

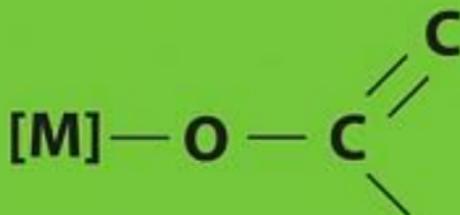
Patai Series:
The Chemistry of Functional Groups

Series Editor: Zvi Rappoport

Volume Editor: Jacob Zabicky

The Chemistry of
Metal Enolates

Part 1



Patai Series online:
<http://www.interscience.wiley.com>

 **WILEY**

An Interscience®
Publication

The chemistry of **Metal Enolates**

Part 1

Edited by

JACOB ZABICKY

Ben-Gurion University of the Negev

2009



A John Wiley and Sons, Ltd., Publication

An Interscience[®] Publication

The chemistry of
Metal Enolates

Patai Series: The Chemistry of Functional Groups

A series of advanced treatises founded by Professor Saul Patai and under the general editorship of Professor Zvi Rappoport

The **Patai Series** publishes comprehensive reviews on all aspects of specific functional groups. Each volume contains outstanding surveys on theoretical and computational aspects, NMR, MS, other spectroscopic methods and analytical chemistry, structural aspects, thermochemistry, photochemistry, synthetic approaches and strategies, synthetic uses and applications in chemical and pharmaceutical industries, biological, biochemical and environmental aspects.

To date, over 120 volumes have been published in the series.

Recently Published Titles

- The chemistry of the Cyclopropyl Group (Volume 2)
- The chemistry of the Hydrazo, Azo and Azoxy Groups (Volume 2, 2 parts)
- The chemistry of Double-Bonded Functional Groups (Volume 3, 2 parts)
- The chemistry of Organophosphorus Compounds (Volume 4)
- The chemistry of Halides, Pseudo-Halides and Azides (Volume 2, 2 parts)
- The chemistry of the Amino, Nitro and Nitroso Groups (2 volumes, 2 parts)
- The chemistry of Dienes and Polyenes (2 volumes)
- The chemistry of Organic Derivatives of Gold and Silver
- The chemistry of Organic Silicon Compounds (2 volumes, 4 parts)
- The chemistry of Organic Germanium, Tin and Lead Compounds (Volume 2, 2 parts)
- The chemistry of Phenols (2 parts)
- The chemistry of Organolithium Compounds (2 volumes, 3 parts)
- The chemistry of Cyclobutanes (2 parts)
- The chemistry of Peroxides (Volume 2, 2 parts)
- The chemistry of Organozinc Compounds (2 parts)
- The chemistry of Anilines (2 parts)
- The chemistry of Organomagnesium Compounds (2 parts)
- The chemistry of Hydroxylamines, Oximes and Hydroxamic Acids (2 parts)

Forthcoming Titles

- The chemistry of Organocopper Compounds

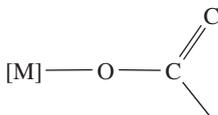
The Patai Series Online

Since 2003 the **Patai Series** is available in electronic format on Wiley InterScience. All new titles will be published as online books and a growing list of older titles will be added every year. It is the ultimate goal that all titles published in the **Patai**

Series will be available in electronic format.

For more information see under **Online Books** on:

www.interscience.wiley.com



The chemistry of **Metal Enolates**

Part 1

Edited by

JACOB ZABICKY

Ben-Gurion University of the Negev

2009



A John Wiley and Sons, Ltd., Publication

An Interscience[®] Publication

Copyright © 2009

John Wiley & Sons Ltd, The Atrium, Southern Gate, Chichester,
West Sussex PO19 8SQ, England

Telephone (+44) 1243 779777

Email (for orders and customer service enquiries): cs-books@wiley.co.uk

Visit our Home Page on www.wiley.com

All Rights Reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, scanning or otherwise, except under the terms of the Copyright, Designs and Patents Act 1988 or under the terms of a licence issued by the Copyright Licensing Agency Ltd, 90 Tottenham Court Road, London W1T 4LP, UK, without the permission in writing of the Publisher. Requests to the Publisher should be addressed to the Permissions Department, John Wiley & Sons Ltd, The Atrium, Southern Gate, Chichester, West Sussex PO19 8SQ, England, or emailed to permreq@wiley.co.uk, or faxed to (+44) 1243 770620.

Designations used by companies to distinguish their products are often claimed as trademarks. All brand names and product names used in this book are trade names, service marks, trademarks or registered trademarks of their respective owners. The Publisher is not associated with any product or vendor mentioned in this book. This publication is designed to provide accurate and authoritative information in regard to the subject matter covered. It is sold on the understanding that the Publisher is not engaged in rendering professional services. If professional advice or other expert assistance is required, the services of a competent professional should be sought.

Other Wiley Editorial Offices

John Wiley & Sons Inc., 111 River Street, Hoboken, NJ 07030, USA

Jossey-Bass, 989 Market Street, San Francisco, CA 94103-1741, USA

Wiley-VCH Verlag GmbH, Boschstr. 12, D-69469 Weinheim, Germany

John Wiley & Sons Australia Ltd, 42 McDougall Street, Milton, Queensland 4064, Australia

John Wiley & Sons (Asia) Pte Ltd, 2 Clementi Loop #02-01, Jin Xing Distripark, Singapore 129809

John Wiley & Sons Canada Ltd, 6045 Freemont Blvd, Mississauga, Ontario, L5R 4J3, Canada

Wiley also publishes its books in a variety of electronic formats. Some content that appears in print may not be available in electronic books.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data:

The chemistry of metal enolates / edited by Jacob Zabicky.

p. cm.—(Patai series: the chemistry of functional groups)

“Available in electronic format on Wiley InterScience.”

Includes bibliographical references and index.

ISBN 978-0-470-06168-8 (cloth : alk. paper) 1. Organometallic compounds. 2. Enols. I. Zabicky, Jacob.

QD411.C46 2009

547'.05—dc22

2009001886

British Library Cataloguing in Publication Data

A catalogue record for this book is available from the British Library

ISBN 978-0-470-06168-8

Typeset in 9/10pt Times by Laserwords Private Limited, Chennai, India

Printed and bound in Great Britain by MPG Biddles Limited, Kings Lynn, Norfolk

This book is printed on acid-free paper responsibly manufactured from sustainable forestry in which at least two trees are planted for each one used for paper production.

Dedicated to

Judith

for the best things life can give

Tali and David

for the realizations of the present

Yael, Noa, Danielle and Jehonathan

for the promise of the future

Contributing authors

- Juan Andrés Departament de Química Física y Analítica, Universitat Jaume I, 12071 Castelló, Spain
Fax: +34-96-4728066; e-mail: andres@qfa.uji.es
- Ksenija
Babić-Samardžija Chemistry Department, Rice University, 6100 Main St., Houston, TX 77005, USA
Present address: Baker Hughes Incorporated, 12645 West Airport Blvd., Sugar Land, TX 77478, USA
Fax: +1-281-276-5491; e-mail:
ksenija.babic@bakerpetrolite.com
- Shmuel Bittner Department of Chemistry, Ben-Gurion University of the Negev, P.O. Box 653, Beer-Sheva 84105, Israel
Fax: +972-77-7575886; e-mail: bittner@bgu.ac.il
- Hermi Felinto Brito Department of Fundamental Chemistry, University of São Paulo, São Paulo-SP, 05508-000, Brazil
Fax: +55-11-3815-5579; e-mail: hefbrito@iq.usp.br
- Roy Buschbeck Technische Universität Chemnitz, Fakultät für Naturwissenschaften, Institut für Chemie, Lehrstuhl für Anorganische Chemie, Strasse der Nationen 62, 09111 Chemnitz, Germany
Fax: +49-371/531-21219; e-mail:
roy.buschbeck@chemie.tu-chemnitz.de
- Paola Deplano Università di Cagliari, Dipartimento di Chimica Inorganica e Analitica, S.S. 554-Bivio per Sestu, I09042 Monserrato-Cagliari, Italy
Fax: +39-706754456; e-mail: deplano@unica.it
- Luis R. Domingo Departament de Química Orgànica, Universitat de Valencia, Dr. Moliner 50, 46100 Burjassot, Valencia, Spain
Fax: +34-96-3544328; e-mail: domingo@utopia.uv.es
- Jason Eames Department of Chemistry, University of Hull, Cottingham Road, Kingston upon Hull, HU6 7RX, England
Fax: +44-1482-464610; e-mail: j.eames@hull.ac.uk
- Maria Claudia França
Cunha Felinto Institute of Nuclear Energy and Research, Av. Prof Lineu Prestes 2242 Cidade Universitária, São Paulo-SP. 05508-000, Brazil
Fax: +55-11-3133-9249; e-mail: mfelinto@ipen.br

- Eli Harlev
Department of Chemistry, Ben-Gurion University of the Negev, P.O. Box 653, Beer-Sheva 84105, Israel
Fax: +972-8-9956713; e-mail: harleve@bezeqint.net
- Robert Jérôme
Center for Education and Research on Macromolecules (CERM), University of Liège, Sart-Tilman, B6a, 4000 Liège, Belgium
Fax: +32-4-3663497; e-mail: rjerome@ulg.ac.be
- Vladislava M. Jovanović
ICTM-Institute of Electrochemistry, University of Belgrade, Njegoševa 12, P.O. Box 473, 11000 Belgrade, Serbia
Fax: +381-11-337-0389; e-mail: vlad@tmf.bg.ac.rs
- Uli Kazmaier
Department of Organic Chemistry, Saarland University, D-66123 Saarbrücken, Germany
Fax: +49-681-3022409; e-mail: u.kazmaier@mx.uni-saarland.de
- Heinrich Lang
Technische Universität Chemnitz, Fakultät für Naturwissenschaften, Institut für Chemie, Lehrstuhl für Anorganische Chemie, Strasse der Nationen 62, 09111 Chemnitz, Germany
Fax: +49-371/531-21219; e-mail: heinrich.lang@chemie.tu-chemnitz.de
- Philippe Lecomte
Center for Education and Research on Macromolecules (CERM), University of Liège, Sart-Tilman, B6a, 4000 Liège, Belgium
Fax: +32-4-3663497; e-mail: rjerome@ulg.ac.be
- Joel F. Liebman
Department of Chemistry and Biochemistry, University of Maryland, Baltimore County, 1000 Hilltop Circle, Baltimore, Maryland 21250, USA
Fax: +1-410-455-2608; e-mail: jliebman@umbc.edu
- Oscar Manoel Loureiro Malta
Department of Fundamental Chemistry, Federal University of Pernambuco, CCEN Cidade Universitária, Recife-PE, 50670-901, Brazil
Fax: +55-81-21268442; e-mail: oscar@renami.com.br
- M. Laura Mercuri
Università di Cagliari, Dipartimento di Chimica Inorganica e Analitica, S.S. 554-Bivio per Sestu, I09042 Monserrato-Cagliari, Italy
Fax: +39-706754456; e-mail: mercuri@unica.it
- Li-June Ming
Department of Chemistry and Institute for Biomolecular Science, University of South Florida, 4202 E. Fowler Avenue, CHE205 Tampa, Florida 33620-5250, USA
Fax: +1-813-974-1733; e-mail: ming@shell.cas.usf.edu
- Guido Pampaloni
Università di Pisa, Dipartimento di Chimica e Chimica Industriale, Via Risorgimento 35, I-56126 Pisa, Italy
Fax: +39-50-2219-246; e-mail: pampa@dcci.unipi.it
- Luca Pilia
Università di Cagliari, Dipartimento di Chimica Inorganica e Analitica, S.S. 554-Bivio per Sestu, I09042 Monserrato-Cagliari, Italy
Fax: +39-706754456; e-mail: pilialuc@unica.it

- Katelyn A. Provencher Department of Chemistry, Bates College, Lewiston, Maine 04240, USA
Fax: +1-207-786-8336; e-mail: twenzel@bates.edu
- Angela Serpe Università di Cagliari, Dipartimento di Chimica Inorganica e Analitica, S.S. 554-Bivio per Sestu, I09042 Monserrato-Cagliari, Italy
Fax: +39-0706754456; e-mail: serpe@unica.it
- Mitsuru Shindo Institute for Materials Chemistry and Engineering, Kyushu University, Kasuga-koen, Kasuga 816–8580, Japan
Fax: +81-92-583-7875; e-mail: shindo@cm.kyushu-u.ac.jp
- Suzanne W. Slayden Department of Chemistry, George Mason University, 4400 University Drive, Fairfax, Virginia 22030, USA
Fax: +1-703-993-1055; e-mail: sslayden@gmu.edu
- Sofija P. Sovilj Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Studentski trg 12–16, P.O. Box 158, 11001 Belgrade, Serbia
Fax: +381-11-2184-330; e-mail: ssovilj@chem.bg.ac.rs
- Daniel Stolz Department of Organic Chemistry, Saarland University, D-66123 Saarbrücken, Germany
Fax: +49-681-3022409; e-mail: u.kazmaier@mx.uni-saarland.de
- Ercules Epaminondas de Sousa Teotonio Department of Chemistry, Federal University of Paraíba Cidade Universitária, Paraíba-PB, 58051-900, Brazil
Fax: +55-83-3216-7437; e-mail: teotonioees@quimica.ufpb.br
- José Vicente Grupo de Química Organometálica, Departamento de Química Inorgánica, Facultad de Química, Universidad de Murcia, Apdo. 4021, 30071 Murcia, Spain
Fax: +34-868887785; e-mail: jvs1@um.es;
<http://www.um.es/gqo/>
- Thomas J. Wenzel Department of Chemistry, Bates College, Lewiston, Maine 04240, USA
Fax: +1-207-786-8336; e-mail: twenzel@bates.edu
- Stephen A. Westcott Department of Chemistry, Mount Allison University, Sackville, NB E4L 1G8, Canada
Fax: +1-506-364-2313; e-mail: swestcott@mta.ca
- Jacob Zabicky Department of Chemical Engineering, Ben-Gurion University of the Negev, P.O. Box 653, Beer-Sheva 84105, Israel
Fax: +972-8-6472969; e-mail: zabicky@bgu.ac.il
- Piero Zanello Università di Siena, Dipartimento di Chimica, Via De Gasperi 2, I-53100 Siena, Italy
Fax: +39-577-234254; e-mail: zanello@unisi.it

Foreword

The present book, *The Chemistry of Metal Enolates*, is unique in 'The Chemistry of Functional Groups' series (Editor-in-chief Zvi Rappoport), for various reasons: (i) the name of the functional group may be a misnomer, as it points to metallorganic compounds derived from deprotonated enols, but the actual structure may preferentially be organometallic, derived from an α -ketocarbanion; (ii) it does not belong to the group of recently published volumes *The Chemistry of Organolithium Compounds*, *The Chemistry of Organozinc Compounds* and *The Chemistry of Organomagnesium Compounds*, because the scope of the book covers both organic and inorganic chemistry subjects, related to metals over the entire periodic table of the elements, rather than a single metal; (iii) the range of applications focuses not mainly on organic synthesis, but extends to inorganic synthesis and important aspects of modern technology such as catalysis, polymers, metal and oxide deposition, luminescence, electronic and magnetic devices; and (iv) this is the first book ever published dedicated to multiple aspects of the metal enolates. The literature coverage is mostly up to 2007 and the beginning of 2008.

The two parts of the present volume contain seventeen chapters written by experts from eleven countries. They cover computational chemistry, structural chemistry by spectroscopic methods, luminescence, thermochemistry, synthesis, various aspect of chemical behavior such as application as synthons, acid-base properties, coordination chemistry, redox behavior, electrochemistry, analytical chemistry and biological aspects of the metal enolates. Chapters are devoted to special families of compounds, such as the metal ynolates and 1,2-thiolenes and, besides their use as synthons in organic and inorganic chemistry, chapters appear on applications of metal enolates in structural analysis as NMR shift reagents, catalysis, polymerization, electronic devices and deposition of metals and their oxides.

Abbreviations for ligands are used profusely in the field of metal enolates, in a style depending on the author's speciality and personal taste. For example, organic chemists would write 'THF' for tetrahydrofuran, while coordination chemists would usually prefer 'thf'; certain ligands have more than one abbreviation in use. No attempt was made to have a uniform abbreviation style over the entire book, but in each chapter authors adhered to a unique style. Furthermore, under the title 'List of abbreviations used', a few pages below, appear the abbreviations for functional groups and chemical concepts in use in 'The Chemistry of Functional Groups' series, based mainly on IUPAC recommendations. Several new abbreviations were introduced in the present volume, which are expected to gain general acceptance, where 'f' is added at the end of the regular abbreviation to denote a perfluorinated group; for example, Mef (CF_3), Phf (C_6F_5) and Acf (CF_3CO).

Regretfully, the planned chapters on supramolecular structure of metal enolates and the magnetic properties of metal 1,2-enediolates were not delivered. I will be grateful to readers who draw attention to mistakes or omissions in the present volume, and to new topics which deserve to be included in a future volume on the metal enolates.

JACOB ZABICKY

Beer-Sheva, Israel, December 2008
Department of Chemical Engineering
Ben-Gurion University of the Negev

The Chemistry of Functional Groups

Preface to the series

The series 'The Chemistry of Functional Groups' was originally planned to cover in each volume all aspects of the chemistry of one of the important functional groups in organic chemistry. The emphasis is laid on the preparation, properties and reactions of the functional group treated and on the effects which it exerts both in the immediate vicinity of the group in question and in the whole molecule.

A voluntary restriction on the treatment of the various functional groups in these volumes is that material included in easily and generally available secondary or tertiary sources, such as Chemical Reviews, Quarterly Reviews, Organic Reactions, various 'Advances' and 'Progress' series and in textbooks (i.e. in books which are usually found in the chemical libraries of most universities and research institutes), should not, as a rule, be repeated in detail, unless it is necessary for the balanced treatment of the topic. Therefore each of the authors is asked not to give an encyclopaedic coverage of his subject, but to concentrate on the most important recent developments and mainly on material that has not been adequately covered by reviews or other secondary sources by the time of writing of the chapter, and to address herself or himself to a reader who is assumed to be at a fairly advanced postgraduate level.

It is realized that no plan can be devised for a volume that would give a complete coverage of the field with no overlap between chapters, while at the same time preserving the readability of the text. The Editors set themselves the goal of attaining reasonable coverage with moderate overlap, with a minimum of cross-references between the chapters. In this manner, sufficient freedom is given to the authors to produce readable quasi-monographic chapters.

The general plan of each volume includes the following main sections:

- (a) An introductory chapter deals with the general and theoretical aspects of the group.
- (b) Chapters discuss the characterization and characteristics of the functional groups, qualitative and quantitative methods of determination including chemical and physical methods, MS, UV, IR, NMR, ESR and PES—as well as activating and directive effects exerted by the group, and its basicity, acidity and complex-forming ability.
- (c) One or more chapters deal with the formation of the functional group in question, either from other groups already present in the molecule or by introducing the new group directly or indirectly. This is usually followed by a description of the synthetic uses of the group, including its reactions, transformations and rearrangements.
- (e) Additional chapters deal with special topics such as electrochemistry, photochemistry, radiation chemistry, thermochemistry, syntheses and uses of isotopically labeled compounds, as well as with biochemistry, pharmacology and toxicology. Whenever applicable, unique chapters relevant only to single functional groups are also included (e.g. 'Polyethers', 'Tetraaminoethylenes' or 'Siloxanes').

This plan entails that the breadth, depth and thought-provoking nature of each chapter will differ with the views and inclinations of the authors and the presentation will necessarily be somewhat uneven. Moreover, a serious problem is caused by authors who deliver their manuscript late or not at all. In order to overcome this problem at least to some extent, some volumes may be published without giving consideration to the originally planned logical order of the chapters.

Since the beginning of the Series in 1964, two main developments have occurred. The first of these is the publication of supplementary volumes which contain material relating to several kindred functional groups (Supplements A, B, C, D, E, F and S). The second ramification is the publication of a series of 'Updates', which contain in each volume selected and related chapters, reprinted in the original form in which they were published, together with an extensive updating of the subjects, if possible, by the authors of the original chapters. Unfortunately, the publication of the 'Updates' has been discontinued for economic reasons.

Advice or criticism regarding the plan and execution of this series will be welcomed by the Editors.

The publication of this series would never have been started, let alone continued, without the support of many persons in Israel and overseas, including colleagues, friends and family. The efficient and patient co-operation of staff-members of the Publisher also rendered us invaluable aid. Our sincere thanks are due to all of them.

The Hebrew University
Jerusalem, Israel

SAUL PATAI
ZVI RAPPOPORT

Sadly, Saul Patai who founded 'The Chemistry of Functional Groups' series died in 1998, just after we started to work on the 100th volume of the series. As a long-term collaborator and co-editor of many volumes of the series, I undertook the editorship and I plan to continue editing the series along the same lines that served for the preceding volumes. I hope that the continuing series will be a living memorial to its founder.

The Hebrew University
Jerusalem, Israel
May 2000

ZVI RAPPOPORT

Contents

1.	General and theoretical aspects of the metal enolates Luis R. Domingo and Juan Andrés	1
2.	Molecular structure of metal enolates Ksenija Babić-Samardžija, Sofija P. Sovilj and Vladislava M. Jovanović	81
3.	Luminescence phenomena involving metal enolates Hermi Felinto Brito, Oscar Manoel Loureiro Malta, Maria Claudia França Cunha Felinto and Ercules Epaminondas de Sousa Teotonio	131
4.	Thermochemical considerations of metal enolates Joel F. Liebman and Suzanne W. Slayden	185
5.	Synthesis of metal enolato complexes José Vicente	223
6.	Coordination chemistry of metal enolato complexes José Vicente	313
7.	Metal enolates as synthons in organic chemistry Daniel Stolz and Uli Kazmaier	355
8.	Acid–base properties of enols and enolates Jason Eames	411
9.	Redox chemistry and electrochemistry of metal enolates Guido Pampaloni and Piero Zanello	461
10.	Catalysis using β -diketonato metal complexes Stephen A. Westcott	551
11.	Biological aspects of metal enolates Li-June Ming	579
12.	Analytical aspects of metal enolates Eli Harlev, Shmuel Bittner and Jacob Zabicky	683
13.	The chemistry of metal ynolates Mitsuru Shindo	739

14.	Lanthanide enolates as nuclear magnetic resonance shift reagents Thomas J. Wenzel and Katelyn A. Provencher	787
15.	Metal enolates in polymer science and technology Philippe Lecomte and Robert Jérôme	823
16.	Structure and properties of d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes Paola Deplano, M. Laura Mercuri, Angela Serpe and Luca Pilia	879
17.	Deposition of metals and metal oxides by means of metal enolates Heinrich Lang and Roy Buschbeck	929
	Author index	1019
	Subject index	1153

List of abbreviations used^a

Ac	acetyl (MeCO)
acac	acetylacetonate
Acf	trifluoroacetyl (CF ₃ CO, MefCO, Tfa)
Ad	adamantyl
AIBN	azoisobutyronitrile (aibn)
Alk	alkyl
Alkf	perfluoroalkyl
All	allyl
Allf	pentafluoroallyl
An	anisyl ^b
Ar	aryl
Bn	benzyl (PhCH ₂)
Bu	butyl (C ₄ H ₉) ^b
Buf	nonafluorobutyl (C ₄ F ₉) ^b
Bz	benzoyl (PhCO, C ₆ H ₅ CO)
<i>c</i> -	cyclo (<i>-c</i>) ^c
CD	circular dichroism
CI	chemical ionization
CNDO	complete neglect of differential overlap
Cp	η^5 -cyclopentadienyl anion (C ₅ H ₅)
Cp*	η^5 -pentamethylcyclopentadienyl anion (C ₅ Me ₅)
DABCO	1,4-diazabicyclo[2.2.2]octane (dabco)
DBN	1,5-diazabicyclo[4.3.0]non-5-ene (dbn)
DBU	1,8-diazabicyclo[5.4.0]undec-7-ene (dbu)
DIBAH	diisobutylaluminum hydride (dibah)
DIBALH	diisobutylaluminum hydride (dibalh)
DME	1,2-dimethoxyethane (dme)
DMF	<i>N,N</i> -dimethylformamide (dmf)
DMSO	dimethyl sulphoxide (dmso)
dr	diastereomeric ratio
DTA	differential thermal analysis
DTG	differential thermogravimetric/thermogravimetry

<i>E</i> -	<i>entgegen</i>
ee	enantiomeric excess
EI	electron impact
EPR	electron paramagnetic resonance
ESCA	electron spectroscopy for chemical analysis
ESR	electron spin resonance
Et	ethyl (C ₂ H ₅)
Etf	pentafluoroethyl (C ₂ F ₅)
eV	electron volt
Fc	ferrocenyl (CpFeC ₅ H ₄)
FD	field desorption
FI	field ionization
FT	Fourier transform
Fu	furyl (OC ₄ H ₃) ^b
GLC	gas liquid chromatography
Hex	hexyl(C ₆ H ₁₃) ^b
Hexf	tridecafluorohexyl(C ₆ F ₁₃) ^b
HMPA	hexamethylphosphotriamide (hmpa)
HOMO	highest occupied molecular orbital
HPLC	high performance liquid chromatography
<i>i</i> -	iso (<i>-i</i>) ^c
Ip	ionization potential (IP)
IR	infrared
LAH	lithium aluminum hydride (LiAlH ₄ , lah)
LC	liquid chromatography
LCAO	linear combination of atomic orbitals
LDA	lithium diisopropylamide (<i>i</i> -Pr ₂ NLi, lda)
LUMO	lowest unoccupied molecular orbital
M	metal
[M]	metal with unspecified ligands, molecular species in MS ^d
<i>M</i>	parent molecule
Me	methyl (CH ₃)
Mef	trifluoromethyl (CF ₃)
Mes	mesityl (C ₆ H ₂ Me ₃ -2,4,6)
MNDO	modified neglect of diatomic overlap
MO	molecular orbital
MS	mass spectrum/spectrometry
<i>n</i> -	normal (<i>-n</i>) ^c
Naph	naphthyl (C ₁₀ H ₇) ^b
NBS	<i>N</i> -bromosuccinimide
NCS	<i>N</i> -chlorosuccinimide
NIR	near infrared
NMR	nuclear magnetic resonance
NOESY	nuclear Overhauser effect spectroscopy

OTf	triflate (TfO, O ₃ SCF ₃ , O ₃ SMef)
Pen	pentyl (C ₅ H ₁₁) ^b
Penf	undecafluoropentyl (C ₅ F ₁₁) ^b
Ph	phenyl (C ₆ H ₅)
Phf	pentafluorophenyl (C ₆ F ₅)
Pi	phosphoryl (H ₂ O ₃ P, PO ₃ H ₂)
Pip	piperidyl (C ₅ H ₁₀ N) ^b
ppb	parts per billion ^e
ppm	parts per million
ppt	parts per trillion ^e
Pr	propyl (C ₃ H ₇) ^b
Prf	heptafluoropropyl (C ₃ F ₇) ^b
PTC	phase transfer catalysis or phase transfer conditions ^d
Py	pyridine (C ₅ H ₅ N, py)
Pyr	pyridyl (NC ₅ H ₄ , C ₅ H ₄ N) ^b
R	any radical
Rf	any perfluoro radical
r.t.	room temperature (RT)
RT	room temperature (r.t.)
<i>s</i> -	secondary (<i>-s</i>) ^c
SAM	self-assembled monolayer
SBH	sodium boron hydride (NaBH ₄ , sbh)
SET	single electron transfer
SOMO	singly occupied molecular orbital
<i>t</i> -	tertiary (<i>-t</i>) ^c
TCNE	tetracyanoethylene (tcne)
TFA	trifluoroacetic acid (CF ₃ CO ₂ H, MefCO ₂ H, AcfOH)
Tfa	trifluoroacetyl (CF ₃ CO, MefCO, Acf)
TfO	triflate (OTf, CF ₃ SO ₃ , MefSO ₃)
TG	thermogravimetric/thermogravimetry
TGA	thermogravimetric analysis
THF	tetrahydrofuran (thf)
Thi	thienyl (SC ₄ H ₃ , C ₄ H ₃ S) ^b
TLC	thin layer chromatography
TMEDA	<i>N,N,N',N'</i> -tetramethylethylenediamine (tmeda)
TMS	trimethylsilyl or tetramethylsilane ^d
Tol	tolyl (MeC ₆ H ₄ , C ₆ H ₄ Me) ^b
Tos	tosyl (<i>p</i> -toluenesulphonyl, 4-TolSO ₂)
Ts	tosyl (<i>p</i> -toluenesulphonyl, 4-TolSO ₂)
Trityl	triphenylmethyl (Ph ₃ C, CPh ₃)
UV-vis	ultraviolet–visible
Vi	vinyl (C ₂ H ₃)
Vif	trifluorovinyl (C ₂ F ₃)

XRD	X-ray diffraction
XRF	X-ray fluorescence
Xyl	xylyl ($\text{Me}_2\text{C}_6\text{H}_3$, $\text{C}_6\text{H}_3\text{Me}_2$) ^b
Z-	<i>zusammen</i>

^aOther entries in the following sources can also be used in their unabbreviated or acronym forms, both in the text and in formulae instead of explicitly drawn structures: 'List of Radical Names' in *IUPAC Nomenclature of Organic Chemistry*, 1979 Edition, Pergamon Press, Oxford, 1979, p. 305–322; (http://www.acdlabs.com/iupac/nomenclature/79/r79_1036.htm); 'Acronyms and abbreviations' in the general section of *IUPAC Gold Book* (http://goldbook.iupac.org/list_s.html).

^bCan be modified by prefixed or suffixed letters or numbers to denote a specific isomer.

^cThis modifier can be used as prefix or suffix of functional groups in full text or abbreviated form.

^dThis ambiguity should be dispelled by the context.

^eU.S.A. style: 1 billion = 1×10^9 , 1 trillion = 1×10^{12} .

CHAPTER 1

General and theoretical aspects of the metal enolates

LUIS R. DOMINGO

*Departament de Química Orgànica, Universitat de Valencia, Dr. Moliner 50, 46100
Burjassot, Valencia, Spain
Fax: +34 96 3544328; e-mail: domingo@utopia.uv.es*

and

JUAN ANDRÉS

*Departament de Química Física y Analítica, Universitat Jaume I, 12071 Castelló, Spain
Fax: +34 96 4728066; e-mail: andres@qfa.uji.es*

Dedicated to Professor Ramón Mestres on the occasion of his retirement

I. GENERAL ASPECTS	2
II. STRUCTURE OF THE METAL ENOLATES	3
A. Lithium Enolates	4
B. Calcium and Magnesium Enolates	11
C. Aluminum Enolates	12
D. Copper and Titanium Enolates	14
E. Cobalt Enolates	15
III. SPECTROSCOPY OF THE METAL ENOLATES	16
A. NMR Spectroscopy	16
B. UV Spectroscopy	25
C. IR Spectroscopy	25
IV. REACTIVITY OF THE METAL ENOLATES	27
A. Metalation Reactions	27
B. Enolization and Tautomerization Reactions	30
C. Alkylation Reactions	34
D. Addition Reactions	41
1. Lithium enolates	41
2. Boron enolates	50

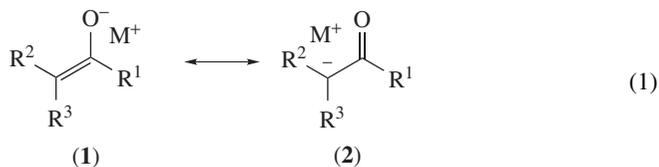
The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

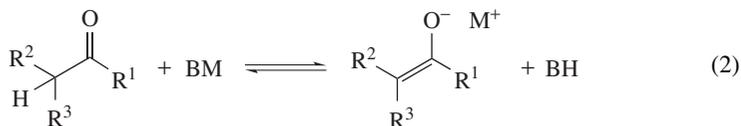
3. Titanium enolates	56
4. Tin enolates	59
a. Reaction with aldehydes	60
b. Reaction with halides	60
5. Palladium enolates	64
6. Platinum enolates	65
E. Protonation Reactions	68
F. Polymerization Reactions	70
V. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	74
VI. REFERENCES	75

I. GENERAL ASPECTS

The term enolate is applied to an anionic structure with two carbon atoms bound through a double bond and one of them attached to a negatively charged oxygen atom through a single bond, as in structure **1** in equation 1. This structure does not describe properly the electronic distribution of the anion and a resonance hybrid is assumed between the enolate **1** and carbanion **2**, where the negative charge is located on the α -carbon atom. In any case the enolate anion is accompanied by a cationic counterion, generally a metal ion, and the compound can be referred to as a metal enolate.



Deprotonation at the α -carbon atom of a parent carbonylic compound by an adequate base (equation 2) is the most general method, though not exclusive, for generation of metal enolates, thus they frequently are presented as activated forms of their carbonylic precursors.



Metal enolates have basic character, behaving as ambident nucleophiles, and most synthetically valuable reactions of enolates take advantage of the fact that they frequently react with electrophiles through their anionic carbon atom, rather than through the oxygen atom. Selectivity depends both on the nature of the metal ion and the electrophile. Basicity, nucleophilicity and redox potential all depend on both the structure of the enolate and on the accompanying metal ion. Oxidizing reagents can remove one electron of enolates, although synthetic applications of the generated radicals are less common. Regarding the metal, Li(I), Na(I), K(I), Mg(II) and Zn(II) are met while others are rare. Some significant substituent groups of **1** and **2** are shown in Table 1. Their accessibility depends on the availability of their parent carbonyl compound and on the compatibility of their anionic character with reactive sites in the molecule. Geometric *E* and *Z* isomers are possible,

TABLE 1. Some significant groups attached to the enolate structure **1** and **2**

Group type	R ¹ , R ² or R ³
H	H
C-substituents	
non- π -delocalizing	alkyl, allyl, propargyl, benzyl
π -delocalizing	alkenyl (e.g. $-\text{CH}=\text{CH}_2$), alkynyl (e.g. $-\text{C}\equiv\text{CH}$), aryl, hetaryl
π -electron-withdrawing	acyl, alkoxycarbonyl, cyano, nitro
O-substituents	anionic oxygen ($-\text{O}^-$), alkoxy, acyloxy ($-\text{O}_2\text{CR}$)
N-substituents	alkylamino ($-\text{NR}_2$), acylamino ($-\text{NRC}(=\text{O})\text{R}'$), <i>N</i> -hetaryl onium salt
P-substituents	phosphino (e.g. $-\text{PPh}_2$), phosphinium (e.g. $-\text{P}^+\text{Ph}_3$), phosphonate ($-\text{P}(=\text{O})(\text{OR})_2$)
X-substituents	fluoro, chloro, bromo, iodo

whenever R² and R³ are different and R¹ cannot have a second anionic oxygen, as would happen on double deprotonation of a carboxylic acid.

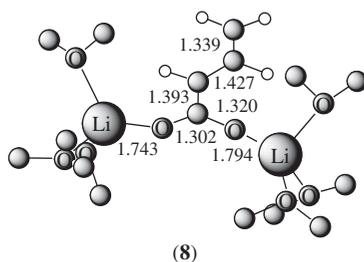
The presence of alkenyl or alkynyl groups at C1 are not relevant on the reactivity of the enolate, while regioselectivity questions arise in reaction with electrophiles when they are placed at C2. Similarly, electron-withdrawing groups located at C2 modify very significantly both the basicity and the nucleophilicity of the enolate anion, while their effect is less significant when they are placed at the C1. O-substituents usually are found at the C1 center when the enolate derives from a carboxylic acid, ester or anhydride and similarly N-substituents from amides. P-substituents at C2 are met in the Wittig and related reactions, whereas the halo groups, most frequently chloro, are found at C2 in the Darzens reaction.

The present chapter focuses on theoretical aspects of the metal enolates and the references are up to the end of 2006. It is clear from the present review that theoretical approaches based on semiempirical, *ab initio* or/and density functional theory (DFT) methods contribute enormously in the study of structure and reactivity of metal enolates. Combination of experimental data, such as spectroscopic and kinetic measurements, and theoretical results allows an understanding of phenomena which in most cases is not feasible from experimental results alone. The chapter is organized into three sections intended to be useful and timely points of entry to the literature of their particular subject. Firstly, some relevant theoretical studies devoted to the structure of the metal enolates in solution will be presented, including formation of aggregates. In the second part, theoretical spectroscopic data obtained by calculations are confronted with the experimental data, and they are used to characterize these species in solutions. Specifically, NMR shields are sensitive to the chemical environments of an atom, and therefore, they are used to find specific behaviors of a particular aggregate. Finally, the third part gathers the reactivity of the metal enolates as bases or nucleophile species. The carbanionic character of the enolates enables most of the reactions that experiment as nucleophiles, as addition reactions and substitution reactions, to become one of the selected type of reactions which allow the building of the carbon skeleton via a C–C bond formation. Some of these relevant reactions are collected in the last section. Each section is written with the aim of being a valuable and timely point of entry to the literature that is being covered.

II. STRUCTURE OF THE METAL ENOLATES

Metal enolates are widely used as building blocks in modern organic synthesis. A thorough understanding of their structure and reactivity is important, particularly since many of these

'dianion' presents an *endo* conformation in agreement with previous calculations of Bongini² at the HF/STO-3G computing level. Further complexation of the lithium atoms with a discrete number of water molecules afforded very similar results to those obtained for the unsolvated species. However, coordination of each lithium atom with three dimethyl ether molecules rendered a planar *s-trans* dienediolate structure (**8**), where each lithium atom is coordinated to four oxygen atoms⁵. The results obtained at the semiempirical PM3 computing level were confirmed by further HF/STO-3G and HF/3-21G *ab initio* calculations⁵ of **8**. The charge distribution obtained by the semiempirical PM3 calculations was in agreement with that obtained from ¹³C NMR data for this lithium 1,3-diene-1,1-diolate⁷. Similar results were obtained for the lithium dianion solvated with thf molecules. A subsequent PM3 semiempirical study⁸ of similar methyl-substituted lithium dienediolates, applying both the continuum and the implicit solvation models, emphasizes the importance of including three ether molecules for each lithium atom to obtain structures in good agreement with the experimental ¹³C NMR spectral data and chemical reactivity.



Veya and coworkers⁹ found that for $M = K$ the enolates $[\text{Ph}_2\text{PCH}=\text{C}(\text{Ph})-\text{O}]^-M^+$ and $[\text{Ph}_2\text{PCH}=\text{C}(\text{OEt})-\text{O}]^-M^+$ should be much less reactive toward electrophiles (e.g. CO_2 , activated alkynes) than for $M = \text{Pd}[(\text{NMe}_2\text{CHPh})^-]$. These authors performed *ab initio* calculations on both free phosphine enolate anion and when $M = \text{Li}$ or Na , to rationalize their reactivity toward electrophiles as a function of their electronic properties.

Three possible geometries, **9–11**, were investigated for the Li and Na complexes by using the nonpolarized basis set⁹. Single point energy calculations using the polarized basis set were also performed for the Li phosphine enolate complexes (see Table 2). The computed geometry of **9** was in agreement with the X-ray crystal structure of the title compound and of known Li enolate structure^{10–12}. The Li–O bond, however, was longer than the one obtained in similar calculations for the lithium enolate of acetaldehyde^{13,14}. The rationale lies in the above mentioned dual interaction of the lithium atom: in the calculations of the lithium enolate of acetaldehyde there is also a lengthening of the Li–O bond when Li has a bridging character. In **10**, where the Li atom is bound only to the oxygen atom, the Li–O bond distance decreases. This structure was considered to check the effect of the conjugation between the phosphorus lone pair and the π system of the enolate moiety (**10'**). The shortening of the Li–O bond and the almost linear arrangement

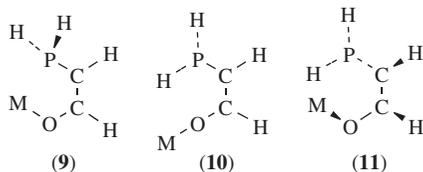
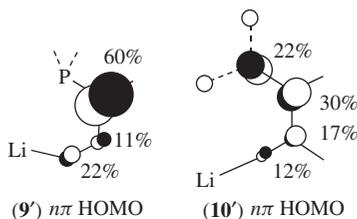


TABLE 2. Relative energies (in kcal mol⁻¹) of the three optimized geometries of enolates [PH₂CH=CH-O]⁻ M⁺ (M = Li, Na)

M	Basis set ^a	9	10	11
Li	BS I	0	+9.7	+19.3
Li	BS II	0	+13.9	+14.6
Na	BS I	0	+11.1	+14.9

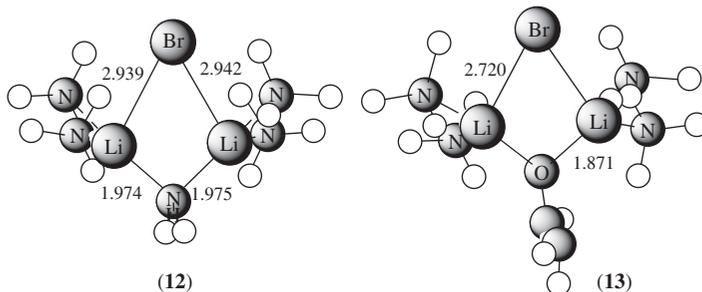
^a BS I denotes the nonpolarized basis set and BS II the polarized one.

of Li–O–C were attributed to the loss of the interaction between Li⁺ and the phosphorus lone pair, which is one of the causes for destabilization of **10** (13.9 kcal mol⁻¹ with the polarized basis set). Another cause is the destabilization of the HOMO of the system, which has considerable P–C antibonding character, **10'**. Structure **11** allows the interaction of the lithium 2s orbital with both the oxygen atom lone pairs and the π orbital of the carbon–carbon bond. It was derived from a structure computed to be the most stable for the LiOCH=CH₂ system¹³. As seen in Table 2, **11** turned out to be much less stable than **9**, due in part to the loss of interaction between the phosphine lone pair and the Li⁺ empty 2s orbital. The π -type orbitals were quite similar in the free enolate anion (which is highly relevant to the experimental system where the cation has been complexed by a crown ether), in the alkali metal complexes (in their ground state structure **9**) and in the Pd complex. More specifically, the HOMO (which corresponds to the nonbonding orbital of an allylic system) is highly localized on the C2 atom, **9'**.

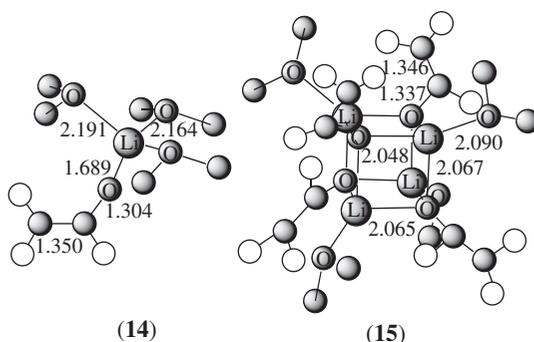


Williard and coworkers¹⁵ characterized aggregates of lithium halides with lithium enolates by X-ray crystallography. Two compounds containing both lithium halide and lithium enolate were identified as heterodimers. Using this information, they proposed a reaction sequence for enolization and subsequent aldol addition reactions involving halide-containing aggregates. An *ab initio* (HF/LANL1DZ) theoretical study of model systems showed that solvated heterodimers between LiBr and either LiNH₂ (**12**) or LiOCH=CH₂ (**13**) are favored over the respective homodimers. Single-point MP2/LANL1DZ(POL) energy calculations using the HF/LANL1DZ optimized structures indicate that **13** is only 0.1 kcal mol⁻¹ more stable than **12**; in addition, formation of **12** is exothermic, -12.4 kcal mol⁻¹. These facts support the contention that both structures are involved in the reaction sequence¹⁵. The N–Li bonds were larger in **12** than in the heterodimer **13**, whereas the Li–Br distances were similar: very long, 2.93 Å. This large value and the Br^{-0.90} calculated natural charge at the HF/LANL1DZ(POL) computing level characterize structure **12** as a bromide of the complex cation [Li(LiNH₂)(NH₃)₄]⁺.

Abbotto, Streitwieser and Schleyer¹⁶ performed an exhaustive study, using the B3LYP^{17,18}/6-31+G*//PM3 calculation level, on the effect of dimethyl ether solvation on aggregated forms of the lithium enolate of acetaldehyde (CH₂=CHOLi)_n(Me₂O)_x,



$n = 1-4$, $x = 0-4$. The structures and energies of the aggregates were obtained and the main factors controlling relative stabilities were discussed. Common crystal structure motifs were well reproduced. These authors found that solvation plays a key role in the equilibrium among the aggregated species and the relative stabilities of the tetrameric isomers, but it is balanced by π -interactions between lithium and the enolate double bond. Aggregation and successive solvation energies as well as entropy considerations indicate that solution equilibria are dominated by solvated forms of both monomer **14** and tetramer **15**. The disolvated monomer was remarkably stable; addition of a third solvent was far less exothermic than the first two additions and may not suffice to compensate for the corresponding entropy change. Among the tetramer structures, lithium was tetracoordinated only in the cubic tetramer in its most stable solvated form (**15**). Natural population analysis suggested that polarization rather than delocalization of charge from oxygen into the enolate double bond is the main mechanism of charge distribution. These authors concluded that solvation has a critical role in determining the relative energies of the aggregated species. π -Interaction between Li and the enolate double bond is another factor that helps to determine the relative stabilities of isomers and the degree of solvation. The cubic tetramer **15** is stable because of the electrostatic stabilization of aggregation, but the monomeric species **14** is important in the equilibrium because of its high solvation energies. In contrast, the dimer and, to a greater extent, the trimer are less important. The tendency of lithium cation to reach tetracoordination is shown to be less significant than is commonly believed.



Scamellotti and coworkers¹⁹ investigated the geometries and electronic structures of lithioacetamide, lithioacetylphosphine, lithioacetophenone and lithiomethylphenylsulfoxide through *ab initio* calculations, including correlation at the MP2 computing level. The different coordination modes, η^1 -O (**16**), η^3 (**17**) and η^1 -C (**18**), of the lithium center

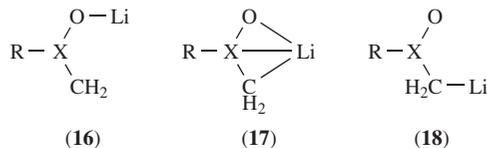


TABLE 3. Relative energies (in kcal mol⁻¹) of lithium enolates relative to the most stable geometry obtained at different calculation levels²⁰

Compound & calculation level	η^1 -O (16)	η^3 (17)	η^1 -C (18)
Lithioacetamide (R-X = H ₂ N-C)			
SCF/SV	0.0	1.7	20.8
SCF/DZP	8.0	0.0	18.5
MP2/DZP	9.0	0.0	19.4
Lithioacetylphosphine (R-X = H ₂ P-C)			
SCF/SV	0.0	10.0	31.4
SCF/DZP	0.9	0.0	20.9
MP2/DZP	2.8	0.0	22.1
Lithioacetophenone (R-X = Ph-C)			
SCF/SV	0.0	6.2	29.4
SCF/DZP	3.4	0.0	21.2
MP2/DZP	5.4	0.0	23.3
Lithiomethylphenylsulfoxide (R-X = Ph-S)			
SCF/SV	14.4	0.0	26.6
SCF/DZP	22.3	0.0	24.3
MP2/DZP	19.6	0.0	21.6

were analyzed. In Table 3 are summarized the energies of three possible coordination patterns of lithium enolates, calculated by various methods. In lithiomethylphenylsulfoxide there is a clear preference for η^3 coordination of lithium with the enolate anion (17, R-X = Ph-S), due to delocalization of the negative charge in the enolate fragment on both nucleophilic C and O atoms. It is important to remark that in this anion the delocalization of the negative charge towards the aromatic ring is precluded by the nonplanarity of the sulfoxide group. The situation is different in lithioacetophenone, where the η^1 -O (16, R-X = Ph-C) and η^3 (17, R-X = Ph-C) structures are close in energy. Moreover, the η^3 structure can be seen as a η^1 -O one with the lithium also slightly interacting with the carbon center, suggesting that the oxygen is the main nucleophilic center in this enolate anion. The η^1 -O (16) and η^3 (17) coordinations are almost isoenergetic in the lithioacetamide (R-X = H-C) and lithioacetylphosphine (R-X = H₂P-C) systems, where both coordination forms should be stabilized by interaction with the carbon center. Therefore, in these enolate anions, the oxygen atom is the main nucleophilic center, at least as far as the interaction with a lithium cation is concerned. In lithioacetamide the η^3 structure is more stabilized than the η^1 -O, suggesting a reduced nucleophilic character of the oxygen center.

Pugh and Streitwieser²⁰ used semiempirical PM3, *ab initio* (HF/6-31+G(d) and MP2/6-31+G(d)) and density functional calculations (using the perturbative Becke-Perdew model pBP^{21,22} together with DN*²³ split valence basis set, both included in the Spartan 5.1 suite of programs) to investigate the rotational barrier of the C-N bond in a simple enolate anion (lithioacetamide, 19), as shown in Figure 1. For comparison, the amidate anion, vinylamine, and a simulated dimer were also calculated. All the rotational

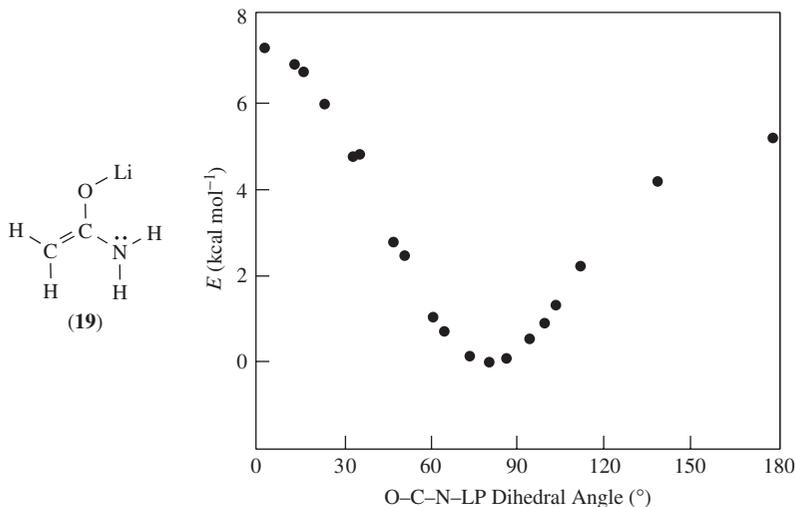
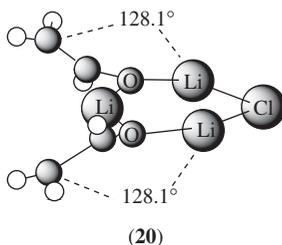


FIGURE 1. Rotation function for the lone pair (LP) of **19** with Li–O–C constrained to 180° at the HF/6-31G(d,s) level. The two barriers are 7.28 and 5.18 kcal mol^{-1} . Reprinted with permission from J. K. Pugh and A. Streitwieser, *J. Org. Chem.*, **66**, 1334. Copyright 2001 American Chemical Society

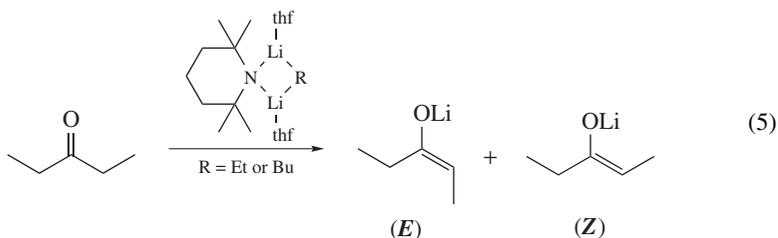
barriers were less than 10 kcal mol^{-1} , in agreement with the experimental result for *N,N*-dimethyldiphenylacetamide²⁴. All the computing levels yielded the rotational barrier for the lithium salt **19** somewhat higher than that of the corresponding free anion. The barriers at the correlated levels were somewhat larger than the HF levels, while the PM3 barriers were much lower than the *ab initio* results and are clearly unreliable. Computed geometries and structural changes on rotation were consistent with a model in which conjugation of the amino nitrogen with the double bond was comparable to that in vinylamine, even though charge transfer to an anionic system would be expected to be inhibited and polarization of the double bond is the important feature of the electronic structure.

Pratt and Streitwieser²⁵ performed *ab initio* (HF/6-31G* and HF/6-311+G*) calculations to examine the formation of mixed dimer and trimer aggregates between the lithium enolate of acetaldehyde (lithium vinyloxide, LiOVi) and lithium chloride, lithium bromide and lithium amides. Gas-phase calculations showed that in the absence of solvation effects, the mixed trimer (LiOVi)₂•LiX (**20**) was the most favored species.

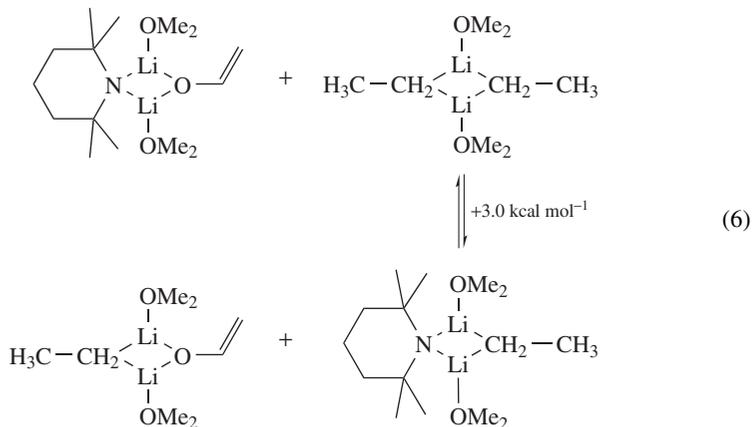


Solvation of lithium enolates in ether solvents was modeled by a combination of specific coordination of dimethyl ether ligands on each lithium and ‘dielectric solvation’

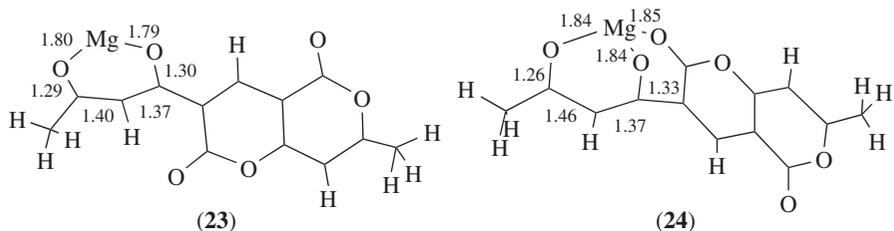
followed by immersion of each molecule in a cavity within a continuous dielectric having the dielectric constant of thf at room temperature. Dielectric solvation energies were lower for aggregates (reduced dipoles or quadrupoles) and coordinatively solvated species than for monomers (dipoles). Both specific coordination and dielectric solvation lowered the exothermicity of the aggregation process. In many cases, lithium salts were three- rather than four-coordinate at room temperature. The strongly basic lithium amides preferred forming mixed aggregates with weaker bases instead of homoaggregates²⁵. The effects of lithium dialkylamide structure, mixed aggregate formation and solvation on the stereoselectivity of ketone enolization were examined by Pratt and coworkers²⁶ both experimentally and theoretically using B3LYP/6-31+G* calculations. The results pointed out that lithium tetramethylpiperidide (Litmp) in thf presents the best enolization selectivity. The highest *E/Z* ratios were obtained with Litmp-butyllithium mixed aggregates in thf, for example R = Bu in equation 5.



Equations 6 and 7 show the species in equilibrium in methyl ether solutions containing Litmp, EtLi and acetaldehyde or 3-pentanone, respectively. DFT calculations predicted that such an lda or Litmp system would form mixed cyclic isomers in ether solvents. These results also render that Litmp-alkyllithium mixed aggregates inhibit competitively the formation of less stereoselective Litmp-lithium enolate mixed aggregates. The formation of lithium dialkylamide mixed dimers with ethyllithium was favored by increasing the steric bulk of the lithium amide and by ethereal solvents. The use of microsolvation simulations appeared to be sufficient to represent the solvent effects, as little change in the energies of mixed aggregate formation was found when bulk solvation effects were included. The computational results were consistent with the ⁶Li-¹⁵N spin coupling patterns²⁶.

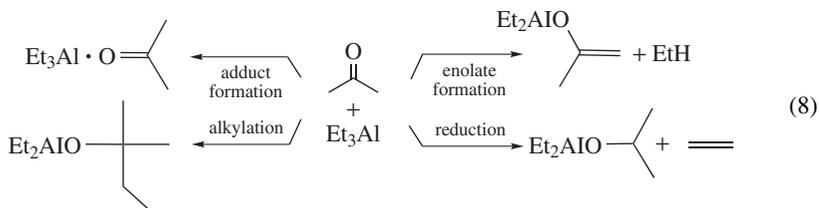


The enol form of 3-acetoacetyl-7-methyl-2*H*,5*H*-pyrano(4,3-*b*)pyran-2,5-dione was studied by Fery-Forgues, Lavabre and Rochal²⁸ both spectroscopically and theoretically using semiempirical PM3 calculations. To analyze its interactions with alkali and alkaline earth perchlorates in acetonitrile, absorption and fluorescence spectroscopies were employed. The presence of salts provokes significant variations in the absorption spectrum and quenching of the fluorescence intensity. The spectrophotometric data, together with NMR and mass spectrometry, showed that in the metal enolate the heterocyclic oxygen atom as well as the two oxygen atoms of the side chain can participate in cation binding, as suggested by semiempirical PM3 calculations of **23** and **24**. The association constants varied over many orders of magnitude, depending on the nature of the salt. The calcium and magnesium complexes were more stable than those usually found for crown-ether-based fluoroionophores in the same solvent.



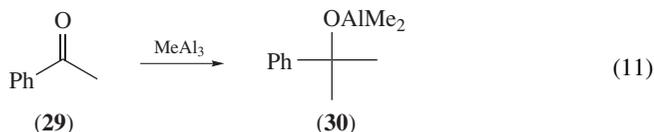
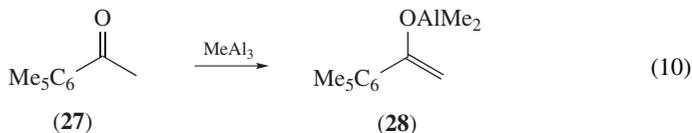
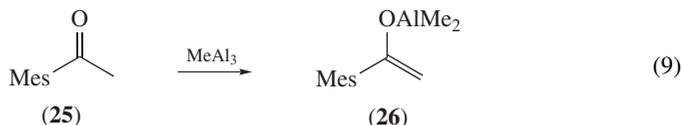
C. Aluminum Enolates

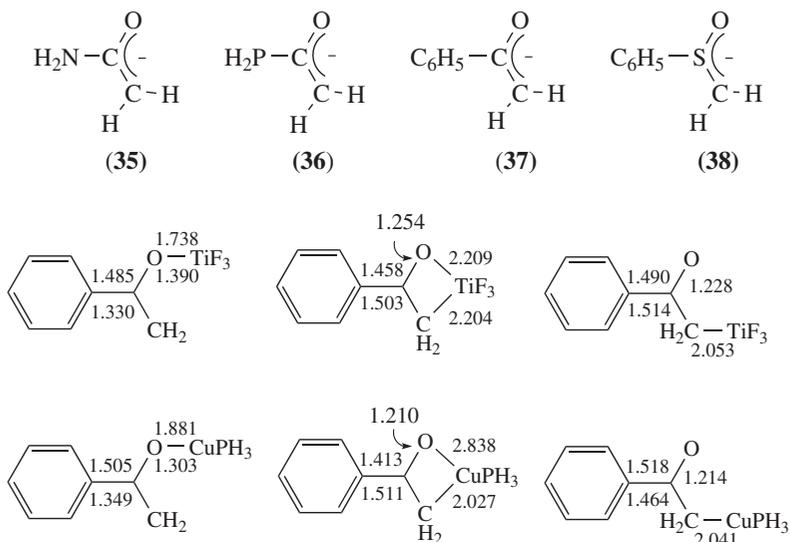
The reactions between trialkylaluminum, R_3Al , and carbonyl-containing species have been the subject of intensive study over many years²⁹. These reactions may result in adduct formation, alkylation, reduction or enolate formation, depending on the nature of the ketone and also the alkyl group attached to aluminum (equation 8). Rather surprisingly, there have been relatively few studies on mechanistic and structural aspects of enolization mediated by organoaluminum compounds. In part, this is due to the reported difficulty in the isolation and structural identification of aluminum enolates³⁰.



Henderson and coworkers³¹ studied the reaction of Me_3Al with a series of aromatic ketones (**25**, **27**, **29**) to yield the precipitation of either dimethylaluminum enolates or alkoxides (see equations 9–11). *In situ* ^1H NMR spectroscopic studies of the reaction between Me_3Al and acetophenone (**29**) revealed a complex mixture of products, whereas under the same conditions 2,4,6-trimethylacetophenone (**25**) reacts cleanly to give the corresponding enolate. The enolate compounds **26** and **28** were isolated and **26** as well as the representative alkoxide **30** were characterized by X-ray crystallography. Both **26** and **30** form dimers with a central Al_2O_2 core. *Ab initio* calculations at the HF/6-31G* level indicated that both **26** and **30** are the thermodynamic products of the reactions³¹. Equation 12 shows the alkylation and enolization reactions for the ketones **25** and **29** and

the relative energies involved for each transformation (dimeric aggregation was assumed for the calculated organometallic species)³². Both the alkylation and enolization reactions were highly exothermic for each ketone. However, the enolization route was preferred by 4.70 kcal mol⁻¹ for ketone **25**, whereas alkylation was preferred by 25.39 kcal mol⁻¹ for ketone **29**. Therefore, the calculations indicated that both **31** and **33**, the dimers of **26** and **30**, were the thermodynamic products of their respective reactions, i.e. the outcome of the reaction (alkylation or enolization) was not necessarily controlled by kinetic factors. Significantly, there is also a large difference in the relative energies within each type of reaction for the ketones. While the energy difference between the enolization reactions was only 6.27 kcal mol⁻¹, the alkylation reactions differed by 23.82 kcal mol⁻¹. The large difference in the relative energies of the alkylation reactions can be attributed to the increased steric bulk of the alkoxide in **32** compared to that in **33**. Steric crowding around the quaternary carbon (OCMe₂Ar) was significantly greater in **32** compared to **33**, due to the presence of methyl groups in the 2- and 6-positions of the aromatic ring. The difference between the energies of the enolization reactions can be attributed mainly to the higher Bronsted acidity of **25** compared to **29**. The energy required to deprotonate ketones **25** and **29** to form the corresponding enolate anions [MesC(O)=CH₂]⁻ and [PhC(O)=CH₂]⁻ was calculated to be 389.06 and 392.98 kcal mol⁻¹, respectively, i.e. methylation of the aromatic ring increases the acidity of the ketone. The bond lengths associated with the α -carbon (OC) decreased significantly comparing the alkoxides and the enolates. As expected, formation of the olefinic bond shortens the C–C bond length and, together with it, also the O–C and C–C(*ipso*) bonds shorten significantly. It is pertinent to note that this contraction is greater for the more substituted anion, i.e. the O–C bonds shorten by 0.078 and 0.064 Å, and the C–C(*ipso*) bonds shorten by 0.063 and 0.045 Å for **31'** and **34'**, respectively. These results support the assessment that steric crowding induced by the *ortho* methyl groups is an important factor in determining the stability of complexes **31** and **34**. The olefinic group of the enolate in **31** sits almost perfectly in the same plane as the dimeric ring (with a torsion angle of 0.0° for Al–O–C–C arrangement between the metal center and the enolate group). When enolate ligands are orthogonal to the Al₂O₂ plane, no local minimum could be found; however, if the enolates are in a *pseudo-syn* orientation with respect to each other, an energy minimum is located, with essentially the same absolute energy as **31'** (with a torsion angle of 19.7° for Al–O–C–C). No minimum was located for an 'in-plane' orientation in **34**. In this case the ligands rotate to adopt staggered conformations with respect to the Al₂O₂ ring (with a torsion angle of 59.5° for Al–O–C–C).



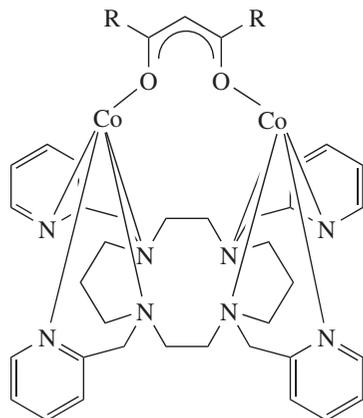


SCHEME 1. Calculated structures of trifluorotitanium (TiF_3^+)³³ and phosphinecopper (CuPH_3^+)³⁴ acetphenonates

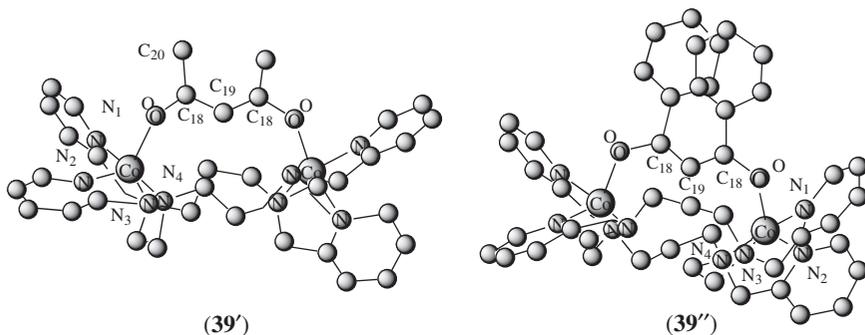
E. Cobalt Enolates

Babic-Samardzija and coworkers³⁵ prepared four new cobalt(II) complexes of formula $[\text{Co}_2(\text{dam})(\text{tpmc})](\text{ClO}_4)_3$ (**39a–d**, $\text{tpmc} = N,N',N'',N'''$ -tetrakis(2-pyridylmethyl)-1,4,8,11-tetraazacyclotetradecane, $\text{dam} = \text{diacylmethanoate}$), which were characterized by elemental analyses, conductometric measurements, UV/VIS, IR, EPR and mass spectroscopy. Each cobalt(II) ion was coordinated with four nitrogen atoms in an *exo* arrangement of *tpmc* groups while the additional β -diketone bridges metal-ion centers through both enolate oxygens. The presence of different R-groups on the diketone influence the $\nu(\text{C-O})$ and $\nu(\text{C-C})$ vibrations in the IR spectra. The corresponding values of these frequencies decrease in the order: *hfac* (**39c**) > *dibzac* (**39b**) > *acac* (**39a**) > *tmhd* (**39d**) ligands. Semiempirical PM3 and ZINDO/1^{36,37} calculations were used to characterize the complex species. According to both methods, cobalt(II) ions are capable of being bound with neighboring N atoms from pyridine and tertiary amine as well as to the O atom of diketone moiety, forming an inner molecule complex with a trigonal bipyramidal geometry. All molecules present high symmetry with typical coordination mode for *tpmc* along the macrocyclic moiety around cobalt(II) ions. The adjacent oxygen atoms of the β -diketonato ligand were joined to two cobalt atoms occupying *cis* positions.

These results showed that there is some variation in calculated bond lengths around the cobalt (Co–N and Co–O) and the Rac skeleton (O–C and C–C). Slight elongation of hexafluoro β -diketonato ring bonds in **39c** as well as the Co–O_{hfac} coordination bond was a result of the electron-withdrawing effect of the $-\text{CF}_3$ groups that lower the negative charge density on the oxygen donors, decreasing the basicity of β -diketone³⁸. An opposite effect was found with respect to the methyl substituent diketones in the complexes **39a** and **39d**. The estimated distance between two diketonato oxygens was longer than the experimental value for free β -diketone ligand³⁹ as a consequence of bridging O,O'-coordination toward both cobalt atoms in octaaza moiety. In complex



- 39** (a) R = Me (dam = acac) (see **39'**)
 (b) R = Ph (dam = dbzm) (see **39''**)
 (c) R = CF₃ (dam = hfac)
 (d) R = t-Bu (dam = dpim)



39a with the corresponding acetylacetonate this distance is 4.637 Å (Table 4 and **39''**). This became longer with the bulky *tert*-butyl group and/or withheld the effect of $-\text{CF}_3$ groups in the complexes **39d** and **39c**, while it is shorter in complex **39'** due to the presence of parallel benzene ring orientation. Consequently, the effect of the bridging ligands on the Co-to-Co distances in these dicobalt compounds is in the same order as well.

III. SPECTROSCOPY OF THE METAL ENOLATES

A. NMR Spectroscopy

Ester enolates can be used as molecular models of the active centers in the anionic polymerization of acrylates and methacrylates. Thus, knowledge of the structure of these models in polar and nonpolar solvents is important for the understanding of the polymerization processes. Earlier ¹³C and ⁷Li NMR studies by Wang and coworkers⁴⁰ of methyl

TABLE 4. Selected bond distances and angles calculated for complexes **39a–d** by the semiempirical PM3 method

Complex	39a	39b	39c	39d
E_{tot} (kcal mol ⁻¹)	204.2	232.6	262.6	224.2
E_{tot} (kcal mol ⁻¹) ^a	294.4	337.2	388.2	324.1
Co–N (Å) ^b	1.85–2.10	1.90–1.92	1.92–2.01	1.92–1.99
Co–N (Å) ^{a, b}	2.05–2.23	2.06–2.16	2.05–2.15	2.04–2.38
Co–O (Å)	1.988	1.994	2.034	1.876
C18–O (Å)	1.396	1.397	1.398	1.386
C18–C19 (Å)	1.455	1.494	1.501	1.413
C18–C20 (Å)	1.504	1.518	1.525	1.520
O---O (Å) ^c	4.637	4.595	4.683	4.750
Co---Co (Å) ^c	5.760	5.431	6.146	6.453
∠Co–O–C18(°)	110.15	121.87	108.32	114.57
∠O–C18–C19 (°)	124.75	123.23	126.54	124.90
∠O–C18–C20 (°)	116.59	118.38	117.62	120.00
∠C18–C19–C18 (°)	124.96	116.73	127.90	121.38

^a Calculated by the ZINDO/1 method.^b Range of Co–N1 to Co–N4 distances.^c Nonbonded interatomic distance.

α -lithioisobutyrate (mibLi) in thf solution revealed an equilibrium between these species and its dimer. According to osmometry measurements the aggregation degree of mibLi in thf at room temperature is about 3.5⁴¹, therefore they concluded⁴⁰ that the equilibrium was between (mibLi)₂ and (mibLi)₄. Interpretation of the NMR data⁴² on aggregation of mibLi in thf was aided by semiempirical MNDO⁴³ calculations carried out by Dybal and Kriz⁴⁴ of several possible dimeric, trimeric and tetrameric structures, both unsolvated and specifically solvated with dimethyl ether (a model for thf). In this work the dimeric and trimeric structures of ester-like units (CH₃)₂C(Li)CO₂CH₃ were more stable than the corresponding aggregates of enolate-like units (CH₃)₂C=C(OLi)OCH₃. However, it is important to note the MNDO tendency to overestimate the strength of the C–Li bond^{45,46}.

Weiss, Yakimansky and Müller⁴⁷ performed *ab initio* calculations to obtain the equilibrium geometries, energies and ¹³C NMR shifts of various monomeric, dimeric and tetrameric aggregates of mibLi. The energy values were improved through single-point MP2 calculations. These gas phase results should be compared to the data on the mibLi or ethyl α -lithioisobutyrate (eibLi) state of aggregation in nonpolar solvents like toluene. Both semiempirical MNDO and PM3 calculations of specific and nonspecific solvation energies of mibLi aggregates solvated by thf were carried out and it was found that the solvation effects decrease in the following order: monomer > dimer > tetramer. The calculated total solvation energies for mibLi aggregates were used to estimate the solvent effects on the *ab initio* relative energies of the aggregates. In all considered systems, Weiss and coworkers found at least two stable structures for each aggregate. For monomer and dimer structures, a planar and nonplanar arrangement of the C=C double bond and the Li–O bond were obtained. In the nonplanar structures, there is a direct interaction between the π -system and one lithium atom, whereas this direct (attractive) interaction is missing in the planar systems.

Dybal and Kriz⁴⁴ already presented *ab initio* calculations for the planar (**40**) and nonplanar (**41**) mibLi. Calculations at the MP2/SVD//MP2/SVD computing level render **41** as the more stable by 3.3 kcal mol⁻¹, which is too small to allow predictions concerning the stability in polar solvent at ambient temperatures. More pronounced differences were found in the calculated ¹³C NMR shifts (Table 5). They found a high-field shift of the

TABLE 5. Comparison of calculated (SCF/TZD//SCF/SVD level of theory) and experimental ^{13}C NMR chemical shifts (in ppm with respect to TMS) of mibLi aggregates

C type	Oligomer	Planar ^a	Nonplanar ^a	Experimental ^b	eibLi ^c
C=O	monomer	169.6 (40)	176.7(41)	—	—
	dimer	164.1 (42)	164.5 (43)	158.9	163.9 ^{a,d}
	tetramer	161.9 (44)	162.3/162.4 (45)	160.5	158.5/159.2 ^e
C α	monomer	50.8 (40)	44.5 (41)	—	—
	dimer	66.8 (42)	58.3 (43)	65.8	67.2 ^{a,d}
	tetramer	78.8 (44)	77.9/78.1 (45)	72.5/73.5	76.5/78.5 ^e

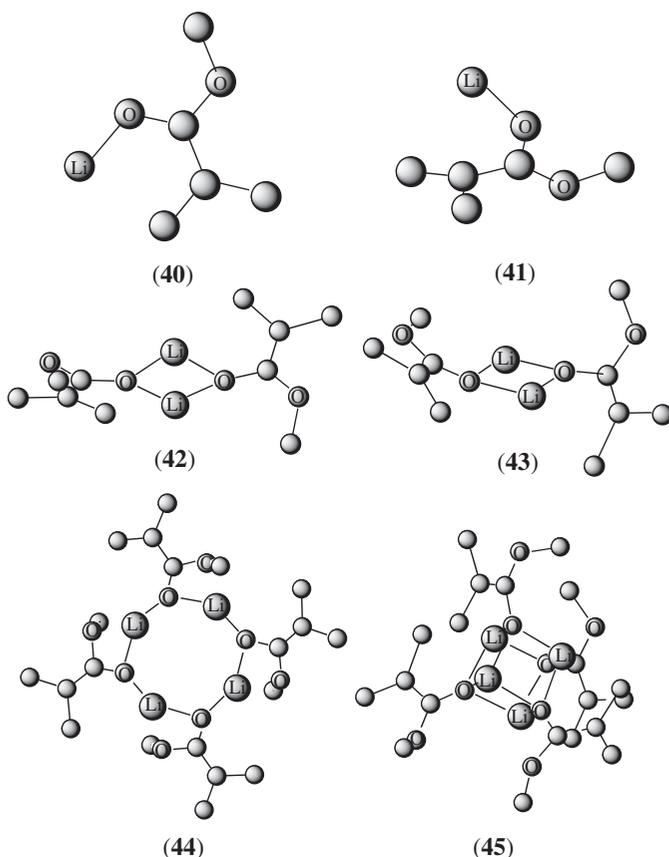
^a Calculated at the SCF/TZD//SCF/SVD level of theory.

^b In thf solution at -80°C .

^c Selected chemical shifts of ethyl α -lithioisobutyrate for comparison.

^d For the planar form of eibLi.

^e Experimental value in toluene solution at -60°C .



α -carbon (50.8 ppm) with a Mulliken charge of $-0.49e$ for **40** compared to 44.5 ppm and $-0.66e$ for **41**. These results point to the α -carbon of the nonplanar monomer **41** as having a stronger carbanion character than that of the planar **40** and it is thus assumed to have a higher activity in anionic polymerization.

Geometric optimization of the dimeric mibLi systems yielded at the MP2/TZD//SCF/SVP computing level a planar (**42**) and a nonplanar (**43**) structure, which were almost isoenergetic (relative energy *ca* 1 kcal mol⁻¹); in spite of the small calculated energy difference, the authors⁴⁴ proposed that the nonplanar structure **43** was the more stable at the correlated level.

The stabilization energy for the dimer formation was ΔE *ca* -28.7 kcal mol⁻¹ in the gas phase. Similarly to the monomeric structures, the carbanionic character of the α -carbon was stronger in the nonplanar structure **43** (charge: -0.57e) than in the planar **42** (charge: -0.47e). The corresponding calculated shifts lay at 66.8 ppm (planar) and 58.3 ppm (nonplanar) (see Table 6). The agreement between the calculated shift for the planar structure **42** and the experimental value (65.8 ppm) found by Wang and coworkers⁴⁰ was convincing. Thus, the shift of the dimer measured in thf solution belongs to the planar structure.

In the case of the possible tetrameric structures, the concept of filling up the coordination sphere of the electron-deficient Li through electron-richer parts of mibLi becomes more flexible. Weiss and coworkers⁴⁷ found as the most stable aggregates a nearly flat eight membered-ring structure (**44**) and a cubic structure (**45**). At the MP2/SVD//SCF/SVD computing level **45** was significantly (*ca* 9.6 kcal mol⁻¹) more stable than **44**, in agreement with the X-ray data for crystalline ester enolates^{13,14} and *ab initio* calculations⁴⁸ of comparable systems (LiX₄, X = OH, F), where cubic structures were found to be the most stable. The stabilization energies for the tetramers are in the range of -43 to -45 kcal mol⁻¹, which means that at least in the gas phase or in nonpolar solvents like toluene, the tetramers are more stable than the dimers and the monomers. This stabilization of higher aggregates was in accord with experimental osmometry data⁴². Tetramers show shifts at δ equal to *ca* 78 ppm and Mulliken charges of -0.41e and -0.42e. The tetramer structures **44** and **45** have similar values of shifts (Table 6) and charges. The calculated NMR shifts agreed well with those measured by Schlaad and coworkers⁴⁹ for eibLi in toluene. The effect of the alky group of the ester on the calculated shifts of the planar mibLi and eibLi dimers was shown to be negligible. The charges on the α -carbon and the NMR shifts (Table 6) clearly showed that the carbanion (or nucleophilic) character of the α -carbon decreases due to aggregation. This trend, observed on going from the monomer through the dimer to the tetramer, was also reflected by the reactivity in anionic polymerization.

Multinuclear ⁷Li and ¹³C NMR and quantum-chemical investigations by Müller and coworkers⁵⁰ showed that it is possible to determine the structure of active species in methacrylate polymerization in the presence of triethylaluminum (AlEt₃) in nonpolar solvents, such as toluene. Reaction of eibLi and trialkylaluminum with methyl pivalate (mpiv), in equimolar amounts, leads to an equilibrium of monomer **46** and dimer **47** complexes (eibLi•mpiv•AlEt₃)_n (*n* = 1, 2), consistent with kinetic studies. Methyl pivalate was

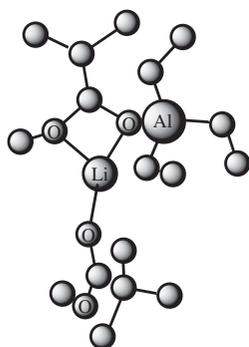
TABLE 6. Calculated C α -NMR shifts, Mulliken charges and C=C bond lengths for the most stable SCF/SVD//SCF/SVD geometries of mibLi aggregates

	Monomer		Dimer		Tetramer	
	40 ^a	41 ^b	42 ^a	43 ^b	44 ^a	45 ^b
Shift (ppm)	50.8	44.5	66.8	58.3	<i>ca</i> 78	<i>ca</i> 78
Charge (e)	-0.49	-0.66	-0.47	-0.57	-0.41	-0.42
Bond length (Å)	1.356	1.387	1.342	1.36	1.335	1.335

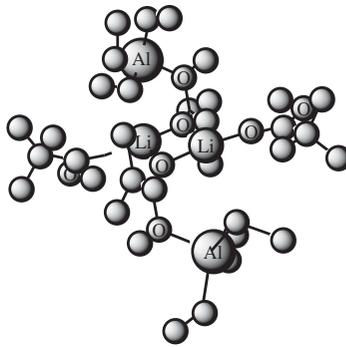
^a Planar structure.

^b Nonplanar structure.

able to fill up the coordination sphere of lithium, leading to highly stabilized active chain ends without the tendency to associate with polymer ester groups, preventing formation of a network. Although excess AlEt_3 destroys these species, forming separate adducts of each ester ($\text{eibLi}\cdot 2\text{AlEt}_3$ and $\text{mpiv}\cdot \text{AlEt}_3$), these authors concluded that this reaction was not important in real polymerization systems, where the concentration of the ester groups is much higher than that of AlEt_3 .



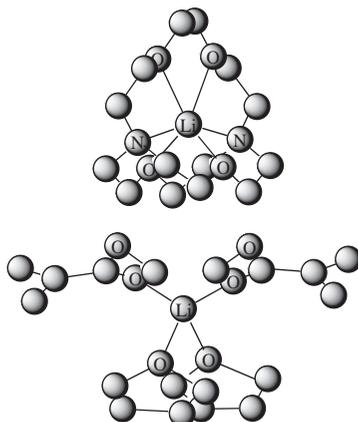
(46)



(47)

Yakimansky and Müller⁵¹ performed a DFT study on structures of the mibLi in thf solution, in the presence of tmeda , dimethoxyethane (dme), crown ether 12-crown-4 and cryptand-2,1,1, as electron donor ligands (α -ligands). Both specific solvation with thf and/or ligand molecules, and nonspecific solvation by the solvent continuum were taken into account. The possibility of ligand-separated ion-pair formation was analyzed for each of the ligands, including thf alone. The theoretical results obtained by means of DFT calculations, using a basis set similar to the 6-31G*, clearly demonstrated that tmeda , dme and 12-crown-4-separated ion pairs of mibLi are not sufficiently stable in thf solution to provoke an accelerating effect on the anionic polymerization of methyl methacrylate (mma) by mibLi in the presence of these σ -ligands. This result agrees with the experimental data for both tmeda ⁵² and oligoether ligands⁵³. In contrast, the formation of the cryptand-2,1,1-separated triple ion pair of mibLi (**48**) was shown to be energetically quite favorable in thf solution at all considered levels of theory, including the B3LYP/TZVP+ level with diffuse s-functions. These data were in agreement with the experimental ¹³C and ⁷Li NMR data reported by Wang and coworkers⁵³. It is important to emphasize that the structural features of the ion pair (C_2 -symmetry and interionic separation) were in excellent agreement with those found experimentally for 2,1,1-cryptated lithium iodide⁵⁴. In most cases peripherally solvated dimers were the most stable species. Only in the presence of cryptand-2,1,1 was a ligand-separated triple ion pair, $[\text{Li}(2,1,1)_1]^+$, $[(\text{mibLi})(\text{mib})(\text{thf})_2]^-$, shown to be comparable in stability to the thf-solvated dimer, $(\text{mibLi})_2\text{thf}_4$. These results were in agreement with experimental NMR data on the structure of mibLi in the presence of dme , 12-crown-4 and cryptand-2,1,1. An upfield shift of the ¹³C NMR signal of the α -carbon of mibLi observed in the presence of cryptand-2,1,1, originally attributed to a ligand-separated monomer, $\text{mibLi}(2,1,1)^+$, was well reproduced by HF-calculated NMR shifts for the predicted ligand-separated triple ion pair.

A noticeable increase in rate was also observed in the polymerization of mma in the presence of the $\text{Na}^+(2,2,2)$ counteranion⁵⁵. Wang and coworkers⁵³ postulated that



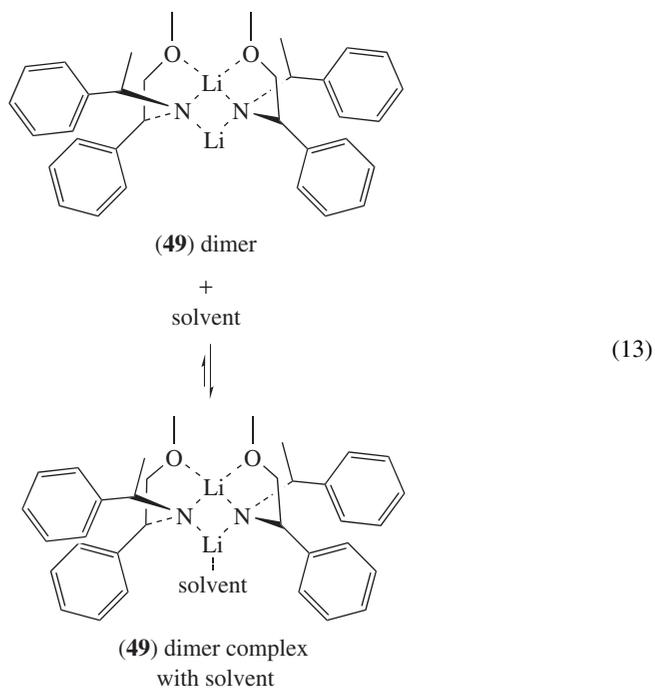
(48)

the counteranion within the ion pair formed in the presence of cryptand-2,1,1 was the monomeric mib anion. However, the results reported by Yakimansky and Müller⁵¹ on the calculated stabilities and ¹³C NMR chemical shifts of α -carbons for the 2,1,1-cryptated complexes of mibLi pointed to the $[\text{Li}(2,1,1)]^+$, $[(\text{mibLi})(\text{mib})(\text{thf})_2]^-$ triple ion pair as the most probable one. Moreover, experimental X-ray data confirmed the ability of organolithium compounds to form thf-separated ion pairs containing triple counteranions with respect to the $[\text{Li}(\text{thf})_4]^+$ cation⁵⁶. As further arguments for triple anions, it could also be added that solutions of phenyllithium have been postulated to contain Li^+ , Ph-Li-Ph^- ion pairs⁵⁷, and those of 1:1 PhMPhLi adducts to contain ion pairs M^+ , Ph-Li-Ph^- ($\text{M} = \text{Na}, \text{K}, \text{Cs}$)⁵⁸, and a crystalline complex with the suggested⁵⁹ structure of $[\text{Na}(\text{OEt}_2)]^+$, Ph-Li-Ph^- was known⁵⁸. Organolithium compounds are strong dipoles which can form aggregates in solution⁶⁰; for example, in coordinating solvents such as ethers, they often present dimeric or tetrameric structures.

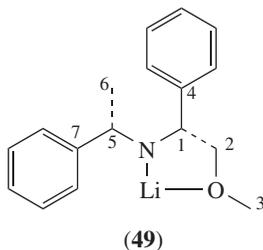
The presence of Lewis bases affects the reactivity of organolithium reagents in solution, allowing noncovalently bonded auxiliaries to be used for asymmetric reactions⁶¹. To obtain a rational design of such chiral additives, a detailed understanding of the thermodynamic and kinetics of ligand exchange is necessary. However, the mechanism of this important process is yet unclear. Hilmersson⁶² reported the fruitful combination of experimental and computing methods (semiempirical PM3 and DFT B3LYP/6-31G*) to address this topic. This author used calculated isotropic shielding constants (DFT B3PW91^{18,63}/6-31G*) as an additional source for correct assignment of NMR signals of organolithium compounds. Calculations of isotropic shielding constants of ¹³C nuclei can provide additional support for assignment of a given structure, helping in the choice between closely related structures. Calculation of chemical shifts can provide additional support to the correct assignment. Gauge-invariant atomic orbital⁶⁴ (GIAO) DFT calculations of the isotropic shielding constants of ¹³C nuclei of various compounds have been reported. There are many accurate calculations of ¹³C chemical shifts⁶⁵.

Hilmersson reported several studies on **49** and its solvated and mixed complexes with *n*-BuLi by various NMR spectroscopy methods (equation 13)⁶⁶. The geometries of the structures $(\mathbf{49})_2 \cdot \text{dee}$ (dee = diethyl ether) and $(\mathbf{49})_2 \cdot \text{thf}$ were optimized using semiempirical PM3 methods. The distances between the lithium and the coordinating oxygen of the ethereal ligands were 2.06 Å (dee) and 2.02 Å (thf). Single-point energy

calculations of the relative solvation energies were performed at the B3LYP/6-31G(d) level of theory for the process $(49)_2 + \text{solvent} \rightleftharpoons (49)_2 \cdot (\text{solvent})$. Calculated solvation energies for the equilibrium were $\Delta E_{\text{solv}}(\text{dec}) = -9.15 \text{ kcal mol}^{-1}$ and $\Delta E_{\text{solv}}(\text{thf}) = -10.94 \text{ kcal mol}^{-1}$.



The dissociation of dec solvent from $(49)_2 \cdot \text{dec}$ was modeled at the semiempirical PM3 level. The calculated Li–O_{dec} distances go from 2.06 Å in the normal state of $(49)_2 \cdot \text{dec}$ to 3.119 Å in the corresponding transition state (50). Single-point energy calculations at the B3LYP/6-31G(d)//PM3 level of theory gave an activation energy of 7.3 kcal mol⁻¹, fairly close to the experimentally determined activation enthalpy of 11.0 kcal mol⁻¹. Similar results were obtained for the dissociation the $(49)_2 \cdot \text{thf}$ complex. The calculated activation energy of 9.5 kcal mol⁻¹ was close to the 11.2 kcal mol⁻¹ obtained by means of a full bandshape analysis of the dynamic NMR spectra. Isotropic shielding values were calculated by the GIAO method at the B3PW91/6-31G(d)//PM3 level of theory. The



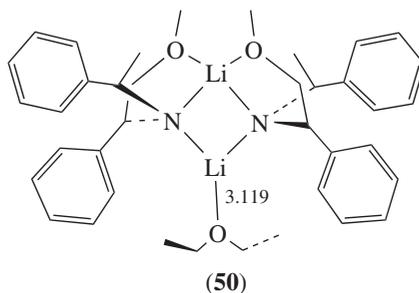


TABLE 7. Experimental ($-90\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$) and calculated^a ^{13}C NMR chemical shifts for selected carbon atoms of $(49)_2\cdot\text{dec}$ and $(49)_2\cdot\text{thf}$

Carbon atom ^b	$(49)_2\cdot\text{dec}$		$(49)_2\cdot\text{thf}$	
	δ_{exp}	δ_{calc}	δ_{exp}	δ_{calc}
2	77.8 ^c		78.4 ^c	
6	27.1	29.4	27.2	29.7
3	57.6	55.4	57.5	55.9
5	61.8	64.4	61.0	64.9
1	64.4	67.7	64.8	68.1
4	147.4	142.0	147.3	143.0
7	153.7	148.0	153.4	147.1
Coordinated solvent (α -carbon)	60.0	60.5	68.4	69.2
Coordinated solvent (β -carbon)	11.9	13.1	24.5	25.9

^a DFT-GIAO at the B3PW91/6-31G(d)//PM3 level of theory.

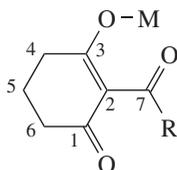
^b The ^{13}C NMR signals of the aromatic carbon atoms have not been fully assigned and are therefore excluded.

^c Reference for the ^{13}C NMR spectrum.

corresponding chemical shifts are presented in Table 7. There is satisfactory agreement between the experimental and the GIAO-DFT computational results and the largest differences between experimental and calculated shifts were ± 2 ppm: these results allowed Hilmersson to propose that the GIAO-DFT method can become invaluable as an independent parameter for resonance assignments of complicated structures and aggregates involving organolithium compounds⁶².

Szczecinski and coworkers⁶⁷ have recently performed ^1H , ^{13}C NMR and computational DFT studies on the structure of 2-acylcyclohexane-1,3-diones and their lithium sodium and potassium salt enolates (**51a–c**) in solution. Compound **51c** (ntbc) is a life-saving medicine applied in tyrosinemia type I⁶⁸. The molecular structures of **51a–c** in solutions were obtained using DFT methods with B3LYP functional and 6-31G** and 6-311G(2d,p) basis sets, while the theoretical values of the NMR parameters were calculated by the GIAO-DFT B3LYP/6-311G(2d,p) method (see Table 8). The theoretical data⁶⁷ for the triketo compounds **51a–c** supported the contention that the experimental NMR spectra pointed to the endocyclic tautomer as the prevalent one in equilibrium. The differences in

NMR spectra of the salts of **51a** can be rationalized in terms of the size of the cation and the degree of salt dissociation. It seems that in dmsO solution the lithium salt exists mainly as an ion pair stabilized by the chelation of a lithium cation with two oxygen atoms. The free energy of activation for rotation of the formyl group for this salt was estimated to be $12.3 \text{ kcal mol}^{-1}$, suggesting that in these systems, including the free enolate ions, all atoms directly bonded to the carbonyl carbons are on the same plane. Some observations concerning the chemical shift changes could indicate strong solvation of the anion of **51a** by water molecules.



(51) (a) M = H, Li, Na, K, R = H

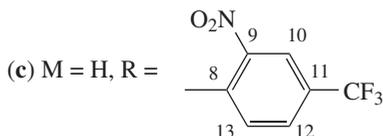
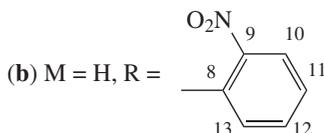


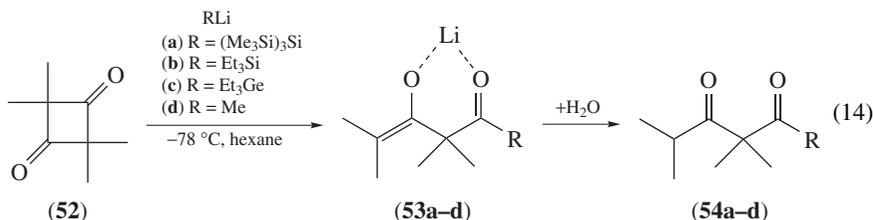
TABLE 8. Experimental and calculated^a ¹³C chemical shifts (ppm) for **51a–c** in CDCl₃ solution

Carbon number	Compound 51a		Compound 51b		Compound 51c	
	δ_{exp}	δ_{calc}	δ_{exp}	δ_{calc}	δ_{exp}	δ_{calc}
1	195.1	194.4	193.9	192.7	194.1	192.7
2	113.8	112.1	112.8	111.4	112.7	111.5
3	195.6	196.8	195.6	197.3	195.8	197.4
4	31.2	30.8	31.8	32.3	31.6	31.9
5	19.3	20.5	19.1	20.2	19.1	20.1
6	36.5	36.5	37.5	37.2	37.3	36.6
7	191.3	191.8	197.7	198.4	196.3	196.7
8			136.6	138.9	139.7	141.8
9			145.5	144.8	145.5	144.9
10			123.6	123.7	121.1	122.8
11			129.6	127.1	132.0	130.8
12			134.1	135.0	130.8	131.0
13			126.7	125.2	127.7	125.3

^a Theoretical absolute values of carbon atom shielding constants by the GIAO DFT B3LYP/6-311G(2d,p) PCM method.

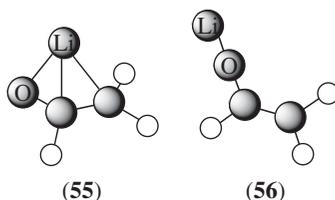
B. UV Spectroscopy

Equation 14 shows the reaction of tetramethyl-1,3-cyclobutanedione (**52**) with various organolithium compounds, opening the cyclobutanedione ring to give the corresponding lithium β -diketonates (**53a–d**), which after aqueous work-up gave the corresponding β -diketones (**54a–d**). Compounds **54a–c** were the first known cases of a β -ketoacylsilane or a β -ketoacylgermane⁶⁹. The UV-visible spectra of the lithium enolates **53a–c** exhibit two new transitions: one absorption is ‘red’ shifted and the other is ‘blue’ shifted (each by about 40–50 nm) relative to the absorptions of the corresponding β -ketoacylsilanes. *Ab initio* (HF/6-31G*) molecular orbital calculations showed that the ‘red-shifted’ transitions stem from a low-lying Rydberg-type antibonding O–Li orbital, while the ‘blue-shifted’ transition results from a weakening (due to Li⁺ complexation) of the destabilizing hyperconjugative interactions between the oxygen lone pair (n_O) and the σ_{C-Si} orbital, which leads to a lowering of the energy of the filled $n_O - \sigma_{C-Si}$ orbital relative to its energy in the β -diketones, and thus to a higher ($n_O - \sigma_{C-Si}$) $\rightarrow \pi(C-O)^*$ excitation energy than in the corresponding β -diketones.



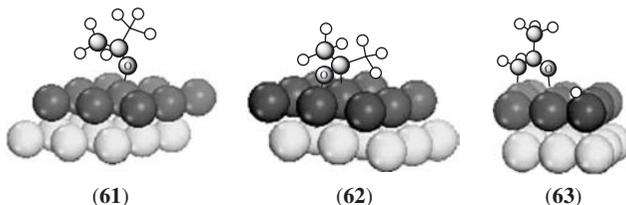
C. IR Spectroscopy

Depending on the reaction conditions, *n*-BuLi may react as a base both with the reactants and the solvent. Thus, it has been shown that the *n*-BuLi dimer reacts with thf to give acetaldehyde lithium enolate ($\text{CH}_2=\text{CHOLi}$). Castella-Ventura and coworkers⁷⁰ applied the DFT approach at the B3LYP/6-31+G* level to determine the geometrical, energetic and vibrational characteristics of the different aggregates of the acetaldehyde lithium enolate involved in the cleavage of thf by *n*-BuLi. Calculations showed that two types of anions may be distinguished in these aggregates, the O and $\pi(\text{CC})$ -Li bound pyramidal structure (**55**) and the O-Li only bound linear structure (**56**). In parallel, IR and FT-Raman spectroscopy allowed one to determine the vibrational properties of the different enolate aggregates and to specify the mechanism of the thf cleavage. The very good agreement between theory and experiment concerning the wavenumbers and the IR intensities allowed one to characterize the structures of the different enolate aggregates.



The mechanism of the addition of HLi, CH_3Li and their dimers to aldehydes (formaldehyde, acetaldehyde) has been studied by *ab initio* methods^{71,72}. For the thf cleavage,

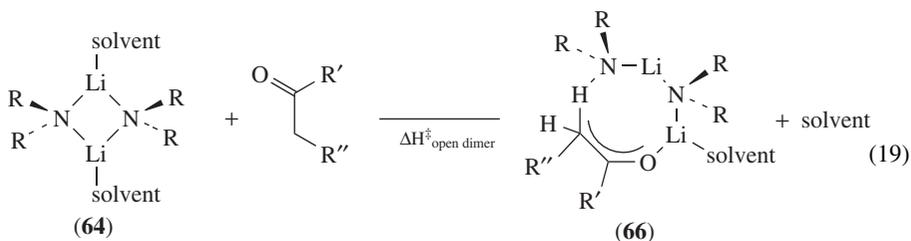
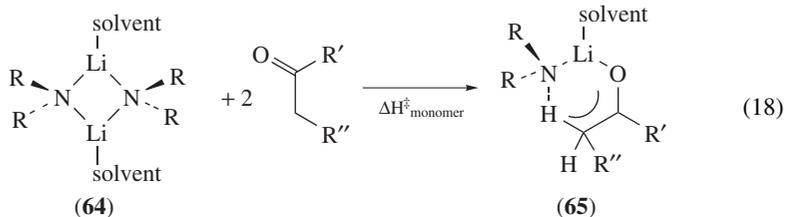
by modeling can be used as a starting point for determining the most likely mechanism of the reactive traits related to stereo- and regioselectivity in molecules containing more than one multiple bond. Recently, Willock and coworkers⁷⁶ presented a periodic DFT calculation with the generalized gradient approximation⁷⁷ (GGA-DFT) for adsorption modes of acetone on the (111) surface of Pt, in various orientations and in three possible isomeric forms. In the gas phase, the ketone was considerably more stable than the enol or enolate, thus any adsorption process will begin with the ketone interacting with the surface. The keto isomer was found to be around $4.5 \text{ kcal mol}^{-1}$ more strongly adsorbed in an end-on, $\eta^1(\text{O})$ configuration (**61**) than the alternative $\mu_2(\text{C}_2\text{O})$ adsorption parallel to the surface (**62**). This energy difference is caused by the steric interaction between the methyl groups and the surface and so is likely to be common to any substituted ketone adsorbed parallel to the surface. The agreement between the calculated vibrational modes of **61** and experimental electron energy loss spectroscopy (EELS) data was satisfactory for all the studied skeletal modes of the molecule. Configuration **62** has a considerably longer C–O bond than the gas phase ketone, with a correspondingly lowered C–O stretch frequency. This makes it unlikely that the second species identified in the surface spectroscopy experiments was a ketone adsorbed parallel to the surface. In addition, experimental thermal desorption spectra data suggested that this second species is more strongly bound than **61**, which was not supported by their or earlier calculations. Willock and coworkers⁷⁶ concluded that the most likely explanation for the second species observed in the experiments for acetone adsorbed on a Pt(111) surface has the enolate structure **63**. This would mean that deprotonation of acetone can take place on the clean Pt surface even at low temperatures. This explanation seems reasonable since similar species have recently been observed on the (111) surface of Ni⁷⁸.



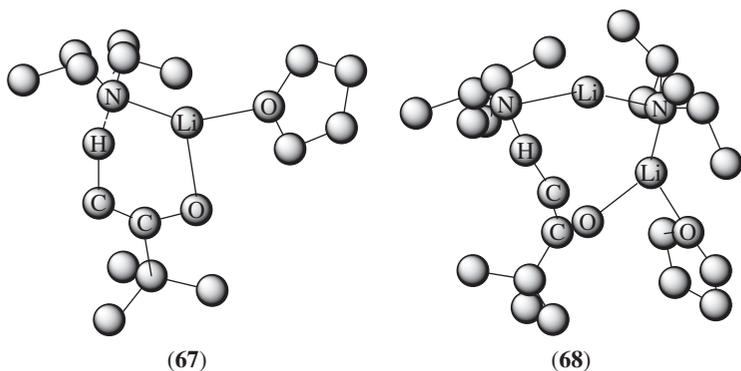
IV. REACTIVITY OF THE METAL ENOLATES

A. Metalation Reactions

During the last four decades, lithium dialkylamide bases have been the most employed reagents for the formation of lithium enolates and related stabilized carbanions. A plethora of empirical observations have been the basis of frequent mechanistic debates on these types of formation processes. In 1990 Collum and coworkers⁷⁹ initiated investigations of the structures and reactivities of lithium dialkylamides in order to establish the lithium dialkylamide structure–reactivity relationships underlying their role as strong Bronsted bases. More recently, they began to employ semiempirical MNDO methods to study a number of issues that could not be adequately addressed by spectroscopic and kinetic works. In 1995 Romesberg and Collum⁸⁰ studied the metalation mediated by the lithium amide dimer (**64**) of carbonyl compounds such as acetaldehyde, acetone and pinacolone (AcBu-*t*), leading to complexes with the amide monomer (**65**) or with the amide open dimer (**66**), applying semiempirical MNDO methods (see equations 18 and 19).



The role of lithium amide, solvent and substrate substituents on the absolute and relative stabilities of the monomeric and open dimeric transition **67**, the six-membered ring, bears little resemblance to standard cyclohexane conformation. The ring of the unhindered $\text{LiNH}_2/\text{acetaldehyde}/\text{H}_2\text{O}$ transition structure displayed a puckering arrangement along the axis between the lithium and the acidic carbon that was unique to the minimally substituted system. The puckered structure resembled the unsolvated $\text{LiNH}_2/\text{acetaldehyde}$ structure calculated with the *ab initio method* by McKee⁸¹. Inclusion of alkyl groups on the lithium amide, substrate and solvent fragments caused flattening of the ring to near planarity for *Ida*-based transition structures (*Ida* = lithium diisopropylamide) solvated by the bulkier etheral and amine solvents, for example in the case of **67**, derived from pinacolone and solvated with thf. Both C–O and C–C bond lengths differ only slightly from those observed in the starting carbonyl substrates. The open dimeric transition structure **68** shared several geometrical characteristics with other open dimeric ground states⁸² and bear little semblance to the standard carbocyclic eight-membered ring⁸³. The ring forms a smooth loop and the lone-pair-bearing nitrogen is close to the acidic proton. The fundamental geometry of the eight-membered ring varied only marginally with changes in the lithium amide, substrate or solvent. The lithium amide *N*-alkyl groups showed some



rotation away from being coplanar, presumably to avoid steric interactions. The two alkyl substituents of the ketone substrate were generally free of spatial interactions with the remainder of the transition structure. In the more hindered *lda* case, the solvent was located away from the bulky *N*-alkyl groups. The relatively uncongested region about the carbonyl oxygen allowed conformational relaxation to both the solvent and ketone substituents. In general, relief of the high steric demands inherent to the disolvated cyclic dimer reactant (**64**) upon proceeding to the transition states was the dominant factor determining the values of the activation enthalpies. The results shed light on a number of issues central to lithium-amide-mediated metalations, such as: (i) the *syn* effect observed in imine metalations, (ii) *E/Z* ketone enolization selectivities, (iii) the dramatically reduced kinetic acidities of imines relative to ketones and (iv) the role of the chelate effect in ligand-assisted imine metalations.

Calculated values of activation enthalpies for ketone enolizations via monomeric and open dimeric transition structures are listed in Table 9. Analysis of the results points out that increasing the lithium amide bulk reduces the activation enthalpies. This behavior was consistent with the notion that relief of the high steric congestion in the lithium amide dimers upon proceeding to the transition structure imparts the dialkylamide bases with their high reactivity. Comparison of the activation enthalpies between acetone (*AcMe*) and pinacolone (*AcBu-t*) indicates that the steric demands of the substrate bulk are not important, a behavior prevalent with monomeric enolization transition structures that are not very sterically congested. Solvent perturbations showed a significant influence on the calculated barriers, with predicted metalation rates following the order: $\text{NMe}_3 > \text{hmpa} > \text{thf} \approx \text{Me}_2\text{O} > \text{H}_2\text{O}$. Within this series Romesberg and Collum⁸⁰ found an interesting result: monomer-based metalations are predicted to be slower for *thf* than for either the weakly coordinating NMe_3 or strongly coordinating *hmpa*. NMe_3 and *hmpa* are both sterically demanding, yet have very different affinities for lithium ion; *hmpa* imparts stabilization to the transition state that is greater than in the ground state. In contrast, NMe_3 was destabilizing in the ground state, yet less so in the transition state. This is a recurrence of the following principle: *the high reactivities of hindered lithium dialkylamides stem from relief of steric demands*. The open dimer-based enolizations showed an enhanced sensitivity to amide steric bulk relative to the monomer cases. The barriers were predicted to increase marginally with the increased ketone bulk

TABLE 9. Enthalpies of activation (ΔH^\ddagger) for cyclic monomeric- and open dimeric-based transition structures (**65** and **66**) of ketone metalation

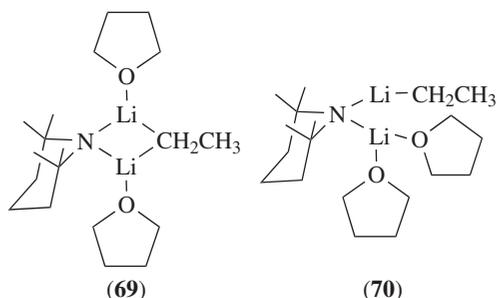
Amide/substrate/solvent	$\Delta H_{\text{monomeric}}^\ddagger$	$\Delta H_{\text{open dimeric}}^\ddagger$	$\Delta\Delta H^{\ddagger a}$
$\text{LiNH}_2/\text{AcH}/\text{H}_2\text{O}$	34.5	35.2	0.7
$\text{LiNMe}_2/\text{AcMe}/\text{H}_2\text{O}$	37.8	39.7	1.9
$\text{LiNMe}_2/\text{AcMe}/\text{Me}_2\text{O}$	37.2	35.7	-1.5
<i>lda</i> / <i>AcMe</i> / H_2O	34.2	34.2	0.0
<i>lda</i> / <i>AcMe</i> / Me_2O	31.8	24.8	-7.0
<i>lda</i> / <i>AcMe</i> / <i>thf</i>	31.8	25.4	-6.4
<i>lda</i> / <i>AcMe</i> / NMe_3	26.6	14.7	-11.9
<i>lda</i> / <i>AcMe</i> / <i>hmpa</i>	27.4	23.4	-4.0
<i>lda</i> / <i>AcBu-t</i> / H_2O	34.8	36.9	2.1
<i>lda</i> / <i>AcBu-t</i> / Me_2O	32.2	27.7	-4.5
<i>lda</i> / <i>AcBu-t</i> / <i>thf</i>	32.4	28.1	-4.3
<i>lda</i> / <i>AcBu-t</i> / NMe_3	27.4	18.4	-9.0
<i>lda</i> / <i>AcBu-t</i> / <i>hmpa</i>	28.2	26.9	-1.3

$$^a \Delta\Delta H^\ddagger = \Delta H_{\text{open dimeric}}^\ddagger - \Delta H_{\text{monomeric}}^\ddagger$$

(pinacolone vs. acetone) for the ethereal solvents, but increase markedly with substrate bulk for the NMe_3 solvation where destabilizing solvent–substrate interactions become substantial. The open dimer-based enolization pathways were predicted to display the same solvent-dependent rates as the monomer-based pathways. The open dimeric transition structures (**66**) were found to be more strongly stabilized by solvation than the dimeric *l*da reactant (**64**, $\text{R} = i\text{-Pr}$), yet less dramatically than for the monomeric transition structures (**65**). Structures **66** appeared to be more sterically demanding than **65**. The increased bulk of pinacolone was destabilizing for bulky solvents. However, the desolvation accompanying the open dimer-based metalations magnified the accelerating effects of the weakly coordinating NMe_3 ligands, yet attenuated the acceleration by *hmpa*.

B. Enolization and Tautomerization Reactions

Several studies have demonstrated the formation of the less stable *E* enolate under kinetic control rather than the more stable *Z* enolate. Mixed aggregate formation between alkyllithiums and lithium iodide was reported in 1968 by McKeever and coworkers⁸⁴, while Collum and coworkers⁸⁵ demonstrated a remarkably high *E/Z* selectivity of 3-pentanone enolization by lithium tetramethylpiperidide (Litmp) in the presence of lithium halides in very dilute solutions, although this selectivity decreased with increasing concentration. This high selectivity was attributed to the formation of various mixed aggregates⁸⁶, the synthetic importance of which was reported by Corey and Gross⁸⁷ in a study of enolization reactions in the presence of chlorotrimethylsilane, which generates lithium chloride during the course of the reaction. Although the mixed aggregate formation was not yet known, it was noted that the *E/Z* enolate selectivity was dependent upon the lithium dialkylamide which was used. Litmp was also shown to form a 1:1 mixed aggregate with ethyllithium and phenyllithium. The ⁷Li and ¹⁵N NMR spectra were consistent with either a cyclic mixed dimer (**69**) or an open mixed dimer (**70**). Semiempirical molecular orbital calculations showed that both mixed dimers are minima on the potential energy surface. Regardless of the actual structure of the major species, the reactive aggregate could be either a spectroscopically unobservable minor species or a small amount of the Litmp in equilibrium with the mixed dimer.



The stereoselective enolization of 3-pentanone by LiTMP mixed aggregates with butyllithium was studied by Pratt and coworkers⁸⁸. The mixed aggregate resulted in a slightly higher stereoselectivity, which increased with decreasing amount of the lithium base. Semiempirical PM3 calculations were used in an attempt to determine the mechanism of ketone deprotonation by the mixed aggregate. Equations 20 and 21 show two alternative mechanisms for the formation of lithium acetone enolate in *thf* solution, involving

either the cyclic mixed dimer (71) of lithium dimethylamide (Lidma) and ethyllithium or its open form (74). Formation of intermediate complexes (72 or 75) of acetone with the mixed dimers is assumed, which pass through a transition state (73 or 76) of ketone deprotonation by ethyllithium acting as a strong Lewis base. The activation enthalpies were calculated at various levels of refinement, as shown in Table 10, and in all cases there was a large energy difference in favor of transition structure 76, derived from the open mixed dimer, over transition structure 73, derived from the cyclic mixed dimer.

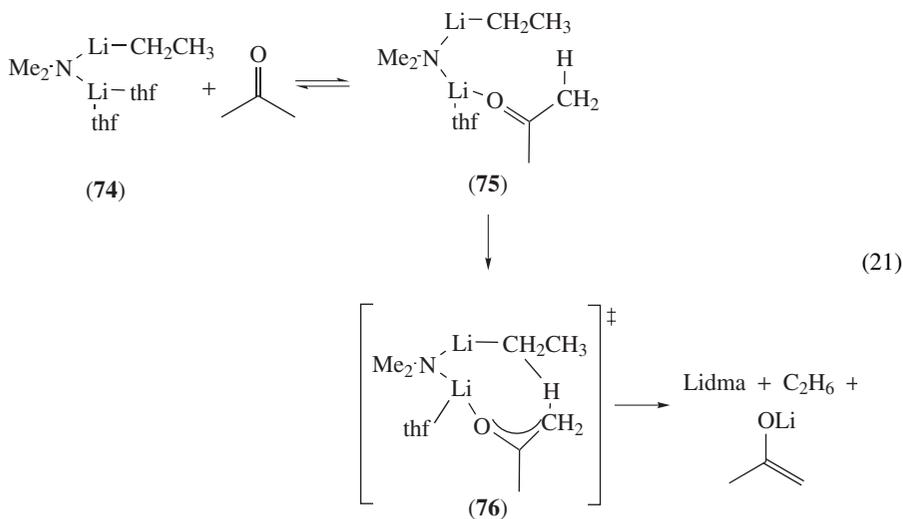
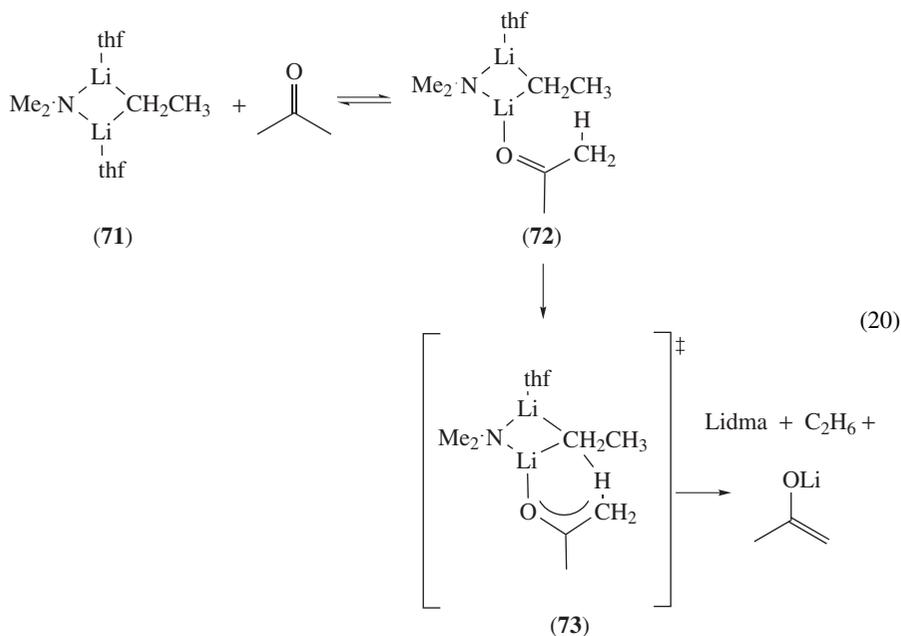


TABLE 10. Calculated activation energies (in kcal mol⁻¹) for acetone deprotonation by the cyclic and open mixed dimer mechanisms (equations 20 and 21)

Transition state	Calculation method		
	PM3	HF/3-21G	HF/6-31G**//HF/3-21G
Mixed cyclic dimer (73)	15.2	18.4	25.2
Mixed open dimer (76)	3.0	10.6	16.7

Mechanisms involving both the mixed cyclic (equation 20) and open dimers (equation 21) were considered. Activation enthalpies were calculated for the acetone enolate formation from the ethyllithium-lithium dimethylamide (LiDMA) cyclic and open dimers. For comparison purposes, the semiempirical PM3 geometries were reoptimized by using the HF/3-21G method, and single point energies were calculated at the HF/6-31G**//HF/3-21G level. The results are shown in Table 10. The large difference in calculated energy values indicates that the mixed open dimer pathway via the transition structure **76** is favored over the mixed cyclic dimer mechanism along the transition structure **73**.

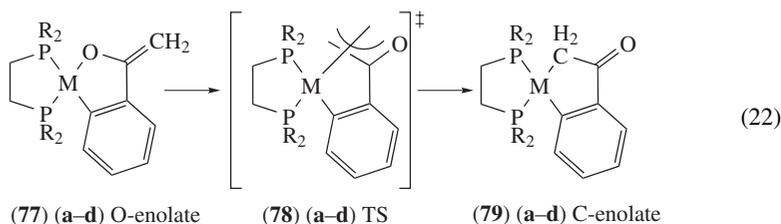
Calculations were performed on the deprotonation of 3-pentanone by the mixed open dimers of ethyllithium with both Lidma and Litmp systems. In both cases, the transition structures leading to the *E* enolate were favored over the *Z* enolate formation. For comparison purposes, calculations were also performed on the ground and transition states for the deprotonation of 3-pentanone by the open dimer of Litmp^{82,86}. In the case of the Lidma mixed aggregate, the calculated activation enthalpies for the formation of the *E* and *Z* enolates were 2.95 and 3.89 kcal mol⁻¹, respectively, while a theoretical *E/Z* ratio of 11.7 was found at -78 °C. With the Litmp mixed aggregate the calculated activation enthalpies were 3.09 and 4.40 kcal mol⁻¹ for the *E* and *Z* enolates, respectively, and the theoretical *E/Z* ratio was 27.9. For the Litmp open dimer (without mixed aggregation), the calculated activation enthalpy for the *E* enolate formation was only 1.11 kcal mol⁻¹, compared to 5.16 kcal mol⁻¹ for the *Z* enolate. These calculations predicted an *E/Z* ratio of 3.29×10^4 , which was much larger than the highest *E/Z* ratio reported for Litmp in very dilute solutions⁸⁶. From the results obtained using these semiempirical and *ab initio* calculations, Pratt and coworkers⁸⁸ showed that the most likely mechanism involves a mixed open dimer as either the ground state or a reactive intermediate, and that the reaction proceeds through an open dimer-like transition state. Calculations on the transition structures were consistent with the observed stereoselectivity, and indicated that this selectivity can be associated to greater steric hindrance in the transition state leading to the *Z* enolate.

2-Acylaryl complexes of Ni and Pd containing chelating diphosphines react with KOBu-*t* to give metallacyclic enolate complexes. While C-coordination is preferred in the case of Pd, the nickel O-enolate compounds are formed from the corresponding O-tautomers. Slow equilibration between O- and C-enolate tautomers has been observed for the nickel complex with an unsubstituted enolate function (M-O-C=CH₂). To provide theoretical support to the proposed molecular mechanism for the exchange between the tautomeric enolate forms as well as to gain a better understanding of the properties of these complexes, Cámpora and coworkers⁸⁹ performed the DFT calculations summarized in Table 11, using the BP86 functional and the numerical basis set DN*. As expected, the C-tautomeric form was strongly favored for Pd. For Ni, the C-enolate was favored by only about 2 kcal mol⁻¹. The presence of alkyl substituents on the P atoms of the phosphine ligand does not significantly change the energy balance, although there seems to be a tendency to favor the O-enolate form when electron-donor alkyl groups replace the hydrogen atoms. Since the energy calculations did not take into account solvation effects, they concluded

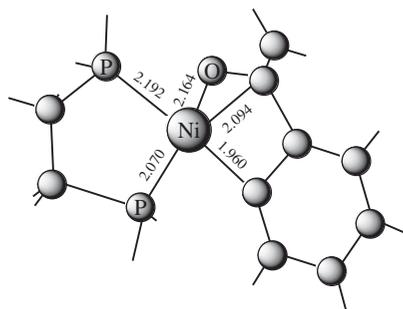
TABLE 11. Calculated energy differences and barriers for the tautomerization of divalent metal enolates shown in equation 22

Energy items (kcal mol ⁻¹)	M = R =	(a) Ni H	(b) Pd H	(c) Ni Me	(d) Ni <i>i</i> -Pr
$\Delta E = E(79) - E(77)$		2.07	7.23	2.11	0.03
$\Delta E^\ddagger = E(78) - E(77)$		25.2	—	25.4	25.4

that the calculations reasonably reproduce the thermoneutral character of the equilibrium between the two tautomeric Ni enolates.



The experimental data suggested that for the Ni derivatives the equilibration of the tautomers could involve an intermediate η^3 -enolate species. Accordingly, Cámpora and coworkers⁸⁹ located a transition structure (**80**) in which the Ni atom is interacting, simultaneously with the C and O atoms of the enolate fragment. The O–C–CH₂ unit was approximately perpendicular to the coordination plane (93.3°), allowing a π -interaction with the Ni atom. The lengths of the the Ni–O and Ni–C bonds suggested that the interaction was not symmetrical, and can be considered closer to η^2 -C=O than a η^3 -pseudoallylic interaction. The energy difference between **80** and the O–Ni enolate, *ca* 25.2 kcal mol⁻¹ (see entry a in Table 11), is very similar to the experimental value $\Delta G^\ddagger = 25.3$ kcal mol⁻¹, although it was somewhat higher than the activation enthalpy, $\Delta H^\ddagger = 18.5$ kcal mol⁻¹. Introduction of Me or *i*-Pr substituents into the diphosphine did not alter significantly the relative energy of the corresponding transition states. Therefore, the origin of the relatively high barrier to the tautomeric exchange is not steric hindrance caused by the diphosphine ligand, but distortion of the metallacyclic ring during the course of the process. The aryl–CO bond has to bend noticeably (it is nearly perpendicular to the aromatic ring), in order to maintain the M–enolate interaction. No such restriction exists



(80)

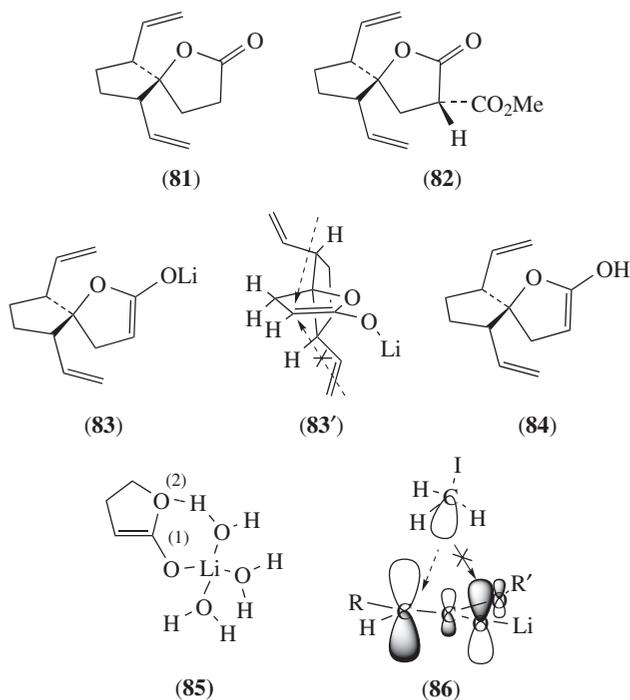
in open chain enolates, where the interconversion is more easy. The presence of bulky substituents on the diphosphine ligand seems to have a small influence on the equilibrium constant or the exchange rate between the two tautomers.

C. Alkylation Reactions

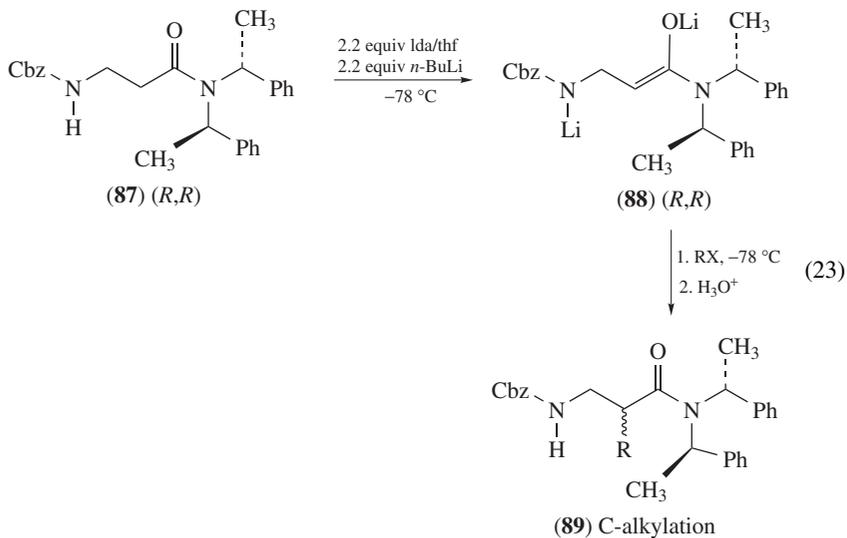
Considerable attention was given to the stereochemistry for the alkylation of metal enolates of γ -butyrolactones^{90,91} during the past 1980's decade. It is well recognized that electrophilic attack on the enolates of β -substituted γ -butyrolactones is controlled exclusively by the β -substituent leading to the *trans* addition products⁹². However, Iwasaki and coworkers⁹³ reported the reverse diastereofacial differentiation in the alkylation of the enolates of α,β -dibenzyl- γ -butyrolactones. These authors proposed that the factor controlling the selectivity in this case was allylic strain. Also, γ -substituted γ -lactones give stereoselective *trans* alkylation⁹⁴.

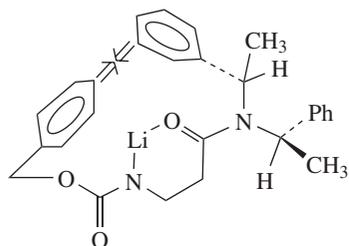
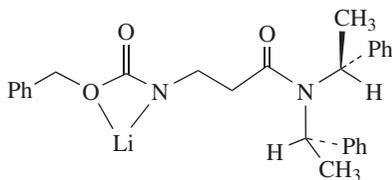
Pellissier and coworkers⁹⁵ studied the diastereoselective alkylation of the (\pm)-spiro- γ -lactones **81** and **82**, which are involved in steroid synthesis. Alkylation of enolate **83** with iodobenzocyclobutene led to only one stereoisomer whose structure was confirmed by X-ray crystal diffraction analysis of the resulting steroid. With the aim of understanding the origin of the diastereofacial selectivity, Pellissier, Michellys and Santelli performed *ab initio* calculations to determine the preferred geometry of the enol **84** and consequently the probable attack mode of the corresponding electrophilic reagent⁹⁶. The HF/4-31G optimized geometry of **84** showed that both diastereotopic faces of the enolate (**83**) are accessible. However, if the angle of attack of about 80° to the plane of **83** occurs, combined with a displacement of the electrophile trajectory away from the oxygen linked to lithium, the face containing the vinyl group *anti* to the lactone ring-oxygen is favored as depicted in structure **83'**. In contrast, attack on the face with the vinyl group *syn* to the lactone ring oxygen should be preferred with an approach along an obtuse angle. HF/STO-3G calculations were performed on enolate **85**, where the lithium ion was encapsulated by three molecules of water as ligands⁹⁶. Calculations indicated that the HOMO coefficient at O(1), -0.565 , lies lower than that at O(2), -0.198 . As depicted in transition structure **86**, the out-of-phase overlap between the σ^* -LUMO of the electrophile and the more contributing oxygen in the HOMO (secondary orbital interaction) pushes the electrophile closer to the cyclopentane ring and increases the π -facial selectivity for acute angles of approach.

The diastereoselectivity associated to the alkylation process of the dianion **88** derived from *N,N*-bis(1(*R*)-phenylethyl)-3-(benzyloxycarbonylamino)propionamide (**87**) was studied by Juaristi and coworkers⁹⁷ (equation 23). Treatment of (*R,R*)-**88** with various alkyl halides afforded the monoalkylated product (**89**) in 24–85% yield and 65–86% diastereoselectivity. Addition of LiCl or hmpa improved the reaction yields but had only a negligible effect on the diastereoselectivity of the alkylation reaction. They performed molecular modeling studies by means of semiempirical PM3 and *ab initio* (HF/3-21G) and DFT (B3LYP/3-21+G(d)) calculations, to rationalize the observed stereoinduction by the chiral bis(1(*R*)-phenylethyl)amino group in dianion (*R,R*)-**88**. A 'folded' conformation in the β -aminopropionic segment of monoanion was even more strongly favored. Indeed, compound **90**, involving a six-membered chelate N–Li–O structure, was estimated to be 22.3 kcal mol⁻¹ more stable than the extended conformer **91**. Conformer **90** was also stabilized by π – π attraction⁹⁸. Finally, (*R,R*)-**88** could be folded into the lowest-energy structure **92**. Most interestingly, the ion triplet configuration⁹⁹ of the dilithium salt **92** was estimated to be a remarkable 33.8 kcal mol⁻¹ lower in energy than enolate **93**. From observation of the calculated lowest-energy conformation for (*R,R*)-**88** it can be appreciated that enolate face *Si* is less hindered towards electrophilic approach (*syn* to methyl

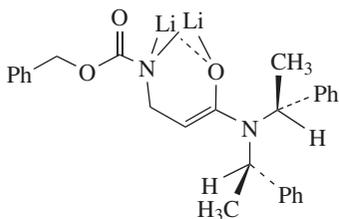


vis-a-vis phenyl groups on the α -phenethyl moieties) relative to the *Re* face, which is *syn* to the phenyl rings. Indeed, predicted addition of the electrophile on the *Si* face should lead to the preferred formation of the experimentally observed (*S*)-stereogenic center.

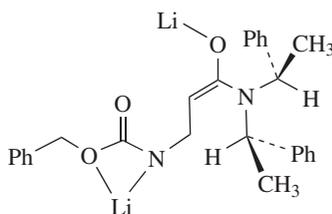


(90) (π - π attraction and N-Li-O bond)

(91) (four-membered N-Li-O ring)

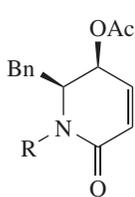
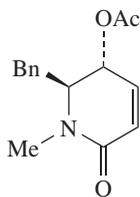


(92)

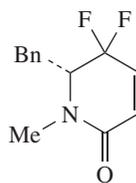


(93)

Fujii and coworkers examined the organocopper-mediated reduction-alkylation of γ -acetoxy or α,β -unsaturated γ,γ -difluoro- δ -lactams for the synthesis of (*Z*)-alkene- or (*E*)-fluoroalkene-containing diketopiperazine mimetics¹⁰⁰. Reduction of acetates **94a**, **94b** and **95** and difluorolactam **96** (equation 24) with higher-order cuprate reagents ($\text{Me}_3\text{CuLi}_2 \cdot \text{Li} \cdot 3\text{LiBr}$), followed by trapping the resulting metal dienolate with an electrophile in a one-pot procedure, gave α -alkylated- β,γ -unsaturated- δ -lactams in good yields. Because of side-chain steric repulsion, they found that alkylation using relatively large electrophiles such as BnBr gave mostly 3,6-*trans* isomers (**97**) by kinetic trapping of metal enolates. On the other hand, MeI -mediated alkylations predominantly provided the unexpected 3,6-*cis* isomers (**98**) despite the presence of a bulky benzyl side chain.

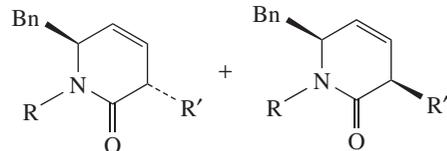
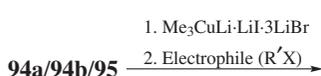
(94) (a) R = Me
(b) R = dmb

(95)

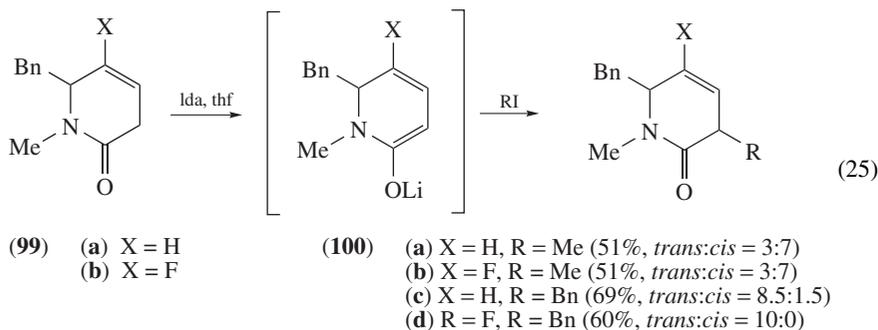


(96)

(24)

(97) 3,6-*trans*(98) 3,6-*cis*

To determine whether the metal dienolate (Cu or Li enolate) played a critical role in the reaction mechanism, Fujii and coworkers¹⁰⁰ examined the alkylation of the Li dienolate (equation 25). Deprotonation of **99a** and **99b** with *l*-da was followed by electrophilic trapping of the Li dienolate with MeI or BnBr¹⁰¹. In these reactions, similar trends to those in the organocopper-mediated reduction–alkylation sequence (see equation 26) were observed, where methylation proceeded with high *cis* selectivity (**100a** and **100b**), while benzylation gave predominantly *trans* isomers (**100c** and **100d**). It was therefore concluded¹⁰⁰ that diastereoselectivity in the organocopper-mediated reduction–alkylation was determined at the alkylation step of the metal dienolate (Cu or Li). Additionally, because essentially no differences were observed in the alkylation diastereoselectivity between Li and putative Cu dienolates, they performed DFT (B3LYP/6-31G(d)) calculations on the lithium dienolates to probe the mechanism leading to diastereoselectivity. Reactions of the lithium dienolates from lactam **99a** and fluorolactam **99b** with MeBr were chosen as model systems. First, they examined local energy minima structures of lithium dienolates from lactam **99a**. As a result, two oxa- π -allyllithium complexes **101a** and **102a** were optimized as local minima. It was found that oxa- π -allyllithium complexes **101a** and **102b**, having the lithium cation on the same face of the benzyl side chain, were significantly more stable as compared to the complexes having the lithium cation on the opposite face of the benzyl group (**102a** and **102b**), respectively (energy difference: Y = H, 7.76 kcal mol⁻¹; Y = F, 6.78 kcal mol⁻¹). Calculated charge distributions of the lithium atoms were estimated as follows: **101a** (+0.26e) vs. **102a** (+0.38e) and **101b** (+0.27e) vs. **102b** (+0.39e), suggesting that the lithium cation interacts with the π -electrons of the phenyl ring.

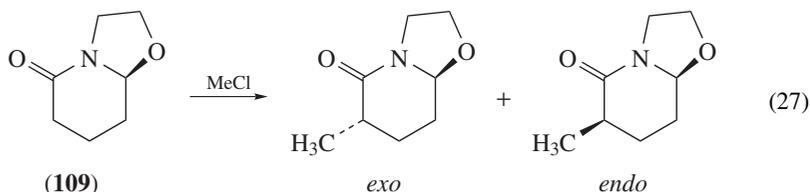


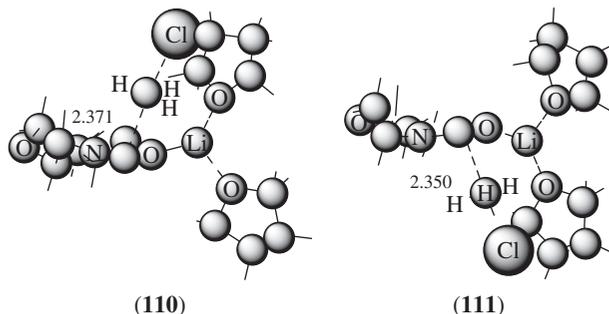
Fujii and coworkers carried out DFT calculations on the complexes **101** and **102** further coordinated with MeBr to give **103** and **104**¹⁰⁰. Local minima for these structures were found and the relative energies were calculated at the B3LYP/6-31G(d) level. The relative energies of complexes **103a** and **103b**, which were derived from the stable oxa- π -allyllithium complexes **101a** and **101b**, were lower than those of complexes **104a** and **104b** (energy difference: Y = H, 4.27 kcal mol⁻¹; Y = F, 3.30 kcal mol⁻¹). From these results they derived a plausible explanation for the observed diastereoselectivity in the organocopper mediated reduction–alkylation system. After reduction of the lactams **94a** and **96** with Me₃CuLi₂•LiI•3LiBr, the thermodynamically stable oxa- π -allylmetal complex **105** exists as the preferred reaction intermediate. The coordination of MeI with **105** gives complex **107**, which is a precursor intermediate of the 3,6-*cis* isomers. Such a reactive channel proceeds via thermodynamically more stable intermediates **105** and **107** leading to the 3,6-*cis* isomers, rather than the reactive channel via the more energetic intermediates **106** and **108** leading to the 3,6-*trans* isomers. This reaction pathway is preferable over alternative routes in the reaction of the resulting metal dienolate with MeI or D₂O.

In contrast, the approach of bulky alkyl halides from the same side of the benzyl side chain would be difficult due to steric repulsion. Then, DFT calculations of complexes coordinated with *i*-PrBr were performed and the results implied that complex derived from the π -allyllithium intermediate **101a** was thermodynamically more stable than complex derived from **102a**¹⁰⁰. However, the subsequent alkylation step might be disturbed by steric hindrance of the *i*-Pr group, implying that electrophilic trapping with bulky alkyl halides such as *i*-Pr could be controlled in the final step of the alkylation to yield the 3,6-*trans* isomer as the main product.

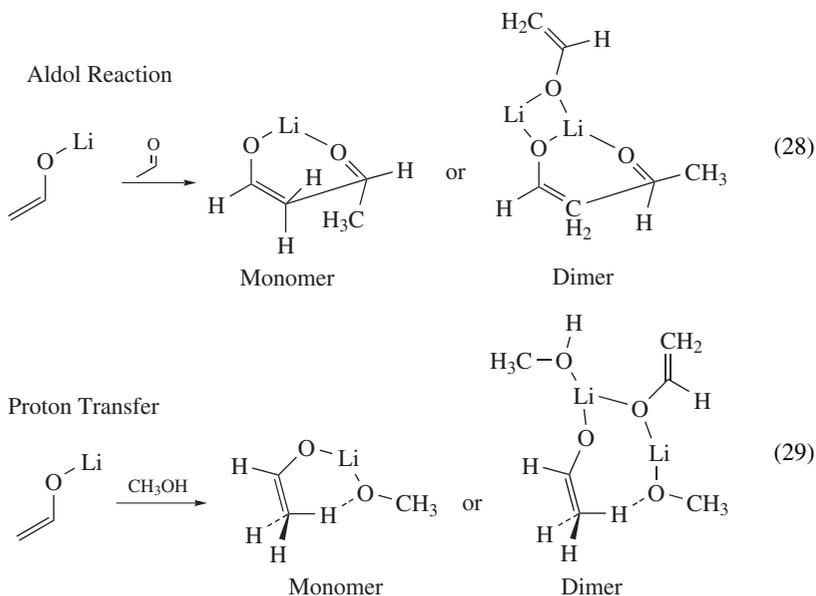
Recent studies have suggested that coordination with a lithium cation may be responsible for the stereochemical outcome in Meyers-type enolate alkylations^{102,103}. In fact, the hypothesis that the diastereofacial selectivity observed in these reactions might result from specific interactions with a solvated lithium cation was already proposed in 1990¹⁰⁴. Nevertheless, the potential influence exerted by solvation and lithium cation coordination was not supported by a series of experimental results reported by Romo and Meyers¹⁰⁵, who stated that '*it would appear that neither the aggregation state of the enolate nor the coordination sphere about lithium plays a major role in the observed selectivity*'. This contention is further supported by recent theoretical studies of Ando¹⁰⁶, who carried out a detailed analysis of the potential influence of solvated lithium cation on the stereoselective alkylation of enolates of γ -butyrolactones. The results showed conclusively that complexation with lithium cation had a negligible effect on the relative stability of the transition states leading to *exo* and *endo* addition. The stereochemical outcome in the alkylation of γ -butyrolactones is determined by the different torsional strain in the *endo* and *exo* TSs.

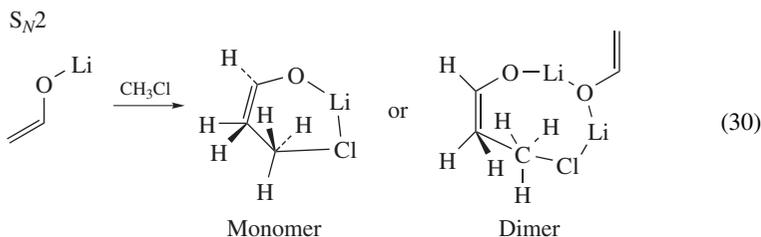
Bosch, Luque and coworkers¹⁰⁷ studied the influence of the lithium cation coordination on diastereoselective alkylation of enolates of oxazolopiperidone **109** (see equation 27). The TSs corresponding to the addition of methyl chloride to the enolate of **109** coordinated to a lithium cation solvated by two thf molecules were determined at the B3LYP/6-31+G(d) level. The length of the C–C forming bond in the solvated *exo* TS (**110**, 2.371 Å) was 0.021 Å shorter than that in the *endo* TS (**111**, 2.350 Å), which agrees with the geometrical difference found from B3LYP/6-31+G(d) geometry optimizations for the attack of methyl chloride to the enolate of **109** (0.031 Å). Moreover, the intermolecular H \cdots H distance between the hydrogen atoms bonded at the enolate C $_{\gamma}$ atom and the incoming methyl group amounts to 2.392 Å, as compared to the H \cdots H distance of 2.339 Å found in the absence of the solvated lithium cation. Finally, the *endo* TS **111** was destabilized by 1.2 kcal mol⁻¹ relative to the *exo* TS **110**, as compared to the 1.7 kcal mol⁻¹ destabilization for the attack of methyl chloride to the enolate of **109**. The relative stability of the two TSs was indeed little affected upon addition of the free energies of solvation, as determined from SCRF calculations in carbon tetrachloride, chloroform, octanol and water solvents. Therefore, these findings suggested that coordination of a solvated lithium cation to the enolate *does not play a crucial role* in modulating the stereochemical outcome of the reaction.





Recently, Pratt and coworkers¹⁰⁸ calculated the gas-phase activation energies for three reactions of lithium acetaldehyde enolate, namely the aldol reaction (equation 28), proton transfer (equation 29) and a bimolecular nucleophilic substitution (equation 30). The purpose of this study was to determine which levels of theory can be used to obtain accurate activation energies in the gas-phase using Hartree-Fock, DFT and MP2 methods. Although organolithium compounds are generally used in solution, solvation is a complex issue and was not treated in this study. Rather, they focused on obtaining one or more acceptable gas-phase methods that would be suitable to be used in conjunction with solvent models in the future. This comparative study showed that the MP2 calculated activation barriers were generally in qualitative agreement with those calculated by using the MP4 or QCISD methods. In contrast, the DFT calculations carried out using B3LYP, MPW1PW91, MPW1K, MPW1B95 and MPW1BK functionals gave erratic activation barriers. Nevertheless, when the energy barriers of transition structures were in reasonable agreement with MP2 estimates, the lengths of the forming or breaking bonds were generally also in good agreement.





Good energy estimates could be obtained from single-point MP2//B3LYP calculations, as shown in Table 12, where the values for the barrier heights agree within 1 kcal mol⁻¹, except for the aldol reaction (equation 28), for which the results differed by about 1.8 kcal mol⁻¹. Geometry optimization at the MP2 level renders acceptable results, but it is a very computationally demanding task for large molecules, especially those where solvent ligands are included in the model systems to be optimized. Thus, Pratt and coworkers concluded that a transition structure can be located and characterized by means of the B3LYP method, while a reasonable estimation of lithium enolate activation barriers in the gas phase can be obtained by single point calculations at the MP2//B3LYP level.

D. Addition Reactions

1. Lithium enolates

The carbonyl-carbon kinetic isotope effect (KIE) and the substituent effects for the reaction of lithium pinacolone enolate (**112**) with benzaldehyde (equation 31) were analyzed by Yamataka, Mishima and coworkers¹⁰⁹ and the results were compared with those for other lithium reagents such as MeLi, PhLi and AlLi. *Ab initio* (HF/6-31+G*) calculations were carried out to estimate the equilibrium isotope effect (EIE) on the addition to benzaldehyde. In general, a carbonyl addition reaction (equation 32) proceeds by way of either a direct one-step polar nucleophilic attack (PL) or a two-step process involving electron transfer (ET) and a radical ion intermediate. The carbonyl-carbon KIE was of primary nature for the PL or the radical coupling (RC) rate-determining ET mechanism, while it was considered to be less important for the ET rate-determining mechanism. The reaction of **112** with benzaldehyde gave a small positive KIE (¹²k/¹³k = 1.019), which is larger than the theoretical EIE (¹²k/¹³k = 1.006). Thus, there is a reaction-coordinate contribution to the observed KIE. This was in sharp contrast to the absence of

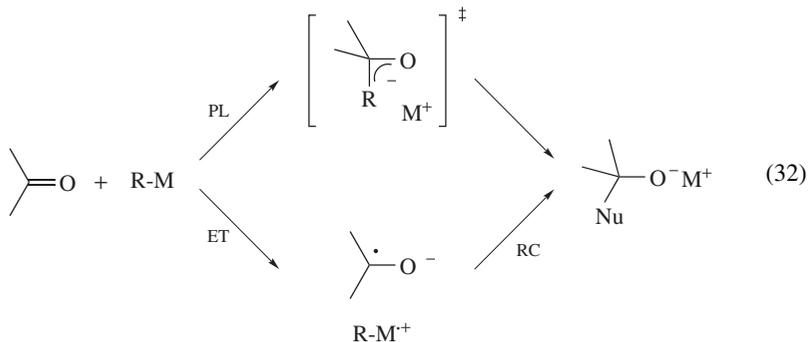
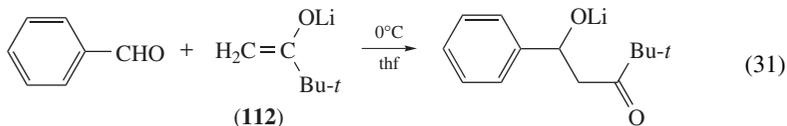
TABLE 12. Comparison of ΔE^\ddagger and ΔG^\ddagger calculated at two levels of theory, for intermediates derived from the lithium enolates of acetaldehyde in three reactions carried out at 298.15 K

Equation	Intermediate	ΔE^\ddagger (kcal mol ⁻¹)		ΔG^\ddagger (kcal mol ⁻¹)	
		Level 1 ^a	Level 2 ^b	Level 1 ^a	Level 2 ^b
27 (aldol)	monomer	0.46	4.91	2.24	6.69
27 (aldol)	dimer	6.72	11.0	5.78	10.0
28 (proton transfer)	monomer	8.62	5.48	8.64	5.50
28 (proton transfer)	dimer	17.8	13.5	18.1	13.8
29 (S_N2)	monomer	26.4	29.3	26.9	29.8
29 (S_N2)	dimer	24.3	27.0	23.9	26.7

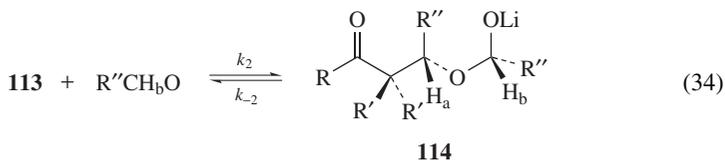
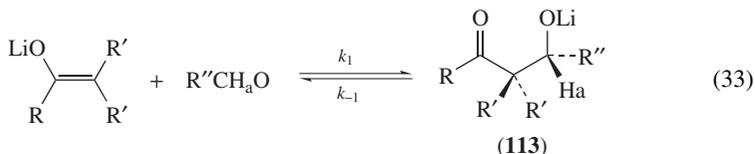
^a Single-point calculations at the MP2//B3LYP level of theory.

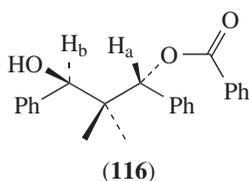
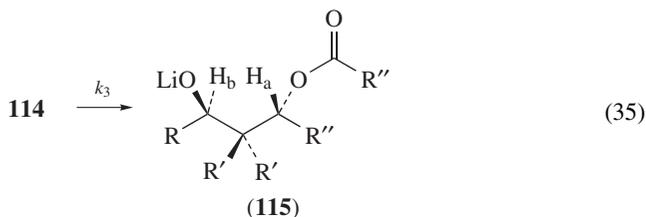
^b Calculations at the MP2/6-31+G(d) and MP2/6-31+G(d)//B3LYP/6-31+G(d) level of theory.

KIE ($^{12}k/^{14}k = 1.000$) measured previously for the MeLi addition. Dehalogenation and enone-isomerization probe experiments showed no evidence for a single electron transfer to occur during the course of the reaction. The primary carbonyl-carbon KIE together with the substituent effect and chemical probe experiments led to the conclusion that equation 31 proceeds via the polar mechanism.



The mixed Tishchenko reaction involves the reaction of the aldol product **113** from one aldehyde with another aldehyde having no α -hydrogens to yield an ester¹¹⁰. The products were proposed to be formed through an aldol step (equation 33), followed by addition of another aldehyde (equation 34) and an intramolecular hydride transfer (equation 35). However, several aspects of this mechanism need to be clarified. As part of the continuing mechanistic studies carried out by Streitwieser and coworkers on reactions of alkali enolates¹¹¹, it was found that the aldol-Tishchenko reaction between certain lithium enolates and benzaldehyde proceeded cleanly in thf at room temperature¹¹². Reaction of the lithium enolate of isobutyrophenone (Liibp) with 1 equiv of benzaldehyde in thf at -65°C affords a convenient route to the normal aldol product **113** ($\text{R} = \text{R}'' = \text{Ph}$, $\text{R}' = \text{Me}$). At room temperature, however, the only product observed after acid workup was the diol-monoester **116**, apparently derived from the corresponding lithium ester alcoholate (**115**, $\text{R} = \text{R}'' = \text{Ph}$, $\text{R}' = \text{Me}$), which was quantitatively transformed into **116** after quenching. As found in other systems¹¹³, only the *anti* diol-monoester diastereomer was formed.





Although the energetics obtained from *ab initio* calculations on a model system consisting of unsolvated formaldehyde and the lithium enolate of acetaldehyde (Lien) ($R = \text{Me}$, $R' = \text{H}$, in equation 33) as the reacting species is inadequate for describing the energetics of the real reactions in solution, the computed isotope effects should still be useful, since they often are rather insensitive to solvent and substituent effects. The computed reaction barriers, energies as well as the isotope effects of the optimized geometries for equilibrium (**117**, **113**) and transition structures (**118**, **120** and **121**) for the sequence of reactions in equations 33 to 35, are given in Table 13. The computed isotope effects derived only from the zero point energy (ZPE) effects were in excellent agreement with experiment¹¹². In particular, the calculated EIE, $K_{\text{H}}/K_{\text{D}} = 0.65$, for addition to the carbonyl group of formaldehyde compares well with the experimental value of 0.74. The computed isotope effect for the rate-determining hydride transfer was normal and substantial, 3.22, in good agreement with the experimental value of 2.9. This agreement indicates that the model system was reasonable, that the proposed reaction mechanism was correct and especially

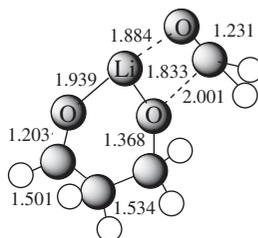
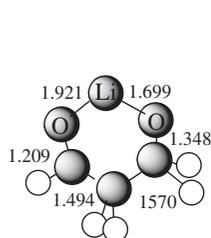
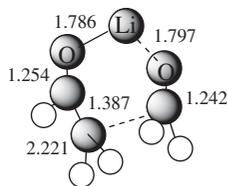
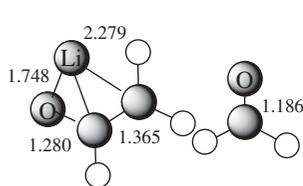


TABLE 13. Computed reaction and activation energies (kcal mol⁻¹) and corresponding kinetic (KIE) and equilibrium (EIE) isotope effects a reaction sequence between lithium acetaldehyde enolate (Lien) and formaldehyde

Reaction	ΔE^a	ΔZPE^b	$\Delta \Delta ZPE^c$	Isotope effect ^d
LiEn + CH ₂ O \rightleftharpoons 117 (complex-1)	-18.4	1.625	0.122	EIE _{complex-1} = 0.92
LiEn + CH ₂ O \rightarrow 118 (TS1)	-12.2	2.379	0.225	KIE ₁ = 0.84
LiEn + CH ₂ O \rightleftharpoons 119	-26.8	4.138	0.256	EIE ₁ = 0.82
119 + CH ₂ O \rightleftharpoons complex-2	-13.8	1.280	0.085	EIE _{complex-2} = 0.95
119 + CH ₂ O \rightarrow 120 (TS2)	-11.1	2.205	0.225	KIE ₂ = 0.79
119 + CH ₂ O \rightleftharpoons 114	-14.1	4.070	0.293	EIE ₂ = 0.77
114 \rightarrow 120 (TS3)	25.1	-1.152	-0.654	KIE ₃ = 3.22
114 \rightleftharpoons 115	-3.0	0.315	-0.033	EIE ₃ = 1.05

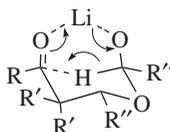
^a Energies are given in kcal mol⁻¹ and corrected for ΔZPE (scaled by a factor of 0.9).

^b $\Delta ZPE = ZPE_{\text{product}} - {}^a(ZPE)_{\text{reactants}}$; or $ZPE_{\text{TS}} - {}^a(ZPE)_{\text{reactants}}$ (proteo species).

^c $\Delta \Delta ZPE = \Delta ZPE_{\text{H}} - \Delta ZPE_{\text{D}}$; ΔZPE_{D} corresponds to the terms for the reactions of monodeuterated aldehydes.

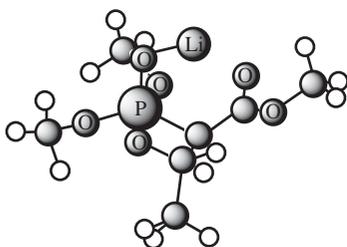
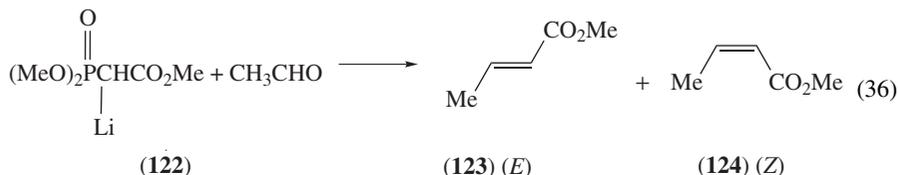
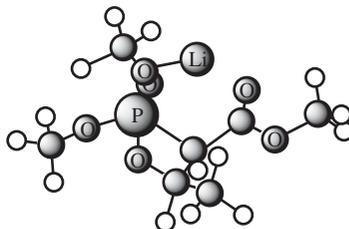
^d Isotope effects were computed at 25 °C. The two hydrogens of formaldehyde cease to be equivalent in the reaction products. Similar isotope effects are obtained when either of the two hydrogens is deuterated.

that the computed transition structure **121** for the hydride transfer is a suitable model of the chemical reaction.



(**121**) (R = Me, R' = R'' = H)

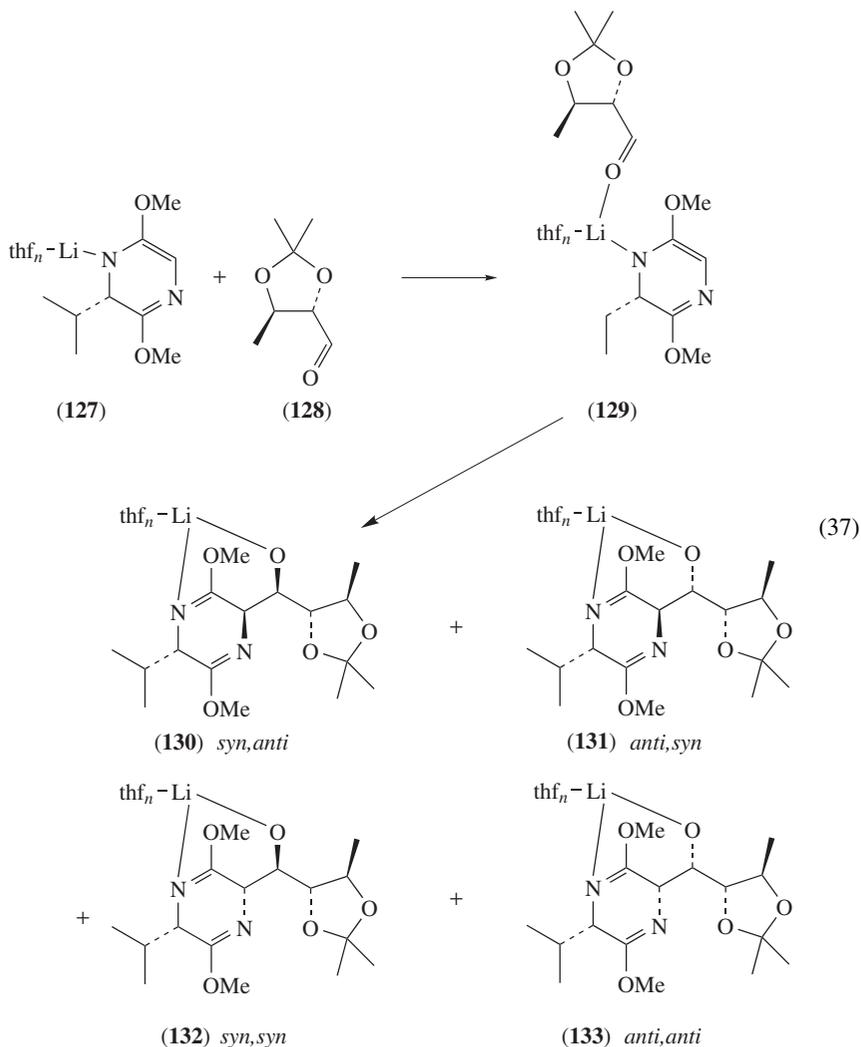
The Horner–Wadsworth–Emmons (HWE) modification of the Wittig reaction is a widely employed method in organic synthesis for the preparation of α,β -unsaturated esters. The phosphonate anions are strongly nucleophilic and react readily with carbonyl compounds under mild conditions to form olefins and water-soluble phosphate esters in high yields. A characteristic feature of the general HWE reaction is the predominant formation of thermodynamically favored *trans*-olefins. Especially high *trans* selectivity was found in the presence of strongly coordinating counterions such as Li⁺¹¹⁴. To find the factors which influence its stereochemistry, Ando¹¹⁵ studied the mechanism of the HWE reaction of lithium enolate **122** derived from trimethyl phosphonoacetate with acetaldehyde, to yield *E*- and *Z*-methyl 2-butenate (**123** and **124**, respectively), as shown in equation 36. *Ab initio* calculations indicated that the HWE reaction occurs with addition of the phosphonate enolate to the aldehyde, followed by oxaphosphetane formation, pseudorotation, P–C bond cleavage and then O–C bond cleavage. Calculations by the RHF/6-31+G* method showed that the oxaphosphetane formation is the rate-determining step, in which the transition state **125** leading to an *E*-olefin is 2.16 kcal mol⁻¹ lower in energy than the transition state **126** leading to a *Z*-olefin. The electronic energy differences between **125** and **126** associated with oxaphosphetane formation were 2.20 and 2.23 kcal mol⁻¹, at the RHF/6-31+G* and B3LYP/6-31+G**//RHF/6-31+G* levels of calculation, respectively. Thus, the usual preference for *E*-olefins in the HWE reaction of dialkylphosphono acetate reagents was predicted by calculations.

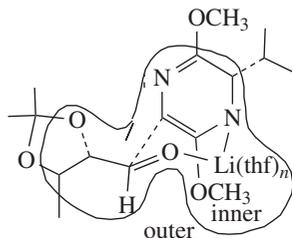
(125) (*E* precursor TS)(126) (*Z* precursor TS)

Ojea and coworkers¹¹⁶ investigated the *syn,anti*-selectivity of aldol additions of the lithiated Schollkopf's bislactim ether **127** to 1,3-dioxolane-4-carboxaldehydes such as **128** (equation 37). The reaction involves an initial coordination of the carbonyl oxygen to the lithium atom to form the complex (**129**). Subsequently, reorganization of this intermediate through competing six-membered transition structures affords mixtures of the lithium aldolates **130–133**. The ONIOM method developed by Morokuma and coworkers¹¹⁷, which has been proven to be a very valuable tool for the theoretical treatment of large molecular systems, was applied for the study of the aldol reaction between **127** and **128**. Within this extrapolation method an *ab initio* semiempirical scheme operated for the description of the system, as depicted in **134**. The *ab initio* part was limited to an 'inner layer' including the critical parts of the reacting system: the atoms directly involved in the breaking and forming bonds and areas sensitive to electronic effects, such as the groups directly bonded to the azaenolate moiety and to the α -position of the aldehyde as well as the oxygen atoms of the solvent molecules coordinated to lithium. Thus, by replacing the groups excluded from the inner layer with hydrogen atoms, the *ab initio* model **135** was reduced to the interaction of a lithiated dihydropyrazinone and (*2S*)-hydroxypropanal in the presence of water molecules, which were treated at the HF level using the 3-21G* and 6-31G* basis sets¹¹⁶.

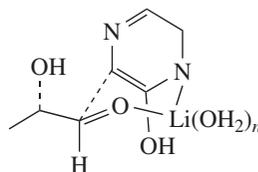
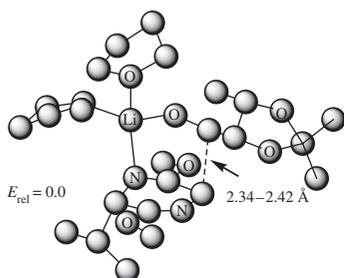
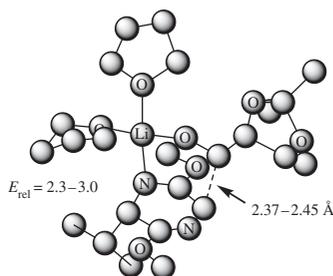
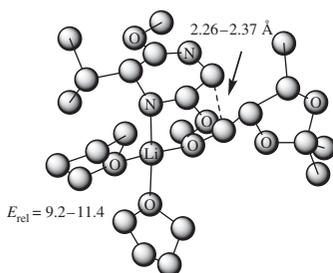
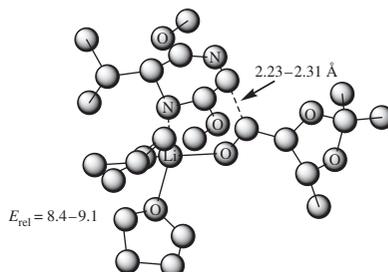
The semiempirical MNDO method has the capacity to calculate geometries of chemically realistic reactants and transition structures bearing a full complement of alkyl substituents and solvents, which has been clearly established for organolithium compounds in general and for lithium amides and enolates in particular⁸⁰. The MNDO method was used for the low-level treatment of the entire system shown in equation 37, for which the steric and electrostatic influence of the 'outer layer' was evaluated. In spite of its well known shortcomings, MNDO has been shown to successfully reproduce Li–N and Li–O interactions by comparisons with experimental results and *ab initio* calculations¹¹⁸. Thus, ONIOM calculations were performed with the (HF/3-21G*:MNDO) method during the initial conformational searches and with the (HF/6-31G*:MNDO) method for the reoptimization of all located stationary points. These methods were referred to as (I) and (II), respectively. Although the calculated MNDO energies were usually not as accurate as the MNDO geometries, it has been shown that for lithium compounds the

use of MNDO geometries followed by single point *ab initio* energy evaluations yields a potential energy surface which reproduces all the qualitative features of the fully *ab initio* surface⁸¹. Therefore, Ojea and coworkers¹¹⁶ also computed B3LYP/6-31+G* energies on the most significant ONIOM geometries. Initial lithium–carbonyl coordination to form a disolvated complex such as **129**, with an energy gain of 4.6–8.4 kcal mol⁻¹, was followed by the rate-determining reorganization to the aldolate products through six-membered chair-like transition structures **136** to **139**. The experimental stereoselectivities of the aldol additions were adequately reproduced. According to the calculations, the most stable transition structures **136** and **137** were characterized by a non-Anh conformation of the aldehyde moiety. In addition, the β -methyl substituent of the aldehyde, *trans* to the carbonyl group, was found to increase the energy barrier of the competitive pathways, thus reinforcing the *syn,anti*-stereoselection of the aldol process.





(134) 'real' model

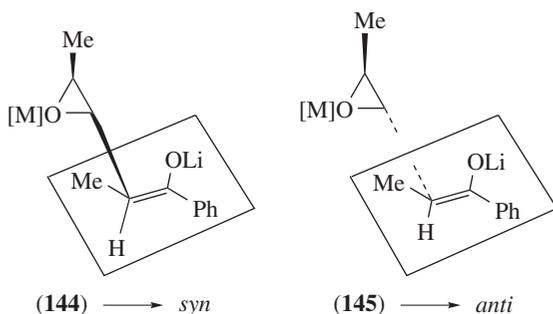
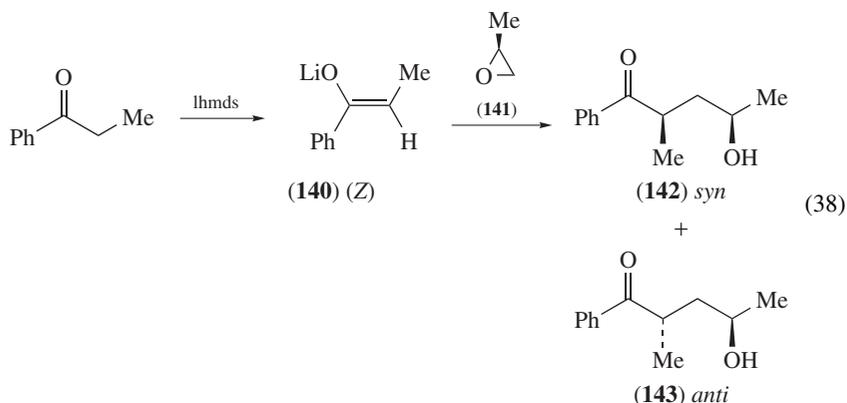
(135) *ab initio* model(136) \rightarrow *syn,anti*(137) \rightarrow *anti,syn*(138) \rightarrow *syn,syn*(139) \rightarrow *anti,anti*

To assess the reliability of the particular ONIOM scheme employed in the analysis of the aldol addition, Ojea and coworkers¹¹⁶ considered the difference between the activation energies of the most stable transition structures **136** and **137** in the favored disolvated reaction channel (**130** and **131**) as a convenient parameter for the *S*-value test proposed by Morokuma¹¹⁹. In this manner the error of the ONIOM(I) and ONIOM(II) extrapolations, with respect to their benchmark calculations at the B3LYP/6-31+G*//HF/6-31G* level, were 0.86 and 0.60 kcal mol⁻¹, respectively. When the geometry optimizations at the ONIOM(II) level were followed by single-point energy evaluations at the B3LYP/6-31+G* level, the error was reduced to less than 0.10 kcal mol⁻¹.

Addition of lithium enolates derived from esters and ketones to epoxides has been the object of some consideration, because it offers a direct route for the synthesis of γ -hydroxy esters and γ -hydroxy ketones, very useful for difunctionalized organic compounds¹²⁰. In fact, more complex molecules can be synthesized by using these compounds as synthons

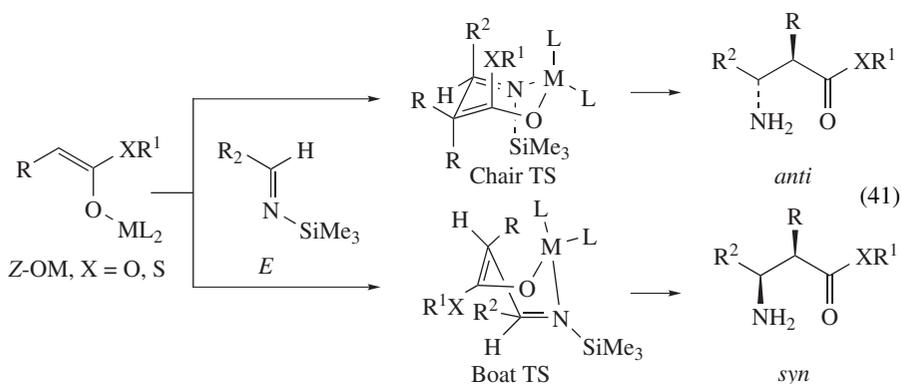
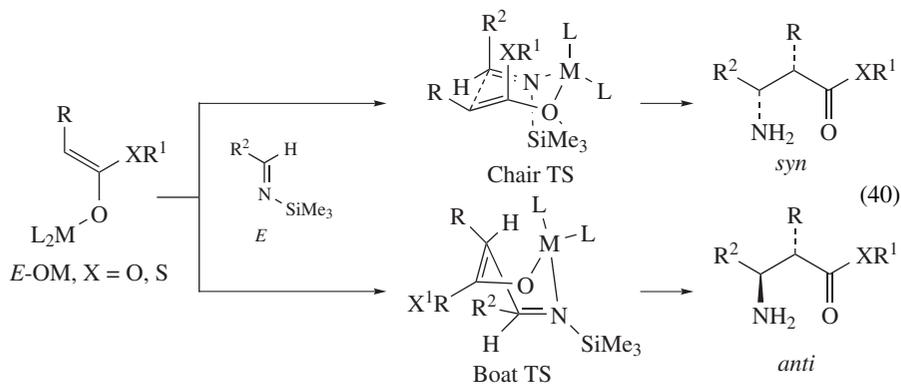
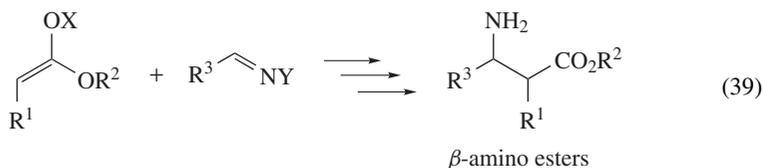
for polysubstituted lactones and tetrahydrofuranes, or related bicyclic, carbocyclic and heterocyclic compounds¹²¹.

Crotti, Favero and coworkers introduced synthetic methods based on the reaction of lithium enolates of simple ketones with epoxides in the presence of LiClO_4 , lanthanide salts or $\text{Sc}(\text{OTf})_3$ ^{122, 123}. In equation 38 is shown the *in situ* preparation of lithium enolate **140** of *Z*-configuration, derived from propiophenone on addition of lithium hexamethyl-disilazane (lhmds). Addition of **140** to propene oxide (**141**) in the presence of $\text{Sc}(\text{OTf})_3$ as catalyst, in toluene/hexane solvent, afforded a mixture of *syn*- (**142**) and *anti*- (**143**) γ -hydroxy ketones with a slight preference for *anti* (**142:143** = 45:55)¹²³. The reaction was completely regioselective with an exclusive attack of the enolate on the less substituted oxirane carbon. A rationalization of these experimental results is attained on assuming transition structures such as **144**, leading to the *syn* adduct **142**, and **145**, leading to the *anti* adduct **143**, where the [M] coordinated to the oxirane oxygen is a metal catalyst (Li, Al, Sc) with its associated groups, similar to the analogous addition of aluminum enolates of esters to epoxides¹²⁴. Crotti, Favero and coworkers¹²⁵ studied the geometry of the TS involved in equation 38, using the B3LYP/6-31+G(d)//B3LYP/6-31+G(d) computing level in vacuum and in the presence of the solvent, without and with participation of the metal catalyst.



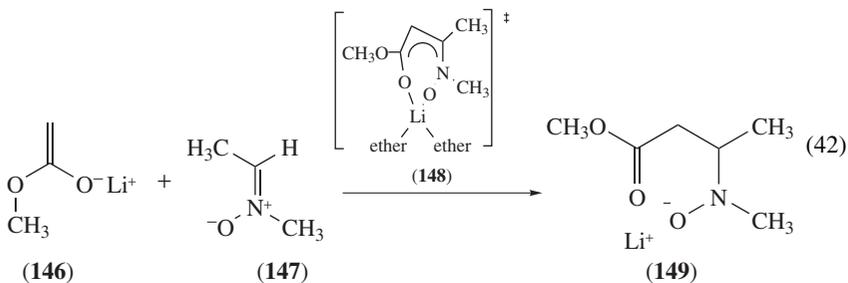
The nucleophilic addition reactions of enolates to imines and related compounds (the so-called Mannich-type reactions, equation 39) are important tools in organic synthesis¹²⁶ and a variety of electrophiles have been used to obtain the resulting nitrogen-containing

compounds. The *syn-anti* stereoselectivity of the lithium enolate–imine addition reaction has been thoroughly investigated. The rule of thumb is that *E*-OLi enolates and *E*-imines (usually the highly reactive trimethylsilylimines)¹²⁷ react to form *syn* products, whereas *Z*-OLi enolates and *E*-imines typically react to form mixtures of *syn* and *anti* products¹²⁸. This rule was contradicted by several important examples where *E*-OLi enolates and *E*-trimethylsilylimines react to form *anti* products with high selectivity¹²⁹. The results have been rationalized using the chair- and boat-like transition structures shown in equations 40 and 41, and the *syn-anti* preferences have been discussed examining the steric bias of the imine substituents^{128–130}.



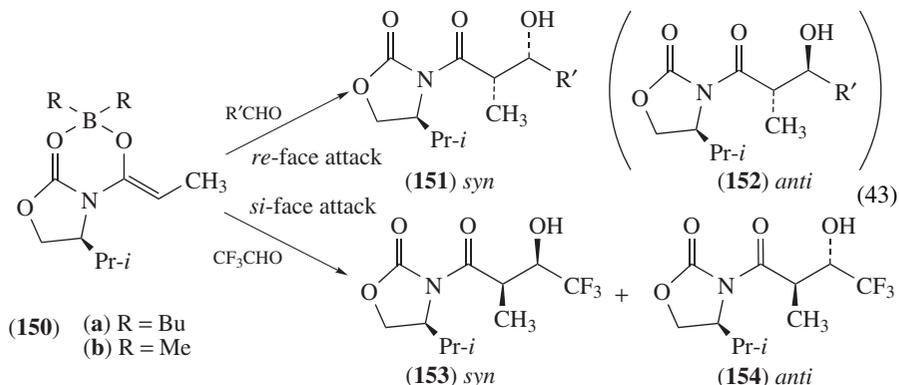
The reaction of a lithium ester enolate (**146**) with a nitron (**147**) to yield a β -hydroxylamino acid ester (**149**) has been recently investigated by Domingo, Merino and coworkers¹³¹, using DFT (B3LYP/6-31G*) methods, to gain insight on the molecular mechanism. The proposed transition structure (**148**) shown in equation 42 derives from attack of the most nucleophilic center of enolate **146** on the most electrophilic center of

nitrene **147**. Along the reaction channel, the lithium atom was coordinated with two ether molecules to complete a tetrahedral coordination sphere. The activation energy associated with the C—C bond formation process was $1.0 \text{ kcal mol}^{-1}$. Coordination of the lithium atom to the nitrene and the enolate oxygen atoms favored the nucleophilic attack of the enolate **146** on the nitrene **147** along the *gauche* reaction channel by an increase of the electrophilicity of the nitrene; consequently, the lithium atom acts as a Lewis acid catalyst favoring the nucleophilic addition. Formation of the adduct **149** was exothermic by $-13.4 \text{ kcal mol}^{-1}$.



2. Boron enolates

The Evans aldol reaction readily makes possible the asymmetric synthesis of biologically important compounds. In this reaction aldehyde reacts preferentially on the *re* face of the double bond of boron enolate **150a** to provide the ‘normal Evans’ **151** *syn* aldol product (see equation 43)¹³². In some cases, alteration of the reaction conditions results in reversal of π -face selectivity of **150a**¹³³. Several aldehydes containing fluoral (CF_3CHO) were previously shown to react on the *si* face of **150a** and give the ‘non-Evans’ **153** *syn* and **154** *anti* aldols¹³⁴. The reversal of stereoselectivity with fluoral was discussed by Makino and coworkers¹³⁵ using semiempirical AM1 calculations to obtain the reaction pathways for *re*- and *si*-face attacks.



AM1 calculations were performed to locate the pathway for the *re*-face attack, using the boron enolate **150b** as a model compound for **150a** in the gas phase and acetaldehyde. In transition structure **155**, the forming bond length was 2.19 \AA and the heat of formation was $-179.6 \text{ kcal mol}^{-1}$ (Figure 2). On rotating the oxazolidinone ring in **155** the forming

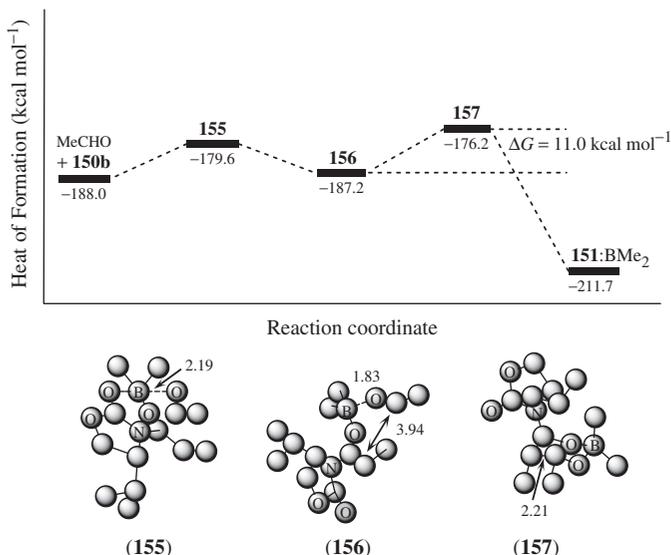


FIGURE 2. AM1-calculated reaction path for the aldol reaction of acetaldehyde with propionaldehyde, using complex **150b** as a model for the intermediate boron enolate complex **150a**. Reproduced from Y. Makino, K. Iseki, K. Fujii, S. Oishi, T. Hirano and Y. Kobayashi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **36**, 6527. Copyright 1995, courtesy of Elsevier

B–O bond was shortened and the heat of formation decreased to give a reactant complex **156** with a newly formed B–O bond (1.83 Å) and a value for the heat of formation of -187.2 kcal mol $^{-1}$. Subsequent calculation by approaching the carbonyl carbon of acetaldehyde to the β -carbon of the enolate double bond provided the second maximal point **157** and a product complex **151:BMe₂**. In the Zimmerman–Traxler chair transition structure **157** the forming C–C bond length was 2.21 Å and the heat of formation was -176.2 kcal mol $^{-1}$. With fluoral, analogous calculations failed to locate the transition structure corresponding to **155**. Reaction with fluoral thus does not proceed via the closed transition state required for *re*-face attack^{132–134}.

Figure 3 summarizes pathways for *si*-face attack^{133, 134}, where a reaction coordinate calculation with fluoral was carried out by approaching the carbonyl carbon of the aldehyde to β -carbon of the enolate double bond of **150b** to give a stationary point. From an open transition structure, **158**, with a value of the forming bond of 1.83 Å, may possibly lead to the formation of a product complex, **154:BMe₂**. Another possible transition structure (an open transition structure **159**) was found by exchanging the hydrogen and oxygen of the fluoral in **158**. In **159**, the forming bond length was 1.82 Å and the heat of formation was -308.1 kcal mol $^{-1}$. The transition structure **159** should lead to the formation of another product complex, **153:BMe₂**. With acetaldehyde, analogous calculation failed to give an open transition structure such as **158** or **159**, indicating that the reaction with acetaldehyde does not proceed via the open transition state required for *si*-face attack^{133, 134}.

Reversal of π -face selectivity of the enolate may be possibly due to the low Lewis basicity and high electrophilicity of fluoral. In Table 14, fluoral has lower LUMO (higher electrophilicity) and lower negative charge of the carbonyl oxygen (lower Lewis basicity) than acetaldehyde, showing *re*-face attack. With fluoral the low Lewis basicity prevents the coordination of carbonyl oxygen with boron, and the high electrophilicity promotes

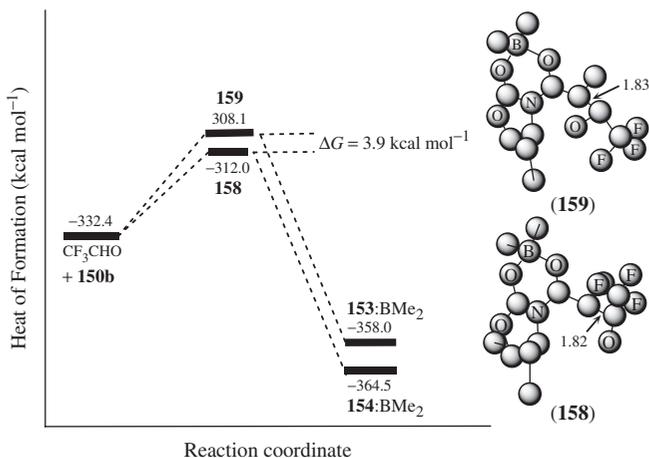


FIGURE 3. AM1-calculated reaction path coordinate for the aldol reaction of **150b** with CF_3CHO . Reproduced from Y. Makino, K. Iseki, K. Fujii, S. Oishi, T. Hirano and Y. Kobayashi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **36**, 6527. Copyright 1995, courtesy of Elsevier

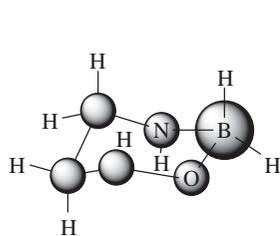
TABLE 14. *Ab initio* calculations of carbonyl compounds with the HF/3-21G basis set

Carbonyl compound	MO energy levels (au)		Mulliken atomic charges (e)		Stereoselectivities (boron enolate 122a)
	HOMO	LUMO	O	C	
CH_3CHO	-0.4145	0.1542	-0.519	+0.520	<i>re</i> (normal Evans)
CF_3CHO	-0.4937	0.0699	-0.431	+0.246	<i>si</i> (non-Evans)
EtO_2CCHO	-0.4239	0.0807	-0.476	+0.302	<i>re:si</i> = 21:79

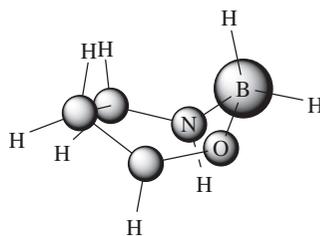
the reaction via an open transition structure, even though the carbonyl does not coordinate with a Lewis acid such as TiCl_4 ¹³³. Ethyl glyoxylate (EtO_2CCHO), which reacts on either face of the double bond of the boron enolate **150a** (*re:si* = 21:79), shows a LUMO level and a negative charge of the carbonyl oxygen intermediate between those of fluoral and acetaldehyde. The semiempirical AM1 calculations reproduced the experimental results, i.e. acetaldehyde and fluoral react preferentially on *re* and *si* faces of the double bond of the boron enolate, respectively.

The stereochemical analysis of the metal enolate–imine reaction appears to be simpler in the case of boron enolates: *Z*-OB enolates react with *E*-imines leading preferentially to *anti* products¹³⁶, while *E*-OB enolates can give either *syn* or *anti* products or *syn-anti* mixtures, depending on the particular substrate^{136,137}. The results were rationalized considering a chair-like TS for the *Z*-OB enolates¹³⁶ and a chair-like *vs.* a boat-like TS for the *E*-OB enolates (see equations 40 and 41)¹³⁷.

Bernardi and coworkers¹³⁸ performed an *ab initio* study at the HF/3-21G computing level to gain a better understanding of the stereochemical factors controlling the aldol-type addition of enolborinates to imines. Only two TSs, the chair (**160**) and the boat (**161**), were located. In Table 15 are summarized the relative energies of the chair–boat pairs, as a result of introducing a methyl group in the various positions of **160** and **161**, to yield the fourteen TS structures **162–175**. The first interesting result was the negligible energy gap (0.1 kcal mol⁻¹) between the chair (**160**) and boat (**161**) conformations.



(160) chair



(161) boat



(162) chair



(163) boat



(164) chair



(165) boat



(166) chair



(167) boat



(168) chair



(169) boat



(170) chair



(171) boat



(172) chair



(173) boat



(174) chair



(175) boat

In the aldol case the chair was $1.3 \text{ kcal mol}^{-1}$ higher in energy than the boat¹³⁹, and one would naively expect that in the imine case this gap would increase because of the presence of diaxial interactions of the *N*-substituent which are absent in the aldol chair. However, these interactions were greater in the boat TS¹⁴⁰.

The most striking effect among the TSs listed in Table 15 was the destabilization imparted by the enolate *Z*-methyl group of the boat **163** ($4.5 \text{ kcal mol}^{-1}$) compared to the corresponding chair **162** arrangement. Like in the aldol reaction, this fact was clearly due to the interaction between the *Z*-methyl group and the substituent at the B heteroatom in the boat TS, and it is likely to increase in real cases where the substituent at B is not H but

TABLE 15. Relative energies of the conformers obtained after introduction of one Me group in the TSs **156** and **157**

Reagents	TS relative energies (kcal mol ⁻¹)	
	Chair	Boat ^a
CH ₂ =NH + H ₂ BO-CH=CH-CH ₃ (<i>Z</i>)	158 : 0.0	159 : 4.5
CH ₂ =NH + H ₂ BO-CH=CH-CH ₃ (<i>E</i>)	160 : 0.0	161 : 1.0
CH ₂ =NH + H ₂ BO-C(CH ₃)=CH ₂	162 : 0.0	163 : 1.0
CH ₂ =NH + H(CH ₃)BO-CH=CH ₂	164 : 0.0 ^b	165 : 1.0 ^c
CH ₃ -CH=NH (<i>Z</i>) + H ₂ BO-CH=CH ₂	166 : 0.3	167 : 0.0
CH ₃ -CH=NH (<i>E</i>) + H ₂ BO-CH=CH ₂	168 : 0.1	169 : 0.0
CH ₂ =NH-CH ₃ + H ₂ BO-CH=CH ₂	170 : 0.3	171 : 0.0

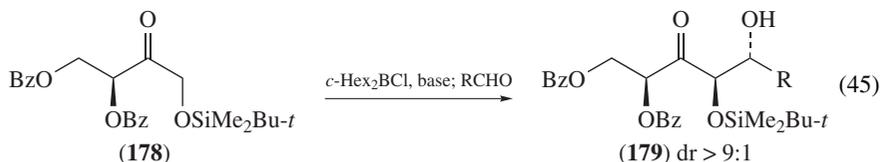
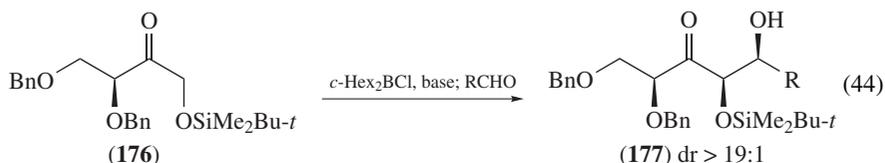
^a With the B atom in the bow position.

^b With the *B*-Me group in the axial position.

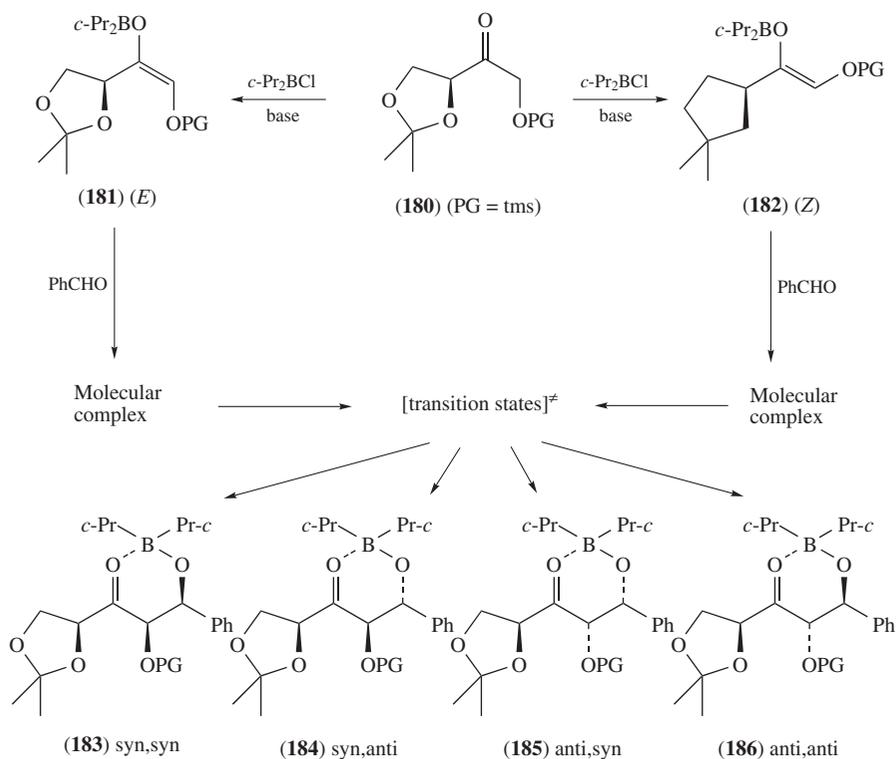
^c With the *B*-Me group in the flagpole position.

a larger group. The effect was much reduced in the case of the corresponding *E*-enolate, where the boat **167**, although higher in energy (1.0 kcal mol⁻¹), is still competitive with the chair **166**. Imine substitution, both at C and at N, had a minor effect on the boat/chair balance: substituted imines stabilize the boats **171**, **173**, **175** only by 0.1–0.3 kcal mol⁻¹, over the corresponding chairs **170**, **172**, **174**. Steric effects in disubstituted TSs, after introducing a second methyl substituent in those of Table 15, were found to be qualitatively a combination. The following rules of thumb were devised from the above discussion: (a) a *Z*-enolate proceeds only through a chair TS; (b) an *E*-enolate proceeds through two competing TSs, the chair and the boat; (c) substituents on the enolate destabilize the boat TS, while substituents on the imine stabilize the boat TS, as compared to the chair. Therefore, *Z*-OB enolates react with *E*-imines via the chair TS shown in equation 40, leading preferentially to *anti* products¹³⁶. *E*-OB enolates give either *syn* or *anti* products or *syn-anti* mixtures depending on the particular substrate^{136, 137}.

The influence of the protecting groups on the *syn/anti* stereoselectivity of boron aldol additions with erythrose derivatives **176** and **178** to aldehydes RCHO (R = Et, *i*-Pr, Ph, 4-ClC₆H₄; equations 44 and 45) was studied by Carda and coworkers¹⁴¹. It was found that stereoselectivity depends on the type of protecting groups on the hydroxyl functions at the C3 and C4 atoms. Thus, erythroses benzylated at these hydroxyl groups gave only *syn* aldols (**177**) while the corresponding benzoylated derivatives gave *anti* aldols (**179**) under the same reaction conditions. The resident chirality of the enolate promoted a complete internal 1,3-induction, which was *syn* in both aldol types.



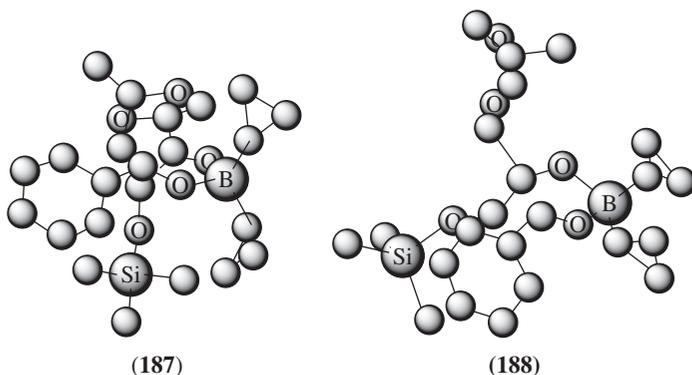
Carda and coworkers¹⁴¹ rationalized the experimental results of equations 44 and 45 performing *ab initio* (HF/3-21G) calculations on the system depicted in Scheme 2, where **180** with the protecting group PG = SiMe₃ was selected as a model for the enolizing ketone, while benzaldehyde was the reacting aldehyde and the cyclohexyl groups of the enolization reagent were replaced by cyclopropyl groups. The study included the *E*- and *Z*-configurations of the boron enolates, **181** and **182**, and the four diastereoisomeric reactive channels for the aldol reactions, **183** to **186**. Table 16 shows the calculated energies of each molecular complex and of the respective transition structure, which leads to the final aldolate. The energy barrier for the individual process is the difference between these two energy contents. As shown, when boron enolate of *Z* configuration (**182**) reacts with the aldehyde carbonyl, the calculations predicted that the lowest energy barrier (19.8 kcal mol⁻¹) is that leading to the *syn-syn* aldol, in complete agreement with experimental results. For the corresponding transition structure **187**, calculations predicted a half-chair geometry (C=C...C=O dihedral angle, 70.8° vs. 60° in an ideal chair). The other three transition structures consisted of another half-chair and two boats of the 'boat A' type¹⁴². Calculations further predicted that the *anti-anti* aldol was thermodynamically the most stable adduct. All these data confirmed the conclusion that the aldol additions in equations 44 and 45 of ketones **176** and **178** are kinetically controlled processes which yield *syn-syn* aldols via the corresponding *Z* boron enolates.



SCHEME 2. Diastereomeric pathways for the aldol reaction of model ketone **180** with benzaldehyde, mediated by *c*-Pr₂BCl

TABLE 16. Energies (in kcal mol⁻¹) of the stationary points in the reaction between the boron enolates **181** or **182** with benzaldehyde (Scheme 2), relative to these reagents, by the HF/6-31G*//HF/3-21G method

Boron enolate	Aldol configuration	Molecular complex	Transition state	Product
181 (<i>E</i>)	183 (<i>syn, syn</i>)	-6.2	+23.9	-19.3
	184 (<i>syn, anti</i>)	-10.3	+9.7	-21.2
	185 (<i>anti, syn</i>)	-15.4	+13.7	-27.0
	186 (<i>anti, anti</i>)	-9.2	+12.4	-35.3
182 (<i>Z</i>)	183 (<i>syn, syn</i>)	-7.4	+12.4	-19.9
	184 (<i>syn, anti</i>)	-14.4	+13.0	-21.8
	185 (<i>anti, syn</i>)	-14.4	+14.4	-27.5
	186 (<i>anti, anti</i>)	-16.6	+17.5	-35.9

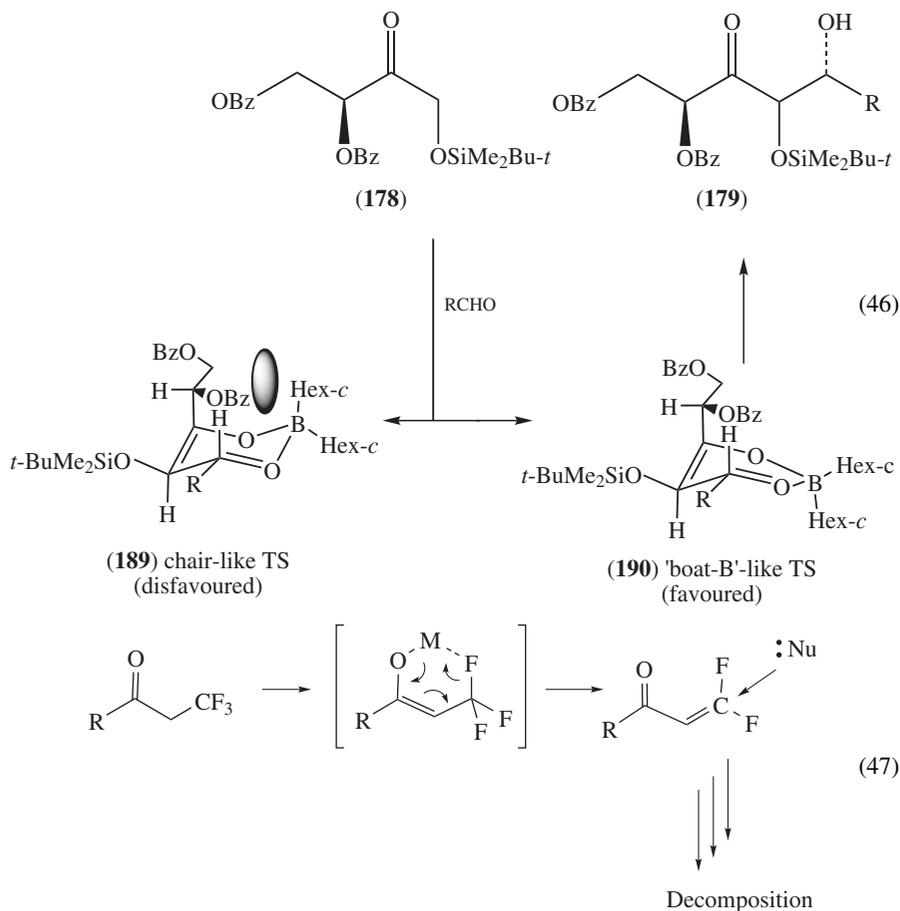


Aldol reactions of α -benzoyloxy ketone **178** afforded *syn-anti* aldols **179**. This strongly suggested the intermediacy of an *E* enolate and possibly a nonchair geometry for the key TS. Table 16 shows that the lowest energy barrier leading to the *syn-anti* aldol is in fact the *E*-boron enolate **181** (20 kcal mol⁻¹). Furthermore, the corresponding transition structure **188** adopts the ‘boat B’ type distorted geometry¹⁴². Three further high energy boat-like TSs were found in the calculations but no chair-like TSs were located. A plausible explanation for a boat-like TS being energetically favored here was that it minimizes the strain within the allylic moiety, as with the H atom at C _{α} which faces the enolate OSiMe₂Bu-*t* group (equation 46). The steric crowding which would exist in the chair TS between the OBz moiety and one of the *B*-cyclohexyl groups in **189** is relieved by rotation of the two B–O bonds and the subsequent spatial separation between these groups in **190**. Apparently, these two favorable steric factors are quantitatively more important than the less favorable, nonanticoplanar alignment of the C–OBz and C–OB dipoles, which occurs in the boat B TS.

3. Titanium enolates

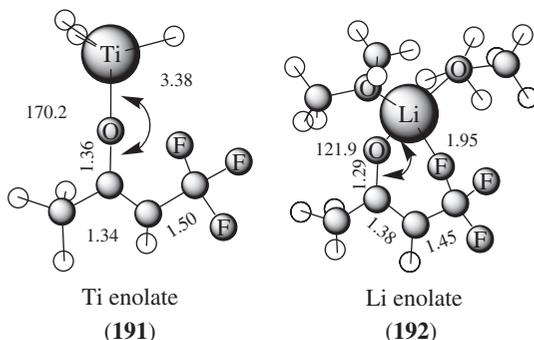
Metal enolates of carbonyl compounds are important nucleophiles in C–C bond-forming reactions for the synthesis of nonfluorinated compounds. However, the metal enolates of fluorinated carbonyl compounds have been severely limited to α -F metal enolates, which can be stabilized by chelate structures containing the M–F moiety. In sharp

contrast, α -CF₃ metal enolates have generally been recognized as unstable and difficult to prepare because of the rapid β -M-F elimination (equation 47)¹⁴³.



In general, the fluorine atom has been recognized to strongly coordinate with metals. However, the interaction between the metal and F vary widely according to the nature of the metal. α -Mef enolate precursors are, in principle, most effective synthons for compounds containing a Mef group. Mikami and Itoh showed that these enolates can be formed quantitatively by using TiCl₄ and Et₃N¹⁴⁴. According to crystallographic data, Ti rather than Li has a strong affinity for F. Therefore, it seems strange that Ti enolates of α -Mef ketones could be formed without defluorination. To clarify this anomaly, the structures of Ti and Li enolates of 4,4,4-trifluoro-2-butanone (**191** and **192**, respectively) were optimized by B3LYP/631LAN at computing levels LANL2DZ for Ti and 6-31G* for other atoms¹⁴⁴. In the Li enolate **192** a strong interaction between Li and F was clearly observed, and it can be easily understood that defluorination readily occurs. In contrast, in the Ti enolate **191**, the Ti-O-C angle is almost straight (170.2°), and no Ti-F interaction can be observed. The stability of the TiCl₃ enolate of an α -Mef ketone can be explained by the linearity of the Ti-O-C bond, which suppresses any Ti-F

interaction. The linearity of the Ti–O–C angle stems from the multiple bonding nature of the Ti–O bond. Donation of the lone electron pair of the O to an empty d orbital of the Ti causes multiple bonding¹⁴⁴. This was supported by both the X-ray structure of Ti complexes and computational studies¹⁴⁵.



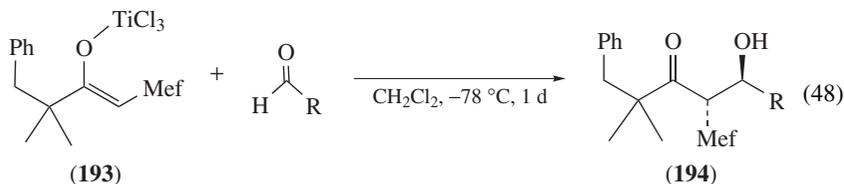
It is well known that the aldol reaction of a titanium enolate of *Z*-configuration would produce a *syn*-aldol via a cyclic transition structure¹⁴⁶. However, titanium enolates of *Z*-configuration relative to a Mef group undergo anomalous reaction with aldehydes to yield *anti*-aldols with high stereoselectivity, as shown in Table 17 for the reaction depicted in equation 48¹⁴⁴. For example, upon addition of benzaldehyde (R = Ph) to the *in situ*-generated **193**, the aldol **194** was obtained in moderate yield (46%) but with high diastereoselectivity (anti:syn > 99:1). Several Lewis acids were examined as an additive, and Ti(OPr-*i*)₄ was found to be very effective for raising the yield without affecting the diastereoselectivity. Similar behavior regarding yields and diastereoselectivity was observed for aliphatic aldehydes (R = *i*-Pr, PhCH₂CH₂); however, in the case of fluoral (R = Mef) the presence of the Lewis acid lowered the yield because of significant polymerization. The *anti*-configuration of **194** was confirmed by XR or NMR analysis of its acetamide.

TABLE 17. Reaction of the TiCl₃ enolate of an α -Mef ketone (**193**) with an aldehyde RCHO, to yield an *anti*-aldol (**194**)

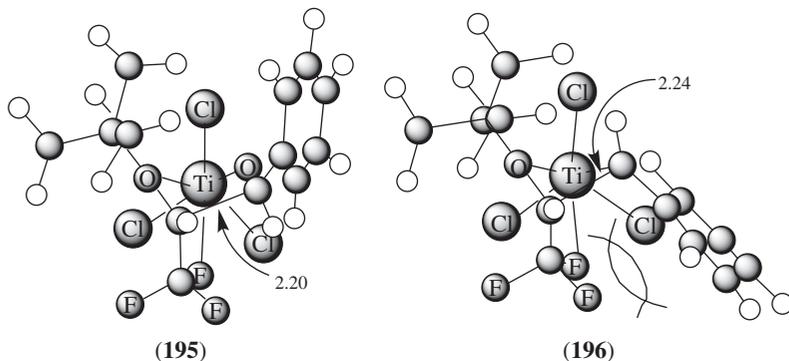
R	Yield % (dr) ^a	Yield % (dr) ^b
Ph	46 (>99:1)	97 (99:1)
<i>i</i> -Pr	45 (98:2)	80 (99:1)
PhCH ₂ CH ₂	42 (98:2)	74 (97:3)
Mef	83 (90:10)	75 (91:9)

^a For the reaction as shown in equation 48.

^b For the reaction in equation 48 in the presence of 1.2 equiv of Ti(OPr-*i*)₄ as Lewis acid.



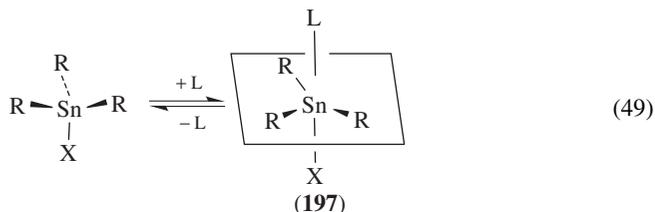
The reaction of 2,2,2-trifluoroethyl *t*-butyl ketone with benzaldehyde, via the intermediate trichlorotitanium enolate, was taken as a model to uncover the origin of the *anti*-selective aldol reaction of α -Mef ketones. Transition structures **195** for the *anti*-aldol and **196** for the *syn*-aldol reaction were optimized at the B3LYP/631LAN level. Energy calculations of both transition structures were in good agreement with the experimental results, that of **196** being 4.1 kcal mol⁻¹ higher than that of **195**. Surprisingly, an interaction between Ti and the Mef group, which was not present in the starting Ti enolate, was observed in both **195** and **196**. Owing to the Ti–F interaction, both **195** and **196** are fixed in a boat conformation; the Mef group would be attracted by Ti, thus enhancing the steric repulsion with the equatorial Ph group of **196**. Along with this displacement of the Mef group the *t*-Bu group would move away from the metal six-membered ring, thus reducing the steric repulsion with the axial Ph group of **195**; therefore, the transition structure leading to *anti*-aldol would be stabilized. To confirm the effect of Ti–F interaction at the transition state, the reaction was carried out in the presence of hexamethylphosphoramide (HMPA) to preclude Ti–F coordination, leading to the usual *syn*-selectivity, contrary to what was shown in Table 17 for the aldol reactions of an analogous titanium enolate. Indeed, when HMPA was added to the reaction mixture, *syn* selectivity was obtained (*anti* : *syn* = 20 : 80). Therefore, it could be concluded that the *anti*-selective aldol reaction stems from Ti–F interaction at the aldol transition structure.



4. Tin enolates

Highly coordinated organometallic reagents often show a change in their reactivity and/or selectivity relative to the original noncoordinated species, partly because of the change in the hybridization states of relevant metals. Organotin(IV) compounds could be easily coordinated by an appropriate ligand, giving a highly coordinated species¹⁴⁷. A five-coordinated carbon, resembling the well-known transition state in S_N2 reaction, lies on the top of the potential energy surface. On the contrary, a five-coordinated organotin entity **197**, formed as TS in equation 49, could lie at the bottom of the energy surface due to the contribution of their d-orbitals to be rehybridized to a hypercoordination state. Then, the highly coordinated tin(IV) could be used as a unique reagent with far different properties from those of the noncoordinated tin.

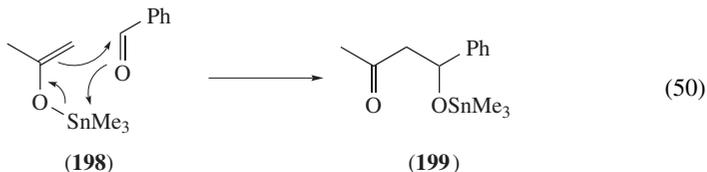
Baba and coworkers reported the unusual reactivity of highly coordinated tin compounds such as organotin(IV) enolates^{148–151} or organotin(IV) hydrides¹⁵². NMR studies disclose the existence of five-coordinated tin enolate arising from the addition of certain ligands^{148, 150}. In particular, the coordination to tin enolates by a bromide anion (from Bu₄NBr) shows novel types of selective reactions¹⁴⁸.



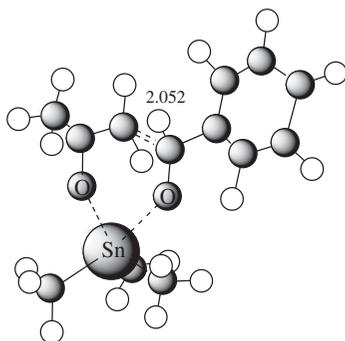
In general, four-coordinated organotin enolates readily add to aldehydes¹⁵³ and are inert to organic halides¹⁵⁴. On the contrary, highly coordinated tin enolates can attain a marked change in chemoselectivity and have higher nucleophilicity toward organic halides, showing at the same time low reactivity toward carbonyl compounds¹⁴⁸. Thus, the high coordination approach accomplishes a significant change in chemoselectivity even in a competitive reaction system which includes both carbonyl compounds and organic halides¹⁴⁸.

Highly coordinated silyl enolates have been studied more than highly coordinated tin enolates and they are reported to accelerate the reactions with both organic halides¹⁵⁵ and carbonyl compounds¹⁵⁶. Compared to the silyl moiety, the system using highly coordinated tin enolates has unique characteristics which can be applied to obtain chemoselective reactions. Baba and coworkers¹⁵⁷ reported a computational study of the difference between uncoordinated and highly coordinated tin enolates and their reactivities toward organic halides and carbonyl compounds.

a. Reaction with aldehydes. The calculated potential energy profiles for the reaction of both four-coordinated **198** and five-coordinated **201** tin enolates with an aldehyde (equations 50 and 51) are shown in Figure 4. Both reactions are exothermic; the activation energy of equation 50, 18 kcal mol⁻¹, is lower than that of equation 51, 27 kcal mol⁻¹. This result was explained by comparison of their transition structures **200** and **203**. The cyclic TS **200** established in the aldol reaction between tin enolates with aldehydes has an appropriate Sn–O bond length of 2.24 Å¹⁵⁸. The six-membered cyclic TS **200** has a peculiar conformation, deviating from either chair or boat types, with five atoms other than the methylene C on the same plane (sled-type), probably because of steric hindrance of the trialkylstannyl group. The TS **203** showed an acyclic structure in which the Sn–O bond length is too long, 4.54 Å. This open structure was associated to the bromide coordinated tin which is reluctant to coordination by another ligand. In both cases, the synclinal arrangement between the C=O group of the aldehyde and the C=C group of the enolate was observed with dihedral angles of 58.6° for **200** and 35.8° for **203**.

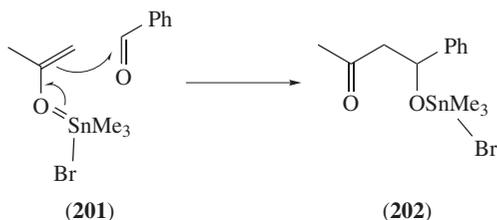


b. Reaction with halides. The energy diagrams for the reactions of four-coordinated **198** and five-coordinated **201** tin enolates with an organic halide (equations 52 and 53) are shown in Figure 4. These reactions proceed through two steps involving alkylation along an S_N2-type mechanism (through TS **207** or **211**) and destannylation with formation of bromostannane **206** (through TS **208** or **212**). The system using a bromide coordinated tin

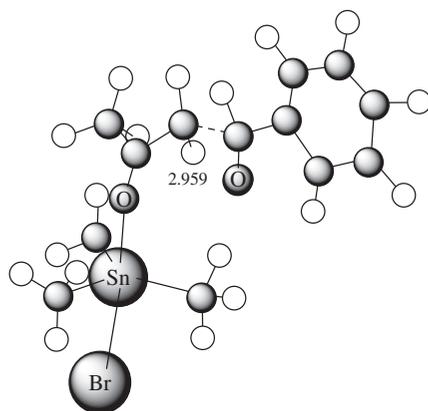


(200)

enolate was favored both thermodynamically and kinetically, showing a higher stabilization of the products and a lower activation energy than the system using four-coordinated species. The significant stabilization of organotin bromide by high coordination allows this thermodynamically favored feature. An analysis and comparison of the TSs **207** and **211** shows that the carbon atom at which the atom displacement occurs is more neutral in the high coordination system (partial charge $-0.03e$ for **211**) than in the four coordination system ($-0.06e$ for **207**). Furthermore, the positive charge on C of the C–O link in **211** ($+0.57e$) was closer to neutral than that in **207** ($+0.62e$). These neutralization effects caused by an anionic ligand lead to stabilization of the transition structure.



(51)



(203)

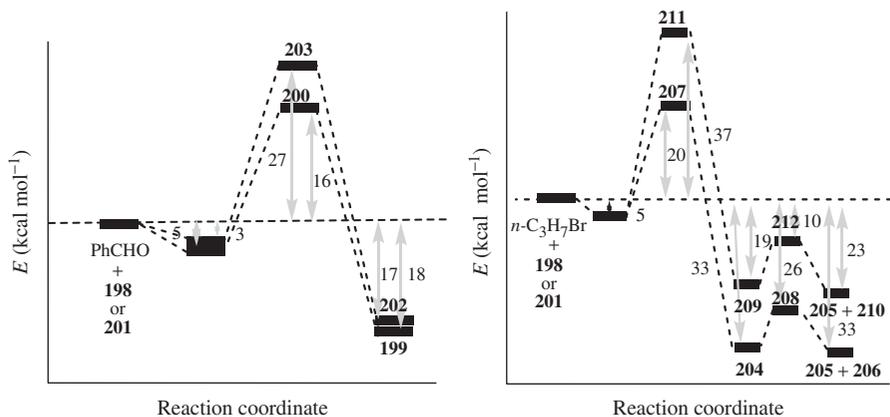
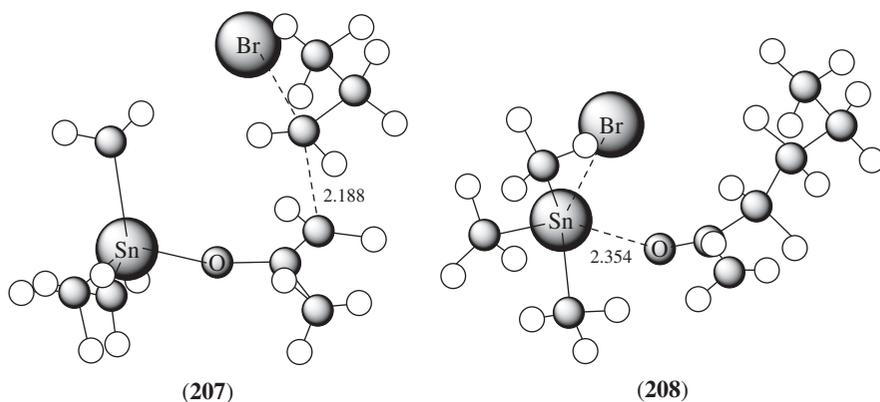
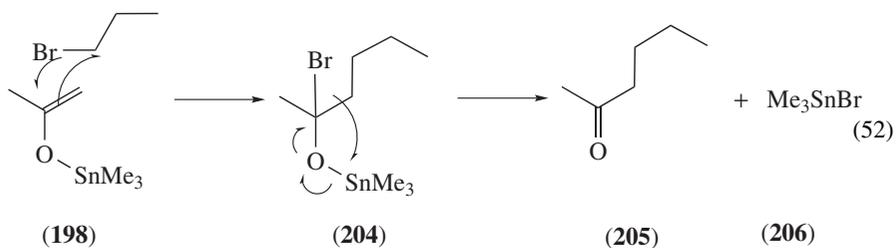
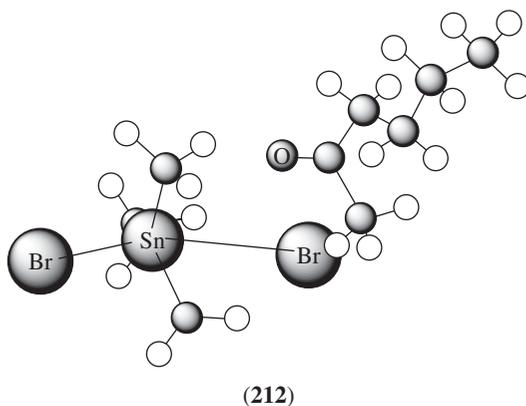
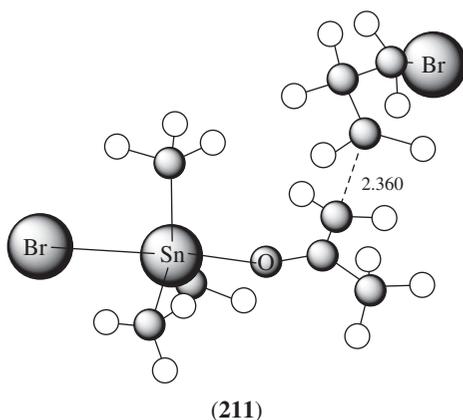
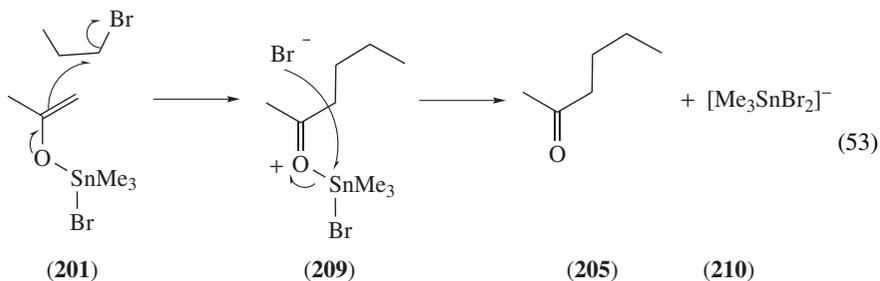


FIGURE 4. Potential energy profiles for the reaction of tin enolates with benzaldehyde according to equations 50 and 51 (left) and with 1-bromopropane according to equations 52 and 53 (right). Reprinted with permission from M. Yasuda, K. Chiba and A. Baba, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 7549. Copyright 2000 American Chemical Society



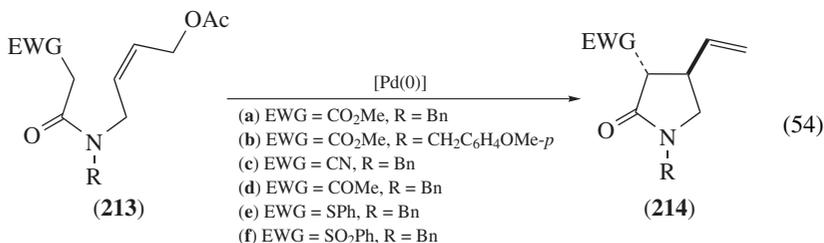


This computational study revealed the mechanism of the reaction between trialkyltin enolates and aldehydes or organic halides, both without and with coordinating ligands. High coordination of trialkyltin enolates causes an increase of their nucleophilicity and decrease of Lewis acidity of the tin center, which control the course of reaction¹⁵⁹. In the reaction of tin enolates with aldehydes, a noncoordinated tin enolate gives a cyclic TS in sled conformation whereas an acyclic TS leading to deactivation of the process is shown in the case of a highly coordinated enolate. Both theoretical and experimental results of

the system involving trialkyltin enolates point to diminished Lewis acidity as being more important than enhanced nucleophilicity in the reaction with aldehydes. This is probably because the Lewis acidity is effectively reduced by high coordination with increase of nucleophilicity¹⁶⁰. In the reaction with organic halides, on the contrary, the system of highly coordinated tin enolate was favored both kinetically and thermodynamically. The bromide coordination to tin enolate increases the high nucleophilicity to promote the reaction kinetically. Complexation of Br⁻ with bromostannane strongly affects stabilization, leading to a thermodynamically favored reaction course.

5. Palladium enolates

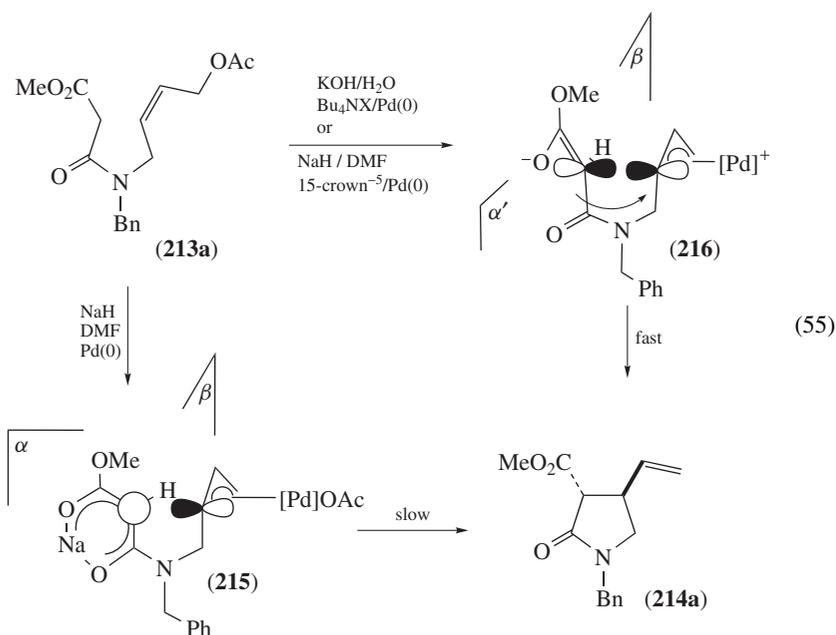
Poli and coworkers¹⁶¹ have recently reported on the regioselective and stereoselective build-up of γ -lactams via the intramolecular 5-*exo* interaction between a stabilized acetamide enolate anion and a properly tethered η^3 -allyl-palladium appendage. The palladium-catalyzed intramolecular allylic alkylations of unsaturated amides **213a–f** (equation 54), activated by electron-withdrawing groups (EWG) under phase-transfer conditions or in the presence of a crown ether, took place at room temperature to give the expected γ -lactams **214a–f** in good yields¹⁶².



It was proposed that the remarkable efficacy of these reactions could be directly related to the particular nature of the enolate counterion. Indeed, upon NaH deprotonation, the malonamide substrates are expected to give rise to planar, resonance-stabilized, Na-chelated enolates, which are at the same time conjugated with the intrinsically planar amide function. As a consequence, in the ground-state conformation of the reactive intermediate **215** (equation 55), all twelve atoms making up the Na-chelated malonamide enolate will roughly lie in the same α plane. On the other hand, in an ideal intermolecular enolate/ η^3 -allyl-PdX interaction, optimal orbital overlap requires a parallel disposition between the plane containing the enolate (α') and that containing the allyl fragment (β). Therefore, the transition state **216** of the cyclization process has to feature a significant loss of conjugation with respect to the Na-chelated ground-state conformation. As a consequence, the remarkable reactivity of these new cyclization conditions is likely to be due to generation of a highly reactive zwitterionic enolate/ η -allyl intermediates, that can be achieved either under biphasic phase transfer catalysis or under Na-sequestered homogeneous conditions¹⁶³.

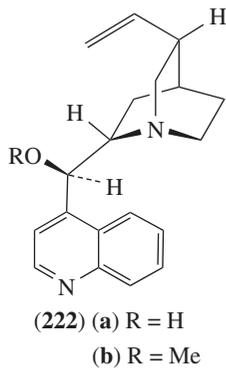
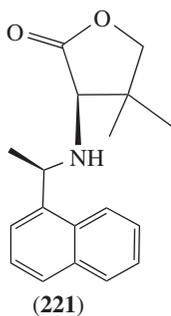
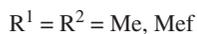
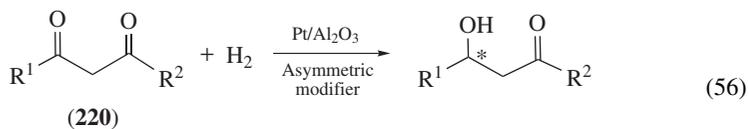
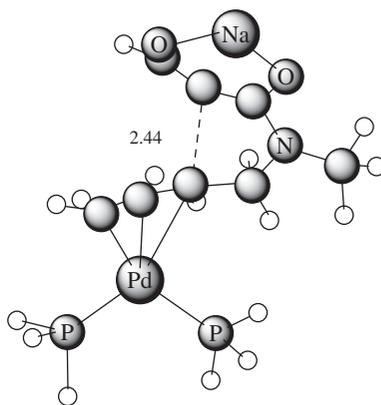
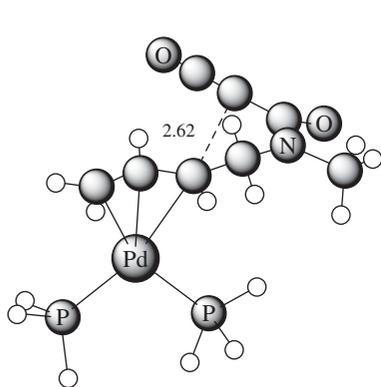
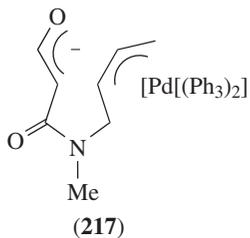
To support the above contention, Poli, Norrby and coworkers¹⁶² performed a DFT (B3LYP/LACVP*) computational study using **217** as a model system for the Pd-allyl enolate intermediate. The solvent was simulated as a continuum using the PB-SCRF model in the Jaguar program¹⁶⁴ with parameters appropriate for dichloromethane. Eight possible TSs were located and characterized. In all cases, the *exo* cyclization was favored by more than 7.2 kcal mol⁻¹ as compared to the *endo* cyclization pathways. The forming bond at the most accessible *exo* TS **218** has a length of over 2.6 Å, as compared to *ca*

2.4 Å when the Na⁺ counterion is included at the TS **219**¹⁶⁵. This indicated that the free anion **217** is inherently more reactive than the chelated complex, as expected. Looking more closely at the geometries of the transition states, it can be seen that exclusion of the counterion also allows the nucleophile to deviate from planarity. There is substantial strain induced in the planar amide in the transition state; in the absence of Na⁺, this strain can be somewhat relieved by a rotation (*ca* 20–25°) of the planar enolate with respect to the amide, leading to a more facile ring closure. It should be noted that in the absence of the chelating counterion, which enforces a (*Z*)-configuration on the enolate, the free form can also exist as the (*E*)-isomer. It was found that, in all cases, the (*E*)-form has a lower barrier to ring closure, by 3–4 kcal mol⁻¹, corresponding to a rate increase of 2 to 3 orders of magnitude. The combination of these three effects fully rationalized the observed rate increase upon exclusion of chelating counterions. The geometrical effects observed may also have a bearing on other cases where strong counterion effects are present¹⁶⁶.

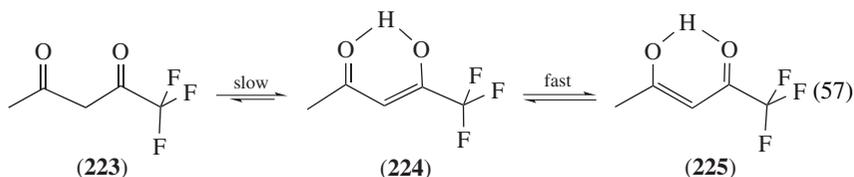


6. Platinum enolates

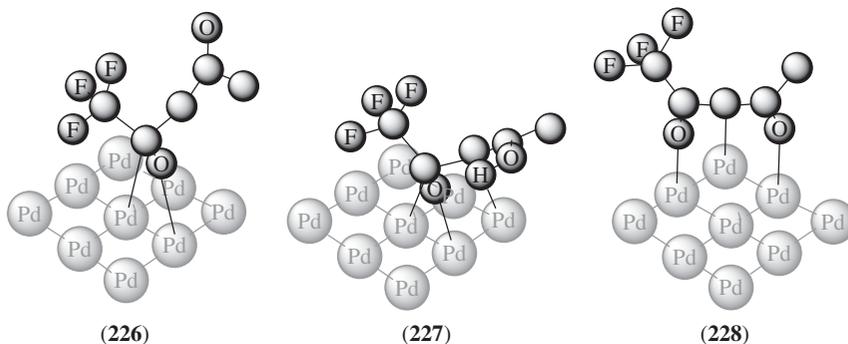
Recently, Baiker and coworkers¹⁶⁷ have found that in the Pt-catalyzed hydrogenation of 1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-diketones (**220**, R¹ = Mef, equation 56), the presence of trace amounts of (*R,R*)-pantoyl(1- α -naphthylethyl)amine (**221**), cinchonidine (**222a**) or its methyl ether (**222b**) induces up to 93% ee and enhances the chemoselectivity up to 100%. The high chemo- and enantioselectivities were attributed to the formation of an ion pair involving the protonated amine function of the chiral modifier and the enolate form of the substrate. DFT calculations including the simulation of the interaction of a protonated amine with the enolate adsorbed on a Pt₃₁ cluster model revealed that only the C–O bond next to the CF₃ group of the substrate is in direct contact with Pt and can be hydrogenated.



Adsorption of the diketone **223** and its enol forms **224** and **225** (equation 57) was studied using a Pt₃ cluster model to better understand the catalytic behavior. Structure **226** shows the adsorption mode of **223** in the diketo form, chemisorbed η^2 via the activated C=O adjacent to the CF₃ group. This chemisorption mode of C=O double bonds is also called di- σ to recall the double σ binding of the keto carbonyl moiety to the metal atoms. The η^1 adsorption modes are theoretically possible, but their adsorption energy is much smaller than the η^2 modes and, in particular, in such adsorption modes the carbonyl group is distant from the surface and cannot reach the surface hydrogen, being therefore of less interest to our discussion¹⁶⁸.

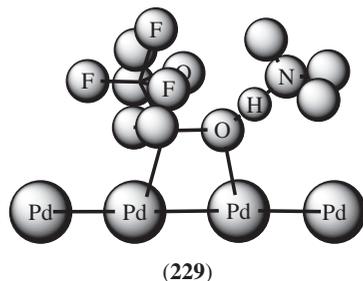


Energetically, **227** is the most favored adsorbed form for the enols, where the optimal chemisorption of the carbonyl of **225** is attained¹⁶⁷. The adsorbed enol forms do not involve the expected η^2 interaction of the carbonyl group in **224** with the metal, but rather the formation of a σ -bond between the C adjacent to the CF₃ group and a Pt atom. Competition for surface sites is in favor of the carbonyl of **225** while that of **224** undergoes no evident structural alteration induced by the metal. Both adsorbed enol forms are found to be stabilized by an internal H-bond; however, while in adsorbed **224** the H-bond length is 1.35 Å, it elongates to 1.71 Å in adsorbed **225**, showing the stronger hydrogen-acceptor character of the adsorbed activated carbonyl group. Structure **228** shows the adsorption mode of the enolate, the deprotonated form of the enol, thus it corresponds to a charged species. Unlike the enols, the enolate has a more symmetric adsorption mode where both oxygen atoms are bound to a metal atom, and with a third σ binding site due to a C(3) center that is also bound to a metal atom and rehybridized. The negative charge of the enolate is delocalized on the metal upon adsorption.



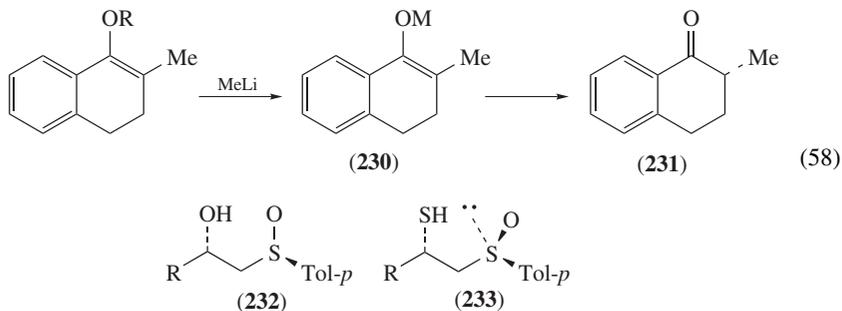
It was mentioned in the discussion of equation 56 that the presence of certain amines leads to nearly perfect chemoselectivity in the hydrogenation of the C=O group adjacent to a Mef group. It has also been shown that in solution the amine deprotonates the enol and generates an ammonium cation and an enolate anion. This was modeled by the interaction between the trimethylammonium ion and the enolate derived from **223** in the presence of

a Pt surface¹⁶⁷. A pictorial representation of the adsorbed species is shown in **229**, starting with the trimethylammonium ion positioned close to the adsorbed enolate ion (the H–O distance is 2.5 Å for both N⁺ H···O[−] and N⁺ H···O=C). During minimization, the ammonium ion moves toward the surface and comes closer to the C=O of the enolate derived from **224** (H–O distance 1.8 Å) and farther from the C=O of that derived from **225** (H–O distance 2.3 Å). In this intermediate position, the hydrogen bond formed with the nonactivated moiety was 1.8 Å, while that formed with the activated moiety was 2.3 Å. As the optimization continues, this preferential coordination yields a displacement of the C=O derived from **224** from the surface, and when convergence is reached the ammonium ion coordinated to the C=O derived from **225** changes its adsorption mode to η^2 .

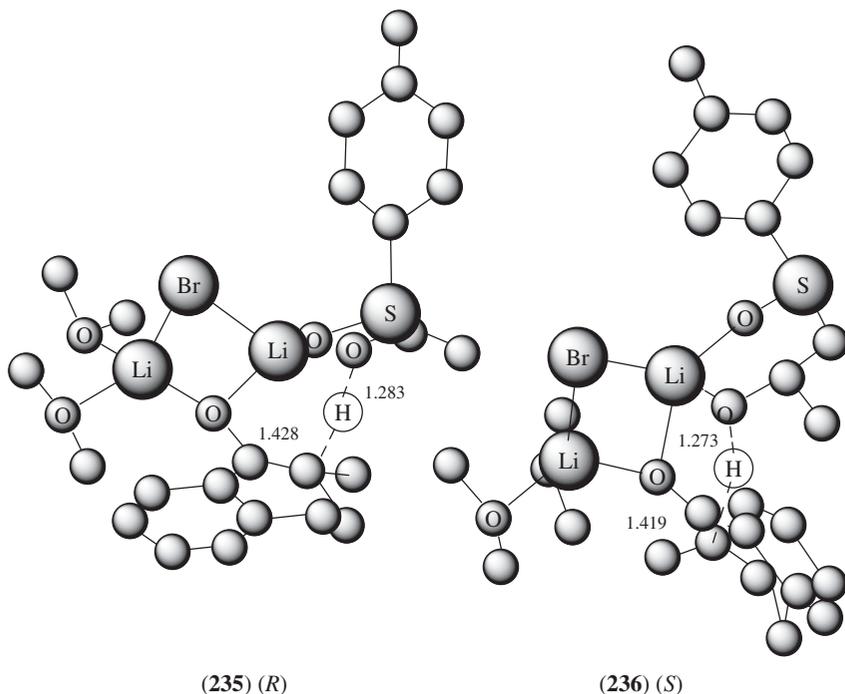
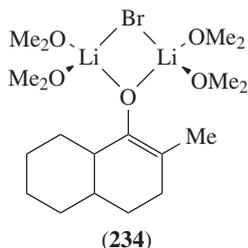


E. Protonation Reactions

Asensio and coworkers studied the effects of solvent, temperature, presence of lithium salts and proton acidity on the enantioselective protonation of enolates **230** to yield (*R*)-2-methyl-1-tetralone (**231**, equation 58) with α -sulfinyl alcohols **232**¹⁶⁹ and 1,2-sulfinyl thiols **233**¹⁷⁰. Stereoselectivity was generally enhanced when lithium bromide was present in the medium during enolization and also with the use of methylene chloride solutions.



A preliminary approach¹⁷¹ to understand the mechanism of the enantioselective protonation and the role of lithium bromide, based on TSs containing one lithium atom, failed to explain the selectivity enhancement by lithium bromide, and the calculated energies of the TSs did not account for the experimentally observed selectivity. Asensio, Domingo and coworkers studied the molecular process associated with the proton transfer at the semiempirical PM3 level¹⁶⁹. Based on literature data⁹¹, they defined the structure of a mixed dimer enolate **234** consisting of a four-membered ring where the bromide anion and the oxygen atom of the enolate were connected by two lithium cations. These bridging



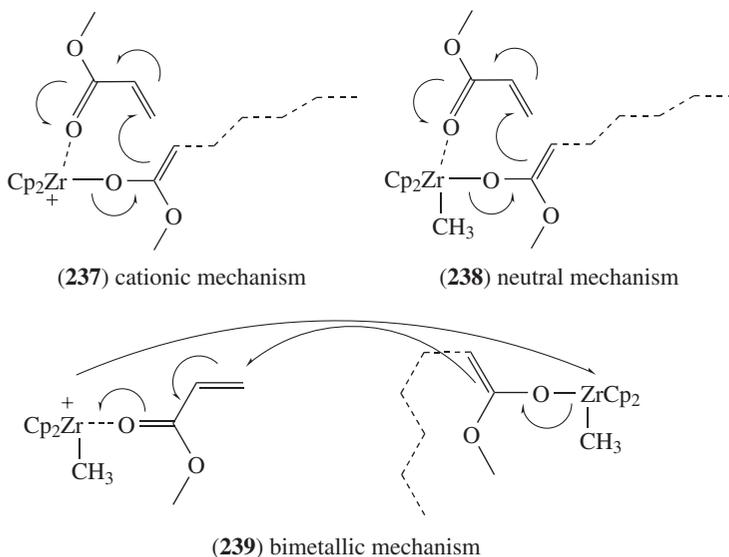
cations were in an approximately tetrahedral environment provided by two pairs of oxygen atoms corresponding to two molecules of dimethyl ether, as a reduced model of diethyl ether used experimentally. Subsequent substitution of two solvent molecules of one lithium atom for the chiral alcohol **232** ($R = \text{Me}$) afforded two enolate complexes, which may be considered precursors to the corresponding transition structures. These enolate complexes can be converted into two chiral complexed ketones, via the TSs **235** and **236**, containing a six-membered ring with an OH group from which the proton transfer process takes place via a favorable intramolecular pathway to yield ketone **231** of (*R*) or (*S*) configuration, respectively. In contrast with the very similar energy values calculated for the monolithium TSs, **235** was $3.9 \text{ kcal mol}^{-1}$ less energetic than **236**, in good agreement with the experimental results. The breaking O–H (1.283 Å) and forming C–H (1.428 Å) bonds in **235** were larger than in **236** (1.273 and 1.419 Å, respectively). These geometrical values were close to those in monolithium TSs, illustrating the invariance of the geometry relative to the lithium aggregate state. Consequently, the lower activation energy of **235** relative to

236 is responsible for the preferential protonation via the former. Despite the difficulty in studying these chemical processes in solution, where different aggregates are assumed to exist simultaneously, this work provided new insights on the general mechanism of the enantioselective protonation, underpinning the role played by lithium bromide in the formation of mixed dimers. Similar results were obtained for the protonation of enolates **230** with 1,2-sulfinyl thiols **232** at the semiempirical PM3 computational level¹⁷⁰.

F. Polymerization Reactions

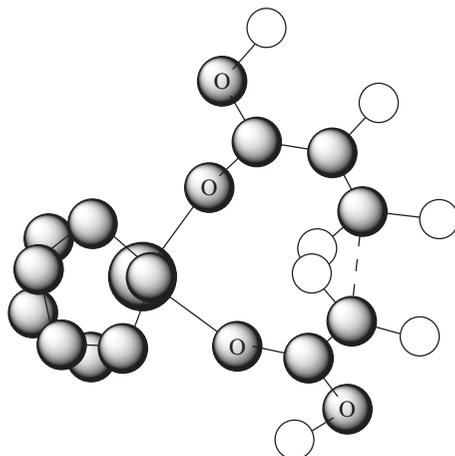
The polymerization of alkyl acrylates or methacrylates has industrial significance and, therefore, has been the subject of intensive experimental investigations and practical applications. Zirconocene complexes are used as catalyst or catalyst precursors for the polymerization of methyl methacrylate¹⁷². Several investigations are based on a modification of dimethylzirconocene or derivatives thereof as catalyst precursors^{173–175}. Of particular interest are the generation of the actual catalyst and the nature of the propagation step. Bridged and nonbridged zirconocene derivatives have been studied. Most of these studies have in common that, in the initial preparation of the active catalyst, methyl groups are eliminated from dimethylzirconocene complexes in order to provide a cationic intermediate with a vacant ligand site which can be used by an acrylate molecule or, in view of the catalytic activity, by an ester enolate molecule, which is presumed to be formed *in situ* prior to polymerization.

Three mechanisms have been proposed on the basis of experimental studies, all involving a zirconium ester enolate subunit. The cationic mechanism is based on a positively charged zirconocene subunit **237**^{173, 174}. Acrylate is attached to zirconium via the carbonyl oxygen atom. The terminal C atom of acrylate forms a C–C bond with the β -C atom of the enolate and in this arrangement the acrylate now becomes the new enolate unit. The catalytic cycle is terminated by removing the methoxycarbonyl group, formerly the enolate, from zirconium. The neutral mechanism is similar but incorporates a neutral zirconocene unit **238** bound to an enolate ligand¹⁷⁴. The bimetallic mechanism is different insofar as two dicyclopentadienyl methylzirconium units are involved, **239**¹⁷⁴, one bearing an ester

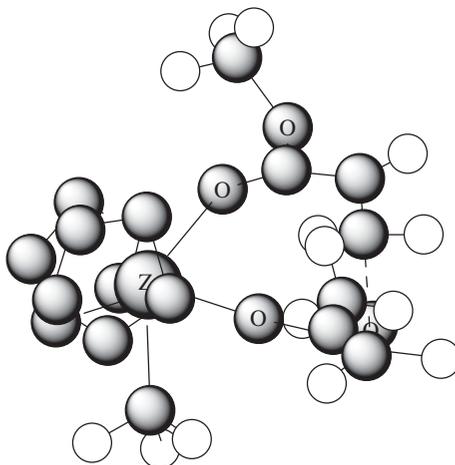


enolate and the other an acrylate molecule. C–C bond formation is a bimolecular reaction. During the process, the positively charged complex becomes neutral and vice versa.

A number of theoretical studies have been carried out on ethene or propene polymerization by metallocene complexes. In part, they are based on HF, DFT calculations or even a hybrid method including force-field procedures¹⁷⁶. The three possible catalytic mechanisms were shown to be realistic alternatives by Sustmann and coworkers at the B3LYP/3-21G and B3LYP/6-31G*-ECP(S)//B3LYP/3-21G computing levels¹⁷⁷. The cationic mechanism (**237**) was originally favored by several groups^{173,174}, where the cationic species $[\text{Cp}_2\text{Zr}(\text{OC}(\text{OR})=\text{CR}_2)]^+$ was assumed to add an acrylate molecule via the TS **240**. The drawback of the cationic mechanism was the breaking of a Zr–O bond, a very energy-consuming process to start a new propagation step. The neutral mechanism, starting with a mononuclear, neutral zirconocene complex formally derived from $[\text{Cp}_2\text{ZrMe}]^+$ and an ester enolate, yielded the energetically slightly higher TS **241** for



(240)

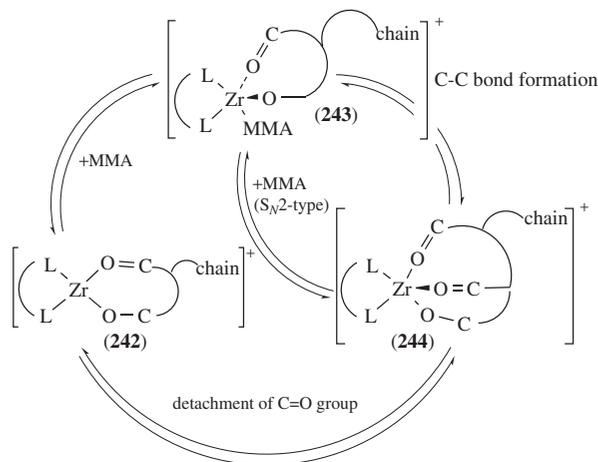


(241)

C–C coupling than the cation mechanism, but separation of the newly generated carboxy group from zirconium proved to be exothermic and did not require assistance by an acrylate molecule.

The ‘bimetallic’ mechanism 3 delineated from experiments by Collins’s group¹⁷⁴ presumes that $[\text{Cp}_2\text{ZrMe}(\text{OC}(\text{OR})=\text{CR}_2)]$ reacts with $[\text{Cp}_2\text{ZrMe}(\text{O}=\text{C}(\text{OR})\text{CH}=\text{CH}_2)]^+$. C–C coupling by this mechanism requires the lowest activation energy of the three cases considered. A rationalization of the higher reactivity in terms of a Lewis acid function of $[\text{Cp}_2\text{ZrMe}]^+$ on methyl acrylate was provided. To be competitive with the other two catalytic cycles, the final step, that is the separation of $[\text{Cp}_2\text{ZrMe}]^+$ from the product complex, must be assisted by acrylate. Both back-side and front-side attack of the carbonyl oxygen of acrylate on the zirconium fragment were found to be possible, although back-side attack was slightly favored.

The influence of bridging by bivalent groups $>\text{SiH}_2$, $>\text{CMe}_2$ and $-\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_2-$ on the structure and reactivity of the ester–enolate complex in polymerization has been also studied. A widening of the angle between the planes of the cyclopentadienyl units from 50° to about 70° was observed, with enhanced accessibility of the metal center. Reaction coordinate calculations provided evidence that the neutral mononuclear mechanism profits from the increase in angle widening. Chlorine instead of methyl at zirconium seems to have an activating effect. The bridged single-component zirconocene $[\text{Zr}\{(\text{Cp})(\text{Ind})\text{CMe}_2\}(\text{Me})(\text{thf})](\text{BPh}_4)$ (Ind = inden-1-yl) polymerizes methyl methacrylate (MMA) selectively to isotactic poly(methyl methacrylate) (PMMA) with no cocatalysts or activators. To elucidate the stereoselective steps of the polymerization of MMA by using this catalyst, Holscher and coworkers¹⁷⁸ studied the propagation steps occurring with the derivative $[\text{Zr}\{(\text{Cp})(\text{Ind})\text{CH}_2\}\{-\text{O}-\text{C}(\text{OMe})=\text{C}(\text{Me})(\text{Et})\}(\text{MMA})]$ by *ab initio* (HF/3-21G) calculations (see Scheme 3). After the initiation step, which consumes the first two MMA molecules, each new catalytic cycle begins with the stereoselective addition of a new MMA molecule at the indenyl side of the zirconocene fragment. At the same time the enolate ring undergoes a stereoselective in-plane ring shift to the side



SCHEME 3. Simplified polymerization mechanism showing the stereoselective shift of the enolate ring of **242** away from the indenyl ring (L) system upon addition of MMA to yield **243**. An $\text{S}_{\text{N}}2$ -type reaction of **244** with MMA to yield **243** might also be possible

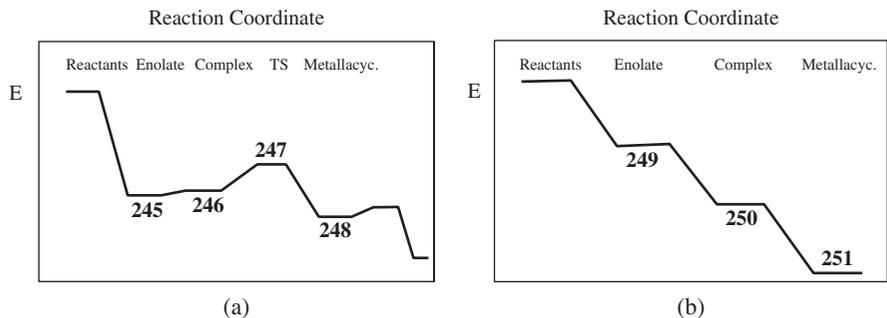
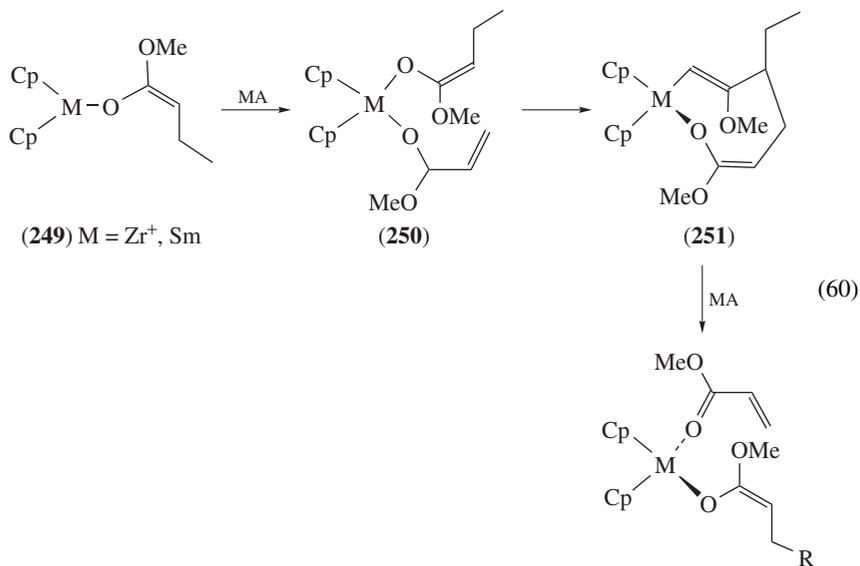


FIGURE 5. Energy profile for GTP catalyzed by (a) a neutral zirconocene, (b) a cationic zirconocene and neutral samarocene. Reprinted with permission from S. Tomasi, H. Weiss and T. Ziegler, *Organometallics*, **25**, 3619. Copyright 2006 American Chemical Society



V. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

L.R.D. acknowledges the research funds provided by the Ministerio de Educación y Ciencia of the Spanish Government (project CTQ2006-14297/BQU). The research of J.A. was supported by the Ministerio de Educación y Ciencia of the Spanish Government (project CTQ2006-15447-C02-01) and the Universitat Jaume I-Fundació Bancaixa (Project P1.1B2004-20). We are particularly grateful to J. A. Sáez, M. J. Aurell and P. Domingo-Calap who have read the initial drafts with patience, and helped us to prepare the graphical material in the final version.

VI. REFERENCES

- (a) R. B. Bates, in *Comprehensive Carbanion Chemistry*, Part A, Chap. 1 (Eds E. Bunce and T. Durst), Elsevier, Amsterdam, 1980.
(b) P. O'Brien, in *Comprehensive Carbanion Chemistry*, Part A, Chap. 6 (Eds E. Bunce and T. Durst), Elsevier, Amsterdam, 1980.
(c) C. M. Thompson and D. L. C. Green, *Tetrahedron*, **47**, 4223 (1991).
(d) L. M. Jackman and J. Bortiatynski, in *Advances in Carbanion Chemistry*, Vol. 1 (Ed. V. Snieckus), JAI Press, Greenwich, 1992, pp. 45–87.
- A. Bongini, M. Orena and S. J. Sandri, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 50 (1986).
- W. J. Hehre, L. Radom, P. v. R. Schleyer and J. A. Pople, in *Ab Initio Molecular Orbital Theory*, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1986.
- J. Kaneti, P. v. R. Schleyer and A. J. Kos, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1014 (1985).
- L. R. Domingo, S. Gil, R. Mestres and M. T. Picher, *Tetrahedron*, **51**, 7207 (1995).
- J. J. P. Stewart, *J. Comput. Chem.*, **10**, 209 (1989).
- M. J. Aurell, S. Gil, R. Mestres, M. Parra and A. Tortajada, *Tetrahedron*, **50**, 5109 (1994).
- L. R. Domingo, S. Gil, R. Mestres and M. T. Picher, *Tetrahedron*, **52**, 11105 (1996).
- P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesavilla, C. Guastini, A. Dedieu, F. Ingold and P. Braunstein, *Organometallics*, **12**, 4359 (1993).
- P. G. Williard and G. B. Carpenter, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 462 (1986).
- T. Maetzke, C. P. Hibber and D. Seebach, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 8248 (1990).
- D. Seebach, R. Amstutz, T. Laube, W. B. Schweizer and J. D. Dunitz, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 5403 (1985).
- T. J. Lynch, M. Newcomb, D. E. Bergbreiter and M. B. Hall, *J. Org. Chem.*, **45**, 5005 (1980).
- R. Leung-Toung and T. T. Tidwell, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 1042 (1990).
- K. W. Henderson, A. E. Dorigo, Q. Y. Liu, P. G. Williard, P. v. R. Schleyer and P. R. Bernstein, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 1339 (1996).
- A. Abbotto, A. Streitwieser and P. v. R. Schleyer, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 11255 (1997).
- A. D. Becke, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **98**, 5648 (1993).
- C. Lee, W. Yang and R. G. Parr, *Phys. Rev. B*, **37**, 785 (1988).
- M. Rosi, A. Sgamellotti and C. Floriani, *Theochem—J. Mol. Struct.*, **431**, 33 (1998).
- J. K. Pugh and A. Streitwieser, *J. Org. Chem.*, **66**, 1334 (2001).
- A. D. Becke, *Phys. Rev. A*, **38**, 3089 (1988).
- J. P. Perdew, *Phys. Rev. B*, **33**, 8822 (1986).
- W. J. Hehre and L. Lou, *A Guide to Density Functional Calculations in Spartan*, Wavefunction, Inc., Irvine, CA, 1997.
- Y. J. Kim, A. Streitwieser, A. Chow and G. Fraenkel, *Org. Lett.*, **1**, 2069 (1999).
- L. M. Pratt and A. Streitwieser, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 2830 (2003).
- L. M. Pratt, A. Newman, J. St Cyr, H. Johnson, B. Miles, A. Lattier, E. Austin, S. Henderson, B. Hershey, M. Lin, Y. Balamraju, L. Sammonds, J. Chermie, J. Karnes, E. Hymel, B. Woodford and C. Carter, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 6387 (2003).
- J. Oviedo and J. F. Sanz, *Surf. Sci.*, **397**, 23 (1998).
- S. Fery-Forgues, D. Lavabre and A. D. Rochal, *New J. Chem.*, **22**, 1531 (1998).
- J. R. Zietz, G. C. Robinson and K. L. Lindsay, in *Comprehensive Organometallic Chemistry*, Vol. 7, Chap. 46 (Eds G. Wilkinson, F. G. A. Stone and E. W. Abel), Pergamon, Oxford, 1983.
- F. H. van der Steen, G. P. M. van Mier, A. L. Spek, J. Kroon and G. van Koten, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **113**, 5742 (1991).
- J. F. Allan, W. Clegg, M. R. J. Elsegood, K. W. Henderson, A. E. McKeown, P. H. Moran and I. M. Rakov, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **602**, 15 (2000).
- E. A. Jeffery, A. Meisters and T. Mole, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **74**, 365 (1974).
- M. Rosi, A. Sgamellotti and C. Floriani, *Theochem—J. Mol. Struct.*, **459**, 47 (1999).
- M. Rosi, A. Sgamellotti and C. Floriani, *Theochem—J. Mol. Struct.*, **459**, 57 (1999).
- K. Babic-Samardzija, S. P. Sovilj and N. Katsaros, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **694**, 165 (2004).
- W. D. Edwards and M. C. Zerner, *Theor. Chim. Acta*, **72**, 347 (1987).
- W. P. Anderson, W. D. Edwards and M. C. Zerner, *Inorg. Chem.*, **25**, 2728 (1986).
- S. J. Eng, R. J. Motekaitis and A. E. Martell, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **278**, 170 (1998).
- S. Umetani, Y. Kawase, Q. T. H. Le and M. Matsui, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **267**, 201 (1998).

40. J. S. Wang, R. Jérôme, R. Warin and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **26**, 1402, (1993).
41. V. Halaska and L. Lochmann, *Collect. Czech. Chem. Commun.*, **38**, 1780 (1973).
42. J. Kriz, J. Dybal, P. Vlcek and M. Janata, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.*, **195**, 3039 (1994).
43. M. J. S. Dewar and W. Thiel, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **99**, 4899 (1977).
44. J. Dybal and J. Kriz, *Collect. Czech. Chem. Commun.*, **59**, 1699 (1994).
45. E. Kaufmann, K. Raghavachari, A. E. Reed and S. P. v. R. Schleyer, *Organometallics*, **7**, 1597 (1988).
46. W. N. Setzer and P. v. R. Schleyer, *Adv. Organomet. Chem.*, **24**, 353 (1985).
47. H. Weiss, A. V. Yakimansky and A. H. E. Müller, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 8897 (1996).
48. A. M. Sapse, K. Raghavachari, P. v. R. Schleyer and E. Kaufmann, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 6483 (1985).
49. H. Schlaad, H. Kolshorn and A. H. E. Müller, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **15**, 517 (1994).
50. B. Schmitt, H. Schlaad, A. H. E. Müller, B. Mathiasch, S. Steiger and H. Weiss, *Macromolecules*, **32**, 8340 (1999).
51. A. V. Yakimansky and A. H. E. Müller *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 4932 (2001).
52. D. Baskaran, A. H. E. Müller and S. Sivaram, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.*, **201**, 1901 (2000).
53. J. S. Wang, R. Jérôme, R. Warin, H. Zhang and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **27**, 3376 (1994).
54. D. Moras and R. Weiss, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. B*, **29**, 400 (1973).
55. C. Johann and A. H. E. Müller, *Makromol. Chem., Rapid Commun.*, **2**, 687 (1981).
56. (a) C. Eaborn, P. B. Hitchcock, J. D. Smith and A. C. Sullivan, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 827 (1983).
(b) C. Eaborn, P. B. Hitchcock, J. D. Smith and A. C. Sullivan, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **263**, C23 (1984).
57. G. Wittig, F. J. Meyer and G. Lange, *Liebigs Ann. Chem.*, **571**, 167 (1951).
58. (a) G. Wittig and F. Bickelhaupt, *Chem. Ber.*, **91**, 865 (1958).
(b) G. Wittig, R. Ludwig and R. Postler, *Chem. Ber.*, **88**, 294 (1955).
59. G. Wittig, *Angew. Chem.*, **70**, 65 (1958).
60. (a) W. Bauer and P. v. R. Schleyer, in *Advances in Carbanion Chemistry*, Vol. 1 (Ed. V. Snieckus), JAI Press, Greenwich, 1992, pp. 89–175.
(b) H. Gunther, in *Advanced Application of NMR to Organometallic Chemistry*, Vol. 1 (Eds M. Gielen, R. Willem and B. Wrackmeyer), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 1996, pp. 247–290.
61. (a) M. B. Eleveld and H. Hogeveen, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **25**, 5187 (1984).
(b) L. Colombo, C. Gennari, G. Poli and C. Scolastico, *Tetrahedron*, **38**, 2725 (1982).
62. G. Hilmersson, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **6**, 3069 (2000).
63. J. P. Perdew and Y. Wang, *Phys. Rev. B*, **45**, 13244 (1992).
64. R. Ditchfield, *Mol. Phys.*, **27**, 789 (1974).
65. (a) J. R. Cheeseman, G. W. Trucks, T. A. Keith and J. M. Frisch, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **104**, 5497 (1996).
(b) W. B. Smith, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **37**, 103 (1999).
66. (a) P. I. Arvidsson, G. Hilmersson and O. Davidsson, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **5**, 2348 (1999).
(b) G. Hilmersson, P. I. Arvidsson, O. Davidsson and M. Hakansson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **120**, 8143 (1998).
67. P. Szczecinski, A. Gryff-Keller and S. Molchanov, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 4636 (2006).
68. (a) S. Lindstedt and E. Holme, *Lancet*, **340**, 813 (1992).
(b) E. Holme and S. Lindstedt, *J. Inherited Metab. Dis.*, **21**, 507 (1998).
69. Y. Apeloig, I. Zharov, D. Bravozhivotovskii, Y. Ovchinnikov and Y. Struchkov, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **499**, 73 (1995).
70. J. Corset, M. Castella-Ventura, F. Froment, T. Strzalko and L. Wartski, *J. Raman Spectrosc.*, **33**, 652 (2002).
71. E. Kaufmann, P. v. R. Schleyer, K. N. Houk and Y. D. Wu, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 5560 (1985).
72. M. Nakamura, E. Nakamura, N. Koga and K. Morokuma, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **115**, 11016 (1993).
73. (a) R. B. Bates, L. M. Kroposki and D. E. Potter, *J. Org. Chem.*, **37**, 560 (1972).
(b) A. Maercker and W. Theysohn, *Liebigs Ann. Chem.*, **747**, 70 (1971).
74. T. Kremer, S. Harder, M. Junge and P. v. R. Schleyer, *Organometallics*, **15**, 585 (1996).
75. J. F. McGarrity, C. A. Ogle, Z. Brich and H. R. Loosli, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 1810 (1985).

76. E. L. Jeffery, R. K. Mann, G. J. Hutchings, S. H. Taylor and D. J. Willock, *Catal. Today*, **105**, 85 (2005).
77. (a) G. Kresse and J. Furthmuller, *Phys. Rev. B*, **54**, 11169 (1996).
(b) G. Kresse and J. Furthmuller, *Comput. Mater. Sci.*, **6**, 15 (1996).
78. W. S. Sim, T. C. Li, P. X. Yang and B. S. Yeo, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 4970 (2002).
79. D. B. Collum, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **25**, 448, (1992).
80. F. E. Romesberg and D. B. Collum, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 2166, (1995).
81. M. L. McKee, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 559 (1987).
82. F. E. Romesberg and D. B. Collum, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **114**, 2112 (1992).
83. E. J. Corey and R. A. Sneen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **78**, 6269 (1956).
84. L. D. McKeever, R. Waack, M. A. Doran and E. B. Baker, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **90**, 3244 (1968).
85. P. L. Hall, J. H. Gilchrist, A. T. Harrison, D. J. Fuller and D. B. Collum, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **113**, 9575 (1991).
86. P. L. Hall, J. H. Gilchrist and D. B. Collum, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **113**, 9571 (1991).
87. E. J. Corey and A. W. Gross, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **25**, 495 (1984).
88. Y. Balamraju, C. D. Sharp, W. Gammill, N. Manuel and L. M. Pratt, *Tetrahedron*, **54**, 7357 (1998).
89. J. Cámpora, C. M. Maya, P. Palma, E. Carmona, E. Gutiérrez, C. Ruiz, C. Graiff and A. Tiripicchio, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **11**, 6889 (2005).
90. D. Evans, in *Asymmetric Synthesis*, Vol. 3 (Ed. J. D. Morrison), Academic Press, Orlando, 1984, pp. 1–110.
91. D. Seebach, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **27**, 1624 (1988).
92. (a) A. R. Chamberlin, M. Dezube, S. H. Reich and D. J. Sall, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 6247 (1989).
(b) D. L. J. Clive, H. W. Manning, T. L. B. Boivin and M. H. D. Postema, *J. Org. Chem.*, **58**, 6857 (1993).
93. (a) Y. Moritani, T. Ukita, T. Nishitani, M. Seki and T. Iwasaki, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **31**, 3615 (1990).
(b) Y. Moritani, C. Fukushima, T. Ukita, T. Miyagishima, H. Ohmizu and T. Iwasaki, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 6922 (1996).
94. (a) K. Tomioka, Y.-S. Cho, F. Sato and K. Koga, *J. Org. Chem.*, **53**, 4094 (1988).
(b) A. K. Ghosh, S. P. McKee and W. J. Thompson, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 6500 (1991).
(c) T. Yamazaki, K. Mizutani and T. Kitazume, *J. Org. Chem.*, **58**, 4346 (1993).
95. P. Y. Michellys, P. Maurin, L. Toupet, H. Pellissier and M. Santelli, *J. Org. Chem.*, **66**, 115 (2001).
96. H. Pellissier, P. Y. Michellys and M. Santelli, *J. Org. Chem.*, **62**, 5588 (1997).
97. V. M. Gutiérrez-Garcéa, G. Reyes-Rangel, O. Muñoz-Muñiz and E. Juaristi, *J. Braz. Chem. Soc.*, **12**, 652 (2001).
98. W. L. Jorgensen and D. L. Severance, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 4768 (1990).
99. (a) A. Streitwieser, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **17**, 353 (1984).
(b) A. Streitwieser, S. M. Bachrach, A. Dorigo and P. v. R. Schleyer, in *Lithium Chemistry: A Theoretical and Experimental Overview* (Eds A. M. Sapse and P. v. R. Schleyer), John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1995, pp. 12–15.
100. A. Niida, M. Mizumoto, T. Narumi, E. Inokuchi, S. Oishi, H. Ohno, A. Otaka, K. Kitaura and N. Fujii, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 4118 (2006).
101. T. F. Anderson, J. G. Knight and K. Tchabanenko, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **44**, 757 (2003).
102. Y. Ikuta and S. Tomoda, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **44**, 5931 (2003).
103. Y. Ikuta and S. Tomoda, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 189 (2004).
104. K. A. Durkin and D. Liotta, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 8162 (1990).
105. D. Romo and A. I. Meyers, *Tetrahedron*, **47**, 9503 (1991).
106. K. Ando, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 3964 (2005).
107. I. Soteras, O. Lozano, A. Gómez-Esqué, C. Escolano, M. Orozco, M. Amat, J. Bosch and F. J. Luque, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 6581 (2006).
108. L. M. Pratt, N. Van Nguyen and B. Ramachandran, *J. Org. Chem.*, **70**, 4279 (2005).
109. (a) H. Yamataka, D. Sasaki, Y. Kuwatani, M. Mishima and Y. Tsuno, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 9975 (1997).

- (b) H. Yamataka, D. Sasaki, Y. Kuwatani, M. Mishima and Y. Tsuno, *Chem. Lett.*, 271 (1997).
110. I. Lin and A. R. Day, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **74**, 5133, (1952).
111. (a) J. A. Krom and A. Streitwieser, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **114**, 8747 (1992).
(b) A. Abbotto and A. Streitwieser, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 6358 (1995).
(c) F. Abu-Hasanayn, M. Stratakis and A. Streitwieser, *J. Org. Chem.*, **60**, 4688 (1995).
112. F. Abu-Hasanayn and A. Streitwieser, *J. Org. Chem.*, **63**, 2954 (1998).
113. (a) D. Evans and A. H. Hoveyda, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 6447 (1990).
(b) E. Burkhardt, R. Bergman and C. Heathcock, *Organometallics*, **9**, 30 (1990).
(c) Y. Aoki, K. Oshima and K. Utimoto, *Chem. Lett.*, 463 (1995).
114. (a) J. Boutagy and R. Thomas, *Chem. Rev.*, **74**, 87 (1974).
(b) B. E. Maryanoff and A. B. Reitz, *Chem. Rev.*, **89**, 863 (1989).
115. K. Ando, *J. Org. Chem.*, **64**, 6815 (1999).
116. M. Ruiz, V. Ojea and J. M. Quintela, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **13**, 1863 (2002).
117. M. Svensson, S. Humbel, R. D. J. Froese, T. Matsubara, S. Sieber and K. Morokuma, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **100**, 19357 (1996).
118. E. Kaufmann, J. Gose and P. v. R. Schleyer, *Organometallics*, **8**, 2577 (1989).
119. T. Vreven and K. Morokuma, *J. Comput. Chem.*, **21**, 1419 (2000).
120. M. Watanabe and K. Soai, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 3125 (1994).
121. J. C. Harmange and B. Figadere, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **4**, 1711 (1993).
122. (a) M. Chini, P. Crotti, L. Favero and M. Pineschi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **32**, 7583 (1991).
(b) P. Crotti, V. Di Bussolo, L. Favero, F. Macchia and M. Pineschi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **35**, 6537 (1994).
123. P. Crotti, V. Di Bussolo, L. Favero, M. Pasero and M. Pineschi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 9548 (1996).
124. S. K. Taylor, *Tetrahedron*, **56**, 1149 (2000).
125. C. S. Pomelli, A. M. Bianucci, P. Crotti and L. Favero, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 150 (2004).
126. (a) A. Cordova, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **37**, 102 (2004).
(b) M. Arend, B. Westermann and N. Risch, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **37**, 1045 (1998).
(c) E. F. Kleinman, in *Comprehensive Organic Synthesis*, Vol. 2 (Eds B. M. Trost and I. Fleming), Pergamon Press, Oxford, 1991, pp. 893–951.
127. (a) F. Bernardi, A. Bongini, G. Cainelli, M. A. Robb and G. Suzzi Valli, *J. Org. Chem.*, **58**, 750 (1993).
(b) A. Bongini, D. Giacomini, M. Panunzio, G. Suzzi-Valli and P. Zarantonello, *Spectrochim. Acta*, **51A**, 563 (1995).
128. G. I. Georg, G. C. B. Harriman, M. Hepperle, J. S. Clowers, D. G. Vander Velde and R. H. Himes, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 2664 (1996).
129. G. Cainelli, M. Panunzio, E. Bandini, G. Martelli and G. Spunta, *Tetrahedron*, **52**, 1685 (1996).
130. (a) T. Ishihara, K. Ichihara and H. Yamanaka, *Tetrahedron*, **52**, 255 (1996).
(b) R. Annunziata, M. Benaglia, M. Cinquini, F. Cozzi, O. Martini and V. Molteni, *Tetrahedron*, **52**, 2583 (1996).
(c) S. Itsuno, K. Watanabe, K. Ito, A. A. El-Shehawy and A. A. Sarhan, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **36**, 109 (1997).
131. L. R. Domingo, M. Arno, P. Merino and T. Tejero, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 3464 (2006).
132. (a) D. A. Evans, J. Bartroli and T. L. Shih, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 2127 (1981).
(b) D. A. Evans, *Aldrichimica Acta*, 318 (1982).
133. (a) M. A. Walker and C. H. Heathcock, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 5747 (1991).
(b) K. Chibale and S. Warren, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **33**, 4369 (1992).
134. K. Iseki, S. Oishi, T. Taguchi and Y. Kobayashi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **34**, 8147 (1993).
135. Y. Makino, K. Iseki, K. Fujii, S. Oishi, T. Hirano and Y. Kobayashi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **36**, 6527 (1995).
136. (a) T. Iimori and M. Shibasaki, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **26**, 1523 (1985).
(b) T. Iimori and M. Shibasaki, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **27**, 2149 (1986).
(c) M. Shibasaki, Y. Ishida, G. Iwasaki and T. Iimori, *J. Org. Chem.*, **52**, 3488 (1987).
(d) M. Mori, K. Kagechika, H. Sasai and M. Shibasaki, *Tetrahedron*, **47**, 531 (1991).
137. (a) C. Gennari and G. Pain, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **37**, 3747 (1996).

- (b) C. Gennari, A. Vulpetti, M. Donghi, N. Mongelli and E. Vanotti, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **35**, 1723 (1996).
138. A. Bernardi, C. Gennari, L. Raimondi and M. B. Villa, *Tetrahedron*, **53**, 7705 (1997).
139. A. Bernardi, C. Gennari, J. M. Goodman and I. Paterson, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **6**, 2613, (1995).
140. (a) Y. Li, M. N. Paddon-Row and K. N. Houk, *J. Org. Chem.*, **55**, 481 (1990).
(b) Y. Li and K. N. Houk, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 4505 (1989).
141. J. Murga, E. Falomir, F. González, M. Carda and J. A. Marco, *Tetrahedron*, **58**, 9697 (2002).
142. A. Bernardi, A. M. Capelli, C. Gennari, J. M. Goodman and I. Paterson, *J. Org. Chem.*, **55**, 3576 (1990).
143. (a) T. Ishihara, M. Kuroboshi and K. Yamaguchi, *Chem. Lett.*, 211 (1990).
(b) M. Kuroboshi and T. Ishihara, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **63**, 1191 (1990).
144. K. Mikami and Y. Itoh, *Chem. Rec.*, **6**, 1 (2006).
145. (a) A. J. Nielson, P. Schwerdtfeger and J. M. Waters, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 529 (2000).
(b) J. A. Dobado, J. M. Molina, R. Ugglá and M. R. Sundberg, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 2831 (2000).
146. Y. Itoh, M. Yamanaka and K. Mikami, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 4807 (2003).
147. (a) P. G. Harrison, *Chemistry of Tin*, Blackie, Glasgow and London, 1989.
(b) R. Hulme, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 1524 (1963).
148. M. Yasuda, K. Hayashi, Y. Katoh, I. Shibata and A. Baba, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **120**, 715 (1998).
149. M. Yasuda, Y. Katoh, I. Shibata, A. Baba, H. Matsuda and N. Sonoda, *J. Org. Chem.*, **59**, 4386 (1994).
150. M. Yasuda, T. Oh-hata, I. Shibata, A. Baba and H. Matsuda, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 859 (1993).
151. M. Yasuda, N. Ohigashi, I. Shibata and A. Baba, *J. Org. Chem.*, **64**, 2180 (1999).
152. (a) T. Kawakami, I. Shibata and A. Baba, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 82 (1996).
(b) T. Suwa, I. Shibata and A. Baba, *Organometallics*, **18**, 3965 (1999).
153. (a) Y. Yamamoto, H. Yatagai and K. Maruyama, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 162 (1981).
(b) S. S. Labadie and J. K. Stille, *Tetrahedron*, **40**, 2329 (1984).
154. Y. Odic and M. Pereyre, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **55**, 273 (1973).
155. (a) I. Kuwajima and E. Nakamura, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **97**, 3257 (1975).
(b) I. Kuwajima, E. Nakamura and M. Shimizu, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **104**, 1025 (1982).
(c) G. A. Kraus, B. Roth, K. Frazier and M. Shimagaki, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **104**, 1114 (1982).
156. (a) E. Nakamura, M. Shimizu, I. Kuwajima, J. Sakata, K. Yokoyama and R. Noyori, *J. Org. Chem.*, **48**, 932 (1983).
(b) R. Noyori, I. Nishida and J. Sakata, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 2106 (1981).
157. M. Yasuda, K. Chiba and A. Baba, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 7549 (2000).
158. H. E. Zimmerman and M. D. Traxler, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **79**, 1920 (1957).
159. M. Kira, K. Sato and H. Sakurai, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 4599 (1988).
160. (a) S. E. Denmark, S. B. D. Winter, W. X. Su and K.-T. Wong, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 7404 (1996).
(b) K. Miura, H. Sato, K. Tamaki, H. Ito and A. Hosomi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **39**, 2585 (1998).
161. (a) G. Poli and G. Giambastiani, *J. Org. Chem.*, **67**, 9456 (2002).
(b) S. Thorimbert, G. Giambastiani, C. Commandeur, M. Vitale, G. Poli and M. Malacria, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 2702 (2003).
(c) S. Lemaire, G. Giambastiani, G. Prestat and G. Poli, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 2840 (2004).
162. D. Maded, G. Prestat, E. Martini, P. Frstrup, G. Poli and P. O. Norrby, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 995 (2005).
163. (a) A. Gobbi, D. Landini, A. Maia and S. Petricci, *J. Org. Chem.*, **63**, 5356 (1998).
(b) B. Lygo and B. Andrews, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **37**, 518 (2004).
164. *Jaguar 4.2*; Schrodinger, Inc., Portland, OR, 2000. (<http://www.schrodinger.com/ProductDescription.php?mID=6&sID=9&cID=0>).
165. P. O. Norrby, M. M. Mader, M. Vitale, G. Prestat and G. Poli, *Organometallics*, **22**, 1849 (2003).
166. B. M. Trost and C. B. Lee, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 3671 (2001).
167. S. Diezi, D. Ferri, A. Vargas, T. Mallat and A. Baiker, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 4048 (2006).

168. A. Vargas, T. Burgi and A. Baiker, *J. Catal.*, **222**, 439 (2004).
169. G. Asensio, P. Alemán, J. Gil, L. R. Domingo and M. Medio-Simón, *J. Org. Chem.*, **63**, 9342 (1998).
170. G. Asensio, P. Gaviña, A. Cuenca, M. C. R. de Arellano, L. R. Domingo and M. Medio-Simón, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **11**, 3481 (2000).
171. G. Asensio, P. A. Alemán, L. R. Domingo and M. Medio-Simón, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **39**, 3277 (1998).
172. W. B. Farnham and W. R. Hertler, *US Patent* 4,728,706 (1988).
173. S. Collins and D. G. Ward, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **114**, 5460 (1992).
174. (a) S. Collins, D. G. Ward and K. H. Suddaby, *Macromolecules*, **27**, 7222 (1994).
(b) Y. Li, D. G. Ward, S. S. Reddy and S. Collins, *Macromolecules*, **30**, 1875 (1997).
175. (a) H. Deng and K. Soga, *Macromolecules*, **29**, 1847 (1996).
(b) Y. X. Chen, M. V. Metz, L. T. Li, C. L. Stern and Z. J. Marks, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **120**, 6287 (1998).
176. (a) M. R. Bray, R. J. Deeth and V. Paget, *J. Prog. React. Kinet.*, **21**, 169 (1996).
(b) J. Endo, N. Koga and K. Morokuma, *Organometallics*, **12**, 2777 (1993).
(c) Y. van der Leek, K. Angermund, M. Reffke, R. Kleinschmidt, R. Goretzki and F. G. Fink, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **3**, 585 (1997).
(d) P. Margl, L. Deng and T. Ziegler, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 154 (1999).
177. R. Sustmann, W. Sicking, F. Bandermann and M. Ferenz, *Macromolecules*, **32**, 4204 (1999).
178. M. Holscher, H. Keul and H. Hocker, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **7**, 5419 (2001).
179. S. Tomasi, H. Weiss and T. Ziegler, *Organometallics*, **25**, 3619 (2006).
180. (a) L. S. Boffa and B. M. Novak, *Chem. Rev.*, **100**, 1479 (2000).
(b) H. Yasuda, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **647**, 128 (2002).

CHAPTER 2

Molecular structure of metal enolates

KSENIJA BABIĆ-SAMARDŽIJA

Chemistry Department, Rice University, 6100 Main St., Houston, TX 77005, USA
Present address: Baker Hughes Incorporated, 12645 West Airport Blvd., Sugar Land, TX 77478, USA
Fax: (+1)-281-276-5491; e-mail: ksenija.babic@bakerpetrolite.com

SOFIJA P. SOVILJ

Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Studentski trg 12-16, P.O. Box 158, 11000 Belgrade, Serbia
Fax: (+381)-11-184-330; e-mail: ssovilj@chem.bg.ac.rs

and

VLADISLAVA M. JOVANOVIĆ

ICTM-Institute of Electrochemistry, University of Belgrade, Njegoševa 12, P.O. Box 473, 11000 Belgrade, Serbia
Fax: (+381)-11-337-0389; e-mail: vlad@tmf.bg.ac.rs

I. ACRONYMS	82
II. INTRODUCTION	82
III. VIBRATIONAL SPECTRA	84
A. Metal–Oxygen Frequencies	85
1. Metal(III) diketonates	85
2. Metal(II) diketonates	86
B. Carbonyl Frequencies	87
C. Scandium and Yttrium Diketonates	88
D. Titanium Diketonates	90
E. Vanadium Diketonates	90
F. Chromium and Molybdenum Diketonates	92
G. Manganese Diketonates	92
H. Ruthenium Diketonates	96

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

I. Cobalt Diketonates	96
J. Iridium Diketonates	97
K. Nickel and Palladium Diketonates	97
L. Copper Diketonates	98
M. Zinc, Cadmium and Mercury Diketonates	101
N. Lanthanide Diketonates	102
O. Uranyl Diketonates	104
P. Enolates of Miscellaneous Elements	105
IV. UV-VIS SPECTRA	108
V. NMR SPECTRA	115
VI. EPR SPECTRA	119
VII. MASS SPECTRA	120
VIII. MOLECULAR CHARACTERISTICS AND APPLICATION PERSPECTIVES	122
IX. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	125
X. REFERENCES	125

I. ACRONYMS

acac	acetylacetonate	hfac	hexafluoroacetylacetonate
bipy	2,2'-bipyridine	ILCT	intraligand charge transfer
bzac	1-phenylbutane-1,3-dionate	LLCT	ligand-to-ligand charge transfer
bzq	benzoquinoline	MLCT	metal-to-ligand charge transfer
CFSE	crystal field stabilization energies	MOCVD	metallorganic chemical vapor deposition
CR	charge reversed	OLED	organic light-emitting diode
CT	charge transfer	phen	1,10-phenanthroline
diam	diamine	Racac	substituted acetylacetonate
dibzm	1,3-diphenyl-1,3-propanedionate	^{sc} CO ₂	supercritical CO ₂
dik	β -diketonate	tfac	trifluoroacetylacetonate
dpm	dipivaloylmethanoate	thp	2-(2'-thienyl)pyridine
en	ethylenediamine	tmeda	<i>N,N,N',N'</i> -tetramethylethylenediamine
GED	gas electron diffraction	tpy	2-(4-tolyl)pyridine

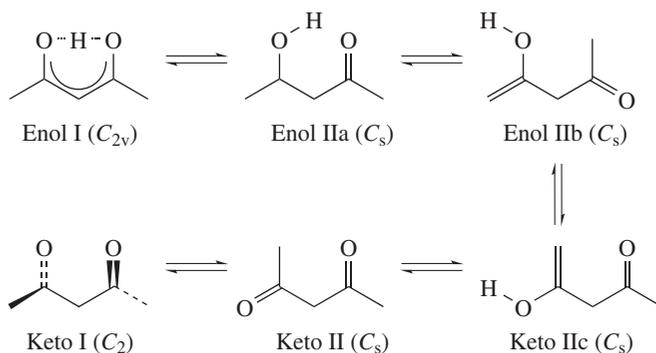
II. INTRODUCTION

Ligand properties such as coordination activity, bond length and orientation of donor atoms are among the key functions in designing organic structures. β -Diketones and their metal complexes are among the first groups studied. Numerous classes of various metal complexes are the product of their versatility and flexibility to adopt different coordination modes. They typically act in monoanionic form as bidentate oxygen donor in enol form or in keto form as neutral molecule¹. In that form ligand coordination can take place through the carbon atom or as a monodentate oxygen donor in enol form, or as bridging ligand donor.

Enolate ions are most important intermediates in synthetic organic chemistry. The preferred reaction path of an enolate is influenced by the nature of the generating functional group. Most of the aldehyde and ketone enolates react through oxygen while ester enolates, amide enolates and enolates with electronegative substituents react preferentially through carbon². Ring size has a significant effect in bond selectivity; small-ring enolates react preferably through carbon while large-ring enolates react through

oxygen. Another parameter is the enthalpy of the keto–enol transformation, ΔH_{K-E} , which determines whether bonding will preferably take place through oxygen if its value is low (10–15 kcal mol⁻¹) or through carbon if its value is high (30–40 kcal mol⁻¹).

Acetylacetone has been studied as a prototype molecule for keto–enol tautomerization. In Scheme 1 are presented enolic and ketonic forms of acetylacetone with structure transition forms from C_{2v} to C_s . It has been agreed that enol I and keto I forms are the two of lowest energy while the other structures are expected to have higher energies³. Complete agreement was found in data with a potential of the enolic proton exhibiting a single symmetric minimum; thus the observed C_{2v} species in the enol I structure are as predicted with a global minimum energy.



SCHEME 1. Enolic and ketonic forms of acetylacetone. The enolic conformations shown are plausible lowest-energy forms. Reprinted with permission from Reference 3. Copyright 2006 American Chemical Society

Earlier studies have disclosed that the coordination mode of the enolate ligands exerts a strong influence in its reactivity^{4,5}. For instance, in contrast to *O*-enolates, coordination through carbon atom often causes low enolate-like reactivity and a chemical behavior more similar to that of alkylmetals, for example, toward migratory insertion^{6,7}, although some aldol-type additions of *C*-bonded enolates are known^{8,9}. The active participation of the *O*-bonded tautomer in these transformations cannot be ruled out, as the two forms may have similar energies. Both *O*- and *C*-binding have been ascertained for late transition metals^{10–12} but the latter is more common for the softer Lewis acids derived from the heavier elements of these groups^{13,14}. In some cases both tautomeric *C*- and *O*-enolate forms have been detected¹².

Preference of the enol or the keto tautomeric form depends strongly on the substituents. According to structural studies in the gas phase on compounds of general formula $XC(O)CH_2C(O)Y$ the enol tautomer is present when $X = Y = H, Me, i\text{-}Pr, Me_f$. On the other hand, when $X = Y = F, Cl, OMe, NH_2$ the diketo form prevails. There are two enol and three possible conformers of the diketo tautomer of $XC(O)CH_2C(O)Y$ type compounds. It was found by GED that methyl acetoacetate ($MeC(O)CH_2C(O)OMe$) containing *Me* and *OMe* substituents shows a mixture of $80 \pm 7\%$ enol and $20 \pm 7\%$ diketo tautomers, while some theoretical predictions and calculations pointed to 92% or 87% of enol tautomer or a strong preference for the diketo form¹⁵. Experiments and calculations on acetoacetamide ($MeC(O)CH_2C(O)NH_2$) show a mixture of $63 \pm 7\%$ enol and $37 \mp 7\%$ diketo forms at the gas phase. In the aqueous solution 90% of diketo tautomer is present, probably due to stabilizing intermolecular interactions with water molecules.

It is hard to predict tautomeric properties of dicarbonyl compounds, and an intuitive way is based on the nature of the substituents and their electronegativity. For example, substituents of group I with $\chi_{\text{BB}} < 2.88$ (Boyd and Boyd χ_{BB} values) as H (2.10), Me (2.55), *i*-Pr (2.55), CF_3 (2.71) favor enol tautomer and Cl (3.00), NH_2 (3.12), OMe (3.53) and F (4.00) with $\chi_{\text{BB}} \geq 3.00$ favor the diketo form¹⁵. An alternative consideration is the presence or absence of a nonbonding electron. Alkyl groups do not contain a lone pair and favor the enol tautomer, whereas the others possess nonbonding one, two or three electron pairs. In disagreement with this approach are substituents with lone pairs and low electronegativity, such as $-\text{SH}$ or $-\text{SCH}_3$ group with $\chi_{\text{BB}} = 2.65$. Quantum chemical calculations predict a strong preference for the diketo tautomer but, based on electronegativity, enol is the expected tautomer. Apparently, conjugation between a lone pair of the substituent and the $\text{C}=\text{O}$ π -bond, i.e. a resonance structure of the $\text{X}^+ = \text{C}-\text{O}^-$, stabilizes the keto structure.

The chemistry of late transition metal enolates is a subject of considerable synthetic interest due to the high levels of selectivity that such compounds introduce in many organic reactions. A detailed study of these complexes is essential for the development of new synthetic applications¹⁶. Thus, transition metal enolates have become crucial in a number of valuable synthetic methodologies. Optimization of these methodologies demands a deeper understanding of their mechanistic details.

III. VIBRATIONAL SPECTRA

IR spectra are the most important spectral technique for detecting the β -diketonate moiety and type of bonding. The most characteristic peaks in the IR spectra of β -diketonates¹⁷ belong to the following groups: (i) The skeletal vibrations of acetylacetone derived from the coupling of two acetone molecules linked by a common methylene group: for example, the bands of $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ are found around 1272 and 1186 cm^{-1} , 799 and 769 cm^{-1} , and 548, 434 and 412 cm^{-1} . (ii) The characteristic vibrations of the $\text{C}-\text{H}$ bonds found at 1419, 1355, 1021 and 927 cm^{-1} . (iii) The $\text{C}=\text{O}$ group vibrations near 1575 and 1522 cm^{-1} , pointing to coordination through the enol form when both oxygen atoms are involved in coordination. The first band assigned to $\text{C}=\text{O}$ has reduced bond order. Appearance of a band at 1385 cm^{-1} is characteristic for $\text{C}-\text{O}$ increased bond order. Vibrations at 1522 cm^{-1} correspond to $\text{C}=\text{C}$ reduced or perturbed bond due to the enol coordination¹⁷. In case of absence of this band, coordination is probably realized through both carbonyl groups. Therefore, absorption in the OH region is considered as evidence for the enol form, since $\nu(\text{O}-\text{H})$ is significantly weakened and broadened by intramolecular hydrogen bonding. Absorptions in the 1700–400 cm^{-1} region are common to the spectra of most metal acetylacetonates. Position and number of these bands depend on the nature of the coordinated central metal ion. (iv) The band around 1425 cm^{-1} was found to be present only in acac and metal complexes with basic acetylacetonate or other β -diketonates containing the acetyl moiety. This band corresponds to methyl deformation vibrations, together with a band near 800 cm^{-1} , assigned either to out-of-plane $\text{C}-\text{H}$ deformation or $\pi(\text{C}-\text{H})$. (v) There are three bands around 3000 cm^{-1} in spectra of β -diketonates and their metal β -diketonates that are unaffected by the metal ion, corresponding to $\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$ of the methylene group, as well as asymmetric and symmetric vibrations of the methyl group, $\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$, at 2970 and 2870 cm^{-1} .

IR data show that the metal–ligand bond is partially ionic since $\nu(\text{C}-\text{O})$ is relatively high (e.g. at 1593 cm^{-1} for $\text{Mn}-\text{O}$) and the fairly low value of the crystal field splitting parameter (Dq) is also consistent with the ionic character of the $\text{Mn}-\text{O}$ bond¹⁸. In the case of $\text{Co}(\text{III})$, Dq is very high suggesting strong π -bonding and, consequently, the relatively high stretching $\text{M}-\text{O}$ and $\text{C}-\text{O}$ frequencies. Acceptor π -bonding provides the major

contribution to the total π -interaction, raising the d -orbital level and decreasing Dq . On the other hand, donor π -bonding lowers the d -orbital level and increases Dq . For instance, Ti(III) is a strong donor and weak acceptor thus resulting in the π -interaction being weak; Cr(III) is moderate as donor and acceptor and total π -interaction is strong. Also, in case of Co(III) ion, the strong donor role and absence of an acceptor contribution will produce total strong π -interaction.

Substituents on β -diketonate have a considerable effect on spectral data. Fluorine is known as the strongest electron-withdrawing element with three lone electron pairs and the ability to form strong intramolecular hydrogen bonding is reflected in its capabilities¹⁹.

A. Metal–Oxygen Frequencies

1. Metal(III) diketonates

Theoretically, there are three IR active stretching modes for metal(III) acetylacetonates¹⁷. Band assignments were investigated using the normal coordinate analysis, oxygen ¹⁸O labeling and metal labeling. There is a couple of sections within the 700–250 cm^{-1} region assigned to (i) $\nu(\text{M–O})$ stretching + ring deformation, (ii) $\nu(\text{M–O})$ stretching + $\delta(\text{C–CH}_3)$ in-plane bending, (iii) $\nu(\text{M–O})$ stretching + $\nu(\text{C–CH}_3)$ stretching, (iv) π , out-of-plane bending, ring deformation and in-plane bending $\delta(\text{O–M–O})$ and (v) $\nu(\text{M–O})$ stretching vibrations.

Crystal field stabilization energies (CFSE) of the complexes with trivalent metals follow the sequence for metal–ligand (oxygen) bonds in the order $\text{Sc} < \text{V} < \text{Cr}$, followed by $\text{Cr} > \text{Mn} > \text{Fe}$ and $\text{Fe} < \text{Co}$. Metal–oxygen stretching bands, $\nu(\text{M–O})$, are of similar vibrational purity, but it is observed that CFSEs have an effect on these frequencies¹⁷. This is the case of Mn(III), with high spin d^4 configuration and intensive Jahn–Teller distortion. It is clear that CFSEs can affect not only metal–ligands bonds but also C–O bonds of Racac-type ligands.

Co(III) acetylacetonates show frequencies closer to the low spin d^6 -ion configuration than to the high spin. $\text{Co}(\text{tfac})_3$ has an even lower $\nu(\text{Co–O})$ band than calculated for low spin, i.e. 445 vs. 451 cm^{-1} , respectively¹⁷. Therefore, metal–ligand vibrations for a series of octahedral metal complexes are in order $\text{Co(II)} < \text{Ni(II)}$ and $\text{Zn(II)} < \text{Ni(II)}$ within the same ligand system. $\text{Fe(III)} < \text{Mn(III)} < \text{Cr(III)}$ is observed, as expected from crystal field theory¹⁷.

A series of tris(acetylacetonato)metal(III) complexes (Co, Cr, Ru and Rh) has revealed a new aspect concerning the effect of the central metal ion on the vibrational energy levels split by interligand interactions (Figure 1)²⁰. Correlated vibrational motions of vicinal ligands are affected by the d -electron configuration of a central metal ion. All IR spectra in the 1700–1000 cm^{-1} range have a similar form. Differences seen in the 1500–1300 cm^{-1} range corresponds to C–O stretching vibrations. The two oppositely signed peaks in the VCD spectra are caused by the splitting of the vibrational energy level due to interaction of vicinal ligands. In the case of the Δ -enantiomer of Co and Rh complexes, the negative peak appears at the higher frequency with the residual positive peak at the lower frequency, whereas the Cr and Ru complexes have the opposite appearance. This behavior can be attributed to the electronic configuration of the central metal ion. Co(III) and Rh(III) have diamagnetic (e_g^6) d -electron configuration, while Cr(III) and Ru(III) have paramagnetic (e_g^5) d -electron configuration. Accordingly, the diamagnetic configuration has a symmetric distribution of d -electrons that stabilizes in-phase motion of vicinal ligands more than the out-of-phase motion, and vice versa for the paramagnetic species.

Since the strength of the metal–ligand bond is directly related to the metal–ligand stretching constant, it is expected that the $\nu(\text{M–O})$ vibrations will be in the order Al, Ga, In $>$ alkali earth $>$ alkali metals²¹. Correlations were found between the stability constants

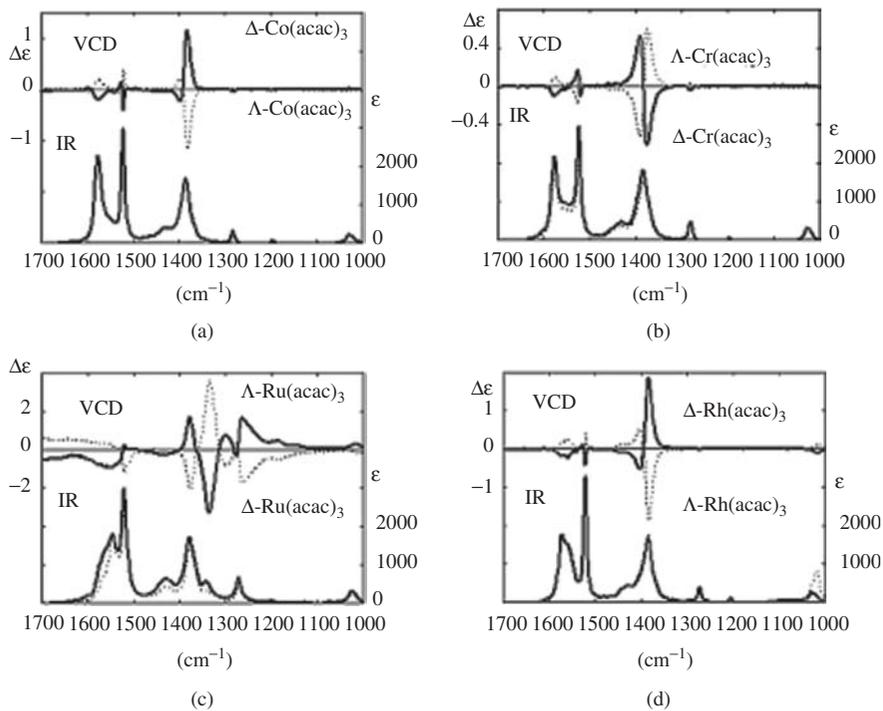


FIGURE 1. FT-IR (lower traces) and VCD (vibrational circular dichroism, upper traces) spectra of $M(\text{acac})_3$ complexes: (a) $M = \text{Co}$, (b) $M = \text{Cr}$, (c) $M = \text{Ru}$ and (d) $M = \text{Rh}$. In the VCD spectra the solid and dotted curves correspond to the Δ - and Λ -enantiomers, respectively. Reproduced with permission from Reference 20

and energetic parameters for molecular complexes, for example the force constant and the frequency of the $M\text{--O}$ stretching vibrations. The $M\text{--O}$ normal vibrations of $M(\text{acac})_3$ show strong isotope effects for $M = \text{Al}$, Ga and In . Unfortunately, no satisfactory correlation can be established for the metal isotopes between the experimental IR frequencies and either the force constant of the $M\text{--O}$ bond or the stability constants.

2. Metal(II) diketonates

$M(\text{dik})_2$ complexes are not as straightforward structurally as $M(\text{dik})_3$ complexes; most of them are with polymeric structure (e.g. Ca , Mn , Fe , Co , Ni , Zn) but, interestingly, $\text{Cu}(\text{dik})_2$ complexes are monomeric, square planar²².

An almost linear relationship is observed between the d -orbital population and the $\nu(M\text{--O})$ frequencies, from Mn (d^5) toward Fe (d^6), Co (d^7), Ni (d^8), Cu (d^9) and Zn (d^{10}), increasing from *ca* 540 to 615 cm^{-1} , respectively. The value for Cr (d^4) is the same as for the Ni (d^8), while the Cu (d^9) vibrations appear at lower frequencies than all the $d^4\text{--}d^{10}$ transition ions. The particularly high $\nu(\text{Cu}\text{--O})$ frequency is a consequence of a change to coordination number 4, producing strong Jahn–Teller distortion in the $\text{Cu}(\text{II})$

complexes²³. The effect of the metal ion is related to the degree of ionic character in the metal–ligand bond²³. These complexes show low $\nu(\text{M–O})$ and high $\nu(\text{C–O})$ frequencies, which will be reversed in the case of complexes with more covalent character of the metal–ligand bond. In the case of transition metals this effect is usually associated with crystal field and ion configuration: thus, large CFSE produce high $\nu(\text{M–O})$ and low $\nu(\text{C–O})$ frequencies. Both effects are independent of ligand substituents.

B. Carbonyl Frequencies

Incorporation of electron-releasing substituents is related to the increase of metal–oxygen bond frequency $\nu(\text{M–O})$ and the decrease of $\nu(\text{C–O})$ and $\nu(\text{C–C})$ in the following order: hexafluoroacetylacetonates < trifluoroacetylacetonates < acetylacetonates < pivaloylacetonates < dipivaloylmethanoates. The ligand substituent is associated with field and resonance contributions, therefore electron-releasing or electron-withdrawing substituents will have opposite effects on metal–ligand and other molecular frequencies¹⁷.

The $\nu(\text{C=O})$ frequencies are dependent on the R groups attached to the carbonyl group, i.e. methyl, phenyl, trifluoromethyl etc. The possible interaction of the C=O group with adjacent π - or d -orbitals and the relative electron density over the σ bonds also depend on the R substituents. Electronegative groups, such as trifluoromethyl and hexafluoromethyl, tend to raise the $\nu(\text{C=O})$ frequencies while coordinated benzoylacetonates have frequencies considerably lower than acetylacetonate. For example, in the case of $\text{Cu}(\text{bzac})_2$, $\nu(\text{C=O})$ is shifted by 19 cm^{-1} relative to acac (1561 vs. 1580 cm^{-1} , respectively) while with $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2$ this frequency is moved up to 1655 cm^{-1} . The $\nu(\text{C=O})$ frequencies of $\text{Cu}(\text{dik})_2$ depend on the R groups of the dik ligand, and are in the order: $\text{Cu}(\text{dibzm})_2$ < $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ < $\text{Cu}(\text{tfa})_2$ < $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2$. Bands at 680 , 654 and 455 cm^{-1} are assigned to $\nu(\text{Cu–O})$ stretching mode vibrations. For $\nu(\text{M–O})$ vibrations in the 600 – 290 cm^{-1} region the order is $\text{Cu} > \text{Ni} > \text{Co} > \text{Zn}$. Metals capable of forming $\text{M}(\text{dik})_2$ and $\text{M}(\text{dik})_3$ complexes have the $\nu(\text{M–O})$ vibrations at similar frequencies for both oxidation states. The carbonyl group frequencies for these metal acetylacetonates are in a similar range and follow CFSE order $\text{Co} < \text{Ni}$ and $\text{Ni} > \text{Cu} > \text{Zn}$ ²³.

Fluoro-containing ligands are expected to change the stability of coordinatively unsaturated metal complexes. Combination of geometrically defined pyridine-containing organic ligands and coordinatively unsaturated $\text{Cu}(\text{II})$ -hexafluoroacetylacetonate moieties leads to formation of a porous metal–organic hybrid structure²⁴. In main $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2$ complex primary frequencies from IR spectra correspond to: $\nu(\text{C=O})$ at 1647 cm^{-1} , $\nu(\text{C=C}) + \nu(\text{C=O})$ at 1561 and 1535 cm^{-1} ; $\delta(\text{CH})$ 1484 – 1468 cm^{-1} ; $\nu(\text{C=C})$ 1257 cm^{-1} ; $\nu(\text{CF}_3)$ at 1345 , 1229 and 1145 cm^{-1} ; $\delta(\text{CF}_3)$ at 807 cm^{-1} ; $\delta(\text{chelate ring})$ at 676 cm^{-1} and $\delta_{\text{sym}}(\text{CF}_3)$ at 594 cm^{-1} . In saturated complexes²⁴ frequencies that correspond to C–C and C–O vibrations from the chelate ring are shifted to slightly higher wave numbers while the CF_3 group shows lower frequencies.

Not only the metal ion but also substituents in the ligands have a strong effect on the characteristic frequencies. For example, the presence of the electron-withdrawing group Mef in tfac or hfac yields the lowest M–O frequencies and highest C–O frequencies. On the other hand, electron-releasing substituents such as Me or t -Bu lower the C–C bond strength and will result in the highest M–O and the lowest C–C frequencies. In the case of $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2$ ¹⁷, $\nu(\text{M–O})$ is located at 427 cm^{-1} , $\nu(\text{C–O})$ at 1655 cm^{-1} and $\nu(\text{C–C})$ at 1618 cm^{-1} . For the $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ complex these frequencies are at 455 , 1582 and 1536 cm^{-1} , respectively. For $\text{Cu}(\text{dpm})_2$ they are located at 496 , 1571 and 1504 cm^{-1} while for $\text{Cu}(\text{dibzm})_2$ they are shifted to 465 , 1549 and 1535 cm^{-1} . Similarly, the corresponding

$\nu(\text{M}-\text{O})$ frequencies of $\text{Fe}(\text{hfac})_3$ ¹⁷ are shifted to 421 cm^{-1} , $\nu(\text{C}-\text{O})$ is at 1647 cm^{-1} and $\nu(\text{C}-\text{C})$ at 1623 cm^{-1} . For $\text{Fe}(i\text{-PrCOCHCOPr-}i)_3$ the corresponding frequencies are at 437 , 1575 and 1530 cm^{-1} , respectively, for $\text{Fe}(\text{dpm})_3$ 479 , 1563 and 1510 cm^{-1} , while with $\text{Fe}(\text{dibzm})_3$ they are located at 455 , 1533 and 1528 cm^{-1} .

C. Scandium and Yttrium Diketonates

β -Diketonates have received much attention because of their stability, volatility and ability to serve as metal source in chemical vapor deposition under mild conditions. The symmetry of $\text{Sc}(\text{dik})_3$ complexes²⁵, $\text{dik} = \text{dpm}$, acac , hfac , is essentially D_3 (Figure 2). The six oxygen atoms surrounding the scandium atom are defined in distorted anti-prismatic coordination. Replacement of organic groups such as Me, *t*-Bu or Mef with one another will not change the chelate ring structure but will affect the bond distances. The electron-withdrawing Mef group weakens the metal–ligand bond and increases this distance. In contrast, the *t*-Bu group could cause shortening of the M–O bond. It seems that the MO_6 polyhedron structure largely depends on the type of metal ion and also on the presence of different substituent groups. Based on GED measurements, a $36.4(63)^\circ$ rotation angle for the CH_3 groups in $\text{Sc}(\text{acac})_3$ points to almost free rotation, whereas the $19.8(17)^\circ$ value for the CF_3 groups in $\text{Sc}(\text{hfac})_3$ indicates restricted rotation²⁵.

Simultaneous electron diffraction and MS investigation of $\text{Sc}(\text{acac})_3$ saturated vapor shows that the vapor contains only monomeric molecules²⁵. The heaviest ion in mass spectra is the molecular ion, $[\text{M}]^+ = [\text{Sc}(\text{hfac})_3]^+$. Also, $[\text{CF}_3]^+$ appears to be of high intensity. While the geometrical parameters of the ligand agree fairly well, those of the coordination polyhedron of the $\text{Sc}(\text{acac})_3$ molecule differ widely between the crystalline state²⁶ and the free molecules in the gaseous state²⁷. Moreover, the structure of the coordination polyhedron ScO_6 conflicts with Kepert's model²⁸, based on the idea that the stereochemical distribution of ligands around the central atom depends on mutual repulsion between the central bonds of the ligands and the central atom. In this model, the bidentate ligands are approximated by diatomic molecules with one parameter—the normalized coordination size, b . For metal β -diketonates, $b = r(\text{O}\cdots\text{O})/r(\text{M}\cdots\text{O})$.

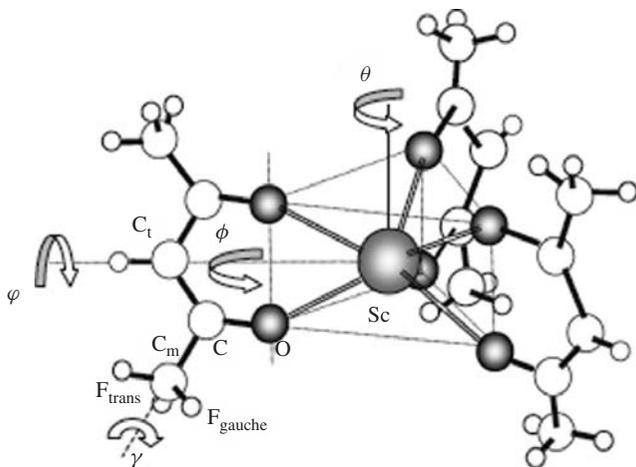


FIGURE 2. Structure of the $\text{Sc}(\text{hfac})_3$ molecule, showing definitions of some geometrical parameters. Reproduced with permission from Reference 25

The $\text{Sc}(\text{acac})_3$ molecule possesses D_3 symmetry²⁹. The barrier to internal rotation of the Me groups (γ axis in Figure 2) estimated from the effective rotation angle is low at the temperature of the GED experiment, $V_0 = 3.6 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$, therefore the rotation may be considered as virtually free.

The dipole moments of six scandium complexes $\text{Sc}(\text{RCOCHCOR}')_3$, $\text{R}, \text{R}' = \text{Me}, \text{Mef}$, increase from 4.34 to 6.18 D³⁰ when Mef groups gradually replace Me groups. Introduction of Mef instead of Me lengthens the adjacent C–O bond and shortens the nearest O–Sc bond (Figure 3). Shorter C–H bonds appear due to the shift of electron density as the number of Mef groups increases in the complex.

The structure of $\text{Sc}(\text{mda})_3$ ³¹ (mda = malondialdehyde) and $\text{Sc}(\text{acac})_3$ ³² was determined by *ab initio* methods. In both cases, the energy minimum corresponds to a D_3 symmetry configuration with a nearly octahedral surrounding of the central atom and a planar configuration of the chelate rings. It can be assumed that replacement of the substituent radical in the chelate by bulky substituents such as *t*-Bu results in additional steric effects³³. The effect of bulky substituents on the structure of the complexes should weaken in the series of $\text{Sc}(\text{dpm})_3$ – $\text{Y}(\text{dpm})_3$ – $\text{La}(\text{dpm})_3$ with an increase in the $r(\text{M}–\text{O})$ distance and the distance between the *t*-Bu groups of neighboring ligands. Replacement of the substituent is not accompanied by substantial structural changes in the MO_6 coordination polyhedron or internuclear distances in the ligand³³.

$\text{Y}(\text{dpm})_3$ has been used as molecular precursor for deposition of high-temperature superconducting $\text{YBa}_2\text{Cu}_3\text{O}_{7-x}$ films, due to its high volatility and thermal stability³⁴. The advantage of the anhydrous lanthanide β -diketonate and related elements is based on a study where the lack of volatility is attributed to the fact that only hydrates decompose at elevated temperatures, forming the polymeric compounds. In the monohydrate,

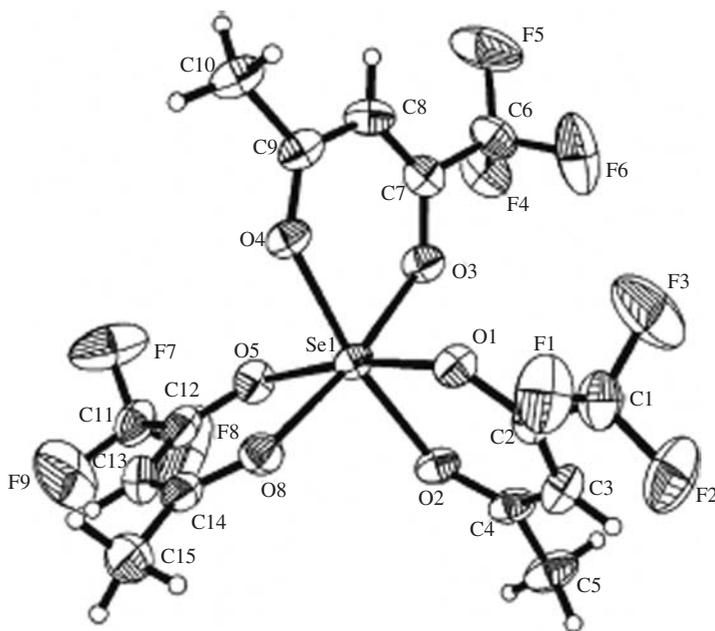


FIGURE 3. Molecular structure of *mer*- $\text{Sc}(\text{tfac})_3$. Ellipsoids are shown at the 50% probability level. Reproduced with permission from Reference 30

Y(thd)₃(H₂O), hydrogen bonding between the water molecules and ketonic oxygen atoms occurs. The IR spectrum of Y(dpm)₃³⁴ explains the structure as a symmetrically *O*-coordinated β -diketonate, for bands $\nu_{\text{sym}}(\text{C}-\text{O})$ at 1597–1575 cm⁻¹, $\nu_{\text{sym}}(\text{C}-\text{C})$ at 1554 cm⁻¹, $\nu_{\text{asym}}(\text{C}-\text{O})$ at 1407 cm⁻¹, $\delta(\text{C}-\text{H})$ at 1189 cm⁻¹, $\pi(\text{C}-\text{H})$ at 800 cm⁻¹, $\nu_{\text{asym}}(\text{Y}-\text{O})$ at 614 cm⁻¹, $\nu_{\text{sym}}(\text{Y}-\text{O})$ at 491–475 cm⁻¹, $\pi(\text{C}-\text{H})$ of *t*-Bu at 1378–1359 cm⁻¹ and $\nu_{\text{sym}}(\text{C}-\text{C})$ at 1247–1229 cm⁻¹.

In the monomeric structure of Y(dpm)₃, all three dpm rings occupy a terminal chelating positions. The reaction of Y(dpm)₃ and Cu(dpm)₂ with BaX₂, X = *t*-BuO or Me₂NCH₂CH(Me), gives mixed metal complexes³⁵. The IR spectra show that $\nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$ and $\nu(\text{C}=\text{C})$ vibrations differ in mixed complexes, e.g. [YBa₃(OBU-*t*)₆(thd)₃] has two intense absorption bands at 1595 and 1578 cm⁻¹ and two weaker ones at 1543 and 1538 cm⁻¹. The frequencies of the M–O vibrations with the dpm ligand are also different from those of the starting complexes.

D. Titanium Diketonates

The nature of β -diketonates, with oxygen donors and substituents pulled back by the chelate geometry, makes these systems very effective for electronic and steric observations. In the *d*⁰-orbital of Ti in Ti(Racac)₂(OR)₂ complexes³⁶, each β -diketonate has only the π -nonbonding HOMO to engage in effective π -donation. Monomeric titanium complexes were investigated as possible antitumor agents. The anticancer activity of budotitane, Ti(bzac)₂(OEt)₂, depends on the presence of the phenyl groups of bzac and the spatial distribution of the ligands³⁷. If these are replaced with methyl groups, activity completely disappears. In any case, spatial arrangement of Ti complex and/or resulting hydrolyzed species seems to be important for anticancer activity. Figure 4 presents the five possible diastereomeric configurations (barring chirality) of complexes Ti(Racac)₂X₂³⁷, in the particular case of Racac = bzac. The three *cis*-X₂ diastereoisomers are chiral and the *trans*-X₂ ones are achiral. According to spectroscopy data, in CDCl₃ solution the *cis-cis-trans* configuration of budotitane with benzoylacetate ligands in *trans*-position occurs only to a 19% extent. According to NMR spectra and force field calculation, coordination with the X-ligands in the *trans*-position is not expected. Only those benzoylacetate complexes with bulky hydrolyzable groups X⁻ such as iodide or *p*-dimethylaminophenoxy have *trans*-configuration³⁸.

Titanium tetraalkoxides react with β -diketones to give products formulated as (dik)Ti(OR)₃ and (dik)₂Ti(OR)₂^{39,40}. Qualitatively, the *cis*-configurations are more strained but are preferred due to electronic effects caused by *p* π -*d* π (*t*_{2g}) bonding of the β -diketonato ligand^{41,42}. Complex [TiO(acac)₂]₂ is a cyclic dimer with the Ti centers linked by oxygen atoms⁴². Positive electropray MS of complexes indicate that, in solution, these derivatives lose anionic ligands that immediately interact with H, Na and/or K ions, yielding polynuclear monocharged species. The *cis*-stereoisomer of a mononuclear species can have three conformers⁴³.

E. Vanadium Diketonates

Vanadium(III) is reported to form neutral, cationic, anionic and oxo-bridged complexes⁴⁴. The vanadium ion is in a distorted octahedral environment with an O–V–O bite angle in the acetylacetonate chelate ring moiety of 88.37(9)^o. The hexacoordinated V(III) complexes with *o*-phenantroline and acetylacetonate show intense IR peaks at 1521 and 1526 cm⁻¹ that correspond to the $\nu(\text{CO})$ stretching vibration of planar acac ligands. Substitution of the acac ligand with phenantroline or another slim ligand will allow the approach of another atom for coordination with vanadium, which will become

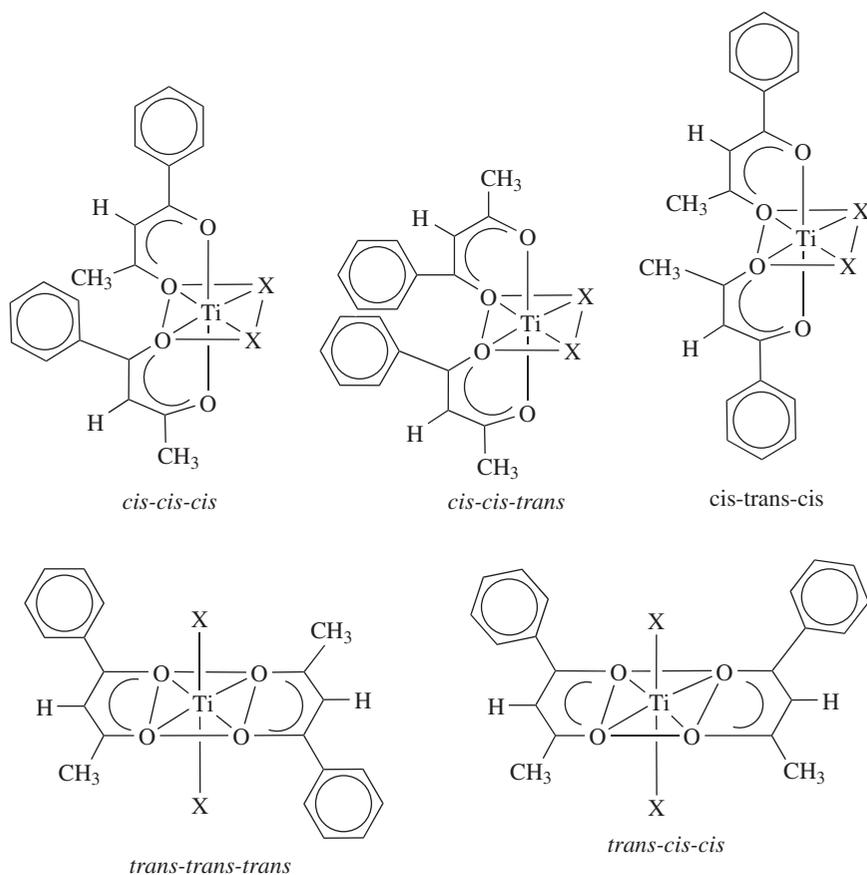


FIGURE 4. Diastereoisomers of octahedrally coordinated $\text{Ti}(\text{bazc})_2\text{X}_2$ complexes. Reproduced with permission from Reference 37

heptacoordinated. Counterions such as ClO_4^- or BF_4^- may interact with the acac group through hydrogen bonding, which stabilizes solid-state structures.

Vanadyl β -diketonato complexes in a distorted square-pyramidal structure have a strong $\text{V}=\text{O}$ bond sticking out from the basal plane and four oxygen atoms from β -diketonato anions forming a square plane. Consequently, there is a strong effect on the $\text{V}=\text{O}$ and $\text{V}-\text{O}$ bonds by ligand substituents. Bond lengths of 1.57 Å for $\text{V}=\text{O}$ and 1.97 Å for $\text{V}-\text{O}$ in complexes^{45,46} point to very strong bonding, which can be probably associated with a partial ionic contribution of the $\text{V}-\text{O}$ bond^{47,48}. The difference is seen by comparing the coordinated acac, tfac and dpm in $[(\text{VO})\text{L}_2]$ complexes: $\nu(\text{V}=\text{O})$ and $\nu(\text{V}-\text{O})$ are located at 999, 611 and 488 cm^{-1} for $\text{L} = \text{acac}$, at 931, 602 and 449 cm^{-1} for $\text{L} = \text{tfac}$ and 1006, 648 and 490 cm^{-1} for $\text{L} = \text{dpm}$. The last two values of every such triplet are $\nu(\text{V}-\text{O})$ frequencies. In the vanadyl series there is a partial ionic contribution to $\text{V}-\text{O}$ bonds, and an electron-releasing group will promote polarization of this bond and thereby a $\nu(\text{V}=\text{O})$ frequency increase. The presence of a trifluoromethyl group shifts the vanadium-oxygen frequencies to lower wave numbers, whereas the electron-releasing *t*-butyl group has the

opposite effect on these frequencies. On the other hand, the opposite effect is observed for these groups on $\nu(\text{C}-\text{O})$ and $\nu(\text{C}-\text{C})$ bonds inside the chelate ring.

Complexes $(\text{VO})\text{L}_2$ with $\text{L} = \text{acac}$, 3,5-heptanedionate, dpm , bzac , dibzm and acac NMe_2 show a shift to the blue of the absorption band⁴⁹ as the axial interaction increases. Also, IR spectroscopy points to changes in strength of the $\text{V}=\text{O}$ bond. For example, in noncoordinating solvents (e.g. methylene chloride or chloroform) the absorption spectra are the same as for the pentacoordinated $\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2$ complex (i.e. $\lambda_{\text{max}} = 676 \text{ nm}$ and $\nu(\text{V}=\text{O}) = 1003 \text{ cm}^{-1}$), while in strongly or moderately coordinating solvent (e.g. dioxane or thf) the corresponding values are $\lambda_{\text{max}} = 731 \text{ nm}$ and $\nu(\text{V}=\text{O}) = 991 \text{ cm}^{-1}$. Very strongly coordinating agents will have an even stronger effect on these bands relative to a nonbonded one. Pyridine can be strongly attached to a square-pyramidal $\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2$ molecule probably at the sixth coordinating position, which is stable only in the solid state. The *cis-trans* isomerism and solution chemistry of $\text{VO}(\text{dik})_2$ complexes is influenced by factors such as the ligand strength, the size of the chelate structure, the type of donor atoms and solvation effects.

$\text{M}(\text{acac})_3$ complexes, $\text{M} = \text{V}$, Ti , Mn and Co , were studied for ligand coordination, Jahn–Teller distortion and bonding features in organometallic systems⁵⁰, as shown in Table 1 for $\text{M} = \text{V}$ and Ti . The low-spin D_3 structure is indeed a minimum energy for both located high-spin D_3 and C_2 structures. In $\text{V}(\text{acac})_3$ the lowest energy corresponds to a C_2 structure that is accordance with the rule that a d -orbital (t_{2g} parentage) shows less Jahn–Teller distortion than an antibonding e_g orbital. In IR spectra it is possible to distinguish the difference between C_2 and D_3 symmetry: a new band around 280 cm^{-1} and a group of three bands instead of two for D_3 symmetry at $400\text{--}500 \text{ cm}^{-1}$.

F. Chromium and Molybdenum Diketonates

Two mechanisms have been proposed for the racemization of $\Delta\Delta$ -binuclear species in a homogeneous solvent⁵¹: one takes into account inversion of the coordination sphere when a new metal-to-ligand bond is formed and the other includes conversion to its opposite enantiomer by the pseudorotation. The second mechanism seems to be more feasible in homogeneous systems such as hexane solutions or liquid crystals. In hexane, enantiomeric $[\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3]$ undergoes racemization by photoisomerization, giving a mixture of the Δ , Δ^- , Δ , Δ^- and Λ , Λ -isomers. Spectral assignments were followed by changes in CD and UV-Vis spectra.

A new type of catalyst with high conversion, selectivity and reusability was designed by grafting polyamine-functionalized polystyrene (PS) on zirconium oligo(styrenylphosphonate) hydrogen phosphate (ZrP) and subsequently coordinating with $\text{MoO}_2(\text{acac})_2$ ⁵², as shown in Scheme 2. Intense symmetric and asymmetric stretching modes of $\text{Mo}=\text{O}$ double bonds were observed in IR spectra, but also peaks at $1680\text{--}1700 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ due to carbonyl absorption are an indication that parts of acac had not been replaced by polyamines.

G. Manganese Diketonates

The synergistic interaction between $\text{Mn}(\text{III})$ tris(acetylacetonate) with organic acid leads to the ligand exchange and to the formation of mixed-ligand $\text{Mn}(\text{III})$ bis(acetylacetonate)–carboxylate chelates⁵³. These types of complexes increase catalytic activity due to chelate electronic structure change. The unfilled d -orbitals in the d^4 electron system cause in these complexes a typical Jahn–Teller distortion, dark discoloration and magnetic moments in the range of $4.76\text{--}4.9 \mu_{\text{B}}$.

$\text{Mn}(\text{CO})_4(\text{hfac})$ represents an interesting example of manganese(I) complex with two equivalent ‘hard’ oxygen atoms in conjunction with ‘soft’ carbonyls⁵⁴. IR spectra exhibit

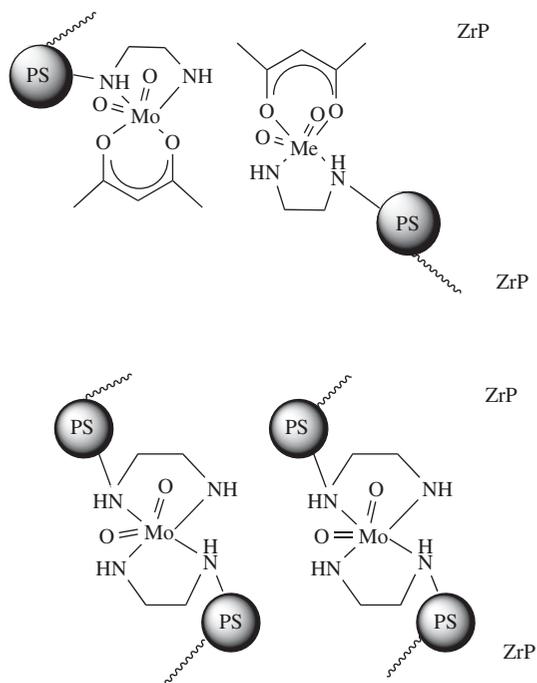
TABLE 1. Scaled quantum mechanical (SQM) force-field-calculated infrared frequencies (cm^{-1}) and intensities (km mol^{-1}) for $\text{V}(\text{acac})_3$ and $\text{Ti}(\text{acac})_3$. Reproduced with permission from Reference 50

$\text{V}(\text{acac})_3$				$\text{Ti}(\text{acac})_3$		
Int	Calc	Exp	TED assignment	Int	Calc	TED assignment
21	235		$\nu(\text{M}-\text{O})$	9	242	$\nu(\text{M}-\text{O}), \delta(\text{CH}_3-\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{M}-\text{O}=\text{C})$
64	304		$\nu(\text{M}-\text{O}), \delta(\text{O}-\text{M}-\text{O})$	7	322	$\nu(\text{M}-\text{O})$
33	335	366	$\delta(\text{O}-\text{M}-\text{O})$	83	336	$\delta(\text{O}-\text{M}-\text{O})$
2	341		$\nu(\text{M}-\text{O})$			
35	417		$\delta(\text{CH}_3-\text{C}=\text{C})$	102	409	$\delta(\text{CH}_3-\text{C}=\text{C}), \nu(\text{M}-\text{O}), \delta(\text{O}=\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{M}-\text{O}=\text{C})$
3	418		$\delta(\text{CH}_3-\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{O}=\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{M}-\text{O}=\text{C})$			
11	421		$\delta(\text{CH}_3-\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{O}=\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{M}-\text{O}=\text{C})$	16	419	$\delta(\text{CH}_3-\text{C}=\text{C})$
119	434	426	$\nu(\text{M}-\text{O}), \delta(\text{O}-\text{M}-\text{O})$	140	430	$\nu(\text{M}-\text{O})$
13	446	465	$\nu(\text{M}-\text{O}), \nu(\text{C}=\text{C})$			
94	450	484	$\nu(\text{M}-\text{O})$			
5	557		$\delta(\text{CH}_3-\text{C}=\text{O})$	40	554	$\delta(\text{CH}_3-\text{C}=\text{O}), \nu(\text{M}-\text{O})$
15	562	563	Mixed	35	566	$\delta(\text{CH}_3-\text{C}=\text{O})$
6	574		Mixed			
25	577		Mixed			
30	591	611	$\delta(\text{CH}_3-\text{C}=\text{O}), \nu(\text{M}-\text{O}), \delta(\text{M}-\text{O}=\text{C})$			
69	647	660	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$	70	640	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3), \delta(\text{O}=\text{C}=\text{C})$
40	660		$\nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$			
2	665		$\nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$			
2	670		π_{ring}	8	661	π_{ring}
4	674		π_{ring}	6	663	π_{ring}
23	676	686	π_{ring}			
23	774	793	$\pi(\text{C}-\text{H})$	8	778	$\pi(\text{C}-\text{H})$
11	778	798	$\pi(\text{C}-\text{H})$	9	778	$\pi(\text{C}-\text{H})$
3	914	937	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$	29	915	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$
37	916		$\nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$	9	915	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$
8	949		$\nu(\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{C})$	4	952	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{C})$
14	1021	999	$\rho r(\text{CH}_3)$	7	1017	$\rho r(\text{CH}_3)$
71	1027	1021	$\rho r(\text{CH}_3)$	9	1019	$\rho r(\text{CH}_3), \nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$
31	1029		$\rho r(\text{CH}_3), \nu(\text{C}=\text{O}), \nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$	84	1027	$\rho r(\text{CH}_3)$
15	1036		$\rho r(\text{CH}_3)$	16	1036	$\rho r(\text{CH}_3), \pi_{\text{ring}}$
34	1037		$\rho r(\text{CH}_3)$	26	1036	$\rho r(\text{CH}_3), \pi_{\text{ring}}$
12	1193	1190	$\delta(\text{C}=\text{CH})$			
2	1194		$\delta(\text{C}=\text{CH})$	6	1191	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{O}), \delta(\text{C}=\text{CH})$
24	1196		$\delta(\text{C}-\text{CH}), \nu(\text{C}-\text{O})$	25	1192	$\delta(\text{C}=\text{CH})$
289	1269	1288	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{C}), \nu(\text{C}=\text{CH}_3)$	273	1270	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{C}), \nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$
60	1365	1363	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{O}), \delta(\text{CH}_3)$	23	1367	$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$
47	1366		$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$	67	1369	$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$
45	1367		$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$			
5	1369		$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$			
9	1370		$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$			
181	1406		$\nu(\text{C}=\text{O}), \nu(\text{C}=\text{C})$	220	1377	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{O}), \nu(\text{C}=\text{C})$
485	1412	1419	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$	475	1406	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$
11	1441		$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$			
19	1442		$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$	21	1442	$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$
12	1443		$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$	11	1443	$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$
210	1448		$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$	185	1446	$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$
4	1449		$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$			
4	1458		$\delta(\text{CH}_3), \rho r(\text{CH}_3)$	40	1464	$\delta(\text{CH}_3), \nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$
22	1466		$\delta(\text{CH}_3)$			
69	1466		Mixed			
662	1522	1535	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{C}=\text{CH})$	319	1523	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{C}=\text{CH})$
390	1524		$\nu(\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{C}=\text{CH})$	718	1525	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{C}), \delta(\text{C}=\text{CH})$

(continued overleaf)

TABLE 1. (continued)

V(acac) ₃				Ti(acac) ₃		
Int	Calc	Exp	TED assignment	Int	Calc	TED assignment
628	1575	1568	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$	875	1561	$\nu(\text{C}=\text{O}), \nu(\text{C}=\text{C})$
840	1583		$\nu(\text{C}=\text{O}), \nu(\text{C}=\text{C})$			
23	1605		$\nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$			
20	2927		$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$			
34	2928		$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$			
16	2984	3003	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$	21	2931	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$
16	2985		$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$	36	2931	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$
16	2986		$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$	5	2983	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$
115	3016		$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$	17	2983	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$
14	3085		$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$	26	2983	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$
25	3086		$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$	109	3015	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$
	17.06		rms deviation	44	3086	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$
	14.14	avg deviation				



SCHEME 2. Possible structure of a catalyst derived from $\text{MoO}_2(\text{acac})_2$ supported on zirconium oligo(styrenylphosphonate) hydrogen phosphate (ZrP) grafted with polyamine-functionalized polystyrene (PS). Reproduced with permission from Reference 52

typical bands determined as hfac carbonyl stretch bands, different from metal carbonyl stretches. In complexes of this type they are assigned to the 1616–1635 cm^{-1} region, while others were present as two to three intense bands at higher wave numbers.

Manganese(I) carbonyl complexes⁵⁵ with a tfac ligand show three strong and one weak bands in the $\nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$ region, similar to the spectrum in the presence of *cis*-tetracarbonyl moiety. The IR bands at 1615 cm^{-1} and 1201 cm^{-1} correspond to the trifluoroacetylacetonate carbonyl stretching and C–H in-plane bending absorptions that support a bidentate, oxygen-bonded structure. In ^1H NMR spectra, resonances at 7.77 and 4.12 ppm assigned to CH_3 and ring CH protons are proposed as well as an *O*-bonded chelate structure.

In a substitution reaction the $\text{Mn}(\text{CO})_4(\text{tfac})$ complex in the presence of one monodentate ligand, such as py, AsPh_3 or PPh_3 , undergoes CO replacement and with two similar ligands, e.g. $\text{P}(n\text{-Bu})_3$ or PPh_3 , gives *trans*-ligand octahedral complexes, while tfac in both cases remains as *cis*-bonded bidentate ligand⁵⁵. In the case when another bidentate ligand, such as bipy, phen or two molecules of py, are bonded to a Mn–carbonyl complex, the substitution reaction with hfac proceeds to monodentate replacement and Mn–C coordination or *cis*-Mn–O, *O'*-tfac bidentate coordination, leaving only one molecule of pyridine when this ligand was present. In all substituted tfac manganese complexes, carbonyl stretching frequencies of β -diketonato ligand are found to be in the range of 1620–1610 cm^{-1} . The observed differences between tfac and hfac complexes may be ascribed to their different degrees of fluorination, in which more fluorinated ligand hfac is a poorer electron donor to manganese. Also, the relative stability of carbonyl as a function of the bidentate ligand is larger for hfac, due to its stronger electron-withdrawing ability and steric effects. It appears that the above trend is directed by electronic factors. The solid-state structure of $[\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_2(\text{bipy})]$ ⁵⁶ presents a trigonal-prismatic geometry (Figure 5) and bands in the IR spectrum at $\nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$ 1604, 1578 cm^{-1} , $\nu(\text{C}-\text{C})$ 1516 cm^{-1} , $\nu(\text{M}-\text{O})$ 647, 536, 415 cm^{-1} and $\nu(\text{Mn}-\text{O})$ 403, 228 cm^{-1} .

A manganese bis(acetylacetonato)–ethylenediamine complex⁵⁷ was employed in the preparation of supramolecular assemblies with an octahedral niobium cyanochloride cluster, $[\text{Nb}_6\text{Cl}_{12}(\text{CN})_6]^{4-}$. These assemblies range in size from 1.5 to 2.4 nm and their charge varies between –3 and +2, depending on the number of Mn units per cluster.

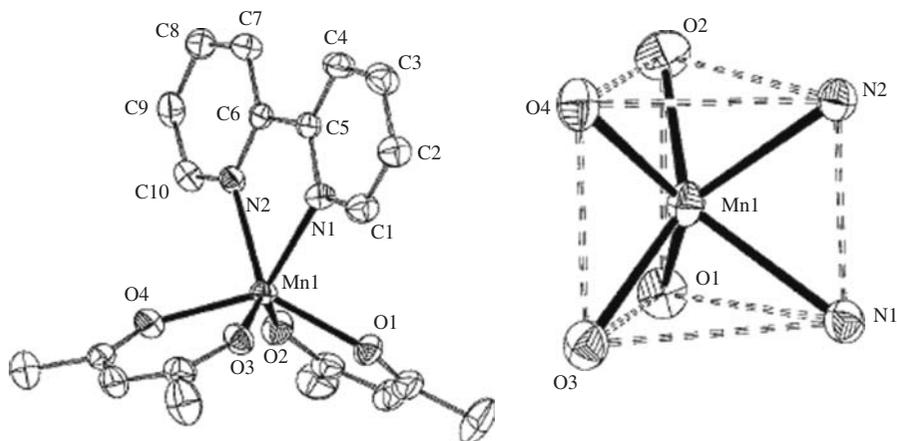


FIGURE 5. ORTEP plot of $[\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_2(\text{bpy})]$ (left) and its trigonal-prismatic geometry in detail (right). Ellipsoids are shown at 50% probability. Hydrogen atoms are omitted for clarity. Reproduced with permission from Reference 56

Reaction of the alkoxo-containing niobium complexes $[\text{NbCl}_3(\text{OR})_2]_2$ ($\text{R} = \text{Me}, \text{Et}, i\text{-Pr}$) with β -diketonates such as acac, dpm and dibzm, in a 1:2 molar ratio, afforded the corresponding alkoxo- β -diketonato complexes⁵⁸ $[\text{NbCl}_2(\text{OR})_2(O, O' \text{-R}'\text{COHCOR}')]_2$ ($\text{R} = \text{R}' = \text{Me}; \text{R} = \text{Et}, \text{R}' = \text{Me}; \text{R} = i\text{-Pr}, \text{R}' = \text{Me}; \text{R} = \text{Me}, \text{R}' = t\text{-Bu}; \text{R} = \text{Et}, \text{R}' = t\text{-Bu}; \text{R} = i\text{-Pr}, \text{R}' = t\text{-Bu}; \text{R} = \text{Me}, \text{R}' = \text{Ph}; \text{R} = \text{Et}, \text{R}' = \text{Ph}; \text{R} = i\text{-Pr}, \text{R}' = \text{Ph}$). The complexes are described as a pseudooctahedral Nb(V) containing two *trans*-chloride ligands in the axial positions; two *cis*-ethoxide ligands and a β -diketonate ligand are placed in the equatorial plane. The β -diketonate group is coordinated to the Nb center through both oxygen atoms, forming a six-membered ring. The metallacycle ring is reasonably planar and the parameters within this ring suggest significant delocalization. As a result, both C–O distances are intermediate between the single- and double-bond extremes. Similarly, the C–C distances are intermediate between single- and double-bond distances involving sp^2 carbons. Chelate rings are displaced slightly on opposite sides of the metallacycle plane, thereby minimizing contacts between each other. Their IR spectra exhibit characteristic bands that correspond to the $\nu(\text{C}=\text{C})$ and $\nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$ of a β -diketonate unit coordinated in a bidentate fashion. ^1H - and $^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$ -NMR spectra show only one set of highly resolved resonances for the alkoxide groups, indicating that the units are equivalent. In addition, one set of resonances is also present for the alkyl or aryl groups of the β -diketonate ligand.

H. Ruthenium Diketonates

The chemistry of transition-metal allenylidene complexes has been the subject of special attention in recent years due to their applications in stoichiometric⁵⁹ and catalytic reactions⁶⁰. The diphenylallenylidene complex $[\text{Ru}(\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{CPh}_2)(\text{PPh}_3)_2][\text{PF}_6]$ ($\text{C}_9\text{H}_7 =$ indenyl anion) reacts regioselectively at the C_γ atom with the lithium enolate derived from (1*R*)-(+)-camphor ($\text{C}_{10}\text{H}_{16}\text{O}$) to yield the σ -alkynyl derivative $[\text{Ru}\{\text{C}\equiv\text{CCPh}_2(\text{C}_{10}\text{H}_{15}\text{O})\}(\text{PPh}_3)_2]$. Indeed, the unsaturated character of the $\text{M}=\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{C}$ chain as well as its alternating array of electrophilic/nucleophilic carbon sites⁶¹ makes allenylidene complexes unique organometallic reagents for use in C–C and C-heteroatom coupling processes.

The dicyanamidobenzene-bridged diruthenium complex $\{[\text{Ru}(\text{tpy})(\text{dpm})]_2(\mu\text{-dicyd})\}[\text{PF}_6]$ ($\text{tpy} = 2,2':6',2''\text{-terpyridine}$, $\text{dicyd} = 1,4\text{-dicyanamidobenzene}$) and its mononuclear counterpart were synthesized and characterized⁶². The average g value of 2.16 for a low-spin $d^5\text{-Ru(III)}$ ion is a bit smaller than that obtained for a $[\text{Ru}(\text{tpy})(\text{acac})(\text{ipcyd})]^+$ complex ($\text{ipcd} = 4\text{-iodophenylcyanamide anion}$), which can be attributed to the stronger donor character of dpm compared to the acac ligand.

I. Cobalt Diketonates

IR spectra of Co(III) β -diketonates with the Co(cyclam)Racac chromophore⁶³ (cyclam = 1,4,8,11-tetraazacyclotetradecane) are characteristic in view of the Racac anion being bonded to the metal through both oxygens⁶⁴. The $\nu(\text{CC})$ and $\nu(\text{CO})$ bands of the chelate β -diketonates are in the $1507\text{--}1627\text{ cm}^{-1}$ range and indicate charge delocalization with resultant coordination via both oxygen atoms⁶⁵. In the $[\text{Co}(\text{cyclam})\text{dibzm}]^{+2}$ complex, apparently a combination of negative inductive and positive resonance effects of the phenyl group is present. The CF_3 group of hfac much more affects the electronic density decreasing due to its electron-withdrawing effect⁶⁶, and consequently results in a shift of $\nu(\text{CC})$ and $\nu(\text{CO})$ bands toward higher frequencies. On the other hand, because of the positive inductive effect of the methyl group which increases the electronic density, the complex with dpm causes a large displacement of these bands to lower wave numbers. These frequencies of the coordinated β -diketonate are in the order $\text{hfac} > \text{dibzm} > \text{dpm}$.

There are several regions in the IR spectra of considerable interest for Racac coordination. The 1556–1500 cm^{-1} region is associated primarily with vibrations attributed to $\nu(\text{CO})$ and $\nu(\text{CC})$. Due to the keto–enolate ring, high electron density via the π -system produces a greater double-bond character in complexes with bridged β -diketonate in binuclear $\text{Co}(\text{II})^{67}$. This results in higher frequencies in comparison with free β -diketonate ligands, but the electron-releasing ability of the β -diketonate R-group could produce an additional effect. All these complexes exhibit $\nu(\text{CO})$ bands in the 1529–1500 cm^{-1} range, which lie between $\nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$ and $\nu(\text{C}-\text{O})$, and this confirms O, O' -bridge coordination to both $\text{Co}(\text{II})$ ions. Further evidence of such behavior in the 1556–1540 cm^{-1} range gives the position of the C–C bond vibrations from the enolate ring, which have the same bond character. The absorption frequencies of R groups, i.e. $\nu_{\text{asym}}(\text{CH}_3)$, $\nu_{\text{sym}}(\text{CH}_3)$, $\gamma(\text{CH}_3)$, $\nu(\text{CF}_3)$ and $\gamma(\text{CF}_3)$, are unchanged compared to the free ligands.

J. Iridium Diketonates

A group of iridium β -diketonate complexes with 1,3,4-oxadiazole and acetylacetonate as ancillary ligands conforms to a ^1H NMR signal at 5.27 ppm for CH and 2.47 ppm for CH_3 . The complexes have a distorted octahedral coordination geometry at the iridium center by three chelating ligands with *cis*-C–C and *trans*-N–N dispositions⁶⁸. The similarity of bond lengths indicates that the negative charge of the acac ligand is delocalized over both oxygen atoms. This complex undergoes two reversible reduction processes at potentials that correspond to the reduction of two oxadiazole ligands. The LUMO energy of these complexes is little affected by the nature of the ancillary acac ligand. For example, the dithiolate ligands with stronger ligand field strength than the ligand acac result in higher oxidation potentials and lower HOMO energy levels of complexes than acac itself.

K. Nickel and Palladium Diketonates

The structure of some cobalt and nickel complexes clearly indicates the formation of enolato complexes, where negative charge is delocalized over the chelate ring structure⁶⁹. Electron density is located mainly on electronegative oxygen atoms, causing an increase of single-bond character of C–O moiety. Also, the C–O and C–C lengths in chelate rings are between single-bond and double-bond lengths that are typical for an acetylacetonato type of complex. This flexible structure of the six-membered ring should be favorable in terms of energetic as well as entropic parameters.

Cyclic Pd-enolates stabilized by either PMe_3 or *i*- $\text{Pr}_2\text{PCH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{PPr-}i_2$ (dippe) auxiliary ligands can be arranged only as *C*-enolate tautomers¹⁶. Isolation of analogous Ni-enolates has only been possible when the chelating diphosphine dippe is employed. The failure to obtain Ni-enolates containing monodentate phosphine ligands could be due to the formation of binuclear *O*-bridged species with phosphine dissociation. While *C*-coordination is favored for the Pd-enolate complex, the Ni complexes prefer *O*-coordination¹³. Nonetheless, for a compound which features primary alkyl coordination in the *C*-bonded form, equilibrium mixtures of the two tautomers may be generated. Still, the *O*-enolate predominates. DFT calculations suggest that the tautomeric exchange is hindered by the incorporation of the enolate functionality into a rigid metallacyclic fragment. The parent *O*-enolate complex reacts with enolizable and nonenolizable aldehydes, giving products that retain the enolate functionality. Interestingly, the *C*-enolate tautomer does not react with aldehydes, illustrating the relationship between coordination mode and reactivity in this class of compounds.

Adducts of $\text{Ni}(\text{II})$ square-planar complexes of general formula $[\text{Ni}(\text{dik})(\text{tmeda})]^+$ (dik = acac, bzac) with a series of bidentate ligands (tmeda, bipy, en, $\text{C}_2\text{O}_4^{2-}$) have been synthesized and characterized by spectral, thermal and magnetic measurements⁷⁰. In the

IR spectra of the isolated adducts, the frequencies of the asymmetric stretching vibration combination $\nu_{\text{asym}}(\text{CO}) + \nu_{\text{asym}}(\text{CC})$ ^{71, 72} have been shifted to higher frequencies than those of their mother chelates. The enhanced π -interactions appeared within the adduct complexes because of hyperconjugation, which result in an increased C–O bond strength. The same reasons can be applied to the shift in lowering the stretching frequencies, $\nu(\text{Ni–O})$, compared to those assigned to the mother chelates.

Isolation and identification of surface-bonded acetone enolate on Ni(111) surfaces show that metal enolate complexes are key intermediates in carbon–carbon bond-forming reactions in both organometallic chemistry and heterogeneous catalysis⁷³. Based on studies on powdered samples of defined surface structure and composition, most of the results were reported for acetone condensation over transition-metal oxide catalysts, as surface intermediate in industrially important processes. With the exception of a preoxidized silver surface, all other metal single-crystal surfaces have suggested that the main adsorption occurs via oxygen lone-pair electrons or di- σ bonding of both the carbonyl C and O atoms.

Exposing acetone to a Ni(111) surface⁷³ yields three absorption bands at 1260, 1353 and 1545 cm^{-1} that are assigned to $\nu(\text{CC})$ stretching vibration, symmetric deformation $\delta(\text{CH}_3)$ and stretching vibration $\nu(\text{CO})$, respectively. Acetone enolate can be synthesized using the acetylacetonate as precursor molecule. Based on DFT frequency calculations the other surface complexes can be effectively ruled out, i.e. a vibrational mode of $\nu(\text{CO})$ can be detected at 1638, 1670, 1665 and 1690 cm^{-1} on Pt(111), Pd(111), Rh(111) and Ru(001) surfaces, respectively. In addition, this vibration mode was found to be in the 1680–1694 cm^{-1} range for Mn, Fe, Co, Ni, Zn and Cu surfaces. These are all $\eta^1(\text{O})$ assignments, while $\eta^2(\text{CO})$ -acetone was shifted to around 1200–1435 cm^{-1} . In the case of $\eta^1\text{C}$ -acetyl the calculated $\nu(\text{CO})$ frequency is 1634 cm^{-1} , and it is a very small range for most of the metal single-crystal surfaces. The mechanism of adsorption is based on the hydroxyl proton of the enol tautomer by Ni or basic oxygen atoms from a preoxidized crystal surface which yield the enolate and H or OH, respectively. In the case of acetylacetonate, C–C bond cleavage occurs to give acetone enolate and acetyl.

The reaction between Pd(acac)₂ and lithium β -diketiminato, a nitrogen derivative of acac, gives a mixed-ligand and homoleptic complex⁷⁴. Interestingly, these complexes are stable at ambient temperature, but in acetonitrile solution they decompose to elemental Pd presumably due to reaction of Pd(II) and the acac ligand. Furthermore, in pentane or ether solution the complex can isomerize into the thermodynamically stable form. Both isomers are similar, but their NMR spectra are inequivalent due to an asymmetric structure with nonrotating substituents. Since one of the imine groups is coordinated to the Pd ion, this isomerization results in the formation of a chiral center at the coordinated C atom.

L. Copper Diketonates

Cu(acac)₂ is unique among the metal complexes of acetylacetonate so far investigated⁷⁵. The bivalent metal complexes of M = Ca, Mn, Fe, Co, Ni and Zn are polymeric with general formula [M(dik)₂]_n except for the square-planar monomeric copper(II) complex⁷⁶.

In the case of complex $[\{\text{Cu}(\text{acac})(\text{phen})(\text{ClO}_4)\}\{\text{Cu}(\text{phen})(\mu_{1,3}\text{-N}_3)_2\}]_2$, the Cu(II) ions are ferromagnetically coupled, as expected for the bridging mode of azido ligands. The Cu(II) ion is in square-pyramidal coordination, achieved with chelating ligands and the azido bridge to the other part of the molecule⁷⁷. Significant π – π stacking interaction occurs between these two units and the presence of extended π -systems like acac, phen or bipy favors this interaction. The strongest interaction takes place between acac ligands. The crystal structure of $[\{\text{Cu}(\text{acac})(\text{bipy})\}_2(\mu_{1,3}\text{-N}_3)]_3(\text{ClO}_4)_3 \cdot 3.75\text{H}_2\text{O}$ can be described as a 3D supramolecular structure consisting of parallel layers, which are formed by a π – π stacking interaction between [Cu(acac)(bipy)] fragments of the *trans*-isomers and

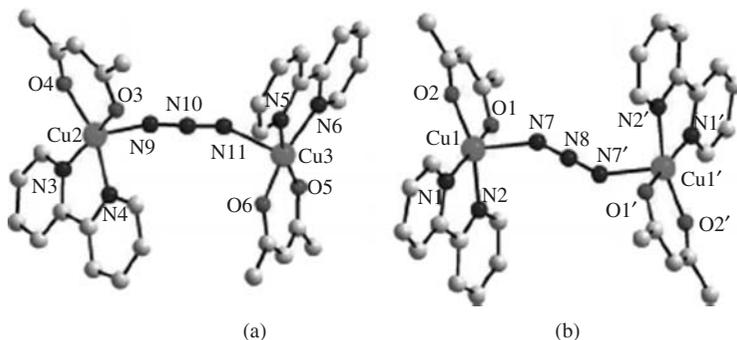


FIGURE 6. View of the *cis* (a) and *trans* (b) isomers of the binuclear complex $[\{\text{Cu}(\text{acac})(\text{bipy})\}_2(\mu_{1,3}\text{-N}_3)]^+$. Reproduced with permission from Reference 77

the $[\text{Cu}(\text{acac})(\text{bipy})]$ fragments from one head of the *cis*-isomers (Figure 6). Basically, each *trans*-isomer interacts with two *cis*-isomers through an acac ligand and each *cis*-isomer interacts with another *cis*-isomer through the bipy ligand and one *trans*-isomer. The magnetic properties of this type of complexes are devoid of any magnetic interaction between copper ions. This behavior can be attributed to the $d_{x^2-y^2}$ orbital that prevents intramolecular exchange interactions realized by the bridging ligands. The linear decrease in magnetic moment with temperature can be ascribed to temperature-independent paramagnetism.

Two other copper complexes⁷⁸, mononuclear $[\text{Cu}(\text{acac})(\text{phen})(\text{H}_2\text{O})]\text{ClO}_4$ and one-dimensional polynuclear $[\text{Cu}(\text{acac})(\text{bipy})(\text{ClO}_4)]_n$, have square-pyramidal structure. The latter complex has fragments bridged by perchlorate anions resulting in neutral polynuclear chains. The solid-state spectra exhibit a broad $d-d$ band and intraligand $\pi-\pi^*$ transitions. IR data show that C–O vibrations correspond to a very strong intensity band at 1585 cm^{-1} , as well as 1578 and 1525 cm^{-1} .

For some planar Cu(II) β -diketonates, the HOMO energy is determined mainly by the interaction of the metal atom with the oxygen atoms of the chelating ligands⁷⁹. For example, for $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2$ it is 3.2 eV while for the other complexes with an additional chelating ligand beside hfac, of structure similar to $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2\text{L}$ ($\text{L} = \text{imidazoline}$), it can be as high as $5.4\text{--}5.7\text{ eV}$. Structural changes should result in broadening of the X-ray emission spectrum, involving the valence electrons and shorter wavelengths of the spectrum from the HOMO of these complexes. In case of the presence of a nitroxyl group the multiple splitting (ΔE) obtained from experimental Cu_{3s} X-ray photoelectron spectra shows an increase, which indicates delocalization of odd electron density toward the central metal ion.

$\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2$ chain polymer heterospin complexes with pyrazole-substituted nitronyl nitroxides exhibit structural rearrangements with magnetic effects in the solid state at reduced temperature⁸⁰. The most important structural features of this type of complexes are short Cu–O and Cu–N axial distances. As the temperature decreases, the Cu– O_{hfac} distances along the $\text{O}_{\text{hfac}}\text{--Cu--O}_{\text{hfac}}$ directions decrease and all Cu– O_{hfac} bond lengths in the CuO_6 core become equal at low temperatures. In case of an additional pyrazole ligand, these distances are equal in the equatorial plane and donor atoms from other ligands are in the axial plane. The ‘head-to-tail’ motif of the structure $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2\text{L}$ allows this molecule to be an exchange-coupled cluster $\text{Cu}(\text{II})\text{--}\cdot\text{ON}<$ with net spin $S_{\Sigma} = 1$. In this case the cluster will have $S = 0$ (antiferromagnetic exchange) or $S = 1$ (ferromagnetic exchange), depending on the sign of the exchange interaction in the ground state. Thus

magnetic resonance spectra indicate two types of structurally nonequivalent CuO_5N -type coordination units coexisting in $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2\text{L}$ over a range of temperature.

Monocondensation products of various diamines and benzoylacetone are readily involved in the basal–apical type of oxo-bridging complexes resulting in the formation of trinuclear complexes with partial cubane structure⁸¹. However, replacing the acac by bzac makes the ligand sterically more demanding, and as a result Cu–O–Cu angles become significantly greater and axial Cu–O bonds weaker. Such complexes show antiferromagnetic coupling, which corresponds to the assumption that the greatest coplanarity of the three principal ligand planes and the lowest distance with a bridging ligand provides stronger antiferromagnetic coupling.

The influence of fluorine substitution effects on the properties of $\text{Cu}(\text{dik})_2$ was seen in the spectra⁸² when $\text{dik} = \text{acac}$, tfac and hfac . The presence of an OH stretching vibration in IR spectra of the free ligands is an indication of strong enolization. It is interesting that the presence of a CF_3 group causes the shift of the OH band from 3550 cm^{-1} in acac to 3360 cm^{-1} in tfac. This correlates with the fact that the enol of tfac is more acidic than that of acac. In the case of their complexes, absence of the OH band indicates coordination of enolate. In the case of a carbonyl group, free ligands show normal carbonyl frequencies of 1708 and 1725 cm^{-1} for acac, and shifted to 1775 and 1745 cm^{-1} for tfac or 1790 and 1765 cm^{-1} for hfac. For all three ligands there is a strong, broad band, approximately $70\text{--}90\text{ cm}^{-1}$ below the free carbonyl band, which is assigned to a conjugated hydrogen-bonded carbonyl group characteristic for the enolic form of the β -diketone. Another band at 1633 cm^{-1} for acac is assigned to C=C stretching frequencies. The lower wave number bands at $1300\text{--}1500\text{ cm}^{-1}$ are due to CH_3 deformation vibrations.

Cu -chelate spectra⁸² show the absorption bands of $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ at 1582 and 1530 cm^{-1} assigned to chelated carbonyl and C=C stretching, respectively. The first band is shifted from 1582 cm^{-1} for acac to 1615 and 1643 cm^{-1} in case of coordinated tfac and hfac, respectively. Increase in frequency means decrease in stability of the metal chelate with fluorinated substituents. The effect on C=C stretching vibrations is lower, the frequency increasing very slightly when a methyl group is replaced with trifluoromethyl.

The structure of $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ was determined by XRD⁸³. The metal–oxygen distance of about 1.93 \AA is considerably shorter than 2.01 \AA for $[\text{Ni}(\text{acac})_2]_3$ ⁸⁴, 2.02 \AA for $\text{Ni}(\text{acac})_2 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ⁸⁵, 2.03 \AA for $\text{Zn}(\text{acac})_2 \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}$ ⁸⁶ and 2.05 \AA for $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ^{87,88}. This contraction is attributed to the smaller repulsion between the copper and oxygen atoms in the tetracoordinate square-planar structure than in the hexacoordinate octahedron.

The calculated frequencies and isotopic shifts are slightly higher than the observed values for the majority of the normal modes⁷⁵. Two factors may be responsible for such discrepancy in the case of $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$. The first is caused by the environment, and the second by the fact that the experimental value relates to an anharmonic frequency while the calculated value relates to a harmonic frequency. For $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ only three bands were observed. According to theoretical calculations, the weak IR and Raman bands at about 3000 and 2970 cm^{-1} are assigned to asymmetric CH_3 stretching modes. The Raman spectrum of $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ shows a strong band at about 2910 cm^{-1} , which is assigned to symmetric CH_3 stretching modes^{89–92}. It is expected that the stretching vibrational wave numbers of the methine groups occur at higher frequency than those of the methyl groups. Theoretical calculations suggest that the observed bands can be assigned to $\nu(\text{CH})$ of the methine group. In the $1700\text{--}1000\text{ cm}^{-1}$ region, in addition to the CH_3 deformation, rocking and $-\text{CH}$ in-plane bending modes, one can expect to observe four bands due to the C–O and C–C stretching. In the IR spectrum, three bands at 1578 , 1554 and 1534 cm^{-1} appear and the Raman spectrum shows two bands at 1586 and 1566 cm^{-1} , which are inactive in the IR spectrum. The IR band at 1554 cm^{-1} and the Raman band at 1566 cm^{-1} are mainly due to asymmetric (C2–C3 , C3–C4) stretching (49%), which are

coupled to the $-\text{CH}_\alpha$ in-plane bending mode (27%). The weakness of the Raman band at 1566 cm^{-1} has been considered^{93,94} as a measure of delocalization of the π -system of the chelate ring. The IR of $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ shows a medium band at 1415 cm^{-1} of asymmetric C–O stretching (57%), which is coupled to the asymmetric CH_3 deformation mode (21%). The Raman spectrum shows a strong band at 1270 cm^{-1} due to the symmetric (C2–C3, C3–C4) stretching (56%), which is slightly coupled to the symmetric CH_3 deformation mode (9%). This band is absent in the IR, but theoretical calculations predict a strong IR band at 1275 cm^{-1} . The IR and Raman spectra show two relatively strong bands at about 1190 and 1180 cm^{-1} of the CH_α in-plane bending modes. In the IR of $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ only two $\delta(\text{CH}_3)$ vibrational modes could be identified at 1534 and 1356 cm^{-1} . Theoretical calculation predicts $\delta_a(\text{CH}_3)$ (53%), which is coupled to $\delta(\text{CH}_\alpha)$ (17%). Two other bands at 1503 and 1497 cm^{-1} are assigned to $\delta(\text{CH}_3)$ and the last band at 1356 cm^{-1} to $\delta_{\text{sym}}(\text{CH}_3)$. Below 1000 cm^{-1} one expects to observe C– CH_3 and Cu–O stretching, $-\text{CH}$ out-of-plane bending and in-plane and out-of-plane ring deformation modes. For the $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ complex, two Raman bands at 942 and 928 cm^{-1} are observed; in the IR spectrum a band at 937 cm^{-1} is assigned to C– CH_3 stretching. The band at 782 cm^{-1} and the Raman band at 769 cm^{-1} are assigned to $\gamma(\text{CH}_\alpha)$. According to theoretical calculation, the infrared band at 651 cm^{-1} is mainly due to in-plane ring deformation (51%), which is coupled to $\delta(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$ (25%).

The Raman spectrum of $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ shows two bands at 437 and 396 cm^{-1} ; the IR spectrum shows two bands at 455 and 429 cm^{-1} . The IR and Raman bands at 429 and 396 cm^{-1} are assigned to $\nu(\text{Cu}-\text{O})$ coupled with $\nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$. Pinchas and coworkers^{95,96} believed that the M–O stretching of metal acetylacetonate complexes appears in the 500 – 600 cm^{-1} region. A consideration of M–O in metal acetylacetonate complexes could be used as a measure of complex stability, since in this vibrational mode the metal is not moving, therefore its frequency depends on the M–O bond strength and not on the metal ion.

The structural parameters, vibrational frequencies, IR and Raman intensities of the vibrational bands were calculated by DFT. The predicted frequencies were compared with experimental data in the solid state. The short M–O distance in $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ suggests a strong metal–ligand bond.

M. Zinc, Cadmium and Mercury Diketonates

Interest in zinc enolates⁹⁷, compared to alkaline or alkaline earth enolates, is growing due to their ideal combination of reactivity and tolerance of many functional groups. The form and structural motifs of complexes depend on the type of metal, solvents and bulkiness of the ligands. Generally, enolates of electropositive metals prefer *O*-coordination; however, even *C*-coordinated metal enolates usually rearrange to *O*-bonded ones.

The main Zn_2O_2 core is symmetrical with respect to the four Zn–O bonds⁹⁷, the lengths of which vary slightly in a geometry that appears to minimize the steric repulsion between the enolates and other parts of the molecule.

β -Diketonates and O_2N_2 -type Schiff bases incorporated in bond formation with a Zn ion are interesting for the study of enantiomerization processes. Intramolecular enantiomerization of Zn(II) complexes occurs via a diagonal twist pathway in the gas phase⁹⁸. On going toward cadmium and mercury, the energy barrier decreases due to smaller overlap populations of M–O and M–N bonds, which indicates weaker interactions between the metal ions and the ligands, making the diagonal twist more easy. Similar trends were observed in solution even though the energy barriers were significantly reduced.

Structurally, complexes of malonaldehyde and acetylacetonate with Zn(II) ion show very similar Zn–O bond lengths⁹⁹. The cadmium complexes have similar structures but

they have longer Cd–O bonds. This structural change is due to the bigger size of the Cd(II) ion in which the more diffuse electron cloud pushes away the ligands to alleviate the large ring strain. The Hg(II) complexes, however, are very different. With malonaldehyde, the molecular structure and symmetry are similar to those of the Cd(II) analog because of the similar covalent radii. Besides, in HgL₂ analogous linear arrangements of ligands are a consequence of mixing the 5*d*_{z²} and 6*s* orbitals, resulting in the hybrid orbital oriented along the *z*-axis and in the *x* – *y* plane. In order to minimize negative charge on oxygen, the ligand adopts the planar geometry wherein two oxygen atoms are farthest apart. Thus the metal–ligand (M–O) bond strength stands in the order Zn ≫ Cd ≈ Hg.

N. Lanthanide Diketonates

Lanthanide(III) complexes demand special attention in view of the specific spectra–structure relationship for biological applications, chiral catalysis, molecular magnetism and luminescence. One unique chiral stereochemistry is realized by the combination of labile Ln complexes and weak Na⁺–fluorocarbon interaction¹⁰⁰, which show intense CD (circular dichroism) with variation of Ln(III) and/or M(I) ions to chiroptical spectra–structure relations and an important role in configurational chirality for chemical sensors, NMR shift reagents or chiral catalysis. Trivalent lanthanides are also found to be incorporated into heterobimetallic complexes¹⁰¹ showing intramolecular energy transfer processes.

Newly prepared Ln(III) complexes with β-diketonate, such as 3-heptafluorobutyryl-(+)-camphorate or tfac, give labile lanthanide complexes¹⁰⁰. The proposed structure in a solution of Δ-[Ln((+)-hfbc)₄]Na shows a configuration of four bidentate chelates with a trapped sodium ion as well as Na⁺–fluorocarbon interactions realized by three *n*-C₃F₇ groups of hfbc. By analyzing the bond lengths and angles, a decrease was found from La to Er due to the lanthanide contraction. The data on the molecular structure show that these types of complexes can be divided in two groups with respect to the metal ion present in their Ln(dik)₃ complexes. The first group demonstrates the La(dpm)₃ type of complexes with structurally triangular prismatic polyhedrons and chelate rings folded around the O··O axes. The other group includes La(dmp)₃ and the M(hfac)₃ (M = Al, Ga, In, Cr) complexes. These molecules have the structure of triangular anti-prismatic polyhedrons and planar chelate rings. The heaviest ion in the mass spectrum is [La(dmp)₃]⁺ but the ion of highest abundance is [La(dmp)₂]⁺.

Most of the lanthanides form stable and volatile complexes with dipivaloymethane; most of them were found to have C₃ symmetry¹⁰². The special feature of their molecular structure is a folding of the chelate rings around the O··O axes. Kepert's model¹⁰³ assumes a simple pairwise metal–bidentate interaction while ligand and the total interaction energy between the ligands is minimal.

Acetylacetonate and substituted acac derivatives are attractive because of their versatility and stability under normal conditions, as well as their ability to deposit metals cleanly under relatively mild conditions¹⁰⁴. The dipivaloymethanato (dpm) derivative from stable and volatile lanthanide compounds, e.g. Lu(dpm)₃, have in the gas phase D₃ symmetry of the coordination polyhedron. According to Kepert's model, bidentate ligands can be approximated by diatomic molecules and it is completely predictable for the structures of these complexes in the gas phase, but the solid-state structures might be different.

Lanthanide *tris*-β-diketonates¹⁰⁵ form stable 1:1 highly coordinated complexes with amino alcohols with specific, largely enhanced fluorescence and intense induced circular dichroism signals. Since these types of complexes exhibit versatile coordination modes, which involve reorganization of β-diketonate chelate rings, often leading to fluorescence and CD spectral changes and concentration-dependent behavior, they are not applicable in practical sensing and probing systems.

Volatile complexes $M(\text{dpm})_n$ ($M = \text{Ce}, \text{Gd}, \text{Y}, \text{Zr}; n = 3, 4$) were synthesized¹⁰⁶. These chelates exhibit high volatility and air stability, so they can be used as precursors in metallorganic chemical vapor deposition (MOCVD) of thin oxide films in electrochemical devices. The highest volatility is attained with fluorinated β -diketonato ligands, but their use is limited because of contamination of the deposited films and the production of toxic gases. The volatility and thermal stability of this group of the dpm complexes are affected by the radius of the metal ion, the number of ligands attached to it (3 or 4) and other properties. The IR spectra of complexes $M(\text{dpm})_n$ ($M = \text{Ce}, \text{Gd}, \text{Y}, \text{Zr}; n = 3, 4$) are presented in Figure 7.

Zr and Ce complexes with four coordinated dpm molecules exhibit abnormal volatilities. Their thermal stability is found to be in the order $\text{Zr} > \text{Ce}$ coordinated with four dpm and $\text{Gd} > \text{Y}(\text{dpm})_3$ for three. In these spectra, the three bands in the $1500\text{--}1600\text{ cm}^{-1}$ range belong to the stretching vibrational mode of C–O, C–C and the bending vibration of C–H in the ring structure, which contribute to the tautomeric keto–enol form of β -diketonate. At $500\text{--}600\text{ cm}^{-1}$ two well-resolved bands are due to the stretching mode of the M–O bond. The metal–oxygen distance in β -diketonate molecules passing from the crystal to the gas phase is expected to be much shorter if the coordination number of the central atom changes²⁹. For example, the $\text{Pr}(\text{dpm})_3$ complex in the crystal is dimerized and $r(\text{Pr}\text{--}\text{O}) = 2.41(2)\text{ \AA}$ ¹⁰⁷. For the monomeric molecule in the gas phase, $r(\text{Pr}\text{--}\text{O})$ decreases to $2.331(7)\text{ \AA}$ ¹⁰⁸. For $\text{Er}(\text{dpm})_3$, which is monomeric in both phases, this transition is not accompanied by any substantial change in the Er–O bond, namely $r(\text{Er}\text{--}\text{O}) = 2.212(45)\text{ \AA}$ in the crystal¹⁰⁹ and $r(\text{Er}\text{--}\text{O}) = 2.218(5)\text{ \AA}$ in the gas phase. The $\text{Sc}(\text{acac})_3$ crystal is composed of monomeric molecules¹¹⁰ and transition into the gas phase is not accompanied by changes of the coordination number of the central atom; there are no substantial changes in the internuclear Sc–O distance. The γ angle of ligand

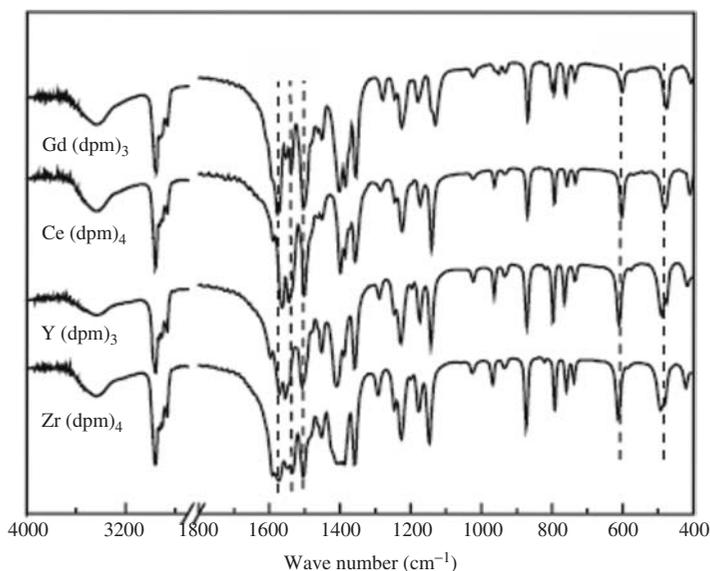


FIGURE 7. IR spectra of freshly prepared $M(\text{dpm})_n$ complexes. Reproduced with permission from Reference 106

rotation in the crystal may differ from that in free molecules because of internuclear interaction forces. However, the unit cell dimensions of $\text{Sc}(\text{acac})_3$ ^{27,111} are rather large (compared to $\text{Er}(\text{dpm})_3$)¹⁰⁹, meaning that the molecules are far from each other. Since the coordination polyhedron in *tris*-complexes is strongly screened, one can expect that the structure of the ScO_6 fragment will not differ strongly between the crystal and the gas phase.

Simultaneous electron diffraction and mass spectrometric studies of saturated vapor of $\text{Er}(\text{dpm})_3$ showed that vapor consists solely of such molecules¹¹². Two alternative models (of C_3 and D_3 symmetry) may describe the electron diffraction data. Structural analysis has established that a strong correlation between the dihedral and torsion angles, determining the structure of the coordination polyhedron and ligands, leads to the different molecular models. The C_3 model is characterized by a nearly prismatic structure of the MO_6 fragment. The D_3 model has a planar structure of ligands and the coordination polyhedron is shaped as an antiprism. Testing the D_3 model with planar ligands led to slightly better agreement between the experimental and theoretical functions. The structural parameters of the molecule in this model are comparable to the parameters of free Sc^{113} and $\text{La}^{102,114}$ dipivaloylmethanate molecules, as well as to Al^{115} , Ga and In^{116} hfac complex molecules. The unit cell of $\text{Sc}(\text{acac})_3$ is significantly larger than that of $\text{Er}(\text{dpm})_3$, although the volume of the individual $\text{Sc}(\text{acac})_3$ molecule is much smaller than that of the $\text{Er}(\text{dpm})_3$ molecule, the latter having bulkier ligands and larger $r(\text{M}-\text{O})$.

O. Uranyl Diketonates

$\text{UO}_2(\text{acac})_2$ is known as an anhydrous or monohydrate molecule. In the IR spectra the main sharp intense band near 900 cm^{-1} corresponds to the asymmetric uranyl stretching frequency, $\nu_{\text{asym}}(\text{U}=\text{O})$. The other assignment of $\nu(\text{U}-\text{O})$ from acetylacetonate is hardly determined, but it is expected to be at lower frequencies than for other metal ions because of the greater mass and higher coordination number of the uranium atom¹¹⁷. These frequencies are usually around 528 , 555 and 606 cm^{-1} , and the other region is 403 , 413 and 430 cm^{-1} for coordinated acetylacetonate, benzoylacetate and dibenzoylmethanoate, respectively. In case of uranium complexes there is repulsion between the U atom and two oxygens in the $\text{O}=\text{U}=\text{O}$ bonds, leading to a decrease in $\nu(\text{U}=\text{O})$ in the presence of electron-releasing substituents. Electron-withdrawing substituents will decrease the donor ability of the carbonyl groups. This will affect $\text{U} \rightarrow \text{O}$ π -bonding and facilitate a positive contribution to $\nu(\text{U}-\text{O})$. Thus, the electron-releasing substituents will minimize π -interaction and increase the $\nu(\text{U}-\text{O})$ frequencies.

Corresponding $\nu(\text{C}-\text{O})$ wave numbers for β -diketonates, i.e. acac, bzac and dibzm, are in decreasing order, from 1565 , 1552 to 1541 cm^{-1} , respectively. The relevant IR frequencies (Table 2) and NMR chemical shifts vary systematically for these ligands. Other spectroscopy data¹¹⁷ show that vibrations which correspond to $\nu(\text{C}-\text{C})$ and $\nu(\text{C}-\text{O})$ bands are in the same region for UO_2 -complexes, which implies that they are *O*-bonded ligands. The most intense band at 1597 cm^{-1} corresponds to stretching vibrations of the benzene ring from the benzoylacetate ligand. Generally, in this type of system, the uranium atom is surrounded by seven oxygen atoms, i.e. four from two bidentate β -diketonates, one from an oxygen-containing ligand of another type and two uranyl oxygen atoms.

Solvent-solvent and solvent-solute interactions were examined by measuring the Raman spectrum of CO_2 in neat $^{13}\text{C}\text{CO}_2$ and in solutions of β -diketonates (acacH, tfacH and hfacH) or the complex $[\text{UO}_2(\text{hfac})_2\text{DMSO}]$ ¹¹⁸. It was found that the Raman bands of $^{13}\text{C}\text{CO}_2$ containing β -diketonates are shifted to lower wave numbers compared to neat CO_2 and no shift to lower wave numbers was observed for the uranyl complex solution. Acid-base interactions between the carbonyl oxygen atoms of diketonate ligand and

TABLE 2. IR data for uranyl β -ketoenolates [UO₂(dik)₂]

dik	$\nu(\text{U}=\text{O})$ (cm ⁻¹)	$\nu(\text{U}-\text{O})$ (cm ⁻¹)	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{O})$ (cm ⁻¹)
acac	928	528	403
bzac	918	555	413
dibzm	904	606	430

the CO₂ carbon, and hydrogen bonding between enolic OH and the CO₂ oxygen occur in ^{SC}CO₂ containing β -diketones. It was suggested that an increase in concentration of β -diketones in ^{SC}CO₂ causes the increase in the number of carbonyl and OH groups interacting with ^{SC}CO₂. See further discussion on UO₂-CO₂ interactions in Section VIII.

P. Enolates of Miscellaneous Elements

Alkali metal enolates show varying reactivity, which has been attributed to structural changes due to the metal. The stabilization energy of the enolate anion, 33 kcal mol⁻¹ (vs. OH⁻), is drastically reduced to 9–14 kcal mol⁻¹ (vs. CH₃OH) in the metal complexes¹¹⁹. In bridged enolates, the negative charge on the oxygen is smaller, and larger on the carbon, than in the linear isomers. The negative charge on the oxygen repels both σ and the π electrons of the adjacent carbon and polarizes the double bond. Alkali metal M–O bonds possess an ionic character.

The saturated vapors of β -diketonates of Group 2 elements^{120–122} contain a mixture of [M(dik)₂]_n molecules with different degrees of oligomerization. The ratio between the forms in vapor depends on the metal atom, the type of ligand, the vapor temperature and the total pressure. It seems natural to start by investigating the structure of the monomeric form, having created the necessary conditions for sample evaporation. As shown for Ca(dpm)₂ and Ba(dpm)₂^{121, 122}, when superheating increases, the composition contains only the monomeric form.

It was established structurally that the chelate framework of the monomeric molecule Ba(dpm)₂ has *D*_{2d} symmetry, the two equivalent ligands having a common twofold symmetry axis and the ligand planes being mutually perpendicular¹²⁰. No pronounced folding of ligands along the O...O axis has been found. The *t*-Bu groups are rotated through an angle $\gamma = 38.4^\circ$ arising from the hindered rotation of the Me groups. The *r*(Ba–O) distance was determined in β -diketonate complexes involving a tetracoordinated Ba atom. Structural analysis of Ba(dpm)₂^{123–125} shows that the unit cell of an anhydrous crystal is a tetramer Ba₄(dpm)₈. It was stated that four Ba atoms form a rhombus, in which the six O atoms of three β -diketonate ligands coordinate two of the Ba atoms and the other two are heptacoordinated. The compound contains both Ba–O chelate bonds, which are analogous to those in the monomeric molecule, and Ba–O bridging bonds, where one oxygen atom is linked to two Ba atoms. The average length of the Ba–O bonds involving the heptacoordinated Ba atom is 2.775 Å, while that of the tetracoordinated one is only 2.535 Å, which may be indicative of steric hindrances in the coordination sphere of BaO₇ compared to BaO₄ due to the great rigidity of the chelate rings. The molecular structure of Ba₄(dpm)₈^{123–125} contains chelate rings analogous to those found in the monomeric molecule Ba(dpm)₂.

It was established that the Sr(dpm)₂ monomeric molecule as well as the Ca(dpm)₂ and Ba(dpm)₂ molecules have *D*_{2d} symmetry when the two equivalent planar ligand rings are perpendicular to each other¹²⁶. A comparison of structural parameters in the series Ca(dpm)₂–Sr(dpm)₂–Ba(dpm)₂ shows that *r*(M–O) is lengthened and the O–M–O angle

decreases when the central alkaline earth metal is a large one. The geometrical structure of the ligand does not change. In contrast to alkaline earth dipivaloylmethanates, $\text{Cu}(\text{dpm})_2$ has a planar structure of the bicyclic fragment, which is possibly provided by the participation of the d -atomic orbitals of the copper atom in the formation of a unified π -conjugate system with the ligands^{127, 128}. This is also supported by the internuclear distances $r(\text{C}-\text{C})$ and $r(\text{C}-\text{O})$, which are slightly shorter in $\text{Cu}(\text{dpm})_2$ than in Group 2 metal dipivaloylmethanates. When the π -system of the ligand is not conjugated to the central atom, the ligands occupy a position with the four oxygen atoms lying at maximal distances from each other.

Bidentate β -diketonates usually have symmetric structure, and many crystal structures show sets of equal $\text{M}-\text{O}$, $\text{C}-\text{C}$ and $\text{C}-\text{O}$ bonds. Alkali metal enolate structures are symmetric as well as those for the Pd, Rh and Al enolates. Few structures show unequal $\text{M}-\text{O}$ distances; these enolate complexes ($\text{M} = \text{Ge}$, Sn and Sb) are asymmetric as the metal atom is not located at equal distances from the nearest oxygen atoms¹²⁹.

Acetylacetonone is usually coordinated in the enolate form and rarely as the neutral ketone or enol molecules or via the γ -carbon atom of the acac ligand. MNDO calculations for $\text{Pb}(\text{acac})_2$ indicate equal $\text{Pb}-\text{O}$ bonds. In this case¹³⁰ (Figure 8), differences in coordination number and $\text{Pb}-\text{O}$ distances were observed in solution and the solid state, which depend on different chemical states of acac ligand in these two systems. First, relatively long and weak electrostatic bonds of lead(II) in the solvate raise the coordination number to 10. On the contrary, the negatively charged acac ligands in $\text{Pb}(\text{acac})_2$ interact more strongly, especially around the $\text{Pb}-\text{O}$ bonds, making the $6s^2$ electron pair stereochemically active and lowering the coordination number to 4. Acetylacetonone in solution shows bands corresponding to asymmetric and symmetric carbonyl stretching vibrations in the keto form, at 1730 and 1710 cm^{-1} . The dominant band at 1613 cm^{-1} originates from $\text{C}=\text{O}$ and $\text{C}=\text{C}$ vibrations of the enol form. In case of $\text{Pb}(\text{acac})_2$ in solution, the appearance of this band is significantly lower, at 1559 cm^{-1} , while for the solid compounds only one band at 1584 cm^{-1} of coordinated enolate is distinguished.

The hfac ligand forms very stable and volatile complexes, therefore there is an opportunity for their use in separation and metal vapor deposition reactions. An analogous reaction with PbO will lead to the formation of dimer complexes, which exist in the solid state as a chiral enantiomer connected with the third diglyme oxygen of one unit oriented toward the Pb center of the other unit¹³¹. Despite the dimer structure, this complex is

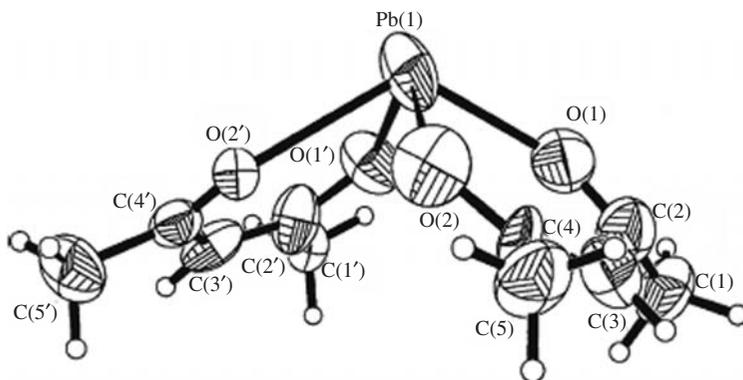


FIGURE 8. Molecular structure of $\text{Pb}(\text{acac})_2$. Non-hydrogen atoms are shown as 30% probability ellipsoids. Reproduced with permission from Reference 130

volatile. In the complex with diglyme the Pb–O distances are longer than in the complex with hfac. Reaction of K(hfac) with 18-crown-6 forms a new structure, which exists in the solid state as a linear polymeric chain, interacting through the CF₃ group with K (Figure 9).

The versatility of the thallium ion, its coordination number and its geometry are responsible for many properties and, in particular, for the use of Tl(I)– β -diketonato complexes as

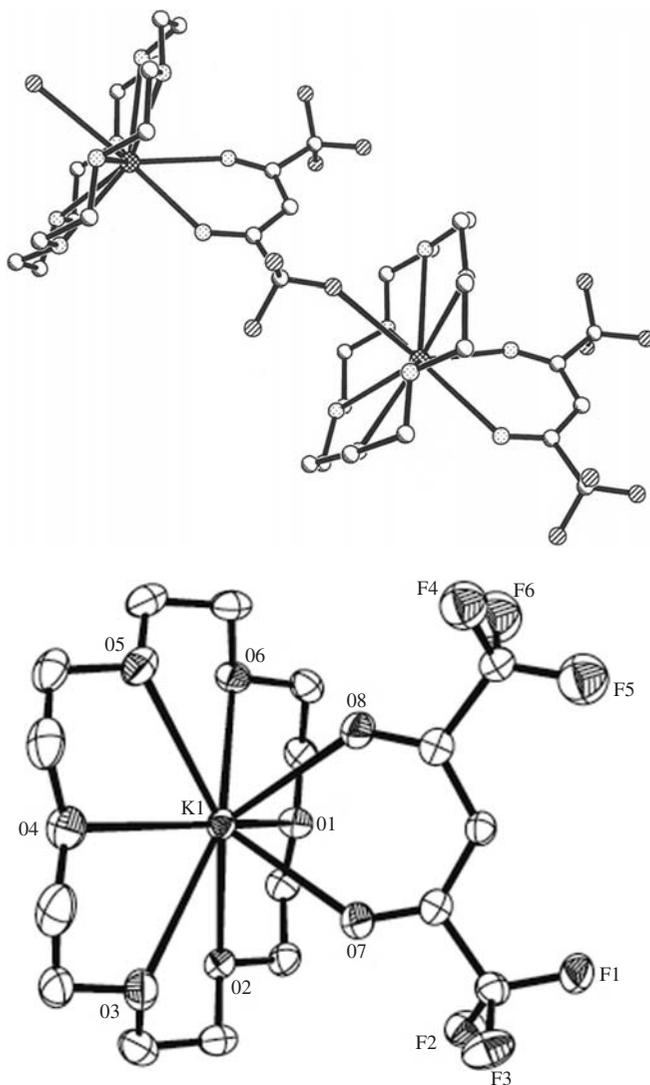


FIGURE 9. Ball-and-stick representation of the polymer chain of $[(18\text{-crown-}6)\text{K}(\text{hfac})]_n$. Thermal ellipsoids are shown at 50% probability for the monomer $[(18\text{-crown-}6)\text{K}(\text{hfac})]$ with hydrogen atoms omitted for clarity. Reproduced with permission from Reference 131

precursors in the synthesis of metallorganic liquid crystals¹³². The heteropolynuclear complexes of stoichiometry $[\text{AuTl}_2(\text{acac})(\text{C}_6\text{Cl}_5)_2]$ or $[\text{AuTl}_3(\text{acac})_2(\text{C}_6\text{F}_5)_2]$ consist of neutral $\text{Tl}_2(\text{acac})_2$ units acting as bridges between linear oligomeric chains of $[\text{AuTl}(\text{C}_6\text{Cl}_5)_2]_n$ or between $[\text{AuTl}(\text{C}_6\text{F}_5)_2]$ units, respectively. In both cases, strong ionic $\text{Au} \cdots \text{Tl}$ interactions and $\text{Tl(I)} \cdots \text{Tl(I)}$ contacts are present, which are considered to be in part responsible for luminescence. The chemical shifts at 5.0 (CH) and 1.72 (CH_3) ppm are different from those of a typical ionic derivative at 4.7 and 1.56 ppm. These two types of complexes with gold are formed as infinite chains via unsupported $\text{Au} \cdots \text{Tl}$ interactions and as a double-chain one-dimensional polymer. Both complexes show luminescence in acetonitrile solution, with a single high-energy emission and virtually identical profiles. The $[\text{Tl}(\text{acac})]$ complex itself is luminescent, showing a blue shift on decreasing the temperature, probably due to the rigidity or luminescent dichroism observed in its two-dimensional structure in the solid state; the excitation profiles of the heteronuclear complexes originates from the $d^{10} - s^2$ interaction between gold(I) and thallium(I) centers. TD-DFT calculations point to $\text{Tl}_2(\text{acac})_2$ units as responsible for the luminescent behavior of $\text{Tl}(\text{acac})$ and the heteronuclear complexes in acetonitrile solution. A study of their molecular orbitals shows HOMO contribution from acac ligand, with an important contribution of oxygen atoms bonded to Tl(I) centers. The shape of the LUMO involves Tl centers. Transitions responsible for the luminescent behavior arise from ligand-based acac orbitals while thallium MOs have LMCT character.

The molecular structure of $\text{Sn}(\text{acac})_2\text{Cl}_2$ was determined by XRD crystallography¹³³. In the Raman spectrum, three coincident bands were correlated¹³⁴ with the IR bands at 1554, 1535 and 1517 cm^{-1} . For the rocking vibrations, only one infrared band centered at 1024 cm^{-1} could be assigned. The skeletal stretching vibrational modes $\nu(\text{C}=\text{O})$, $\nu(\text{C}=\text{C})$ or $\nu(\text{O}-\text{C}-\text{C})$, assuming a 'benzenoid resonance' structure of the ligands by coordination with SnCl_2 , can be considered as equivalent internal coordinates for the C–O and C–C bonds. In the IR spectrum only two bands at 1620 and 1574 cm^{-1} are observed. Deconvolution analysis also gives absorption bands at 1597, 1594 and 1581 cm^{-1} ; that at 1597 cm^{-1} , corresponding to the observed band at 1620 cm^{-1} , can be assigned to the coupled mode $\nu(\text{C}=\text{C}) + \delta(\text{CCH}) + \nu(\text{CH}_{\text{methine}})$. The value at 1594 cm^{-1} was described as the very complex mode $\nu(\text{C}=\text{C}) + \delta(\text{O}=\text{C}-\text{CH}_3) + \beta(\text{H}-\text{CH})$.

For $\nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$ stretching modes of $\text{Sn}(\text{acac})_2\text{Cl}_2$ with two Raman bands at 986 and 939 cm^{-1} , in the IR spectrum a band was observed at 938 cm^{-1} that can be assigned as the coupled mode $\nu(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3) + \nu(\text{O}-\text{C}-\text{C})$. Concerning this assignment, the DFT calculations indicate two wave numbers at 963 and 960 cm^{-1} . It is expected^{135, 136} that the $\nu(\text{C}-\text{H})$ of methine groups will be at higher wave numbers than those of methyl groups. The observed bands at 3108 cm^{-1} (IR, Raman) and at 3070 cm^{-1} (IR) are assigned to $\nu(\text{CH}_{\text{methine}})$.

The bending in-plane vibrations of the acac ligands of $\text{Sn}(\text{acac})_2\text{Cl}_2$ are: $\alpha(\text{O}-\text{Sn}-\text{O})$, $\beta(\text{C}-\text{O}-\text{Sn}$ or $\text{O}-\text{C}-\text{C})$, $\gamma(\text{O}-\text{C}-\text{CH}_3$ or $\text{C}-\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$, $\varepsilon(\text{C}-\text{C}-\text{H})$ and $\alpha(\text{O}-\text{Sn}-\text{O})$. The calculated wave numbers at 278 and 257 cm^{-1} for these vibrations can be correlated with the experimental values found at 292 and 247 cm^{-1} (IR) or 288 and 238 cm^{-1} (Raman)^{135, 136} and assigned as the coupled modes $\alpha(\text{O}-\text{Sn}-\text{O})(63\%) + \nu(\text{Sn}-\text{O})(23\%)$ and $\alpha(\text{O}-\text{Sn}-\text{O}) + \delta(\text{O}-\text{Sn}-\text{Cl})(27\%)$.

IV. UV-VIS SPECTRA

The position of acac ion in the spectrochemical series involves weaker metal ligand π -bonding (close to water) than the relatively high $\pi-\pi^*$ transition energies would suggest¹⁸. This assessment is based on Hückel's LCAO theory. In MO levels of the acac ion the $\pi 3$ orbital is occupied and the $\pi 4^*$ unoccupied antibonding MO is energetically suitable for overlap with the metal d -orbital. The reason is that both donor–acceptor

combinations, i.e. π^* -M and π -M bonding, are possible. Coordination with metal ion shows that π metal-ligand interaction increases splitting between the π_3 and π_4^* levels and thus moves up the π - π^* transition energy. In these terms a bathochromic shift of the π - π^* bands through the series of transition metal ions was found to be in order $\text{Co} > \text{Cr} \approx \text{Fe} > \text{Mn} \approx \text{V}$ by stating that the total π -interaction increases with the d -orbital population, except that it is particularly large on the Cr(III) and particularly small in the Mn(III) complexes. The energy of the π - π^* transition depends not only on the metal ion but also on the substituent groups of the β -diketonato ligands: in case of $\text{M}(\text{acac})_3$ the π - π^* transition energy is high, and higher than in the case of using tfac, bzac or dibzm. The relatively high π - π^* transition energy implies that the donor π -bonding is strong.

The interpretation of photoelectron spectra of metal acetylacetonates, based on theoretical modeling, shows that oxygen n -orbitals make the usual contribution in the metal-ligand covalent interaction¹³⁷. Introduction of substituents in the ligands causes changes in the transition energy: the presence of fluorine implies an electron-withdrawing effect that increases π - π^* transition energies, i.e. it displaces the σ -electron density toward fluorine and the π -electron density toward carbon¹⁸. Generally, the π - π^* band is more sensitive, in particular it is more affected by the different substituents present and the effect is more pronounced in the nontransition metal complexes. For example, comparison between benzyl and methyl substituent being replaced and introduced in the Mn(III) coordination sphere, respectively, show a very high degree of substituent sensitivity or shift in π - π^* transition energy, which is consistent with the fact of some degree of ionic character present in the Mn-O bond. Moreover, in the case of Co(III) minimum sensitivity is observed, which is correlated with a maximum of the metal-ligand bond.

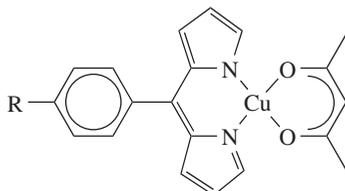
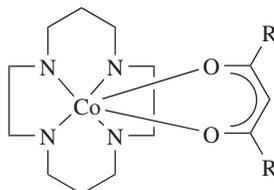
UV spectra of β -diketonate ligands are high-intensity bands arising from electronic transitions in the conjugated system. The difference in spectra between acac, tfac and hfac is noticeable⁸². The maximum of the intense absorption band of acac is shifted to higher wavelengths and becomes intensified by the presence of an electron-withdrawing CF_3 group at one end of the conjugated system, which increases the preference for the enolate tautomer over the α -keto carbanion form. In the case of hfac, frequency and intensity are considerably decreased and the enolate form is 100%.

The square-planar $[\text{Ni}(\text{dik})(\text{diam})]^+$ cationic complexes show a strong band near 490 nm assigned to a $^1A_{1g} \rightarrow ^1A_{2g}$ transition^{138,139}. This band was found in the spectra of the adducts near 950 nm, indicating an octahedral Ni(II) complex. This band can be assigned to a $^3A_{2g} \rightarrow ^3T_{2g}$ that corresponds directly to a $d_{xy} \rightarrow d_{x^2-y^2}$ transition. The small absorption band observed for the octahedral complexes at 800 nm may be assigned to a $^1A_{2g} \rightarrow ^1E_g$ transition. The d - d band positions and the corresponding molar absorptions are shifted by a change in the concentration of the bidentate ligand as well as by a change in the substituents at the β -diketonate or diamine moieties on the square-planar chelate.

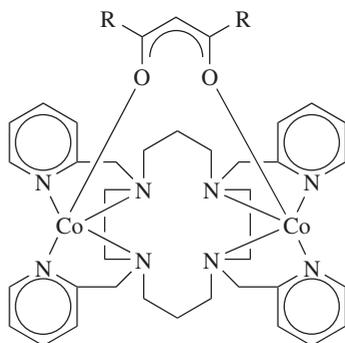
The *meso*-aryldipyrrylmethanoato (adpm) acetylacetonato Cu(II) complexes (**1**)¹⁴⁰ show in the UV-vis spectra the characteristic charge-transfer band at 494 nm¹⁴¹ of heteroleptic $[\text{Cu}(\text{adpm})(\text{acac})]$ complexes. For $\text{Cu}(\text{dik})_2$ type of complexes¹⁴² solid-state electronic spectra show the intraligand π - π^* transitions of the acac ligand in the 270–340 nm region, whereas LMCT transitions appear in the 400–420 nm range.

The type 1:1 donor-acceptor complex between $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_3$ and iodine (σ -acceptor) shows a strong absorption band at 360 nm, which has been assigned as a charge-transfer band¹⁴³. In IR spectra, compared to $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_3$, frequencies are slightly shifted in addition to three new bands of triiodide ion that are not observed in the spectrum of the donor.

Cobalt(III) β -diketonato complexes⁶³ (**2**), with the CoN_4O_2 chromophore, have similar electron absorption spectra, indicating that the central ion and ligands are coordinated in a similar mode. In the visible region they exhibit two maxima which correspond to the spin-allowed d - d transitions, $^1A_{1g} \rightarrow ^1T_{1g}$ and $^1A_{1g} \rightarrow ^1T_{2g}$. A third very intense

(1) R = MeO₂C, *i*-PrNHC(O), O₂N(2) R = Me, Mef, *t*-Bu, Ph

band appearing in the near-ultraviolet region (230–240 nm) is thought to correspond to an $n \rightarrow \pi^*$ transition in the enolate ring¹⁴⁴ and some degree of ‘benzenoid’ resonance in addition to the enolate-type resonance in which the main π -delocalization occurs. Upon introduction of phenyl groups, as in the case of the complex with dibzm, the bands at 305 and 269 nm correspond to $\pi \rightarrow \pi$ and $\pi \rightarrow \pi^*$ transitions, respectively, which is consistent with the possibility for enhanced delocalization of π -electrons. Since the metal and ligand π -levels are mixed, these bands may have some charge-transfer character. The large value of molar absorption coefficients supports the resonance form of the dik structure, indicating its symmetric coordination. Generally, β -diketonate on chelation to cobalt causes a bathochromic shift in the wavelength of maximum absorption¹⁴⁵.

(3) R = Me, Mef, *t*-Bu, Ph

The electronic absorption spectrum of the binuclear Co(II) complex ion $[\text{Co}_2(\text{dik})\text{tpmc}]^{3+}$ (3, dik = acac, dibzm, hfac, dpm; tpmc = 1,4,8,11-tetrakis(2-pyridylmethyl)-1,4,8,11-tetraazacyclotetradecane)⁶⁷ shows a single coordination mode with one well-resolved band in the 522–540 nm range. In the 254–344 nm UV region these appear

absorption maxima stemming from π -electrons and unpaired electron spins of the chromophore groups, with very high molar absorption coefficients as a consequence of a symmetric coordination mode of resonance of the β -diketonato ligand. The presence of Mef substituents on the β -diketonato bridge destabilizes metal-ion levels relative to the Me group while Ph substituents stabilize them. Absorption maxima at about 260 nm belong to the $n \rightarrow \pi^*$ transition and that at 344 nm comes from $\pi \rightarrow \pi$ and $\pi \rightarrow \pi^*$ intraligand transitions in the case of coordinated dibzm. Similarly, the hfac ligand gives a maximum at 300 nm as a consequence of $n \rightarrow \sigma^*$ transition¹⁴⁶. Because of the mixed and overlaid π -levels of the β -diketonato and cobalt atoms, these bands are charge-transfer bands from the ligand to the metal ion.

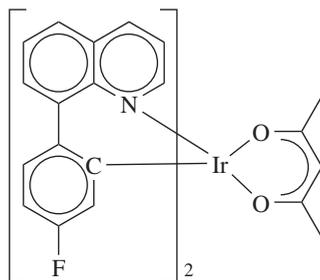
Transition metals can form tris(acetylacetonato) complexes with strong metal–ligand covalent bonds, which enhance molecular stability and support the sublimation process without dissociation. These MO_6 arrangement forms¹⁴⁷ in an octahedral coordination polyhedron are in the solid state usually in an α (orthorhombic, P_{bca}) or β (monoclinic, $\text{P}_{21/c}$) structure. The XRF spectrum of $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ powder and thin film show the appearance of a FeK_α signal that confirms the stability of the crystalline molecular structure during sublimation at about 150 °C. The UV-vis absorption spectral assignments show two distinguishable maxima at 355 nm and 435–440 nm, both due to the existence of a Fe ion coordinated to an acac ligand, since the pure ligand will not show any of these absorptions: d - d transitions in the case of d^5 - Fe^{3+} are spin-forbidden transitions, therefore intense absorption peaks are a result of LMCT transitions. This characteristic of the $\text{Fe}(\text{dik})_3$ complex shows that films grown on p -Si display a low dielectric constant and are promising materials for dielectric applications.

The molecular structure of some non-heme iron(III) complexes of general formula $[\text{L}(\text{dik})\text{Fe}(\mu\text{-O})\text{Fe}(\text{dik})\text{L}](\text{ClO}_4)_2$ ($\text{dik} = \text{acac, bzac}$) was characterized as hexacoordinated and O -bridged diiron complexes¹⁴⁸. They are chemically and electrochemically very reactive and can be oxidized to the Fe(IV) diamagnetic species $[\text{Fe}(\mu\text{-O})\text{Fe}]^{6+}$. Complexes with a diiron oxygen-bridged core were obtained from mononuclear Fe(II) species. Electrochemically, it is possible to react and generate mixed-valence complexes as a product of a one-electron reversible redox reaction. Its electronic spectrum shows three charge transfer bands, and one at 365 nm assigned to acac-to-Fe CT or p_x, p_y -(oxo) $\rightarrow d_{xz}, d_{yz}$ -Fe(III), having two acac ligands coordinated independently to the two iron ions.

Iridium(III) β -diketonates⁶⁸ show a relatively weak absorption in the 350–400 nm range, that can be ascribed to spin-allowed MLCT transitions. Electroluminescent spectra (EL) show green light emission. In electronic spectra of Ir(III), Pt(II), Ru(II) and Os(II) β -diketonates¹⁴⁹ weak absorption bands between 330 and 560 nm can be assigned to singlet and triplet MLCT transitions. The $\pi \rightarrow \pi^*$ transition from the complexes are blue-shifted for about 20 nm compared with the free ligands.

The Ir(III) complex (4) was the first six-membered chelated iridium complex found fit for application in organic light-emitting diode (OLED) devices¹⁵⁰. The coordination geometry of iridium is approximately octahedral, with two quinoline nitrogen atoms *trans* to each other, whereas the two acetylacetonate oxygen atoms lie *trans* to the ligating carbon atoms of the phenyl groups. The molecule has near- C_2 -symmetry. Notably, the six-membered chelated iridium geometry is not coplanar and is close to a twisted boat form¹⁵⁰. These species show strong low-lying absorption bands with a mixed MLCT/ π - π^* character, indicating an unusually strong spin–orbit coupling due to the heavy atom (Ir) effect and, perhaps, the short six-membered coordinating distance. Complexes of this type show deep red phosphorescent emission (650–680 nm) in deaerated acetonitrile.

Ir(III) cyclometalated complexes, $[\text{Ir}(\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N})_2\text{acac}]$, where $\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N}$ is thp, tpy or bqz, show low-energy absorptions at 450 and 500 nm of MLCT/ILCT character¹⁵¹, $\{[d_{z^2}(\text{Ir}) + d_{x^2-y^2}(\text{Ir}) + \pi(\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N})] \rightarrow \pi^*(\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N})\}$, while a complex with dbm shows an extra lower energy weak absorption at 536 nm that can be attributed to $\{[d_{z^2}(\text{Ir}) + d_{x^2-y^2}(\text{Ir}) + \pi(\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N})] \rightarrow$



(4)

π^* (dbm)}, of MLCT/LLCT character. The intense participation of a conjugated phenyl group remarkably stabilizes the molecular orbital. Calculations of the isolated ligands show that the intraligand $\pi \rightarrow \pi^*$ transition occurs at $\lambda < 300$ nm, while coordination between metal and ligands produces lower-energy absorptions due to the presence of the metal and spin-forbidden singlet–triplet transitions. The lower lying absorption energies are in opposite order from π -conjugation effect, but introducing the phenyl group enhances the conjugation effect and significantly lowers the LUMO energy level, resulting in a considerable decrease of the HOMO–LUMO energy gap (Figure 10). The LUMO energy levels of the complexes are little disturbed by variation of the ancillary ligand, whereas the HOMO energy levels can be tuned by interaction of ancillary ligands with iridium d -orbitals. The stronger ligand field strength of the dithiolate ancillary ligands leads to lower HOMO energy levels of complexes than acetylacetonate. Correspondingly, the energy gap of the complexes increases when dithiolate ancillary ligands replace acetylacetonate, which is correlated with the hypsochromic shift of the emitting wavelength of the complexes.

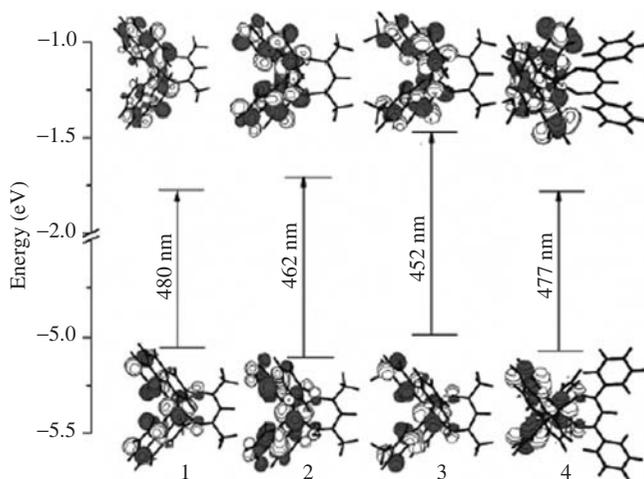


FIGURE 10. Transitions contributing to the absorptions at 480, 462, 452 and 477 nm for the iridium(III) complexes $[\text{Ir}(\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N})_2(\text{L})]$ ($\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N}$ = benzoquinoline, L = acac, 1; $\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N}$ = 2-Thi-Pyr-2, L = acac, 2; $\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N}$ = 4-Tol-Pyr-2, L = acac, 3; $\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N}$ = benzoquinoline, L = dibzm, 4) in THF solution. Reproduced with permission from Reference 151

Ir(III) complexes in photoluminescence spectra emit red light at 617 and 613 nm. The presence of a Mef group on napy (2-(1-naphthyl)pyridine) to afford the 4-fnapy (2-(1-naphthyl)-4-trifluoromethylpyridine) ligand changes the π - π conjugation on the ligand, lowers the LUMO level of the complex and finally emits orange light at 595 nm. HOMO and LUMO data show that the trifluoromethyl group lowers more efficiently the LUMO than the HOMO energy levels. The crystal structure¹⁴⁹ of (napy)₂Ir(acac) and (4-fnapy)₂Ir(acac)•CH₂Cl₂ shows that the Ir–O bond lengths and the O–Ir–O bond angle in the chelate are reduced to some degree on changing the other ligand from napy (2.130(4) and 2.160(4) Å, 87.9(2)°) to fnapy (2.129(2) and 2.142(2) Å, 87.55(8)°).

The relatively simple structure of Cr(acac)₃ was used as a model for electronic structure evaluation¹⁵². This molecule has a high degree of photostability and opportunity for excitation to both ligand-field and charge-transfer states. The lowest-energy state corresponds to ²E. The ²E → ⁴A₂ transition is responsible for the static emission line at 794 nm. The ligand-field ⁴A₂ → ⁴T₂ transition shows a maximum at 560 nm, which involves a change in orbital population, i.e. one electron from the nonbonding t_{2g} orbital transfers to the antibonding e_g* orbital. Then, below 400 nm the absorption spectrum corresponds to CT processes.

Electrogenerated chemiluminescence (ECL) involves the formation of excited states at or near electrode surfaces. Recent reviews of 2,2′-bipyridine–ruthenium(II) complexes have highlighted the use of metal chelate systems in ECL¹⁵³. UV-vis spectra depend on the nature of the β -diketonato ligand (Table 3), and show absorption intensities between 481 and 502 nm that are characteristic for ruthenium MLCT transitions. This absorption is red-shifted relative to the (bipy)₂Ru²⁺ complex without a dik ligand. In the presence of β -diketonato ligands with electron-donating substituents, the absorption maxima appear at lower energies. This observation correlates with another parameter, that the presence of more electron-withdrawing substituents results in a larger HOMO–LUMO energy gap and higher absorption energies.

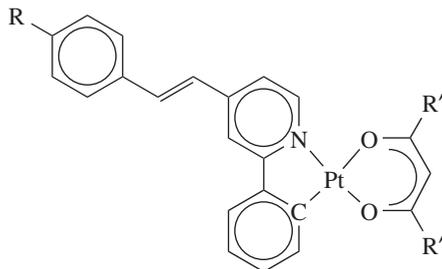
The symmetrical binuclear diamagnetic [(bpy)₂Ru(μ -H₂L)Ru(bpy)₂](ClO₄)₂ and paramagnetic [(acac)₂Ru(μ -H₂L)Ru(acac)₂]¹⁵⁴ (L = 2,5-dioxido-1,4-benzoquinone diimine) complexes show that electron transfer occurs largely at the bridging ligand. In contrast, the higher oxidation states Ru(III) and Ru(IV) seem to be favored by the binuclear bis(acetylacetonato)–ruthenium complexes, leading to more involved and ambivalent oxidation-state combinations. Intense long-wavelength absorption bands point to mixed-valent binuclear configurations.

The luminescent cyclometalated Pt(II) complexes **5**¹⁵⁵, with absorption maxima around 520 nm, exhibit similarly structured emission bands, independent of the nature of the β -diketonato ligand. A representative complex of this type (R = H, R′ = Me) in a frozen EPA (ether–isopentane–alcohol) glass at 77 K has two sets of vibrationally structured bands (460–560 nm, 570–800 nm), due to the presence of two emitting isomeric species,

TABLE 3. Absorption spectra of [(bipy)₂Ru(dik)](PF₆) complexes. Reproduced with permission from Reference 153

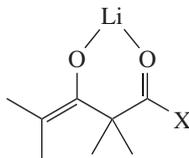
dik ^a	λ_{\max} (nm)	ϵ (L mol ⁻¹ cm ⁻¹)
bzac	502	11000
dibzm	493	12000
tfpa	489	13000
tfpb	482	8400
tfac	481	16000

^a tfpa = thenoyltrifluoroacetate, tfpb = 1-phenyl-4,4,4-trifluoro-1,3-butanedionate.

(5) R = H, MeO, Et₂N, O₂N, R' = Me, *t*-Bu

which have significantly different triplet excited-state energies. The other acetylacetonates (R' = Me) studied show a similar behavior, but the low-energy emission bands are progressively red-shifted for the R group in the order H < OMe < NO₂ < NEt₂. The very large red-shift compared to related unsubstituted complexes (e.g. [Pt(C[^]N-ppy)(O[^]O-acac)₂]) is the result of the extension of the π -conjugated system and the electronic effects of the R substituent.

The reaction of tetramethyl-1,3-cyclobutanedione with LiSiR₃ (R = SiMe₃, Et) or LiGeEt₃ results in the opening of the cyclobutanedione ring to give β -ketoacylsilane lithium enolates (**6**)¹⁵⁶. The UV-visible spectra of these enolates exhibit two new transitions: one absorption is red-shifted and the other is blue-shifted (each by about 40–50 nm) relative to the absorptions of the corresponding β -ketoacylsilanes. *Ab initio* MO calculations show that the red-shifted transitions result from the presence of a low-lying Rydberg-type antibonding O–Li orbital. The blue-shifted transition, on the other hand, results from a weakening due to Li⁺ complexation and destabilizing hyperconjugative interactions between the oxygen lone pair and the σ -(C–Si) orbital. This leads to a lowering of the energy of the filled n -O– σ -(C–Si) orbital, relative to its energy in the acylsilanes, and thus to a higher n -O– σ -(C–Si) \rightarrow π^* -(C=O) excitation energy than in the corresponding acylsilanes.

(6) X = Si(SiMe₃)₃, SiEt₃, GeEt₃

One of the most intriguing properties of acylsilanes is their color, showing absorption around 370 nm. However, the lithium enolates exhibit two new interesting absorption maxima: one near 335 nm and the other at 410 nm. Acylsilanes absorb at about 370 nm whereas the corresponding n -O \rightarrow π^* -(C=O) transition in simple ketones is at about 280 nm¹⁵⁷. This large drop in the excitation energy, when silyl groups are attached to the carbonyl carbon, is because the excited state of acylsilanes is stabilized by participation of d -orbitals on silicon and inductive destabilization of the oxygen lone pairs by the electropositive silicon¹⁵⁸. However, later photoelectron spectroscopy studies and CNDO/2 calculations¹⁵⁹ have shown that the main reason for the observed shifts is strong mixing between the in-plane lone-pair orbital on oxygen (n -O) and the σ -(C–Si) bond, which

pushes the filled antibonding combination of these orbitals (i.e. $n\text{-O}-\sigma\text{-(C-Si)}$) to a higher energy (hyperconjugative destabilization), reducing the gap with the empty $\pi^*\text{-(C=O)}$ orbital¹⁵⁹. More recent molecular orbital analysis suggested that other contributing factors are the similarity of the vertical and the adiabatic excitation energies of acylsilanes¹⁶⁰ and the dative bonding between the R_3Si and C=O groups.

A new class of ligands, the sila- β -diketones, 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-2-sila-3,5-heptanedione (tmsdhH), has been developed. The UV spectra of the homoleptic Cu(II) complex, $\text{Cu}(\text{tmsdh})_2$ ^{161,162}, exhibits absorption at 276 nm that is slightly less intense than that for nonsilylated β -diketonate analogs. The lack of the expected bathochromic shift or hyperchromic effect expected for an acylsilane is consistent with the predominant enolic tautomer being on the silicon side¹⁶¹; the green complex coloration is generally due to a broad, moderately intense CT band in the electronic spectrum that occurs at 360–370 nm (ϵ ca 9000) tailing into the blue portion of the visible region, in combination with weak $d-d$ transitions at 520 (ϵ ca 100) and 655 nm (ϵ ca 50)¹⁶².

Ultrafast time-resolved spectroscopic methods have been used to probe the dynamics associated with ligand-field excited states in Cr(III) and Fe(II) complexes. Cr(acac)₃ serves as a prototype for studying the ${}^4T_2 \rightarrow {}^2E$ conversion characteristic of Cr(III) complexes¹⁶³. The data reveal that formation of the 2E state occurs faster than the instrumental time resolution, implying a rate constant for intersystem crossing of at least 10^{13} s^{-1} . Slight changes observed in the differential absorption spectra were attributed to vibrational cooling in the 2E state. The role of low-lying ligand-field states as highly efficient deactivation pathways for higher-lying charge-transfer states was demonstrated in low-spin Fe(II)–polypyridyl complexes. Following ${}^1A_1 \rightarrow \text{MLCT}$ excitation, the ligand-field manifold is accessed with a time constant of ca 100 fs. This pattern was observed for several complexes, suggesting a general feature of this class of molecules. Subsequent to populating the ligand-field states, dynamics ultimately leads, on the subpicosecond time scale, to formation of the 5T_2 state as the lowest-energy excited state. This observation has important implications for the use of such complexes as sensitizers in photovoltaic applications.

The presence of ligand-field states—electronic states that derive largely from the d -orbitals—is a unique defining feature of the photophysics and photochemistry of transition metal complexes^{164,165}. Excited ligand-field states are responsible for a wide range of reactivity, most notably photosubstitution and photoisomerization. Although charge-transfer states are most commonly associated with excited-state electron transfer, ligand-field states can also engage in photoredox chemistry¹⁶⁶. The study of transition metal photophysics on the subpicosecond time scale is a rapidly developing area of physical inorganic chemistry^{167,168} and holds considerable promise for advanced fundamental understanding of excited-state electronic structure and reactivity. To date, the overwhelming majority of work in this field has involved the study of CT chromophores and new developments focus on the ligand-field excited states of coordination compounds¹⁶³ such as $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$.

V. NMR SPECTRA

NMR spectroscopy and DFT computations were employed to study the structure of 2-acylcyclohexane-1,3-diones and their alkali metal salts in solution¹⁶⁹. It was found that these triketones prefer an *endo*-enol tautomer configuration. In ${}^1\text{H}$ NMR spectra, separate signals of protons attached to C1, C2, C3 and C4 indicate that no rotation takes place around the C2–C7 bond and intermolecular hydroxyl proton exchange occurs despite the existence of the strong intramolecular hydrogen bonding. At -90°C the spectra gave no evidence of restriction of cyclohexane ring inversion. Calculations show that enolic protons exist and the calculated energy of the *exo*-enol is higher by 2.8 kJ mol^{-1} than

that of the *endo*-enol, which favors the *endo*-form in solution. Experimental results and calculation of the corresponding alkali metal enolates show that the ^{13}C chemical shifts of the salt or the free anion depend on the population of these two species¹⁶⁹. Compared with the Li salt, in the free anion sp^2 carbon atoms are deshielded whereas sp^3 atoms are shielded; all three oxygen atoms are coplanar and, except for C5, the other C atoms of the cyclohexane ring and the C of the exocyclic carbonyl group also lie on the same plane. A strong interaction between water in the solvent and the carbonyl oxygens is observed. Considering literature data about β -dicarbonyl and tricarbonyl compounds, no simple differentiation between tautomers by NMR spectra should be expected because of fast tautomerization.

NMR data (Table 4) show that the presence of different substituents on the β -diketonate chelate ring has a high impact on the electronic effects in the ring and also affects the chemical shift of the protons. With acac the $>\text{CH}$ resonance is found at δ 5.85 ppm while for tfac and dibzm it is at δ 6.28 and 7.24 ppm, respectively.

The ^1H NMR spectrum of linear tetranuclear complex (7)¹⁷⁰, bridged by enolato ligands derived from mesityl methyl ketone and capped by bidentate tmeda molecules, displays two sets of olefinic signals, one at δ 5.01 and 4.20 ppm, for enolato bridging two Mg nuclei, which are downfield to the ones at δ 4.81 and 4.01 ppm, for enolato connecting Na and Mg nuclei. The *o*-Me group signals are shifted downfield for the Mg–Mg enolate bridge (δ 2.87 ppm) relative to those of Na–Mg bridges (δ 2.49 ppm). The *p*-Me group

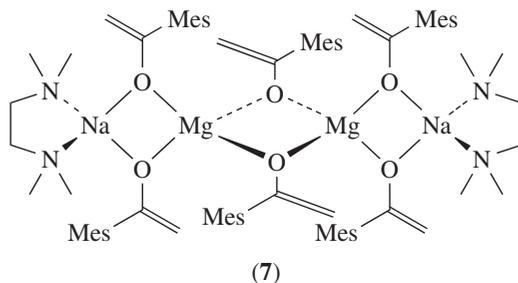


TABLE 4. IR and NMR spectra^a of uranyl β -diketonates $[\text{UO}_2(\text{dik})_2(\text{py})]^{17}$

dik ^b	$\nu(\text{U}=\text{O})^c$ (cm^{-1})	$\nu(\text{U}-\text{O})^d$ (cm^{-1})	$\nu(\text{C}-\text{O})$ (cm^{-1})	$\delta(2\text{-H})^e$ (ppm)	$\delta(3\text{-H})^e$ (ppm)	$\delta(4\text{-H})^e$ (ppm)	$\delta(>\text{CH})$ (ppm)	
tfac	922	562	408	1621	9.20	7.75	8.12	6.28
eea	918	571	423	1605	9.47	7.72	7.98	5.31
acac	913		403	1570	9.57	7.73	7.96	5.85
bzac	911	553	412	1555	—	—	—	—
dibzm	909	605	453, 428	1539	9.63	7.73	7.88	7.24
pa	916	621	479, 416	1584	9.46	7.73	7.98	5.96
mac	907	653	541, 452	1582	9.59	7.73	7.95	—
dpm	917	607	479, 409	1560	9.36	7.73	8.00	6.11

^a IR spectra of the solid complex; NMR spectra in DCCl_3 solution, relative to TMS.

^b eea = ethyl acetylacacetate enolate; mac = 3-methyl-1,3-pentanedionate.

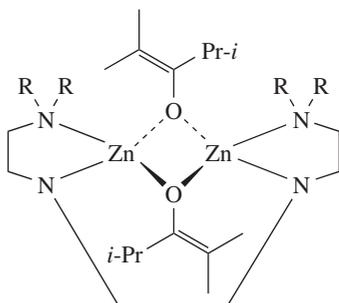
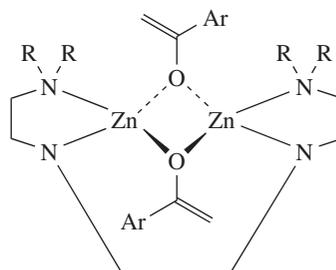
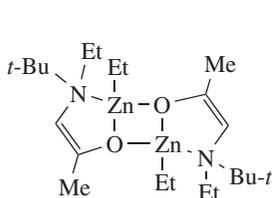
^c Of the uranyl ion.

^d Of the chelate.

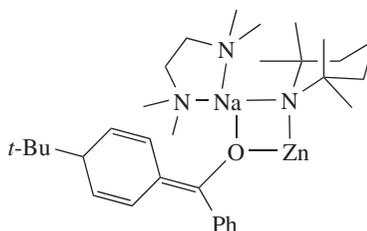
^e Proton of the pyridine ring.

signals are almost the same in both cases (δ 2.15 and 2.11 ppm, respectively). In the ^{13}C NMR spectra, the relative downfield–upfield relation of the enolate signals is not always the same for Mg–Mg and Na–Mg bridges: $\delta(\text{C}=\text{O})$ 161.23 and 163.12 ppm, $\delta(\text{C}_{\text{ipso}})$ 140.51 and 143.14 ppm and $\delta(=\text{CH}_2)$ 89.74 and 87.04 ppm, respectively.

The ^{13}C NMR spectrum of the homobinuclear Zn enolate **8** in CD_2Cl_2 solvent⁹⁷ shows resonances at δ 157.2 and 102.1 ppm, corresponding to $\text{C}\alpha$ and $\text{C}\beta$, respectively, on the main enolate chain $\text{M}-\text{O}-\text{C}\alpha=\text{C}\beta$. These resonances and analogous ones of similar complexes (e.g. **9**) are related to others reported for *O*-bonded enolates, such as δ 160.0 and 104.6 ppm for the Zn enolate **10** and δ 146.6 and 106.8 ppm for the heteronuclear sodium zincate **11**. Other features seen in NMR spectra are consistent with sp^2 -hybridized vinylic C–H bonds: Two doublets at δ 4.46 and 3.57 ppm (*2H* each) are assigned to two inequivalent vinylic hydrogen atoms of each enolate, which are in correlation with sp^2 -hybridized vinylic bonds. Most notably, the difference between resonances assigned to $\text{C}\alpha$ and $\text{C}\beta$ atoms were proposed to predict bonding, reactivity and the degree of polarization of the C=C bond.

(8) R = Me, *i*-Pr(9) R = Me, *i*-Pr, Ar = C_6Me_5 

(10)

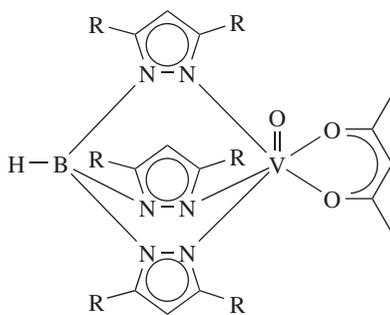


(11)

The chemical shifts of chelated β -diketonato protons are due to the 'aromatic' nature of the ring¹⁷¹ or to its magnetic anisotropy¹⁷² and others related to the nature of the central atom and the orbitals if used in σ and π bonding to the ring¹⁷¹. The chemical shift of the CH group depends mainly on the electrical symmetry of the complexes, and in the case of cobalt(III) compounds⁶³ it moves to the δ 6.50–6.21 ppm range relative to the enolate form of the free dik anion. This effect may be a function of the symmetric Racac coordination, suggesting that strong cobalt–oxygen bonding occurs¹⁷³. The high symmetry of the complexes is reflected in the ^{13}C NMR spectra. The powerful efficacy of the six fluor atoms of the hfac ligand moves chemical shifts strongly downfield in

comparison with dibzm and dpm. Carbonyl carbons are under the strong influence of electronic effects of the R-groups attached to them, with chemical shifts as ligands of complexes in the order $\text{dpm} > \text{dibzm} > \text{hfac}$. A triple chelate complex of C_1 symmetry, such as $[\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2(\text{pdmp})]^+$, $\text{pdmp} = \text{H}_2\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{PMe}_2$, shows in ^1H NMR two doublets for $P\text{-CH}_3$ and four singlets (δ 1.90, 1.92, 1.93 ppm for each $3H$, s, $C\text{-CH}_3$), and in ^{13}C NMR two doublets (δ 23.09 and 26.29 ppm, d, $C\text{-CH}_3$ and δ 26.51 and 26.89 ppm, s, $C\text{-CH}_3$), coupled very weakly with the P nucleus¹⁷⁴.

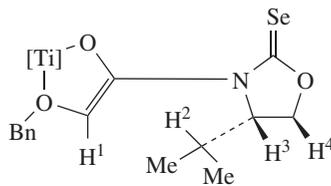
Reaction of the non-oxo V(IV) species $[\text{VCl}_2(\text{dik})_2]$ ($\text{dik} = \text{acac}, \text{bzac}$) with a chelate nitrogen-donor ligand leads to reduction of V(IV) to V(III) compounds¹⁷⁵. The diketonate ligand of the V(IV) precursor is the more probable reducing agent in the preparations of that type of complex. The two geometrical isomers of $\text{V}(\text{acac})_3$ and the three isomers of $\text{V}(\text{bzac})_3$ are resolved in their ^1H NMR spectra in CDCl_3 or CD_2Cl_2 solution. Based on the thermodynamic parameters, the greater stability of the *cis*-isomer is achieved due to better solvation in polar solvents. The CH_3 protons of the acac ligand in complexes of $\text{HB}(\text{pz})_3\text{VO}(\text{acac})$ type (**12**)¹⁷⁶ appear at δ 1.57 and 1.59 ppm. The signals of the CH_3 group of the acac ligand in ^{13}C NMR spectra of the hexacoordinated V(III) complexes⁴⁴ with *o*-phenantroline and acetylacetonate, $[\text{V}(\text{acac})_2(\text{phen})]^+$, appear at δ 68.12 and 68.53 ppm, which is considerably downfield with respect to $\text{V}(\text{acac})_3$. The CH shows up at δ 40.41 ppm.



(12) R = H, Me

NMR spectra show a single average environment for $\text{Y}(\text{dpm})_3$ complexes³⁴: ^1H NMR in CDCl_3 : δ 5.7 ppm (CH, 1H) and δ 1.13 ppm (CH_3 , 18H); ^{13}C NMR: δ 201.5 ppm (CO), δ 91.6 ppm (CH) and 40.6 ppm (CH_3 in *t*-Bu); 28.3 ppm (CH_3); the ^{89}Y NMR spectrum in CD_2Cl_2 exhibits a single signal at δ 163 ppm, which indicates that the complex is monomeric in solution. The electron-impact mass spectral (EIMS) data exhibit the parent molecular ion and the base peak belongs to the fragment $[\text{M} - \text{dpm}]^+$.

Consecutive nuclear Overhauser enhancement spectroscopy (NOESY) experiments allowed one to calculate the distance between the enolate proton and other protons in the octahedrally coordinated titanium enolate **13**¹⁷⁷. The $\text{H}^1\text{-H}^2$ and $\text{H}^1\text{-H}^3$ distances calculated from NMR spectra are 0.2 Å longer or 0.5 Å shorter, respectively, than those in the model structures. Using modeling studies, the same prediction can be observed, indicating that one side of the Ti enolate complex is less sterically hindered than the other side. This is due to the efficient diffusion pathway formed by the enolate H (H^1), the protons on the *i*-Pr group (H^2 , Me) and the protons on the selone heterocycle (H^3 , H^4). These distances confirm that the enolate oxygen atoms are *cis* to each other and their orientation should promote a strong facial preference upon subsequent reaction with an aldehyde or ketone.



(13)

Application of triorganostannyl enolates¹⁷⁸ to organic synthesis was investigated on *O*-stannyl and *C*-stannyl enolates. ¹¹⁹Sn NMR spectra showed that tributylstannyl enolate is a mixture of both enolate kinds at lower temperature. The *O*- to *C*-stannyl enolate ratio is temperature-dependent and it was confirmed to be reversible.

VI. EPR SPECTRA

The average bite angle for the acac ligands (81.81°) in [Mn(acac)₂(bipy)]⁵⁶ is among the lowest found for 2,4-pentanedionate coordinated to Mn(II)¹⁷⁹. The only other case found in the literature where the pentanedionate ligand coordinated to Mn(II) has a bite angle smaller than 82° is in the Mn(II) trinuclear complex [Mn{Mn(acac)₃}₂], in which the two peripheral Mn(II) ions have a trigonal prismatic geometry¹⁸⁰. The high spin *d*⁵ Mn(II) ion has no ligand-field stabilization and no large degree of π -bonding, since the magnetic data show both complexes to have a spin state of $S = 5/2$. This value would be lower if π -bonding would take place to the extent found in rhenium dithiolene complexes, for example¹⁸¹. The solid-state EPR spectra for the two complexes are of quite different coordination symmetries, leading to a difference in the zero-field splitting parameters. The symmetry of the trigonal prismatic complex is rhombic, which is the cause of the large EPR signal at $g = 3.25$. The complex [Mn(acac)₂(phen)] has a fairly regular octahedral coordination environment, which gives small zero-field splitting parameters, thus a resonance signal near the free electron value of $g = 2$ is observed¹⁸². Since the rigidity of the dinitrogen diimine ligand does not seem to play a role and the energy difference between different ligand environments for the complexes in vacuum is quite small, packing effects in the crystal lattice must play an important role in determining the solid-state structure.

A number of well-known Cu(II) complexes¹⁸³, for which structural and spectroscopic data are available, e.g. Cu(acac)₂, [Cu(C₂O₄)₂]²⁻ and [Cu(py)₄]²⁺, show the correlation between calculated and observed g values to be satisfactory, given the complexity of the task and the simplicity of the model. Moderate accuracy predictions can be afforded with the INDO/S CI model, but it is clearly recognized that the g tensor is a quantity that is difficult to model accurately by theoretical methods. It appears that the simple INDO/S CI model places the metal and ligand orbitals at realistic relative energies and thereby produces realistic metal–ligand covalent bonds. This is especially remarkable for sulfur-containing ligands that have orbitals quite close to the metal orbitals and therefore very strong covalent bonds, e.g. Cu(Me₂NCS₂)₂. Well-resolved electron spin resonance spectra of a series of stable dianion radicals are observed in solution¹⁸⁴ when a variety of metal β -diketonates, such as Fe(dik)₃, Co(acac)₂ and Mn(acac)₃, are reduced with Grignard reagents. The structure of acetylacetonate is related to a chelate model based on INDO molecular orbital calculations by fitting the observed proton hyperfine splitting.

Isotropic EPR measurements of the VO(IV)–acac system in aqueous solution⁴⁹ point to an equilibrium between the *cis*- and *trans*-isomers. Anisotropic EPR analysis allows one

to obtain information on the symmetry and coordination geometry of a complex and the character of the ligands, and detecting the presence of minor species in solution. The solid pentacoordinate compound VO(acac)₂ can give rise to *cis-trans* isomerism in solution because the metal has a free coordination place to react with a solvent molecule. The experimental data indicate that only the *trans*-isomer is formed and that can be simply confirmed using UV-vis and IR spectra. The energy of the e^*_π orbitals (d_{xz} , d_{yz}) is sensitive to perturbations along the z -axis, which can be effected by coordination with a solvent molecule. EPR spectra are defined by g and A values. Due to the splitting of the d_{xz} and d_{yz} orbital energy, four transition bands can be resolved, associated with the distortion of square-pyramidal to trigonal-bipyramidal geometry. Three bands can be seen from electronic spectra, suggesting that the x - y anisotropy is small, as is the energy difference between the d_{xz} and d_{yz} orbitals.

Vanadyl complexes¹⁸⁵ coordinated by two pyrazole nitrogens and two oxygens from an acac ligand show that every complex has the same N₂O₄ donor sphere dominated by the axial oxo group, therefore the isotropic g_0 and A_0 values in EPR spectra are all similar. The visible spectra contain three or less distinct bands in the range of 350–800 nm, consistent with the Ballhausen and Gray assignments¹⁸⁶.

The EPR spectra of binuclear Co(II) complexes⁶⁷, e.g. [Co₂(dik)tpmc](ClO₄)₃ (**3** perchlorate, R = Me, Mef, *t*-Bu, Ph), show a symmetrical signal with no hyperfine splitting, with insignificant differences of electron g_e factors and band shapes. The antiferromagnetic coupling between the Co(II) centers that occurs through the bridging system of β -diketonato ligand is anticipated¹⁸⁷. The decrease of the g_e factors at higher temperature suggests that magnetic interactions create weak intramolecular spin-spin and intermolecular interactions. It can be seen that the bridging ligand significantly reduces the distance between the two metal-ion centers and makes possible indirect spin exchange interaction between the d^7 electrons.

β -Diketonates exist in solution as metal chelates^{188,189} and it would certainly be expected that the corresponding doubly charged anion radicals also exist in a similar form. The review of Dessy¹⁹⁰ demonstrated that generally the spin density in anion radical metal complexes could be largely localized on the ligand and the charge density on the metal. EPR studies indicate high localization of unpaired spin density in an orbital of predominantly ligand character¹⁹¹.

VII. MASS SPECTRA

Negative chemical ionization (NCI) is a useful technique for determination of the molecular mass of compounds with distinct electron affinities yielding $[M]^{-\bullet}$ or of acidic compounds yielding $[M - H]^{-}$, usually as base peaks. A tandem combination of NCI and CID (collision induced dissociation) mass spectrometry usually affords poor results for structural analysis, because the main reaction is loss of an electron from the negative ions and few fragments derived from them¹⁹². On the other hand, the charge-reversed CID technique is a good method for assigning structures to nondecomposing negative ions.

Enolate ions are generated from carbonyl compounds by deprotonation with OH⁻ in a chemical ionization source producing the $[M - H]^{-}$ ions. Specific fragmentation of enolates corresponds to the loss of CO or the alkyl substituents and remaining fragments to produce ions of m/z 29 and 28. The main fragments in the CR spectrum of $[M - H]^{-}$ are ions with m/z 43 [CH₃CO]⁺ and 42 [C₂H₂O]⁺, obtained by α -cleavage of the ligand and further deprotonation to the ketene radical cation, respectively. Generally, CR enolate ions accommodate sufficient excess energy for extensive fragmentations. In case of open-chain enolates, characteristic fragmentations are α -cleavages giving rise to acylium ions

and ketene radical cations. These ions and the other fragments formed by loss of CO can be used to establish the structure of the parent carbonyl compound from which the enolate was derived.

Mass spectrometry is widely used in the study of volatile metal β -diketonate complexes and, in particular, the saturated vapors of Al, Ga and In complexes with acac and its fluorinated derivatives¹⁹³, while dipivaloymethanato complexes were studied less extensively than the others. In case of Al(acac)₃, the threshold temperature at which the base peak attributed to Al(acac)₂⁺ begins to decrease is 290 °C. Some metal complexes of this type, e.g. Y(dpm)₂, can undergo thermolysis and form new molecular entities at temperatures above 300 °C. The heaviest ion detected in saturated vapors of M(dpm)₃ complexes is M(dpm)₃⁺, thus discarding the possible presence of oligomeric species. Further superheating of the vapors results in a decrease in intensity of metal-containing species and an increase of ion fragments of the organic ligand. The relative peak intensities for Ga and Al complexes with dpm remain unchanged up to temperatures of total decomposition.

The mass spectra of *sp*-elements differ significantly from *d*-elements. Studies of Ca, Sr, Ba, Y and Cu found that electron-induced fragmentation primarily results in the formation of ions with the loss of one ligand in the case of *sp*-elements or the formation of ions similar to the molecular ion for *d*-elements. This difference in mass spectra reflects metal–ligand bond features. In the case of *d*-elements, participation of a *d*-orbital in coordination results in more pronounced delocalization of electron density due to six oxygen atom donors. Therefore, fragmentation requires higher energy consumption and redistribution of electron density in the molecule. This process is less favorable compared to elements such as Al, Ga and In, in which the metal does not form π -bonds and ligands are easier to activate. Al(dpm)₃ and Ga(dpm)₃ complexes in the gas phase remain unchanged to the thermal stability limits at *ca* 600 °C, whereas In(dpm)₃ vapor at *ca* 550 °C shows an In(dpm) entity due to thermal decomposition. This tendency is consistent with changes in chemical properties within a series of this group of compounds. Therefore, one can detect temperature limits or the temperature at which metal-containing ions are no longer observed in the superheated vapors.

A mass-spectral study performed on Sc(acac)₃, Sc(dpm)₃ and La(dpm)₃ vapors¹⁹⁴ shows that, due to volatility and thermal stability, this group of β -diketonates is suitable for low-temperature gas-phase transport of metals. The similarity of the mass spectra of Sc, Y and La β -diketonates may point to a similarity of the processes involved in the thermal destruction of the molecular species present in vapor. Within the framework of crystal field theory, an unpaired electron of a central metal ion (Sc²⁺, Y²⁺ or La²⁺ with the *nd*¹ configuration) occupies a *d*_{z²} orbital, which has the lowest energy in D_{2h} symmetry. This results in stabilization of the ML₂ radical and enhances the thermal stability of the complex.

Mass fragmentation was followed in a series of Co(III)–amine– β -diketonato complexes⁶³. Fragmentation starts from bond cleavage α to the carbonyl group and the charge remaining with the oxygenated fragment. Further fragmentation involves charge migration through the ‘pseudoaromatic’ ring of the β -diketonate chelate, with simultaneous formation of a C=O bond. The presence of these peaks is conclusive evidence for β -diketonato coordination through oxygen and seems to be a convincing approach to elucidation of the molecular structure. Further steps include cleavage of the cobalt–oxygen bond leaving a positive charge on the acyl fragment (RC=O)⁺. The most intense peaks in the mass spectra of metal β -diketonates belong to β -diketonato fragments, i.e. R(CO)CH₂(CO)R⁺, R(CO)CH₂(CO)⁺, R(CO)CH₂⁺ and R(CO)⁺. The relative instability of the β -diketonato ion is due to weak C–R bonds, especially in the case of the electron-withdrawing groups^{146, 195}.

VIII. MOLECULAR CHARACTERISTICS AND APPLICATION PERSPECTIVES

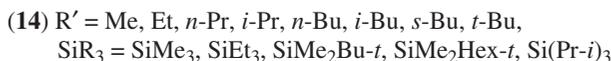
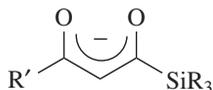
The ability to control chemical and structural properties of surfaces is crucial for new technologies. Direct implementation of transition-metal β -diketonates on some inorganic surfaces, such as silica, alumina or zeolites, is a matter of great interest in catalysis and interface processes¹⁹⁶. On the other hand, SAMs (self-assembled monolayers) allow a large variety of molecules to be attached by chemisorption to different types of surfaces. For example, Ni(acac)₂ can be attached to grafted carboxylate, which involves substitution of one acac group with a CO₂H group on the surface. Spectral regions show bands characteristic for both environments. It was possible to control the surface density of the Ni complex by modifying the surface concentration of the grafted carboxylate groups. This is a promising perspective for controlled modification of substrates of technological relevance.

Complexes of uranium with β -diketonates were extensively studied because of their importance in the processes of solvent extraction and separation of uranium¹¹⁷. Uranyl(VI) complexes are active materials of the uranium redox-flow battery, where high solubility in an aprotic solvent is required¹⁹⁷. UO₂(dik)₂dmsO (dik = acac, tfac, hfac) complexes are used for uranium extraction into a ¹³C CO₂ phase¹⁹⁸. This group of ligands was found to be the most efficient for extraction of uranyl and lanthanide ions from radioactive wastes. The solubility of these compounds is related to the number of CO₂ molecules associated with metal chelate complexes and a temperature-dependent constant, *C*, in the correlation $\ln S = k \ln \rho + C$, where *S* is the solubility (g L⁻¹), *k* is the number of CO₂ molecules associated with the metal chelate *v* and ρ is the density of ¹³C CO₂ (g L⁻¹). The *C* values are found for the UO₂ complexes to be in the order acac > tfac > hfac, which is opposite to the solubility of the corresponding complexes. Chemical shifts of CO₂ in ¹³C NMR spectra of ¹³C CO₂ containing a β -diketonate are found to be displaced to lower fields relative to neat ¹³C CO₂. The $\Delta\delta_C$ values decrease in the order Htfac > Hhfac > Hacac, suggesting that interaction with CO₂ and β -diketonate decrease from tfac to acac. This is the main interaction that characterizes the solubility of uranyl complexes. ¹H and ¹⁹F NMR spectra for CH, CH₃ and CF₃ groups of β -diketonato ligands show that shifting tendency is due to the difference in strength of the van der Waals interaction between ¹³C CO₂ and specific sites of the β -diketonate. This interaction is stronger for CF₃ than for CH and CH₃. It is generally recommended to use the more soluble fluorine-containing UO₂ complexes.

Novel Zr, Hf, Y and Cu 2,7,7-trimethyl-3,5-octanedionates (tod) were used as precursors for the deposition of oxide films and compared with conventional dpm precursors¹⁹⁹. Monoclinic ZrO₂, HfO₂ and cubic yttria-stabilized HfO₂ films were deposited by pulsed liquid injection MOCVD on sapphire and silicon substrates. Films on sapphire lead to significantly higher growth rates at lower temperatures and give smoother films containing less carbon compared to the M(tod)₄ type being more attractive for MOCVD applications. Highly fluorinated Cu(hfac)₂ and Cu(tdf)₂ (tdf = *n*-PrfC(O)CH=C(O⁻)Prf-*n*) have been investigated as potential precursors for MOCVD of copper^{200–204} due to their high volatility. The hfac ligand has become a common building block in MOCVD precursor design, in spite of the limitations associated with its restricted functionality and the potential for fluorine contamination of the thin film²⁰⁵.

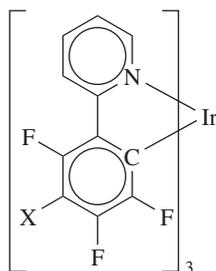
Silicon-containing β -diketonate anions (**14**) provides an attractive, novel approach to modification of the thermal stability and volatility of Cu(II) MOCVD precursors based on β -diketonato ligands²⁰⁶. Multinuclear NMR studies suggest that the sila- β -diketonates exist as the enolic tautomer with a C=C–Si structure.

β -Diketonates are used as model systems for syntheses and calculations because of their similarity to the active sites of metalloproteins, where metal ions are coordinated to nitrogen, oxygen and sulfur atoms of amino acid residues²⁰⁷. Heavy metal complexes are efficient phosphors in organic light-emitting diodes (OLEDs) and have attracted much

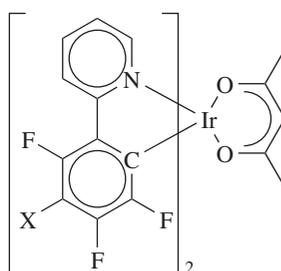


attention due to the strong spin-orbit coupling by the metal ions²⁰⁸. This results in efficient intersystem crossing from the singlet to triplet excited states, enabling utilization of both²⁰⁹. Especially, iridium(III) complexes with cyclometalated ligands show intense phosphorescence at room temperature and this behavior is very promising for application as phosphor dyes in OLEDs²¹⁰. Ir(III), Pt(II), Ru(II) and Os(II) complexes are the major triplet emitters that have been studied for application in OLEDs¹⁴⁹. Ir(III) complexes were found to be superior to the other metal complexes due to the relatively short lifetime of their triplet state.

Homoleptic $\text{Ir}(\text{F}_n\text{ppy})_3$ (**15**, $n = 3$, $X = \text{H}$; $n = 4$, $X = \text{F}$) and heteroleptic $(\text{F}_n\text{ppy})_2\text{Ir}(\text{acac})$ complexes (**16**, $n = 3$, $X = \text{H}$; $n = 4$, $X = \text{F}$) complexes²¹¹ were shown as the most challenging materials for high emission and good stability for highly efficient OLEDs. Due to the presence of fluoro substituents the HOMO energy is decreased and, consequently, the HOMO-LUMO gap will shift the emission to a higher frequency. All complexes exhibit broad emissions in the 'light blue' region. Replacement of one F_nppy ligand with acac shifts the emission of the complexes bathochromically by ca 10 nm regardless of the number of fluorine atoms. The triplet level of the acac ligand lies above the phenylpyridine levels, therefore acac perturbs the HOMO or LUMO but it is not directly involved in the luminescence. The disturbing nature of the acac ligand is due to shifting of the d -orbitals of the metal ion. The decrease of oxidation potential of complexes **16** is due to the lower back-bonding nature of the acac ligand vs. the fluorinated phenylpyridine carbanion ligands.



(15) $X = \text{H, F}$

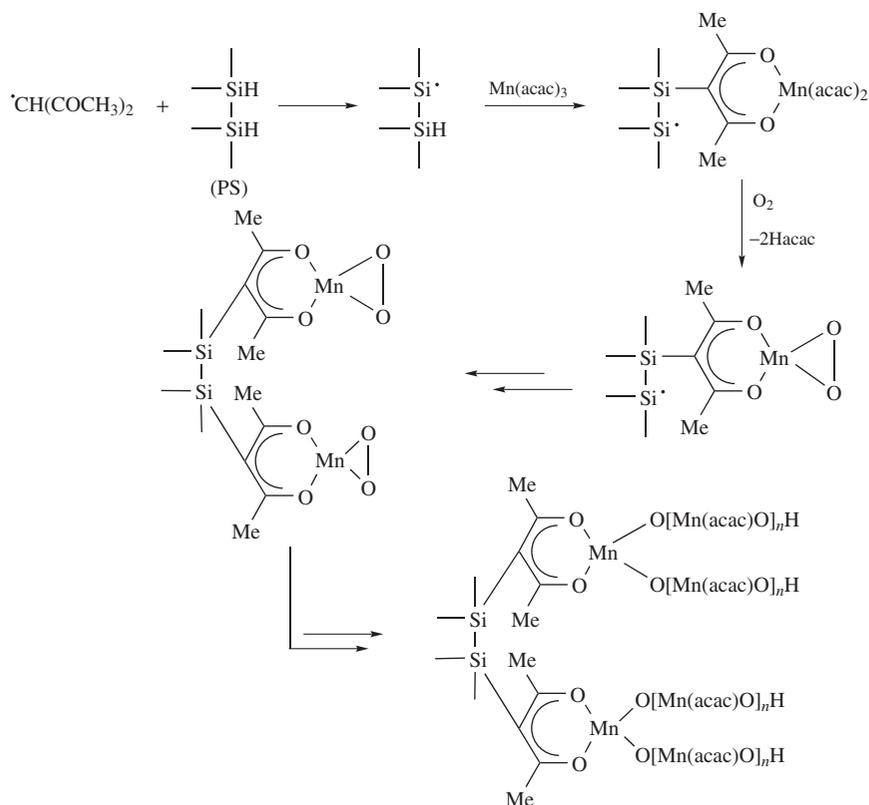


(16) $X = \text{H, F}$

The novel luminescent metalpyrrole platinum(II) complexes **5**²¹² (Section IV) have coordinated acac and dpm beside styrylphenylpyridine carbanions and have found potential application in the conversion of light to chemical energy—artificial photosynthesis, OLEDs and biological labels.

Metal(III) acetylacetonates can be used to assemble organic monolayers on the surface of porous H-capped silicon (PS), that will generally improve its electric, optical and magnetic characteristics and therefore increase its range of potential application²¹³. The proposed mechanism of adsorption consists of a couple of steps that include production of an acetylacetonato free radical that attacks an Si-H bond, yielding a silicon free

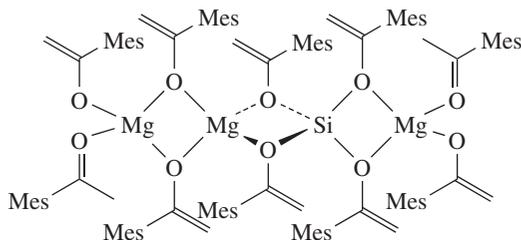
radical; in the second step, the silicon free radical is available to bind to a carbon of $M(\text{acac})_3$ and an acetylacetonato free radical is regenerated to propagate the adsorption. As an intermediate, a $M(\text{acac})\text{O}_2$ peroxide layer is formed which is unstable and easily polymerizes to a structure with $M(\text{acac})\text{—O}$ units (Scheme 3). Domains of different sizes were observed and show that the surfaces covered by Mn and Fe acetylacetonates are crystal-like with sharp edges and are much larger than Co and Ni acetylacetonate surfaces.



SCHEME 3. Proposed reaction mechanism for the chemisorption of $Mn(\text{acac})_3$ on H-end-capped porous silicon (Si atoms on the surface carry an H). Reproduced with permission from Reference 213

Enolate ions are known as key intermediates in numerous transformations including Michael and aldol additions, alkylation, protonation and acylation. A remarkable reactive Mg enolate²¹⁴ intermediate (17) of the aldol addition of methyl mesityl ketone has been identified, containing four metal centers, eight enolato ligands of which six are bridging and two are terminally bonded, as well as two unenolized ketones. The linearity of the metal ions in the tetranuclear complex represents a new structural motif in Mg coordination chemistry. The central Mg_2O_2 ring is planar, whereas the two terminal rings are buckled, deviating from the main plane.

Homopolynuclear copper acetylacetonate complexes containing phen or bipy bridges⁷⁷ play an important role in sustaining supramolecular solid-state architectures. A group of



(17)

manganese(III) complexes with 1,5-bis(2-hydroxyanil)pentane-2,4-dionate was characterized as homogeneous and encapsulated into the nanocavity of the faujasite zeolites²¹⁵. One advantage of encapsulation is the absence of major irreversible catalyst deactivation.

IX. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Dr. Ksenija Babić-Samardžija wishes to express her gratitude to the late Distinguished Professor Emeritus Norman Hackerman of Rice University for his assistance and encouragement during the preparation of this work. Dr. Sofija P. Sovilj thanks the Ministry of Science of the Republic of Serbia for its support of this work (Project 142028).

X. REFERENCES

1. R. C. Mehrotra, R. Bohra and D. P. Gaur, *Metal β -Diketones and Allied Derivatives*, Academic Press, New York, 1978.
2. M. D. Brickhouse and R. R. Squires, *J. Phys. Org. Chem.*, **2**, 389 (1989).
3. W. Caminati and J.-U. Grabow, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 854 (2006).
4. G. A. Slough, R. G. Bergman and C. H. Heathcock, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 938 (1989).
5. D. A. Culkin and J. F. Hartwig, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 5816 (2001).
6. J. G. Stack, J. J. Doney, R. G. Bergman and C. H. Heathcock, *Organometallics*, **9**, 453 (1990).
7. P. Veya, R. G. Gozzi, C. Floriani, F. P. Rotzinger, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **14**, 4101 (1995).
8. E. R. Burkhardt, R. G. Bergman and C. H. Heathcock, *Organometallics*, **9**, 30 (1990).
9. E. R. Burkhardt, J. J. Doney, R. G. Bergman and C. H. Heathcock, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 2022 (1987).
10. J. F. Hartwig, R. A. Andersen and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 5670 (1990).
11. J. F. Hartwig, R. G. Bergman and R. A. Andersen, *Organometallics*, **10**, 3344 (1991).
12. J. F. Hartwig, R. G. Bergman and R. A. Andersen, *Organometallics*, **10**, 3326 (1991).
13. P. Dotta, R. G. A. Kumar, P. S. Pregosin, A. Albinati and S. Rizzato, *Organometallics*, **22**, 5345 (2003).
14. P. Veya, R. G. Gozzi, C. Floriani, F. P. Rotzinger, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **12**, 489 (1993).
15. N. V. Belova, G. V. Girichev, S. A. Shlykov and H. Oberhammer, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 5298 (2006).
16. J. Cámpora, C. M. Maya, P. Palma, E. Carmona, E. Gutiérrez, C. Ruiz, C. Graff and A. Tiripicchio, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **11**, 6889 (2005).
17. D. A. Thornton, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **104**, 173 (1990).
18. R. D. Hancock and D. A. Thornton, *Theor. Chim. Acta*, **18**, 67 (1970).
19. T. Yamazaki and T. Kitazume, *Enantiocontrolled Synthesis of Fluoro-Organic Compounds: Stereochemical Challenges and Biomedical Targets*, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 1999, pp. 575–600.

20. H. Sato, T. Taniguchi, K. Monde, S.-I. Nishimura and A. Yamagishi, *Chem. Lett.*, **35**, 364 (2006).
21. S. N. Slabzhennikov, O. B. Ryabchenko and L. A. Kuarton, *Russ. J. Coord. Chem.*, **32**, 545 (2006).
22. K. Nakamoto and A. E. Martell, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **32**, 588 (1960).
23. R. D. Hancock and D. A. Thornton, *J. S. Afr. Chem. Inst.*, **23**, 71 (1970).
24. S. Winter, E. Weber, L. Eriksson and I. Csöreg, *New J. Chem.*, **30**, 1808 (2006).
25. N. V. Belova, G. V. Girichev, S. L. Hinchley, N. P. Kuzmina, D. W. H. Rankin and I. G. Zaitzeva, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **779**, 23 (2005).
26. T. J. Anderson, M. A. Neuman and G. A. Melson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **12**, 927 (1973).
27. Yu. S. Ezhov, S. A. Komarov and V. G. Sevast'yanov, *Zh. Strukt. Khim.*, **39**, 633 (1998); *Chem. Abstr.*, **131**, 87991 (1999).
28. D. Kepert, *Inorganic Stereochemistry* (Russian transl.), Mir, Moscow, 1985.
29. N. V. Belova, N. I. Giricheva, G. V. Girichev, S. A. Shlykov, N. V. Tverdova, N. P. Kuz'mina and I. G. Zaitseva, *J. Struct. Chem.*, **43**, 56 (2002).
30. D. W. Bennett, T. A. Siddiquee, D. T. Haworth and S. V. Lindeman, *J. Chem. Crystallogr.*, **37**, 207 (2007).
31. V. V. Sliznev, S. B. Lapshina and G. V. Girichev, *Abstracts of the IIIrd Fock Conference in Quantum and Computational Chemistry*, Nizhniy Novgorod, 2001, pp. 128–129.
32. I. Díaz-Acosta, J. Baker, W. Cordes and P. Pulay, *J. Phys. Chem. A*, **105**, 238 (2001).
33. N. V. Belova, N. I. Giricheva, G. V. Girichev, S. A. Shlykov, N. V. Tverdova, N. P. Kuz'mina and I. G. Zaitseva, *J. Struct. Chem.*, **43**, 925 (2002).
34. A. Gleizes, S. Sans-Lenain, D. Medus, N. Hovnanian, P. Miele and J.-D. Foulon, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **209**, 47 (1993).
35. F. Labrize, L. G. Hubert-Pfalzgraf, J. Vaissermann and C. B. Knobler, *Polyhedron*, **15**, 577 (1996).
36. S. N. Brown, E. T. Chu, M. W. Hull and B. C. Noll, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 16010 (2005).
37. E. Dubler, R. Buschmann and H. W. Schemalle, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **95**, 97 (2003).
38. B. K. Keppler, C. Friesen, H. G. Moritz, H. Vongerichten and E. Vogel, *Struct. Bond.*, **78**, 97 (1991).
39. F. Schmidt, *Angew. Chem.*, **64**, 536 (1952).
40. A. Yamamoto and S. Kambara, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **79**, 4344 (1957).
41. D. C. Bradley and C. E. Holloway, *J. Chem. Soc. A*, 282 (1969).
42. G. D. Smith, C. N. Caughlan and J. A. Campbell, *Inorg. Chem.*, **11**, 2989 (1972).
43. F. Caruso, L. Massa, A. Gindulyte, C. Pettinari, F. Marchetti, R. Pettinari, M. Ricciutelli, J. Costamagna, J. C. Canales, J. Tanski and M. Rossi, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 3221 (2003).
44. S. J. Kavitha, K. Panchanatheswaran, M. R. J. Elsegood and S. H. Dale, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 1314 (2006).
45. R. P. Dodge, D. H. Templeton and A. Zalkin, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **35**, 55 (1961).
46. P. K. Hon, R. L. Belford and C. E. Pfluger, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **43**, 1323, 3111 (1965).
47. C. Furlani, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **3**, 141 (1968).
48. J. Selbin, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **1**, 293 (1966).
49. E. Garribba, G. Micera and D. Sanna, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 4470 (2006).
50. I. Díaz-Acosta, J. Baker, J. F. Hinton and P. Pulay, *Spectrochim. Acta A*, **59**, 363 (2003).
51. Y. Furuno, H. Sato, J. Yoshida, N. Hoshino, Y. Fukuda and A. Yamagishi, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **111**, 521 (2007).
52. Y. Sui, X. Fang, R. Hu, Y. Xu, X. Zhou and X. Fu, *Mater. Lett.*, **61**, 1354 (2007).
53. S. Cakić, E. Lačnjevac, G. Nikolić, J. Stamenković, M. B. Rajković, M. Mligorić and M. Barac, *Sensors*, **6**, 1708 (2006).
54. F. A. Hartman, M. Kilner and A. Wojcicki, *Inorg. Chem.*, **6**, 34 (1967).
55. P. J. Parker and A. Wojcicki, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **11**, 9 (1974).
56. R. van Gorkum, F. Buda, H. Koojman, A. L. Spek, E. Bouwman and J. Reedijk, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 2255 (2005).
57. H. Zhou and A. Lachgar, *Cryst. Growth Des.*, **6**, 2384 (2006).
58. A. Antinolo, F. Carrillo-Hermosilla, J. Fernández-Baeza, S. García-Yuste, A. Otero, E. Palomares, A. M. Rodríguez and L. F. Sánchez-Barba, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **603**, 194 (2000).
59. H. Le Bozec and P. H. Dixneuf, *Russ. Chem. Bull.*, **44**, 801 (1995).

60. L. Jafarpour, J. Huang, E. D. Stevens and S. P. Nolan, *Organometallics*, **18**, 3760 (1999).
61. V. Cadierno, M. P. Gamasa, J. Gimeno, M. González-Cueva, E. Lastra, J. Borge, S. García-Granda and E. Pérez-Carreño, *Organometallics*, **15**, 2137 (1996).
62. M. Fabre, J. Jaud, M. Hliwa, J.-P. Launay and J. Bonvoisin, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 9332 (2006).
63. S. P. Sovilj, K. Babić-Samardžija and D. Stojšić, *Spectrosc. Lett.*, **36**, 183 (2003).
64. M. J. Seco, *Chem. Educ.*, **66**, 779 (1989).
65. L. Yang, W. Jin and J. Lin, *Polyhedron*, **19**, 93 (2000).
66. S. J. Eng, R. J. Motekaitis and A. E. Martell, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **278**, 170 (1998).
67. K. Babić-Samardžija, S. P. Sovilj and N. Katsaros, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **694**, 165 (2004).
68. L. Chen, C. Yang, J. Qin, J. Gao, H. You and D. Ma, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **691** 3519 (2006).
69. M. Kujime, S. Hikichi and M. Akita, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **350**, 163 (2003).
70. A. A. Soliman, A. Taha and W. Linert, *Spectrochim. Acta, Part A*, **64**, 1058 (2006).
71. D. P. Gardon and K. B. Heng, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **24**, 1059 (1971).
72. K. Nakamoto, *Infrared and Raman Spectra of Inorganic and Coordination Compounds*, 4th edn, Wiley, New York, 1986.
73. W.-S. Sim, T.-C. Li, P.-X. Yang and B.-S. Yeo, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 4970 (2002).
74. X. Tian, R. Goddard and K.-R. Pörschke, *Organometallics*, **25**, 5854 (2006).
75. H. Raissi, A. R. Nowroozi, F. Farzad and M. S. Hosseini Bojd, *Spectrochim. Acta, Part A*, **62**, 343 (2005).
76. J. P. Fackler, *Prog. Inorg. Chem.*, **7**, 361 (1966).
77. A. M. Madalan, M. Noltemeyer, M. Neculai, H. W. Roesky, M. Schmidtman, A. Müller, Y. Journaux and M. Andruh, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 459 (2006).
78. A. M. Madalan, C. Ruiz-Pérez, V. Kravtsov, Y. A. Simonov and M. Andruh, *Rev. Roum. Chim.*, **50**, 11 (2005).
79. L. N. Mazalov, S. V. Trubina, G. K. Parygina, I. M. Oglezneva, E. A. Aseeva, N. V. Brenner, E. Yu. Fursova and V. I. Ovcharenko, *J. Struct. Chem.*, **47**, 558 (2006).
80. G. A. Petrakovskii, A. M. Vorotynov, D. A. Velikanov, Ya. G. Shiyani, V. I. Ovcharenko, V. N. Ikorskii, G. V. Romanenko, E. Yu. Fursova and R. Szimczak, *J. Struct. Chem.*, **47**, 447 (2006).
81. B. Sarkar, M. S. Ray, M. G. B. Drew, A. Figuerola, C. Díaz and A. Ghosh, *Polyhedron*, **25**, 3084 (2006).
82. R. L. Belford, A. E. Martell and M. Calvin, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **2**, 11 (1956).
83. H. Koyama, Y. Saito and K. Kuroya, *J. Inst. Polytech., Osaka City Univ.*, **C4**, 43 (1953).
84. F. A. Cotton and J. J. Wise, *Inorg. Chem.*, **5**, 1200 (1966).
85. H. Montgomery and E. C. Lingafelter, *Acta Crystallogr.*, **17**, 1481 (1964).
86. H. Sonohara, S. Takata and H. Sato, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, **33**, L743 (1994).
87. L. M. Shkolnikova and E. A. Shugam, *Zh. Strukt. Khim.*, **2**, 72 (1961); *Chem. Abstr.*, **55**, 122303 (1961).
88. A. Camerman, D. Mastropalo and N. Camerman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 1584 (1983).
89. S. F. Tayyari, H. Raissi, F. Milani-Nejad and I. S. Butler, *Vib. Spectrosc.*, **26**, 187 (2001).
90. S. F. Tayyari and F. Milani-Nejad, *Spectrochim. Acta*, **56**, 2679 (2000).
91. S. F. Tayyari, H. Raissi and F. Tayyari, *Spectrochim. Acta*, **58A**, 1681 (2002).
92. H. Raissi, S. F. Tayyari and F. Tayyari, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **613**, 195 (2002).
93. S. F. Tayyari, Th. Zeegers-Huyskens and J. L. Wood, *Spectrochim. Acta*, **35A**, 1265 (1979).
94. S. F. Tayyari and F. Milani-Nejad, *Spectrochim. Acta*, **56**, 2679 (2000).
95. S. Pinchas, B. L. Silver and I. Laulicht, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **46**, 1506 (1967).
96. S. Pinchas and J. Shamir, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 1098 (1974).
97. M. L. Hlavinka and J. R. Hagadorn, *Organometallics*, **25**, 3501 (2006).
98. J. M. H. Lo and M. Klobukowski, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **353**, 15 (2003).
99. R. L. Belford, A. E. Martell and M. Calvin, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **2**, 11 (1956).
100. D. Shirotani, T. Suzuki and S. Kaizaki, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 6111 (2006).
101. M. Cantuel, F. Gumy, J.-C. G. Bünzli and C. Piguet, *Dalton Trans.*, 2647 (2006).
102. N. I. Giricheva, N. V. Belova, S. A. Shlykov, G. V. Girichev, N. Vogt, N. V. Tverdova and J. Vogt, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **605**, 171 (2002).
103. D. L. Kepert, *Inorganic Stereochemistry*, Springer-Verlag, Berlin-Heidelberg-New York, 1982.
104. N. V. Belova, G. V. Girichev, S. L. Hinchley, N. P. Kuzmina, D. W. H. Rankin and I. G. Zaitzeva, *Dalton Trans.*, 1715 (2004).

105. H. Tsukube, M. Hosokubo, M. Wada, S. Shinoda and H. Tamiaki, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 740 (2001).
106. H. Song, Y. Jiang, C. Xia, G. Meng and D. Peng, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **250**, 423 (2003).
107. C. S. Erasmus and J. C. A. Boeyens, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. B*, **26**, 1843 (1970).
108. S. Shibata, K. Lijita and T. Inuzuka, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **140**, 65 (1986).
109. J. P. R. De Villiers and J. C. A. Boeyens, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. B*, **28**, 2335 (1972).
110. T. J. Anderson, M. A. Neuman and G. A. Melson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **12**, 927 (1973).
111. J. Narbutt and J. Krejzler, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **286**, 175 (1999).
112. N. I. Giricheva, N. V. Belova, G. V. Girichev, N. V. Tverdova, S. A. Shlykov, N. P. Kuz'mina and I. G. Zaitseva, *J. Struct. Chem.*, **44**, 771 (2003).
113. N. V. Belova, N. I. Giricheva, G. V. Girichev, S. A. Shlykov, N. V. Tverdova, N. P. Kuz'mina and I. G. Zaitseva, *Zh. Strukt. Khim.*, **43**, 1001 (2002); *Chem. Abstr.*, **139**, 297265 (2003).
114. M. Morissette, S. Haufe, R. McDonald, G. M. Ferrence and J. Takats, *Polyhedron*, **23**, 263 (2004).
115. M. L. Moris and R. L. Hildebrandt, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **53**, 69 (1979).
116. P. T. Brain, M. Buhl, H. E. Robertson, A. D. Jackson, P. D. Lickiss, D. MacKerracher, D. W. H. Rankin, D. Shah and W. Thiel, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 545 (1998).
117. K. Umeda, J. Zukerman-Schpector and P. C. Isolani, *Polyhedron*, **25**, 2447 (2006).
118. Y. Kachi, T. Tsukahara, Y. Kayaki, T. Ikariya, J. Sato and Y. Ikeda, *J. Supercrit. Fluids*, **40**, 20 (2007).
119. T. Kremer and P. v. R. Schleyer, *Organometallics*, **16**, 737 (1997).
120. N. I. Giricheva, G. V. Girichev, N. V. Belova, N. A. Isakova, N. P. Kuzmina, A. R. Kaul and V. M. Petrov, *J. Struct. Chem.*, **40**, 527 (1999).
121. N. I. Giricheva, N. A. Isakova, N. P. Kuzmina, G. V. Girichev, V. M. Petrov and A. R. Kaul, *Zh. Neorg. Khim.*, **41**, 1523 (1996); *Chem. Abstr.*, **126**, 80270 (1997).
122. N. I. Giricheva, N. A. Isakova, N. P. Kuz'mina, G. V. Girichev, V. M. Petrov and A. R. Kaul', *Zh. Neorg. Khim.*, **41**, 1694 (1996); *Chem. Abstr.*, **126**, 149997 (1997).
123. A. A. Drozdov and S. I. Trojanov, *Polyhedron*, **11**, 2877 (1992).
124. A. Gleises, S. Sans-Lenain, D. Medus and C. R. Hebd., *Séances Acad. Sci. Ser.*, **313**, 761 (1991).
125. D. J. Otway and W. S. Rees Jr, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **210**, 279 (2000).
126. N. I. Giricheva, G. V. Girichev, N. V. Belova, N. A. Isakova and N. P. Kuzmina, *J. Struct. Chem.*, **40**, 862 (1999).
127. N. I. Giricheva, N. A. Isakova, G. V. Girichev, V. M. Petrov and N. P. Kuzmina, *Zh. Strukt. Khim.*, **40**, 468 (1999); *Chem. Abstr.*, **132**, 83991 (2000).
128. N. I. Giricheva, G. V. Girichev, N. V. Belova, N. A. Isakova, N. P. Kuzmina, A. R. Kaul and V. M. Petrov, *Zh. Strukt. Khim.*, **40**, 647 (1999); *Chem. Abstr.*, **132**, 113336 (2000).
129. C. L. Perrin and Y.-J. Kim, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 3902 (2000).
130. K. Lyczko, J. Narbutt, B. Paluchowska, J. K. Maurin and I. Persson, *Dalton Trans.*, 3972 (2006).
131. W. J. Evans, D. B. Rego and J. W. Ziller, *Polyhedron*, **25**, 2691 (2006).
132. E. J. Fernández, A. Laguna, J. M. López-de-Lazuriaga, M. Monde, M. Montiel, E. Olmos and J. Pérez, *Organometallics*, **23**, 774 (2004).
133. G. A. Miller and E. O. Schlemper, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **30**, 131 (1978).
134. C. A. Téllez, S. E. Hollauer, M. I. Pais da Silva, M. A. Mondragón, I. Haiduc and M. Curtui, *Spectrochim. Acta, Part A*, **57**, 1149 (2001).
135. S. C. Téllez and J. Gómez Lara, *Spectrochim. Acta*, **51A**, 395 (1995).
136. S. C. Téllez and J. Gómez Lara, *Spectrosc. Lett.*, **27**, 209 (1994).
137. V. I. Vovna, I. B. Lvov, Y. V. Ivanov, S. N. Slabzhennikov, A. I. Streltsov and A. Yu. Ustinov, *J. Electron. Spectrosc. Relat. Phenom.*, **96**, 141 (1998).
138. M. Mikami, I. Nakagawa and T. Shimanouchi, *Spectrochim. Acta*, **23A**, 1037 (1967).
139. W. Linert, B. Pouresmaeil, V. Gutmann, K. Mafune, Y. Fukuda and K. Sone, *Monatsh. Chem.*, **121**, 765 (1990).
140. K. Heinze and A. Reinhart, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 2695 (2006).
141. S. R. Halper, M. R. Malachowski, H. M. Delaney and S. M. Cohen, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 1242 (2004).

142. A. M. Madalan, C. Ruiz-Perez, V. Kravtsov, Y. A. Simonov and M. Andruh, *Rev. Roum. Chim.*, **50**, 11 (2005).
143. H. A. Hashem and M. S. Refat, *Surf. Rev. Lett.*, **13**, 439 (2006).
144. R. C. Fay and T. S. Piper, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **84**, 2303 (1962).
145. H. Irving and R. J. P. Williams, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 3192 (1953).
146. K. C. Joshi and V. N. Pathak, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **22**, 37 (1977).
147. A. A. Dakhel and A. Y. Ali-Mohamed, *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, **68**, 162 (2007).
148. T. Justel, M. Muller, T. Weyhermuller, C. Kressl, E. Bill, P. Hildebrandt, M. Lengen, M. Grodzicki, A. X. Trautwein, B. Nuber and K. Wieghardt, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **5**, 793 (1999).
149. C.-H. Yang, C.-H. Chen and I.-W. Sun, *Polyhedron*, **25**, 2407 (2006).
150. H.-C. Li, P.-T. Chou, Y.-H. Hu, Y.-M. Cheng and R.-S. Liu, *Organometallics*, **24**, 1329 (2005).
151. T. Liu, B.-H. Xia, X. Zhou, H.-X. Zhang, Q.-J. Pan and J.-S. Gao, *Organometallics*, **26**, 143 (2007).
152. E. A. Juban and J. K. McCusker, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 6857 (2005).
153. S. C. Brooks, D. J. Vinyard and M. M. Richter, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 4635 (2006).
154. S. Kar, B. Sarkar, S. Ghumaan, D. Janardanan, J. van Slagere, J. Fiedler, V. G. Puranik, R. B. Sunoj, W. Kaim and G. K. Lahiri, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **11**, 4901 (2005).
155. B. Yin, F. Niemeyer, J. A. G. Williams, J. Jiang, A. Boucek, L. Toupet, H. Le Bozec and V. Guerschais, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 8584 (2006).
156. Y. Apeloig, I. Zharov, D. Bravo-Zhivotovskii, Y. Ovchinnikov and Y. Struchkov, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **499**, 73 (1995).
157. P. C. B. Page, S. S. Klair and S. Rosenthal, *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, **19**, 147 (1990).
158. A. G. Brook, M. A. Quigley, G. J. D. Peddle, N. V. Schwartz and C. H. Warner, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **82**, 5102 (1960).
159. B. G. Ramsey, A. G. Brook, A. R. Bassindale and H. Bock, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **74**, C41 (1974).
160. R. S. Grev and H. F. Schaefer III, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 6137 (1989).
161. K. K. Banger, A. Kornilov, R. U. Claessen, E. T. Eisenbraun, A. E. Kaloyeros, P. J. Toscano and J. T. Welch, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **4**, 496 (2001).
162. K. K. Banger, S. C. Ngo, S. Higashiya, R. U. Claessen, K. S. Bousman, P. N. Lim, P. J. Toscano and J. T. Welch, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **678**, 15 (2003).
163. E. A. Juban, A. L. Smeigh, J. E. Monat and J. K. McCusker, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **250**, 1783 (2006).
164. G. J. Ferraudi, *Elements of Inorganic Photochemistry*, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1988.
165. D. M. Roundhill, *Photochemistry and Photophysics of Metal Complexes*, Plenum Press, New York, 1994.
166. B. Brunshwig and N. Sutin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **100**, 7568 (1978).
167. J. K. McCusker, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **36**, 876 (2003).
168. A. Vlček, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **200–202**, 933 (2000).
169. P. Szczecinski, A. Gryff-Keller and S. Molchanov, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 4636 (2006).
170. E. Hevia, K. W. Henderson, A. R. Kennedy and R. E. Mulvey, *Organometallics*, **25**, 1778 (2006).
171. R. H. Holm and F. A. Cotton, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **80**, 5658 (1958).
172. J. A. S. Smith and J. D. Thwaites, *Discuss. Faraday Soc.*, **34**, 143 (1962).
173. K. Nakamoto, P. J. McCarthy, A. Ruby and A. E. Martell, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **83**, 1066 (1961).
174. T. Suzuki, K. Fujiiwara, H. D. Takagi and K. Kashiwabara, *Dalton Trans.*, 308 (2007).
175. M. Rikkou, M. Manos, E. Tolis, M. P. Sigalas, T. A. Kabanos and A. D. Keramidis, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 4640 (2003).
176. Y. H. Xing, Z. Sun, W. Zou, J. Song, K. Aoki and M. F. Ge, *J. Struct. Chem.*, **47**, 913 (2006).
177. D. B. Kimball, R. Michalczyk, E. Moody, M. Ollivault-Shiflett, K. De Jesus and L. A. "Pete" Silks, III, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 14666 (2003).
178. K. Kobayashi, M. Kawanisi, T. Hitomi and S. Kozima, *Chem. Lett.*, 497 (1984).
179. F. H. Allen, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. B*, **58**, 380 (2002).
180. S. Shibata, S. Onuma and H. Inoue, *Inorg. Chem.*, **24**, 1723 (1985).

181. E. I. Stiefel, R. Eisenberg, R. C. Rosenberg and H. B. Gray, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **88**, 2956 (1966).
182. R. D. Dowsing, J. F. Gibson, D. M. Goodgame, M. Goodgame and P. J. Hayward, *Nature*, **219**, 1037 (1968).
183. F. Neese, *Int. J. Quantum Chem.*, **83**, 104 (2001).
184. C. L. Kwan and J. K. Kochi, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **98**, 4903 (1976).
185. V. Manivannan, J. T. Hffman, V. L. Dimayuga, T. Dwright and C. J. Carrano, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **360**, 529 (2007).
186. C. J. Ballhausen and H. B. Gray, *Inorg. Chem.*, **1**, 111 (1972).
187. J. A. Weil, J. R. Bolton and J. E. Wertz, *Electron Paramagnetic Resonance: Elementary Theory and Practical Applications*, Wiley-Interscience, New York, 1994.
188. J. P. Fackler, Jr., *Prog. Inorg. Chem.*, **7**, 361 (1966).
189. H. E. Zaugg and A. D. Schaefer, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **87**, 1857 (1965).
190. R. E. Dessy and L. A. Bares, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **5**, 415 (1972).
191. N. Hirota, in *Radical Ions* (Eds E. T. Kalsler and C. Kevan), Interscience, New York, 1968, p. 35.
192. T. Surig and H.-F. Grutzmacher, *Org. Mass Spectrosc.*, **25**, 446 (1990).
193. G. V. Girichev, N. V. Belova, S. A. Shlykov, N. I. Giricheva, N. P. Kuz'mina, I. G. Zaitseva, T. N. Strenalyuk and I. E. Galanin, *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **46**, 1711 (2001).
194. G. V. Girichev, N. V. Belova, S. A. Shlykov, N. I. Giricheva, N. P. Kuz'mina, I. G. Zaitseva, T. N. Strenalyuk and I. E. Galanin, *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **48**, 556 (2003).
195. S. Kawaguchi, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **70**, 51 (1986).
196. G. G. Condorelli, A. Motta, C. Bedoya, A. Di Mauro, G. Pellegrino and E. Smecca, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **360**, 170 (2007).
197. K. Shirasaki, T. Yamamura and Y. Shiokawa, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **408–412**, 1296 (2006).
198. T. Tsukahara, Y. Kachi, Y. Kayaki, T. Ikariya and Y. Ikeda, *J. Supercrit. Fluids*, **39**, 6 (2006).
199. S. V. Pasko, L. G. Hubert-Pfalzgraf, A. Abrutis, P. Richard, A. Bartasyte and V. Kazlauskienė, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **14**, 1245 (2004).
200. P. Doppelt, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **178–180**, 1785 (1998).
201. R. E. Sievers and J. E. Sadlowski, *Science*, **201**, 217 (1978).
202. B. D. Fahlman and A. R. Barron, *Adv. Mater. Opt. Electron.*, **10**, 223 (2000).
203. P. Mushak, M. T. Glenn and J. Savory, *Fluorine Chem. Rev.*, **6**, 43 (1973).
204. K. I. Pashkevich, V. I. Saloutin and I. Y. Postovskii, *Russ. Chem. Rev.*, **50**, 180 (1981).
205. M. L. Hitchman, S. H. Shamlan, D. D. Gilliland, D. J. Cole-Hamilton, J. A. P. Nash, S. C. Thompson and S. L. Cook, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **5**, 47 (1995).
206. K. K. Banger, S. C. Ngo, S. Higashiya, R. U. Claessen, K. S. Bousman, P. N. Lim, P. J. Toscano and J. T. Welch, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **678**, 15 (2003).
207. J. M. H. Lo and M. Klobukowski, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **353**, 15 (2003).
208. L. Chen, C. Yang, J. Qin, J. Gao, H. You and D. Ma, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **691**, 3519 (2006).
209. S. Lamansky, P. Djurovich, D. Murphy, F. Abdel-Razzaq, R. Kwong, I. Tsyba, M. Bortz, B. Mui, R. Bau and M. E. Thompson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 1704 (2001).
210. W. Chien, A. T. Hu, J. Duan, D. K. Raybarapu and C. Chien, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **689**, 4882 (2004).
211. R. Ragni, E. A. Plummer, K. Brunner, J. W. Hofstraat, F. Babudri, G. M. Farinola, F. Naso and L. De Cola, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **16**, 1161 (2006).
212. B. Yin, F. Niemeyer, J. A. G. Williams, J. Jiang, A. Boucekkine, L. Toupet, H. Le Bozec and V. Guerschais, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 8584 (2006).
213. J. Chao, H.-T. Wang, B. Xia, H.-B. Liu, Z.-D. Xiao and S.-J. Xiao, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **110**, 24565 (2006).
214. J. F. Allan, K. W. Henderson, A. R. Kennedy and S. J. Teat, *Chem. Commun.*, 1059 (2000).
215. M. Salavati-Niasari, *Microporous Mesoporous Mater.*, **95**, 248 (2006).

CHAPTER 3

Luminescence phenomena involving metal enolates

HERMI FELINTO BRITO

*Department of Fundamental Chemistry, University of São Paulo, São Paulo-SP,
05508-000, Brazil*

Fax: +55-11-3815-5579; e-mail: hefbrito@iq.usp.br

OSCAR MANOEL LOUREIRO MALTA

*Department of Fundamental Chemistry, Federal University of Pernambuco, CCEN
Cidade Universitária, Recife-PE, 50670-901, Brazil*

Fax: +55-81-21268442; e-mail: oscar@renami.com.br

MARIA CLAUDIA FRANÇA CUNHA FELINTO

*Institute of Nuclear Energy and Research, Av. Prof Lineu Prestes 2242 Cidade
Universitária, São Paulo-SP. 05508-000, Brazil*

Fax: +55-11-3133-9249; e-mail: mfelinto@ipen.br

and

ERCULES EPAMINONDAS DE SOUSA TEOTONIO

*Department of Chemistry, Federal University of Goiás, Av. Dr. Lamartine P. de Avelar,
1120, Catalão-GO, 75704-020, Brazil*

Fax: +55-64-3441-1500; e-mail: ercteot@gmail.com

I. ABBREVIATIONS	132
II. INTRODUCTION	134
III. METAL ENOLATES	135
A. The Chemistry of Metal β -Diketonate Complexes	135
1. Ligand luminescence	136
2. Ligand electronic properties based on Gd^{3+} complexes	137
B. Experimental and Theoretical Structures of RE^{3+} β -Diketonates	138
IV. LUMINESCENCE OF RARE-EARTH ENOLATES	141

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

A. General Considerations	141
B. Photoluminescence of Rare-earth β -Diketonates	142
1. Energy transfer between organic ligands and rare earth ions	142
2. Europium intraconfigurational transition intensities and emission quantum yields	145
a. Experimental intensity parameters for Eu^{3+} β -diketonates	146
b. Theoretical intensity parameters	147
c. Diketonate ligand-rare-earth ion energy transfer rates	150
d. Experimental emission quantum yield (q_{exp}) measurements	153
e. Theoretical emission quantum yield (q_{theo})	153
3. Terbium	154
4. Samarium	157
5. Dysprosium	159
6. Thulium	160
C. Electroluminescence of RE^{3+} β -Diketonates	160
D. Triboluminescence of RE^{3+} β -Diketonate Complexes	165
V. LUMINESCENCE INVOLVING s, p AND d METAL BLOCK ENOLATES	168
A. d-Transition Metal Compounds	168
1. Photoluminescence of d-transition metal enolates	168
2. Electroluminescence of the d-transition metal enolates	170
B. Alkali, Alkaline Earth and Main Group Compounds	171
VI. APPLICATIONS	172
A. Time-resolved Detection of Luminescence for Bioassays	172
B. Laser Materials	174
C. Miscellaneous	176
VII. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	177
VIII. REFERENCES	177

I. ABBREVIATIONS

aap	4-aminoantipyrene
acac	acetylacetonate
aind	2-acetyl-1,3-indandionate
Alq_3	tris(8-hydroxyquinoline)aluminum
anl	acetanilide
atfa	9-antroyltrifluoroacetate
azt	3'-azidothymidine (zidovudine)
bath	4,7-diphenyl-1,10-phenanthroline (bathophenanthroline)
bbind	2-(4-bromobenzoyl)-1,3-indandionate
bbpo	2-(4-biphenyl)-5-(4- <i>t</i> -butylphenyl)-1,3,4-oxadiazole
bcp	2,9-dimethyl-4,7-diphenyl-1,10-phenylanthroline (bathocuproin)
bind	2-benzyl-1,3-indandionate
bipy	2,2-bipyridine
bt	2-(2-benzotiazolyl- κ N3)phenyl- κ C
bta	bis(trimethylsilyl)acetylene
btfa	benzoyltrifluoroacetate
btfmp	2-benzo[<i>b</i>]thiophen-2-yl-5-trifluoromethyl-pyridine
btp	2-(2-benzo[<i>b</i>]thienyl)pyridinato
bza	benzamide
zbac	benzoylacetate

cbind	2-(4-chlorobenzoyl)-1,3-indandionate
cbp	4,4'- <i>N,N'</i> -dicarbazolylbiphenyl
CIE	Commission International de l'Eclairage
Cupc	copper phthalocyanine
dbm	dibenzoylmethanate
dbq	dibenzo[<i>f,h</i>]-quinoxaline
dbso	dibenzyl sulfoxide
dcm	[2-[2-[4-(dimethylamino)phenyl]ethenyl]-4 <i>H</i> -pyran-4-ylidene] propanedinitrile
dfpp	2-(2,4-difluorophenyl)pyridine
dgeba	diglycidyl ether of bisphenol-A
dia	4,5-diazafluoren-9-one
dmac	<i>N,N</i> -dimethylacetamide
dmbp	4,4'-dimethyl-2,2'-bipyridine
dmbpy	4,4'-dimethoxy-2,2'-bipyridine
dmbz	<i>N,N</i> -dimethylbenzamide
dmfa	<i>N,N</i> -dimethylformamide
dmpy	dimethylpyridine
dms	dimethyl sulfoxide
dnm	dinaphthoylemethanate
dpac	<i>N,N</i> -diphenylacetamide
dpfa	diphenylformamide
dpi	1,4-diphenylimidazole
dpm	dipivaloylemethanate
dps	diphenyl sulfoxide
DU600	diureasil organic–inorganic hybrid
EL	electroluminescence
EP	electrophosphorescence
ET	energy transfer
ETL	electron transport layer
facam	3-(trifluoroacetyl)- <i>d</i> -camphor
fnapy4	4-trifluoromethyl-2-(1-naphthyl)pyridine
fnapy5	5-trifluoromethyl-2-(1-naphthyl)pyridine
fod	6,6,7,7,8,8,8-heptafluoro-2,2-dimethyl-3,5-octanedionato
hcpybm	9-[6-[2-(2-pyridinyl)-1 <i>H</i> -benzimidazol-1-yl]hexyl]-9 <i>H</i> -carbazole
hfa	hexafluoroacetylacetonate
hfnh	4,4,5,5,6,6,6-heptafluoro-1-(2-naphthyl)hexane-1,3-dione
hfth	4,4,5,5,6,6,6-heptafluoro-1-(2-thienyl)-1,3-hexanedione
HTL	hole transport layer
IC	internal conversion
ISC	intersystem crossing
isovind	2- <i>i</i> -valeryl-1,3-indandionate
ito	indium tin oxide
LMCT	ligand-to-metal charge transfer
mbind	2-(4-methylbenzoyl)-1,3-indandionate
mk	4,4'-bis(<i>N,N</i> -dimethylaminobenzophenone)
mtcd	1-(3-methylphenyl)-1,2,3,4-tetrahydroquinoline-6-carboxyaldehyde diphenylhydrazone
napy	2-(1-naphthyl)pyridine
nind	2-anthracyl-1,3-indandionate
nphen	5-nitro-1,10-phenanthroline
ntfal	1-naphthoyletrifluoroacetone

ntfa2	2-naphthoyltrifluoroacetone
OLED	organic light emitting device
pbi	3-phenyl-4-benzoyl-5- <i>i</i> -oxazolone
pc	polycarbonate
pCNmhp	poly[2-(6-cyano-6-methyl-heptyloxy)-1,4-phenylene]
pedot	3,4-polyethylene-dioxythiophene-polystyrene sulfonate
pha	<i>N</i> -phenylacetamide
phen	1,10-phenanthroline
phenNO	1,10-phenanthroline- <i>N</i> -oxide
PL	photoluminescence
pmap	1-phenyl-3-methyl-4-acetyl-5-pyrazolone
pmbp	1-phenyl-3-methyl-4-benzoyl-5-pyrazolone
pmip	1-phenyl-3-methyl-4- <i>i</i> -butyryl-5-pyrazolone
pmma	poly(methyl methacrylate)
pmnp	1-phenyl-3-methyl-4-neovaleryl-5-pyrazolone
pmpp	1-phenyl-3-methyl-4-propionyl-5-pyrazolone
ppa	3-phenyl-2,4-pentanedionate
ppbtfa	<i>p</i> -phenylbenzoyltrifluoroacetate
ppy	2-phenylpyridine.
ppyF ₂ MeO	2-(2,4-difluorophenyl)-4-metoxypyridine
ptfa	phenantroyltrifluoroacetate
ptso	<i>p</i> -tolyl sulfoxide
pvk	poly(<i>N</i> -vinylcarbazole)
pybm	2-(2-pyridyl)benzimidazole
pyNO	pyridine <i>N</i> -oxide
pza	pyrazinamide
qh	2,3-diphenylquinoxaline
qipr	<i>i</i> -propyl-acylpyrazolone
SMLC/AM1	Sparkle Model for the Calculation of Lanthanide Complexes/ Austin Model 1
tatbp	<i>meso</i> -tetraalkyltetrabenzoporphyrin
tfa	trifluoroacetylacetone
tfnb	4,4,4-trifluoro-1-(2-naphthyl)-1,3-butanedionate
TL	triboluminescence
tmpy	trimethylpyridinium
tmspi	1-trimethylsilyl-4-phenylimidazole
topo	trioctylphosphine oxide
tpbi	1,3,5-tris(<i>N</i> -phenylbenzimidazol-2-yl)benzene
tpd	<i>N,N'</i> -diphenyl- <i>N,N'</i> -bis(3-methylphenyl)-1,10-biphenyl-4,40-diamine
tpi	3-phenyl-4-(4-toluoyl)-5- <i>i</i> -oxazolone
tpip	(2-4'-triphenylamino)imidazo[4,5- <i>f</i>]1,10-phenanthroline
tppo	triphenylphosphine oxide
tta	1-(2-thienoyl)-3,3,3-trifluoroacetate
VR	vibrational relaxation
XRD	X-ray diffraction

II. INTRODUCTION

The design of highly luminescence trivalent rare earth (RE³⁺) complexes containing enolates as ligands, in particular, β -diketonates, is the most intensively investigated among

the RE³⁺ coordination compounds¹. The great interest in research on the luminescence properties of rare-earth 1,3-diketonate complexes is mainly due to their potential practical applications such as medical diagnosis²⁻⁴, electroluminescence^{5,6}, triboluminescence^{7,8}, optical markers and even laser materials^{9,10}. The importance of optical spectroscopy of RE³⁺ ions is associated mainly with their narrow emission bands arising from the intraconfigurational 4f–4f transitions and long lifetimes, which make these ions unique among the luminescent coordination compounds¹¹. Laporte's rule is slightly relaxed for these transitions due to the mixing of opposite parity electronic configurations, produced by the odd components of a non-centrosymmetric ligand field. Moreover, the ligand polarization effects have been shown to be of considerable importance for the f–f transitions. Because of the great importance of RE³⁺ β -diketonate complexes as luminescent materials, a large part of this chapter is devoted to their luminescent properties.

Luminescence originating from intraconfigurational d–d transitions is quite different from that of the 4f–4f ones. The spectra of d metals are much poorer in the number of observed pure zero-phonon transitions, since d^N configurations have less microstates by far than the 4f^N ones. The vibronic interaction is much stronger than in the case of 4f–4f transitions. Besides, for d transition elements, the ligand field interaction is at least one order of magnitude great, due to the non-screened and more extended d radial distribution. These facts produce very broad d–d bands. Transition metal complexes have usually lower coordination numbers (4 and 6) than the f elements. In the case of four-fold tetrahedral coordination d–p mixing relaxes Laporte's rule allowing the d–d transitions, while in the case of octahedral coordination Laporte's rule is not relaxed, except for the vibronic interaction that instantaneously breaks down the center of inversion and allows the d–d transitions, with much weaker intensities than in the tetrahedral case¹². Ligand polarization effects on the d–d transitions, to our knowledge, have not yet been investigated.

The luminescence phenomenon is an emission process of ultraviolet, visible or infrared photons from an electronically excited species. The term luminescence was introduced by Eilhardt Wiedemann in 1888—'all those phenomena of light which are not solely conditioned by the rise in temperature'¹³. Therefore, luminescence is cold light while incandescence is hot light. There are several types of luminescence which depend on the mode of excitation (given in parenthesis): (i) *Photoluminescence* (absorption of photons)—fluorescence and phosphorescence are particular cases; (ii) *radioluminescence* (ionizing radiation X-, α -, β - and γ -rays); (iii) *cathodoluminescence* (cathode rays—electron beams); (iv) *electroluminescence* (electric field); (v) *thermoluminescence* (heating after prior storage of energy); (vi) *chemiluminescence* (chemical process); (vii) *bioluminescence* (biochemical process); (viii) *triboluminescence* (frictional and electrostatic forces) and (ix) *sonoluminescence* (ultrasound).

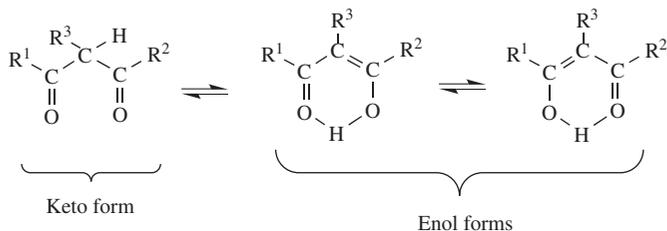
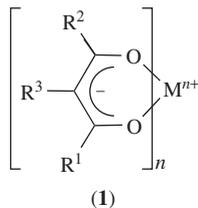
In this chapter we focused on the investigation of photoluminescence, electroluminescence and triboluminescence phenomena involving metal enolates¹⁴.

III. METAL ENOLATES

A. The Chemistry of Metal β -Diketonate Complexes

In the last decades there has been a growing interest in coordination compounds with diketonate ligands. These systems have attracted the interest of both the organic and inorganic chemical communities^{1,15}. Here we very briefly describe the chemistry of β -diketone ligands which are capable of keto–enol tautomerism (Scheme 1).

The hydrogen atom on the α -carbon is activated by the C=O groups, and a conjugate system is formed. Under appropriate conditions the enolic hydrogen atom of β -diketone can be replaced by a metal ion (Mⁿ⁺) to produce a six membered chelate ring (**1**) thereby shifting the keto–enol equilibrium favoring the enol form.

SCHEME 1. Tautomerism of β -diketones

It is observed that in most β -diketones the substituents on the α -carbon are hydrogen atoms. Consequently, only very few examples of luminescent rare-earth α -substituted β -diketonate complexes are known. The β -diketonates are good chelating ligands forming highly stable RE^{3+} complexes.

Rare earth β -diketonate complexes¹⁵ usually are synthesized using the RE^{3+} chloride and ammonium or sodium β -diketonate in water or ethanol solvent. Rare earth chlorides are preferred over nitrate or acetates due to the lower coordination power of chloride anion. Binnemans¹, Mehrotra¹⁵, Thompson¹⁶, Joshi¹⁷ and Mañas¹⁸ give an overview of the synthesis of rare earth ion complexes with β -diketonate ligands including different RE^{3+} -(1,3-diketonate) coordination compounds.

1. Ligand luminescence

Molecular radiative decay is a process in which a molecule releases its excitation energy as a photon. A more common process is the non-radiative decay, in which the excess energy is transferred to vibration, rotation and translation of the surrounding molecules¹⁹. The relaxation pathways for molecules are shown in Figure 1. Assume that a molecule has been excited, by absorption of a photon or by other means, to a high vibrational state belonging to an excited electronic singlet state such as S_2 . In a time interval of the order of 10^{-12} s the molecule will drop to the lowest vibrational state by non-radiative processes that are mediated by molecular collisions. Quite often there is considerable overlap between excited vibrational states of S_2 and S_1 singlets. This occurs when the potential energy surfaces of S_2 and S_1 intersect. This is known as *internal conversion* (IC) which is defined as a non-radiative transition between electronic states of the same multiplicity. The rate constant associated to this process is typically 10^9 – 10^{10} s⁻¹, which is several orders of magnitude larger than the rate constant for photon emission from S_2 to a lower singlet state (S_1). The molecule, having crossed over from S_2 and S_1 states, undergoes further vibrational relaxation and may continue by IC to the ground state S_0 which is also assumed to be a singlet¹⁴.

Considering that S_1 is the first excited singlet state, well separated from the ground S_0 state, and that IC, together with vibrational relaxation (VR), have brought the molecule

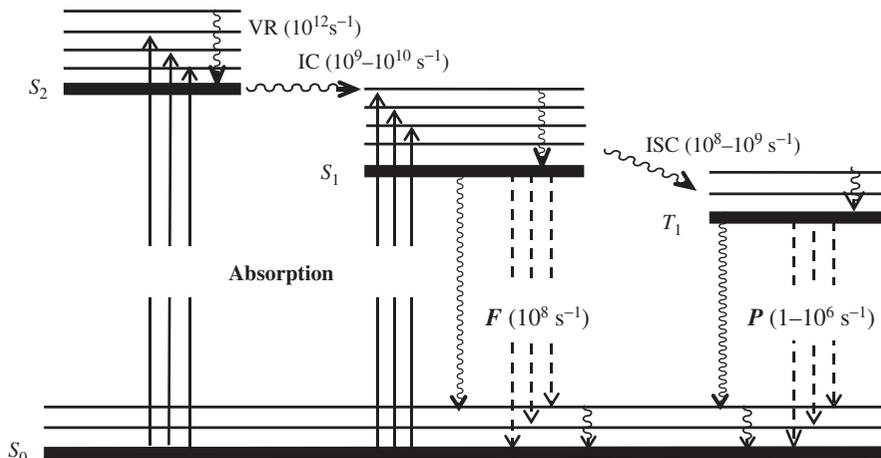


FIGURE 1. Jablonski diagram for the relative positions of the electronic energy levels of a molecule, where F = fluorescence rate, P = phosphorescence rate and VR = vibrational relaxation

to the vibrational ground state of S_1 , two pathways are considered: (i) a singlet–singlet transition ($S_1 \rightarrow S_0$) with emission of photons, called *fluorescence*, the spontaneous emission taking place without change in spin, typically within 10^{-8} s after the exciting radiation is extinguished, and (ii) the non-radiative transition from singlet to triplet states ($S_1 \rightarrow T_1$) known as *intersystem crossing* (ISC).

If the radiative transition occurs from the first excited triplet to the singlet ground state ($T_1 \rightarrow S_0$, a spin-forbidden transition $\Delta S \neq 0$), the phenomenon is called *phosphorescence*. The spontaneous emission may persist for long periods, even hours, but the lifetimes usually last milliseconds to seconds.

2. Ligand electronic properties based on Gd^{3+} complexes

The luminescence properties of rare-earth enolate complexes are largely dependent on the position of the excited electronic states (singlet and triplet) of the ligands. The experimental S states are usually obtained from the electronic absorption spectra of the metal complex in solution¹⁵. On the other hand, the phosphorescence spectra of solid state Gd^{3+} complexes, obtained from the broad emission bands assigned to $T_1 \rightarrow S_0$ transitions, give information about the triplet state position of the enolate ligands (Figure 2).

As the ligand phosphorescence is, in general, completely quenched at room temperature, for these coordination compounds²⁰, it is necessary to record the spectra at low temperature (77 K), otherwise the T states are deactivated by non-radiative processes. In this case, trivalent gadolinium complexes are generally used due to the intrinsic spectroscopic characteristics of the Gd^{3+} ion (Figure 2).

Since there is a large energy gap (*ca* 32000 cm^{-1}) between the $^8S_{7/2}$ ground state and the first $^6P_{7/2}$ excited state of the Gd^{3+} ion²³, it cannot be widened by energy from the lower-laying first excited T_1 state of the β -diketonate ligands via intramolecular ligand-to-metal energy transfer (Figure 2)²⁴. Furthermore, the paramagnetic RE^{3+} ions, and in particular the Gd^{3+} ion that has the $4f^7$ configuration, induce an increase in the intersystem crossing from the singlet state to the triplet state owing to the increase

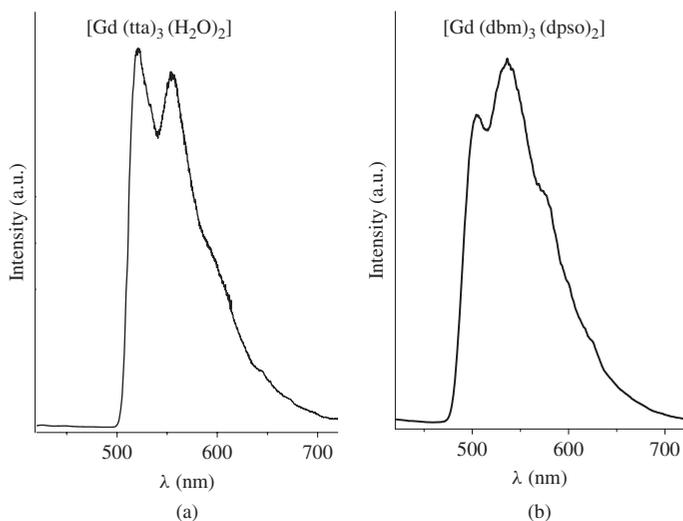


FIGURE 2. Phosphorescence spectra of Gd^{3+} β -diketonate complexes in the solid state, under excitation at around 375 nm, at 77 K: (a) $[\text{Gd}(\text{tta})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]^{21}$ and (b) $[\text{Gd}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{dpsO})_2]^{22}$. (a) Reproduced with permission from Reference 21, Copyright 2003 Taylor & Francis, and (b) reproduced with permission from Reference 22, Copyright 2005 Elsevier

in the S and T mixing (heavy ion effect)²⁵. Table 1 presents the molecular structures and triplet state energies of some Gd^{3+} β -diketonate complexes. de Sá and coworkers²⁰ used phosphorescence spectroscopy to obtain the energy values of the T state of several Gd^{3+} β -diketonate compounds, allowing for the test of the accuracy of their theoretically calculated energies.

B. Experimental and Theoretical Structures of RE^{3+} β -Diketonates

The structural information of the rare-earth β -diketonates is of crucial importance in the evaluation of their luminescence properties. More than two hundred crystal structures of RE^{3+} β -diketonates determined by single crystal X-ray diffraction (XRD) have been reported in the literature and deposited in the database of the Cambridge Crystallographic Data Center¹. In addition, theoretical methods have been used to predict the structures of diketonate compounds. Among them, the SMLC/AM1 method^{20,31–34} has been successfully used in the determination of coordination geometries from calculations on the isolated single RE^{3+} diketonate complex³⁵.

The existence of RE^{3+} diketonate complexes with large coordination number is due to the large size, steric factors and ionic bond character of these systems. Although six-, seven- and eight-coordination are known, each of these complexes with higher coordination number depends critically on the size of the RE^{3+} ion as well as the nature of the ligands¹⁶. The number of six-coordination complexes determined by XRD is small, for example *tris*-bidentate complexes², $[\text{Er}(\text{dpm})_3]$. There is a significant number of RE^{3+} β -diketonate complexes with seven-coordination number with the basic formulation $[\text{RE}^{3+}(\beta\text{-diketonate})_3(\text{unidentate})]$, showing three-coordination polyhedra: mono-capped octahedron— $[\text{Ho}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})]$, mono-capped trigonal prism— $[\text{Yb}(\text{acac})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})]$ and pentagonal bipyramid— $[\text{Eu}(\text{dpm})_3(\text{dmsO})]$, where dmsO acts as a monodentate ligand¹⁶.

TABLE 1. Excitation energy of the T_1 triplet state of Gd^{3+} enolate complexes

Complex	T (cm^{-1}) ^a	Reference
Gd(atfa) ₃	13600	26
Gd(pmbp) ₃ ^b	18180	27
Gd(pmnp) ₃ ^c	19340	27
Gd(ntfa1) ₃	19400	26
Gd(ntfa2) ₃	19600	26
Gd(ptfa3) ₃	19800	26
Gd(tta) ₃	20300	26
Gd(pmip) ₃ ^d	20370	27
Gd(ppbtfa) ₃	20400	26
Gd(pmap) ₃ ^e	20580	27
Gd(ptfa) ₃	20600	26
Gd(dbm) ₃	20660	28
Gd(pmpp) ₃ ^f	20750	27
Gd(btfa) ₃	21400	26
Gd(bzac) ₃	21460	28
Gd(hfa) ₃	22000	28
Gd(pbi) ₃ ^g	22220	30
Gd(tpi) ₃ ^h	22620	30
Gd(fod) ₃	22711	29
Gd(tfa) ₃	23000	28
Gd(dpm) ₃	23530	29
Gd(acac) ₃	26000	28

^a Energy in increasing order; $10000\text{ cm}^{-1} = 1.23984\text{ eV} = 119.62656\text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$.

^b Structure 2, R = Ph.

^c Structure 2, R = *n*-Bu.

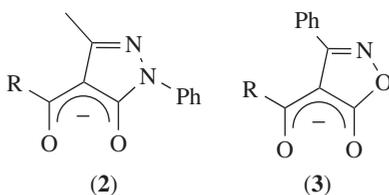
^d Structure 2, R = *i*-Pr.

^e Structure 2, R = Me.

^f Structure 2, R = Et.

^g Structure 3, R = Ph.

^h Structure 3, R = 4-Tol.



The most common coordination numbers shown by RE^{3+} β -diketonate complexes is eight, where the two most frequent chemical formulae are $[RE(\beta\text{-diketonate})_4]^-$ and $[RE(\beta\text{-diketonate})_3(\text{unidentate})_2]$ corresponding to dodecahedron and square antiprism polyhedra, respectively. It is noted that the number of crystal structures presented for the *tetrakis* complexes is very low compared with the *tris* complexes. The majority of the *tetrakis* complexes have square antiprism polyhedron structure^{2,16} $[Ce(\text{acac})_4]$. On the other hand, a number of rare earth β -diketonate complexes has the dodecahedral coordination polyhedron.

If a RE^{3+} ion occupies a symmetry site with a center of inversion, its intraconfigurational 4f transitions are rigorously forbidden by the electric dipole mechanism (Laporte's

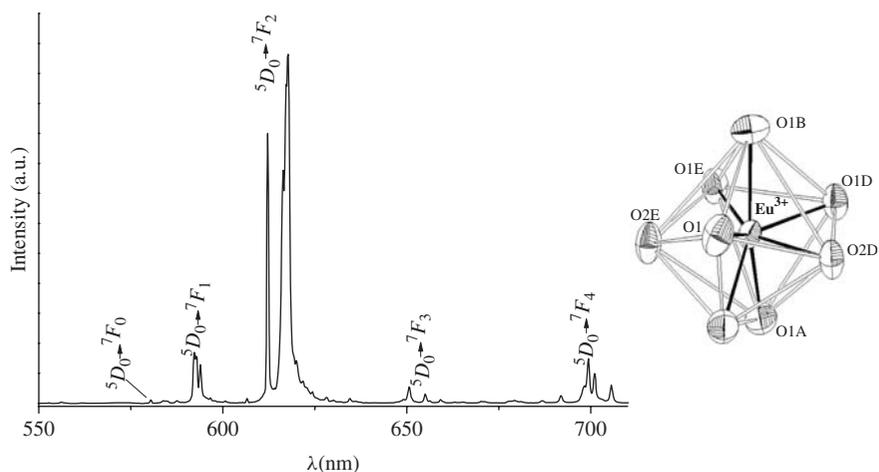


FIGURE 3. Emission spectrum and eight-fold coordination polyhedron of $[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_2(\text{NO}_3)(\text{tppo})_2]^{38}$. Reproduced with permission from Reference 38, Copyright 2008 Elsevier

rule). However, if there is no center of inversion at the symmetry site of these ions, the $4f-4f$ transitions are allowed by the forced electric dipole mechanism and absorption and emission bands appear in the spectra^{36,37}, from which structural information may be extracted. For example, when the Eu^{3+} ion displays the ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_2$ transition with a much higher emission intensity than the ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_1$ transition (allowed by the magnetic dipole mechanism), one may conclude that the symmetry of the chemical environment around the Eu^{3+} ion is very low. In this case, the degeneracies of the energy level manifolds are totally raised by the ligand field. Consequently, good correlations between spectral and structural data can be made. Figure 3 shows the emission spectrum and experimental eight-coordination polyhedron of $[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_2(\text{NO}_3)(\text{tppo})_2]$, which can be described by a distorted dodecahedron with point symmetry close to D_{2d}^{38} .

Quantum chemical calculations on RE^{3+} β -diketonate complexes are presently restricted to two approaches: the effective core potential (ECP) and the SMLC/AM1 method³¹⁻³⁵. The SMLC/AM1 method is a very powerful addition to the semi-empirical molecular orbital method AM1 in that it allows the prediction of geometric parameters of rare-earth β -diketonate complexes of very difficult experimental determination. In this method the RE^{3+} ion is a sparkle represented by a $+3e$ charge in the center of a repulsive spherical potential of the form $\exp(-ar)$. Recently, *ab initio* effective core potential calculations have also succeeded in reproducing the coordination polyhedron geometries of RE^{3+} β -diketonate complexes with high accuracy³⁹.

The structural data determined by the SMLC/AM1 method for $[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_2(\text{NO}_3)(\text{tppo})_2]$ are in agreement with the experimental data (Figure 4). In addition, comparisons between crystallographic and calculated coordination polyhedron geometries are consistent with a very low symmetry of the chemical environment around the Eu^{3+} ion, described by a distorted dodecahedron with symmetry close to D_{2d} , showing an unsigned minor error (UME)³⁸ of 0.0583.

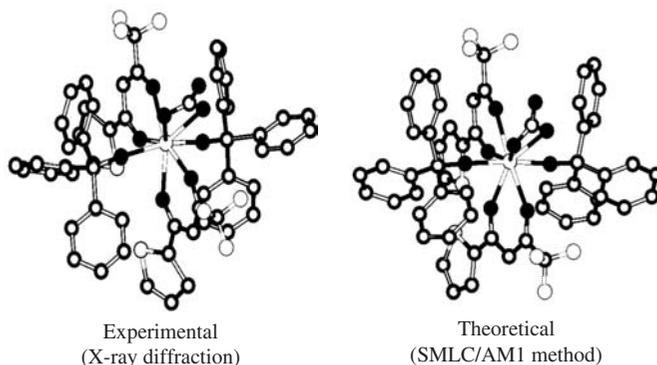


FIGURE 4. Experimental and theoretical structures of $[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_2(\text{NO}_3)(\text{tppo})_2]^{38}$. Reproduced with permission from Reference 38, Copyright 2008 Elsevier

IV. LUMINESCENCE OF RARE-EARTH ENOLATES

A. General Considerations

The ionic radii of RE^{3+} ions are large (Table 2), with the exception of the value for Sc^{3+} , denoting that the charge-to-radius ratio is relatively low, resulting in a very low polarizability which reflects the rather ionic nature of the metal ligand bonds. The large ionic radii lead to RE^{3+} complexes with coordination numbers higher than six, which is common for d-transition metals. Although the Y^{3+} ion has no 4f electrons, it presents coordination chemistry similar that of the Ln^{3+} ions, because yttrium has ionic radius between those of the Ho^{3+} and Er^{3+} ions^{2,16,40}. The electronic configurations of the RE^{3+} ions together with their ground-state spectroscopic terms are shown in Table 2. The more common oxidation states are +3, +2 and +4. However, the +3 oxidation state is characteristic for all rare-earth ions that present a $4f^N$ configuration (N = number of electrons).

The most important attribute that characterizes the RE^{3+} ions is the small radial extension of the 4f sub-shell and their electronic energy levels which are only little affected by their chemical environments (e.g. diketonates), due to the effective shielding of the 4f electrons from the external filled 5s and 5p sub-shells. In particular, the solid state spectra of RE^{3+} ions retain more or less their atomic character, which can act as local structural probes, presenting usually quite narrow absorption and emission bands, in contrast to the case of d-transition metal ions⁴¹.

The $4f^N$ configuration of the RE^{3+} ions give rise to several spectroscopic terms whose energy components are in the following order: central field (10^5 cm^{-1}) > interelectronic repulsion (10^4 cm^{-1}) > spin-orbit coupling (10^3 cm^{-1}) > ligand field (10^2 cm^{-1}). The ligand field interaction removes the $^{2S+1}L_J$ levels degeneracy of the free ion into a number of ligand field sublevels (Stark levels) which depend on the symmetry around the RE^{3+} ion⁴². The 4f–4f transitions are parity forbidden by Laporte's rule and their emission and absorption spectra exhibit weak intensity under excitation monitored on the $^{2S+1}L_J$ levels of the RE^{3+} ion, with molar absorption coefficients around $1.0 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$. However, some organic ligands in coordination compounds can act as an 'antenna', absorbing

TABLE 2. Properties of trivalent rare earths. Adapted by permission from Reference 2, Copyright 2005 the Royal Society of Chemistry

Element	Configuration (spectroscopic terms)	RE ³⁺ radius (Å)	Luminescence	$\lambda_{\text{emission}}$ (nm)
²¹ Sc	[Ar]3d ⁰ (¹ S ₀)	0.68	—	—
³⁹ Y	[Kr]4d ⁰ (¹ S ₀)	0.88	—	—
⁵⁷ La	[Xe]4f ⁰ (¹ S ₀)	1.06	—	—
⁵⁸ Ce	[Xe]4f ¹ (² F _{5/2})	1.03	—	—
⁵⁹ Pr	[Xe]4f ² (³ H ₄)	1.01	³ P ₀ → ³ H ₆ ¹ D ₂ → ³ F ₄ ¹ G ₄ → ³ H ₅	610 1060 1300
⁶⁰ Nd	[Xe]4f ³ (⁴ I _{9/2})	0.99	⁴ F _{3/2} → ⁴ I _{9/2}	1060
⁶¹ Pm	[Xe]4f ⁴ (⁵ I ₄)	0.98	⁵ F ₁ → ⁵ I _J	—
⁶² Sm	[Xe]4f ⁵ (⁶ H _{5/2})	0.96	⁴ G _{5/2} → ⁶ H _{9/2}	590
⁶³ Eu	[Xe]4f ⁶ (⁷ F ₀)	0.95	⁵ D ₀ → ⁷ F ₂	615
⁶⁴ Gd	[Xe]4f ⁷ (⁸ S _{7/2})	0.94	⁶ P _{7/2} → ⁸ S ₀	311
⁶⁵ Tb	[Xe]4f ⁸ (⁷ F ₆)	0.92	⁵ D ₄ → ⁷ F ₅	550
⁶⁶ Dy	[Xe]4f ⁹ (⁶ H _{15/2})	0.91	⁴ F _{9/2} → ⁶ H _{13/2}	570
⁶⁷ Ho	[Xe]4f ¹⁰ (³ I ₈)	0.89	⁵ F ₅ → ⁵ I _{7,6} ⁵ S ₂ → ⁵ I ₈	970,1450 550
⁶⁸ Er	[Xe]4f ¹¹ (⁴ I _{15/2})	0.88	⁴ S _{3/2} → ⁴ I _{15/2} ⁴ I _{13/2} → ⁴ I _{15/2}	545 1500
⁶⁹ Tm	[Xe]4f ¹² (³ H ₆)	0.87	¹ G ₄ → ³ H ₆	480
⁷⁰ Yb	[Xe]4f ¹³ (² F _{7/2})	0.86	³ F _{5/2} → ² F _{7/2}	980
⁷¹ Lu	[Xe]4f ¹⁴ (¹ S ₀)	0.85	—	—

and transferring energy efficiently to the rare-earth ion and consequently increasing their luminescence quantum yield¹¹. Figure 5 shows the typical energy level diagram for the RE³⁺ ions and the first excited triplet state for some diketonate ligands.

From the point of view of 4f–4f luminescence the RE³⁺ ions can be divided into four groups depending on their optical characteristics^{2,41,43}: (i) Sc³⁺ (3d⁰), Y³⁺ (4d⁰), La³⁺ (4f⁰) and Lu³⁺ (4f¹⁴), which exhibit no luminescence because they contain no optically active electrons. (ii) Gd³⁺ (4f⁷) ion is a special case, since there is a large energy gap between the ⁸S_{7/2} ground state and first ⁶P_{7/2} excited state (*ca* 32000 cm⁻¹). As a result this ion emits in the ultraviolet region. In general, it cannot accept energy from the lower line excited states of the organic ligands (diketonates) via intramolecular ligand-to-metal energy transfer. (iii) Sm³⁺ (4f⁵), Eu³⁺ (4f⁶), Tb³⁺ (4f⁸) and Dy³⁺ (4f⁹) ions have relatively large energy gaps between their excited and ground states. Complexes of these ions generally show strong luminescence because the excited energy levels of the ion lie just below that of the ligand triplet state. (iv) Ce³⁺ (4f¹), Pr³⁺ (4f²), Nd³⁺ (4f³), Ho³⁺ (4f¹⁰), Er³⁺ (4f¹¹), Tm³⁺ (4f¹²) and Yb³⁺ (4f¹³), the complexes of which usually show only weak 4f–4f luminescence, as a consequence of the small energy gap between their emitting and lower energy levels; this increases the probability of non-radiative transitions through coupling with vibrational modes in the ligands.

B. Photoluminescence of Rare-earth β -Diketonates

1. Energy transfer between organic ligands and rare earth ions

Investigation of rare earth β -diketonate photoluminescence began in 1942 with Weissman's work⁴⁴, which was the first observation of the indirect excitation arising from the

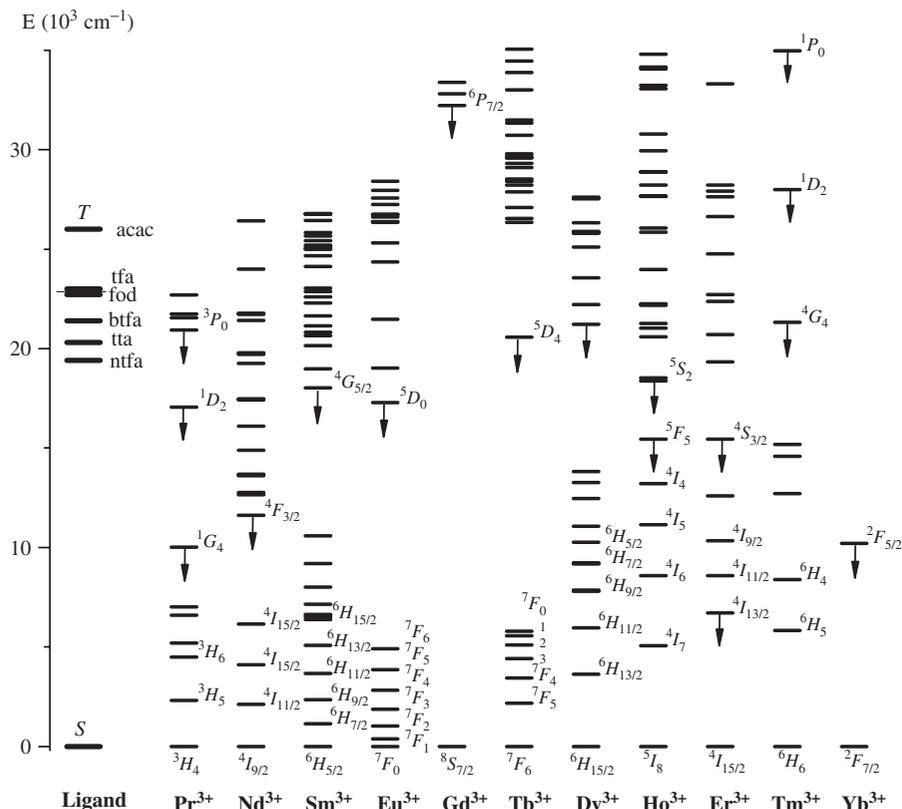


FIGURE 5. Partial energy level diagram of RE^{3+} ions. Some triplet states of diketonate ligands are shown on the left. Arrows indicate emitting levels. Reproduced with permission from Reference 42, Copyright 1989 American Institute of Physics

organic moiety (chromophores) in certain RE^{3+} complexes, resulting in narrow emission bands characteristic of the intraconfigurational $4f-4f$ transitions of the metal ion.

Interest in the photoluminescence properties of rare-earth β -diketonates has grown considerably since they can be seen as UV-visible light conversion molecular systems, where the ligand acts as a sensitizer. The term 'antenna effect'¹¹ has been used to denote the efficient absorption by the ligands, intramolecular energy transfer and emission by the metal ion, thus overcoming the typically very small absorption coefficients of the RE^{3+} ions (Figure 6). The luminescence quantum yield is given by a balance between radiative and non-radiative transition and transfer rates in the complex, including intramolecular energy transfer.

After the initial strong absorption by the ligand, three pathways, shown schematically in Figure 7, have been considered by which the excitation energy can be transferred to the rare-earth ion^{41,45-47}: (i) The donor $|S_1\rangle$ state transfers energy to a higher excited $4f$ state $|4\rangle$ which then decays non-radiatively, finally populating the state $|2\rangle$. (ii) State $|4\rangle$ transfers energy back to a lower ligand triplet state $|T_1\rangle$ which then transfers energy to

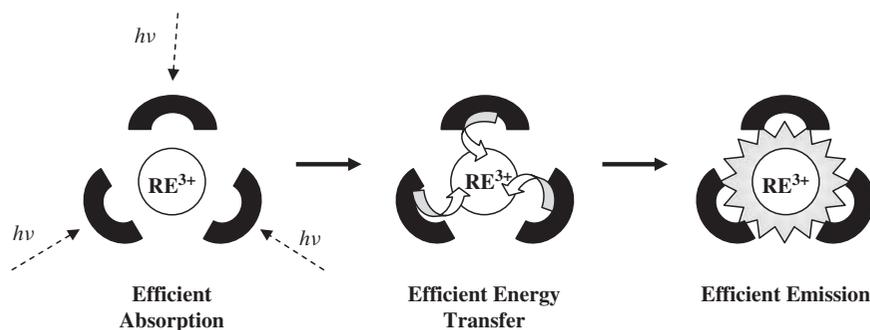


FIGURE 6. The antenna effect in the luminescence of rare-earth complexes. Reproduced by permission from Reference 2, Copyright 2005 the Royal Society of Chemistry

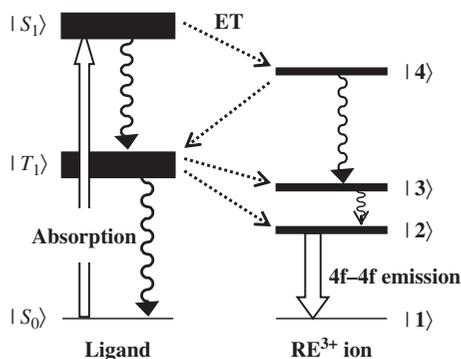


FIGURE 7. Schematic energy level diagram showing the possible energy transfer processes in a rare-earth ion coordination compound. Dashed arrows indicate energy transfer and wavy arrows indicate non-radiative decays. Reproduced with permission from Reference 20, Copyright 2000 Elsevier

the lower 4f states |3> or |2>. (iii) State $|S_1\rangle$ decays non-radiatively to the state $|T_1\rangle$ which then transfers energy to the states |3> or |2>. In the case of Eu^{3+} and Tb^{3+} ions there is experimental and theoretical evidence that process (iii) is dominant^{41, 44, 48, 49}, although in some cases direct energy transfer from singlet state $|S_1\rangle$ (process i) is of importance⁵⁰.

Luminescence decay curves of the RE^{3+} β -diketonates are usually fitted by a single exponential decay curve $I(t) = I(0) \exp(-t/\tau)$, where $I(t)$ is the radiation intensity at time t after the excitation source is extinguished and τ is the luminescence lifetime. Generally, the shorter lifetime of the 5D_0 level in hydrated rare-earth β -diketonates are associated to the non-radiative decay channel due to vibronic coupling with the vibrations of the water molecules (Table 3). Luminescence decay times (τ) of selected transitions of $[\text{RE}(\text{tta})_3(\text{phen})]$ complexes attached to a Merrifield resin with $\text{RE}^{3+} = \text{Nd}^{3+}$, Sm^{3+} , Eu^{3+} , Tb^{3+} , Er^{3+} and Yb^{3+} ions are 0.4, 75, 500, 800, 1.4 and 10 μs , respectively, at room temperature⁵¹. The lifetimes of the green broad-band emission arising from the Gd^{3+} β -diketonate complexes, recorded at 77 K, are consistent with emission from a state with strong triplet character and indicate that intersystem crossing to the singlet ground state is reduced at low temperature²⁵.

TABLE 3. Lifetime values (τ , in ms) of emitting levels of Sm^{3+} , Eu^{3+} and Gd^{3+} complexes⁵²

RE^{3+} β -diketonate	Sm^{3+}	Eu^{3+}	Ligand (T) ^a
[RE(tta) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	0.030	0.260	1.520
[RE(tta) ₃ (pha) ₂]	0.068	0.507	4.736
[RE(tta) ₃ (bza) ₂]	0.054	0.676	3.278
[RE(tta) ₃ (pza) ₂]	0.052	0.409	1.533
[RE(tta) ₃ (dmac) ₂]	0.048	0.558	2.328
[RE(tta) ₃ (dmfa)(H ₂ O)]	0.049	0.643	3.374
[RE(tta) ₃ (dmbz) ₂]	0.062	0.489	2.584
[RE(tta) ₃ (dpac) ₂]	0.089	0.736	1.860
[RE(tta) ₃ (dpfa) ₂]	0.099	0.656	3.055
[RE(dbm) ₃ (H ₂ O)]	0.083	0.351	0.694
[RE(dbm) ₃ (dmac)]	0.054	0.344	1.002
[RE(tta) ₃ (dmfa)]	0.021	0.410	0.862

^a Triplet state of diketonate ligand, RE = Gd.

2. Europium intraconfigurational transition intensities and emission quantum yields

The narrow absorption and emission bands of rare-earth β -diketonates in the visible, near ultra-violet and near infra-red is attributed to 4f–4f transitions. These transitions are electric dipole forbidden to first order, but are allowed by the electric quadrupole, vibronic, magnetic dipole and forced electric dipole mechanisms⁵³. The magnetic dipole character of the ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_1$ transition of the Eu^{3+} ion was demonstrated in 1939 by Deutschbein⁵⁴. Most of the intraconfigurational 4f transitions in the RE^{3+} ions, however, cannot be accounted for by the magnetic dipole mechanism, not only because the predicted oscillator strengths are in general smaller than 10^{-6} , but also due to the restrictive selection rules on the total angular momentum J , $|\Delta J| = 0, 1$ ($0 \leftrightarrow 0$ excluded), as far as J is considered to be a good quantum number.

In the standard theory the integrated coefficient of spontaneous emission ($A_{JJ'}$) of a transition between two manifolds J and J' is given by equation 1^{36,37}, where ω is the angular frequency of the transition, e is the electron charge, c is the velocity of light, h is Planck's constant divided by 2π and n is the refractive index of the medium. The electric and magnetic dipole strengths, respectively, S_{ED} and S_{MD} (in units of e^2), are given by equations 2 and 3, where the quantities Ω_λ are the so-called Judd–Ofelt intensity parameters^{36,37}, m is the electron mass, J is the total angular momentum quantum number of the rare-earth ion and α stands for the 4f spectroscopic term. The quantity $\langle \alpha' J' || U^{(\lambda)} || \alpha J \rangle$ is the reduced matrix element, in the intermediate coupling scheme, of the unit irreducible tensor operator⁵⁷ $U^{(\lambda)}$, and the angular momentum operators L and S are in units of h . The corresponding expression for the oscillator strength ($P_{JJ'}$) is given by equation 4.

$$A_{JJ'} = \frac{4e^2\omega^3}{3hc^3} \left[\frac{n(n+2)^2}{9} S_{\text{ED}} + n^3 S_{\text{MD}} \right] \quad (1)$$

$$S_{\text{ED}} = \frac{1}{2J+1} \sum_{\lambda=2,4,6} \Omega_\lambda \langle \alpha' J' || U^{(\lambda)} || \alpha J \rangle^2 \quad (2)$$

$$S_{\text{MD}} = \frac{\hbar^2}{4mc^2} \langle \alpha' J' || L + 2S || \alpha J \rangle^2 \quad (3)$$

$$P_{J'J} = \frac{2J+1}{2J'+1} \frac{mc^2}{2\omega^2 e^2 n^2} A_{JJ'} \quad (4)$$

Among the rare-earth β -diketonate complexes that present characteristic 4f–4f intra-configurational narrow lines, those of Eu^{3+} exhibit strong red monochromatic emission color (*ca* 615 nm) and a reasonably large gap between the main emitting level and the lower energy, separated by at least 12000 cm^{-1} (Figure 2). They also have been amply used as an efficient luminescent probe due to the following characteristics⁵⁵: (i) the emitting 5D_0 and the ground 7F_0 levels are non-degenerate and, therefore, the ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_0$ transition displays a single peak when the Eu^{3+} ion occupies only one site of C_s , C_n or C_{nv} symmetry; (ii) long luminescence decay time for the emitting 5D_0 level (milliseconds); (iii) exceptionally large Stokes shift when the emission spectra are obtained through direct excitation of the 5L_6 level (*ca* 394 nm); (iv) the radiative rate of the ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_1$ transition, allowed by the magnetic dipole, is formally insensitive to the ligand field environment and consequently can be used as a reference transition⁵⁶. Besides, from the emission and excitation spectra of the compounds containing europium ions, a larger amount of information about ligand field splitting, energy transfer processes and quantum efficiencies of the emitting levels can be obtained. In the case of other rare-earth chelates, it has not been possible to establish the presence of more than one crystallographic phase from the spectroscopic data because of absence of the appropriate energy level structures.

a. Experimental intensity parameters for Eu^{3+} β -diketonates. From the emission spectra of Eu^{3+} β -diketonates experimental intensity parameters Ω_2 and Ω_4 may be estimated using the ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_2$ and ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_4$ transitions, respectively, and expressing the emission intensity in terms of the area under the emission curve. The Ω_6 intensity parameter is not included in this study since the ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_6$ transition is usually not observed for these complexes. The emission intensity is defined as $I = \hbar\omega AN$, where $\hbar\omega$ is the transition energy, N is the population of the emitting level (5D_0) and the coefficient of spontaneous emission, A , is given by equation 5, where $\chi = n(n+2)^2/9$ is the Lorentz local field correction and n is the index of refraction of the medium. An average index of refraction equal to 1.5 has been used for these complexes. The quantities $\langle {}^7F_J || U^{(\lambda)} || {}^5D_0 \rangle^2$ are the square reduced matrix elements and are equal to 0.0032 and 0.0023 for $J = 2$ and 4, respectively⁵⁷. Since the intensity of the magnetic dipole transition ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_1$ is relatively insensitive to the chemical environment of the Eu^{3+} ion, it may be used as the internal standard (reference transition) to avoid the difficulties in the experimental measurement of absolute emission intensities. The experimental coefficients of spontaneous emission (A) to be used in equation 5 are then obtained according to equation 6, where B_{0J} and B_{0J} are the integrated areas under the emission curves of the ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_1$ and ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_J$ transitions ($J = 2$ and 4) with ν_{01} and ν_{0J} being their energy baricenters, respectively. The coefficient of spontaneous emission, A_{01} , in equation 6 is given by the expression²⁰ $A_{01} = 0.31 \times 10^{-11} n^3 \nu_{01}^3$, and its value is estimated to be around 50 s^{-1} for the index of refraction $n = 1.5$.

$$A = \frac{4e^2\omega^3}{3\hbar c^3} \chi \sum_{\lambda} \Omega_{\lambda} \langle {}^7F_J || U^{(\lambda)} || {}^5D_0 \rangle^2 \quad (5)$$

$$A_{0J} = A_{01} \left(\frac{B_{0J}}{B_{01}} \right) \left(\frac{\nu_{01}}{\nu_{0J}} \right) \quad (6)$$

From all the A_{0J} , it is possible to calculate the total spontaneous emission for the emitting 5D_0 level, in this case given by $A_{\text{rad}} = \sum A_{0J} = A_{00} + A_{01} + A_{02} + A_{03} + A_{04}$.

Moreover, it is possible to determine the emission efficiency $\eta = A_{\text{rad}}/A_{\text{nrad}}$ of the 5D_0 emitting level, where the total decay rate is $A_{\text{tot}} = 1/\tau = A_{\text{rad}} + A_{\text{nrad}}$, and where the non-radiative component A_{nrad} depends on the vibronic coupling between the Eu^{3+} ion and its chemical environment and τ is the lifetime of the 5D_0 emitting level. It may be determined from lifetime measurements and the experimentally determined radiative component A_{rad} . The hydrated Eu^{3+} β -diketonates tend to present lower values of emission quantum efficiencies, and emission quantum yields, in agreement with the well known effect of luminescence quenching due to the vibrational modes of the water molecule.

Values of experimental intensity parameters Ω_λ ($\lambda = 2$ and 4), radiative rates (A_{0j}) for the ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_2$ and ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_4$ transitions and emission efficiencies (η) for Eu^{3+} β -diketonate complexes are presented in Table 4. The high values of the intensity Ω_2 parameter ($\gg 1 \cdot 10^{-20} \text{ cm}^2$) might be interpreted as a consequence of two concurrent factors. The first one is the very low symmetry around the Eu^{3+} ion, allowing the appearance of all odd-rank components in the sums-over-ligands as discussed in Section IV.B.2.b. The second factor is related to the hypersensitive behavior of the ${}^5D_0 \rightarrow {}^7F_2$ transition²⁰, suggesting that the dynamic coupling mechanism is operative and that the chemical environment around metal ion is highly polarizable, possibly due to the strong delocalization of the enolate oxygen charge.

b. Theoretical intensity parameters. The intensity parameters Ω_λ depend on both the chemical environment and the rare-earth ion, and theoretically they are given by equation 7²⁰. The quantities $B_{\lambda tp}$, which have been described in detail elsewhere^{69,70}, are known as the intensity parameters of individual transitions between Stark levels and are calculated according to equation 8, where ΔE is the energy difference between the barycenters of the excited $4f^55d$ and ground $4f^6$ configurations, $\langle r^\lambda \rangle$ is a radial expectation value, $\theta(t, \lambda)$ is a numerical factor, σ_λ is a shielding factor and $C^{(\lambda)}$ is a Racah tensor operator of rank λ . The first term in the right-hand side of equation 8 corresponds to the forced electric dipole mechanism, as expressed by the average energy denominator method, and the dynamic coupling mechanism within the point dipole isotropic ligand polarizability approximation. From the experimental Ω_λ intensity parameters one cannot distinguish between these two mechanisms. This is one of the reasons that justify the efforts invested in the theoretical calculations of these quantities.

$$\Omega_\lambda = (2\lambda + 1) \sum_{t,p} \frac{|B_{\lambda tp}|^2}{(2t + 1)} \quad (7)$$

$$B_{\lambda tp} = \frac{2}{\Delta E} \langle r^{t+1} \rangle \theta(t, \lambda) \gamma_p^t - \left[\frac{(\lambda + 1)(2\lambda + 3)}{(2\lambda + 1)} \right]^{1/2} \langle r^\lambda \rangle (1 - \sigma_\lambda) (3 \| C^{(\lambda)} \| 3) \Gamma_p^t \delta_{t, \lambda+1} \quad (8)$$

The sums-over-ligands γ_p^t and Γ_p^t are ligand field parameters and contain the dependence on the coordination geometry and on the nature of the chemical environment around the rare-earth ion. The latter is given by equation 9, where α_j is the isotropic polarizability of the j -th ligand atom, or group of atoms, at position R_j and Y_p^t is a spherical harmonic of rank t , where the asterisk denotes a complex conjugate. The ligand field parameters, γ_p^t , are those given by equation 10, according to the simple overlap model (SOM)⁷¹, where ρ is the magnitude of the total overlap between $4f$ and ligand wavefunctions, $\beta_j = 1/(1 + \rho_j)$ and γ_p^t (P.C., j), calculated according to equation 11, is the ligand field

TABLE 4. Experimental intensity parameters, lifetimes, radiative and non-radiative rates, and emission efficiencies, η , for Eu^{3+} β -diketonate complexes^a

Eu^{3+} diketonate complex	Ω_2 (10^{-20} cm^2)	Ω_4 (10^{-20} cm^2)	A_{rad} (s^{-1})	A_{nrad} (s^{-1})	τ (ms)	η (%)	q_{exp} (%)	Reference
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]$	33	5	1110	2730	0.260	29	23	58
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{dbso})_2]$	29	4	980	420	0.714	70	85	58
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{pza})]$	19	9	751	1670	0.413	31	26	21
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{anl})]$	35	11	1256	705	0.510	64	58	21
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{tppo})_2]$	42	10	1444	560	0.499	72	73	38
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_2(\text{NO}_3)(\text{tppo})_2]$	22	6	780	446	0.816	63	68	38
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{bza})_2]$	24	11	923	557	0.676	62	54	52
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{dmac})_2]$	37	9	1295	498	0.558	72	78	52
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{dmfa})(\text{H}_2\text{O})]$	24	9	904	651	0.643	58	45	52
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{dpfa})_2]$	21	5	758	1905	0.376	28	40	52
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{dmbz})_2]$	36	8	1255	269	0.656	82	81	52
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{azt})_2]$	20	9	778	2179	0.338	26	59	52
$[\text{Eu}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})]$	37	2	1200	3093	0.233	37	1	22
$[\text{Eu}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{dmac})]$	51	7	1752	1189	0.340	60	45	52
$[\text{Eu}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{dmfa})]$	44	7	1491	947	0.410	61	43	52
$[\text{Eu}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{dmbz})]$	47	9	1488	2442	0.254	38	20	52
$[\text{Eu}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{dpso})]$	43	11	1508	1754	0.307	62	16	22
$[\text{Eu}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{dbso})]$	34	11	1217	1204	0.413	67	62	22
$[\text{Eu}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{dmsO})]$	45	10	1538	1887	0.292	60	49	22
$[\text{Eu}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{ptso})]$	62	13	2098	1763	0.259	72	70	22
$[\text{Eu}(\text{bifa})_3(\text{bipy})(\text{EtOH})]$	29	7	1033	1189	0.450	46	38	60
d-U(600)AA:Eu-(bifa)-	31	7	1094	692	0.560	63	49	60
d-U(600): Eu-(bifa)-	24	7	884	783	0.600	53	51	60
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tpi})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})_3]$	8	6	381	2952	0.300	13	1	61
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tpi})_3(\text{topo})_2]$	21	6	773	242	0.985	76	50	61
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tpi})_3(\text{tphpo})_2(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]$	18	6	658	1265	0.520	34	8.3	62
$[\text{Eu}(\text{tpi})_3(\text{phen})(\text{H}_2\text{O})]$	6	7	335	1304	0.610	20	6	62
$[\text{Eu}(\text{aimd})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]$	42	15	1532	7739	0.108	16		24
$[\text{Eu}(\text{aimd})_3(\text{tppo})_2]$	36	9	1255	628	0.531	67		24
$[\text{Eu}(\text{isovind})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]$	40	16	1499	24330	0.039	6		24
$[\text{Eu}(\text{isovind})_3(\text{tppo})_2]$	35	11	1283	688	0.507	65		24

[Eu(bind) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	41	14	1482	17080	0.054	8	24
[Eu(bind) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	29	16	1165	1978	0.318	37	24
Epoxy:1%[Eu(tta) ₃]	28	10	1034	1229	0.442	46	63
[Eu(acac) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₃]	30	12	1127	2522	0.274	33	64
Polymer:Eu(acac) ₃ 1%	18	10	750	2244	0.334	24	64
[Eu(mta) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	30	5	832	2025	0.350	29	65
[Eu(mta) ₃ (dmso) ₂]	36	5	1070	654	0.580	62	75
[Eu(pbi) ₃ (EtOH)(H ₂ O)]	27	14	1059	2941	0.250	26	66
[Eu(pbi) ₃ (bipy)]	19	3	6911	3314	0.098	68	66
[Eu(pbi) ₃ (dmbpy)]	17	2	6094	2373	0.118	72	18
[Eu(pbi) ₃ (phen)]	16	2	5543	4213	0.103	57	11
[Eu(pbi) ₃ (bath)]	20	2	7023	2878	0.101	71	15
[Eu(bfa) ₃ (H ₂ O)]	21	4	349	2283	0.380	13	22
[Eu(bfa) ₃ (phenNO)]	29	4	760	786	0.647	49	67
[Eu(mbind) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	40	13.5	1456	17050	0.054	9	68
[Eu(mbind) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	37	10	1310	2152	0.289	39	68
[Eu(cbind) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	38	11	1350	11130	0.080	11	68
[Eu(cbind) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	40	11	1396	2019	0.293	41	68
[Eu(bbbind) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	21	12	854	12340	0.076	7	68
[Eu(bbbind) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	38	13	1380	1186	0.390	54	68
[Eu(mind) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	22	13	888	19730	0.048	5	68
[Eu(mind) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	32	12	1161	18810	0.050	6	68
[Eu(pind) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	36	11	1236	1873	0.322	41	68

^a For the sake of comparison with η , values of the experimental emission quantum yields, η_{exp} (see Section IV.B.2.d), are also given.

parameter due to the j -th ligand with charge $-g_j$ as given by the point charge (P.C.) electrostatic model. Equation 10 should be interpreted as a ligand field parameter produced by effective charges $-\rho_j g_j e$ located close to the midpoints of the rare-earth–ligand chemical bonds. In this way the charge factors g_j are more appropriately treated as parameters which no longer have to be given by the valencies of the ligand atoms. It has been assumed that the overlap ρ_j varies as $\rho_j = \rho_0(R_0/R_j)^n$, where R_0 is the smallest among the R_j 's, $\rho_0 = 0.05$ and $n = 3.57^2$.

$$\Gamma_p^t = \left(\frac{4\pi}{2t+1} \right)^{1/2} \sum_j \frac{\alpha_j}{R_j^{t+1}} Y_p^{t*}(\Omega_j) \quad (9)$$

$$\gamma_p^t = \sum_j \rho_j (2\beta_j)^{t+1} \gamma_p^t(\text{P.C.}, j) \quad (10)$$

$$\gamma_p^t(\text{P.C.}, j) = \left(\frac{4\pi}{2t+1} \right)^{1/2} \frac{g_j e^2}{R_j^{t+1}} Y_p^{t*}(\Omega_j) \quad (11)$$

In order to investigate the nature of the chemical environment around the RE^{3+} ion, the intensity parameters Ω_λ were calculated using the coordination geometry (in spherical coordinates) obtained from the DRX structure or sparkle model²⁰. The isotropic polarizability (α_j) and the charge factor (g_j) of the j -th donor atom, at position R_j , have been treated as freely varying parameters within ranges of physically acceptable values by assuming two types of oxygen donor atoms from β -diketonates and ligand L. The ligand field parameters have been obtained from the simple overlap model (SOM)⁷¹. The values of the intensity parameters together with the values obtained for g_1 (diketonates), g_2 (L), α_1 (diketonates) and α_2 (L) are presented in Table 5.

Table 5 also gives the contributions from the forced electric dipole mechanism ($\Omega_\lambda^{\text{e.d.}}$, $\alpha_j = 0$) and dynamic coupling mechanism ($\Omega_\lambda^{\text{d.c.}}$, $g_j = 0$). The values of $\Omega_2^{\text{d.c.}}$ and $\Omega_4^{\text{d.c.}}$ parameters are higher than $\Omega_2^{\text{e.d.}}$ and $\Omega_4^{\text{e.d.}}$, suggesting that the dynamic coupling is by far the dominant mechanism to the radiative transitions in the Eu^{3+} β -diketonates. Since in this mechanism the intensity of the hypersensitive transitions is related explicitly to the polarizabilities of the ligands, the $\Omega_2^{\text{d.c.}}$ values of Eu^{3+} β -diketonates give evidence of a highly polarizable chemical environment around the Eu^{3+} centers in complexes containing β -diketonate ligands (Table 5).

c. Diketonate ligand–rare-earth ion energy transfer rates. Rates of intramolecular energy transfer in RE^{3+} coordination compounds have been estimated experimentally to be in the range from 10^5 to 10^{12} s^{-1} . The experimental procedure adopted is in general based on lifetime and/or luminescence quenching measurements. Theoretically, the transfer rates may be determined from Fermi's golden rule and the Born–Oppenheimer approximation according to the general equation 12, where ψ and ϕ' are the initial electronic states of the rare-earth ion and of the ligand, respectively. After the energy transfer takes place these species are found in the electronic states ψ' and ϕ . The temperature-dependent factor F contains a sum over Franck–Condon factors and the appropriate energy mismatch condition for the transfer process, which is mediated by the interaction hamiltonian H between the electronic clouds of the RE^{3+} ion and the β -diketonate ligand. The hamiltonian H can be split into two parts, one corresponding to the direct Coulomb interaction and the other to the exchange interaction. The first part leads to the lowest-order contributions to the transfer rates, as shown in equation 13, which corresponds to the dipole– 2^λ –pole mechanism, with $\lambda = 2, 4$ and 6 , and equation 14, corresponding to the dipole–dipole

TABLE 5. Theoretical intensity parameters^a (Ω_2^{theo} and Ω_4^{theo}), charge factors and ligating atom polarizabilities calculated for Eu^{3+} β -diketonate complexes

Compounds	Ω_2^{theo} (10^{-20} cm^2)	$\Omega_2^{\text{d.c.}}$ (10^{-20} cm^2)	$\Omega_2^{\text{e.d.}}$ (10^{-20} cm^2)	Ω_4^{theo} (10^{-20} cm^2)	$\Omega_4^{\text{d.c.}}$ (10^{-20} cm^2)	$\Omega_4^{\text{e.d.}}$ (10^{-20} cm^2)	g_1 (\AA^3)	g_2 (\AA^3)	α_1 (\AA^3)	α_2 (\AA^3)	Reference
[Eu(tta) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	20	19	0.1	5	7	0.3	1.0	2.0	4.0	1.0	58
[Eu(tta) ₃ (dbso) ₂]	26	27	0.1	3	5	0.5	1.8	1.4	1.8	4.5	58
[Eu(tta) ₃ (dmsol) ₂]	22	20	0.3	5	7	0.6	1.5	1.7	4.5	0.5	73
[Eu(tta) ₃ (ptso) ₂]	25	26	0.2	8	12	0.3	1.6	0.8	4.0	4.5	73
[Eu(tta) ₃ (fso) ₂]	22	26	0.3	5	8	0.3	0.9	1.5	2.5	4.5	73
[Eu(tta) ₃ (dmac) ₂]	35	36	1.8	9	0.2	18	0.8	1.8	4.3	4.5	52
[Eu(tta) ₃ (dmbz) ₂]	36	40	1.3	11	13	0.2	0.9	0.5	4.0	4.2	52
[Eu(tta) ₃ (dpac) ₂]	24	25	1.2	5	7	0.1	0.9	1.5	4.0	2.0	52
[Eu(tta) ₃ (dpfa) ₂]	22	23	0.5	5	6	0.05	0.5	1.0	3.5	0.5	52
[Eu(dbm) ₃ (dmac)]	21	23	0.3	12	14	0.06	0.5	0.4	2.8	4.4	52
[Eu(tta) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	40	43	1.4	15	16	0.1	0.7	1.0	4.8	2.8	38
[Eu(tta) ₂ (NO ₃)(tppo) ₂] ^b	20	19	3.2	11	14	0.2	1.4	1.0	4.0	4.5	38
[Eu(bifa) ₃ (bipy)](EtOH) ^c	27	27	0.04	3	3.0	0.01	0.8	0.3	0.9	5.2	60
[Eu(aimd) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	41	41	0.8	6	7	0.05	0.5	0.8	4.4	2.0	68
[Eu(pind) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	47	53	3.3	2	2	0.03	1.2	1.2	3.7	2.0	68
[Eu(bind) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	41	42	0.6	12	13	0.1	0.6	0.7	4.7	1.5	68
[Eu(mbind) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	40	40	1.3	13	14	0.1	0.5	1.3	4.0	2.0	68
[Eu(cbind) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	28	29	2.0	17	20	0.2	1.2	0.8	5.5	2.0	68
[Eu(bbind) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	20	20	1.7	7	9	0.1	0.6	1.4	3.0	2.0	68
[Eu(mind) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	21	22	0.9	8	9	0.1	0.8	0.5	4.0	3.5	68
[Eu(aimd) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	36	38	1.5	5	6	0.1	0.6	1.4	3.8	3.0	68
[Eu(isovnd)tppo] ₂]	9	9	1.1	6	7	0.04	0.8	0.8	5.0	4.0	68
[Eu(bind) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	26	28	1.2	4	4	0.1	0.6	1.7	4.5	4.0	68
[Eu(mbind) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	32	33	0.8	12	14	0.05	0.6	0.7	5.5	4.0	68
[Eu(cbind) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	33	34	0.7	12	14	0.04	0.6	0.6	5.5	4.5	68
[Eu(bbind) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	35	36	0.6	13	14	0.04	0.5	0.6	5.5	4.8	68
[Eu(mind) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	30	31	0.8	9	10	0.06	0.7	0.6	4.5	4.5	68

^a theo = theoretical, d.c. = dynamic coupling, e.d. = electric dipole.^b For NO₃, $g_3 = 1.0$ and $\alpha_3 = 1.0$.^c For bipy, $g_3 = 1.0$ and $\alpha_3 = 0.6$.

mechanism, also with $\lambda = 2, 4$ and 6 ; G is the degeneracy of the ligand initial state, S_L is the dipole strength associated with the $\phi \rightarrow \phi'$ transition in the ligand and R_L is the distance from the rare-earth ion to the region of the ligand molecule in which the ligand donor (or acceptor) state is localized. The $\Omega_\lambda^{\text{e.d.}}$ quantities are the electric dipole contribution to the so-called intensity parameters which appear in the theory of 4f-4f intensities⁵³, and the γ_λ 's are given by equation 15, where $\langle r^\lambda \rangle$ is the radial expectation value of r^λ for 4f electrons, $\langle 3||C^{(\lambda)}||3 \rangle$ is a reduced matrix element of the Racah tensor operator⁷⁴ $C^{(\lambda)}$ and the σ_λ 's are screening factors due to the 5s and 5p filled sub-shells of the rare earth ion. The second part of the hamiltonian H (the exchange interaction) leads to the lowest-order contribution to the transfer rates shown in equation 16, where S is the total spin operator of the rare-earth ion, μ_z is the z component of the electric dipole operator and s_m ($m = 0, \pm 1$) is a spherical component of the spin operator, both for the ligand electrons; σ_0 is also a screening factor of the same nature as those which appear in equation 15, and it has been estimated to be ≥ 0.9 .

$$W_{\text{ET}} = \frac{2\pi}{\hbar} |\langle \psi' \phi | H | \psi \phi' \rangle|^2 F \quad (12)$$

$$W_{\text{ET}} = \frac{2\pi}{\hbar} \frac{e^2 S_L}{(2J+1)G} F \sum_\lambda \gamma_\lambda \langle \alpha' J' || U^{(\lambda)} || \alpha J \rangle^2 \quad (13)$$

$$W_{\text{ET}} = \frac{2\pi}{\hbar} \frac{e^2 S_L}{(2J+1)G R_L^6} F \sum_\lambda \Omega_\lambda^{\text{e.d.}} \langle \alpha' J' || U^{(\lambda)} || \alpha J \rangle^2 \quad (14)$$

$$\gamma_\lambda = (\lambda + 1) \frac{\langle r^\lambda \rangle^2}{(R_L^{\lambda+2})^2} (3 || C^{(\lambda)} || 3)^2 (1 - \sigma_\lambda)^2 \quad (15)$$

$$W_{\text{ET}} = \frac{8\pi}{3\hbar} \frac{e^2 (1 - \sigma_0)^2}{(2J+1)R_L^4} F \langle \alpha' J' || S || \alpha J \rangle^2 \sum_m |\langle \phi | \sum_k \mu_z(k) s_m(k) | \phi' \rangle|^2 \quad (16)$$

An approximate expression for the F factor appearing above is given by equation 17, where γ_L is the ligand state band width at half-height and Δ is the difference between the donor and acceptor transition energies involved in the transfer process²⁰.

$$F = \frac{1}{\hbar \gamma_L} \sqrt{\frac{\ln 2}{\pi}} \exp \left[- \left(\frac{\Delta}{\hbar \gamma_L} \right)^2 \ln 2 \right] \quad (17)$$

From the rare-earth-ion side the selection rules for the transfer process may be derived from the reduced matrix elements of the tensor operator $U^{(\lambda)}$, appearing in equations 13 and 14, expressing the multipolar mechanism and the spin operator S appearing in equation 16, expressing the exchange mechanism. The selection rules are $J + J' \geq \lambda \geq |J - J'|$ ($J = J' = 0$ excluded) for the former mechanism and $\Delta J = 0, \pm 1$ for the latter. These rules are, therefore, complementary and are operative as long as the total angular momentum J can be taken as a good quantum number. From the diketone ligand side the selection rules are derived from the dipole strength S_L , for the multipolar mechanism, and from the matrix element involving the coupled dipole and spin operators in equation 16 for the exchange mechanism. These quantities, as well as the distance R_L , may be calculated by quantum chemical methods as, for example, the method based on the sparkle model for rare-earth compounds recently introduced in the literature³¹. Calculated values of transfer rates⁴⁹ are consistent with the range of experimental estimates.

The influence of ligand-to-metal charge transfer (LMCT) states on the intramolecular energy transfer processes in rare-earth coordination compounds has been analyzed^{75,76}. It has been shown that, depending on the relative energy position of the LMCT state, important luminescence quenching effects may be operative. The quenching process may occur through intramolecular energy transfer channels either from ligand excited states or from excited 4f states to the LMCT state, or both channels simultaneously. Low-lying energy (near UV-visible) LMCT states occur when the metal ion has a high electron affinity and the ligand has a low ionization potential. Reports on the observation of charge transfer bands in rare-earth β -diketonates are rather scarce. However, evidence of luminescence quenching through LMCT states in some of these compounds may be found in the literature⁷⁷⁻⁷⁹.

d. Experimental emission quantum yield (q_{exp}) measurements. The emission quantum yield can be defined for all practical purposes as the ratio between the number of photons emitted by the rare-earth ions and the number of photons absorbed by the ligand⁸⁰. Brill and coworkers⁸¹⁻⁸⁴ used the q_{exp} values for a given solid state sample which can be determined by comparison with standard phosphors. This method provides absolute yields while avoiding absolute measurements, which are in general complicated. The experimental quantum yield q_{exp} of a sample is thus determined as shown in equation 18, where r_{st} and r_{x} are the amount of exciting radiation reflected by the standard and by the sample, respectively, and q_{st} is the quantum yield of the standard phosphor. The terms $\Delta\phi_{\text{x}}$ and $\Delta\phi_{\text{st}}$ give the integrated photon flux (photon $\text{s}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-2}$) for the sample and the standard phosphor, respectively. The values of r_{st} , r_{x} , $\Delta\phi_{\text{x}}$ and $\Delta\phi_{\text{st}}$ must be obtained for the same excitation wavelength, geometry and instrumental conditions. The values of $\Delta\phi_{\text{x}}$ and $\Delta\phi_{\text{st}}$ are determined by integrating the emission intensity over the total spectral range in the emission spectra, plotted as quanta per wavelength interval (photon $\text{s}^{-1} \text{nm}^{-1}$) versus wavelength (nm). The reflection coefficients (r) are established by scanning the emission monochromator through the excitation wavelength region, and integrating the intensities of the spectra thus obtained. In order to have absolute r values, MgO is used as a reflectance standard⁸¹ ($r = 0.91$).

$$q_{\text{exp}} = \frac{(1 - r_{\text{st}})}{(1 - r_{\text{x}})} \frac{(\Delta\phi_{\text{x}})}{(\Delta\phi_{\text{st}})} q_{\text{st}} \quad (18)$$

Sodium salicylate has been used as a standard emission quantum yield, exhibiting a broad emission band around 450 nm and $q_{\text{st}} = 60\%$ at room temperature⁸³. de Mello Donegá and coworkers⁸⁵⁻⁸⁸ have reported some commercial phosphors as standards, such as Y_2O_3 doped with 3% Eu (Philips YOX-U719, $\lambda_{\text{emiss}} = 610 \text{ nm}$, $q = 99\%$) for Eu^{3+} samples and $\text{GdMgB}_5\text{O}_{10}$ doped with Tb and Ce (Philips CBTU734, $\lambda_{\text{emiss}} = 542 \text{ nm}$, $q = 95\%$) for Tb^{3+} samples. However, sodium salicylate is better suited as a standard, since it is readily available and presents a nearly constant quantum yield for excitation wavelengths around 380 nm, with accuracy to within 10%⁸².

e. Theoretical emission quantum yield (q_{theo}). The emission quantum yield (q value) can be defined either as the ratio between the intensities (in units of power) of emitted and absorbed light or the ratio between the numbers of emitted and absorbed photons. In the latter case, for the diagram shown in Figure 7, the theoretical quantum yield is given by equation 19^{20,49}, where N_2 and A are the population and total radiative rate of emission from level |2), respectively, and N_{S_0} and Φ are the population and absorption rate from level $|S_0\rangle$, respectively. The level populations are obtained from a set of appropriate rate equations of the type shown in equation 20, where P_{ij} represents a transition or energy

transfer rate starting from state $|j\rangle$ and P_{ji} represents a transition or transfer rate ending in this state. In the steady state regime all $dN_j/dt = 0$. The level populations must also satisfy the condition $\sum N_j = N$, where N is the total number of emitting species. The rate equations could also be established in terms of the so-called normalized populations (η) defined by $N_i = N\eta_i$.

$$q_{\text{theo}} = \frac{AN_2}{\Phi N_{S_0}} = \frac{\text{number of emitted photons}}{\text{number of absorbed photons}} \quad (19)$$

$$\frac{dN_j}{dt} = - \left(\sum_{i \neq j} P_{ij} \right) N_j + \sum_{i \neq j} P_{ji} N_i \quad (20)$$

Efficient light-conversion molecular systems can thus be designed on the basis of the electronic structures of the rare-earth ion and the ligands, and the rather weak interaction between them, which allow control of the parameters governing the intramolecular energy transfer process and the absorption and decay rates in the compound. For this purpose different classes of molecules, as for example β -diketonates, have been shown to be promising as efficient ligands, though in the case of macrocyclic ligands the emission quantum yield tends to be smaller than in the case of β -diketonate ligands, possibly due to the presence of low-lying LMCT states.

Table 6 presents calculated transfer rates and theoretical emission quantum yields of Eu^{3+} β -diketonates, which are in agreement with rough estimates based on experimental values, as mentioned at the beginning of Section IV.B.2.e. The transfer rates to the 5D_0 and 5D_1 levels are dominated by the exchange mechanism, while those to the 5D_4 level are dominated by the multipolar mechanism. In the case of the 5D_0 level, the thermal population of the 7F_1 manifold is required; otherwise a smaller contribution from the multipolar mechanism may be operative through J -mixing effects with the 7F_2 level. Details of the calculations may be found elsewhere^{20,49}. The calculated values of energy differences, intramolecular energy transfer and back transfer rates and theoretical quantum yield of several Eu^{3+} diketonate complexes (tpi⁶², tta⁶⁰, pbi⁸⁹, fod⁹⁰, hfc⁹¹) have been reported.

3. Terbium

The luminescence spectra of Tb^{3+} β -diketonates ($4f^8$ configuration) generally exhibit bands arising from the ${}^5D_4 \rightarrow {}^7F_J$ transitions ($J = 0-6$) in the metal ion assigned as: ${}^5D_4 \rightarrow {}^7F_0$ (682 nm), ${}^5D_4 \rightarrow {}^7F_1$ (669 nm), ${}^5D_4 \rightarrow {}^7F_2$ (653 nm), ${}^5D_4 \rightarrow {}^7F_3$ (621 nm), ${}^5D_4 \rightarrow {}^7F_4$ (587 nm), ${}^5D_4 \rightarrow {}^7F_5$ (545 nm) and ${}^5D_4 \rightarrow {}^7F_6$ (490 nm) with the ${}^5D_4 \rightarrow {}^7F_5$ hypersensitive transition as the dominant one. The large gaps between the emitting 5D_4 levels and final 7F_J levels are around 15000 cm^{-1} (Figure 8). Consequently, Tb^{3+} compounds generally exhibit a green color in the presence of UV radiation. In contrast to the Eu^{3+} ion, detailed analyses of energy level structure and symmetry site around the Tb^{3+} ion are complicated since the 5D_4 emitting level is nine-fold degenerate⁵⁵. The hypersensitive ${}^5D_4 \rightarrow {}^7F_5$ transition is the best luminescence probe for the terbium ion⁹². In the case of the acac ligand, for example, the spectral data do not exhibit a broad band from the triplet state of the ligand in the range of 370–550 nm, showing an efficient energy transfer from the ligand to the emitting 5D_4 level of the terbium ion. Generally, the sensitization pathway in luminescent Tb^{3+} complexes is similar to those of Eu^{3+} complexes. However, the triplet state of the β -diketonate ligands has to be above or in resonance with the excited 5D_4 level (*ca* 20400 cm^{-1})⁵⁵.

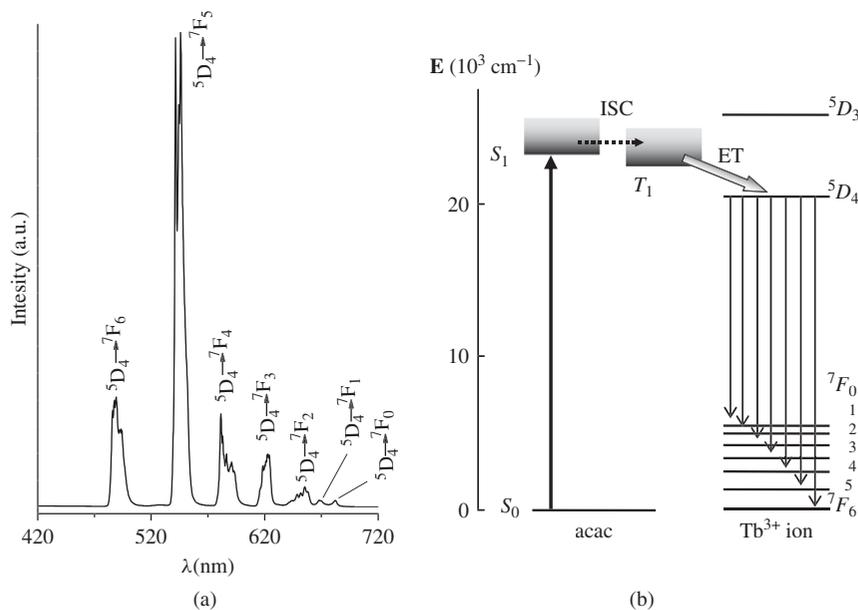
TABLE 6. Calculated values of energy differences, intramolecular energy transfer rates and theoretical and experimental quantum yields of Eu^{3+} β -diketonate complexes

Eu^{3+} β -diketonate complex	Transition	ΔE (cm^{-1})	Transfer rate (s^{-1})	q_{theo} (%)	q_{exp} (%)	Reference
[Eu(dbm) ₃ (H ₂ O)]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	2118	$8.2 \cdot 10^6$	25	1	52
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	1464	$2.1 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	3334	$1.0 \cdot 10^{10}$			
[Eu(dbm) ₃ (dmac)]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	2118	$8.2 \cdot 10^6$	59	45	52
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	2116	$1.8 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	3986	$7.2 \cdot 10^9$			
[Eu(dbm) ₃ (dmfa)]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	2162	$8.7 \cdot 10^6$	61	43	52
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	2116	$1.8 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	3986	$7.2 \cdot 10^9$			
[Eu(tta) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	1898	$9.2 \cdot 10^6$	29	23	52
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	1255	$2.2 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	3125	$1.2 \cdot 10^{10}$			
[Eu(tta) ₃ (bza) ₂]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	2162	$8.3 \cdot 10^6$	62	54	52
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	1872	$1.9 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	3742	$8.3 \cdot 10^9$			
[Eu(tta) ₃ (pza)]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	2430	$7.6 \cdot 10^6$	24	26	52
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	1173	$2.3 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	3043	$1.2 \cdot 10^{10}$			
[Eu(tta) ₃ (dmac) ₂]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	1640	$9.6 \cdot 10^6$	72	78	52
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	1851	$1.9 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	3721	$8.4 \cdot 10^9$			
[Eu(tta) ₃ (dmfa)(H ₂ O)]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	1898	$9.0 \cdot 10^6$	58	45	52
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	1677	$2.0 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	3547	$9.3 \cdot 10^9$			
[Eu(tta) ₃ (dmbz) ₂]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	1683	$9.5 \cdot 10^6$	82	81	52
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	1763	$2.0 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	3633	$8.9 \cdot 10^9$			
[Eu(tta) ₃ (dpac) ₂]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	729	$1.1 \cdot 10^7$	42	—	52
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	1591	$2.1 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	3461	$9.7 \cdot 10^9$			
[Eu(tta) ₃ (dpfa) ₂]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	1726	$9.4 \cdot 10^6$	28	40	52
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	930	$2.3 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	2800	$1.3 \cdot 10^{10}$			
[Eu(bzac) ₃ (bipy)]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	4847	$2.3 \cdot 10^7$	41	30	35
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	3138	$1.2 \cdot 10^{11}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	5008	$3.7 \cdot 10^{10}$			
[Eu(btfa) ₃ (bipy)]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	4456	$3.4 \cdot 10^6$	58	43	35
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	2472	$1.1 \cdot 10^{11}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	4342	$6.3 \cdot 10^9$			

(continued overleaf)

TABLE 6. (continued)

Eu ³⁺ β -diketonate complex	Transition	ΔE (cm ⁻¹)	Transfer rate (s ⁻¹)	q_{theo} (%)	q_{exp} (%)	Reference
[Eu(bzac) ₃ (phen)]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	3924	$1.1 \cdot 10^7$	28	18	35
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	3157	$3.3 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	5027	$9.9 \cdot 10^9$			
[Eu(btfa) ₃ (phen)]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	3852	$5.6 \cdot 10^6$	50	50	35
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	2553	$1.2 \cdot 10^{11}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	4287	$6.7 \cdot 10^9$			
[Eu(btfa) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	5490	$1.9 \cdot 10^6$	24	24	35
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	1221	$3.4 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	3091	$1.8 \cdot 10^{10}$			
[Eu(bzac) ₃ (H ₂ O) ₂]	$S \rightarrow {}^5D_4$	5574	$1.4 \cdot 10^6$	21	21	35
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_1$	2401	$2.1 \cdot 10^{10}$			
	$T \rightarrow {}^5D_0$	4271	$7.7 \cdot 10^9$			

FIGURE 8. Emission spectrum (a) and energy level diagram (b) of epoxy:10% Tb(acac)₃. Reproduced with permission from Reference 92, Copyright 2004 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

According to Reinhoudt's empirical rule⁹³ the intersystem crossing process will be effective when the energy gap between S and T states of the ligands, $\Delta E [S(^1\pi\pi) - T(^3\pi\pi)]$, is around 5000 cm⁻¹. In addition, Latva and coworkers⁹⁴ reported that the best intramolecular energy transfer from a ligand to Tb³⁺ occurs when the energy gap between the T state of the ligand and the first emitting 5D_4 level of the Tb³⁺ is higher than

2000 cm^{-1} . Biju and coworkers³⁰ observed that ΔE for pbi and tpi diketonate ligands is 5180 and 5160 cm^{-1} , respectively. The energy transfer process for $[\text{Tb}(\text{tpi})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]$ has $\Delta E [T(^3\pi\pi) - ^5D_4 = 22620 - 20400 = 2220 \text{ cm}^{-1}]$, indicating an efficient energy transfer from the tpi ligand to the Tb^{3+} ion. However, the value $\Delta E [T(^3\pi\pi) - ^5D_4] = 1880 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ for $[\text{Tb}(\text{pbi})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]$ indicates that the T state (22220 cm^{-1}) of pbi is close to the emitting 5D_4 level (20400 cm^{-1}) of Tb^{3+} , suggesting an energy back transfer from the metal ion to the pbi ligand ($^5D_4 \rightarrow T$)³⁰.

$[\text{Tb}(\text{acac})_3]$, $[\text{Tb}(4,4'\text{-F}_2\text{dbm})_3]$ and $[\text{Tb}(\text{tfa})_3]$ show high luminescence intensity⁹⁵, the first one being the strongest^{96,97}. Other luminescent Tb^{3+} aromatic β -diketonates are those with 1-indoleacetylacetonate and 3-indoleacetylacetonate ligands⁹⁸⁻¹⁰⁰. In this case, the T state of the indole group has a higher energy than the T state of the phenyl group, leading to a better energy transfer from the ligand to the Tb^{3+} ion. In addition, the presence of a rigid planar structure in the complex favors a higher luminescence intensity^{96,97}. For determination of the luminescence quantum yield for Tb^{3+} complexes in solution, quinine sulfate (54.6%, in 0.5 M aqueous H_2SO_4) and 9,10-diphenylanthracene (90% in cyclohexane) can be used as standard¹⁰¹; Tb^{3+} tris(dipicolinate) complex has also been used as secondary standard^{101,102}. The dendritic Tb^{3+} complexes with 1-phenyl-3-[**G**-*n*]-4-phenylacetyl-5-pyrazolone ($n = 0-3$), where **G** stands for polyaryl ether, showed luminescence quantum yields increasing from 0.1 to 2.26% with an increase of the dendritic generation from 0 to 3, which is associated with an energy transfer from the ligand to Tb^{3+} and is due to both an 'antenna effect' and a 'shell effect'¹⁰³.

The energy transfer from Tb^{3+} to Eu^{3+} ion in the $[\text{Eu}/\text{Tb}(\text{tfa})_3(\text{tppo})_2]$ pure chelate and the *in situ* chelate doped in gel glass indicates that the Dexter exchange mechanism is operative in the energy transfer process between ions¹⁰⁴. Pettinari and coworkers^{105,106} showed terbium 4-acylpyrazol-5-onate and its derivatives are luminescent materials, also pointing to the importance of properties such as hydrophobicity, solubility in non-polar solvents and large size of the molecule.

Zhou and coworkers¹⁰⁷ studied a series of 4-acylpyrazolone terbium complexes, $[\text{Tb}(\beta\text{-diketonate})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]$. The triplet states of pmap (20580 cm^{-1}), pmpp (20750 cm^{-1}) and pmip (20370 cm^{-1}) are slightly higher or close to the emitting 5D_4 level (20400 cm^{-1}) of Tb^{3+} , thereby increasing the efficiency of energy transfer and yielding a strong luminescence. On the other hand, the triplet states of pmnp (19300 cm^{-1}) and pmbp (18180 cm^{-1}) are lower than the first emitting excited 5D_4 level, and thus the energy transfer cannot be operative. The first absorption band of a series of 1-phenyl-3-methyl-4-RCO-5-pyrazolone compounds gradually shifts toward the shorter wavelength region as the R group changes from an electron acceptor to an electron donor. In the same way, the photoluminescence quantum efficiency of the terbium complexes increases¹⁰⁸.

A novel bis- β -diketone 2,6-bis(3-phenyl-3-ketopropionyl)pyridine with Eu, Tb, Sm and Gd ions is luminescent. All these rare-earth ions could be sensitized to some extent by the ligand. In particular, the Tb^{3+} complex is an excellent green emitter and may find application in organic light-emitting devices (OLEDs) and medical diagnosis¹⁰⁹.

The complex of *N*-(2-pyridinyl)-3-ketobutyramide with Tb^{3+} in methanol solution can emit the intrinsic fluorescence of Tb^{3+} . When Et_3N and Zn^{2+} are added to the solution, the fluorescence ($\lambda_{\text{ex}} = 329 \text{ nm}$, $\lambda_{\text{fl}} = 546 \text{ nm}$) is significantly enhanced. This sensitive fluorescence enhancement system can be used for the determination of terbium ion¹¹⁰.

4. Samarium

Sm^{3+} β -diketonates show intense luminescence of orange color⁵⁷. Sm^{3+} has an odd-electron configuration ($4f^5$) and it is labeled, therefore, as a Kramer ion due to its electronic

states that are at least doubly degenerated in any ligand field¹¹¹. The maximum number of the Stark components for Kramer ions with $^{2S+1}L_J$ state is $J+1/2$ for any symmetry lower than cubic¹¹². Detailed analyses of the energy levels of Sm^{3+} in several hosts have been reported^{113,114}. The emitting $^4G_{5/2}$ state of the Sm^{3+} ion (*ca* 18021 cm^{-1}) is resonant with a great number of triplet states of several β -diketonate ligands, which allows an efficient energy transfer from the ligand to the rare earth ion ($T \rightarrow \text{Sm}^{3+}$). The sharp bands in the luminescence spectra of samarium complexes consists of transitions from the $^4G_{5/2}$ excited state to the lower energy levels 6H_J ($J = 5/2, 7/2, 9/2, 11/2, 13/2$ and $15/2$) and 6F_J ($J = 1/2$ and $3/2$). The $^4G_{5/2} \rightarrow ^6H_{9/2}$ transition (*ca* 642 nm) is the hypersensitive and intermediate gaps between the emitting $^4G_{5/2}$ level and final 6H_J levels are around 7500 cm^{-1} . Because of the Kramer degeneracy, the low temperature emission pattern should consist of 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 1 and 2 lines, respectively, for each aforementioned manifold, when Sm^{3+} ions occupy a site of low symmetry in the ligand field¹¹⁵.

In a recent PL study, Sm^{3+} β -diketonates with sulfoxide, phosphine oxide and amide ligands showed the characteristic orange emission color of the Sm^{3+} ion¹¹⁶. The emission spectra of these complexes present narrow bands arising from the $^4G_{5/2} \rightarrow ^6H_J$ ($J = 5/2, 7/2, 9/2, 11/2$) transitions with the hypersensitive $^4G_{5/2} \rightarrow ^6H_{9/2}$ transition as a prominent group. An efficient intramolecular energy transfer from the T state of the tta ligand to the emitting $^4G_{5/2}$ state of Sm^{3+} has been observed (Figure 9). The lifetimes (τ) of the emitting level $^4G_{5/2}$ of the Sm complexes are approximately ten times longer than in the

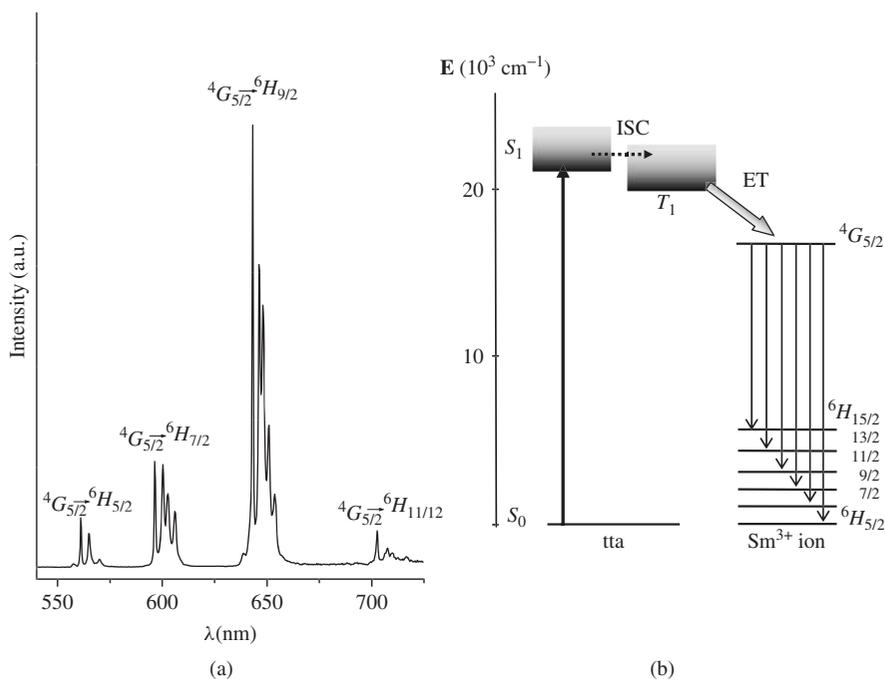


FIGURE 9. Emission spectrum (a) and energy level diagram (b) of the $[\text{Sm}(\text{tta})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]$ complex. Reproduced with permission from Reference 116, Copyright 2002 Elsevier

precursor hydrate $[\text{Sm}(\text{tta})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]$, indicating that radiative processes are operative in all the compounds due to the absence of multiphonon relaxation by coupling with the OH oscillators. The transition ${}^4G_{5/2} \rightarrow {}^6H_{5/2}$ (ca 560 nm) is taken as the reference due to its predominant magnetic dipole character ($\Delta J = 0$). On the other hand, the ${}^4G_{5/2} \rightarrow {}^6H_{9/2}$ transition is magnetic-dipole forbidden and electric-dipole allowed. From this transition the intensity parameter (η_{Sm}) has been determined for $[\text{Sm}(\text{tta})_3(\text{L})_2]$ complexes, where L = dbso, ptso, tppo and pha; η_{Sm} is the ratio between the intensities of the ${}^4G_{5/2} \rightarrow {}^6H_{9/2}$ and ${}^4G_{5/2} \rightarrow {}^6H_{5/2}$ transitions, pointing to the highly polarizable chemical environment around Sm^{3+} in the complexes¹¹⁶.

Fabrication of luminescent polymeric nanoparticles doped with a Sm^{3+} β -diketonate compound by self-organized particle precipitation methods has been recently reported by Tamaki and coworkers¹¹⁷. They point to the importance of miscibility of the lanthanide complex dopant with the polymeric matrix to the particle luminescence. Polystyrene nanoparticles doped with a lanthanide β -diketonate complex possessing phenyl groups present highly uniform luminescence under UV irradiation. The increase of the emission intensities of uncured and cured $[\text{Sm}(\text{tta})_3(\text{phen})]$ /nitrite rubber composites with increase of the complex content has been recently observed. Given the same complex content, the cured composites were found to have higher luminescence intensity. This was attributed to the cross-linking network helping to stabilize the coordination environment of the central Sm^{3+} and improving the energy transfer efficiency to it¹¹⁸. The PL and EL properties of a pmma film doped with the newly synthesized $[\text{Sm}(\text{hfa})_3(\text{phen})_2(\text{MeOH})]$ were studied. The film shows peaks around 564, 598, 645 and 710 nm, characteristic of Sm^{3+} . Due to its good PL properties this composite has been tested for OLED devices¹¹⁹.

An innovative near-infrared-luminescent mesoporous material has been prepared by linking trivalent rare-earth ion complexes ($\text{RE}^{3+} = \text{Pr}^{3+}, \text{Nd}^{3+}, \text{Sm}^{3+}, \text{Er}^{3+}$ and Yb^{3+}) to the ordered mesoporous MCM-41 through 5-(*N,N*-bis-(3-(triethoxysilyl)propyl)ureyl)-1,10-phenanthroline. These materials have the characteristic NIR luminescence of the corresponding RE^{3+} ions, by sensitization from the organic ligands moiety, upon excitation at the absorption wavelengths of the organic ligands. Their good luminescence performance makes them of potential application in optical amplification (operating at 1300 or 1500 nm), laser systems and medical diagnosis¹²⁰. $[\text{RE}(\text{hfnh})_3(\text{phen})]$ complexes, where RE = Eu and Sm, exhibit bright PL due to the characteristic emission from the Eu^{3+} and Sm^{3+} ions. Devices using the two complexes as emitting layers have been fabricated¹²¹.

Organized molecular films of $[\text{RE}(\beta\text{-diketonate})_3(\text{phen})]$ complexes have been fabricated by the Langmuir–Blodgett films (LB) technology, where $\text{RE}^{3+} = \text{Sm}, \text{Eu}$ and Tb , and β -diketonate = acac, tfa, hfa and tta¹²². The luminescence lifetimes of these complexes were measured by the laser-induced luminescence decay and it was observed that the lifetimes of the complexes in LB films were longer than that in solution and solid powder¹²². A new methodology for the rapid optimization of the luminescence conditions of the thin-film sample in arrays of microwells has been used. The results have shown that a multi-parallel approach is a valid possibility for luminescence measurements and represents a tool to rapidly optimize the luminescence conditions. The intramolecular and intermolecular energy transfer processes in aggregates of $[\text{Sm}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{phen})]$ and $[\text{RE}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{phen})]$ (RE = La, Gd, Tb, Y) co-doped pmma films make the cofluorescence effect operative¹²³.

5. Dysprosium

The PL spectrum of the recently synthesized $[\text{Dy}(\text{pm})_3(\text{tppo})_2]$ shows the characteristic yellow emission band at 572 nm and blue emission band at 480 nm, corresponding to the

${}^4F_{9/2} \rightarrow {}^6H_{13/2}$ and ${}^4F_{9/2} \rightarrow {}^6H_{15/2}$ transitions of Dy^{3+} , respectively. The antenna effect was adduced to discuss the energy transfer mechanism between the ligand and the central Dy^{3+} ion¹²⁴.

The luminescence of $[Dy(acac)_3tatbp]$ was investigated, where the alkyl substituents on the tatbp porphyrin ligand ranged from C_6H_{13} to $C_{18}H_{37}$ ¹²⁵. Quantum yields of the $S_1 \rightarrow S_0$ fluorescence are in the range 0.26–0.28 and the fluorescence lifetimes are in the range 0.013–0.019 ms at room temperature. The phosphorescence bands of the complex at 77 K appear at 714 nm. The phosphorescence of the ligand at low and room temperature did not appear in the spectra. These materials are of potential application in extremely high-density optical recording, frequency domain optical storage, optical frequency conversion, superconductivity, information processing and transmission.

6. Thulium

The photophysical analysis of the excitation and absorption spectra of $[Tm(ppa)_3(H_2O)_2]$, an α -substituted β -diketonate investigated by Serra and coworkers^{126,127}, showed a broad band centered around 335 nm, which is ascribed to the complex, since the ppa absorbance maximum is centered at 296 nm. The emission spectra ($\lambda_{exc} = 335$ nm) presented the characteristic bands of Tm^{3+} due to the ${}^1G_4 \rightarrow {}^3H_6$ (478 nm), ${}^1G_4 \rightarrow {}^3F_4$ (650 nm), ${}^1G_4 \rightarrow {}^3H_5$ (770 nm) and ${}^3H_4 \rightarrow {}^3H_6$ (790 nm) transitions. The PL spectrum of $[Gd(ppa)_3(H_2O)_2]$ shows the triplet state of the ppa transition at 19200 cm^{-1} .

The spectral hole-burning properties of Tm^{3+} β -diketonates blended in a pmma matrix has been reported. Persistent spectral hole burning was observed for the ${}^3H_4(1) \rightarrow {}^3H_6(1)$ transition of Tm^{3+} near 795 nm in these materials. The holewidth was found to be in the range 180–360 MHz and the hole lifetime is longer than 10 h at 1.4 K. A complex hole profile which is best described by the superposition of two Lorentzians has been observed. Temperature cycling experiments have been performed. The maximum annealing temperature was determined for the complexes, and its correlation with the size of the side groups has been established. Spectroscopic results indicate glass-like properties for these materials, i.e. a high degree of disorder in the Tm^{3+} coordination surroundings. The materials have large inhomogeneous broadening, and certainly deserve further investigation for possible hole-burning frequency- and time-domain storage and other applications¹²⁸.

C. Electroluminescence of RE^{3+} β -Diketonates

Electroluminescence (EL) is defined as a non-thermal generation of light resulting from the application of an electric field to a substance¹²⁹. This phenomenon was first observed by Destriau in 1936 when a large electric field was applied to ZnS ¹³⁰. Since the work of Tang and VanSlyke¹³¹ in 1987 and Burroughes and coworkers¹³² in 1990, EL was observed in a multilayer device containing an organic compound as emitting layer (OLED); this field has rapidly established itself as a new branch of applied science. The first organic light-emitting device containing RE^{3+} β -diketonate complexes was reported by Kido and coworkers⁵ using the Tb^{3+} -acac as emitting layer⁵.

The simplest OLED is a device consisting of a single organic layer sandwiched between the anode and the cathode. For a compound to be used in a single-layer device it must have high PL quantum efficiency and good bipolar charge-transport properties of holes and electrons through the organic layer. However, to improve the charge transport and injection in devices additional layers are generally necessary of a hole and/or of an electron-transport material^{131,133}, leading to the two-layer or three-layer OLED (Figure 10). It is important to mention that the hole transport layer (HTL) can also help to block the migration of excitons from the emitting layer. The most extensively used molecules as electron

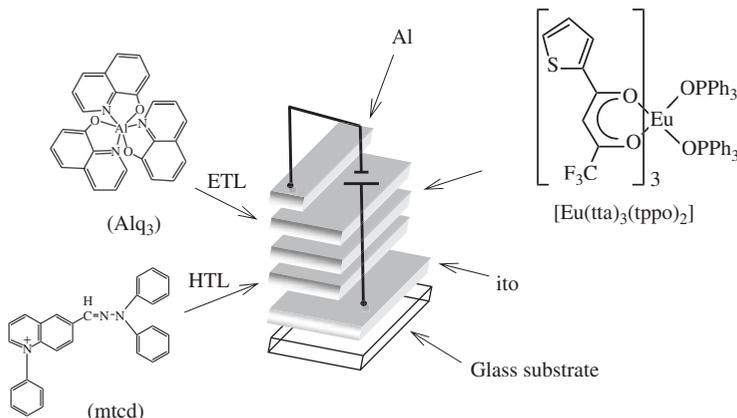


FIGURE 10. $[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{tppo})_2]$ complex used as the emitter in a three-layer OLED cell structure, sandwiched between an ito cathode and an aluminum anode¹³⁴. Reproduced with permission from Reference 134, Copyright 2002 Sociedade Brasileira de Física

transport materials in OLEDs are bppo and Alq_3 . However, pvk, mtcd and tpd have been also used as hole-transport materials.

The fabrication and characterization of red emitting triple-layer electroluminescent organic devices using vacuum deposited $[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{tppo})_2]$ as emitting layer has been described¹³⁴. Figures 11a and 11b shown a comparison between the EL spectrum of the ito/mtcd/ $[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{tppo})_2]$ / Alq_3/Al OLED device and the PL spectrum taken from a $[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_3(\text{tppo})_2]$ thermally deposited thin film, under excitation at 350 nm. These spectra recorded at room temperature are similar. Moreover, the typical Alq_3 wide emission band, peaked at 520 nm, is absent in the PL spectrum, indicating that the energy transfer process from the triplet of tta ligand to the Eu^{3+} ion is quite efficient.

Although several methods may be used to fabricate the organic layers in OLEDs, such as thermal evaporation, Langmuir–Blodgett deposition or spin coating from solutions, RE^{3+} β -diketonates usually are deposited by thermal evaporation techniques, under high vacuum (*ca* 10^{-5} Pa); thus, volatility and thermal stability of the diketonates are required⁵.

The operating mechanism in OLEDs is described as the injection of electrons from the cathode (usually a low-work-function metal such as Al or an alloy such as Mg:Ag), which are transported into the organic layer via the LUMO, whereas holes from the anode (usually ito) are injected and transported via the HOMO. Electrons and holes recombine within the organic emitting layer. In these devices the energy gap and ionization potential of RE^{3+} compounds are generally estimated by optical and electrochemical techniques, as described by Hümmelgen and coworkers¹³⁵. Based on these results it has been possible to construct the energy level diagrams of HOMO and LUMO states for device components, which were correlated to useful quantities such as the Al and ito electrode work functions. The energy diagram is important for further understanding and optimization of the device performance.

OLEDs are nowadays the most important type of light source for artificial lighting, making them potential candidates in the development of full-color flat panel display devices. Challenging problems to be addressed are emission color, emission efficiency and device lifetime. The emission color problem results from the broad emission bands exhibited by electroluminescent devices containing organic emitting layers, since pure and sharp emission bands from these materials, a requisite for display applications, are

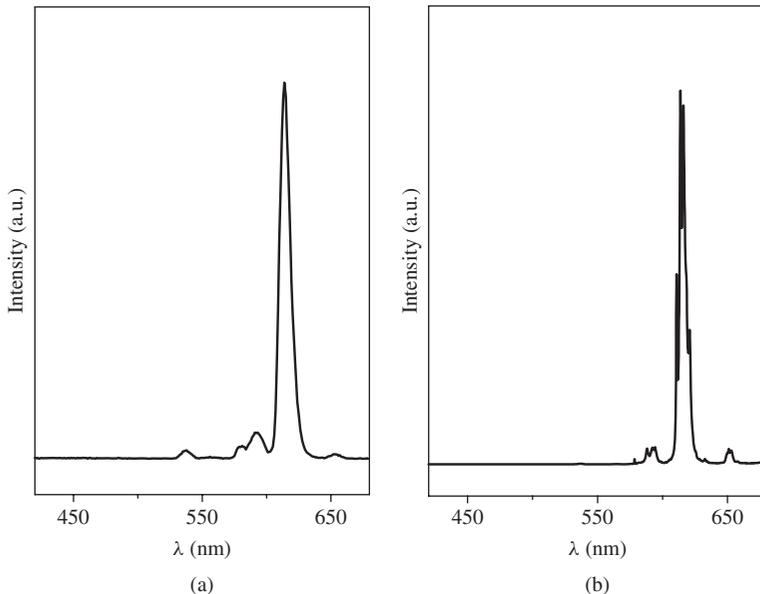


FIGURE 11. (a) EL spectrum of a Eu^{3+} complex as emitting layer in the ito/mcd/[Eu(tta)₃(tppo)₂]/Alq/Al OLED device with bias voltage of 22 V and (b) PL spectrum of the [Eu(tta)₃(tppo)₂] complex thin film. Reproduced with permission from Reference 134, Copyright 2002 Sociedade Brasileira de Física

difficult to obtain, and consequently, OLEDs based on these materials usually exhibit no pure emission colors. To overcome this problem, OLEDs using RE^{3+} compounds as the emitting layer have been extensively investigated⁵. As discussed in Section IV.B.1, the most important emission bands in RE^{3+} ions arise from intraconfigurational transitions which are extremely sharp, leading to almost monochromatic light emission²⁰. Besides, RE^{3+} β -diketonates provide a significant improvement in the internal quantum efficiencies. In OLEDs using fluorescent organic compounds as emitting layers, the energy of the excited T states usually are completely degraded by thermal deactivation without light emission, limiting the internal quantum efficiency. On the other hand, for devices using RE^{3+} β -diketonates as emitting layer, the theoretical quantum efficiencies may be extremely high because the T states of the ligand may be closely matched to or slightly above the RE^{3+} emitting levels (Figure 7). These excited ligand states that are generated by carrier recombination may transfer their energy efficiently to the central RE^{3+} ion, which undergoes the characteristic radiative emitting process²⁶. In this case, the diketonate ligands may act as an ‘antenna’ sensitizing the luminescence of the RE^{3+} ions. These properties make RE^{3+} β -diketonates promising candidates for full color flat-panel displays, which require pure red, green and blue emissions.

The biggest challenge today for the EL devices containing RE^{3+} β -diketonates is the increase of efficiency and stability of the devices. Double layer devices, such as ito/tpd/[Eu β -diketonate]/Al, have demonstrated the ability of the RE^{3+} β -diketonates to act also as electron transporters, despite the large electron energy barrier between the Al electrode Fermi level and the RE^{3+} β -diketonate LUMO level.

In RE³⁺ β -diketonates certain neutral Lewis base ligands coordinated to the central metal ions act as synergic agents, which not only saturate the first coordination sphere of the RE³⁺ ions but also improve the fluorescence intensity, volatility and stability of the rare-earth complex. For EL applications these ligands also improve the charge mobility of the RE³⁺ complexes in the devices. For example, in EL devices of Tb³⁺ acylpyrazolonates having a neutral ligand, the EL spectra exhibit both the light-emitting layer and the hole-transport layer, while the EL devices without a neutral ligand display a pure green color, coming solely from the light-emitting layer, thus demonstrating the higher electron-transport ability of the compounds with neutral Lewis bases¹³⁶. Zhang and coworkers¹³⁷ fabricated a novel OLED containing a complex functionalized by a carbazole fragment, [Eu(dbm)₃(hcpybm)], showing improved hole transporting ability as compared to a device based on the unfunctionalized complex [Eu(dbm)₃pybm]. This demonstrates that chemical modification of the neutral ligand may improve the balancing injection, transport and recombination of charge carriers in OLEDs containing RE³⁺ β -diketonates as emitting layers. The most frequently used neutral ligands are tppo, bipy, phen and their derivatives. New β -diketones and neutral ligands are being synthesized, to fabricate high performance OLEDs. Recently, 1-(4'-(5-(4-tolyl)-1,3,4-oxadiazol-2-yl)biphenyl-4-yl)-4,4-trifluorobutane-1,3-dione (mpbdftfa) with an electro-transporting oxadiazole group has been prepared. Its europium complex exhibits high yield and high thermal stability, which makes it a potential candidate for fabrication of red-emitting OLEDs¹³⁸.

Bian and coworkers¹³⁹ reported the fabrication of a four-layer device by using the vacuum deposited film of the Eu³⁺ complex as the emitting layer, Alq₃ as electron-transporting layer, bcp as hole-blocking layer and tpd as a hole-transporting layer. This device, with a luminance of *ca* 230 cd m⁻², was more efficient than the more common ones containing two or three layers.

Thermal evaporation is one of the most efficient methods for the preparation of diketonate complex layers. However, many of these compounds are thermally unstable at high temperature and require an alternative method. Milder conditions are attained on incorporating such compounds into polymer host materials, followed by thin film deposition by the spin coating method. In these cases, the luminance of OLED devices is comparable to those measured for devices fabricated using small molecules and polymer blends.

Other advantages in using RE³⁺ β -diketonates doped into polymers are: (i) the polymer matrices generally form better films than the small molecules; (ii) some polymers can act as charge transporters, improving the EL phenomenon—for example, poly(*N*-vinylcarbazole) (pvk) acts as a hole transporter exhibiting a mobility comparable to the hole mobilities of small molecule materials such as tpd¹³⁹; and (iii) the polymer-RE³⁺ energy transfer may be observed when there is an overlap between the emission spectrum of the polymer used as matrix and the absorption spectrum of the antenna ligand coordinated to the RE³⁺ ion. It is important to mention that the electron mobility of pvk is negligible and, consequently, it is also employed as an electron blocking layer¹⁴⁰. In contrast, the higher electron mobility of Alq₃ makes OLED devices fabricated with small molecules often exhibiting higher performance than using polymers.

The most popular among the polymer matrices used for RE³⁺ diketonate doping in EL devices is pvk^{140–143}. An efficient energy transfer from the pvk host to the Eu³⁺ ion in the [Eu(fod)₃mk] complex, leading to high intensity electroluminescence, has been reported by Wang and Samuel¹⁴². This behavior reflects the spectral overlap between pvk and the mk ligand. Acylpyrazolonates are an interesting class of β -diketones, containing a pyrazole ring fused to a chelating arm¹³⁶. A bilayer OLED, using the blue-fluorescent [Y(qipr)₃(bipy)] complex as emitting material and pvk as hole-transporting material, emits bright green light instead of blue light, which has been attributed to the exciplex

formation at the solid interface between the pvk matrix and $[Y(qipr)_3(bipy)]$ dopant^{136,140}. O'Riordan and coworkers¹⁴⁴ reported on fabrication of devices presenting the configuration ito/pedot/pvk/Al and ito/pedot/pvk:[Eu(dbm)₃(phen)]/Ca/Al using polymer solution spin coating techniques. The benefits caused by pedot are planarization of the ito layer and reduction in the hole injection barrier at the pvk/anode interface. When polymers are used as host, the concentration of doping RE³⁺ compounds is usually required to be low for both EL and PL processes due to the interaction between molecules that cause luminescence quenching^{59,65,145}. Furthermore, in some cases the rare-earth emission overlaps with the emission from the host polymer, leading to a broadened band.

Some devices using RE³⁺ diketonate doping in the hole or electron transporter layers of small molecular materials have also been fabricated¹⁴⁶. However, in contrast to polymer doped devices, the organic layers are sequentially deposited under high vacuum. OLEDs containing RE³⁺ diketonates doped in the bcp layer have been fabricated to take advantage of the wide energy gap in bcp which supports bipolar carrier transport. Only a few studies of dinuclear luminescent compounds as emitting layer in OLEDs have been reported, probably due to the close proximity between RE³⁺ centers in the complexes which leads to cross-relaxation luminescence quenching¹⁴¹.

One of the most interesting features observed in OLEDs based on RE³⁺ diketonate complexes is the presence of electrophosphorescence (EP). This phenomenon occurs in electroluminescent devices when the emission arises from a *T* state¹⁴⁷. It is noted that the emitted color by this device depends on the ratio between the rare-earth EL sharp peaks and the EP broad emission band from the *T* → *S* transition of the tta ligand. An advantage of this system is that it can be used to obtain different colors by simply changing the applied voltage.

OLEDs have been fabricated based on the RE³⁺ *tetrakis*(β-diketonate) anionic complexes as emitting layers (e.g. Li[Eu(tta)₄], Na[Eu(tta)₄], K[Eu(tta)₄] and (pyH)⁺[Eu(tta)₄]^{148,149}. Most EL investigations in RE³⁺ β-diketonates are centered on Eu³⁺, Tb³⁺ and Sm³⁺ compounds with acac, dbm or tta as ligands, whereas works reporting the fabrication of OLEDs based on Nd³⁺, Er³⁺, Tm³⁺, Pr³⁺ and Yb³⁺ ions are rather scarce¹. OLEDs based on Nd³⁺ and Er³⁺ β-diketonates as emitting layers exhibit infrared emission at 1340 and 1530 nm, respectively, that are assigned to the intraconfigurational ⁴F_{3/2} → ⁴I_{11/2} and ⁴I_{13/2} → ⁴I_{15/2} transitions^{150,151}. Of particular importance is the emission at 1530 nm of Er³⁺ due to its high relevance to optical-fiber communication.

[Dy(acac)₃(phen)] and [Dy(pm)₃(tppo)₂], where pm = 1-phenyl-3-methyl-4-*i*-butyryl-5-pyrazolone, have been used as emitting layer in OLEDs^{151,152}. The EL spectra of these devices consist of a yellow emission band at 572 nm and a blue one at 480 nm, corresponding to the ⁴F_{9/2} → ⁶H_{13/2} and ⁴F_{9/2} → ⁶H_{15/2} transition of the Dy³⁺ ion, respectively. An appropriate tuning of the blue/yellow intensity ratio can presumably accomplish a white luminescence.

A significant step in the development of highly efficient OLEDs consists of the addition of phosphorescent dopants to generate both the singlet and triplet excitons as photons^{137–140}. This innovation has led to near-quantitative internal emission efficiencies in OLEDs that are based on small organic molecules.

Bazan and coworkers¹⁵³ incorporated Eu³⁺ β-diketonates (acac, dbmim, dnm and bzac) into conjugated polymers. Pure red-emitting LEDs with a quantum efficiency of 1.1% have been made by doping pCNmhp with [Eu(dnm)₃phen]. Blue- and green-emitting LEDs have also been made using pCNmhp doped and doped with coumarin 6, respectively. The research could lead to the fabrication of high quality full color displays. Furthermore, RE³⁺ polymer blends could be quite useful as a source of monochromatic emission in photonic crystals. Kuzmina and Eliseeva¹⁵⁴ designed OLEDs based on Eu³⁺, Tb³⁺ and Tm³⁺ ions with various β-diketonate ligands and noted that the electroluminescence efficiency

TABLE 7. Some OLED configurations and their luminance under optimal conditions

OLED configuration ^a	Maximum luminance (cd m ⁻²)	Reference
ito/tpd/cbp:dcjtb:[Eu(tta) ₃ tmphen]1:0.2:5%/bcp/Li:bcp(2%)/V ₂ O ₅ /tpd/cbp:dcjtb:[Eu(tta) ₃ tmphen](1:0.2:5%)/bcpAlq ₃ /LiF/Al	3000	155
ito/tpd/[Tb(pmip) ₃ (tppo) ₂]/Alq ₃ /LiF/Al	2500	156
ito/tpd/dcjtb:[Eu(dbm) ₃ tmphen]:cbp(0.2%:5%:1)/bcpAlq ₃ /LiF/Al	2300	155
ito/tapc/[Eu(dbm) ₃]:bcp(1:1)/bcp/Alq ₃ / Mg:Ag(10:1)/Ag	2123	157
ito/npb/[Eu(tta) ₃ (dppz)]:cbp(2%)/bcp/Alq ₃ / Mg0.9:Ag0.1	2046	158
ito/tpd/[Eu(dbm) ₃ (Bath)]:dcm(0.8 wt%)/Mg0.9:Ag0.1	2000	159
ito/tpd/[Eu(dbm) ₃ (tpip)]/bcp/Alq ₃ / Mg0.9:Ag0.1/Ag	1305	160
ito/tpd/[Eu(hfnh) ₃ (phen)]:cbp(10%)/bcp/Alq ₃ /LiF/Al	1132	146
ito/tpd/cbp:[Eu(tta) ₃ tmphen](1%:1)/bcp/Li:bcp(2%)/V ₂ O ₅ /tpd/cbp:[Eu(tta) ₃ tmphen](1%:1)/bcpAlq ₃ /LiF/Al	1005	155
ito/tpd/[Eu(dbm) ₃ tmphen]:cbp(5%:1)/bcpAlq ₃ /LiF/Al	930	155
ito/tpd/[Tb(pmip) ₃ (tppo) ₂]/Alq ₃ /Al	920	161
ito/tpd/cpb:[Eu(tta) ₃ nphen]/bcp/Alq ₃ /LiF/Al	800	162
ito/Cupc/[Dy(pm) ₃ (tppo) ₂]/bcp/Alq ₃ /LiF/Al	524	163
ito/tpd/[Eu(dbm) ₃ phen]:pbd/Alq ₃ / Mg:Ag.	460	5
ito/tpd/[Eu(dbm) ₃ (bath)]/oxd7/Al ^b	460	133
ito/tpd/[Eu(dtp) ₃ (bath)]/Alq ₃ /Al:Li	450	164
ito/pvk:pbd:[Eu(tta) ₃ (Phen)](0.7 mol%)/bcp/Ca:Al	417	165
ito/tpd/Eu(tta) ₃ Eu(pyNO) ₂ Eu(tta) ₃ :cbp/bcp/(Alq ₃ /LiF/Al	340	166
ito/tpd/[Eu(dbm) ₃ (oxd-pybm)]/LiF/Al ^c	322	167
ito/tpd/[Eu(dbm) ₃ L]/bcp/Alq ₃ / Mg:Ag/Ag	230	139
ito/tpd/[Eu(dbm) ₃ car-pybm]/tpbi/LiF/Al	200	137
ito/pvk/[Tb(mtp) ₃ phen]/Alq ₃ /Al.	152	5
ito/pedot/pvk:[Eu(dbm) ₃ phen]/Ca/Al	130	144
ito/[Eu(tta) ₃ phen]:pvk/Mg:In	100	5
ito/[Tb(acac) ₃ (Cl-phen)]/Be(bq) ₂ /Al:Li/Al	95	168
ito/tpd/[Tb(acac) ₃ (bath)]/Alq ₃ /Al	77	169
ito/pvk/pvk:pbd:[Eu(tfa) ₃ (Phen)](10:6:6)/pbd/Al	68	170
ito/tpd/pvk:pbd:[Eu(tfa) ₃ (Phen)](10:6:5)/pbd/Al	63	171
ito/pedot/pvk:[Eu(dbm) ₃ phen)]/Al	62	144
ito/pvk/pvk:pbd:[Tb(tfa) ₃ phen]/pbd/Al	58	172
ito/tpd/[Tb(acac) ₃ (aap)]/Alq ₃ /Al	56	173
ito/pvk:Na[Eu(tta) ₄](5wt%)/oxd7/Alq ₃ /Al ^b	37	174

^a Layers are ordered from the cathode to the anode and are separated by a solidus; the components of a mixed layer are separated by a colon.

^b oxd7 = 1,3-bis[4-(*t*-butylphenyl)-1,3,4-oxadiazolyl]benzene.

^c oxd = 2-(2-pyridyl)benzimidazole.

depends on factors such as the structure of new highly luminescent RE³⁺ compounds, the OLED architecture (ETL, HTL, cathode, layer quality and thickness) and the chemical, thermal and electrochemical stability of all the materials used in the EL devices. In Table 7 are listed diverse OLED configurations and their luminance under optimal conditions.

D. Triboluminescence of RE³⁺ β -Diketonate Complexes

Triboluminescence (TL) is the phenomenon of light emission during the application of a mechanical stress or by fracture of crystals in a solid sample¹⁷⁵. The materials presenting this behavior are promising for application in real-time structural damage sensors¹⁷⁶.

However, up to now, no fully clear mechanism by which TL occurs has been presented. Some works suggest that TL is a consequence of a recombination of charges separated during fracture of a crystal belonging to a non-centrosymmetric space group¹⁷⁷. On the other hand, Cotton and coworkers^{7, 178} showed that centric compounds can exhibit TL, and they pointed to two non-centric compounds, at least, which show no TL at room temperature. However, TL in centrosymmetric compounds have been generally assigned to impurities or disorder of some atoms in the molecular structure^{1, 8, 179}.

Most TL studies are centered on enolate compounds, in particular, rare-earth β -diketonates. Present evidence points to morpholinium tetrakis(dibenzoylmethanato)europate (III) and triethylammonium tetrakis(dibenzoylmethanato)europate(III) as the first and second most efficient triboluminescent compounds, respectively¹. In these cases the coexistence of disorder in the chelating ring and the non-centrosymmetric crystal structures may contribute to major charge separation upon cleavage and, consequently, to higher luminescence intensity.

Generally, TL spectra of diketonate complexes are characterized by the metal ion-centered transitions, which exhibit similar position and spectral profiles as those photoluminescent ones¹⁸⁰. The TL spectra of trivalent europium diketonates usually display only those intraconfigurational $^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_J$ ($J = 0-4$) transitions which are dominated by the hypersensitive $^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ transition. In general, the PL is stronger than the TL and as a consequence only the high intensity transitions are observed in the TL spectra.

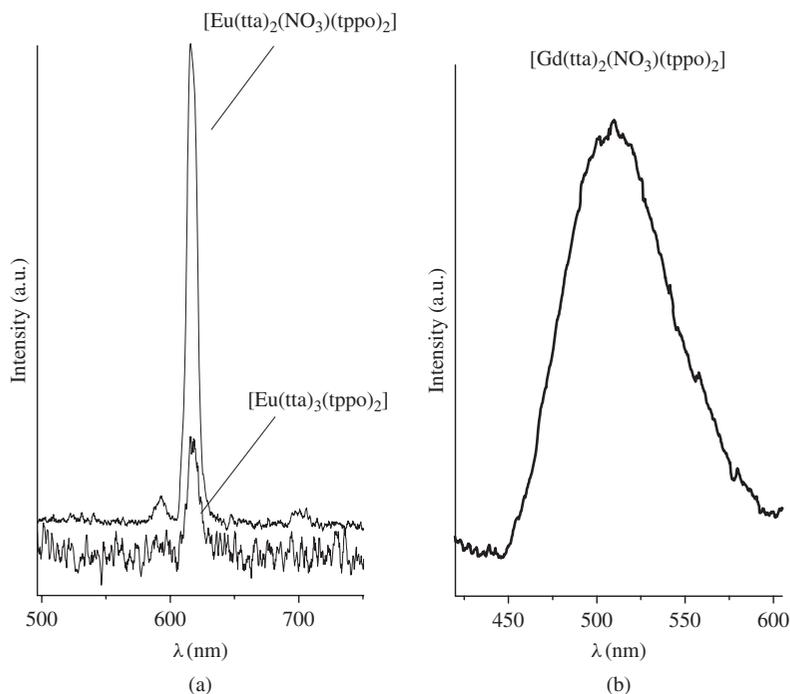


FIGURE 12. Triboluminescence spectra recorded for the sample in solid state, at *ca* 298 K: (a) TL spectra of $[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_2(\text{tppo})_2]$ and $[\text{Eu}(\text{tta})_2(\text{tppo})_2(\text{NO}_3)]$, and (b) TL spectrum of $[\text{Gd}(\text{tta})_2(\text{tppo})_2(\text{NO}_3)]$. Reproduced with permission from Reference 38, Copyright 2008 Elsevier

TL phenomena in RE^{3+} β -diketonates have been explained as a result of intramolecular energy transfer from the ligand excited states to the RE^{3+} ion during the fracture process (Section IV.A). However, only recently Teotonio and coworkers³⁸ have presented experimental data that confirm this mechanism. The TL spectrum of $[Gd(tta)_2(tppo)_2(NO_3)]$ is the first reported tribophosphorescence (TP) spectrum of a diketonate complex (Figure 12). According to the experimental evidence presented by the Gd^{3+} complex, TL for europium complexes may be occurring by the following processes: (i) breakage of crystals, (ii) ligand excitation, (iii) energy transfer from the ligand to the europium ion and (iv) emission from the Eu^{3+} ion. Tribophosphorescence from the $[Gd(tta)_2(tppo)_2(NO_3)]$ complex also suggests that, at least for the similar $[Eu(tta)_2(tppo)_2(NO_3)]$ complex, the energy transfer from the ligand to the Eu^{3+} ion is primarily involving the tta triplet state and one excited $^{2S+1}L_J$ level of the Eu^{3+} ion as energy donor and acceptor, respectively. However, the excitation process of diketonate ligands in the Eu^{3+} complexes is not fully clear. One proposed mechanism suggests that the voltage developed during the fracture is sufficient to promote a gas discharge that is followed by the emission of light, exciting β -diketonate ligands coordinated to the Eu^{3+} ion¹⁸¹. Table 8 summarizes some triboluminescent rare-earth diketonates reported in the literature. It is worth mentioning that most of these works deal with TL of Eu^{3+} β -diketonates emitting red light when fractured. In fact, TL studies of other complexes, such as the green-emitting Tb^{3+} enolates and the orange-emitting Sm^{3+} enolates, are rather scarce.

TABLE 8. Triboluminescent RE^{3+} diketonates

RE^{3+} diketonate ^a	TL emission transition (λ_{max} , nm)	Reference
(dmpy) ⁺ [Sm(tta) ₄] ⁻	$^4G_{5/2} \rightarrow ^6H_{9/2}$ (645.4)	182
(tmpy) ⁺ [Sm(tta) ₄] ⁻	$^4G_{5/2} \rightarrow ^6H_{9/2}$ (645.5)	182
(Et ₃ NH) ⁺ [Eu(dbm) ₄] ⁻	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (613.0)	183
(HOCH ₂ CH ₂) ₂ NH ₂ ⁺ [Eu(dbm) ₄] ⁻	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (613.0)	184
(Me) ₂ NH ⁺ [Eu(dbm) ₄] ⁻	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (614.0)	184
(BnMe ₂ NH) ⁺ [Eu(dbm) ₄] ⁻	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (613.0)	184
(C ₄ H ₈ NH ₂) ⁺ [Eu(dbm) ₄] ⁻	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (616.0)	184
(imd _z) ⁺ [Eu(dbm) ₄] ⁻	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (612.9)	185
(dmpy) ⁺ [Eu(tta) ₄] ⁻	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (612.7)	186
(4-mpy) ⁺ [Eu(tta) ₄] ⁻	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (612.5)	186
(miq) ⁺ [Eu(tta) ₄] ⁻	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (612.6)	186
(1,2,6tmpy) ⁺ [Eu(tta) ₄] ⁻	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (611.7)	186
(morph) ⁺ [Eu(tta) ₄] ⁻	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (614.0)	187
[Eu(acac) ₃ (H ₂ O)]	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (613.0)	181
[Eu(tta) ₃ bipy]	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (611.2)	188
[Eu(tta) ₃ dia]	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (611.2)	188
[Eu(tta) ₃ (5-phenyl-phen)]	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (611.1)	189
[Eu(tta) ₃ (tppo) ₂]	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (616.0)	38
[Eu(tta) ₂ (tppo) ₂ (NO ₃)]	$^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ (618.0)	38
[Gd(tta) ₂ (tppo) ₂ (NO ₃)]	$T_1 \rightarrow S_0$ (510.0)	38
[Tb(acac) ₃ (H ₂ O)]	$^5D_4 \rightarrow ^7F_5$ (545.0)	181
[Tb(bfa) ₂ (tppo) ₂ (NO ₃)]	$^5D_4 \rightarrow ^7F_5$ (552.0)	190

^a C₄H₈NH₂ = pyrrolidinium; dia = 4,5-diazafluoren-9-one; dmpy = 1,2-dimethylpyridinium; imd_z = imidazolium; miq = *N*-methylisoquinolinium; morph = morpholinium; mpy = 1-methylpyridinium; tmpy = 1,2,6-trimethylpyridinium.

Rare-earth diketonates incorporated into polymers that result in new triboluminescent materials have been investigated by Takada and coworkers¹⁸⁹. Although some RE^{3+} compounds exhibit no TL in powder form, the TL phenomenon has been observed when these compounds are dispersed in a polymer matrix and the TL mechanism is added to electron impact caused by discharge due to a high electric field arising from frictional electrification between the film and the substrate.

V. LUMINESCENCE INVOLVING s, p AND d METAL BLOCK ENOLATES

A. d-Transition Metal Compounds

1. Photoluminescence of d-transition metal enolates

The luminescence spectral data of d-transition elements are very different from those of the RE^{3+} ions. Ligand field interactions have typically the following magnitudes: $3d^N$ (*ca* 15000 cm^{-1}), $4d^N$ (*ca* 20000 cm^{-1}) and $5d^N$ (*ca* 25000 cm^{-1}), while for RE^{3+} ions *ca* 200 cm^{-1} is the typical value. Vibronic interactions are also considerably larger in compounds with these elements, usually leading to a strong coupling regime. These facts produce considerable homogeneous broadening of d–d absorption and emission bands. On the other hand, the spin–orbit interaction is rather small, mainly in the first-row transition metal ions, meaning that the total spin and orbital angular momentum quantum numbers *S* and *L*, respectively, behave as good quantum numbers. Therefore, in the presence of a spin-independent ligand field, the usual electric dipole selection rule on the multiplicity applies.

The transition d-metal β -diketonates present absorption bands in the UV-visible region assigned to the following electronic transitions (Figure 13): (i) d–d transitions arising from ligand field interactions, (ii) intraligand transition ($\pi \rightarrow \pi^*$) arising from molecular orbitals localized on the β -diketonate ligand and (iii) charge transfer transitions (LMCT or MLCT) involving an electron transition from the ligand to the metal ion or from the metal ion to the ligand, respectively^{191,192}.

The transition d-metal enolate complexes generally exhibit no luminescence, and as a consequence there are few studies reported in the literature about the photoluminescence properties of these compounds. Indeed, the d-metal β -diketonate complexes are

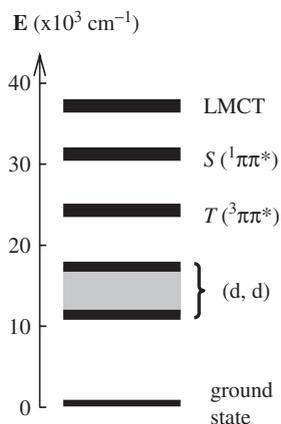


FIGURE 13. Typical energy level diagram of the main excited states of a d-metal complex¹⁹². Reproduced with permission from Reference 192, Copyright 1997 Elsevier

characterized by different types of electronic states and by inefficient radiative processes. The excited state of a complex populated by direct excitation or by a sensitization process can be deactivated by an efficient non-radiative process or by a photochemical reaction. Nevertheless, the use of β -diketonate chelates as luminescent sensitizers for the rare-earth complexes that have been extensively studied¹ has encouraged the investigation of the photoluminescence and electroluminescence properties of the d-metal β -diketonate complexes.

The emission spectra of chromium acetylacetonate and several derivatives in dilute crystals have been obtained at 4 K. Intramolecular vibrations of energies 270, 360, 459 and 630 cm^{-1} have been identified. Evidence for the absence of thermal equilibrium in the 2E state has been presented¹⁹³. Room and low temperature magnetic circular dichroism in the intraligand spin-forbidden singlet–triplet $\pi-\pi^*$ transition for the coordinated diketonate ligands were observed for the Ni^{2+} β -diketonate with a chelated imino or nitronyl nitroxide radical, but not for the Ni^{2+} β -diketonate without the radical ligands. This is elucidated by the borrowing mechanism from the singlet–singlet $\pi-\pi^*$ transition through the hypothetical interligand β -diketonate-to-radical charge transfer (LLCT) in contrast to the Cr^{3+} complexes^{194–196}.

The last decade has seen great interest in the study of RE^{3+} β -diketonates which show luminescence in the near-infrared (NIR) region¹⁹⁷. Recently, Ward¹⁹⁸ presented a review on the PL properties of d–f heteronuclear assemblies in which a strong light absorbing d-block chromophore is used as an antenna group to generate sensitized luminescence from NIR emitting Yb^{3+} , Nd^{3+} and Er^{3+} ions following d \rightarrow f photoinduced energy transfer. The ability of strongly absorbing d-block chromophores to sensitize low-energy 4f–4f transitions of NIR emitting RE^{3+} ions has been well established and important criteria for optimizing the energy-transfer process have been established. Major goals now include (i) using the tricks that have been developed for dramatically extending the NIR luminescence lifetime in other situations, and (ii) making water-stable d–f systems which allow long-wavelength excitation (700 nm or longer) to be used to generate long-lived NIR luminescence for biological imaging.

Kunkely and Vogler¹⁹⁹ reported on the excited state properties of $[\text{Cu}(\text{hfa})\text{bta}]$, with the absorption at 324 nm assigned to a spin-allowed $\text{Cu}^+ \rightarrow \pi^*$ bta MLCT transition. The solid state complex shows a broad emission band at 601 nm arising from MLCT. Besides, the photochemical behavior of this complex is in accordance with MLCT instead of LMCT.

In the last decade, several compounds based on heavy metal ions, such as Ir^{3+} , have attracted attention due to their potential applications as dopant in OLEDs²⁰⁰, producing blue emission with relatively short excited-state lifetime, high PL efficiency and tunable emission wavelengths. In particular, there is a current effort to synthesize blue-emitting Ir^{3+} -based complexes. Among these compounds, those containing the acac ligand are notable examples for blue-emitting materials with potential application as emitting layer in OLEDs. Ir^{3+} β -diketonates play an important role as a layer in the development of highly efficient OLEDs due to the possibility of harvesting both the singlet and triplet excitons as light emission²⁰¹. However, for fabrication of efficient electrophosphorescence devices the T state of the phosphorescent heavy metal ions guest should be below the one of the conjugated polymer host²⁰².

The excited state properties of $[\text{Ir}(\text{CO})_2\text{acac}]$ have also been studied in dilute solutions that absorbs only in the UV region, exhibiting a greenish luminescence (*ca* 480 nm) which arises from the intraligand T state of the acac ligand. At 77 K these solutions turn blue owing to the presence of oligomers which are characterized by strong metal–metal interactions and display a red emission at 662 nm (fluorescence) and 815 nm (phosphorescence)²⁰³.

Recently Zhao and coworkers²⁰⁴ investigated a series of new Ir³⁺ complexes based on quinoline derivatives and different β -diketonate ligands. It has been observed that the PL efficiency is improved on replacing acac with pmip. This behavior has also been observed for the electrophosphorescence properties. The explanation is that the *T* state of pmip (*ca* 23000 cm⁻¹) is higher than the one for acac (*ca* 22200 cm⁻¹). Consequently, for Ir³⁺ complexes containing the pmip ligand the emission is dominated by MLCT $d\pi(\text{Ir})-\pi^*(\text{C}\wedge\text{N})$, where (C \wedge N) represents the quinoline derivatives.

Rho and Ha²⁰⁵ synthesized a series of Ir³⁺ complexes with a variety of imidazole-based ligands (L = dpi, tmspi). The [Ir(acac)(L)₂] complexes do not exhibit emission. DFT calculations show that the LUMO energy levels of dpi and tmspi are similar to that of acac in these complexes, leading to an ET process involving the dpi and tmspi ligands and landing on a non-radiative channel that quenches the emission.

A DFT study was carried out²⁰⁶ on the ground and low-lying excited states of blue phosphorescent cyclometalated Ir³⁺ complexes [*fac*-Ir(dfpp)₃], [Ir(acac)(dfpp)₂] and [Ir(pic)(F)], where *fac* is facial and pic is picolinic acid. Nearly all of the low-lying calculated excitations have been categorized as MLCT transitions because the HOMOs are strongly mixed between the p orbital of the dfpp ligand and the d orbital of the central Ir atom.

Relaxation processes in the triplet state *T*₁ of Ir(acac)(btp)₂ doped in pc and cbp fluorescent materials have been investigated by Tsuboi and Aljaroudi²⁰⁷. They found good agreement between the calculated and observed temperature dependence of the PL lifetime and intensity for these doped materials.

Chou and Chi²⁰⁸ studied the Os²⁺ complexes with dbm, quinolate, diazene and C-linked pyridyl azolates and reported the spectroscopic and dynamic measurements, in combination with theoretical analyses. This work has provided the electronically excited state properties of these complexes, such as the energy gap and nature of the lower lying states, the rate of intersystem crossing, and the efficiency of corresponding radiative decay and non-radiative deactivation processes.

2. Electroluminescence of the d-transition metal enolates

Evans and coworkers⁶ carried out a systematic analysis of main-group, d-transition metal and rare-earth complexes exhibiting room temperature phosphorescence from the *T* state as emitting level in OLEDs. Phosphorescence at room temperature is not common for first-row transition metal complexes, due to the weak spin-orbit coupling. However, it is more frequent for complexes of the second- and third-row transition metals, due to strong spin-orbit coupling induced by the heavy atoms, leading to an efficient *T*₁ → *S*₀ radiative transition and resulting in high phosphorescence quantum yields. A large number of second- and third-row transition metal ions (d⁶, d⁸ and d¹⁰ configurations) exhibit luminescence. The heavy metal (Pt²⁺, Os²⁺ and Ir³⁺) complexes²⁰⁹ have been widely employed as emitters in EL devices. Among these materials, iridium complexes seem the most effective. For example, a highly efficient green device using [Ir(acac)(ppy)₂] as the emitting layer has been reported. Devices with emission in other regions of the visible spectrum have also been prepared, for example [Ir(bt)₂(acac)] and [Ir(btp)₂(acac)] used as emitting layers in OLED devices exhibit yellow and red emissions, respectively^{210,211}. Laskar and coworkers prepared three EL devices using [Ir(F₂MeOppy)₂(acac)] as a dopant in three different hole blockers cbp, ([1,1'-biphenyl]-4-olato)bis(2-methyl-8-quinolinato- κ N1, κ O8)aluminum (bAlq) and *N,N'*-dicarbazolyl-3,5-benzene (mcp) hosts. Blue emission at 472 nm and a luminance of 133 and 327 cd m⁻² at 20 mA cm⁻² have been reached for the devices ito/CHF₃/npb/Host+7% [Ir(acac)(F₂MeOppy)₂]/bAlq/Alq₃/LiF/Al, where Host = cbp or mcp, respectively²⁰⁰.

The nature of Dexter triplet energy transfer between bonded systems of a red phosphorescent Ir³⁺ complex and a conjugated polymer, polyfluorene, has been investigated in electrophosphorescence OLEDs²⁰². Red-emitting phosphorescence has been described based on the [Ir(btpp)₂(acac)] fragment attached either directly (spacerless) or through a -(CH₂)₈- chain (octamethylene-tethered) at the 9-position of a 9-octylfluorene host. Xu and coworkers²¹² reported that an efficient red EP with CIE chromaticity coordinates $x = 0.69$, $y = 0.29$, independent on current density, was obtained from [Ir(acac)(btfmp)₂] doped devices. The EL spectrum has a maximum at 648 nm. A maximum external quantum efficiency of 9.6%, at current density of 0.125 mA cm⁻², and a maximum luminance of 4200 cd m⁻², at $J = 552$ mA cm⁻², have been obtained.

The ultimately pure red electrophosphorescence diode using new compound [(qh)₂Ir(acac)] is described elsewhere²¹³. The EP peak wavelength has been reported at 680 nm, with full width at half maximum of 89 nm by doping [(qh)₂Ir(acac)] into a light-emitting electron transport layer composed of 3-(4-biphenyl)-4-phenyl-5-(4-*t*-butylphenyl)-1,2,4-triazole. A bright red EP with CIE chromaticity coordinates better than $x = 0.70$ and $y = 0.28$. This is the closest to the ultimate limit of pure red among reported OLEDs, and holds even in luminance brighter than 600 cd m⁻². A very high maximum external EP quantum efficiency of 10.2% has also been obtained.

Three iridium complexes of formula [Ir(acac)(L)₂] have been synthesized, [Ir(dpp)₂(acac)], [Ir(bpp)₂(acac)] and [Ir(fpp)₂(acac)], where L is a substituted arylpyridine (dpp = 2,4-diphenylpyridine; bpp = 2-(4-*t*-butylphenyl)-4-phenylpyridine; fpp = 2-(4-fluorophenyl)-4-phenylpyridine). The OLEDs based on these materials, with structure ito/Ir complex:pvk/F-tbb/Alq₃/LiF/Al (F-tbb = 1,3,5-tris(4-fluorobiphenyl-4'-yl)benzene), showed maximum luminances of 8776, 8838 and 14180 cd m⁻², and maximum external efficiencies of 11.5, 12.9 and 17.0 cd A⁻¹, respectively²⁰⁹.

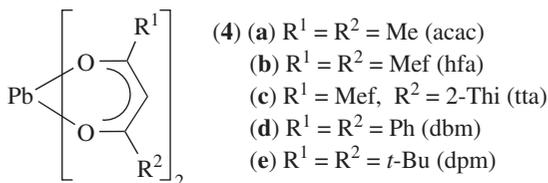
Iridium complexes with a series of trifluoromethyl-substituted 1-naphthylpyridine ligands have been synthesized and, upon excitation at 470 nm, [Ir(acac)(fnapy4)₂] and [Ir(acac)(fnapy5)₂] emit red photoluminescence at 617 and 613 nm, respectively. Compared to [Ir(acac)(napy)₂], the incorporation of trifluoromethyl substituents resulted in a significant bathochromic shift caused by a lowering of the LUMO levels. It has been proposed that the bathochromic effect of the nitrogen atom in the pyridine ring should be much weaker than expected. For a blend of cbp with 6 wt% of [Ir(acac)(fnapy5)₂], a brightness of 8600 cd m⁻² at 10.5 V is reached with CIE chromaticity coordinates of $x = 0.65$ and $y = 0.35$ ²¹⁴.

Polymer light-emitting devices (PLEDs) have attracted considerable interest because of their potential use in portable electronic devices. PLEDs have improved the performance of devices by increasing the device stability and efficiency. Chang and coworkers²¹⁵ fabricated an efficient PLED using [Ir(acac)(dbq)₂] as the phosphorescent dopant of a pvk matrix layer and bbpo as the electron transport material. Trapping of charge carriers at the [Ir(acac)(dbq)₂] dopant sites dominates the EL of the device. This is the first PLED that emits red electrophosphorescence centered at 610 nm, exclusively from the dopant and an EL efficiency of 8.5 cd A⁻¹ (luminance 1287 cd m⁻²) biased at 14.5 mA cm⁻².

B. Alkali, Alkaline Earth and Main Group Compounds

Extensive research has been carried out on the luminescence of the Alq₃ complex which is used as an electron transport emitting layer in OLEDs, with strong green emission at 532 nm and phosphorescence quantum efficiency around 32%^{5, 6, 216, 217}.

Heavy main group metal ions with s² electronic configuration, such as Tl⁺, Pb²⁺ and Bi³⁺, may enhance spin-orbit coupling in the ligands. The intraligand phosphorescence



from several Pb^{2+} diketonates (**4a–4e**) show a weak emission in the spectral range from 400 to 500 nm, in the solid state at room and low temperatures, which is related to the $^3\pi\pi^*$ state of the β -diketonate ligand as a consequence of the ‘heavy atom effect’. Depending on the substituent groups in the ligands, the phosphorescence emission band shifts from the blue to the green region²¹⁸. Comparison between the spectral profiles of these complexes shows that $[\text{Pb}(\text{acac})_2]$ exhibits a typical intraligand phosphorescence spectrum from vibronic structure. Also $[\text{Tl}(\text{hfa})]$ and $[\text{Bi}(\text{hfa})_3]$ exhibit phosphorescence at ambient conditions with emission maxima at 477 and 472 nm, respectively²¹⁹.

It has been reported that the heteropolynuclear complexes $[\text{AuTl}(\text{L})_2]_n$, with $\text{L} = \text{C}_6\text{Cl}_5$, C_6F_5 react with $[\text{Tl}(\text{acac})]$ in 1:1 or 1:2 molar ratios, leading to products of $[\text{AuTl}_2(\text{acac})(\text{C}_6\text{Cl}_5)_2]$ (**5**) and $[\text{AuTl}_3(\text{acac})_2(\text{C}_6\text{F}_5)_2]$ (**6**) stoichiometry. These new complexes display $\text{Tl}_2(\text{acac})_2$ units acting as bridges between linear chains of $[\text{AuTl}(\text{C}_6\text{Cl}_5)_2]_n$ in **5** or between $[\text{AuTl}(\text{C}_6\text{F}_5)_2]$ units in **6**. In both structures, in addition to Au–Tl interactions, Tl(I)–Tl(I) contacts also exist, which are considered to be responsible in part for the luminescence behavior. Comparison between the properties of **5** and **6** in solution with those of $[\text{Tl}(\text{acac})]$ point to the presence of Tl(I)–Tl(I) interactions also in solution. Time-dependent DFT calculations show that the $\text{Tl}_2(\text{acac})_2$ units would affect the luminescence behavior of $[\text{Tl}(\text{acac})]$, **5** and **6** in acetonitrile solution²²⁰.

Energy transfer and light yield properties of a new highly loaded In^{3+} β -diketonate organic scintillator system with 2-(4-biphenyl)-5-phenyloxazole (bpo) and 2,5-diphenyloxazole (ppo) fluor systems have been reported by Buck and coworkers^{221,222}. A notable luminescence light yield using $[\text{In}(\text{acac})_3]$ -doped organic liquid scintillator systems, even at reasonably high loadings of In, has been achieved.

Highly efficient orange emitting OLEDs based on phosphorescence Pt^{2+} acac complexes, employing a series of 2-phenylbenzothiazolato ligands, have been studied. The EL devices have been fabricated by doping Pt^{2+} acac complexes (5, 7 and 9%) in the host cbp. The EL performance of two of these complexes was exceptionally high (luminances 10550 and 11320 cd m^{-2})²²³.

VI. APPLICATIONS

A. Time-resolved Detection of Luminescence for Bioassays

Luminescent RE^{3+} chelates have been successfully developed as labels and probes for highly sensitive and selective bioassays in the past two decades. Time-resolved luminescence detection^{224,225} has been widely applied in fluoroimmunoassay, DNA hybridization assay, enzyme assay, cell activity assay and fluorescence imaging microscopy²²⁶.

The intrinsic advantages of luminescent RE ions, and especially Eu^{3+} β -diketonates, have led to the development of time-resolved luminescence immunoassay techniques^{4,227–231}. Among the advantages one counts (i) high oxidation potential, (ii) almost total compound-independent narrow emission lines, (iii) large Stokes shift upon ligand excitation, (iv) high emission quantum yields obtained upon ligand sensitization in certain complexes and (v) long lifetime of the emitting state (Figure 14).

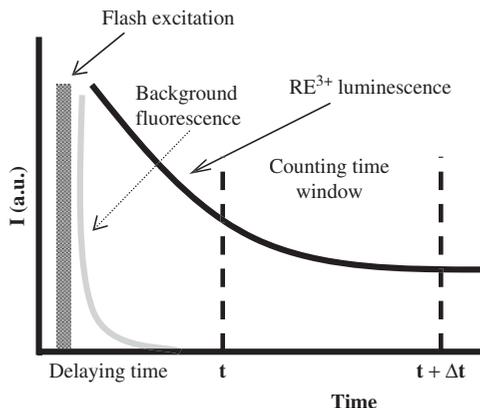


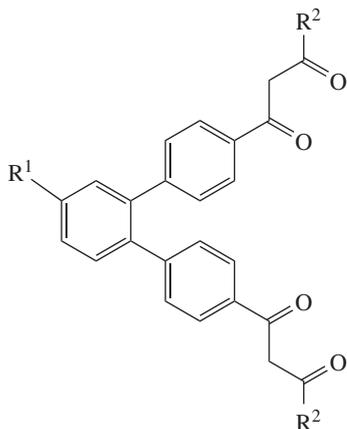
FIGURE 14. Principle of the time-resolved (gated) luminescence assay. Reproduced with permission from Reference 2, Copyright 2005 the Royal Society of Chemistry

Immunoassays are based on the immunoreaction between an antibody that is used as the immunoreagent and the antigen that has to be analyzed. In the dissociation-enhanced rare-earth fluoroimmunoassay (DELFLIA), the immunoreagent is labeled for immunoreactions with an isothiocyanatophenyl-EDTA-RE³⁺ or *N*¹-(*p*-isothiocyanatobenzyl)diethylenetriamine-*N*¹,*N*²,*N*³,*N*⁴-tetraacetate-RE³⁺ by binding to an amino group of the antibody. After the immunoreaction and separation of the labeled immunocomplex, the RE³⁺ ions are released from the complex by lowering the pH (2–3). By treatment of the RE³⁺-containing solution with a mixture of ntfa2H, topo and their Triton X-100 or nonaoxyethylene dodecylether (BL-9EX), the strongly luminescent [RE(ntfa2)₃(topo)₂] is formed. The function of the non-ionic surfactants Triton X-100 or BL-9EX is to disperse the hardly soluble Eu³⁺ complex in a micellar phase. The function of topo is to shield the RE³⁺ from water molecules by occupying the vacant coordination sites in the β -diketonate complex. The luminescence is measured in a time-resolved mode, discarding the background fluorescence of the organic compounds present in solution^{232, 233}.

Research is going on to improve the DELFLIA system^{234, 235}, because of drawbacks such as the time-consuming conversion of the non-fluorescent RE³⁺ label into a luminescent complex, or the system vulnerability to contamination by RE³⁺ due to the excess of the reagents ntfa and topo. An alternative is the use of a β -diketonate that can be covalently bonded to proteins such as 5-(4,4,4-trifluoro-1,3-dioxobutyl)-2-thiophenesulfonyl chloride (ctta)^{96, 97, 236, 237}. Since the stability of the RE³⁺ complexes formed by this ligand is quite low, a large excess of RE³⁺ has to be used to shift the equilibrium to the rare-earth complex. More stable europium complexes can be obtained by the use of tetradentate β -diketonates, such as **7a–7d**, anchored on a functionalized *o*-terphenyl skeleton, or **8a–8c**, anchored on a biperfluorobutadiene skeleton^{238–242}.

Addition of tta anions to a Eu³⁺-containing Schiff's base macrocycle increases the luminescence intensity markedly²⁴³. The tta anion coordinates to the europium macrocycle without disrupting the macrocyclic structure. A protocol for the use of these systems as luminescent markers for cytological imaging has been developed. A new β -diketonate that can be used to determine estrogens was developed by Matsumoto and coworkers²⁴⁴ and had detection limits between 0.60 and 0.65 ng mL⁻¹.

Lanthanide chelates can be also packed inside a nanoscale polymer shell to produce a particulate fluorescent label. Commercially available Eu³⁺ chelate dyed nanoparticles

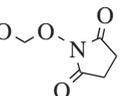


(7) (a) $R^1 = \text{SO}_2\text{Cl}$, $R^2 = \text{CF}_3$ (btbct)

(b) $R^1 = \text{SO}_2\text{Cl}$, $R^2 = \text{C}_2\text{F}_5$ (bppct)

(c) $R^1 = \text{SO}_2\text{Cl}$, $R^2 = \text{C}_3\text{F}_7$ (bhhct)

(d) $R^1 =$



, $R^2 = \text{C}_3\text{F}_7$ (bhhst)

(Seradyn Inc., Indianapolis, IN) contain several thousands of different Eu^{3+} - β -diketone chelates inside a single polystyrene shell²⁴⁵. Also, particles dyed with Tb^{3+} , Sm^{3+} and Dy^{3+} chelates have been used as immunoassay labels²⁴⁶. The shell produces a hydrophobic environment protecting the chelates from the quenching effect of water molecules. The carboxy groups on the surface of the particle enable covalent conjugation of proteins, e.g. antibodies or streptavidin²⁴⁵. Eu^{3+} chelate dyed nanoparticles have been used successfully as labels in both heterogeneous and homogeneous immunoassays. In heterogeneous immunoassay the use of nanoparticle labels increases the sensitivity of clinical²⁴⁷⁻²⁴⁹ and food²⁵⁰ analyses.

In homogeneous immunoassays based on fluorescence resonance energy transfer (FRET), the Eu^{3+} chelate dyed nanoparticles have been used as donor labels with a short-lifetime near-infrared fluorophore acting as an acceptor label. When the donor and the acceptor are in close proximity, the emission of the donor label can excite the acceptor label and sensitized emission is generated. Because the donor label has slow luminescence decay, the sensitized emission can also be measured using time-resolved detection. Homogeneous assays using nanoparticles as donors (see Figure 15) include both sandwich-type non-competitive assays for proteins²⁵¹ and competitive assays for haptens, and were applied in automated high-throughput screening of novel drugs^{252, 253}.

B. Laser Materials

In the early 1960s the possibility to use rare-earth β -diketonate complexes for the design of lasers gave a strong impulse to the spectroscopic study of these compounds.

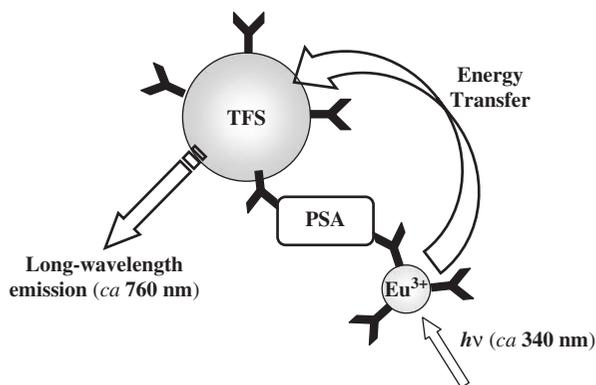
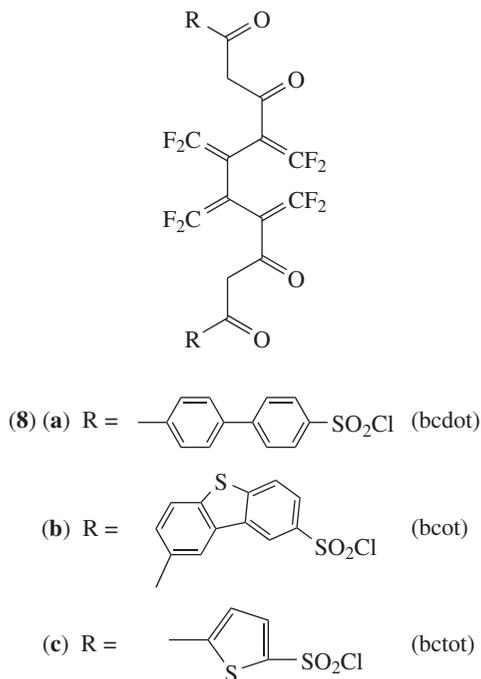


FIGURE 15. Luminescence energy transfer from Eu^{3+} complex doped in polystyrene particle to TFS particles²⁴⁰ (PSA = prostatic specific antigen, TFS = transfluosphereTM). Reproduced with permission from Reference 240, Copyright 2006 Elsevier

In 1962, it was pointed out that europium complexes dissolved in organic solvents or in a polymer matrix have optical properties that make them potential candidates for laser materials²⁵⁴. At the same time, Whan and Crosby⁴⁷ and Filipescu and coworkers²⁵⁵ have also suggested the potential application of rare-earth chelates in lasers. Lempicki and Samelson²⁵⁶ in 1963 were the first researchers to obtain stimulated emission at

613.1 nm ($^5D_0 \rightarrow ^7F_2$ transition) from an alcohol solution of europium benzoylacetate by pumping this solution with a xenon flash lamp with threshold energy between 1790 and 1920 J. This threshold is the amount of energy that must be delivered to the laser device to bring it to the point at which the onset of laser action is observed. Samelson and coworkers²⁵⁷ have observed a room temperature operation of a Eu^{3+} -chelate laser. Subsequently, a significant number of studies on laser action of Eu^{3+} and Tb^{3+} β -diketonates in frozen organic solutions and in polymeric matrix were reported^{256, 258–281}. Among the enolate ligands, the β -diketones like bzac, dbm, tfa, tta and btfa have been the most frequently used. It has been shown that the active components in most successful laser systems are the RE^{3+} tetrakis(β -diketonate) anionic complexes²⁸². Although in most studies on laser chelates, Eu^{3+} has been chosen as the emitting ion, some studies report on laser action of Tb^{3+} complexes^{257, 268, 272, 283}, whereas observation of laser action by Nd^{3+} in a tetrakis(tta) complex, prepared from a didymium salt (mixture of Pr and Nd salts), has been reported²⁸⁴.

Strong light absorption by the β -diketonate ligands is an advantage for sensitizing the luminescence of lanthanide ions by the antenna effect, but this property limits the usefulness of these complexes as laser materials. To achieve uniform excitation of the solutions containing the rare-earth chelate at the concentration required for laser action (*ca* 0.01 M), only thin samples (*ca* 1–6 mm) could be used^{259, 280}. Therefore, most studies about liquid lasers have been performed on laser solutions in a capillary tube or on rare-earth doped polymers drawn to fibers. Another problem with the chelate lasers is the low photostability of the rare-earth β -diketonate complexes under UV irradiation, severely limiting the lifetime of the laser systems. Furthermore, the lasing thresholds are high for these chelate lasers at room temperature (1000–3000 J), causing excessive heating of the laser solutions. Circulation of the liquid through the cell and cooling with an external heat exchanger have been proposed to solve this problem²⁶³. Finally, the energy output of the rare-earth chelate lasers is low, because of the efficient pathways of the radiationless deactivation of the excited states. The most commonly used solvents for the study of the laser action are a 2:1:1 mixture of 3-ethoxypropionitrile, 2-ethoxyethanol and acetonitrile (EAA), a 1:1:1 mixture of propionitrile, butyronitrile and isobutyronitrile ('nitrile solvent'), a 3:1 ethanol–methanol mixture, a 3:1 ethanol–DMF mixture and acetonitrile. Some of the mixed solvent systems remain liquid to temperatures as low as -150°C . However, the β -diketonate complexes are not always stable for a long time in such solutions, for instance Eu^{3+} β -diketonates degrade in the 3:1 ethanol:methanol mixture²⁶². Fry and Pirie²⁸⁵ have found that in this alcohol mixture $[\text{Eu}(\text{bzac})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})]$ decomposes upon heating the solution to 70°C or upon UV irradiation. The main decomposition products are ethyl acetate and acetophenone, which indicates that benzoylacetate undergoes a reverse Claisen condensation. Brecher and coworkers²⁸³ have discussed the dissociation in solution of the tetrakis complexes into mixtures of non-lasing tris complexes and free β -diketonate anions. For a long time after 1970, no research was conducted on rare-earth chelate lasers. In 1995, Taniguchi and coworkers²⁸⁶ demonstrated ultra-low threshold lasing due to morphology-dependent resonances from $[\text{Eu}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{phen})]$ dissolved in liquid microdroplets of *ca* 90 μm diameter. These microdroplets consist of a viscous ethanol–glycerol mixture. The same year, authors from the same research group²⁸⁷ described a solid chelate laser based on $[\text{Eu}(\text{dbm})_3(\text{phen})]$ dispersed into polystyrene spheres, which is free of the solvent effects encountered with the liquid chelate laser.

C. Miscellaneous

New near-infrared-luminescent mesoporous materials have been prepared by linking ternary rare-earth (Er^{3+} , Nd^{3+} , Yb^{3+} , Sm^{3+} , Pr^{3+}) complexes to the ordered mesoporous MCM-41 functionalized with a phen derivative group. The resulting materials

have been denoted as RE(hfth)₃phen–M41 and RE(tfnb)₃phen–M41. Upon excitation at the absorption wavelengths of the organic ligands, all these materials show the characteristic NIR luminescence of the corresponding rare-earth ions by sensitization from the organic ligands. The good luminescent performances enable these NIR-luminescent mesoporous materials to have possible applications in optical amplification (operating at 1.3 or 1.5 μm), laser systems and medical diagnosis²⁸⁸.

VII. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The authors thank Fundação de Amparo à Pesquisa do Estado de São Paulo (FAPESP), Conselho Nacional de Desenvolvimento Científico e Tecnológico (CNPq), RENAMI and IM²C projects for financial support.

VIII. REFERENCES

1. K. Binnemans, in *Handbook on the Physics and Chemistry of Rare Earths*, Vol. 35, *Rare-Earth Beta-Diketonates* (Eds K. A. Gschneidner, Jr., J.-C. G. Bünzli and V. K. Pecharsky), Elsevier, Amsterdam 2004, pp. 107–272.
2. J.-C. G. Bünzli and C. Piguet, *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, **34**, 1048 (2005).
3. J.-C. G. Bünzli and G. R. Choppin (Eds), *Lanthanide Probes in Life, Chemical and Earth Sciences—Theory and Practice*, Elsevier, Amsterdam, 1989.
4. I. A. Hemmilä, *Application of Fluorescence in Immunoassays*, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1991.
5. J. Kido and Y. Okamoto, *Chem. Rev.*, **102**, 2357 (2002).
6. R. C. Evans, P. Douglas and C. J. Winscom, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **250**, 2093 (2006).
7. F. A. Cotton and P. L. Huang, *Inorg. Chem. Acta*, **346**, 223 (2003).
8. L. M. Sweeting, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 2652 (1987).
9. S. P. Sinha, *Europium*, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1967.
10. C. N. R. Rao and J. R. Ferraro (Eds), *Spectroscopy in Inorganic Chemistry*, Vol. 2, Academic Press, New York, 1971.
11. N. Sabbatini, M. Guardigli and J. M. Lehn, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **123**, 201 (1993).
12. D. F. Shriver and P. W. Atkins, *Inorganic Chemistry*, 3rd edn, Oxford University Press, 1999, pp. 450–453.
13. E. N. Harvey, *History of Luminescence*. The American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, 1957.
14. B. Valeur, *Molecular Fluorescence: Principles and Applications*, Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, 2001.
15. R. C. Mehrotra, R. Bohra and D. P. Gaur, *Metal β -Diketonates and Allied Derivatives*, Academic Press, London, 1978.
16. L. C. Thompson, in *Handbook on the Physics and Chemistry of Rare Earths*, Vol. 3; *Complexes* (Eds K. A. Gschneidner Jr. and L. R. Eyring), North-Holland, Amsterdam, 1979, pp. 209–297.
17. K. C. Joshi and V. N. Pathak, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **22**, 37 (1977).
18. M. M. Mañas, J. Marquet and A. Vallribera, *Tetrahedron*, **52**, 3377 (1996).
19. J. R. Lakowicz, *Principles of Fluorescence Spectroscopy*, Plenum Press, New York, 2006.
20. G. F. de Sá, O. L. Malta, C. de Mello Donegá, A. M. Simas, R. L. Longo, P. A. Santa-Cruz and E. F. da Silva Jr., *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **196**, 165 (2000).
21. E. E. S. Teotonio, H. F. Brito, M. C. F. C. Felinto, C. A. Kodaira and O. L. Malta, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **10**, 913 (2003).
22. E. Niyama, H. F. Brito, M. Cremona, E. E. S. Teotonio, R. Reyes, G. E. S. Brito and M. C. F. C. Felinto, *Spectrochim. Acta A*, **61**, 2643 (2005).
23. H. F. Brito and G. K. Liu, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **112**, 4334 (2000).
24. E. E. S. Teotonio, H. F. Brito, H. Viertler, W. M. Faustino, O. L. Malta, G. F. de Sá, M. C. F. C. Felinto, R. H. A. Santos and M. Cremona, *Polyhedron*, **25**, 3488 (2006).
25. S. Tobita, M. Arakawa and I. Tanaka, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **89**, 5649 (1985).
26. S. Sato and M. Wada, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **43**, 1955 (1970).

27. C. Pettinari, F. Marchetti, R. Pettinari, P. Natanti, A. Drozdov, S. Semenov, S. I. Troyanov and V. Zolin, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 4062 (2006).
28. W. R. Dawson, J. L. Kropp and M. W. Windsor, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **45**, 2409 (1966).
29. V. Tsaryuk, V. Zolin and J. Legendziewicz, *J. Lumin.*, **102–103**, 744 (2003).
30. S. Biju, M. L. P. Reddy and R. O. Freire, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **10**, 393 (2007).
31. A. V. M. Andrade, N. B. Jr. Costa, A. M. Simas and G. F. de Sá, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **227**, 349 (1994).
32. A. V. M. Andrade, N. B. Jr. Costa, A. M. Simas and G. F. de Sá, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **225**, 55 (1995).
33. A. V. M. Andrade, R. L. Longo, A. M. Simas and G. F. de Sá, *J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans.*, **92**, 1835 (1996).
34. G. B. Rocha, M. E. de Mesquita, A. M. Simas and G. F. de Sá, *Mater. Sci. Forum*, **315**, 400 (1999).
35. W. M. Faustino, S. A. Junior, L. C. Thompson, G. F. de Sá, O. L. Malta and A. M. Simas, *Int. J. Quantum Chem.*, **103**, 572 (2005).
36. B. R. Judd, *Phys. Rev.*, **127**, 750 (1962).
37. G. S. Ofelt, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **37**, 511 (1962).
38. E. E. S. Teotonio, G. M. Fett, H. F. Brito, W. M. Faustino, G. F. de Sá, M. C. F. C. Felinto and R. H. A. Santos, *J. Lumin.*, **128**, 190 (2008).
39. R. O. Freire, G. B. Rocha and A. M. Simas, *J. Mol. Model.*, **12**, 373 (2006).
40. F. A. Hart, in *Comprehensive Coordination Chemistry*, Vol. 3 (Eds G. Wilkinson, R. D. Guillard and J. A. McClevert), Pergamon, Oxford, 1987, pp. 1059–1127.
41. G. E. Buono-Core, H. Li and B. Marciniak, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **99**, 55 (1990).
42. W. T. Carnall, G. L. Goodman, K. Rajnak and R. S. Rana, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **90**, 3443 (1989).
43. J. H. Forsberger, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **10**, 195 (1973).
44. S. I. Weissman, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **10**, 214 (1942).
45. G. A. Crosby and M. Kasha, *Spectrochim. Acta*, **10**, 377 (1958).
46. G. A. Crosby, R. E. Whan and R. M. Alire, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **34**, 743 (1961).
47. R. E. Whan and G. A. Crosby, *J. Mol. Spectrosc.*, **8**, 315 (1962).
48. G. A. Crosby, *Mol. Cryst.*, **1**, 37 (1966).
49. O. L. Malta and F. R. Gonçalves e Silva, *Spectrochim. Acta A*, **54**, 1593 (1998).
50. I. M. Alaoui, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **99**, 13280 (1995).
51. P. Leanaerts, K. Driensen, R. V. Deun and K. Binnermans, *Chem. Mater.*, **17**, 2148 (2005).
52. E. E. S. Teotonio, *Síntese e investigação das propriedades fotoluminescentes de dispositivos moleculares conversores de luz (DMCL) de complexos dicetonatos de terras raras com ligantes amidas*, PhD thesis, Institute of Chemistry, University of São Paulo, São Paulo, Brazil (2004).
53. P. D. Peacock, *Struct. Bond.*, **22**, 83 (1975).
54. O. Deutschbein, *Ann. Phys.*, **36**, 183 (1939).
55. F. S. Richardson, *Chem. Rev.*, **82**, 541 (1982).
56. H. F. Brito, O. L. Malta and J. F. S. Menezes, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **303–304**, 364 (2000).
57. W. T. Carnall, H. Crosswithe and H. M. Crosswithe, *Energy Level Structure and Transition Probabilities of the Trivalent Lanthanide in LaF₃*, Argonne National Laboratory, Argonne, Illinois, 4493 (1977).
58. O. L. Malta, H. F. Brito, J. F. S. Menezes, F. R. Gonçalves e Silva, S. Alves Jr, F. S. Farias and A. V. M. Andrade, *J. Lumin.*, **75**, 255 (1997).
59. A. A. S. Araújo, H. F. Brito, O. L. Malta, J. R. Matos, E. E. S. Teotonio, S. Storpirtis and C. M. S. Izumi, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **88**, 87 (2002).
60. P. P. Lima, R. A. S. Ferreira, R. O. Freire, F. A. A. Paz, L. Fu, S. A. Junior, L. D. Carlos and O. L. Malta, *Chem. Phys. Chem.*, **7**, 735 (2006).
61. P. P. Lima, R. S. A. Junior, O. L. Malta, L. D. Carlos, R. A. S. Ferreira, R. Pavithran and M. L. P. Reddy, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **19**, 3923 (2006).
62. R. Pavithran, M. L. P. Reddy, S. A. Junior, R. O. Freire, G. B. Rocha and P. P. Lima, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 4129 (2005).
63. D. F. Parra, H. F. Brito, J. R. Matos and L. C. Dias, *J. Appl. Polym. Sci.*, **83**, 2716 (2002).
64. D. F. Parra, A. Mucciolo, H. F. Brito and L. C. Thompson, *J. Solid State Chem.*, **171**, 412 (2003).
65. L. D. Carlos, C. de Mello Donegá, R. Q. Albuquerque, S. A. Junior, J. F. S. Menezes and O. L. Malta, *Mol. Phys.*, **101**, 1037 (2003).

66. S. Biju, D. B. A. Raj, M. L. P. Reddy and B. M. Kariuki, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 10651 (2006).
67. C. de Mello Donegá, S. Alves Jr., O. L. Malta and G. F. de Sá, *Mater. Sci. Forum*, **315–317**, 204 (1999).
68. E. E. S. Teotonio, *Preparação e investigação eletroluminescente de novos dispositivos contendo complexos β -dicetonatos de terras raras com ligantes fosfinóxidos*, FAPESP-Report No 04/01479-9, Universidade de São Paulo, IQUSP, São Paulo, Brazil (2006).
69. O. L. Malta, S. J. L. Ribeiro, M. Faucher and P. Porcher, *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, **52**, 587 (1991).
70. O. L. Malta, M. A. Couto dos Santos, L. C. Thompson and N. K. Ito, *J. Lumin.*, **69**, 77 (1996).
71. O. L. Malta, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **88**, 353 (1982).
72. C. K. Jorgensen, *Modern Aspects of Ligand Field Theory*, North-Holland, Amsterdam, 1971.
73. H. F. Brito, *Propriedades espectroscópicas de elementos do bloco-f*, Livre docência Thesis, Universidade de São Paulo, IQUSP, São Paulo, Brazil (2000).
74. B. R. Judd, *Operator Techniques in Atomic Spectroscopy*, 2nd edn, McGraw-Hill, Princeton, 1998.
75. W. M. Faustino, O. L. Malta and G. F. Sá, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **122**, 109 (2005).
76. W. M. Faustino, O. L. Malta and G. F. Sá, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **429**, 595 (2006).
77. G. D. R. Napier, J. D. Neilson and T. M. Shepherd, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **31**, 328 (1975).
78. P. Gawryszewska, J. Sokolnicki and J. Legendziewicz, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **249**, 2489 (2005).
79. B. N. Nelson, A. G. Caster and M. T. Berry, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **396**, 256 (2004).
80. O. L. Malta, H. F. Brito, J. F. S. Menezes, F. R. Gonçalves e Silva, C. de Mello Donegá and S. Alves Jr., *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **282**, 233 (1998).
81. A. Bril, in *Luminescence of Organic and Inorganic Materials* (Eds H. P. Kallman and G. M. Spruch), Wiley, Eindhoven, 1962, pp. 479–493.
82. A. Bril and A. W. De Jager-Veens, *J. Res. Natl. Bureau Stand.*, **80 A**, 401 (1976).
83. A. Bril and A. W. De Jager-Veens, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **123**, 396 (1976).
84. A. W. De Jager-Veens and A. Bril, *Philips J. Res.*, **33**, 124 (1978).
85. C. de Mello Donegá, S. Alves Jr. and G. F. de Sá, *Chem. Commun.*, **10**, 1199 (1996).
86. C. de Mello Donegá, S. J. L. Ribeiro, R. R. Gonçalves and G. Blasse, *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, **57**, 1727 (1996).
87. C. de Mello Donegá, S. Alves Jr. and G. F. Sá, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **250**, 422 (1997).
88. S. Alves Jr., F. V. Almeida, G. F. Sá and C. de Mello Donegá, *J. Lumin.*, **72**, 478 (1997).
89. R. Pavithran, N. S. S. Kumar, S. Biju, M. L. P. Reddy, S. A. Junior and R. O. Freire, *Inorg. Chem.*, **5**, 2184 (2006).
90. M. E. de Mesquita, S. A. Junior, N. B. C. Junior, R. O. Freire, F. R. G. e Silva and G. F. de Sá, *J. Solid State Chem.*, **171**, 181 (2003).
91. M. E. de Mesquita, S. A. Junior, F. R. G. e Silva, M. A. Couto dos Santos, R. O. Freire, N. B. C. Junior and G. F. de Sá, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **374**, 320 (2004).
92. D. F. Parra. A. Mucciolo and H. F. Brito, *J. Appl. Polym. Sci.*, **94**, 865 (2004).
93. F. J. Steemers, W. Verboon, D. N. Reinhoudt, E. B. Vander Tol and J. W. Verhoeven, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 9408 (1995).
94. M. Latva, H. Takalo, V. M. Mukalla, C. Matesescu, J. C. Rodríguez-Ubis and J. Kanakare, *J. Lumin.*, **75**, 149 (1997).
95. N. Filipescu, W. F. Sager, and F. A. Serafin, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **68**, 3324 (1964).
96. X. D. Yang, Y. Y. Ci and W. B. Chang, *Anal. Chem.*, **66**, 2590 (1994).
97. Y. S. Yang, M. L. Gong, Y. Y. Li, H. Y. Lei and S. L. Wu, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **207/208**, 112 (1994).
98. S. L. Wu, Y. L. Wu and Y. S. Yang, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **180**, 391 (1992).
99. S. L. Wu, Y. L. Wu and Y. S. Yang, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **180**, 399 (1992).
100. S. L. Wu, and Y. S. Yang, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **180**, 403 (1992).
101. D. F. Eaton, *Pure Appl. Chem.*, **60**, 1107 (1998).
102. A. S. Chauvin, F. Gumy, D. Imbert and J.-C. G. Bünzli, *Spectrosc. Lett.*, **37**, 517 (2004).
103. L. Shen, M. Shi, F. Li, D. Zhang, X. Li, E. Shi, T. Yi, Y. Du and C. Huang, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 6188 (2006).
104. Y. Liu, Y. Yang, G. Qian, Z. Wang and M. Wang, *Mater. Sci. Eng. B.*, **137**, 74 (2007).
105. C. Pettinari, F. Marchetti, R. Pettinari, A. Cingolani A. Drozdov, I. Tomokhin, S. I. Troyanov, V. Tsaryuk and V. Zolin, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 4181 (2004).

- 180 H. F. Brito, O. M. L. Malta, M. C. F. C. Felinto and E. E. S. Teotonio
106. C. Pettinari, F. Marchetti, R. Pettinari, P. Natanti, A. Drozdov, S. Semenov, S. I. Troyanov and V. Zolin, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 4062 (2006).
107. D. Zhou, Q. Li, C. Huang, G. Yao, S. Umetani, M. Matsui, L. Ying, A. Yu and X. Zhao, *Polyhedron*, **16**, 1381 (1997).
108. X. Gao, H. Cao, C. Huang, S. Umitani, G. Chen and P. Jiang, *Synth. Met.*, **99**, 127 (1999).
109. Y. M. Luo, Z. Chen, R. R. Tang, L. X. Xiao and H. J. Peng, *Spectrochim. Acta A*, (2007). In press.
110. F. Dang, Y. Li and W. Liu., *Spectrochim. Acta A*, **66**, 676 (2007).
111. P. S. May, D. H. Metcalf, F. S. Richardson, R. C. Carter and C. E. Miller, *J. Lumin.*, **51**, 249 (1992).
112. L. Beaury, J. Hölsä, J. Korventausta, J. C. Krupa, R. J. Lamminmäki, P. Porcher, H. Rahiala and E. Säilynoja, *Acta Phys. Pol. A*, **90**, 1203 (1997).
113. J. B. Gruber, Z. Bahram and M. F. Reid, *Phys. Rev.*, **60**, 15643 (1999).
114. S. B. Stevens, C. A. Morrison, M. D. Seltezer, M. E. Hills and J. B. Gruber, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **70**, 948 (1991).
115. X. Y. Chen, M. P. Jensen and G. K. Liu, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **109**, 13991 (2005).
116. H. F. Brito, O. L. Malta, M. C. F. C. Felinto, E. E. S. Teotonio, J. F. S. Menezes, C. F. B. Silva, C. S. Tomiyama and C. A. A. Carvalho, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **344**, 293 (2002).
117. K. Tamaki, H. Yabua, T. Isoshima, M. Hara and M. Shimomura, *Colloids and Surfaces A: Physicochem. Eng. Aspects*, **284–285**, 355 (2006).
118. L. Liu, W. Zhang, X. Li, X. F. Wu, C. Yang, Y. D. Liu, L. He, Y. L. Xu, X. J. Zhang, L. Q. Zhang and R. G. Jin, *Compos. Sci. Technol.*, **67**, 2199 (2007).
119. Z. Kin, H. Kajii, Y. Hasegawa, T. Kawai and Y. Ohmori, *Thin Solid Films*, (2008). In press.
120. L. N. Sun, J. B. Yu, H. J. Zhang, Q. G. Meng, E. Ma, C. Y. Peng and K. Y. Yang, *Micropor. Mesopor. Mater.*, **98**, 156 (2007).
121. J. Yu, L. Zhou, H. Zhang, Y. Zheng, H. Li, R. Deng, Z. Peng and Z. Li, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 1611 (2005).
122. R. J. Zhang, K. Z. Yang, A. C. Yu and X. S. Zhao, *Thin Solid Films*, **36**, 275 (2000).
123. H. Jiu, J. Ding, J. Bao, Q. Zhang and C. Gao, *Spectrochim. Acta A*, **61**, 3150 (2005).
124. Z. F. Li, L. Zhou, J. B. Yu, H. J. Zhang, R. P. Deng, Z. P. Peng, and Z. Y. Guo, *J. Phys. Chem. C*, **111**, 2295 (2007).
125. M. H. Qi and G. F. Liu, *Solid State Sci.*, **6**, 287 (2004).
126. O. A. Serra, E. J. Nassar, P. S. Calefi and I. L. V. Rosa, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **275–277**, 838 (1998).
127. O. A. Serra, E. J. Nasser, C. A. Kodaira, C. R. Neri, P. S. Cazlefi and I. L. V. Rosa, *Spectrochim. Acta A*, **54**, 2077 (1998).
128. A. V. Turukhin, A. V. Carpenter, A. A. Gorokhovskiy, T. Chu and Y. Okamoto, *J. Lumin.*, **86**, 333 (2000).
129. Y. A. Ono, *Electroluminescent Displays*, World Scientific, Singapore, 1995.
130. G. Destriau, *J. Chim. Phys.*, **33**, 587 (1936).
131. C. W. Tang and S. A. VanSlyke, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **51**, 913 (1987).
132. J. H. Burroughes, D. D. C. Bradley, A. R. Brown, N. Marks, K. Mackay, R. H. Friend, P. L. Burn and A. B. Holmes, *Nature*, **347**, 539 (1990).
133. L. Liu, W. Li, Z. Hong, J. Peng, X. Liu, C. Liang, Z. Liu, J. Yu and D. Zhao, *Synth. Met.*, **91**, 267 (1997).
134. R. Reyes, C. F. B. da Silva, H. F. Brito and M. Cremona, *Braz. J. Phys.*, **32**, 535 (2002).
135. L. Micaroni, F. C. Nart and I. A. Hümmelgen, *J. Solid State Electrochem.*, **7**, 55 (2002).
136. F. Marchetti, C. Pettinari and R. Pettinari, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **249**, 2909 (2005).
137. L. Zhang, T. Li, B. Li, B. Lei, S. Yue and W. Li, *J. Lumin.*, **126**, 682 (2007).
138. N. J. Xiang, L. M. Leung, S. K. So and M. L. Gong, *Spectrochim. Acta A*, **65**, 907 (2006).
139. Z. Bian, D. Gao, K. Wang, L. Jin and C. Huang, *Thin Solid Films*, **460**, 237 (2004).
140. J. Kido, W. Ineda, M. Kimura and K. Nagai, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, **35**, L394 (1996).
141. Y. Liang, Q. Lin, H. Zhang and Y. Zheng, *Synth. Met.*, **123** 377 (2001).
142. Z. Wang and D. W. Samuel, *J. Lumin.*, **111**, 199 (2005).
143. Y. Lv, J. Zhang, W. Cao, J. C. Juan, F. Zhang and Z. Xu, *J. Photochem. Photobiol. A: Chem.*, **188**, 155 (2007).
144. A. O'Riordan, E. O'Connor, S. Moynihan, X. Llinares, R. V. Deun, P. Fias, P. Nockemann, K. Binnemans and G. Redmond, *Thin Solid Films*, **491**, 264 (2005).

145. M. A. Baldo, C. Adachi and S. R. Forrest, *Phys. Rev. B*, **62**, 10967 (2001).
146. J. Yu, L. Zhou, H. Zhang, Y. Zheng, H. Li, R. Deng, Z. Peng and Z. Li, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 1611 (2005).
147. R. Reyes, M. Cremona, E. E. S. Teotonio, H. F. Brito and O. L. Malta, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **396**, 54 (2004).
148. G. Yu, Y. Liu, X. Wu, D. Zhu, H. Li, L. Jin and M. Wang, *Chem. Mater.*, **12**, 2537 (2000).
149. C. Liang, W. Li, Z. Hong, X. Liu, J. Peng, L. Liu, Z. Lu, M. Xie, Z. Liu, I. Yu and D. Zhao, *Synth. Met.*, **91**, 151 (1997).
150. Y. Kawamura, Y. Wada, Y. Hasegawa, M. Iwamuro, T. Kitamura and S. Yanagira, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **74**, 3245 (1999).
151. R. G. Sun, Y. Z. Wang, Q. B. Zheng, H. J. Zhang and A. J. Epstein, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **87**, 7589 (2000).
152. Z. R. Hong, W. L. Li, D. X. Zhao, C. J. Liang, X. Y. Liu, J. B. Peng and D. Zhao, *Synth. Met.*, **111–112**, 43 (2000).
153. G. C. Bazan, T. Bergstedt, M. D. McGehee, A. J. Heeger, C. Zhang, M. B. O'Regan, A. P. Saab and V. I. Srdanov, *Adv. Mater.*, **11**, 1349 (1999).
154. N. P. Kuzmina and S. V. Eliseeva, *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **51**, 73 (2006).
155. H. You, J. Fang, Y. Xuan and D. Ma, *Mater. Sci. Eng. B*, **131**, 252 (2006).
156. X. C. Gao, H. Cao, C. H. Huang, B. G. Li, K. Ibrahim, F. K. Liu and S. Umitani, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **297**, 530 (1998).
157. T. Oyamada, Y. Kawamura, T. Koyama, H. Sasabe and C. Adachi, *Adv. Mater.*, **16**, 1082 (2004).
158. P. P. Sun, J. P. Duan, J. J. Lih and C. H. Cheng, *Adv. Funct. Mater.*, **13**, 683 (2003).
159. Z. R. Hong, O. Lengye, C. S. Lee, and S. T. Lee, *Org. Electron.*, **4**, 149 (2003).
160. M. Sun, H. Xin, K. Wang, Y. Zhang, L. Jin and C. Huang, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, **6**, 702 (2003).
161. X. C. Gao, H. Cao, C. Huang, B. G. Li and S. Umitani, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **72**, 2217 (1998).
162. J. Fang, H. You, J. Gao, W. Lu and D. Ma, *J. Lumin.*, **124**, 157 (2007).
163. Z. F. Li, L. Zhou, J. B. Yu, H. J. Zhang, R. P. Deng, Z. P. Peng and Z. Y. Guo, *J. Phys. Chem. C*, **111**, 2295 (2007).
164. K. Okada, Y. Wang, T. Chen, M. Kitamura, T. Nakaya and H. Inoue, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **9**, 3023 (1999).
165. N. A. H. Male, O. V. Salata and V. Christou, *Synth. Met.*, **126**, 7 (2002).
166. H. You, J. Fang, L. Wang, X. Zhu, W. Huang and D. Ma, *Opt. Mater.*, **29**, 1514 (2007).
167. F. Liang, Q. Zhou, Y. Cheng, L. Wang, D. Ma, X. Jing and F. Wang, *Chem. Mater.*, **15**, 1935 (2003).
168. Y. K. Kim, S. W. Pyo, D. S. Choi, H. S. Hue, S. H. Lee, Y. K. Ha, H. S. Lee, J. S. Kim and W. Y. Kim, *Synth. Met.*, **111/112**, 113 (2000).
169. Y. Zheng, H. Lin, Y. Liang, X. Zheng, J. Lin, Y. Liang, Q. Lin, Y. Yu, S. Wang, C. Guo and H. Zhang, *Opt. Mater.*, **20**, 273 (2002).
170. Y. Zheng, H. Lin, Y. Liang, Y. Yu, Y. Zhou, C. Guo, S. Wang and H. Zhang, *J. Alloys. Compd.*, **336**, 114 (2002).
171. Y. Zeng, Y. Liang and H. Zhang, *Mater. Lett.*, **53**, 52 (2002).
172. Y. Zheng, H. Lin, Y. Liang, Y. X. Zheng, J. Lin, Y. J. Liang, Q. Lin, Y. N. Lin, Q. G. Meng, Y. H. Zhou, S. B. Wang and H. J. Zhang, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **11**, 2615 (2001).
173. Y. Zheng, H. Lin, Y. Liang, B. Li and S. Umitani, *Mater. Lett.*, **54**, 424 (2002).
174. D. Zhu, Y. Liu and F. Bai, *Thin Solid Films*, **363**, 51 (2000).
175. L. M. Sweeting, in *Spectroscopic Characterization of Minerals and Their Surfaces* (Eds L. M. Coyne, D. F. Blake, S. W. McKeever and S. W. S. McKeever), *Am. Chem. Soc. Symp. Ser.*, **415**, 245 (1989).
176. I. Sage, R. Badcock, L. Humberstone, N. Geddes, M. Kemp and G. Bourhill, *Smart Mater. Struct.*, **8**, 504 (1999).
177. M. B. Hocking, F. W. Vandervoort-Maarschalk, J. McKiernan and J. I. Zink, *J. Lumin.*, **51**, 323 (1992).
178. F. A. Cotton, L. M. Daniels and P. L. Huang, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **4**, 319 (2001).
179. L. M. Sweeting, *Chem. Mater.*, **13**, 854 (2001).
180. J. P. Duignan, I. D. H. Oswald, I. C. Sage, L. M. Sweeting, K. Tanaka, T. Ishihara, K. Hirao and G. Bourhill, *J. Lumin.*, **97**, 115 (2002).

- 182 H. F. Brito, O. M. L. Malta, M. C. F. C. Felinto and E. E. S. Teotonio
181. R. G. Bulgakov, S. P. Kuleshov, A. N. Zuzlov and R. R. Vafin, *Russ. Chem. Bull.*, **53**, 2712 (2004).
182. X. F. Chen, X. H. Zhu, W. Chen, J. J. Vittal, G. K. Tan, J. Wu and X. Z. You, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **52**, 97 (2000).
183. C. R. Hurt, N. McAvoy, S. Bjorklund and N. Filipescu, *Nature*, **212**, 179 (1966).
184. R. G. Xiong and X. Z. You, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **5**, 677 (2002).
185. X. F. Chen, S. H. Liu, Z. Yu, K. K. Cheung, J. Ma, N. B. Min and X. Z. You, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **47**, 349 (1999).
186. X. F. Chen, C. Y. Duan, X. H. Zhu, X. Z. You, S. S. S. Raj, H. K. Fun and J. Wu, *Mater. Chem. Phys.*, **72**, 11 (2001).
187. X. R. Zeng, R. G. Xiong, X. Z. You and K. K. Cheung, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **3**, 341 (2000).
188. X. F. Chen, X. H. Zhu, Y. H. Xu, S. S. S. Raj, S. Oztürk, H. K. Fun, J. Ma and X. Z. You, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **9**, 2919 (1999).
189. N. Takada, J. I. Sugiyama, R. Katoh, N. Minami and S. Hieda, *Synth. Met.*, **91**, 351 (1997).
190. A. G. Mirochnik, B. V. Bukvetskii, P. A. Zhikhareva, N. V. Polyakova and V. E. Karasev, *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **51**, 717 (2006).
191. B. Marciniak and G. E. Buono-Core, *J. Photochem. Photobiol. A*, **52**, 1 (1990).
192. B. Marciniak and G. L. Hug, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **159**, 55 (1997).
193. M. Courtois and L. S. Forster, *J. Mol. Spectrosc.*, **18**, 396 (1965).
194. S. Kaizaki and T. Yamauchi, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **360**, 649 (2007).
195. Y. Yamamoto and Y. Shimura, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **54**, 3351 (1981).
196. T. Ohno, S. Kato, S. Kaizaki and I. Hanazaki, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **102**, 471 (1983).
197. N. M. Shavaleev, S. J. A. Pope, Z. R. Bell, S. Faulkner and M. D. Ward, *Dalton Trans.*, 808 (2003).
198. M. D. Ward, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **251**, 1663 (2007).
199. H. Kunkely and A. Vogler, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **6**, 543 (2003).
200. I. R. Laskar, S. F. Hsu and T. M. Chen, *Polyhedron*, **24**, 189 (2005).
201. C. Adachi, R. C. Kwong, P. Djurovich, V. Adamovich, M. A. Baldo, M. E. Thompson and S. R. Forrest, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **79**, 2082 (2001).
202. N. R. Evans, L. S. Devi, C. S. K. Mak, S. E. Watkins, S. I. Pascu, A. Köhler, R. H. Friend, C. K. Williams and A. B. Holmes, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 6647 (2006).
203. H. Kunkely and A. Vogler, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **8**, 119 (2005).
204. Q. Zhao, C. Y. Jiang, M. Shi, F. Y. Li, T. Yi, Y. Cao and C. H. Huang, *Organometallics*, **25**, 3631 (2006).
205. H. H. Rho and Y. Ha, *Curr. Appl. Phys.*, **6**, 706 (2006).
206. N. G. Park, G. C. Choi, Y. H. Lee and Y. S. Kim, *Curr. Appl. Phys.*, **6**, 620 (2006).
207. T. Tsuboi and N. Aljaroudi, *J. Lumin.*, **119–120**, 127 (2006).
208. P. T. Chou and Y. Chi, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 3319 (2006).
209. P. Sun, C. Li, Y. Pan and Y. Tao, *Synth. Met.*, **156**, 525 (2006).
210. S. Lamansky, P. Djurovich, D. Murphy, F. Abdel-Razzaq, H. E. Lee, C. Adachi, P. E. Burrows, S. R. Forrest and M. E. Thompson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 4304 (2001).
211. S. Lamansky, P. Djurovich, F. Abdel-Razzaq, S. Garon, D. Murphy and M. E. Thompson, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **92**, 1570 (2002).
212. M. L. Xu, M. T. Li, Z. R. Hong, W. L. Li, Z. W. An and Q. Zhou, *Opt. Mater.*, **28**, 1025 (2006).
213. H. Fujii, H. Sakurai, K. Tani, K. Wakisaka and T. Hirao, *IEICE Electronics Express*, **2**, 260 (2005).
214. C. H. Yang, C. H. Chen and I. W. Sun, *Polyhedron*, **25**, 2407 (2006).
215. C. Y. Chang, S. N. Hsieh, T. C. Wen, T. F. Guo and C. H. Cheng, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **418**, 50 (2006).
216. C. H. Chen and J. Shi, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **171**, 161 (1998).
217. S. Wang, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **215**, 79 (2001).
218. A. Strasser and A. Vogler, *J. Photochem. Photobiol. A: Chem.*, **165**, 115 (2004).
219. A. Strasser and A. Vogler, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **7**, 528 (2004).
220. E. J. Fernández, A. Laguna, J. M. López-de-Luzuriaga, M. Monge, M. Montiel, M. E. Olmos and J. Pérez, *Organometallics*, **23**, 774 (2004).

221. C. Buck, F. X. Hartmann, T. Lasserre, D. Motta, S. Schoenert and U. Schwan, *J. Lumin.*, **106**, 57 (2004).
222. C. Buck, F. X. Hartmann, D. Motta and S. Schoenert, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **435**, 252 (2007).
223. I. R. Laskar, S. F. Hsu and T. M. Chen, *Polyhedron*, **24**, 881 (2005).
224. E. F. G. Dickson, A. Pollak and E. P. Diamandis, *J. Photochem. Photobiol. B: Biol.*, **27**, 3 (1995).
225. M. Elbanowski and B. Makowska, *J. Photochem. Photobiol. A*, **99**, 85 (1996).
226. V. S. Sastri, J.-C. G. Bünzli, V. R. Rao, G. V. S. Rayudu and J. R. Perumareddi, *Modern Aspects of Rare Earths and Their Complexes*, Elsevier, Amsterdam, 2003.
227. E. Soini and T. Lovgren, *CRC Crit. Rev. Anal. Chem.*, **18**, 105 (1987).
228. I. Hemmilä, S. Dakubu, V. Mukkala, H. Siitari and T. Lövgren, *Anal. Biochem.*, **137**, 335 (1984).
229. N. Sabbatini, M. Guardigli and I. Manet, in *Handbook on the Physics and Chemistry of Rare Earths*, Vol. 23 (Eds K. A. Gschneidner Jr. and L. Eyring), North-Holland, Amsterdam, 1996.
230. I. Hemmilä, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **225**, 480 (1995).
231. I. Hemmilä and V. M. Mukkala, *Crit. Rev. Lab. Clin. Sci.*, **38**, 441 (2001).
232. S. Petoud, S. M. Cohen, J.-C. G. Bünzli and K. N. Raymond, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 13324 (2003).
233. Y. Y. Xu and I. Hemmilä, *Talanta*, **39**, 759 (1992).
234. E. P. Diamandis, *Clin. Biochem.*, **21**, 139 (1988).
235. G. Mathis, *Clin. Chem.*, **39**, 1953 (1993).
236. Y. X. Ci and X. D. Yang, *Chin. Chem. Lett.*, **3**, 1007 (1992).
237. Y. X. Ci, X. D. Yang and W. B. Chang, *J. Immunol. Methods*, **179**, 233 (1995).
238. J. Yuan and K. Matsumoto, *J. Pharm. Biomed. Anal.*, **15**, 1397 (1997).
239. J. Yuan, K. Matsumoto and H. Kimura, *Anal. Chem.*, **70**, 596 (1998).
240. J. Yuan and G. Wang, *Trends Anal. Chem.*, **25**, 490 (2006).
241. F. B. Wu and C. Zhang, *Anal. Biochem.*, **311**, 57 (2002).
242. F. B. Wu, S. Q. Han, C. Zhang and Y. F. He, *Anal. Chem.*, **74**, 5882 (2002).
243. L. M. Vallarino, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **249**, 69 (1997).
244. K. Matsumoto, Y. Tsukahara, T. Uemara, K. Tsunoda, H. Kume, S. Kawasaki, J. Tadano and T. Matsuya, *J. Chromatogr. B*, **773**, 135 (2002).
245. H. Harma, T. Soukka and T. Lovgren, *Clin. Chem.*, **47**, 561 (2001).
246. P. Huhtinen, M. Kivela, O. Kuronen, V. Hagren, H. Takalo, H. Tenhu, T. Lovgren and H. Harma, *Anal. Chem.*, **77**, 2643 (2005).
247. T. Soukka, J. Paukkunen, H. Harma, S. Lonnberg, H. Lindroos and T. Lovgren, *Clin. Chem.*, **47**, 1269 (2001).
248. A. Valanne, S. Huopalahti, T. Soukka, R. Vainionpaa, T. Lovgren and H. Harma, *J. Clin. Virol.*, **33**, 217 (2005).
249. A. Valanne, S. Huopalahti, R. Vainionpaa, T. Lovgren and H. Harma, *J. Virol. Methods*, **129**, 83 (2005).
250. S. Jaakohuhta, H. Harma, M. Tuomola and T. Lovgren, *Int. J. Food Microbiol.*, **114**, 288 (2007).
251. A. Valanne, H. Lindroos, T. Lovgren and T. Soukka, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **539**, 251 (2005).
252. L. Kokko, N. Johansson, T. Lovgren and T. Soukka, *J. Biomol. Screen.*, **10**, 348 (2005).
253. L. Kokko, S. Jaakohuhta, P. Lindroos and T. Soukka, *ASSAY Drug Dev. Technol.*, **4**, 671 (2006).
254. E. J. Schimitschek and E. G. K. Schwarz, *Nature*, **196**, 832 (1962).
255. N. Filipescu, M. R. Kagan, N. McAvoy and F. A. Serafin., *Nature*, **196**, 467 (1962).
256. A. Lempicki and H. Samelson, *Phys. Lett.*, **4**, 133 (1963).
257. H. Samelson, A. Lempicki, C. Brecher and V. A. Brophy, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **5**, 173 (1964).
258. H. Samelson, A. Lempicki, V. A. Brophy and C. Brecher, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **40**, 2547 (1964).
259. H. Samelson, A. Lempicki and C. Brecher, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **40**, 2553 (1964).
260. H. Samelson, A. Lempicki and C. Brecher, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **41**, 1214 (1964).
261. A. Lempicki and K. H. Weise, US Patent 3,319,183 (1967).
262. E. J. Schimitschek, R. B. Nehring and J. A. Trias, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **42**, 788 (1965).
263. E. J. Schimitschek, R. B. Nehring and J. A. Trias, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **9**, 1031 (1966).
264. E. J. Schimitschek, R. N. Nehring and J. A. Trias, *J. Chim. Phys.*, **64**, 173 (1967).
265. E. J. Schimitschek, R. N. Nehring and J. A. Trias, US Patent 3,450,641 (1969).

266. C. Brecher, A. Lempicki and H. Samelson, US Patent 3,405,372 (1968).
267. N. E. Wolff and R. J. Pressley, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **2**, 152 (1963).
268. E. H. Huffmann, *Nature*, **200**, 158 (1963).
269. E. H. Huffmann, *Nature*, **203**, 1373 (1964).
270. M. L. Bhaumik, P. C. Fletcher, L. J. Nugent, S. M. Lee, S. Higa, C. L. Telk and M. Weinberg, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **68**, 1490 (1964).
271. P. A. Bazhulin, L. D. Derkacheva, B. G. Distanov, G. V. Peregudov, A. P. M. Prokhorov, A. I. Sokolovskaya and D. N. Shigorin, *Opt. Spectrosc.*, **18**, 298 (1965).
272. S. Bjorklund, G. Kellmeyer, C. R. Hurt, N. McAvoy and N. Filipescu, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **10**, 160 (1967).
273. Y. Meyer, R. Astier and J. Simon, *Compt. Rend.*, **259**, 4604 (1964).
274. Y. Meyer, *J. Phys. (Paris)*, **26**, 558 (1965).
275. R. Seitz, US Patent 3,477,037 (1969).
276. M. Verron and Y. Meyer, Fr. Patent 1453474 (1966); *Chem. Abstr.*, **67**, 16686 (1967).
277. O. de Witte and Y. Meyer., *J. Chim. Phys.*, **64**, 186 (1967).
278. P. Crozet and Y. Meyer, *Nature*, **213**, 1115 (1967).
279. D. E. Altman and M. Geller, US Patent 3,470,493 (1969).
280. D. L. Ross and J. Blanc, *Europium Chelates as Laser Materials*, in *Lanthanide/Actinide Chemistry, Advances in Chemistry Series* (Ed. R. F. Gould), Vol. 71, Am. Chem. Soc., Washington, 1967, p. 155.
281. I. M. Batyaev, *Russ. Chem. Rev.*, **40**, 622 (1971).
282. C. Brecher, H. Samelson and A. Lempicki, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **42**, 1081 (1965).
283. H. Samelson, C. Brecher and A. Lempicki, *J. Chim. Phys.*, **64**, 165 (1967).
284. B. Whittaker, *Nature*, **228**, 157 (1970).
285. F. H. Fry and W. R. Pirie, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **43**, 3761 (1965).
286. H. Taniguchi, H. Tomisawa and J. Kido, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **66**, 1578 (1995).
287. H. Taniguchi, J. Kido, M. Nishiya and S. Sasaki., *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **67**, 1060 (1995).
288. L. N. Sun, J. B. Yu, H. J. Zhang, Q. G. Meng, E. Ma, C. Y. Peng and K. Y. Yang, *Micropor. Mesopor. Mater.*, **98**, 156 (2007).

CHAPTER 4

Thermochemical considerations of metal enolates

JOEL F. LIEBMAN

*Department of Chemistry and Biochemistry, University of Maryland, Baltimore County,
1000 Hilltop Circle, Baltimore, MD 21250, USA
Fax: 410-455-2608; e-mail jliebman@umbc.edu*

and

SUZANNE W. SLAYDEN

*Department of Chemistry, George Mason University, 4400 University Drive, Fairfax,
VA 22030-4444, USA
Fax: 703-993-1055; e-mail sslayden@gmu.edu*

I. INTRODUCTION	186
II. GROUP 1: LITHIUM, SODIUM, POTASSIUM, RUBIDIUM AND CESIUM	186
III. GROUP 2: BERYLLIUM, MAGNESIUM, CALCIUM, STRONTIUM AND BARIUM	190
IV. GROUP 13: ALUMINUM, GALLIUM, INDIUM AND THALLIUM . . .	192
V. GROUP 14: TIN AND LEAD	193
VI. GROUP 11: COPPER, SILVER AND GOLD	195
VII. GROUP 12: ZINC, CADMIUM AND MERCURY	196
VIII. GROUP 3: SCANDIUM, YTTRIUM AND THE LANTHANIDES	197
IX. ACTINIDES	200
X. GROUP 4: TITANIUM, ZIRCONIUM AND HAFNIUM	201
XI. GROUP 5: VANADIUM, NIOBIUM AND TANTALUM	203
XII. GROUP 6: CHROMIUM, MOLYBDENUM AND TUNGSTEN	204
XIII. GROUP 7: MANGANESE AND RHENIUM	206
XIV. GROUP 8: IRON, RUTHENIUM AND OSMIUM	207
XV. GROUP 9: COBALT, RHODIUM AND IRIIDIUM	209

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

XVI. GROUP 10: NICKEL, PALLADIUM AND PLATINUM	211
XVII. REFERENCES	213

I. INTRODUCTION

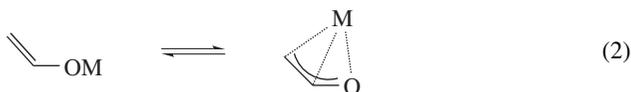
Data for enthalpies of formation and combustion for most classes of metal enolates are scant in the literature. It is only for β -diketonates and related complexes (e.g. 2-ketiminoenolates, β -thiodiketonates) that these thermochemical data are extensively available¹⁻⁵. This precludes taking the approach of other chapters of ours on organic thermochemistry in the Patai-Rappoport series^{6,7}. In the present chapter we will make thermochemical inferences from the available data, hoping to gain new qualitative understanding for a wide variety of species, as well as to encourage more experimental determinations.

This chapter deals with metal enolates of the type $RR^1C=C(R^2)-O-M$ or their isomeric α -metalloketones $RR^1C(M)C(O)R^2$, where R, R¹ and R² are hydrogen, alkyl and/or aryl groups. The enolates of carboxylic esters (e.g. the zinc derivatives involved in the Reformatsky reaction) are outside our scope. Other modes of coordination of the metal to the C-C-O framework that define enolates, such as enediolates, oxocarbons, semidiones, tropolonates, ynolates and related species, will also be discussed. We will generally ignore β -diketonates (derivatives of acetylacetone and the like). Unlike all other classes of metal enolates discussed in this chapter, enthalpy of combustion and/or reaction measurements and derived enthalpies of formation for this class of compounds are numerous: desired data for them are found and they have been reviewed before^{8,9}. The organization scheme for the chapter follows the periodic table, first through the main group elements and then through the transition elements. Following thermochemical convention, the energy unit is kJ mol^{-1} ($4.184 \text{ kJ} \equiv 1 \text{ kcal}$). The standard symbol η^n ($n \geq 2$) is used to designate the number of sites on any ligand that are bonding to the metal. For the Cp and Cp* ligands, η^5 will be implicitly assumed.

II. GROUP 1: LITHIUM, SODIUM, POTASSIUM, RUBIDIUM AND CESIUM

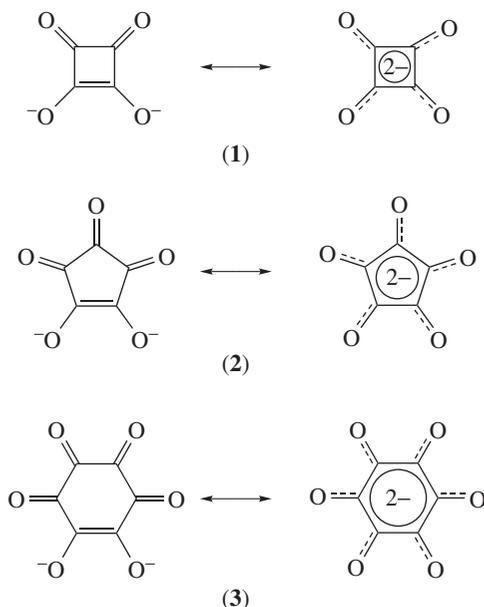
Lithium enolates have been actively investigated, including reaction rates and equilibria. Sodium enolates, more ionic than their lithium analogs, more covalent than their heavier alkali metal counterparts, have been studied less while potassium appears frequently. Rubidium enolates have been almost totally ignored. Cesium and lithium enolate chemistry are often compared. We know of no francium enolate chemistry.

It was found¹⁰ from calculations that alkali metal cation-acetaldehyde enolate ion pairs are less stable compared to the free anions by about 30–60 kJ mol^{-1} : the metal cations, all with charges of nearly +1, comparably increase localization of negative charge on the enolate oxygen. The cations also influence the geometry and reaction energies of the anions. The enthalpies of the exothermic acid/base reaction (equation 1) for Li, Na, K, Rb and Cs are -34, -51, -56, -60 and -47 kJ mol^{-1} , respectively. Except for lithium, these values do not differ much from each other. The isomerization reaction (equation 2) favors the bridged η^3 species on the right over the singly oxygen-attached isomer by a nearly constant 8 kJ mol^{-1} for all the alkali elements.



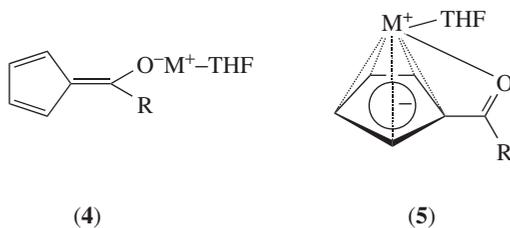
Elemental lithium, sodium and potassium react¹¹ with CO to form the isomeric ynediolate ($\text{MOC}\equiv\text{COM}$) and ketenolate ($\text{MOC}(\text{M})=\text{C}=\text{O}$) of unknown relative stability.

A combined theoretical and experimental study¹² showed that solid complexes of Li, Na, K and Rb with the squarate ion (1) are neither isostructural nor similarly hydrated. As the size of the cation increases, the C–C bond lengths tend to equalize, which was interpreted by the original authors as an enhancement of aromatic delocalization. Croconates (2) appear more stable than rhodizonates (3)¹³.



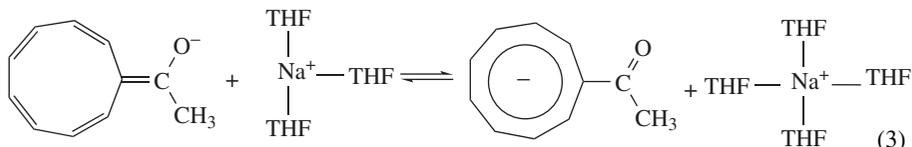
KH is exceptionally reactive compared to LiH and NaH in the formation of enolates from acyclic ketones in ether¹⁴. The IR absorption stretching frequency for the enolate O–M bond suggests a tighter coordination for the Li^+ than for the K^+ enolate.

A systematic study¹⁵ of some monosubstituted solvent-separated cyclopentadienide salts of Group 1 cations (Li, Na, K, Cs) in DMSO revealed the bonding preferences for the fulvenoid (4) over the cyclopentadienyl isomer (5). Three of the substituents contained an α -carbonyl group: formyl, acetyl and benzoyl. From the viewpoint of the anions, there is a conflict between the inherent greater stability of oxyanions over carbanions and the aromaticity associated with the 6 π -electron carbocyclic system. The authors demonstrated that the fulvenoid interaction is favored by strong electron-accepting substituents and

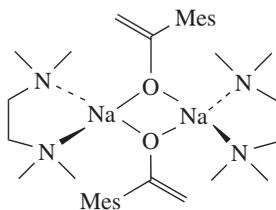


hard Lewis acid cations; conversely, the cyclopentadienyl interaction is favored by weak electron-accepting substituents and soft Lewis acid cations. The alkali cation-carbonyl substituent pairs were generally equally distributed between forms **4** and **5**, except for K^+ [BzC_5H_4] $^-$ which favors **5**. A study¹⁶ of Na^+ [AcC_5H_4] $^-$ shows some structural ambivalence in the solid (as the THF monosolvate) where the Na is bonded to the acyl group oxygen, the THF oxygen and the five carbons of the cyclopentadienide ring. In solution, K^+ [AcC_5H_4] $^-$ undergoes rapid equilibrium between diverse ion pair structures¹⁶.

Relatedly, there is the temperature-dependent equilibration in THF of the sodium salt of 1-methylnonafulvene-1-oxide or acetyl-[9]-annulene (equation 3)¹⁷. As the temperature is lowered to $-52^\circ C$, equilibrium shifts to the right and the sodium cation in the contact ion pair acquires another solvent molecule to form a solvent-separated ion pair. At $-52^\circ C$, the rate constant of the reaction from left to right is $\geq 330\text{ s}^{-1}$ with $\Delta G^\ddagger \leq 43\text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ and $\Delta H = -29\text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$. Analysis of the species involved in the base-catalyzed rearrangement of equation 3 would be most informative since data for 1-methylheptafulvene-1-oxide may point to enhanced stability over the tropenide, with its antiaromatic $8\text{-}\pi$ -electrons carbocyclic system¹⁸⁻²¹.



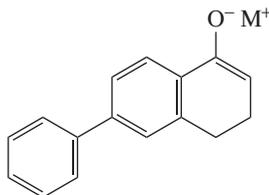
2,4,6-Trimethylacetophenone forms a dimeric sodium enolate with two chelating TMEDA ligands (**6**). There is significant π -electron interaction of the metal ion with the olefinic carbons but no evidence of π -bonding with the aromatic rings²².



(6)

Acyclic semidiones ($RC(O)=C(O^-)R$) and their metal complexes exhibit rapid $E - Z$ equilibration²³ where the E/Z ratio is determined by the extent of ion pairing. The E/Z ratio changes directly with the alkali metal cation radius or the solvent dielectric constant. Both K^+ and Rb^+ dimethylsemidione prefer the (E)-conformation. The free energy of the (E) rubidium species is lower by $ca\ 2\text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ than that of the potassium species. As the size of the R group increases, the proportion of E increases²⁴. In DMSO in the presence of potassium ion, the (E)-dimethylsemidione is more stable than the (Z)-isomer by 10.5 kJ mol^{-1} . For comparison, dimethylethylene (i.e. 2-butene) is more stable²⁵ as the (E)-form by 4.3 kJ mol^{-1} .

The enolates of the largest and smallest alkali metals of 6-phenyl-1-tetralone (**7**) have been found²⁶ to have comparable monomer-tetramer equilibration constants in THF ($K_{1,4}^{Cs} = 2.3 \times 10^{11}$, $K_{1,4}^{Li} = 4.7 \times 10^{10}\text{ M}^{-3}$). By contrast, the pK values of the monomers differ by a bit more than 10^9 ($pK_{monomer}^{Cs} = 23.39$, $pK_{monomer}^{Li} = 14.22$). The



(7)

original authors state that the pK values are not pK_a 's, but are referred to an arbitrary (but convenient) standard²⁶. The comparable equilibration constants are presumably a balance between the ion pair aggregation which is reduced for the larger cesium ion and the stabilization of the monomer by solvation which is more important for the smaller lithium. We would like to compare these results with corresponding ones for the enolates of 2-tetralone and ring-varied^{20, 27, 28} benzocyclobutenone, indanones and benzosuberones. However, we are thwarted in doing so because no association data are available for any metal enolates of these last ketones, and indeed, even the simpler comparison of the basicity of the enolates themselves is frustrated because the studies referred to were done in different media.

In the lithium and cesium enolates of *o*-methoxyacetophenone, the methoxy oxygen coordinates with the smaller lithium cation but not with the cesium cation²⁹. Other examples of lithium enolate chemistry include a thermochemical analysis of the aldol reaction of lithiopinacolone with pivalaldehyde³⁰ and a comparison of the proton affinities and aggregation states of lithium alkoxides, phenolates, enolates, β -dicarbonyl enolates, carboxylates and amidates³¹. Although the lithium enolate of cyclopropanone itself remains unknown, derivatives (accompanied by their allenoxide isomer) have been implicated in the reaction of α -(trimethylsilyl) vinyl lithium with CO³². That both species are seemingly formed is surprising because cyclopropanone enolate is expected to be much less stable than its acyclic isomer: cyclopropene is less stable²⁵ than allene by almost 90 kJ mol⁻¹.

Another relevant phenomenon is the reaction of carbon monoxide with the lithium trimethylsilyldiazomethanide (Me₃SiCN₂Li) to form either an ynolate (Me₃SiC≡COLi) or a ketenide (Me₃SiC(Li)=C=O) derivative³³. The corresponding neutral species Me₃SiCHN₂ reacts with CO, in the presence of Co₂(CO)₈, to form Me₃SiCH=C=O³⁴. Neither reaction was studied calorimetrically. Accordingly, they cannot be compared with the energetics of the reaction of HCN₂⁻ with CO to form HCCO⁻ and N₂, a quantity indirectly obtainable from the deprotonation enthalpies of diazomethane^{35, 36} and ketene³⁷.

We note the reaction³⁸ of *in situ* generated, suitably activated, LiH with the lithium alkynolate PhCH₂C≡COLi, to form the (*Z*)- α ,*O*-dilithioenolate, PhCH₂C(Li)=CHOLi. The addition is stereospecific with Li and OLi *cis* to each other, thus suggesting stabilization from Li...O bonding. Also known as α -keto dianions, these dilithioenolates seem surprisingly stable as they are also formed³⁹ by chlorine-lithium exchange of lithium α -chloroenolates with *t*-BuLi. It would be interesting to vary the α -halogen and the alkyl group of the organolithium reactant. Related experimental results for the isomeric 'ketone α, β dianions' with a -CHLiC=C(OLi)-(or -CHLiCHLiC(O)-) substructure⁴⁰ (and 'ketone α, δ dianions'⁴¹) are also desirable.

Ring opening to form potassium 1, ω -diphenylenolates occurs upon deprotonation of 1,2-diphenylcycloalkanols and a related chain cleavage occurs in the acyclic 3,4-diphenyl-3-hexanol⁴². With reactivities spanning a 10⁶ range (*c*-C₈ > *c*-C₉ > *c*-C₇ > *c*-C₅ > *c*-C₆),

the reaction rates only poorly correlate with estimates of strain energy release. Kinetic isotope effects suggest a different rate-limiting step for $c\text{-C}_8$ and $c\text{-C}_5$.

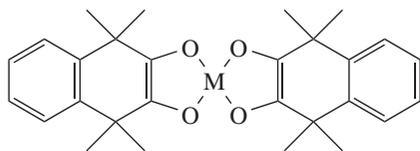
Some bimetallic enolate systems were studied: Reaction⁴³ in THF solution of either $\text{CH}_2=\text{C}(t\text{-Bu})\text{OK}$ and $t\text{-BuOLi}$ or $\text{CH}_2=\text{C}(t\text{-Bu})\text{OLi}$ and $t\text{-BuOK}$ results in a crystallographically defined complex containing four units of each of the enolato, alkoxido, Li^+ and K^+ species, five units of THF and an additional KOH species. We have no idea what governs this precise composition. Potassium and calcium hexamethyldisilazide (HMDS) react stoichiometrically with 2,4,6-trimethylacetophenone to form a diverse set of oligomeric homo- and heterometallic enolates depending on the K:Ca ratio⁴⁴. While crystallographically documented species exhibit an enolate oxygen bridging two metal atoms (as follows from the two in-plane lone pairs on oxygen), species with triple bridging oxygen are also characterized (befitting a negative oxygen as found in alkoxides with three tetrahedrally coordinating lone pairs) with the coordination number of the metal atoms ranging from three to six. It is found in one complex that toluene binds K^+ more strongly than does a lone pair of oxygen electrons of THF⁴⁵. Of thermochemical relevance is the comparison of the ligand binding affinities of these metals. The gas phase binding of K^+ to toluene (80 kJ mol^{-1} ⁴⁶) is found to be somewhat weaker than to diethyl ether (93 kJ mol^{-1} ⁴⁷), there being no data for binding to THF. It is surprising that given π complexation is so powerful that we found no evidence for π complexation of K^+ using the formal $\text{C}=\text{C}$ double bond in the enolate.

Finally, consider the crystal structure of the rubidium salt of 5,5-dimethyl-1,3-cyclohexanedione-2-sulfonic acid⁴⁸. This species exists as the ketoenol wherein the rubidium ion is surrounded by seven oxygen atoms in pentagonal bipyramidal coordination. We know of no ketoenolate (and hence dianionic) salt of this 'sulfo-dione' with any cation. Perhaps some more highly charged cation would allow for this—note the significantly enhanced stability of rare earth complexes of 2-acetyl-5,5-dimethyl-1,3-cyclohexanedione over the parent diketone⁴⁹.

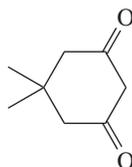
III. GROUP 2: BERYLLIUM, MAGNESIUM, CALCIUM, STRONTIUM AND BARIUM

There are few studies that compare two or more of the group 2 metal enolates. One is an ESR study of the bis(semidione) of 1,1,4,4-tetramethyltetralin-2,3-dione (**8**) where $\text{M} = \text{Be}^{2+}$, Mg^{2+} , Ca^{2+} , Sr^{2+} , Ba^{2+} and Zn^{2+} , and the analogous tris-complex of Al^{3+} in frozen solutions of 2-methyltetrahydrofuran⁵⁰. Be^{2+} , Ba^{2+} and Zn^{2+} form only one kind of complex **8**, while there are four types for Mg^{2+} and Ca^{2+} and three types with Sr^{2+} . All group 2 cation complexes are in their triplet state; that of Al is likely a quartet-state complex. Another study discusses the use of the rhodizonate ion (**3**) as reagent for the detection of Sr^{2+} , with stronger enolate–metal binding than with Ca^{2+} and Ba^{2+} ⁵¹.

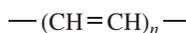
Beryllium chemistry includes its β -diketonate complexes formed from dimedone (**9**), acetylacetone^{4,52,53} and some other β -diketones such as α,α,α -trifluoroacetylacetone⁵⁴. However, unlike the monomeric chelate products from acetylacetone and its fluorinated derivative, the enolate species of dimedone (**9**) cannot form chelates and as the complex is polymeric, it cannot be distilled and is more labile to hydrolysis, as might be expected for an unstabilized alkoxide⁵⁵. However, dimedone has a gas phase deprotonation enthalpy of $1418 \pm 9 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ while acetylacetone enol (the more stable tautomer) is somewhat less acidic with a deprotonation enthalpy of $1438 \pm 10 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ ⁵⁶. Accordingly, had beryllium acetylacetonate not been a chelate, this species would have been more, not less, susceptible to hydrolysis. There is a formal similarity (roughly π -isoelectronic structures) between cyclic β -diketonates and complexes of dimedone with benzene and polyacetylene (**10**). The difference between the enthalpies of formation of these hydrocarbons⁵⁷ is ca



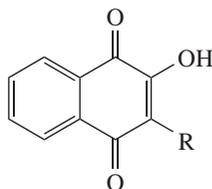
(8)



(9)



(10)

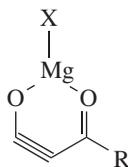
(11) (a) R = CH₂CH=CMe₂(b) R = CH₂CH₂Pr-*i*

70 kJ mol⁻¹: what remains unmeasured is the enthalpy of formation of the two beryllium complexes from which their difference can be calculated. Indeed, we know of no enthalpy of formation measurement for any other dimedone complex.

Beryllium forms an enolate complex with lapachol (**11a**), a versatile ligand that also forms complexes with a variety of other divalent cations⁵⁸, e.g. Pd(II) and ZrO(II), and trivalent metallic cations⁵⁹, e.g. In(III) and Rh(III), for which there is quantitative stability data. There are no data on related saturated derivatives, e.g. the analogous species **11b**, to assess additional stabilization due to π -metal interactions.

The bromomagnesium enolate *n*-BuC(=CH₂)OMgBr•HMPA is an oxygen bridged dimer⁶⁰ while *i*-PrC(=CMe₂)OMgBr•HMPA is monomeric, probably due to steric hindrance. A study of the monomer/dimer equilibrium for ROMgBr•HMPA (R = Me, Et, *i*-Pr, *t*-Bu, Vi, isopropenyl etc.) would be desirable.

Grignard reagents (RMgX) react with carbon suboxide (C₃O₂) to form simple ketones of the type RAc and also cyclic dimers and trimers of acylketenes. An intermediate has been suggested where both O=C=C=C(R)O⁻ and RC(O)C≡CO⁻ are plausible descriptions⁶¹⁻⁶⁴. Localized magnesium enolates such as O=C=C=C(R)OMgX and RC(O)C≡COMgX are reasonable, while the benzyne-like cyclic magnesium enolate **12** is very much less so.



(12)

Addition of a second molecule of Grignard reagent to the terminal carbon to form a bisenolate $\text{RC}(\text{OMgX})=\text{C}=\text{C}(\text{OMgX})\text{R}$ is not expected; however, formation of β -diketones $\text{RC}(=\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{C}(=\text{O})\text{R}$ by the addition of organolithium compounds (RLi) to carbon suboxide has been observed, suggesting such lithium bisenolate intermediates⁶⁵. In these reactions, the number of keto groups, whether found in neutral starting materials or as product ligands, or as deprotonated enolate anionic products, always exceeds the number of magnesiums. As an example of the opposite situation where the number of magnesium atoms exceeds that of keto or enolate groups, the adsorption of acetone on solid MgO has been suggested by spectroscopic evidence to form a surface enolate⁶⁶. Theoretical calculations suggest the carbonyl compound (at least acetone) is more stable as the enol than as the ketone when adsorbed on the MgO surface⁶⁷. Such calculations⁶⁸ also show that the ionic charges on oxygen in MgO are more likely to be -1 than -2 . Singly charged oxygen, the radical anion $\text{O}^{\bullet-}$ reacts with ketones to afford products formed by 1,1 and 1,3-dehydrogenation^{69,70} rather than by loss of a single proton by reaction with O^{2-} . The resulting formation of a stable surface-bonded oxyallyl radical anion, here found as a η^4 metal enolate, is plausible because it is also known that the oxyallyl radical anion, and by implication its metal enolate derivatives, is stable to rearrangement or subsequent reaction, unlike singlet oxyallyl which rapidly closes to form the more stable cyclopropanone^{71,72}.

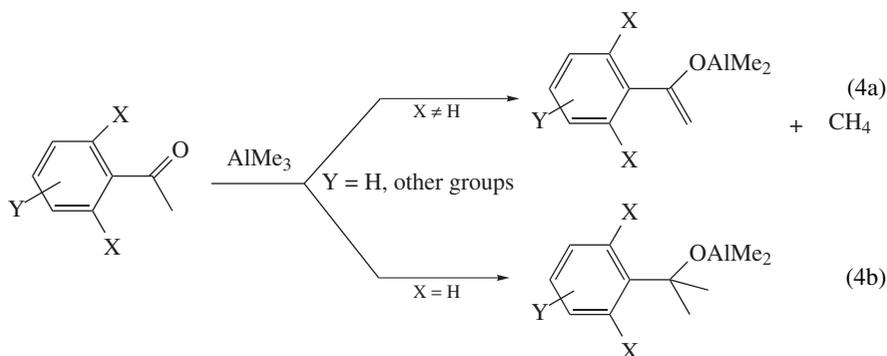
Solutions of calcium dienolate ($[\text{Ca}(\text{OR})_2]$) and calcium diamide ($[\text{Ca}(\text{NRR}^1)_2]$) contain also the mixed complex ($[\text{Ca}(\text{OR})(\text{NRR}^1)]$)⁷³, and therefore, presumably their Gibbs free energy differences are small. The calcium enolates in this study are monomeric and their magnesium analogues are dimeric. The propiophenone complex $[(\text{HMDS})_2\text{Mg}_2(\mu\text{-HMDS})\{\mu\text{-OC}(\text{Ph})=\text{CHCH}_3\}]$ in solution, with bridging enolate and HMDS ligands, has an $E:Z$ ratio close to 3:1, while the Ca analog prefers the Z configuration. We would like to be able to make comparisons with the equilibrium $E:Z$ ratio of other propiophenone enolates, as the reversal of the relative stability of the E and Z isomers is unexpected. We recognize the $-\text{C}(\text{Ph})=\text{CHCH}_3$ substructure as part of 1-phenylpropene. Except for 1-phenylpropene⁷⁴, no data are available for the relative $E-Z$ stability of compounds $\text{RC}(\text{Ph})=\text{CHCH}_3$ with $\text{R} \neq \text{H}$. The enthalpy of formation of the metal enediolate, calcium bis(ascorbate) tetrahydrate, was recently determined⁷⁵ by reaction calorimetry, $-3945.1 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$. Unfortunately, there is virtually nothing with which to compare and evaluate this result.

Strontium enolate chemistry is almost nonexistent; barium enolate chemistry is rare; radium enolate chemistry is unknown. Allyl chlorides react with barium to form the corresponding organometallics, which in turn react with α,β -unsaturated ketones to form the metal enolate⁷⁶. These enolates may also be formed *in situ* by the reaction of α -chloroketones with barium metal in the presence of an aldehyde, resulting in addition products⁷⁷. These reactions and the enthalpies of formation of the precursor α -haloketones and enones are seemingly ideal candidates for calorimetric investigation.

IV. GROUP 13: ALUMINUM, GALLIUM, INDIUM AND THALLIUM

Trimethylaluminum was shown⁷⁸ to prefer formation of the corresponding dimethylaluminum enolate by deprotonation of o,o' -disubstituted acetophenones (equation 4a), while acetophenone itself or more remotely substituted acetophenones undergo addition to the carbonyl group with formation of the dimethylaluminum alkoxide (equation 4b). These results were explained in terms of steric hindrance of the products—the enolate appears not that much more strained than the parent ketone that also has a trigonal carbon attached to the substituted phenyl ring⁷⁹. By contrast, the alkoxide addition product is expected to have considerable strain arising from a substituted ring bonded to a quaternary carbon, as

is found in the structurally related *o-t*-butyltoluene⁸⁰ which is strained by *ca* 25 kJ mol⁻¹ relative to its *m*- and *p*-isomers. Aluminum enolates can also be synthesized by reaction of highly halogenated ketones with activated metal⁸¹. From a thermochemical perspective, CF₃C(=O)CF₂X (X = Cl, Br, O₃SF) results in loss of the X group (weaker C–X bond but also weaker Al–X bond) and fluorinated enols are often more stable than the corresponding ketones⁸², unlike their hydrocarbon counterparts where CH₂ replaces C=O.



Direct reaction of cyclic ketones with triethylgallium forms the kinetically-favored metal enolate without seeming complication from carbonyl addition⁸³. Conversely, triethylaluminum preferably gave the thermodynamically preferred hydride and ethyl addition products.

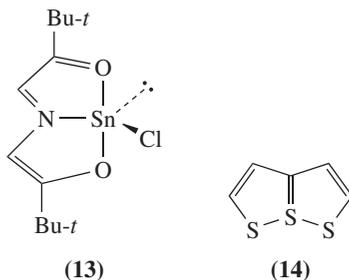
The InCl₃/In coupling reaction⁸⁴ of benzaldehydes with enones forms 5-aryl-4-pentenones as shown in equation 5. The authors invoke the InCl₃ Lewis acid adduct of the aldehyde reacting with the In-derived enone/enolate radical anion. The observed product is less stable than its α,β -unsaturated isomer, the 5-aryl-3-pentenone; this conclusion is derived by comparing the hydrogenation enthalpies⁸⁵ of styrene and crotonaldehyde that are taken as analogs of the ArC=C and C=C–C(O) fragments of the formed and unformed pentenones respectively.



Carbon-bonded enolate thallium species, e.g. ClTi(CH₂COCH₃)₂ and [Cl₂Tl(CH₂COCH₃)₂]⁻, are seemingly stable⁸⁶. However, the related monoketonyl thallium species such as Cl₂TlCH₂COCH₂R (R = H, Me, Ac), readily formed by reaction of the parent ketone with TlCl₃, eliminate TlCl to form α -chloroketones in a synthetically useful reaction⁸⁷. The origin of this difference between mono- and diorganyl derivatives remains unexplained but well-precedented: for example, alkylthallium dibromides readily disproportionate to form dialkylthallium bromides⁸⁸. C-Enolates of thallium may be novel, but their relative energetics are long-known.

V. GROUP 14: TIN AND LEAD

Proceeding from left to right in the periodic table, metallic character decreases and so there are fewer elements to consider in ever rightmost columns. An aspect of comparative tin and lead enolate chemistry involves the reaction⁸⁹ of the diketoamine chelating ligand HN[CH₂C(O)Bu-*t*]₂. As an anionic dienolate, it readily complexes Sn⁴⁺ to form a conjugated bicyclic chelate which then undergoes intramolecular electron transfer to give the Sn²⁺ compound **13**. We recognize **13** as isolobal with highly stable, delocalized

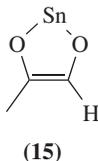


1,6,6a- λ^4 -trithiapentalene (6a-thiathiophene, **14**)⁹⁰. Unlike Sn^{2+} , which forms a stable complex, reaction of the ligand with Pb^{2+} reduces the metal cation.

Tin enolate chemistry is quite sparse and thermochemical data generally lacking. One of the few examples arises from the addition of Bu_3SnH to ketenes $\text{RR}^1\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{O}$ to form enolates. While the enthalpies of formation of few ketenes are known, and thereby provide little guidance as to the enthalpy of formation of these enolates, *Z/E*-equilibration of the final enolates where $\text{R} \neq \text{R}^1$ tells us about isomers. With $\text{R} = \text{Me}$ and $\text{R}^1 = \text{Ph}$, the enolate $\text{MePhC}=\text{CHOSnBu}_3$ is formed⁹¹ in a 7:3 *Z/E* ratio; the *Z* isomer is almost 2 kJ mol^{-1} more stable than its *E* counterpart.

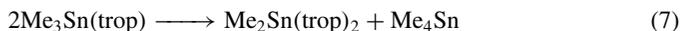
One may ask about the $\text{R}-\text{O}-\text{Sn}$ bond strength in enolates and alkoxides. Direct hydrogenation of the double bond of such enolates has not been reported; tin damages the platinum catalyst. However, direct transfer from enoxyl to alkoxy oxygen has been observed as part of the reaction of *t*-butoxyl radicals with glycidol $\text{O}-\text{Sn}$ derivatives and enolates. The reaction directly forms an α -alkoxyglycidyl radical which spontaneously and sequentially rearranges to form an alkoxy radical + tin enolate, and then the enoxyl radical + tin alkoxide⁹². Accordingly, enolate-Sn bonds are weaker than alkoxide-Sn bonds. The same rearrangement was observed for enolate and alkoxide bonds to hydrogen. Now, enolates bonded to hydrogen normally rearrange to form carbonyl compounds—the tin rearrangement was slow enough to study it. What about enolate-tin species and the corresponding α -stannylated carbonyl compounds? Examples of both isomers have been observed: it is rare, however, that actual dynamic equilibria have been monitored. Not surprisingly, this metalotropic isomerization observed by variable temperature ^{119}Sn NMR spectroscopy is both substitution⁹³ and solvent-dependent⁹⁴.

Enediolates of $\text{Sn}(\text{II})$ are not expected to have this structural ambiguity. We note the facile formation of such a species by reaction of methylglyoxal with activated elemental tin⁹⁵. Assumed monomeric, we note that this metallocycle **15** is formally a 6π -system analogous to 1,3-dioxolen-2-one (vinylene carbonate). Whether it is aromatic like the more classical heterocycle⁹⁶ or how it compares with the tetracoordinate 1,3-dioxastannolane (enediolates of tin(IV)) formed from an analogous reaction of biacetyl with dimethylstannylene⁹⁷ is not known.



From well-established enthalpies of formation⁹⁸ it is readily deduced that the reaction in equation 6 is significantly endothermic. By contrast, the corresponding tropolonato

reaction in equation 7 proceeds readily, and presumably exothermically, in the pure condensed phase (in both solid and liquid) and in solution⁹⁹. The mechanism, enthalpy and entropy of this reaction remain unknown.

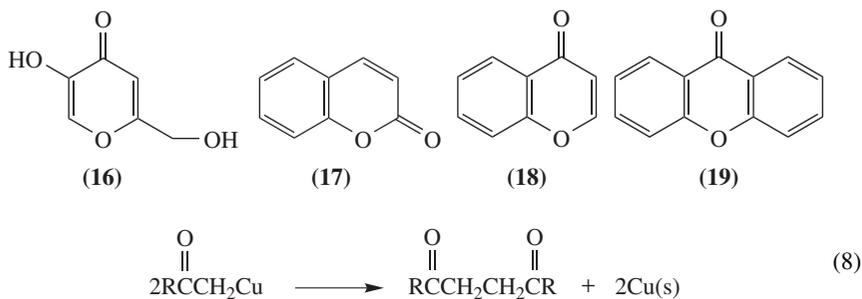


Lead, like its neighbor tin, enjoys both the +2 and +4 oxidation state. In this case, Pb(II) is the normal metallic cation and the Pb(IV) state is rather unstable and very often oxidizing. As such, any species that might contain a bonded Pb(IV) and an enolate anion may mimic Pb(II) and an enoxyl cation. Metal-metal exchange reactions of lead enolates show both enolate and enoxyl cation behavior¹⁰⁰, depending on what is affixed to the metal. This quasi-enolate vs. enoxyl cation dichotomy is also seen for suitable mercury- and thallium-containing species.

VI. GROUP 11: COPPER, SILVER AND GOLD

Copper enolates may be *C*- or *O*-bonded. For example, the isomeric species $\text{Li}[\text{CH}_2=\text{CMeCH}(\text{CuMe})\text{C}(=\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{Ph}]$ and $\text{Li}[\text{CH}_2=\text{CMeCH}=\text{C}(\text{CH}_2\text{Ph})\text{OCuMe}]$ have been characterized in dynamic equilibrium¹⁰¹. Equilibration has also been seen for related complexes formed by organocuprate addition to polyunsaturated ketones where the formal Cu(III)-containing group migrates along the carbon chain unless stopped by an intervening $\text{C}\equiv\text{C}$ bond¹⁰². This was attributed to lack of effective conjugation of an enyne. However, there is insufficient thermochemistry for enynes¹⁰³ to show this and the validity of this assertion for di- and polyynes has been questioned^{104,105}.

Examples of thermochemical considerations of cupric enolates include the study of the binding of Cu^{2+} with kojic acid (**16**), a cyclic α -ketoenol. Comparison¹⁰⁶ was made between the divalent cations of UO_2^{2+} , Cu^{2+} , Zn^{2+} , Ni^{2+} , Co^{2+} , Cd^{2+} , Ca^{2+} where these metals are listed in decreasing order of binding constants over 6 powers of 10. In this case carbon-bonded metal seems most unreasonable because it would ruin the chelation as well as any aromaticity in the pyrone ring. It is admittedly an assumption that pyrones are aromatic. There are no one-ring pyrones for which there are enthalpy of formation data for gas phase species, as opposed to the benzoannulated compounds coumarin (**17**)^{107a,107b}, chromone (**18**)^{107b,107c} and xanthone (**19**)^{107c}. Plausible, but unstable, Cu(II) enolates eliminate copper and form the 1,4-dicarbonyl compounds¹⁰⁸ as shown in equation 8.



Silver enolates are not expected to be particularly stable. Indeed, the sole silver enolate of thermochemical relevance that has an enthalpy of formation data is silver squarate¹⁰⁹,

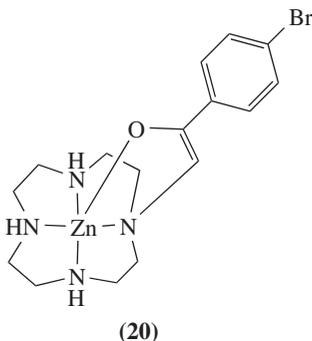
determined via the enthalpy of its thermal decomposition. The value of $-665 \pm 20 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ may be compared with these authors' value of $-580 \pm 10 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ for the parent squaric acid: this latter value is in reasonable accord with the $-598.2 \pm 0.4 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ determined by direct enthalpy of combustion²⁵. It is surprising that the silver salt is more stable than the parent acid by *ca* 80 kJ mol^{-1} because silver oxalate is *ca* 150 kJ mol^{-1} less stable than oxalic acid. It is doubtful that either the strength of silver π -complexes and/or squarate anion stabilization could account for the difference.

Useful gold(I) enolates are surprisingly easy to make by reaction of silyl enolates with CsF and Ph_3PAuCl ¹¹⁰, and are known to be *C*-bonded rather than *O*-enolates like their synthetic precursors¹¹¹. Gold(III) enolates also prefer *C*-bonding over *O*-bonding¹¹². However, in no case are the enthalpies of *C*-bonded to *O*-bonded interconversion in a 'simple' enolate seemingly known. The *O, O'*-bonded acetylacetonate complex of Au(III), $\text{Me}_2\text{Au}(\text{acac})$, has been shown to combine reversibly¹¹³ with triarylphosphines to form the *C*-bonded complex $\text{Me}_2\text{Au}(\text{PAR}_3)\text{CHAc}_2$ with an enthalpy change of *ca* 50 kJ mol^{-1} and an entropy change of *ca* $-160 \text{ J mol}^{-1} \text{ K}^{-1}$; a Hammett constant $\rho = -1.6$ was also shown.

VII. GROUP 12: ZINC, CADMIUM AND MERCURY

Zinc enolate chemistry is rich and was recently reviewed¹¹⁴. However, it is dominated by species with α -alkoxy groups, i.e. the enolate of carboxylic acid esters, and so these studies are not relevant in the current context. Acetophenone, 2-acetylthiophene and 3-acetylthiophene form enolate complexes with Zn^{2+} and Cd^{2+} ^{115,116}. The degree of enolization of these ketones is quite independent of the metal. Accordingly, sulfur cannot be assisting the enolization by chelation in the 2-acetylthiophene compound.

As part of a biomimetic study for the enzyme class II aldolase¹¹⁷ the equilibrium was reported for the cyclen complex, hydroxo-Zn(II)-1-(4-bromophenacyl)-1,4,7,10-tetraazacyclododecane and the intramolecular enolate **20**, formed from Zn(II) and the enolate of 1-(4-bromophenacyl)cyclen. This cyclization reaction was shown to be endothermic by 8.7 kJ mol^{-1} . However, with an entropy of $19 \text{ J mol}^{-1} \text{ K}^{-1}$ it proceeds readily enough to show facile H/D exchange from the CH_2 group of the exocyclic ligand. We wonder about the enthalpy and entropy changes associated with a different choice of other polyamines and/or central metals.



Reaction calorimetry results¹¹⁸ in the enthalpy of formation of zinc bisquarate, i.e. $\text{Zn} [\text{HC}_4\text{O}_4]_2$, of $-1436.7 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$. Unfortunately, we do not know of any other relevant zinc salts with which to compare this enthalpy of formation. Indeed, among the

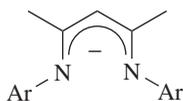
very few zinc enolate derivatives for which we know the enthalpy of formation is zinc bis(ascorbate) tetrahydrate, recently determined¹¹⁹ by reaction calorimetry to be $-3528.9 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$. Recall that the corresponding calcium species has an enthalpy of formation of $-3945.1 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$, some 416 kJ mol^{-1} more negative. The only species for which we can make meaningful comparison are the related hydrated calcium and zinc acetate salts, $M(\text{OAc})_2 \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}$ ($M = \text{Ca}, \text{Zn}$), for which the difference is not dissimilar, 396 kJ mol^{-1} ¹²⁰.

Cadmium enolate chemistry is considerably unexplored compared to that of Zn. These metals have comparable binding to the acetyl isomeric thiophene enolates¹¹⁶. In the case of metal kojic acid complexes¹⁰⁶ the Zn complex is more stable than the corresponding Cd complex regardless of choice of 1:1, 1:2 or 1:3 ratio of the metal and ligand. However, one should not deduce that cadmium always binds ligands less tightly than zinc. Were that the case, Cd(II) would be expected to be rather nontoxic.

Mercurous enolates are all but unknown—attempts to form them result in the Hg(II) complex and elemental Hg¹²¹: we recall the general finding that ‘organic calomels’, R_2Hg_2 , are unstable relative to the free metal and the diorganomercury R_2Hg ¹²² while mercurous inorganic derivatives such as Hg_2Cl_2 and HgCl_2 have the reverse order of stability. Hg(II), like its heavy (and isoelectronic) counterparts Tl(III) and Pb(IV), provides examples of the ambiguity of enolate vs. enoxyl cation behavior, and like the enolates of the latter species, they are better understood as C-bonded α -mercurated ketones rather than their O-bonded metal enolate isomers¹⁰⁰. Indeed, structural determinations show carbon bonding in 1-(acetoxymercurobutanone) as opposed to its enolate isomer¹²³. Also, the di- and trimercurated ketones involve C–Hg bonding¹²³. These polymetallated species have the two or three mercury atoms on the same carbon, namely the methyl adjacent to the carbonyl. The driving force for having so many large groups geminally arranged may be ascribed to ‘mercurophilicity’, an example of the generally found stabilization between pairs of closed shell atoms and ions of high atomic number¹²⁴, especially gold, mercury’s periodic table neighbor^{125, 126}.

VIII. GROUP 3: SCANDIUM, YTTRIUM AND THE LANTHANIDES

Scandium enolate chemistry is quite limited. The complex $(\text{nacnac})\text{Sc}(\text{NHAr})(\text{HBEt}_3)$ where $\text{nacnac} = \mathbf{21}$ and $\text{Ar} = 2,6\text{-}(i\text{-Pr}_2)_2\text{C}_6\text{H}_3$ reacts¹²⁷ with THF to form the enolate $(\text{nacnac})\text{Sc}(\text{NHAr})\text{OCH}=\text{CH}_2$ while diethyl ether forms the related alkoxide $(\text{nacnac})\text{Sc}(\text{NHAr})\text{OEt}$. This suggests considerable stabilization due to the Sc–O bond. After all, ring opening of THF is energetically unfavorable ($\text{THF} \rightarrow \text{EtOVi}$; $\Delta H > 40 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$).

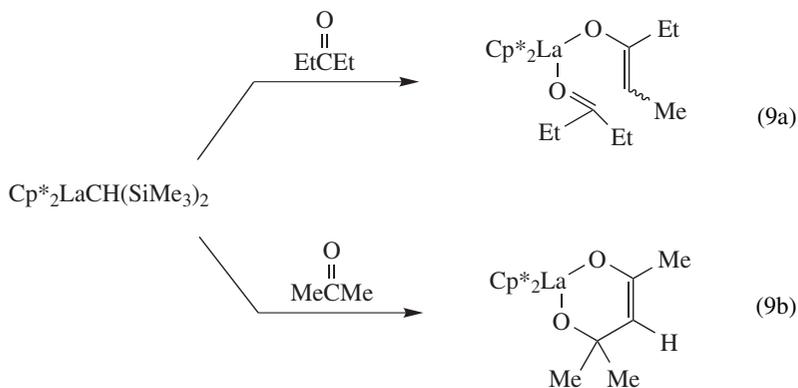


(21) nacnac

Yttrium enolate chemistry is discussed in the context of other metal enolates in a report¹²⁸ of the synthesis of the oxygen bridge dimer of $\text{Cp}_2\text{Y}(\text{OCH}=\text{CH}_2)_2$ and its bis(monomethylcyclopentadienyl) analog. The molecular geometry of this species is compared with other metal enolates. There are insufficient data to discuss the effect of the choice of metal on the conjugation of their C–O and C=C bonds; indeed, much remains to be learned even about simple ‘all-organic’ enol ethers¹²⁹. Yttrium enolates

also appear during the synthesis of the furyl-functionalized $[Y\{\eta^5:\eta^1-C_5Me_4SiMe_2(2-Fu)\}(CH_2SiMe_3)_2(THF)]$ and the attempted synthesis of the 5-methylfuryl counterpart of this species¹³⁰. The former species can be synthesized by metallation of the parent cyclopentadiene; the latter species yields the ring opened $[Y\{\eta^5:\eta^1-C_5Me_4SiMe_2C\equiv CCH=C(Me)O\}(CH_2SiMe_3)_2$ yne-enolate instead. While the enthalpy of formation of $HC\equiv CCH=CHOH$ is unknown, that of its isomer $HC\equiv CC(OH)=CH_2$ has been found¹³¹ to be *ca* 145 kJ mol⁻¹ higher than that of furan, possibly pointing to the yne-enolate synthesis as being energetically unfavorable had it not been for the concomitant formation of a very strong oxygen-metal bond.

$Cp^*_2La\{CH(SiMe_3)_2\}$ reacts¹³² with 3-pentanone to form the solvated enolate, $Cp^*_2La-O-C(Et)=CHMe\cdot Et_2CO$ (equation 9a), while with acetone it forms a chelate (equation 9b) after intramolecular aldol condensation. The reaction of the precursor bistrimethylsilylmethyl organometallic with hydroxyketone, preformed from the pentanone, yields the enolate ketone solvate. This difference between acetone and 3-pentanone presumably reflects the difference in strain in the condensation product because the ethyl groups in 3-pentanone are rather much bigger than the methyl groups in acetone.



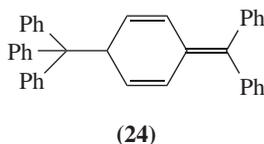
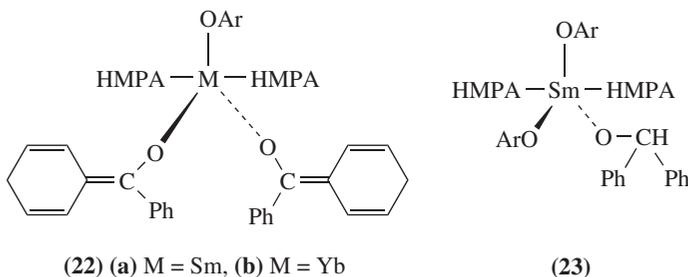
The chemistry of $Cp^*_2CeCH(SiMe_3)_2$ with acetone and 3-pentanone is the same as that of its La(III) counterpart¹³². Ce(III) enolates, generated from $CeCl_3$ and Li enolates, undergo aldol condensation with ketones or sterically crowded aldehydes to give the corresponding β -hydroxy ketones in good to high yields¹³³. Cerium(III) enolates are plausibly implicated in the study¹³⁴ of the reaction of Ce(III) species with α -haloketones and aldehydes to yield β -hydroxyketones or α,β -unsaturated ketones depending on the cerium reagent employed. The Ce(IV) complex $(NH_4)_2Ce(NO_3)_6$ readily oxidizes silyl enolates to form the corresponding enoxy radical¹³⁵. However, we know of no cerium(IV) enolate arising from subsequent reaction chemistry.

Samarium has two common oxidation states +2 and +3. Upon solution in toluene under nitrogen, an anionic Sm(II) species, $\{[(CH_2)_5]_4\text{-calix-tetrapyrrole}\}Sm(THF)[Li(THF)]_2[Li(THF)_2]Cl$, forms, in part, the compound $\{[(CH_2)_5]_4\text{-calix-tetrapyrrole}\}Sm(THF)Li_2[Li(THF)](\mu^3-OCH=CH_2)$ ¹³⁶. However, this compound is a lithium enolate derived by elimination of THF. In that the metalloorganic reagent is rather similar to what will be discussed in Section XI as part of vanadium enolate chemistry¹³⁷, we fail to understand why in the former case with Sm a lithium enolate is formed but in the latter with V it is an ynolate that is produced. Almost nothing is known to allow comparing the energetics of metal enolates and related ynolates. We note from the enthalpies of

formation of ethenol¹³¹ and ethynol¹³⁸ that equation 10 is seemingly endothermic by only 5 kJ mol⁻¹.



Elemental samarium in HMPA reacts^{139,140} with benzophenone to form the samarium benzophenone dianion species. Subsequent reaction with the hindered phenols, ArOH (Ar = 2,6-*t*-Bu₂C₆H₄ and its 4-methyl analog) forms Sm(III) enolate complexes **22a** by dearomatization of two benzene rings. Complex **23** is a minor byproduct. Is the presence of the dearomatized enolato ligand in **22** due to thermodynamics or kinetics? We remember the ‘hexaphenylethane riddle’¹⁴¹, i.e. Ph₃CCPh₃ remains unknown and the dearomatized *p*-isotoluene derivative **24** is the isolated, and (as confirmed by quantum chemical calculations¹⁴²) more stable, isomer. On the other hand, the simplest and unstrained methylenecyclohexadiene, *p*-isotoluene itself, is shown by experiment¹⁴³ to be less stable than its aromatic isomer by *ca* 100 kJ mol⁻¹.



Dysprosium might appear to be a rather unexceptional, generally trivalent element. For example, we are not surprised that Cp₃Dy reacts¹⁴⁴ with 2-butanol to yield the oxygen bridged dimeric alkoxide [Cp₂Dy(μ²-OCH(Me)CH₂CH₃)]₂. What is surprising, however, is its facile dehydrogenation on refluxing in THF solution to yield the corresponding enolate dimer. Other than the corresponding ytterbium alkoxide and corresponding enolate, we do not know of any other facile thermal dehydrogenation of alkoxides. Also, what remains unexplained is why the enolate is solely the [Cp₂Dy(μ²-OC(Me)=CHCH₃)]₂ and not the isomeric [Cp₂Dy(μ²-OC(Et)=CH₂)]₂ or ‘mixed’ enolate. After all, equilibration reactions¹⁴⁵ show the corresponding methyl enolates (i.e. Me in lieu of Cp₂Dy) have enthalpies of formation differing by only 0.5 ± 0.4 kJ mol⁻¹.

Ytterbium has the oxidation states +2 and +3. A stereochemical dichotomy exists in their enolate chemistry¹⁴⁶. Yb(II) enolates react with aldehydes to form the *erythro*-β-hydroxyketones while Yb(III) enolates yield the *threo* stereoisomers. We fail to understand this by either thermodynamic or mechanistic reasoning. Analogous to corresponding reaction chemistry for samarium, preformed ytterbium benzophenone dimer, [Yb(Ph₂CO)(HMPA)₂]₂, reacts¹⁴⁰ with sterically crowded phenols to form in low yield (5%) the enolate complex **22b** by dearomatization of benzophenone. The major product (80%) is the

ytterbium aryloxide (ArO)₂Yb(HMPA)₂, accompanied by hydrogen transfer from the phenol to the *p*-position of the benzophenone of the enolate byproduct. It is unequivocal, however, that Yb-enolate bonding is strong because of dehydrogenation of a ytterbium alkoxide to form the enolate, analogous to what was found for Dy¹⁴⁴. Both the dimeric ytterbium propoxide and allyloxide spontaneously dehydrogenate¹⁴⁷ on reflux in THF to form the corresponding allenolate Cp₂YbOCHC=CH₂ in what would be expected to be an even more endothermic process. Mimicking Cp₂YbO by Et in the absence of any published thermochemical data for allene ethers, the dehydrogenation of pentane to 1-pentene is endothermic by 115 kJ mol⁻¹ and to form 1,2-pentadiene, the allene analog, the reaction is endothermic by 173 kJ mol⁻¹.

Lutetium enolate chemistry mimics that of yttrium^{128, 130}. Lu(III) is the smallest of all of the trivalent lanthanide cations, and so the chemistry of Lu(III) is more similar to that of its 4*d* congener Y(III).

Since tropolones and 3-hydroxy-4-pyrones are taken in this chapter to be enols, we now cite their binding as enolato ligands to lanthanum and all the other trivalent lanthanides (save the radioactive promethium)^{148, 149}. Likewise, we note such studies for complexes with enolato ligands derived from 3-acetyl-4-hydroxycoumarin, dehydroacetic acid and their oximes¹⁵⁰, and with the aromatic enediolates, squarate¹⁵¹ and croconate¹⁵². Periodic trends in thermodynamic parameters were reported and analyzed in these studies.

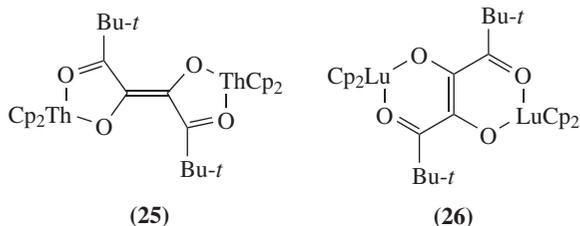
IX. ACTINIDES

The formation constants of an actinium isopropyltropolonate complex were determined¹⁵³. Thermochemically relevant studies of thorium enolates generally involve bis(pentamethylcyclopentadienyl)thorium derivatives. Cp*₂Th(Cl)(C(O)CH₂Bu-*t*) with an anionic acyl group that readily rearranges to the isomeric enolate Cp*₂Th(Cl)OCH=CHBu-*t*. The *Z*-isomer is formed upon heating¹⁵⁴ and the *E*-isomer upon catalysis with Cp*₂ThH₂¹⁵⁵. Is the *E* or *Z* enolate thermodynamically more stable? For the simple 'alkyl enolates' MeCH=CHOR, the equilibration reaction of the *Z*- and *E*-isomers is nearly thermo-neutral¹⁵⁶. Consider the two species Cp*₂Th(H)OCH(Bu-*t*)₂ and Cp*₂Th(H)O-2,6-C₆H₃(Bu-*t*)₂. The reversible addition¹⁵⁷ of CO yields the η² formyl derivative in reactions that are 19 ± 4 and 25 ± 6 kJ mol⁻¹ exothermic. These formyl species dimerize to form the classical enediolate, Cp*₂Th(OR)OCH=CHO(OR)ThCp*₂. This product is formed as the *Z*-isomer, plausibly thermodynamically preferred over the *E*-isomer, much as (*Z*)-MeOCH=CHOMe is preferred over its *E*-counterpart¹⁵⁸ by 6.0 ± 0.2 kJ mol⁻¹.

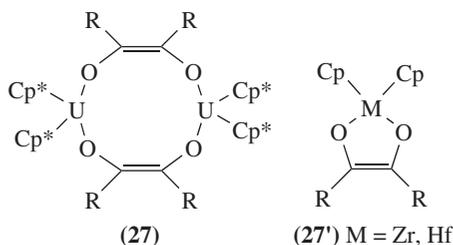
The aforementioned monomeric species Cp*₂Th(Cl)(CH₂Bu-*t*)(CO) reacts with additional CO to form a dimeric *E*-enediolate ligand bridging two metal centers (**25**). A similar reaction of CO takes place with complex Cp₂LuCOBu-*t*, yielding the binuclear enediolate **26**¹⁵⁹. Complex **25**, with its two 5-membered unsaturated rings bridged by an ethene moiety, resembles fulvalene, whereas **26**, with its pair of condensed 6-membered unsaturated rings, resembles naphthalene. Fulvalene is much less stable than naphthalene¹⁶⁰; the reverse is presumably true for their dianions¹⁶¹. In fact, there are no measured enthalpies of formation for either fulvalene or for any of its derivatives. Measurement of the enthalpy of hydrogenation of heptafulvalene stopped at the reduction of the tetrasubstituted olefin, cycloheptylidencycloheptane¹⁶⁰.

Various tropolonato complexes of protoactinium have been synthesized and characterized^{162, 163}. However, no thermochemical data (including emf and hence Δ*G*) are seemingly available, even though there are simple redox reactions interrelating these species.

Uranium, whose radioactive isotopes have half-lives measured in billions of years, is a rather well-studied element. Cp₃U, as its THF complex, reacts with simple ketones to form alkoxide and enolate products in a 1:1 ratio by transfer of an α-hydrogen¹⁶⁴.



We consider this reaction to be calorimetrically useful, especially given the interest in Cp_3UX derivatives by the thermochemical community¹⁶⁵. Like its Th analog, the reaction of $\text{Cp}^*\text{2UMe}_2$ with CO quantitatively yields dimeric **27**, a Z-enediolate¹⁶⁶ with a 10-membered ring. We may then ask about the enthalpies of interconversion with the respective monomer, noting that Zr and Hf form¹⁶⁷ the monomeric 2-metala-1,3-dioxolenes, **27'**¹⁶⁷. The corresponding carbocycles are (Z,Z)-1,6-cyclodecadiene and cyclopentene. From the enthalpy of hydrogenation¹⁶⁸ of the former species and the enthalpies of formation of their saturated cycloalkane products²⁵, the conversion of 1,6-cyclodecadiene to two cyclopentenes is found to be endothermic by some 30 kJ mol^{-1} .



Uranium(VI) strongly bonds squarate (**1**), second in strength only to Fe(III)¹⁶⁹ among the metal cations studied, and likewise rhodizonate (**3**), second only to Cu(II)¹⁷⁰, again among the metals of interest, which did not include Fe(III). The order of binding strength of the various metals to these oxocarbon anions remains unexplained.

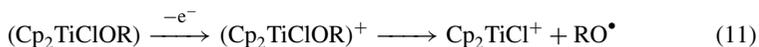
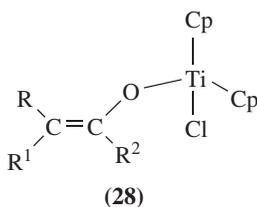
Finally, we note the formation of complexes of uranium with tropolones with multiple stoichiometries and oxidation states. Letting Trop be tropolone and/or its 3-isopropyl derivative, these include $\text{U}(\text{Trop})_{4-n}\text{Cl}_n$ ($0 \leq n < 4$) ($n = 0$ ¹⁷¹, $n = 1, 2, 3$ ¹⁷²), $\text{U}(\text{Trop})_{5-n}\text{Cl}_n$ ($n = 0, 1$)¹⁷³, $\text{U}(\text{Trop})_5^{-171}$, $\text{UO}_2(\text{Trop})_2$ ¹⁷⁴, $\text{UO}_2(\text{Trop})^+$ ¹⁷⁵ and $\text{UO}_2(\text{Trop})_2(\text{TropH})$ (but not the conjugate base)¹⁷⁴. However, thermochemistry has rarely been of explicit interest.

Equilibrium constants for complexes of tropolones with UO_2^{2+} ¹⁷⁶, NpO_2^+ ^{176, 177}, Pu^{4+} ¹⁷⁸, Pu^{3+} ¹⁷⁶, Am^{3+} ¹⁷⁷, Cm^{3+} ¹⁷⁷ and Cf^{3+} ¹⁷⁷ have all been investigated. While neptunium and plutonium enjoy high oxidation states like uranium, there are seemingly no thermochemically related data for complexes with PuO_2^{2+} despite the apparent stability of such tropolonate species¹⁷⁹. Tropolone reduces NpO_2^{2+} rather than forming neptunyl tropolonates¹⁸⁰.

X. GROUP 4: TITANIUM, ZIRCONIUM AND HAFNIUM

Titanium has more than one common oxidation state and a rich organometallic chemistry dominated by π bonding ligands such as cyclopentadienyl. The two chloro ligands

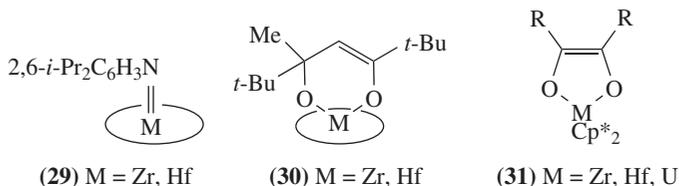
in Cp_2TiCl_2 are readily displaced, leading to a relatively lush derivative chemistry and an extensive thermochemistry, or at least thermochemical reasoning¹⁸¹. It is customary to posit an oxidation state of +4 for Ti in derivatives for singly anionic ligands, X, such as Cp_2TiCl_2 , Cp_2TiClX and Cp_2TiX_2 . The radical cation of these species, however generated—say electrochemically, does not contain Ti(V). For example, the electrochemical oxidation¹⁸² of the Cp_2TiCl enolates **28** results in substituted benzofurans and 1,4-butanediones, depending on the substituents, e.g. $\text{R} = \text{R}^1 = \text{Mes}$, $\text{R}^2 = \text{H}$ forms a benzofuran while $\text{R} = \text{Me}$, $\text{R}^1 = \text{H}$, $\text{R}^2 = \text{Ph}$ forms a 1,4-butanedione. Both products arise from cleavage of the Ti–OR bond to form enoxy radicals, as shown in equation 11. Unfortunately, the enthalpy of formation data for benzofurans is limited to the parent heterocycle and appears only in a rather inaccessible report¹⁸³. Enthalpy of formation data for butanediones are limited to the 1,4-diphenyl derivative²⁵, the monocyclic 1,4-cyclohexanedione¹⁸⁴ and a cage species¹⁸⁵.



C-Trifluoromethylation of titanium enolates by CF_3I was recently compared¹⁸⁶ to that of lithium enolates. Given that CF_3 derivatives do not undergo substitution reactions by either $\text{S}_{\text{N}}1$ or $\text{S}_{\text{N}}2$ reactions, a chain reaction involving CF_3 and/or CF_3I^- has been suggested. To understand this, thermochemical considerations include the strengths of Ti–I and Li–I bonds, and barriers for loss of Ti(III) and Li(0) from ketyl radicals.

Zr and Hf tetraphenylporphyrin imido complexes (**29**) and pinacolone react in a condensation and deprotonation reaction¹⁸⁷ to form the cyclic dimeric enolate **30**. For the lack of thermochemical data on dimerization of pinacolone and addition of lithium pinacolonate and pinacolone, take for comparison the exothermic reaction of lithium pinacolonate and pivalaldehyde, which has been experimentally measured in hexane¹⁸⁸ (-126 ± 3 kJ mol⁻¹). Zirconium and hafnium chemistry are generally quite similar, as evidenced by the above; however, a significant difference¹⁸⁹ is found for $\text{Cp}^*_2\text{MH}(i\text{-Bu})$ reactions involving CO. At low temperature, both species reacted with CO to form the derivative $\text{Cp}^*_2\text{M}(\text{H})(\eta^2\text{-COBu-}i)$ with an anionic acyl group. Warming to room temperature resulted in the formation of the carbonyl-aldehyde complex $\text{Cp}^*_2\text{M}(\text{CO})(\eta^2\text{-O=CHBu-}i)$. However, on standing, this $\text{M} = \text{Zr}$ carbonyl-aldehyde species slowly lost CO to form the enolate which is presumably more stable than the starting acyl species with which it is isomeric. In the case of $\text{M} = \text{Hf}$, the corresponding carbonyl-aldehyde species rearranged to form an enediolate. This provides thermochemical information as to the relative stability of isomers and some otherwise related species.

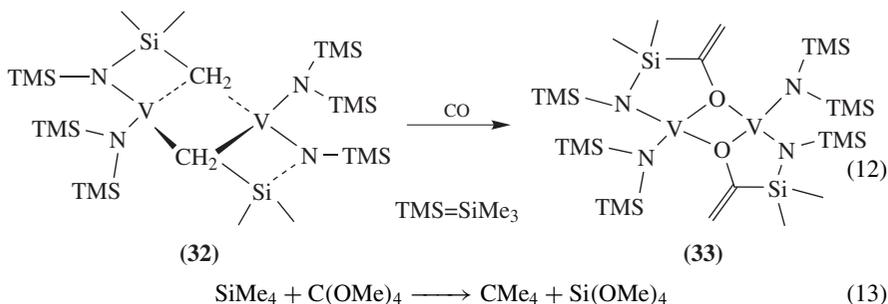
How does one describe the enediolates of Zr and Hf? Plausibly they are 2-metal-1,3-dioxolenes (**31**). However, structural determinations¹⁹⁰ show **31** with $\text{M} = \text{Zr}$ to be planar for two abutting $\text{R} = t\text{-Bu}$ groups but significantly nonplanar for $\text{R} = \text{Me}$. Is this to allow for $\text{C}=\text{C} \cdots \text{Zr}$ interaction for the smaller $\text{R} = \text{Me}$, or is this to minimize repulsion between substituents on the cyclopentadienyl and 1,3-dioxo-2-zirconacyclopent-4-ene rings that



would be quite severe for *t*-butyl in the latter? We note that R–R repulsion between the two R = Me groups themselves is most assuredly small; the difference between the enthalpies of formation of disubstituted benzenes such as the xylenes is *ca* 1 kJ mol⁻¹, while the difference for 1,2-di-*t*-butylbenzene and its other two isomers is *ca* 95 kJ mol⁻¹, as shown by reaction calorimetry¹⁹¹.

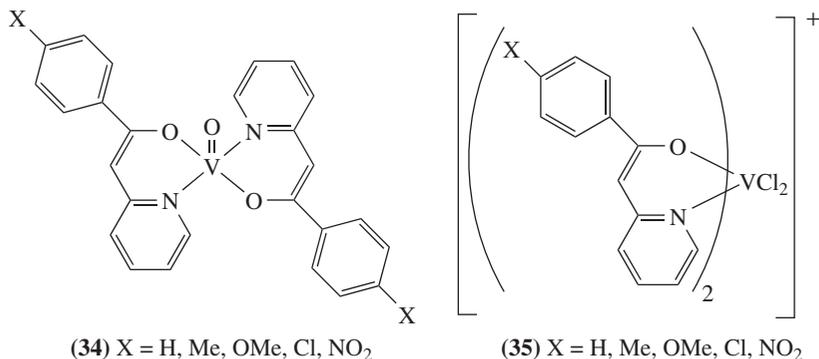
XI. GROUP 5: VANADIUM, NIOBIUM AND TANTALUM

An example of fortuitous vanadium enolate chemistry is the CO addition reaction to a silylamido vanadium species in which the dimeric metallocycle **32** is transformed¹⁹² into the corresponding cyclic enolate **33**, as shown in equation 12. Given silicon's profound oxophilicity, the absence of the Si–O moieties in **33** is surprising. For example, the liquid phase reaction shown in equation 13 is exothermic by *ca* 420 kJ mol⁻¹, as determined from the enthalpies of formation of tetramethoxymethane^{193,194} and the silicon compounds¹²⁰.



More conventional species¹⁹⁵ are the spectroscopically, magnetically and structurally characterized vanadyl bis(picolinylketone) enolate complexes **34**, and the related complexes formed by their protonation. These species have also been converted into their VCl₂ derivatives **35**. The dependence of the V–O and V–Cl bond strengths on the substituent X would provide insight into metal–oxygen bonding. We also recognize in these enolates the *p*-XC₆H₄–C=C–Pyr-2 framework, for which the energetics of some of their *o*-X isomers was of interest in the past¹⁹⁶. Vanadium(V) is well-known to react with the enediol ascorbic acid and ascorbate by electron transfer reactions. While kineticists and spectroscopists have dominated these studies showing multiple reaction products and processes¹⁹⁷, thermochemists have also shown interest¹⁹⁸.

Niobium enolate chemistry is largely unexplored. A seemingly unambiguous case involves the reaction of the highly sterically hindered Nb(IV) species [3,5-Me₂C₆H₃N(Ad)]₃NbCl with PhLi or MeLi to form [Me₂C₆H₃N(Ad)]₃NbR, R = Ph or Me. However, the neophyl complex (R = CH₂CMe₂Ph) could not be made because this group is seemingly too big; instead the *O*-bonded enolate group R = OCH=CH₂ was found



attached to the metal. This was understood in terms of ring cleavage of THF, serving both as solvent and as ligand¹⁹⁹. Why some transition metal assisted decompositions of THF result in vinyloxy and others in ethynyloxy complexes remains unknown.

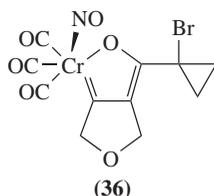
Tantalum enolate chemistry shows the dichotomy for the carbonylation reaction²⁰⁰ of Cp*Ta(CH₂R)Cl₃ with CO which results in the mono-THF adduct of η²-acyl complex Cp*Ta(O=CCH₂R)Cl₃(THF) for R = *t*-Bu (the acyl group is anionic) but the isomeric enolate Cp*Ta(Z)-η¹-OCH=CHR)Cl₃ for R = *p*-Tol. This invites the question of the relative thermodynamic stabilities of metal complexes of RCH₂CO and RCHCHO and additionally the question of *Z* vs. *E* enolate stabilities. Only for organometallic compounds (X = [M]) do we find examples where RCH₂COX is less stable than RCH=CHOX.

Pentamethyltantalum(V) also forms the bis-enolate TaMe₃[OC(=Ad)Ar]₂ where Ad = is 2-adamantylidene and Ar = 3,5-Me₂C₆H₃²⁰¹. These large groups affixed to the metal are found where they can be furthest apart, the diapical isomer. This complex reacts with pyridine to form the mixed Py and 2,2'-bipyridyl complex by loss of ethane. Now why are there no terpyridyl-containing species? From the data found elsewhere²⁰², it can be concluded that the dimerization reaction of pyridine to form 2,2'-(C₅H₄N)₂ is exothermic while the related reaction of benzene to form biphenyl is endothermic. Benzene, biphenyl, the terphenyls and quaterphenyls form a homologous series, i.e. these species have very nearly constant enthalpy of formation differences⁵⁷. Do pyridine, the isomeric bipyridines and terpyridines also form a homologous series, and why isn't the 2:2',6':2''-terpyridine complex formed instead of a mixed bipyridine/pyridine complex? The entropy gain by loss of an additional H₂ molecule should further drive the reaction.

XII. GROUP 6: CHROMIUM, MOLYBDENUM AND TUNGSTEN

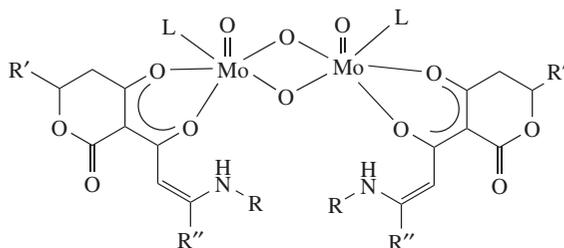
Chromium enolate chemistry exhibits diverse thermochemical facets. For example, contrast the energetics of enolate addition reactions to benzaldehyde and to benzaldehyde π-bonded to Cr(CO)₃ and of the enolate addition reactions to acetophenone and to acetophenone π-bonded to Cr(CO)₃. Thermochemical analysis is still unreported, although the reactions are synthetically useful^{203,204}. It is clear that the organic ligands are electronically coupled to the metallic center—PhCHO•Cr(CO)₃ is red, PhCH(OEt)₂•Cr(CO)₃ is yellow²⁰⁵ but benzaldehyde and its diethyl acetal are both colorless. It is well established²⁰⁶ that acetophenone, and presumably other acylated benzenes such as benzaldehyde, binds Cr(CO)₃ rather more weakly than does toluene, and presumably other alkylated benzenes such as the aforementioned benzaldehyde acetal. The enthalpy of hydrolysis of the metallated acetal remains unknown other than it is therefore smaller than that of the unmetallated species²⁰⁷.

Consider the reaction²⁰⁸ of bis(1-bromocyclopropyl) ketone with $[\text{Cr}(\text{CO})_4\text{NO}]^-$ to form the bicyclic 2-metalafuran derivative **36**, which may be considered as a chromium enolate in two contexts. The first one relates to the endocyclic 2-chromafuran. The second one relates to the $\text{O}-\text{C}=\text{C}-\text{CH}_2-\text{O}$ substructure of the bicyclic system. We may also ask questions about the relative aromaticity of chromafuran and furan by thermochemical criteria where we note that delocalization is suggested for both species by structural criteria.



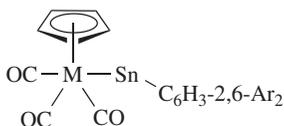
Molybdenum forms both η^1 -*C*-bonded and η^3 -*C,C,O*-bonded enolates in low oxidation states, as evidenced by the reaction of $\text{CpMo}(\text{CO})_3^-$ with ClCH_2COMe to form²⁰⁹ the *C*-bonded $\text{CpMo}(\text{CO})_3\text{CH}_2\text{COCH}_3$ with no formation of the isomeric *O*-bonded η^1 - $\text{CpMo}(\text{CO})_3\text{OC}(\text{Me})=\text{CH}_2$. Heating the *C*-bonded product results in loss of CO and rearrangement to the *O*-bonded η^3 - $\text{CpMo}(\text{CO})_2\text{OC}(\text{Me})=\text{CH}_2$. From this we may deduce that the *C*-bonded enolate is more stable than its *O*-isomer. Conversely, Mo(IV) as found in the complex $(\text{Ad}=\text{C}(\text{Mes})\text{O})_4\text{Mo}$ (where Ad= is 2-adamantylidene) is isolable²¹⁰ with no evidence of *C*-bonded enolate. Admittedly, this does not really show that higher valence molybdenum prefers *O*-bonded enolates in that the *C*-bonded ligand, 2-mesityl-1-adamant-2-yl, is highly sterically hindered and the presence of more than one of these groups on a central metal adds additional strain. Despite the seeming congestion in the observed tetraenolate, nonetheless it readily forms a stable NCN (cyanimide) derivative containing Mo(VI) for which a Mo–N bond energy of 435 kJ mol^{-1} has been suggested²¹⁰.

Molybdenum has yet other oxidation states. For example, kojic acid (**16**) has been reported to form 1:1 complexes with Mo(V)²¹¹ and with Mo(VI)²¹². What is the redox potential connecting these two species? While the latter species has been crystallographically determined to have a *cis*- MoO_2^{2+} metal center²¹³, no structural data are available for the former species. Other ketopyran enolate derivatives of MoO_2^+ exhibit²¹⁴ the doubly oxygen bridged dimer, singlet paired, $\text{Mo}_2\text{O}_4^{2+}$ (**37**). Unexpected complications were found for the redox behavior of edta complexes of Mo(V) and Mo(VI) even though the complexing agent is electronically innocuous²¹⁵.



(37) $\text{R} = n\text{-Bu, Ph, 1-Naph}$
 $\text{R}' = \text{Me, R}'' = \text{CO}_2\text{Et; R}' = \text{CO}_2\text{Et, R}'' = \text{Me}$
 $\text{L} = \text{MeOH, EtOH, } i\text{-PrOH}$

As tungsten and molybdenum are congeners, it should not be surprising that there are some similarities between their enolate chemistry. Earlier acetylcyclopentadienide species were referred to as enolates. We now note that $\text{AcC}_5\text{H}_4\text{W}(\text{CO})_3^-$ (and the related W complex) reacts with diphenyltin dihalides (Cl, Br) to form the monosubstituted derivatives, $\text{AcC}_5\text{H}_4\text{M}(\text{CO})_3\text{SnPh}_2\text{X}$ (M = Mo, W; X = Cl, Br), without any accompanying formation of either *O*-acetyl or ring-stannylated or trinuclear products²¹⁶ $[\text{AcC}_5\text{H}_4\text{M}(\text{CO})_3]_2\text{SnPh}_2$. The corresponding deacetylated $[\text{CpM}(\text{CO})_3]_2\text{SnPh}_2$ species are well-established²¹⁷. While the lack of formation of these alternative products was ascribed in the literature²¹⁶ to the electron-withdrawing power of the acetyl group, steric hindrance might also play a role. Bond length is often related to bond order, and hence is assumed to relate to bond strength. All of the above species likely contain a Mo–Sn single bond. Recently, a suitable $\text{CpMo}(\text{CO})_3\text{SnAr}$ (and also W) was synthesized²¹⁸ for which multiple bond character was suggested. However, with such extensively substituted aryl groups as the Ar of **38**, we wonder how meaningful is any comparison between the two types of M–Sn bonds.



(**38**) M = Mo, W, Ar = $\text{C}_6\text{H}_2-2,4,6\text{-Me}_3$, $\text{C}_6\text{H}_2-2,4,6\text{-}(i\text{-Pr})_3$

Suitable zero-valent Mo and W species react²¹⁹ with enones to form species of the formal stoichiometry and structure $\text{M}(\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{O})_3$, or rather, the tris-enolate $\text{M}(\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{O})_3$.

XIII. GROUP 7: MANGANESE AND RHENIUM

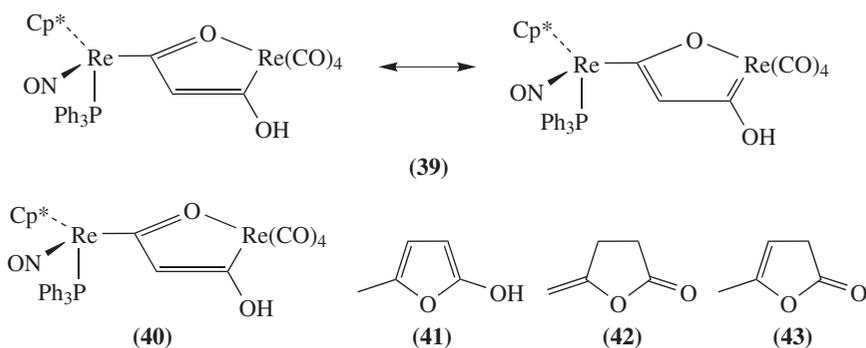
Manganese forms compounds with a variety of oxidation states from -1 to $+7$. Enolate ligands phenylsquarate ($\text{PhC}_4\text{O}_3^{2-}$) and diphenylaminosquarate ($\text{Ph}_2\text{NC}_4\text{O}_3^{2-}$) form electrochemical couples²²⁰ involving Mn(II)/Mn(0), Mn(III)/Mn(0), Mn(IV)/Mn(III) and Mn(V)/Mn(IV). How can the electronic coupling between substituent, ring and metal be disentangled? Multiple patterns of hydrogen bonding in the hydrates of these species (each oxygen may be unbonded, singly or doubly hydrogen bonded) may be invoked²²¹ as well as charge states for the oxocarbon ring (-1 , the semitriene with -2 , or the antiaromatic cyclobutadienetriolate with -3)²²². It is not obvious that Mn has to be bonded to O. There is also a low oxidation state possibility involving π -bonding to $\text{C}=\text{C}$ of the cyclobutene ring and even σ -bonding as in $(\text{Mn}(\text{CO})_5)_2\text{C}_4\text{O}_2$ ²²³. The energetics of the interconversion of these diverse structures remains unexplored except for some emf values, and hence Gibbs free energies, that correspond to processes that reversibly interconnect a few of the diverse oxidation and charge states.

Similarly to the 2-chromafuran derivative **36**²⁰⁸ discussed in Section XII, where Cr was also bonded to CO and NO, the same study refers to a related reaction involving the isoelectronic $\text{Mn}(\text{CO})_5^-$, for which a 2-manganesafuran was observed wherein the metal-bonded substituents were solely CO. The analysis continues with an additional adjustment on the aromaticity of furan by replacement of C^2 by a substituted manganese. The same questions brought up in Section XII about the aromaticity of the 2-metalafuran system are valid here too.

That manganese enjoys a variety of oxidation states means Mn(II) enolates may be obtained from ketones by deprotonation or from α -haloketones by redox reactions²²⁴. (*Z*)-Mn(II) enolates seem to be preferentially formed over their (*E*)-isomers. This has been

ascribed to kinetic factors²²⁵, without thermochemical data on the relative stability of the two isomers. Mn(III) enolates are also known. The reaction²²⁶ of diketene and manganic acetate yields products corresponding to conjugated and unconjugated manganic enolates from acetoacetic acid derivatives.

The 2-rhenafuran-3-ol **39** is in equilibrium²²⁷ with the corresponding 3*H*-furanone **40** ($K_{eq} = 1.5$) while the equilibrium constant is much more on the side of the furanone when the ring Re is replaced by Mn or in the absence of the metal heteroatom. For example, no 5-methyl-2-furanol (**41**) is detected in the rearrangement of γ -methylene- γ -butyrolactone (**42**) to α -angelicalactone (**43**)²²⁸. Understanding the contribution to aromaticity of Re in the 2-rhenafurans (**39**, **40**) and the exocyclic and endocyclic methylene groups in **42** and **43** would be most instructive.

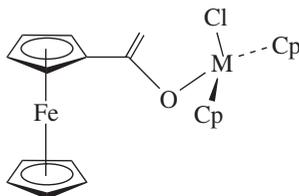


Trimethylphosphine reacts^{227,229} with $\text{Cp}^*\text{Re}(\text{CO})(\text{NO})\text{Me}$ to produce $(\text{Me}_3\text{P})_3\text{Re}(\text{O})\text{C}=\text{C}_5\text{H}_4(\text{NO})$, which may be recognized variously as a cyclic metal enolate, oxarhenirane or a cyclopentadienylidene ketene derivative. The acetyl rhenium complex $\text{CpRe}(\text{Ac})(\text{NO})(\text{PPh}_3)$ deprotonates²³⁰ on the cyclopentadienyl ring and then rearranges to form $\{(\text{C}_5\text{H}_4\text{Ac})\text{Re}(\text{NO})(\text{PPh}_3)\}^-$, and in turn is methylated on the Re with methyl iodide. The corresponding Cp^* species produces the related propionyl complex via deprotonation of the acetyl group, i.e. the classical enolato ligand $[\text{C}_5\text{Me}_4\text{C}(\text{O})=\text{CH}_2]^{2-}$. Thermodynamic vs kinetic factors in solution were discussed—comparison of the intrinsic (gas phase) acidities of the diverse sites for deprotonation is welcomed. It is likewise welcomed for ligands themselves—cyclopentadiene, acetylcyclopentadiene and their methylated derivatives. The closest we get to relevant data is found for the reverse situation—the effect of an acetyl group on the acidity of cyclopentadienyl metal-containing carboxylic acids. In the case of ferrocenecarboxylic acid and its 1'-acetyl derivative²³¹, the gas-phase acid dissociation constants are 8.1 to 25.7×10^{-7} corresponding to a more favorable Gibbs free energy of deprotonation change of *ca* 2.7 kJ mol^{-1} upon acetylation.

XIV. GROUP 8: IRON, RUTHENIUM AND OSMIUM

As was discussed in Section VI for the reactions of enolates with the oxidizing cation Cu(II), Fe(III) also oxidizes enolates to form products associated with formal radical dimerization²³². The presumed intermediate enoxyl radicals react with FeCl_3 , not by formation of Fe(IV) enolates²³³, but rather from an α -chlorinated ketone product + FeCl_2 , thereby providing a thermochemical upper bound for the enthalpy of formation of these haloketones.

More is known about the thermochemistry of 1-acetylferrocene and 1,1'-diacetylferrocene than about many other more classical organic compounds, including experimental



(44) M = Ti, Zr

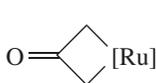
data for their enthalpies of formation²³⁴ and of sublimation²³⁵, heat capacities²³⁶, cyclodextrin inclusion parameters²³⁷ and torsional barriers²³⁸. Indeed, to the extent that ferrocene may be recognized as aromatic as is benzene, then acetylferrocene relates to acetophenone. Thus, one can mention the formation of the acetylferrocene potassium enolate and its transformation into oxygen-bridged titanium and zirconium derivatives²³⁹ (44), for which the direct comparison with those of acetophenone and other ketones is rather immediately suggested. Based on knowledge of benzenes with electronegative substituents²⁵ we would expect *o*-diacetylbenzene to be less stable than its *m*- and *p*-isomers. Why then is 1,2-diacetylferrocene seemingly more stable²⁴⁰ than its 1,3- and 1,1'-isomers?

4,6-Cycloheptadiene-1,3-dione iron tricarbonyl and the related 5,7-cyclooctadiene-1,4-dione complex were readily prepared²⁴¹. It is not surprising that these species do not tautomerize to form the enol-iron tricarbonyl complexes, i.e. of 3-hydroxytropone and 1,4-dihydroxycyclooctatetraene, because the dienes conform to the '18-electron rule' while their tautomers would not.

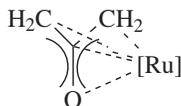
Fe(II) forms the enolate cation $[\text{FeOC}(\text{Me})=\text{CH}_2]^+$ in the gas phase²⁴² in the reaction of diverse FeX^+ ($\text{X} = \text{H}, \text{Me}, \text{Al}, \text{NH}_2, \text{OH}, \text{F}$) ions with acetone. Other products are also observed. The relative reactivities of the FeX^+ cations relate to electronic and thermodynamic properties of the displaced substituent $\bar{\text{X}}$.

Comparison of corresponding ruthenium and iron enolates are rare. A particularly evocative one deals with the mass spectra of acetyl and diacetylferrocene and the corresponding ruthenocene derivatives. Scission of bonds within the ligands attached to Ru is relatively facile²⁴³: diacetyl ruthenocene undergoes fragmentation to form CH_3 , two CO and a derived ion that was presumed to be $\text{CpRu}(\text{C}_6\text{H}_6)^+$. Measurement of the threshold energies of this rearrangement is welcomed. Another structural feature deals with the torsional barriers associated with acetyl- and diacetyl ruthenocene²⁴⁴.

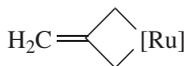
Among the more classical enolates, the complex $\text{Me}[\eta^1-\text{CH}_2=\text{C}(\text{Me})\text{O}]\text{Ru}(\text{PMe}_3)_4$ and its C-bonded isomer (more stable by 6 kJ mol^{-1}) have been observed²⁴⁵ in THF solution. Also, complexes of double-deprotonated acetone ligands were present, such as the 2-ruthenacyclobutanone 45 and $[\eta^4-(\text{CH}_2)_2\text{CO}]\text{Ru}(\text{PMe}_3)_3$ (46); however, no methylenerruthenaoxetane complex (47) could be detected.



(45)

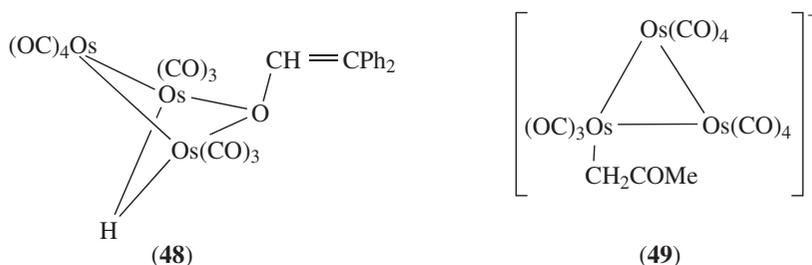


(46)



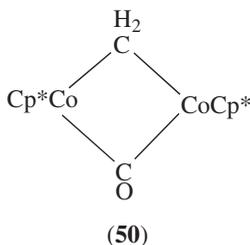
(47)

As the triosmium carbonyl cluster, we find examples of neutral single oxygen, oxygen-bridged η^1 , μ^2 -O-bonded enolates²⁴⁶ with ten CO ligands accompanied by Os–H–Os bonds, e.g. **48**, and deprotonated anionic η^1 and nonbridging carbon-bonded species²⁴⁷ with eleven CO ligands, e.g. **49**. Why are these species so different from each other from a structural vantage point and why should protonation effect such a major change? Osmium carbonyl hydrides have been thermochemically investigated²⁴⁸, and understood within the context of other metal carbonyl clusters²⁴⁹. However, the effect of enolate ‘substitution’ remains unexplored.



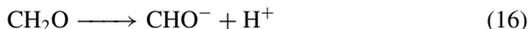
XV. GROUP 9: COBALT, RHODIUM AND IRIDIUM

There are few examples of classical cobalt enolates. The reaction of $\text{CH}_2=\text{CHOLi}$ with CoCl_2 and Cp^*Li yields the binuclear bridged complex $\text{Co}_2\text{Cp}^*_2(\mu\text{-CH}_2)(\mu\text{-CO})$ (**50**) resulting from cleavage of the enolate $\text{C}=\text{C}$ double bond²⁵⁰. The initial reaction step was postulated to be formation of the dilithium enolate. The one-carbon fragments are reminiscent of those from ketene. The cleavage of ketene to form CH_2 and CO is endothermic by 348 kJ mol^{-1} , using 390 kJ mol^{-1} for the enthalpy of formation of CH_2 ¹²⁰. There are no measured enthalpies of formation of CHOLi or COLi_2 , nor their dilithium enolate precursor. However, consider the fragmentation reaction of the enolate anion in equation 14.



While this process is not directly observable, Hess' Law says that the endothermicity of this reaction is the sum of the next three reactions, equations 15–17. The sum^{251–253} is 566 kJ mol^{-1} , some 215 kJ mol^{-1} more endothermic than the aforementioned ketene cleavage. We can conclude that lithiation and dianion formation significantly weaken the CC bond in the dilithium enolate as the lithium enolate has a considerably stronger CC bond than ketene.

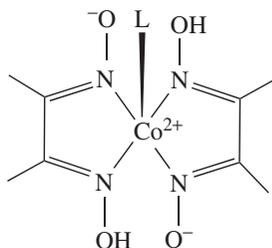




The Co(III) complex cobalamin (**51a**) and the synthetic Co(II) complex cobaloxime (**52a**) exhibit diverse enolate chemistry. *C*-Bonded phenacylcobalamin (**51b**)²⁵⁴ and phenacylcobaloxime (**52b**)²⁵⁵ derivatives decompose in acid to form acetophenone, presumably by protonation, π -enol complex formation and decomposition and tautomerism of the enol. No evidence is offered for *O*-bonded enolate in either case, suggesting it is less stable than either *C*- or π -complexed ketone or enol. By contrast, β -hydroxyethylcobalamin (**51c**) decomposes in base to form enol-related products while its homolog, the γ -hydroxypropyl species (**51d**), cyclizes to form a 5-membered oxametallocycle²⁵⁶. While the strain energy difference between this last species and the unknown 4-membered oxacobaletane is unknown, the corresponding THF and oxetane differ by *ca* 80 kJ mol⁻¹. Cobalt-alkylated porphyrins with a vinylogous *C*-enolate substituent, CH₂CH=CHCHO, were easily made²⁵⁷. No sign of the tautomeric enolic—CH=CHCH=CHOH or the cyclic enolate 2-cobalta-2*H*-pyran was observed. Note that the corresponding 1,3-butadien-1-ol (CH₂=CHCH=CHOH) is *ca* 12 ± 10 kJ mol⁻¹ less stable²⁵⁸ than crotonaldehyde (CH₃CH=CHCHO); no experimental enthalpy of formation data exist for the heterocyclic species 2*H*-pyran or 4*H*-pyran.



- (51) (a) L = nil
 (b) L = CH₂C(Ph)=O
 (c) L = CH₂CH₂OH
 (d) L = CH₂CH₂CH₂OH



- (52) (a) L = nil
 (b) L = CH₂C(Ph)=O

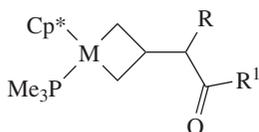
The η^5 derivatives of acylcyclopentadienides were referred to in Section II as enolates. Again, we note the dichotomy²⁵⁹ between 1-formyl-1',2',3',4',5'-pentamethylcobaltocene and some related species. This species undergoes an auto-redox reaction to form pinacol-like dimers of the corresponding cobaltocenium ion. No such reaction is seen for 1-formyl-1',2',3',4',5'-pentamethylferrocene²⁶⁰ or 1,1'-diacetylcobaltocene²⁶¹ (no formylcobaltocenes are known). It would appear that the ionization energies of the acylated metallocenes are too high, and/or their electron affinities insufficient to allow electron transfer and disproportionation to ensue. For comparison, the ionization energy of ferrocene itself is *ca* 125 kJ mol⁻¹ higher than that of cobaltocene²⁶². While we do not know of the corresponding values for the pentamethyl ferrocene or cobaltocene, there is a nearly identical drop of *ca* 80 kJ mol⁻¹ on decamethylation for both species. These ionization energies were determined by photoelectron spectroscopy, electron impact measurements

having earlier been made. Electron impact experiments with 1,1'-diacetylferrocene and its cobaltocene analog led to rearranged products²⁶³.

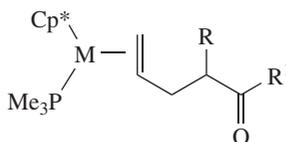
There are several relevant aspects of rhodium enolate chemistry. Rh(I) catalyzes²⁶⁴ the isomerization of allylic alkoxides to enolates. We welcome this reaction done in a direct thermochemical context analogous to the related isomerizations of allyl halides²⁶⁵, ethers²⁶⁶ and allyl amines²⁶⁷. From the enthalpies of formation of allyl alcohol and propanal (-185.6 and -124.5 kJ mol⁻¹), and their respective gas phase deprotonation enthalpies (1564 ²⁶⁸ and 1530 kJ mol⁻¹^{252,253}), it can be concluded that the rearrangement of the allyloxide to propen-1-olate is exothermic by 95 kJ mol⁻¹.

Cp*RhH₂(PMe₃) reacts²⁶⁹ with ethylene oxide to form isomeric oxiranyl and the *C*-enolate CH₂CHO derivatives. There are few examples where both oxirane and aldehyde isomers have been thermochemically characterized (only the organic examples of the epoxides of ethylene, propene and 1-butene come to mind). Although this is disproportionation rather than isomerization, we recall the multidentate rhodium enolate complexes (Ph₃P)₂Rh[η³-CH₂C(R)O] (R = Ph, *t*-Bu) and their catalytic conversion²⁷⁰ of aldehydes to the corresponding ester (Tischenko reaction) in a highly energetically favorable process (the reaction of acetaldehyde to form ethyl acetate is exothermic by *ca* 110 kJ mol⁻¹).

The reaction of [Cp*(PMe₃)M(η³-All)]⁺ (M = Rh, Ir) with alkali metal enolates has been demonstrated to be a reversible nucleophilic addition²⁷¹. There is a kinetic preference for addition to the central carbon of the allyl ligand to give the 3-(*C*-enolato)metallacyclobutane **53**. The thermodynamically more stable product is the lower valent metal-olefin π complex, **54**.



(53) M = Rh, Ir



(54) M = Rh, Ir

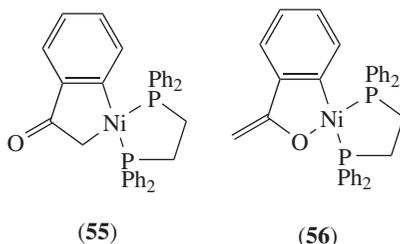
A variety of 3-iridacyclobutanes, Ir(H)(PMe₃)₃(CH₂XCH₂) (X = CO), including the doubly *C,C'*-bridged enolate, are formed easily²⁷² from Ir(PMe₃)₄Cl and MeXCH₂Li (X can also be Me₂C and Me₂Si). It would be most informative to know the difference between the strain energies of these irida-heterocycles and the corresponding species with Ir replaced by CH₂ (there is some controversy about the enthalpy of formation, and hence the strain energy, of cyclobutanone itself²⁷³). The 3-iridacyclobutan-1-one²⁷⁴ ring system in Ir(CO)₂(PPh₃)₂(CH₂C(O)CH₂) is significantly nonplanar and so nonbonded Ir...CO interactions are entirely plausible. Indeed, cyclohexanone substituted at position 2 with {Cp*Ir(PMe₃)[(CH₂)₂CH]} shows the 3-iridacyclobutyl group to be axially positioned on the 6-membered ring²⁷⁵, allowing a longer range Ir...CO interaction.

Related to that described above²⁶⁴, reactions of Rh(I) and Ir(I) with allylic alcohols yields enols. From a study²⁷⁶ using the iridium catalyst it was concluded that 1-propenol is more stable as the *E* rather than the *Z* configuration, despite the initial preponderance of the latter prior to equilibration of the products, in contradiction to the gas phase results reported elsewhere²⁵⁸.

XVI. GROUP 10: NICKEL, PALLADIUM AND PLATINUM

As seen in the previous sections, both *C*- and *O*-enolates of metals have been observed, the dominant species depending on the metal and on its oxidation state. Nickel is outstanding

in having the two coexisting isomeric forms. The 3-nickela-1-indanone complex **55** (*C*-bonded) and the isomeric 3-methylene-1-nickela-isobenzofuran complex **56** (*O*-bonded) are in equilibrium with each other²⁷⁷ in approximately equal amounts and so necessarily they have nearly equal Gibbs free energies. Temperature-dependent measurements show the *C*-isomer is more stable by 1.1 ± 0.4 kJ mol⁻¹. By contrast, compare the nonmetallic (1-ring) analogs of these species, cyclopentanone and 2-methylenetetrahydrofuran. From the enthalpy of formation of the former, the isomerization²³² and formation^{278, 279} of the latter, we conclude that the former is 70 ± 5 kJ mol⁻¹ more stable than the latter. This metallocyclic/'organic' difference is consonant with the conclusion that while C–C and C–O bonds are of comparable strength, the Ni–C bond is much weaker than the Ni–O bond. This is not surprising, but suggests care must be taken when applying reasoning from carbocycles and 'ordinary' heterocycles to metallocycles. In contradistinction to the above case of 3-nickela-1-indanone and the nearly isoenergetic isomeric 3-methylene-1-nickela-isobenzofuran, the isoelectronic Pd species unequivocally prefers the carbon-bonded enolate²⁷⁷.

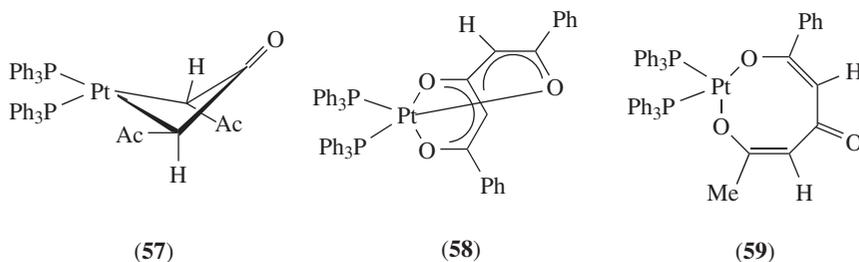


The Ni(II)-catalyzed decarboxylation of the dienol dihydroxyfumaric acid²⁸⁰ proceeds sequentially to form 2,3-dihydroxyacrylic acid and hydroxyacetaldehyde. Each of these three species has thermochemical relevance. We ask: what is the difference between the enthalpy of formation of dihydroxyfumaric acid and its (*Z*)-isomer, dihydroxymaleic acid? We note that fumaric acid is more stable than maleic acid in the solid phase by *ca* 12 kJ mol⁻¹. Is the *E* isomer dihydroxyfumaric acid more stable than dihydroxymaleic acid? While the difference between the enthalpies of formation of (*Z*)- and (*E*)-dihydroxyethylene is not known from experiment, the corresponding difference for the dimethoxyethylenes favors the *Z* configuration¹⁵⁸ by 6 kJ mol⁻¹: is not the (*Z*)-dihydroxy acid the more stable? And so, we repeat the question: which isomer is more stable, dihydroxyfumaric or maleic acid? Reaction chemistry suggests the fumaric acid²⁸¹. 2,3-Dihydroxyacrylic acid ((*Z*)- and/or (*E*)-isomer) is of comparable stability to its tautomer hydroxymalonic acid semialdehyde²⁸². While the enthalpy of formation of hydroxyacetaldehyde remains unknown from experiment, quantum chemical calculations suggest²⁸³ -316 kJ mol⁻¹, the same as its (*Z*)-1,2-ethene-diol isomer²⁵⁸ as shown by ion chemical experiments; studies in aqueous solution show them to be in equilibrium²⁸⁴.

For the binuclear Pd(I) dienolate [μ -CH₂C(O)CHCH₂Pd₂(PPh₃)₂(μ -Cl)] there is spectroscopic and crystallographic evidence²⁸⁵ that suggests resonance between the *C*- and π -olefin-bonded enolate structures. This and an earlier discussion invites the question about the relative stability of the 1- and 2-enolates, CH₂=CHCH=CHO⁻ and CH₂=C(O⁻)CH=CH₂, and indeed other conjugated and cross-conjugated species. From the enthalpies of formation of their conjugate acids^{34, 286} and their acidities²⁸⁷, we conclude that 1-enolate is *ca* 25 kJ mol⁻¹ more stable—the corresponding neutral enols differ by very much the same value²⁵⁸. In contrast, the enthalpies of formation of CH₂=CHCH=CHMe and CH₂=C(Me)CH=CH₂ differ only by 6 kJ mol⁻¹.

The 2,4-disubstituted derivatives of the aforementioned 3-metallacyclobutanones allow for *cis* and *trans* isomers, much as for cyclobutanone and cyclobutane. It is found that the diphenyl species $[\text{Pt}\{\text{CHPhC}(\text{O})\text{CHPh}\}(\text{PPh}_3)_2]$ is synthesized with predominantly *cis* stereochemistry²⁸⁸. This is consistent with stereochemical expectations—however, disconcertingly, there are no examples of disubstituted cyclobutanones (or derivatives) for which the enthalpy of formation of both the *cis* and *trans* isomers are both known²⁷³ to confirm this expectation. Gibbs free energy differences have been determined for the dimethyl²⁸⁹, dichloro, dibromo and diiodo²⁹⁰ species, again in the expected order²⁹⁰. Indeed, the only case where the *trans* isomer is known to be more stable than the *cis* is the enigmatic bis-phenylsulfonyl species for which no explanation has been offered^{291, 292}.

Pt(II), bonded to two Ph_3P ligands, exhibits a profound difference²⁹³ in its bis-enolate complexes with the doubly deprotonated triones $\text{RC}(\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{R}$, $\text{R} = \text{Me}$ and Ph . For $\text{R} = \text{Me}$, a highly puckered 2,4-diacetylated 3-platinacyclobutanone, **57**, is formed with a weak transannular Pt–C bond. For $\text{R} = \text{Ph}$, the more usual 1:1 *O, O'*-chelate is formed and the product is isolated as the dienediolate complex **58**. What would be the product if the two substituent groups were different, $\text{R} = \text{Me}$ and $\text{R}^1 = \text{Ph}$? Would a 2-acetyl-4-benzoyl-3-platinacyclobutanone be formed; would a 6-membered-ring β -diketonate be formed with one Me and a PhCOCH substituent apiece or such a species with one Ph and an MeCOCH , or would an unprecedented 1,3-dioxa-2-platinacyclooctadienone (**59**) result?



XVII. REFERENCES

1. A. I. Gubareva, P. A. Gerasimov, O. L. Chernysheva, T. V. Trusova, N. G. Malyuta and I. K. Igumenov, *Sibir. Khim. Zh.*, 112 (1992); *Chem. Abstr.*, **116**, 263492 (1992).
2. J. O. Hill and R. J. Irving, *J. Chem. Soc. A*, 971 (1966).
3. K. K. Cavell and G. Pilcher, *J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1*, **73**, 1590 (1977).
4. M. A. Ribeiro da Silva, G. Pilcher and R. J. Irving, *J. Chem. Thermodyn.*, **20**, 95 (1988).
5. M. A. V. Ribeiro da Silva, M. L. C. C. H. Ferrao, R. M. C. Marques and J. M. T. Lima, *J. Chem. Thermodyn.*, **24**, 595 (1992).
6. S. W. Slayden and J. F. Liebman, in *The Chemistry of Organolithium Compounds* (Eds Z. Rappoport and I. Marek), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2004, pp. 121–136.
7. J. F. Liebman and S. W. Slayden, in *The Chemistry of Organozinc Compounds* (Eds Z. Rappoport and I. Marek), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2006, pp. 135–145.
8. M. A. V. Ribeiro da Silva and M. L. C. C. H. Ferrao, *Pure Appl. Chem.*, **60**, 1225 (1988).
9. J. O. Hill and J. P. Murray, *Rev. Inorg. Chem.*, **13**, 157 (1993).
10. T. Kremer and P. v. R. Schleyer, *Organometallics*, **16**, 737 (1997).
11. (a) O. Ayed, A. Loutellier, L. Manceron and J. P. Perchard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 8138 (1986).
(b) O. Ayed, L. Manceron and B. Silvi, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **92**, 37 (1988).
12. S. L. Georgopoulos, R. Diniz, M. I. Yoshida, N. L. Speziali, H. F. Dos Santos, A. G. M. Junqueira and L. F. C. De Oliveira, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **794**, 63 (2006).
13. D. Braga, L. Maini and F. Grepioni, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **8**, 1804 (2002).

14. C. A. Brown, *J. Org. Chem.*, **39**, 1324 (1974).
15. M. Arthurs, J. C. Bickerton, G. Hogarth, D. A. Morton-Blake, G. Kubal and M. R. Truter, *J. Organometal. Chem.*, **571**, 43 (1998).
16. R. D. Rogers, J. L. Atwood, M. D. Rausch, D. W. Macomber and W. P. Hart, *J. Organometal. Chem.*, **238**, 79 (1982).
17. M. Arthurs, H. K. Al-Daffaee, J. Haslop, G. Kubal, M. D. Pearson, P. Thatcher and E. Curzon, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2615 (1987).
18. G. Boche and F. Heidenhain, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **101**, 738 (1979).
19. G. Linstumelle, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, 920 (1970).
20. (a) K. M. Broadus and S. R. Kass, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 2389 (1999).
(b) K. M. Broadus and S. R. Kass, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 603 (2000).
(c) R. W. Nagorski, A. D. DeAtley and K. M. Broadus, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 8428 (2001).
21. R. Breslow and M. Douek, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **90**, 2698 (1968).
22. E. Hevia, K. W. Henderson, A. R. Kennedy and R. E. Mulvey, *Organometallics*, **25**, 1778 (2006).
23. G. A. Russell and C. E. Osuch, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **104**, 3353 (1982).
24. G. A. Russell, D. F. Lawson, H. L. Malkus, R. D. Stephens, G. R. Underwood, T. Takano and V. Malatesta, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **96**, 5830 (1974).
25. J. B. Pedley, *Thermochemical Data and Structures of Organic Compounds, TRC Data Series*, Vol. 1, College Station, TX, 1994.
26. D. Z. Wang and A. Streitwieser, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 8936 (2003).
27. (a) A. M. Ross, D. L. Whalen, S. Eldin and R. M. Pollack, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 1981 (1988).
(b) S. Eldin, D. L. Whalen and R. M. Pollack, *J. Org. Chem.*, **58**, 3490 (1993).
28. N. L. Allinger and E. S. Jones, *J. Org. Chem.*, **27**, 70 (1962).
29. M. J. Kaufman and A. Streitwieser, Jr, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 6092 (1987).
30. E. M. Arnett, F. J. Fisher, M. A. Nichols and A. A. Ribeiro, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 801 (1990).
31. E. M. Arnett and D. Moe, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **113**, 7288 (1991).
32. I. Ryu, Y. Hayama, A. Hirai, N. Sonoda, A. Orita, K. I. Ohe and S. Murai, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 7061 (1990).
33. H. Kai, K. Iwamoto, N. Chatani and S. Murai, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 7634 (1996).
34. N. Ungvari, T. Kegl and F. Ungvary, *J. Mol. Catal.*, **219A**, 7 (2004).
35. C. H. DePuy, J. M. Van Doren, S. Gronert, S. R. Kass, E. L. Motell, G. B. Ellison and V. M. Bierbaum, *J. Org. Chem.*, **54**, 1846 (1989).
36. E. P. Clifford, P. G. Wenthold, W. C. Lineberger, G. A. Petersson, K. M. Broadus, S. R. Kass and S. Kato, *J. Phys. Chem. A*, **102**, 7100 (1998).
37. J. M. Oakes, M. E. Jones, V. M. Bierbaum and G. B. Ellison, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **87**, 4810 (1983).
38. C. J. Kowalski and G. S. Lal, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 5356 (1986).
39. C. J. Kowalski, M. L. O'Dowd, M. C. Burke and K. W. Fields, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **102**, 5411 (1980).
40. I. Ryu, H. Nakahira, M. Ikebe, N. Sonoda, S.-Y. Yamato and M. Komatsu, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 1219 (2000).
41. S.-Y. Yamato, G. Yamamura, M. Komatsu, M. Arai, T. Fukuyama and I. Ryu, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 2489 (2005).
42. S. M. Moosavi, R. S. Beddoes and C. I. F. Watt, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 1585 (1997).
43. P. G. Williard and G. J. MacEwan, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 7671 (1989).
44. X. He, B. C. Noll, A. Beatty, R. E. Mulvey and K. W. Henderson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 7444 (2004).
45. S. E. Baillie, E. Hevia, A. R. Kennedy and R. E. Mulvey, *Organometallics*, **26**, 204 (2007).
46. R. Amunugama and M. T. Rodgers, *J. Phys. Chem. A*, **106**, 5529 (2002).
47. W. R. Davidson and P. Kebarle, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **98**, 6133 (1976).
48. S. Apinitis, A. S. Antsyshkina and A. Ievins, *Latv. PSR Zin. Akademijas Vest., Kim. Ser.*, 643 (1969); *Chem. Abstr.*, **73**, 29751 (1970).
49. I. I. Zheltvai, S. S. Alam and M. A. Tishchenko, *Ukrain. Khim. Zh.*, **58**, 289 (1992); *Chem. Abstr.*, **117**, 77638 (1992).
50. M. Brustolon, L. Pasimeni and C. Corvaja, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 604 (1981).
51. A. J. Llacer, *Microchim. Acta*, 921 (1955).

52. Ya. Kh. Grinberg, V. V. Petukhov, G. Ya. Novikova, V. A. Bogdanov, G. A. Sharpataya and Z. P. Ozerova, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **61**, 2894 (1987); *Chem. Abstr.*, **108**, 63557 (1970).
53. S. Murata, M. Sakiyama and S. Seki, *J. Chem. Thermodyn.*, **20**, 1203 (1988).
54. R. J. Irving and M. A. V. Ribeiro da Silva, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 413 (1977).
55. C. Weygand and H. Forkel, *Ber. Dtsch. Chem. Ges.*, **59B**, 2243 (1926).
56. J. B. Cumming and P. Kebarle, *Can. J. Chem.*, **56**, 1 (1978).
57. S. W. Slayden and J. F. Liebman, *Chem. Rev.*, **101**, 1541 (2001).
58. B. M. L. Bhatia and S. S. Sawhney, *Thermochim. Acta*, **45**, 121 (1981).
59. S. S. Sawhney and B. M. L. Bhatia, *Thermochim. Acta*, **42**, 105 (1980).
60. J. F. Allan, W. Clegg, K. W. Henderson, L. Horsburgh and A. Kennedy, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **559**, 173 (1998).
61. J. H. Billman and C. M. Smith, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **61**, 457 (1939).
62. J. H. Billman and C. M. Smith, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **74**, 3174 (1952).
63. D. J. Cram and R. L. Zimmerman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **74**, 2646 (1952).
64. L. B. Dashkevich and B. E. Kuvaev, *Zh. Obshch. Khim.*, **29**, 2368 (1959); *Chem. Abstr.*, **54**, 55853 (1960).
65. L. B. Dashkevich and L. N. Kuz'menkov, *Zh. Obshch. Khim.*, **29**, 2367 (1959); *Chem. Abstr.*, **54**, 55852 (1960).
66. J. F. Santz, J. Ovideo, A. Márquez, J. A. Odriozola and M. Montes, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.*, **38**, 506 (1999).
67. R. Kakkar, P. N. Kapoor and K. J. Klabunde, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **110**, 25941 (2006).
68. A. I. Boldyrev and J. Simons, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **100**, 8023 (1996).
69. A. G. Harrison and K. R. Jennings, *J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1*, **72**, 1601 (1976).
70. M. Lin and J. J. Grabowski, *Int. J. Mass Spectrom.*, **237**, 149 (2004).
71. P. G. Wenthold, J. Hu, B. T. Hill and R. R. Squires, *Int. J. Mass Spectrom.*, **179/180**, 173 (1998).
72. C. A. Schalley, S. Blanksby, J. N. Harvey, D. Schroeder, W. Zummack, J. H. Bowie and H. Schwarz, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 987 (1998).
73. X. He, J. F. Allan, B. C. Noll, A. R. Kennedy and K. W. Henderson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 6920 (2005).
74. E. Taskinen and N. Lindholm, *J. Phys. Org. Chem.*, **7**, 256 (1994).
75. J. Qu, J. Dong, M. Liu and S. Qu, *Huaxue Tongbao*, **69**, 544 (2006); *Chem. Abstr.*, **146**, 433370 (2006).
76. A. Yanagisawa, S. Habaue, K. Yasue and H. Yamamoto, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 6130 (1994).
77. A. Yanagisawa, H. Takahashi and T. Arai, *Chem. Commun.*, 580 (2004).
78. J. F. Allan, W. Clegg, M. R. J. Elsegood, K. W. Henderson, A. E. McKeown, P. H. Moran and I. M. Rakov, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **602**, 15 (2000).
79. S. Böhm, J.-F. Gal, P.-C. Maria, J. Kulhanek and O. Exner, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 2580 (2005).
80. H. C. Brown and L. Domash, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **78**, 5384 (1956), citing unpublished calorimetric studies by E. J. Prosen and his colleagues.
81. Yu. V. Zeifman, S. A. Postovoi, I. M. Vol'pin and L. S. German, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **307**, 1385 (1989); *Chem. Abstr.*, **112**, 178011 (1990).
82. P. E. Lindner and D. M. Lemal, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 3267 (1997).
83. Y. Nishimura, Y. Miyake, R. Amemiya and M. Yamaguchi, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 5077 (2006).
84. S. Kang, T.-S. Jang, G. Keum, S. B. Kang, S.-Y. Han and Y. Kim, *Org. Lett.*, **2**, 3615 (2000).
85. D. W. Rogers, *Heats of Hydrogenation: Experimental and Computational Hydrogen Thermochemistry of Organic Compounds*, World Scientific, Hackensack, 2006.
86. J. Vicente, J. A. Abad, G. Cara and J. F. Gutierrez-Jugo, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2481 (1992).
87. J. Glaser and I. J. Toth, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1336 (1986).
88. A. McKillop, L. F. Elsom and E. C. Taylor, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **15**, 500 (1968).
89. M. Driess, N. Dona and K. Merz, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **10**, 5971 (2004).
90. J. K. Bjernemose, E. Frandsen, F. Jensen and C. T. Pedersen, *Tetrahedron*, **59**, 10255 (2003).
91. A. S. Hneihen, J. W. Bruno and J. C. Huffman, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **382**, 361 (1990).
92. A. G. Davies and M.-W. Tse, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **155**, 25 (1978).
93. K. Kobayashi, M. Kawanisai, T. Hitomi and S. Kozima, *Chem. Lett.*, 497 (1984).
94. M. Yasuda, Y. Katoh, I. Shibata, A. Baba, H. Matsuda and N. Sonoda, *J. Org. Chem.*, **59**, 4386 (1994).

95. T. Mukaiyama, R. Tsuzuki and J. Kato, *Chem. Lett.*, 1825 (1983).
96. R. S. Hosmane and J. F. Liebman, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **33**, 2303 (1992).
97. A. F. El Farargy, H. Fobbe, R. Marx and W. P. Neumann, *Silicon, Germanium, Tin and Lead Compounds*, **9**, 71 (1986).
98. J. F. Liebman, J. A. Martinho Simões and S. W. Slayden, in *The Chemistry of Organic Germanium, Tin and Lead Compounds* (Ed. S. Patai), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 1995, pp. 245–266.
99. A. Deak, P. Kiraly and G. Tarkanyi, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 234 (2007).
100. R. M. Moriarty, R. Penmasta, I. Prakash and A. K. Awasthi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **53**, 1022 (1988).
101. J. Berlan, J. P. Battioni and K. Koosha, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **152**, 359 (1978).
102. N. Yoshikai, T. Yamashita and E. Nakamura, *Asian J. Chem.*, **1**, 322 (2006).
103. W. R. Roth, O. Adamczak, R. Breuckmann, H. W. Lennartz and R. Boese, *Chem. Ber.*, **124**, 2499 (1991).
104. (a) D. W. Rogers, N. Matsunaga, A. A. Zavitsas, F. J. McLafferty and J. F. Liebman, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 2373 (2003).
(b) D. W. Rogers, N. Matsunaga, F. J. McLafferty, A. A. Zavitsas and J. F. Liebman, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 7143 (2004).
105. (a) P. D. Jarowski, M. D. Wodrich, C. S. Wannere, P. v. R. Schleyer and K. N. Houk, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 15036 (2004).
(b) M. D. Wodrich, C. S. Wannere, Y. Mo, P. D. Jarowski, K. N. Houk and P. v. R. Schleyer, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **13**, 7731 (2007).
106. B. E. Bryant and W. C. Fernelius, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **76**, 5351 (1954).
107. (a) L. El Watik and R. Sabbah, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, 344 (1991).
(b) M. Agostinha R. Matos, personal communication.
(c) R. Sabbah and L. El Watik, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, 688 (1988).
108. Y. Ito, T. Konoike, T. Harada and T. Saegusa, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **99**, 1487 (1977).
109. M. E. Brown, H. Kelly, A. K. Galwey and M. A. Mohamed, *Thermochim. Acta*, **127**, 139 (1988).
110. (a) M. Murakami, M. Inouye, M. Sugimoto and Y. Ito, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **51**, 3649 (1988).
(b) Y. Ito, M. Inouye, M. Sugimoto and M. Murakami, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **342**, C41 (1988).
111. E. G. Perevalova, I. G. Bolesov, Y. T. Struchkov, I. F. Leschova, Y. S. Kalyuzhnaya, T. I. Voyevodskaya, Y. L. Slovokhotov and K. I. Grandberg, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **286**, 129 (1985).
112. J. Vicente, M. D. Bermúdez, M. P. Carrillo and P. G. Jones, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1975 (1992).
113. S. Komiya and J. K. Kochi, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **99**, 3695 (1977).
114. M. Lombardo and C. Trombini, in *The Chemistry of Organozinc Compounds* (Eds Z. Rappoport and I. Marek), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2006, pp. 797–861.
115. M. V. Roux, M. Temprado, P. Jiménez, R. Notario, J. S. Chickos, A. F. L. O. M. Santos and M. A. V. Ribeiro da Silva, *J. Phys. Chem. A*, **111**, 11084 (2007).
116. P. De Maria, A. Fontana and D. Spinelli, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 1067 (1991).
117. E. Kimura, T. Gotoh, T. Koike and M. Shiro, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 1267 (1999).
118. Y.-P. Zhou, R. Zhang, F. Xu, H.-W. Wan and M.-L. Wu, *Huazhong Shifan Daxue Xuebao Ziranxueban*, **35**, 189 (2001); *Chem. Abstr.*, **137**, 175612 (2002).
119. J. Qu, J. Dong, Y. Liu and S. Qu, *Huaxue Tongbao*, **69**, 544 (2006); *Chem. Abstr.*, **146**, 433370 (2006).
120. D. D. Wagman, W. H. Evans, V. B. Parker, R. H. Schumm, I. Halow, S. M. Bailey, K. L. Churney and R. L. Nuttall, 'The NBS tables of chemical thermodynamic properties: Selected values for inorganic and C₁ and C₂ organic substances in SI units', *J. Phys. Chem. Ref. Data*, **11** (Supplement No. 2) (1982).
121. E. V. Zappi and A. Manini, *An. Asoc. Quim. Argent.*, **26**, 89 (1938); *Chem. Abstr.*, **33**, 13854 (1939).
122. K. P. Butin, V. V. Strelets, A. N. Kashin, I. P. Beletskaya and O. A. Reutov, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **64**, 181 (1974).
123. Z. Popović, B. Korpar-Eolig, D. Matković-Calogovic, D. Vikić-Topić and M. Sikirica, *Main Group Chemistry*, **1**, 373 (1996).

124. P. Pyykkö, *Chem. Rev.*, **97**, 597 (1997).
125. (a) P. Pyykkö, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 4412 (2004).
(b) P. Pyykkö, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **358**, 4113 (2005).
126. O. Steigelmann, P. Bissinger and H. Schmidbauer, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **29**, 1399 (1990).
127. F. Basuli, J. Tomaszewski, J. C. Huffman and D. J. Mindiola, *Organometallics*, **22**, 4705 (2003).
128. W. J. Evans, R. Dominguez and T. Hanusa, *Organometallics*, **5**, 1291 (1986).
129. E. Taskinen, T. Alanko and J. F. Liebman, *Struct. Chem.*, **17**, 323 (2006).
130. S. Arndt, T. P. Spaniol and J. Okuda, *Organometallics*, **22**, 775 (2003).
131. F. Tureček and Z. Havlas, *J. Org. Chem.*, **51**, 4066 (1986).
132. H. J. Heeres, M. Maters, J. H. Teuben, G. Helgesson and S. Jagner, *Organometallics*, **11**, 350 (1992).
133. (a) T. Imamoto, T. Kusumoto, Y. Sugiura, N. Suzuki and N. Takiyama, *Nippon Kagaku Kaishi*, 445 (1985); *Chem. Abstr.*, **104**, 88215 (1986).
(b) T. Imamoto, T. Kusumoto and M. Yokoyama, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **24**, 5233 (1983).
134. S. Fukuzawa, T. Tsuruta, T. Fujinami and S. Sakai, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 1473 (1987).
135. A. B. Paolobelli, P. Ceccherelli, F. Pizzo and R. Ruzziconi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **60**, 4954 (1995).
136. J. Guan, T. Dube, S. Gambarotta and G. P. A. Yap, *Organometallics*, **19**, 4820 (2000).
137. (a) J. Jubb and S. Gambarotta, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **115**, 10410 (1993).
(b) J. Jubb and S. Gambarotta, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 1167 (1994).
138. V. M. Orlov, A. A. Krivoruchko, A. D. Misharev and V. V. Takhistov, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ser. Khim.*, 2619 (1986); *Chem. Abstr.*, **106**, 213345 (1987).
139. Z. Hou, T. Yoshimura and Y. Wakatsuki, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 11169 (1994).
140. T. Yoshimura, Z. Hou and Y. Wakatsuki, *Organometallics*, **14**, 5382 (1995).
141. J. M. McBride, *Tetrahedron*, **30**, 2009 (1974).
142. T. Vreven and K. Morokuma, *J. Phys. Chem A*, **106**, 6167 (2002).
143. J. E. Bartmess, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **104**, 335 (1982).
144. Z. Wu, Z. Xu, X. You, X. Zhou and X. Huang, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **483**, 107 (1994).
145. E. Taskinen, *J. Chem. Thermodyn.*, **6**, 345 (1974).
146. S.-I. Fukuzawa, T. Tsuchimoto and T. Kanai, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **67**, 2227 (1994).
147. Z. Wu, Z. Xu, X. You, X. Zhou, Y. Xing and Z. Yan, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1494 (1993).
148. D. L. Campbell and T. Moeller, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **32**, 945 (1970).
149. R. Petrola, *Ann. Acad. Sci. Fenn., Ser. A2*, 215 (1987).
150. G. S. Manku, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **24**, 925 (1971).
151. E. Orebaugh and G. R. Choppin, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **5**, 123 (1976).
152. G. R. Choppin and E. Orebaugh, *Inorg. Chem.*, **17**, 2300 (1978).
153. C. Keller and H. J. Schreck, *Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **31**, 1121 (1969).
154. P. J. Fagan, J. M. Manriquez, T. J. Marks, V. W. Day, S. H. Vollmer and C. Day, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **102**, 5393 (1980).
155. E. A. Maatta and T. J. Marks, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 3576 (1981).
156. T. Okuyama, T. Fueno and J. Furukawa, *Tetrahedron*, **25**, 5409 (1969).
157. P. J. Fagan, K. G. Moloy and T. J. Marks, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 6959 (1981).
158. J. T. Waldron and W. H. Snyder, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **95**, 5491 (1973).
159. W. J. Evans, A. L. Wayda, W. Hunter and J. L. Atwood, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 706 (1981).
160. R. B. Turner, W. R. Meador, W. v. E. Doering, L. H. Knox, J. R. Mayer and D. W. Wiley, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **70**, 4127 (1957).
161. (a) G. R. Stevenson and R. T. Hashim, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **90**, 1896 (1986).
(b) N. S. Mills and M. Benish, *J. Org. Chem.*, **72**, 2207 (2006).
162. D. Brown and C. E. F. Rickard, *J. Chem. Soc. A*, 3373 (1970).
163. K. W. Bagnall, A. M. Bhandari, D. Brown, P. E. Lidster and B. Whittaker, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1249 (1975).
164. R. Adam, C. Villiers and M. Ephritikhine, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **35**, 573 (1994).
165. V. I. Tel'noi, I. B. Rabinovich, V. N. Larina, R. M. Leonov and G. V. Solov'eva, *Radio-khimiya*, **31**, 38 (1989); *Chem. Abstr.*, **113**, 24103 (1990).

166. J. M. Manriquez, P. J. Fagan, T. J. Marks, C. S. Day and V. W. Day, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **100**, 7112 (1978).
167. J. M. Manriquez, D. R. McAlister, R. D. Sanner and J. E. Bercaw, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **100**, 2716 (1978).
168. R. B. Turner, B. J. Mallon, M. Tichy, W. v. E. Doering, W. R. Roth and G. Schroder, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **95**, 8605 (1973).
169. P. H. Tedesco and H. F. Walton, *Inorg. Chem.*, **8**, 932 (1969).
170. S. Mukherjee and N. S. Rawat, *J. Ind. Chem. Soc.*, **56**, 413 (1979).
171. E. L. Muetterties, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **88**, 305 (1966).
172. P. Zanella, G. Rossetto, A. Berton and G. Paolucci, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **95**, 263 (1984).
173. A. M. Bhandari and D. K. Kulkarni, *Curr. Sci.*, **48**, 577 (1979).
174. D. L. Plymale and W. H. J. Smith, *Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **30**, 2267 (1968).
175. J. P. Shukla, P. M. Ravi and M. S. Subramanian, *Thermochim. Acta*, **99**, 79 (1986).
176. L. Magon, A. Bismondo, G. Bandol and R. Portanova, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **35**, 1995 (1973).
177. L. G. Cilindro and C. Keller, *Radiochim. Acta*, **21**, 29 (1974).
178. H. Metivier and R. Guillaumont, *Radiochem. Radioanal. Lett.*, **10**, 27 (1972).
179. D. L. Plymale and W. H. Smith, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **31**, 233 (1969).
180. G. R. Choppin and W. H. Kim, *Radiochim. Acta*, **48**, 153 (1989).
181. M. J. Calhorda, R. Gomes da Costa, A. R. Dias and J. A. Martinho Simões, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2327 (1982); M. J. Calhorda, A. R. Dias, A. M. Galvao and J. A. Martinho Simões, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **307**, 167 (1986); M. J. Calhorda, M. E. Minas da Piedade, M. S. Salema and J. A. Martinho Simões, *Organometallics*, **6**, 734 (1987); M. A. V. Ribeiro da Silva and M. D. M. C. Ribeiro da Silva, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **393**, 359 (1990); P. M. Nunes and M. E. Minas da Piedade, *J. Chem. Thermodyn.*, **36**, 321 (2004).
182. M. Schmittel and R. Söllner, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **35**, 2107 (1996).
183. W. V. Steele and R. D. Chirico, *Thermodynamics and the Hydrodeoxygenation of 2,3-Benzofuran*, Cooperative Agreement No. FC22-83FE60149 (NIPEP-457), IIT Research Institute, NIPEP, Bartlesville, OK 74005, 1990.
184. G. Pilcher, O. G. Parchment, I. H. Hillier, F. Heatley, D. Fletcher, M. A. V. Ribeiro da Silva, M. L. C. C. H. Ferrao, J. S. Monte and F. Jiye, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **97**, 243 (1993).
185. I. de P. R. Moreira, J. M. Bofill, J. M. Anglada, J. G. Solsona, J. Nebot, P. Romea and F. Urpí, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **130**, 3242 (2008).
186. Y. Itoh, K. N. Houk and K. Mikami, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 8918 (2006).
187. J. L. Thorman, I. A. Guzei, V. G. Young, Jr. and L. K. Woo, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 2344 (2000).
188. E. M. Arnett, F. J. Fisher, M. A. Nichols and A. A. Ribeiro, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 748 (1989).
189. D. M. Roddick and J. E. Bercaw, *Chem. Ber.*, **122**, 1579 (1989).
190. P. Hofmann, M. Frede, P. Stauffert, W. Lasser and U. Thewalt, *Angew. Chem.*, **97**, 693 (1985).
191. E. M. Arnett, J. C. Sanda, J. M. Bollinger and M. Barber, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **89**, 5389 (1987).
192. P. Berno, R. Minhas, S. Hao and S. Gambarotta, *Organometallics*, **13**, 1052 (1994).
193. J. Hine and A. W. Klueppel, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **96**, 2924 (1974).
194. K. B. Wiberg and R. R. Squires, *J. Chem. Thermodyn.*, **11**, 773 (1979).
195. B. J. A. Jeragh and A. El-Dissouky, *Transition Metal Chem.*, **29**, 579 (2004).
196. R. Schubert, D. V. Ramana and H.-F. Grutzmacher, *Chem. Ber.*, **113**, 3758 (1980).
197. P. C. Wilkins, M. D. Johnson, A. A. Holder and D. C. Crans, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 1471 (2006).
198. L. Jansson, H. Nilsson, C. Silvegren, B. Tornell, *Thermochim. Acta*, **118**, 97 (1987).
199. K. B. P. Ruppá, S. Gambarotta, G. P. A. Yap, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **280**, 143 (1998).
200. T. Y. Meyer, L. R. Garner, N. C. Baenziger and L. Messerle, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 4045 (1990).
201. H. S. Soo, P. L. Diaconescu and C. C. Cummins, *Organometallics*, **23**, 498 (2004).
202. M. A. V. Ribeiro da Silva, V. M. F. Morais, M. A. R. Matos and C. M. A. Rio, *J. Org. Chem.*, **60**, 5291 (1995).
203. J. Brocard, M. Mahmoudi, L. Pelinski and L. Maciejewski, *Tetrahedron*, **46**, 6995 (1990).
204. M. Uemura, T. Minami, M. Shiro and Y. Hayashi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **57**, 5590 (1992).
205. E. Mostardini, F. Calderazzo and R. Ercoli, *Chim. Ind.*, **42**, 1231 (1960); *Chem. Abstr.*, **56**, 2497 (1962).

206. G. Al-Takhin, J. A. Connor, H. A. Skinner and M. T. Zafarani-Moattar, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **260**, 189 (1984).
207. S. P. Verevkin, B. Dogan, J. Hdrich, H.-D. Beckhaus and C. Ruchardt, *J. Prakt. Chem.*, **337**, 93 (1995).
208. A. P. Masters, M. Parvez, T. S. Sorensen and F. Sun, *Can. J. Chem.*, **71**, 230 (1993).
209. E. R. Burkhardt, J. J. Doney, R. G. Bergman and C. H. Heathcock, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 2022 (1987).
210. H. S. Soo, J. S. Figueroa and C. C. Cummins, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 11370 (2004).
211. V. P. R. Rao and K. V. Rao, *Curr. Sci.*, **39**, 210 (1970).
212. V. P. R. Rao and K. V. Rao, *Curr. Sci.*, **37**, 696 (1968).
213. S. J. Lord, N. A. Epstein, R. L. Paddock, C. M. Vogels, T. L. Hennigar, M. J. Zaworotko, N. J. Taylor, W. R. Driedzic, T. L. Broderick and S. A. Westcott, *Can. J. Chem.*, **77**, 1249 (1999).
214. M. Cindric, V. Vrdoljak, N. Strukan, P. Tepes, P. Novak, A. Brbot-Saranovic, G. Giester and B. Kamenar, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 2128 (2002).
215. A. H. Khan, K. Mahmood and Z. Mehmood, *J. Chem. Soc. Pakistan*, **19**, 87 (1997).
216. J.-T. Wang, H.-Y. He, Y.-M. Xu, J. Sun and X.-F. Kong, *Heteroatom Chem.*, **9**, 169 (1998).
217. (a) A. N. Nesmeyanov, K. N. Anisimov, N. E. Kolobova and M. Y. Zakharova, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **156**, 612 (1964); *Chem. Abstr.*, **61**, 29886 (1964).
(b) H. R. H. Patil and W. A. G. Graham, *Inorg. Chem.*, **5**, 1401 (1966).
(c) Y. T. Struchkov, K. N. Anisimov, O. P. Osipova, N. E. Kolobova and A. N. Nesmeyanov, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **172**, 107 (1967); *Chem. Abstr.*, **66**, 119626 (1967).
218. B. E. Eichler, A. D. Phillips, S. T. Haubrich, B. V. Mork and P. P. Power, *Organometallics*, **21**, 5622 (2002).
219. T. Schmidt, S. Neis and R. Goddard, *Z. Naturforsch.*, **B**, **50**, 315 (1995).
220. E. Iwuoha, A. R. Williams-Dottin and L. A. Hall, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **331**, 1 (2002).
221. O. M. Yaghi, G. Li and T. L. Groy, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 727 (1995).
222. G. A. Russell, V. Malatesta and R. A. Blankespoor, *J. Org. Chem.*, **43**, 1837 (1978).
223. W. Beck, M. J. Schweiger and G. Mueller, *Chem. Ber.*, **120**, 889 (1987).
224. M. Hojo, H. Harada, H. Ito and A. Hosomi, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 5459 (1987).
225. G. Cahiez, M. Kanaan and P. Clery, *Synlett*, 191 (1995).
226. H. Nishino, V.-H. Nguyen, S. Yoshinaga and K. Kurosawa, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 8264 (1996).
227. J. M. O'Connor and R. Uhrhammer, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 4448 (1988).
228. L. U. Gron, K. J. Haller and A. B. Ellis, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **323**, 207 (1987).
229. (a) C. P. Casey, J. M. O'Connor and K. J. Haller, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 3172 (1985).
(b) J. M. O'Connor, R. Uhrhammer, A. L. Rheingold and D. M. Roddick, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **113**, 4530 (1991).
230. P. C. Heah, A. T. Patton and J. A. Gladysz, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 1185 (1986).
231. S. P. Gubin, K. I. Grandberg, E. G. Perevalova and A. N. Nesmeyanov, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **159**, 1075 (1964); *Chem. Abstr.*, **62**, 43411 (1965).
232. R. H. Frazier, Jr. and R. L. Harlow, *J. Org. Chem.*, **45**, 5408 (1980).
233. Y. Ito, M. Nakatsuka and T. Saegusa, *J. Org. Chem.*, **45**, 2022 (1980).
234. L. G. Domracheva, N. V. Karyakin, M. S. Sheiman, G. V. Kamelova, V. N. Larina, O. N. Suvorova and G. A. Domrachev, *Russ. Chem. Bull.*, **48**, 1647 (1999).
235. M. Pelino, M. Tomassetti, V. Piacente and G. D'Ascenzo, *Thermochim. Acta*, **44**, 89 (1981).
236. M. Tomassetti, R. Curini, G. D'Ascenzo and G. Ortaggi, *Thermochim. Acta*, **48**, 333 (1981).
237. V. I. Sokolov, V. L. Bondareva and G. Shustov, *Metalloorg. Khim.*, **4**, 697 (1991); *Chem. Abstr.*, **116**, 21369 (1992).
238. L. Bencivenni, D. Ferro, M. Pelino and R. Teghil, *J. Ind. Chem. Soc.*, **57**, 1062 (1980).
239. P. Veya, P. G. Cozzi, C. Floriani, F. P. Rotzinger, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **14**, 4101 (1995).
240. A. N. Nesmeyanov, E. V. Leonova, N. S. Kochetkova and A. I. Malkova, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **96**, 271 (1975).
241. N. Morita, S. Ito and T. Asao, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **460**, 67 (1993).
242. D. Schroeder, J. Hrusak and H. Schwarz, *Ber. Bunsenges. Phys. Chem.*, **97**, 1085 (1993).
243. R. Davis and D. J. O'Reardon, *J. Ind. Chem. Soc.*, **59**, 1270 (1982).

244. J. Sandstrom and J. Seita, *Acta Chem. Scand.*, **B31**, 86 (1977).
245. J. F. Hartwig, R. A. Andersen and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 5670 (1990).
246. K. A. Azam, A. J. Deeming and I. Rothwell, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 91 (1981).
247. S. L. Bassner, E. D. Morrison, G. L. Geoffroy and A. Rheingold, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 5358 (1986).
248. A. K. Hughes, K. L. Peat and K. Wade, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 4639 (1996).
249. A. K. Hughes and K. Wade, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **197**, 191 (2000).
250. T. R. Halbert, M. E. Leonowicz and D. J. Maydonovitch, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **102**, 5101 (1980).
251. K. K. Murray, T. M. Miller, D. G. Leopold and W. C. Lineberger, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **84**, 2520 (1986).
252. J. B. Cumming and P. Kebarle, *Can. J. Chem.*, **56**, 1 (1978).
253. J. E. Bartmess, J. A. Scott and R. T. McIver, Jr., *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **101**, 6047 (1979).
254. K. L. Brown, M. M. L. Chu and L. L. Ingraham, *Biochemistry*, **15**, 1402 (1976).
255. Y. Y. P. Wo and K. L. Brown, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **329**, 115 (1987).
256. W. L. Mock and C. Bieniarz, *Organometallics*, **4**, 1917 (1985).
257. J. Watanabe and J. Setsune, *Organometallics*, **16**, 3679 (1997).
258. F. Turecek, Z. Havlas, F. Maquin, N. Hill and T. Gaumann, *J. Org. Chem.*, **51**, 4061 (1986).
259. B. Bildstein, A. Hradsky, K. Ongania and K. Wurst, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **563**, 219 (1998).
260. G. E. Herberich, A. Gaffke and H. Eckenrath, *Organometallics*, **17**, 5931 (1998).
261. W. P. Hart, D. W. Macomber and M. D. Rausch, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **102**, 1196 (1980).
262. C. Cauletti, J. C. Green, M. R. Kelly, P. Powell and J. Van Tilborg, *J. Electron Spectrosc. Relat. Phenom.*, **19**, 327 (1980).
263. Y. Andrianov and A. S. Smirnov, *Metalloorg. Khim.*, **6**, 312 (1993); *Chem. Abstr.*, **120**, 134798 (1994).
264. L. J. Gazzard, W. B. Motherwell and D. A. Sandham, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans.* **1**, 979 (1999).
265. Z. B. Alfassi, D. M. Golden and S. W. Benson, *J. Chem. Thermodyn.*, 411 (1973).
266. E. Taskinen, *Tetrahedron*, **49**, 11389 (1993).
267. W. von E. Doering, L. Birladeanu, D. W. Andrews and M. Pagnotta, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 428 (1985).
268. S. T. Graul, M. E. Schnute and R. R. Squires, *Int. J. Mass Spectrom. Ion Processes*, **96**, 181 (1990).
269. J. Wu and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 7628 (1989).
270. G. A. Slough, J. R. Ashbaugh and L. A. Zannoni, *Organometallics*, **13**, 3587 (1994).
271. E. B. Tjaden and J. M. Stryker, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 6420 (1990).
272. T. H. Tulip and D. L. Thorn, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 2448 (1981).
273. J. F. Liebman and S. W. Slayden, in *The Chemistry of Cyclobutanes* (Eds Z. Rappoport and J. F. Liebman), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2005, pp. 133–175.
274. M. D. Jones, R. D. W. Kemmitt, J. Fawcett and D. R. Russell, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 427 (1986).
275. E. B. Tjaden, K. E. Schwiebert and J. M. Stryker, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **114**, 1100 (1992).
276. C. S. Chin, B. Lee, S. Kim and J. Chun, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 443 (1991).
277. J. Cámpora, C. M. Maya, P. Palma, E. Carmona, E. Gutiérrez, C. Ruiz, C. Graiff and A. Tiripicchio, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **11**, 6889 (2005).
278. K. Pihlaja and J. Heikkila, *Suom. Kemistil. B*, **42**, 338 (1969); *Chem. Abstr.*, **71**, 117119 (1969).
279. A. T. Cocks and K. W. Egger, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans.* **2**, 197 (1973).
280. R. W. Hay and S. J. Harvie, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **18**, 1197 (1965).
281. E. F. Hartree, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **75**, 6244 (1953).
282. M. B. Fleury and D. Fleury, *Experientia, Suppl.*, **18**, 289 (1971).
283. J. Espinosa-García and S. Dobe, *THEOCHEM*, **713**, 119 (2005).
284. V. A. Yaylayan, S. Harty-Majors and A. A. Ismail, *Carbohydr. Res.*, **309**, 31 (1998).
285. T. Murahashi and H. Kurosawa, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **574**, 142 (1999).
286. J. P. Guthrie, *Can. J. Chem.*, **56**, 962 (1978).
287. J. E. Bartmess and J. P. Kiplinger, *J. Org. Chem.*, **51**, 2173 (1986).

288. K. W. Chiu, W. Henderson, R. D. W. Kemmitt, L. J. S. Prouse and D. R. Russell, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 427 (1988).
289. N. L. Allinger and L. A. Tushaus, *J. Org. Chem.*, **30**, 1945 (1965).
290. K. B. Wiberg and G. M. Lampman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **88**, 4429 (1966).
291. A. Sella, S. Cohen and S. Hoz, *Can. J. Chem.*, **76**, 828 (1998).
292. A. Sella, S. Cohen and S. Hoz, *Can. J. Chem.*, **76**, 1108 (1998).
293. A. Imran, R. D. W. Kemmitt, A. J. W. Markwick, P. McKenna, D. R. Russell and L. J. S. Sherry, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 549 (1985).

CHAPTER 5

Synthesis of metal enolato complexes

JOSÉ VICENTE

Grupo de Química Organometálica, Departamento de Química Inorgánica, Facultad de Química, Universidad de Murcia, Apdo. 4021, 30071 Murcia, Spain
Fax: +34968367785; e-mail: jvs1@um.es; <http://www.um.es/gqol>

I. INTRODUCTION	224
II. SYNTHESIS FROM KETONES, ALDEHYDES AND ESTERS	226
A. Deprotonation and Transmetalation Reactions	226
1. Enolato complexes from monoketones	226
a. Group 1 elements	226
b. Group 2 and 12 elements	228
c. Group 13 elements	230
d. Group 4 elements	230
e. Group 5, 6 and 7 elements	233
f. Group 8 elements	233
g. Group 9 elements	234
h. Group 10 elements	234
i. Rare-earth elements	236
2. Enolato complexes from diketones and their derivatives	236
a. α -Diketonato complexes	237
i. Tropolonato complexes	237
ii. Complexes derived from hydroxypyrones, hydroxypyridinones and related species	238
iii. Enolato complexes derived from hydroxyquinone and related species	239
iv. Metal complexes of oxocarbon ligands $C_nO_n^{2-}$	240
v. L-Ascorbato complexes	241
vi. Miscellaneous complexes of α -diketones	241
b. β -Diketonato complexes	242
i. Families of β -diketonato complexes	243
ii. β -Diketonato complexes of specific groups of elements	244

The chemistry of metal enolates

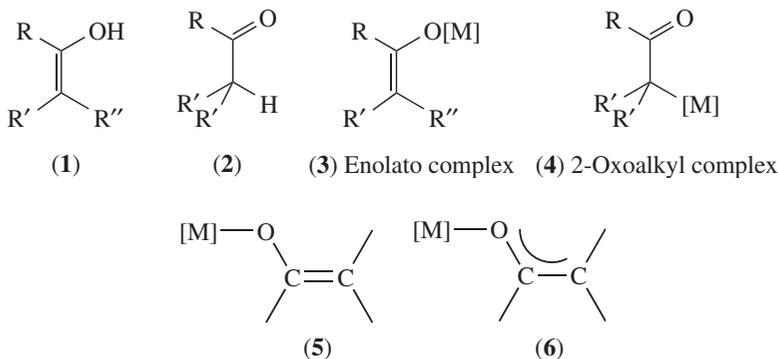
Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

iii. Complexes with bridging β -diketonato ligands	245
iv. Complexes derived from miscellaneous β -diketones	245
3. Polyketonato complexes	247
4. Complexes derived from ketimines and ketohydrazones	249
5. Metal complexes with <i>P,O</i> - and <i>As,O</i> -enolato ligands	252
6. Thioenolato complexes	255
B. Redox Reactions	256
1. Reduction of enones	256
2. Enediolato complexes by reduction of α -diketones and reductive coupling	258
3. Oxidation of deprotonated diketoamines	259
4. Oxidative addition reactions	259
C. Insertion/Migration/Cleavage Reactions	261
III. SYNTHESIS FROM KETENES, ISOCYANATES AND ACYL HALIDES	263
A. Ketenes	263
B. Isocyanates	266
C. Acyl Halides	266
IV. SYNTHESIS FROM CARBON MONOXIDE AND CARBONYL COMPLEXES	267
A. Insertion/Migration Reactions	267
B. Enediolato Complexes	271
C. Amidoenolato Complexes	272
D. Ketenido Complexes	274
1. Deprotonation of acyl complexes	275
2. Carbon monoxide insertion reactions	275
E. Metalafuran Complexes	276
V. SYNTHESIS VIA CLEAVAGE OF ETHERS AND RELATED COMPOUNDS	278
A. Cleavage of the Tetrahydrofuran Ring	278
B. Cleavage of the Furan Ring	280
C. Cleavage of an Epoxide Ring	281
VI. SYNTHESIS FROM OXO, HYDROXO OR ALKOXO COMPLEXES	281
VII. OXYGENATION REACTIONS	283
VIII. MISCELLANEOUS REACTIONS	284
IX. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	285
X. REFERENCES	286

I. INTRODUCTION

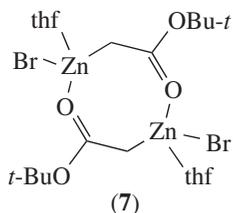
When a carbonyl compound capable of undergoing the keto–enol tautomerization (**1** \rightleftharpoons **2**) loses the α -proton, the resulting anionic ligand is ambidentate and can coordinate to a metal via the O, **3**, or the α -C atom, **4**, depending mainly on the nature of the metal. If the cation is hard, derived from representative, early transition, lanthanide or actinide element, it is oxophilic and will result in an enolato complex (**3**). If the cation is soft, the ligand will coordinate through the softer C atom to give a 2-oxoalkyl complex (**4**). Metals with an intermediate character give both complex types or show equilibria of both species in solution (Section II.C of Chapter 6¹).

The subject of this Chapter is the synthesis of species having at least one [M]OCC group with the oxygen atom bearing a negative formal charge and an electronic structure



described by **5** or **6**, except for those prepared from other enolato complexes which will be treated in Section III of Chapter 6¹. The synthesis of enolato complexes of B, Si, Ge, P, As, Sb and those with phenolato and related ligands will not be considered.

A 2-oxoalkyl complex (**4**) can act as an oxygen donor metalaligand towards another metal center M' but, provided it keeps the σ -M-C bond, the resulting species continues to be a 2-oxoalkyl complex, i.e. it can be formulated as $[M]\{\mu-C, O-CR'R''C(=O[M'])R\}$. The best known example of this type of complex is the Reformatsky reagent **7**, prepared from $BrCH_2CO_2Bu-t$ and Zn in thf, which has been structurally characterized². Recently, a related complex $[Zn_2\{C, O-CH_2C(O)NMe_2\}_2L]$, in which L is a dianionic tetradentate ligand, has been prepared by reaction of $[Zn_2Ph_2L]$ with $AcNMe_2$ ³. In these complexes electron delocalization over the CCO moiety is difficult to accept, considering the known structural parameters. These reagents are dimeric, e.g. **7**, except in strongly polar solvents where they are monomeric. Therefore, in the solid state and in solution, complexes with $\mu-C, O-CR'R''C(O)R$ ligands are not actually enolato but 2-oxoalkyl complexes. Related palladium complexes have also been reported^{4,5}.



Empirical observations and calculations suggest that some 2-oxoalkyl complexes rearrange to *O*-bonded structures in solution (Section II.C, Chapter 6)^{1,6}. This is probably the reason why many authors still name species $[M]-CH_2C(O)R$ as *C*-enolato complexes, although it is both incorrect and confusing.

As the nature of most enolato complexes in solution is strongly dependent on the solvent and it is not always well established, and the enormous amount of enolato complexes reported exceeds the limits assigned to this chapter, we have restrained its content to the synthesis of isolated, mainly fully characterized, enolato complexes.

The synthesis of metal enolato complexes will be presented in sections according to the type of reagent supplying the oxygen atom of the enolato ligand and in each section the different types of metals will be considered separately.

The following abbreviations are used in the chapter. Unless otherwise stated, the diketonato ligands are assumed to be *O,O*-dicoordinated.

acac	acetylacetonato	LTMP	lithium 2,2,6,6-
cod	1,5-cyclooctadiene		tetramethylpiperidide
DBU	1,8-diazabicyclo(5.4.0)undec-7-ene	Me ₆ acac	1,1,1,3,3,3-hexamethylacetylacetonato
dik	β -diketonato	nbd	norbornadiene
dme	1,2-dimethoxyethane	phen	1,10-phenanthroline
dpk	diphenylketene	py	pyridine
dppe	1,2-bis(diphenylphosphino)ethane	tmeda	<i>N,N,N',N'</i> -tetramethylethylenediamine
F ₃ acac	1,1,1-trifluoroacetylacetonato	TMP	2,2,6,6-tetramethylpiperidide
F ₆ acac	1,1,1,3,3,3-hexafluoroacetylacetonato	Tol	4-tolyl (unless Tol-2 is stated)
HMDS	hexamethyldisilazane	Tp ^{Me,Me}	hydrotris(3,5-dimethylpyrazolyl)borate
HMPA	hexamethylphosphoramide	trimeda	<i>N,N,N'</i> -trimethylethylenediamine
LDA	lithium diisopropylamide	Xyl	2,6-dimethylphenyl
LHMDS	lithium hexamethyldisilazane		

II. SYNTHESIS FROM KETONES, ALDEHYDES AND ESTERS

The most general and well-known methods for the synthesis of metal enolato complexes involve the use of the conjugated acid of the enolato ligand, i.e. the corresponding ketone, aldehyde or ester. However, although the enolato ligand is usually regarded as the result of the deprotonation of these compounds, this path (Section II.A) is only one of the possible ways to generate it (Sections II.B and II.C).

A. Deprotonation and Transmetalation Reactions

This method consists in the generation of the enolato ligand by deprotonation of the corresponding carbonyl compound RC(O)CHR'R'' in the presence of a metal (M) salt or complex. However, frequently the deprotonating agent is a compound of a different metal, M'X (M' = alkali, alkaline-earth, Tl(I), etc., X = amide, hydride, acetate, etc.). In this case, the synthesis of the desired complex is a one-pot, two-step process consisting of [M']-OC(=CR'R'')R formation followed by transmetalation of the enolato ligand from [M'] to [M].

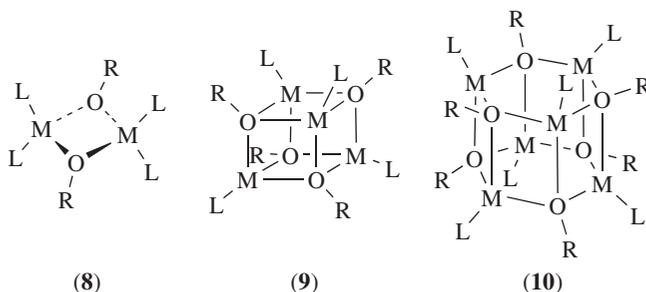
1. Enolato complexes from monoketones

a. Group 1 elements. Monoketone enolates are very important reagents in a wide variety of organic processes such as aldol and Michael additions, alkylations, acylations, etc.⁷. Most of the metal enolates employed in organic synthesis are alkali metal derivatives, particularly lithium, sodium or potassium enolates, which are easily obtained by reacting the corresponding ketone with metal derivatives of sterically hindered amides such as LDA, LTMP and Li, Na or K derivatives of HMDS in thf. The structure, synthesis and properties of lithium enolates⁸ and the structure and reactivity of alkali metal enolates have been reviewed⁹.

Although it is usual to represent the alkali and alkaline-earth derivatives as MOC(=CRR')R', i.e. as they were mononuclear metal enolates (3), they are actually dinuclear, tetranuclear or hexanuclear aggregates in the solid state and in solution through bridging

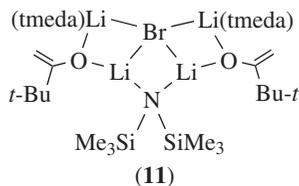
enolato ligands⁸. The exceptions are a few potassium derivatives $[K(L_n)]\{OC(=CHR)R'\}$ (L_n = crown ether, $R = H, Me, R' = Ph$)¹⁰ obtained from KH, the crown ether and acetophenone or propiophenone in thf, in which the metal-to-ligand interaction is mainly ionic¹⁰.

The aggregation extent of lithium enolates in the solid state depends mainly on the solvent and the ligands used for their isolation. Thus, the lithium enolato complex of AcBu-*t* crystallizes in the presence of trimeda as dimeric $[Li_2\{\mu-OC(=CH_2)Bu-t\}_2(trimeda)_2]$ (type **8**)¹¹, as tetrameric $[Li_4\{\mu_3-OC(=CH_2)Bu-t\}_4(thf)_4]$ in thf (type **9**)¹² or as hexameric $[Li_6\{\mu_3-OC(=CH_2)Bu-t\}_6]$ in heptane (type **10**, without L)^{13,14}. Also type **8** are the tmeda complexes of the lithium enolates of EtCO₂Bu-*t* and *i*-PrCO₂Bu-*t*¹⁵, the trimeda complex of the enolate of *N,N*-dimethylpropionamide¹¹ and the thf complex of 8-(dimethylamino)-8-heptafulvenolato¹⁶. Type **9** is also the py complex $[Li_4\{\mu_3-O(=CH_2)Bu-t\}_4(py)_4]$ ¹⁷, obtained by reacting AcBu-*t* with LHMDS and an excess of py. If a 1:1:0.65 molar ratio is used, the resulting complex $[Li_4\{\mu_3-O(=CH_2)Bu-t\}_4(py)_3]$ has a similar structure but with one tricoordinated lithium atom¹⁷.

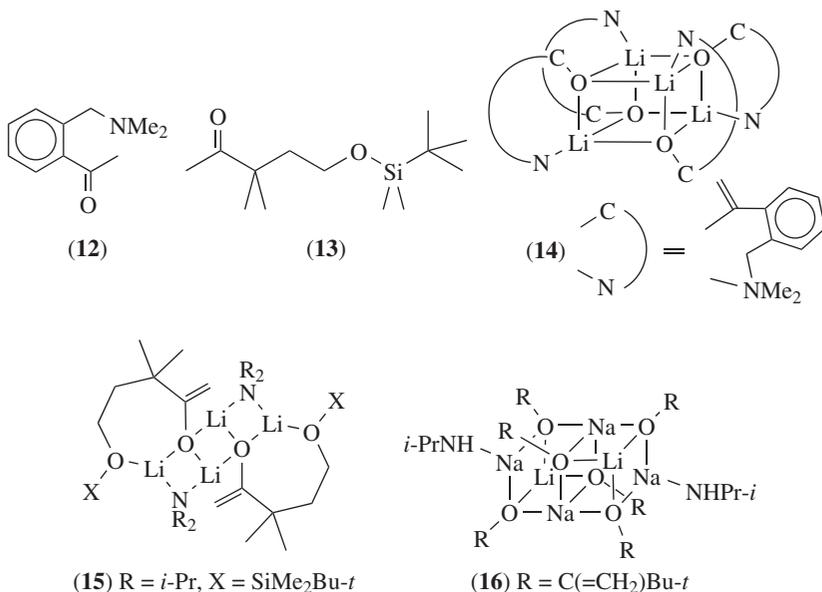


In some cases, dinuclear enolato complexes bear both enolato and non-enolato bridging ligands. Thus, AcBu-*t* reacts with LHMDS and dme to afford $[Li_2\{\mu-O(=CH_2)Bu-t\}\{\mu-N(SiMe_3)_2\}(dme)_2]$. Similarly, *i*-PrCO₂Bu-*t* reacts with one equivalent of NaHMDS and tmeda to give the dimer $[Na_2\{\mu-OC(=CMe_2)OBu-t\}\{\mu-NSiMe_3\}(tmeda)_2]$ ¹⁸ and *i*-Pr₂C(O) reacts with a mixture of *n*-BuBr, *i*-Pr₂NH, tmeda and LiBu-*n* or with 2,2,6,6-tetramethylpiperidinium bromide or iodide, tmeda and LiBu-*n* to give $[Li_2\{\mu-OC(=CMe_2)Pr-i\}\{\mu-X\}(tmeda)_2]$ ($X = Br, I$)¹⁹.

Co-crystallization of a mixture of LiBr, LHMDS, LiOC(=CH₂)Bu-*t* and tmeda in a 1:1:1:2 molar ratio gives **11**²⁰. Similarly, a mixture of MOBu-*t* and M' $\{O(=CH_2)Bu-t\}$ or of M'OBu-*t* and M $\{O(=CH_2)Bu-t\}$ ($M = Li, M' = K$) in the presence of thf yields a unique aggregate of composition $[Li_4K_5(OBu-t)_4\{\mu-O(=CH_2)Bu-t\}_4(OH)(thf)]^{21}$.



12 and **13** reacts with LDA to give **14**²² and **15**²³, respectively. Reaction of an equimolar mixture of sodium diisopropylamide and LDA with two equivalents of AcBu-*t* affords crystals of **16**²⁴.



The reaction of AcBu-*t* with NaHMDS gives the tetranuclear compound [Na{μ₃-O(=CH₂)Bu-*t*} (AcBu-*t*)₄], a type **9** structure like that of its thf lithium analogue. However, the potassium complex crystallizes with thf and its structure is hexameric type **10** [K₆{μ₃-OC(Bu-*t*)=CH₂}₆(thf)₆]¹⁴.

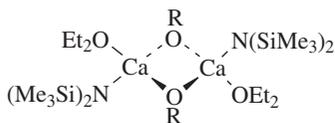
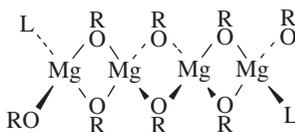
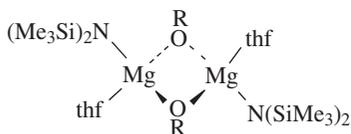
AcMes has been chosen as a model ketone for deprotonation since its enolato complexes have excellent crystallization properties with a variety of cations. Thus, the reaction of AcMes with KHMDS in PhMe gives the type **9** complex [K₄{μ₃-OC(=CH₂)Mes}₄(PhMe)₄] (type **9**)²⁵ and with NaBu-*n* and tmeda leads to the sodium enolato complex [Na₂{μ-OC(=CH₂)Mes}₂(tmeda)₂] (type **8**)²⁶.

b. Group 2 and 12 elements. The reaction of AcMes with Ca(HMDS)₂ in Et₂O/hexane affords **17**²⁵ and with Mg(HMDS)₂ in hexane gives **18**²⁷. The latter result is in contrast with that reported in the reaction with one equivalent of PhC(O)Et in thf, which gives **19**. This, in turn, is in contrast with the reaction between the same ketone and Ca(HMDS)₂, which gives **20**²⁸. If this reaction is carried out in the presence of one equivalent of Me₂N(CH₂)₂N(Me)(CH₂)₂NMe₂ the mononuclear complex **21** is obtained²⁸. Mg(HMDS)₂ reacts with substoichiometric amounts of PhC(O)Et at room temperature to form a 74:26 mixture of the enolates *E*- and *Z*-**22**²⁹. [MgBr{N(Pr-*i*)₂}] reacts with AcBu-*t* and HMPA to give [MgBr{μ-OC(=CH₂)Bu-*t*} (HMPA)₂]₂³⁰.

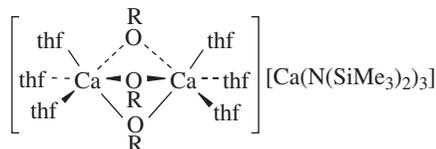
Complex **23** is an enolising reagent toward aliphatic ketones such as (Bn)₂CO, AcCHPh₂ or camphor, giving enolato complexes **24**³¹.

The syntheses of mixed Na/Mg metal enolato complexes **25**–**27** (RO = O(=CH₂)Mes) have been reported by mixing the metal alkyl reagents NaBu-*n* and Mg(*n*-Bu)₂ in the desired stoichiometry with the required amount of AcMes and tmeda²⁶.

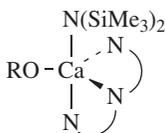
Mixtures of MM'(HMDS)₃ (M = K, M' = Ca²⁵, Zn³²; M = Na, M' = Zn³²) and K₂Ca (HMDS)₄²⁵ with AcMes give **28**–**30** (X = OC(=CH₂)Mes), respectively. The special synergic reactivity of these heterobimetallic ate compounds MM'(HMDS)_{*n*} has been reviewed³³.

(17) R = C(=CH₂)Mes(18) L = Ac(Mes), R = C(=CH₂)Mes

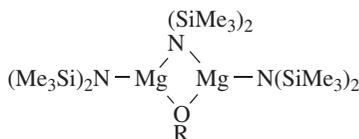
(19) R = C(=CHMe)Ph



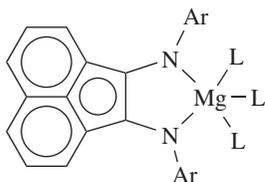
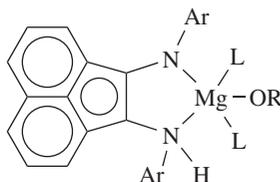
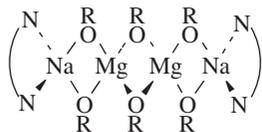
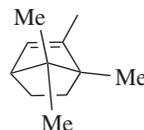
(20) R = C(=CHMe)Ph



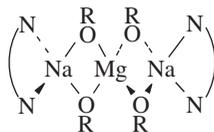
(21) R = C(=CHMe)Ph



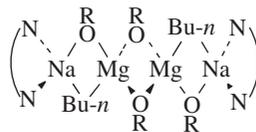
(22) R = C(=CHMe)Ph

(23) Ar = 2,6-(*i*-Pr)₂C₆H₃,
L = thf, py(24) R = C(=CHPh)Bn,
C(=CH₂)CPh₂,

(25)

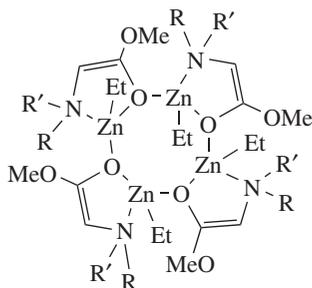
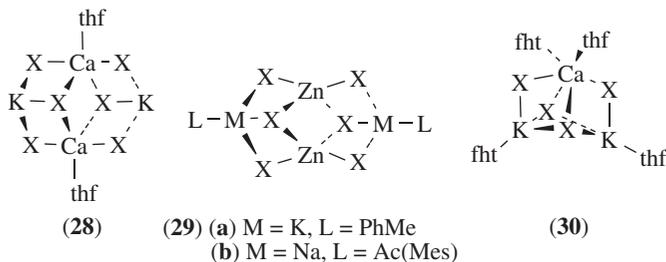


(26)



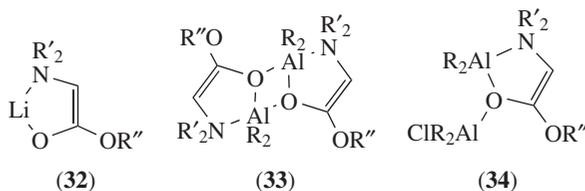
(27)

The deprotonation of a series of ketones by [Zn₂(Ph)₂L], where L²⁻ represent various bis(amidoamine) ligands, gives the corresponding enolato complexes. Their crystal structures show some of them to be dimers [Zn₂{OC(=CR₂)₂R'}₂L] (R = Me, R' = *i*-Pr; R = H, R' = C₆Me₅)³⁴. Li enolates of *N,N*-disubstituted glycine esters MeO₂CCH₂N(R)R' react with [Zn(Et)Cl] to give **31**³⁵.



c. Group 13 elements. Trialkylaluminum compounds react with ketones leading to adduct formation, alkylation, reduction or enolization products, depending on the ketone and the alkyl group attached to aluminum. In particular, the reaction of AlR_3 ($R = \text{Me}, \text{Ph}$) with ketones AcAr ($\text{Ar} = \text{Mes}, \text{C}_6\text{H}_2(i\text{-Pr})_3\text{-2,4,6}$) gives $[\text{AlR}_2\{\mu\text{-OC}(=\text{CH}_2)\text{Ar}\}]_2$ ³⁶.

N,N-disubstituted glycine esters $\text{R}'_2\text{NCH}_2\text{CO}_2\text{R}''$ react with LDA to give complexes **32**. The complex with $R' = R'' = \text{Et}$ has a type **10** hexagonal prismatic structure, in which the chelating enolato ligand plays the role of both OR and L³⁷. **32** transmetalates the enolato ligand to alkyl Al compounds $[\text{AlR}_2\text{Cl}]_2$ ($R = R' = R'' = \text{Me}, \text{Et}; R = R' = \text{Et}, R'' = t\text{-Bu}; R = R'' = \text{Me}, R' = \text{Me}, t\text{-Bu}$) to give **33** (1:1 molar ratio) or **34** (1:2 molar ratio)³⁸.

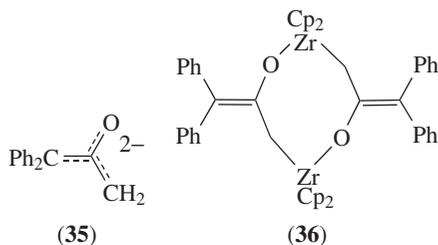


d. Group 4 elements. The reaction of $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Cl}_2]$ with potassium enolates of AcAr ($\text{Ar} = \text{An-2}, \text{Mes}$) gives the corresponding metal enolato complexes $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\{\text{OC}(=\text{CH}_2)\text{Ar}\}\text{Cl}]$ or $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\{\text{OC}(=\text{CH}_2)\text{An-2}\}]_2$ depending on the reagents' molar ratio³⁹. $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5, N\text{-C}_5\text{Me}_4(\text{SiMe}_2\text{NBu-}t))\text{Cl}(X)]$ reacts with the ester enolate $\text{LiOC}(=\text{CMe}_2)\text{OPr-}i$ to give $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5, N\text{-C}_5\text{Me}_4(\text{SiMe}_2\text{NBu-}t))\{\text{OC}(=\text{CMe}_2)\text{OPr-}i\}(X)]$ ($X = \text{Cl}, \text{Me}$)⁴⁰. Some enolizable ketones $\text{RR}'\text{CHC}(\text{O})\text{R}''$ react with $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2(=\text{CH}_2)]$, formed *in situ* by

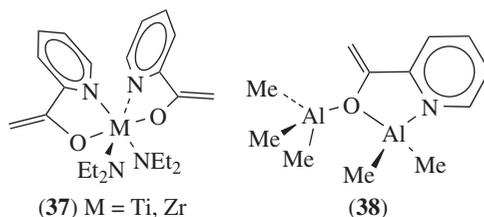
thermolysis of $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Me}_2]$, to give regio- and stereoselectively the enolato complexes $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Me}\{\text{OC}(=\text{CRR}')\text{R}''\}]^{41}$.

$\text{LiOCH}=\text{CMe}_2$, prepared from LiMe and $\text{Me}_3\text{SiOCH}=\text{CMe}_2$, reacts with $[\text{M}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{XCl}]$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ti, Zr; X} = \text{Me, Cl}$) to render the corresponding enolato complexes $[\text{M}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Me}(\text{OCH}=\text{CMe}_2)]$ and $[\text{M}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2(\text{OCH}=\text{CMe}_2)_2]^{42}$. Similarly, $[\{\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Cl}\}_2(\mu\text{-O})]$ reacts with two equivalents of $\text{LiOC}(=\text{CMe}_2)\text{OR}$ ($\text{R} = t\text{-Bu, Me}$) to give $[\{\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\{\text{OC}(=\text{CMe}_2)\text{OR}\}_2(\mu\text{-O})]^{43}$. The stable enols $\text{Mes}_2\text{C}=\text{C}(\text{R})\text{OH}$ react with $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Cl}_2]$ and NaH to give $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\{\text{OC}(=\text{C}(\text{Mes})_2)\text{OR}\}_2]$ ($\text{R} = \text{H, Ph}$)⁴⁴.

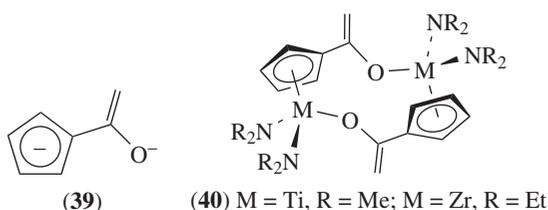
The $\text{K}^+ \text{Li}^+$ salt of **35** reacts with $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Cl}_2]$ to give **36**⁴⁵.



2-Acetylpyridine reacts with KH and $[\text{MCl}_2(\text{NEt}_2)_2]$ to afford complexes **37** which transmetalate the enolato ligand to $[\text{AlMe}_3]_2$, affording complex **38**⁴⁶.

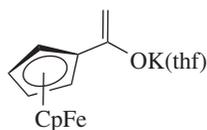


The $\text{Li}^+ \text{Na}^+$ salt of **39**, prepared by reacting NaCp with AcOEt and LDA , reacts with $[\text{MCl}_2(\text{NR}_2)_2]$ (1:1) to give complexes **40**⁴⁷.

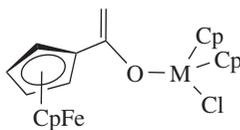


Potassium complex **41** reacts with one equivalent of $[\text{M}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Cl}_2]$ to afford **42**⁴⁸. Complex **43** adds $\text{KOC}(=\text{CH}_2)\text{Ph}$ to give the heteronuclear complex **44**⁴⁹.

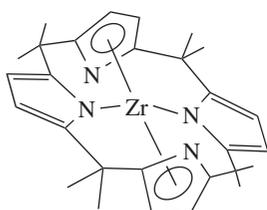
Complexes bearing ligands that can be protonated react with ketones without the necessity of a base. Thus, $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)(=\text{E})(\text{py})]$ ($\text{E} = \text{O, S, Se, Te}$) reacts with AcR ($\text{R} = \text{Me, } t\text{-Bu, Ph}$) to give complexes $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2(\text{EH})\{\text{OC}(=\text{CH}_2)\text{R}\}]^{50}$. Similarly, the



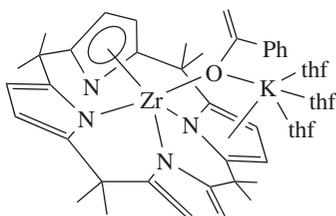
(41)



(42) M = Ti, Zr

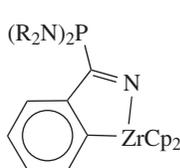


(43)

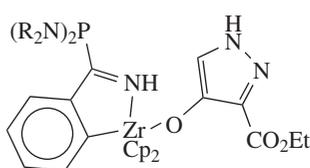


(44)

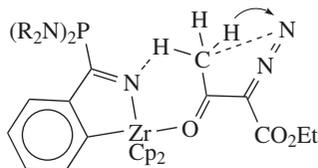
imido complex $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2(=\text{NBu-}t)(\text{thf})]$ reacts with moderately hindered ketones to afford $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2(\text{NHBu-}t)\{\text{OC}(=\text{CR}'\text{R}'')\text{R}\}]$ ($\text{R} = \text{R}' = (\text{CH}_2)_3\text{CHBu-}t$, $\text{R}'' = \text{H}$; $\text{R} = t\text{-Bu}$, $\text{R}' = \text{R}'' = \text{H}$, Me^{51}). Complexes **45** ($\text{R} = i\text{-Pr}$, $c\text{-Hex}$) react with diazo compounds $\text{AcC}(=\text{N}_2)\text{CO}_2\text{Et}$ to give complexes **46**, probably through **47**⁵². Enolizable ketones $\text{RC}(\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{R}'$ react with $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)(=\text{C}=\text{CH}_2)]$ to give $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)(\text{CH}=\text{CH}_2)\{\text{OC}(=\text{CHR}')\text{R}\}]$ ⁵³.



(45)

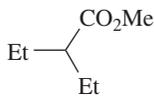


(46)

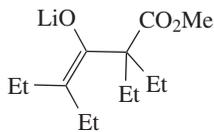


(47)

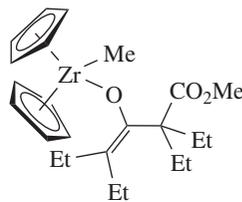
Equimolar amounts of LDA and **48** give the corresponding lithium enolato complex which, by means of a Claisen-type condensation, leads to **49**, which, in turn, reacts with $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2(\text{Me})\text{Cl}]$ to give **50**⁵⁴.



(48)



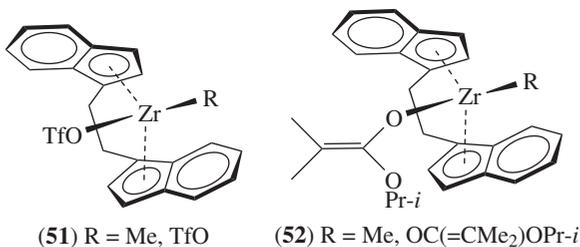
(49)



(50)

The reaction of the lithium phosphinoenolato complex $[\text{Li}\{\mu\text{-OC}(=\text{CHR})\text{PPh}_2\}(\text{thf})_2]$ with $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Cl}_2]$ leads to the corresponding complexes $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\{\text{OC}(=\text{CHR})\text{PPh}_2\}\text{Cl}]$ ($\text{R} = \text{H}$, Me)⁵⁵.

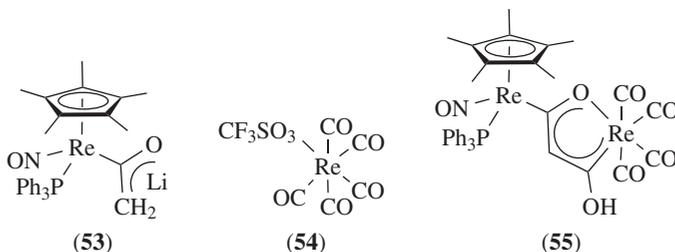
Reaction of **51** with lithium isopropylisobutyrate produces complex **52**⁵⁶. Similarly, the addition of $\text{LiOC(=CMe}_2\text{)OMe}$ to $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp)}_2\text{Cl}_2]$ gives the enolato complex $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp)}_2\text{Cl}\{\text{OC(=CMe}_2\text{)OMe}\}]$ ⁵⁷ and complexes $[\text{M}(\eta^5\text{-Cp)}_2\text{Cl}_2]$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ti, Zr, Hf}$) react with two equivalents of $\text{Li}\{\text{OC(=CH}_2\text{)Me}\}$ to give $[\text{M}(\eta^5\text{-Cp)}_2\{\text{OC(=CH}_2\text{)Me}\}_2]$ ⁵⁸. Deprotonation of AcNPh_2 with LDA, followed by reaction with $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp)}_2\text{Cl}_2]$, gives the complex $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp)}_2\text{Cl}\{\text{OC(=CH}_2\text{)NPh}_2\}]$ ⁵⁹.



Complexes $[\text{M}]\text{-C(=CR}_2\text{)OLi}$, obtained by treating an alkyllithium compound with an acyl complex, react with electrophiles to give new acyl complexes that can be used in organic synthesis⁶⁰ or to transmetalate the metalaenolato ligand to another metal center $[\text{M}']$ to give $[\text{M}]\text{-C(=CR}_2\text{)O}[\text{M}']$. Thus, addition of $\text{LiBu-}n$ to $[\text{Fe}]\text{Ac}$ ($[\text{Fe}] = \text{Fe}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})(\text{CO})(\text{PPh}_3)$) gives $[\text{Fe}]\{\text{C(=CH}_2\text{)OLi}\}$, which reacts with $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp)}_2\text{Cl}_2]$ to give $[\text{Fe}]\{\text{C(=CH}_2\text{)O}[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp)}_2\text{Cl}]\}$ ⁶¹.

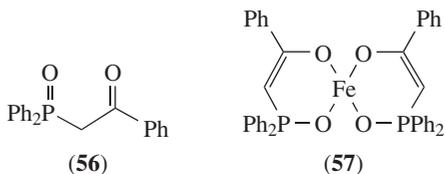
e. Group 5, 6 and 7 elements. Treatment of $[\text{TaMe}_3\text{Cl}_2]$ with two equivalents of KOC(ad)(Mes) (ad = adamanten-2-yl) leads to $[\text{TaMe}_3\{\text{OC(ad)(Mes)}\}_2]$ ⁶². Similarly, reaction of $[\text{MoCl}_4(\text{thf})_2]$ with four equivalents of KOC(ad)(Mes) gives $[\text{Mo}\{\text{OC(ad)(Mes)}\}_4]$ ⁶³. The complex $[\text{M}\{\eta^3\text{-CH}_2\text{C(R)CH}_2\}\text{Cl}(\text{CO})_2(\text{phen})]$ reacts with one equivalent of $\text{KOC(=CH}_2\text{)Ar}$ to give $[\text{M}\{\text{OC(=CH}_2\text{)Ar}\}\{\eta^3\text{-CH}_2\text{C(R)CH}_2\}(\text{CO})_2(\text{phen})]$ ($\text{M} = \text{Mo, R} = \text{Me, Ar} = \text{Ph, Naph}$; $\text{R} = \text{H, Ar} = \text{Naph}$; $\text{M} = \text{W, R} = \text{H, Ar} = \text{Ph}$)⁶⁴.

The reaction of **53** with **54** gives the dimetalafuran complex **55** (Section IV.E)⁶⁵.

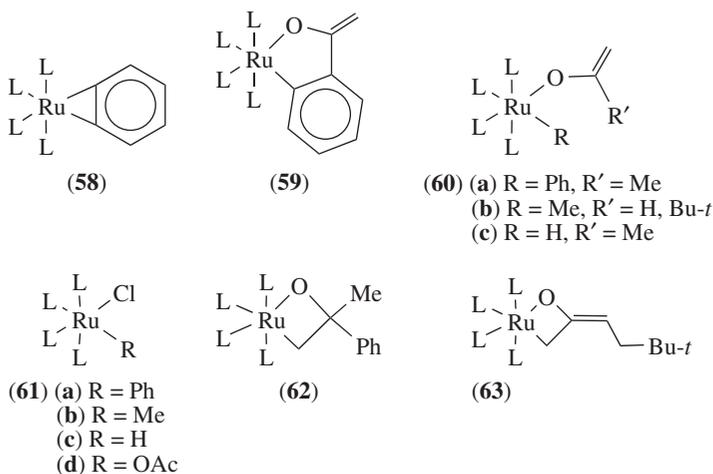


f. Group 8 elements. The reaction of FeBr_2 with **56** in the presence of KH leads to **57**⁶⁶.

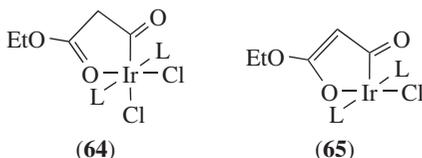
Benzyne complex **58** ($\text{L} = \text{PMe}_3$) reacts with AcR' ($\text{R}' = \text{Me, Ph}$) to afford the cyclo-metallated complex **59** plus methane or benzene, respectively⁶⁷, and with Me_3NHCl and $\text{KOC(=CH}_2\text{)Me}$ to give **60a**, for which intermediate **61a** has been isolated. Complex **60a** rearranges in solution at room temperature to give the oxametallacyclobutane **62**, which at 45°C leads to **59** and methane, providing strong evidence that **60a** and **62** are intermediates in the reaction of **58** with AcMe to give **59**^{68,69}. Furthermore, **62** reacts with



AcPh to give also **59**⁶⁸. Complexes **61a–c** react with $\text{KOC}(=\text{CH}_2)\text{R}'$ to afford enolato complexes **60a**, **60b**, **60c**⁷⁰. The reaction of **61d** with $\text{KOC}(=\text{CH}_2)\text{CH}_2\text{Bu-}t$ gives **63**, containing a dianionic enolato ligand^{69,70}.



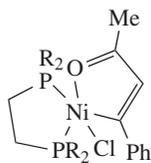
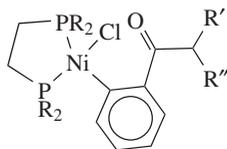
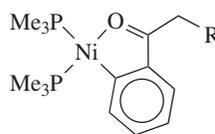
g. Group 9 elements. Potassium enolates react with $\text{trans-}[\text{RhX}(\text{CO})(\text{PR}_3)_2]$ ($\text{X} = \text{Cl}$, $\text{R} = \text{Me}$; $\text{X} = \text{F}$, $\text{R} = \text{Ph}$) to afford the corresponding enolato complexes $\text{trans-}[\text{Rh}\{\text{OC}(=\text{CHR}')\text{R}'\}(\text{CO})(\text{PR}_3)_2]$ ($\text{R} = \text{R}' = \text{Me}$, $\text{R}' = \text{Ph}$, *Mes*, *t*-Bu; $\text{R}' = \text{Ph}$, $\text{R}'' = \text{H}$, $\text{R} = \text{Me}$, *Ph*). $\text{AcC}_6\text{H}_4\text{NO}_2-4$ replaces the less acidic $\text{EtC}(\text{O})\text{Bu-}t$ from $[\text{Rh}\{\text{OC}(=\text{CHMe})\text{Bu-}t\}(\text{CO})(\text{PMe}_3)_2]$ to give $[\text{Rh}\{\text{OC}(=\text{CH}_2)\text{C}_6\text{H}_4\text{NO}_2-4\}(\text{CO})(\text{PMe}_3)_2]$ ⁷¹. Treatment of **64** ($\text{L} = \text{PPh}_3$) with NaOMe affords the acyl enolato complex **65**⁷².



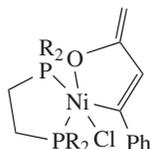
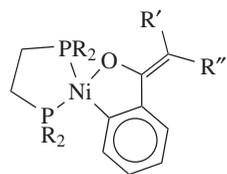
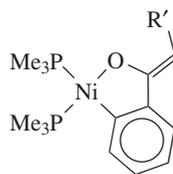
h. Group 10 elements. $[\text{Fe}\{\text{C}(\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{PPh}_2\}]$ ($[\text{Fe}] = \text{Fe}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})(\text{CO})(\text{PPh}_3)$) reacts with $\text{LiBu-}n$ and NiCl_2 to afford the trinuclear phosphinoenolato complex $\text{cis-}[\text{Ni}\{O, P\text{-OC}(=\text{CHPPH}_2)[\text{Fe}]\}_2]$ ⁷³.

Complexes **66–68** react with $\text{KOBu-}t$ to give **69**, **70**⁷⁴ and **71**⁷⁵, respectively.

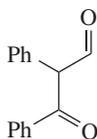
$[\text{NiMe}(\mu\text{-OMe})(\text{PMe}_3)]_2$ causes double deprotonation of 2-formylketones **72–74** to give CH_4 , MeOH and the corresponding acylenolato complexes **75**⁷⁶ which (i) give

(66) R = *i*-Pr(67) R = *i*-Pr, R' = R'' = H
R = *i*-Pr, R' = Me, R'' = H, Me

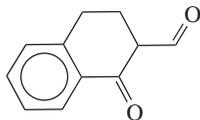
(68) R = H, Me

(69) R = *i*-Pr(70) R = *i*-Pr, R' = R'' = H
R = *i*-Pr, R' = Me, R'' = H, Me

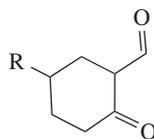
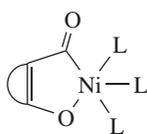
(71) R' = H, Me



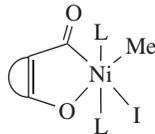
(72)



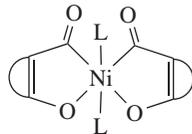
(73)

(74) R = H, Ph, Bu-*t*

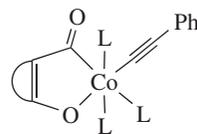
(75)



(76)



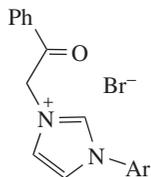
(77)



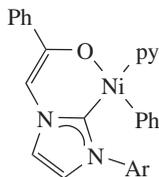
(78)

Ni(IV) complexes **76** or **77** by oxidative addition of MeI or I₂ (alternatively C₂H₄I₂ or CH₂I₂), respectively, or (ii) transmetalate the enolato ligand to the Co(I) complex [Co(C≡CPh)(PMe₃)₄] leading to Co(III) complexes **78** and [Ni(PMe₃)₄]⁷⁷.

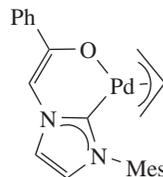
Imidazolium salts **79** (Ar = Mes, C₆H₂R'₂-2,6-R''-4, R' = *i*-Pr, R'' = H) react (i) with [Ni(cod)₂], PhCl, py and two equivalents of NaHMDS at -195 °C to afford **80**, which is active for linear polyethylene and polypropylene synthesis⁷⁸, or (ii) when Ar = Mes, with [Pd(*η*³-allyl)(μ-Cl)]₂ and KOBu-*t* to afford **81**⁷⁹.



(79)

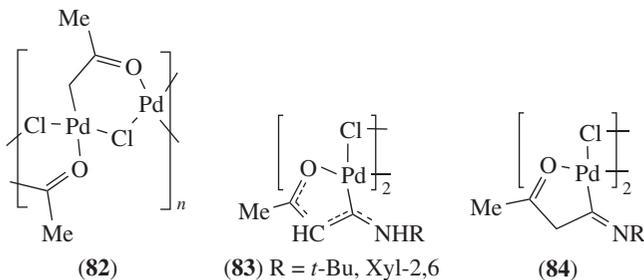


(80)

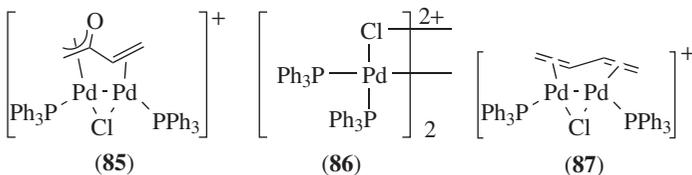


(81)

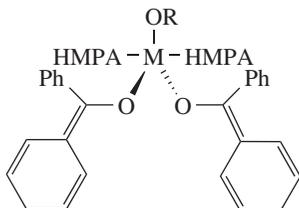
The 2-oxoalkyl polymer **82**⁵ reacts with isocyanides RNC to give **83**, probably through the insertion product **84**, followed by a tautomerization⁸⁰.



Pd(I) complex **85** has been prepared by reacting $\text{Me}_3\text{SiOC}(=\text{CH}_2)\text{Vi}$ and Et_3N (i) with **86** and $[\text{Pd}_2(\text{dba})_3]\cdot\text{dba}$ (dba = dibenzylidenacetone) or (ii) with **87**⁸¹.



i. Rare-earth elements. Addition of ROH to a mixture of $\text{Ph}_2\text{C}=\text{O}$ and Sm or Yb in thf/HMPA affords the enolato complexes **88**⁸².



- (88) (a) M = Sm, R = $\text{C}_6\text{H}_2\text{Me}-4-(t\text{-Bu})_{2,6}$
 (b) M = Sm, R = $\text{C}_6\text{H}_3(t\text{-Bu})_{2,6}$
 (c) M = Yb, R = $\text{C}_6\text{H}_2\text{Me}-4-(t\text{-Bu})_{2,6}$

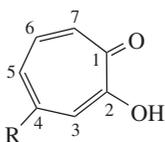
Reaction of $\text{Li}(\text{OCH}=\text{CH}_2)$ with $[\text{Ln}_2(\eta^5\text{-C}_5\text{H}_4\text{R})_4(\mu\text{-Cl})_2]$ (R = H, Me^{83} , SiMe_3^{84} ; Ln = Lu, Yb^{83} , $\text{Y}^{83,84}$) leads to $[\text{Ln}_2(\eta^5\text{-C}_5\text{H}_4\text{R})_4(\mu\text{-OCH}=\text{CH}_2)_2]$.

2. Enolato complexes from diketones and their derivatives

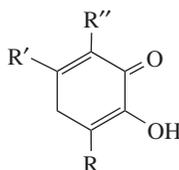
In this section we will deal with complexes obtained by deprotonation or transmetalation from compounds containing two carbonyl groups. Although derivatives of aldehydes and esters are also included, they all will be addressed as diketonato. Various organic parent compounds can be distinguished: (i) the most important are α -, β - and other diketones; (ii) compounds in which one or two of the keto forms are less important than the enol

form, therefore, they are better named ketoenols (e.g. tropolone) or enediols (e.g. ascorbic acid); (iii) ketoimines or thioketones, considered as derived from diketones.

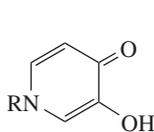
a. α -Diketonato complexes. In this family of enolato complexes are included species that actually or formally can be derived from an α -diketone. The most important ones are those derived from cyclic α -hydroxy ketones such as the tropolones (**89a,b**), the 3-hydroxy-4-pyrones (**90a-f**) (e.g. maltol (**90a**), kojic acid (**90d**) or allixin (**90e**), 3-hydroxy-4-pyridinones (**91**), the 3-hydroxy-2-pyridinones (**92**), the hydroxyquinones (**93**, **94**), etc., which find use as complexing agents⁸⁵⁻⁸⁷ and, along with their metal complexes, have actual or potential applications in medicine⁸⁸⁻⁹⁷ and as functional materials⁸⁷. In these compounds, the α -diketone tautomeric form is less important than the corresponding α -hydroxyketone form^{96,98}.



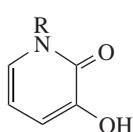
- (89) (a) R = H (tropolone)
 (b) R = *i*-Pr
 (hinokitiol or thujaplicin)



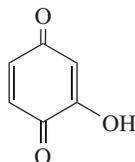
- (90) (a) R = Me, R' = R'' = H (maltol)
 (b) R = R'' = H, R' = Me (isomaltol)
 (c) R = Et, R' = R'' = H (ethylmaltol)
 (d) R = R'' = H, R' = CH₂OH (kojic acid)
 (e) R = Me, R' = (CH₂)₄Me,
 R'' = OMe (allixin)
 (f) R = Ph, R',
 R'' = C₆H₄-1,2 (3-hydroxyflavone)



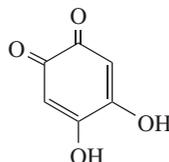
(91)



(92)

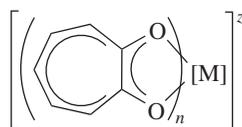


(93)



(94)

i. Tropolonato complexes. Upon deprotonation, tropolones can be used as bidentate five-membered *O,O*-enolato chelates to give tropolonato complexes [M](tropo)_{*n*} (**95**). Thus, neutral, cationic and anionic complexes of most elements have been isolated by reacting tropolone or its Li, Na or Ag salt with the metal or its halide, nitrate, oxide, acetate,

(95) $n = 1-5$, $z = 0, \pm 1$

etc. Some anionic complexes have also been prepared by reacting tropolonato complexes with alkali tropolonates. Thus, $[M(\text{tropo})_4]$ ($M = \text{Th, U, tropo} = O, O$ -tropolonato ligand and ring-substituted derivatives)^{99–102} reacts with $Q(\text{tropo})$ to give $Q[M(\text{tropo})_5]$ ($Q = \text{Li, Na, K}$)¹⁰⁰; in the case of $[U(\text{tropo})_4]$ the Li salt is required. However, attempts to prepare $[M(\text{tropo})_5]^-$ with other cations ($M = \text{Zr, Hf, Ce}$) were unsuccessful¹⁰⁰. Similarly, $[M(\text{tropo})_3]$ ⁹⁹ ($M = \text{Sc, Y, In}$ and rare-earth trivalent ions) react with $\text{Na}(\text{tropo})$ in polar media to form $\text{Na}[M(\text{tropo})_4]$. Attempts to extend this chemistry to other trivalent ions ($\text{Fe(III), Ga(III), Rh(III)}$) failed^{99, 103}.

Some of the isolated simple tropolonato complexes grouped by their charge, metal oxidation state and stoichiometry are listed in Tables 1–3.

Other tropolonato complexes of Mo^{125} , Re^{126} , $\text{Ru}^{127, 128}$, Co^{129} , Rh^{130} , Ir^{131} , Ni^{132} , Pd^{133} , $\text{Cu}^{123, 132}$ and Sn^{134} have also been isolated.

ii. Complexes derived from hydroxypyrones, hydroxypyridinones and related species.

Some of the isolated complexes of cyclic α -hydroxy ketones **90–92** are listed in Table 4.

TABLE 1. Neutral tropolonato complexes

Metal oxidation state	Stoichiometry	Examples
M(I)	$[M(\text{tropo})_2]$	$[Ag_2(\text{tropo})_2]$ ¹⁰⁴
M(II)	$[M(\text{tropo})_2]$	$M = \text{Be, Mg, Ca, Sr, Ba, Mn, Fe}^{105}, \text{Cu}^{105, 106}, \text{Co, Ni}^{105, 107}, \text{Pd}^{105, 108}, \text{Zn}^{89, 105}, \text{Ge}^{109}, \text{Pb}^{105}, \text{Hg}^{105}, \text{Sn}^{89}$
M(III)	$[M(\text{tropo})_3]$	$M = \text{Al, Ga}^{103, 110}, \text{In, Tl}^{103}, \text{Bi}^{105}, \text{Ti}^{99}, \text{Mn}^{111}, \text{Rh}^{99}, \text{Ir}^{112}, \text{Sc}^{99, 113}, \text{La}^{87, 103, 105}, \text{Eu}^{87, 103, 105, 114}, \text{Y, Ce, Tb}^{87, 99, 105, 114}, \text{Pr, Nd, Dy, Tm}^{99}, \text{Sm}^{99, 115}, \text{Yb}^{87, 99}, \text{Gd}^{87, 99, 105, 114}, \text{Ho}^{87, 99, 105}, \text{Er}^{87, 99, 105}, \text{Lu}^{99, 105}$
M(III)	$[M(\text{tropo})_2X]$	$M = \text{Bi, X} = \text{Cl, ONO}_2, \text{Ph}^{91, 103}$
M(III)	$[M(\text{tropo})R_2]$	$M = \text{Al, R} = \text{Me, Et}^{116}$
M(IV)	$[M(\text{tropo})_4]$	$M = \text{Sn}^{99, 103, 105, 117}, \text{Pb}^{103}, \text{Zr, Hf}^{99, 110}, \text{Nb}^{118}, \text{Ce}^{99}, \text{U}^{100, 101}, \text{Th}^{99-101, 110}, \text{Pa, Np, Pu}^{101}$
M(IV)	$[M(\text{tropo})_3X]$	$M = \text{Sn, X} = \text{Cl}^{103, 105, 110}, \text{Ph}^{103}, \text{OH}^{99}; M = \text{Zr, X} = \eta^5\text{-Cp}^{119}$
M(IV)	$[M(\text{tropo})_3]_2O]$	$M = \text{Ti}^{99}$
M(IV)	$[M(\text{tropo})_2XY]$	$M/X/Y = \text{Sn/Cl/Cl}^{103, 105}, \text{Sn/Br/Br, Sn/Cl/Ph}^{103}, \text{Sn/Me/Me}^{120}, \text{Ti/Cl/Cl}^{99}$
M(IV)	$[M(\text{tropo})X_2Y]$	$M = \text{Sn, X} = \text{Y} = \text{Me}^{120}, \text{X} = \text{Me, Y} = \text{Cl}^{105}$
M(V)	$[M(\text{tropo})_4X]$	$M = \text{Pa, X} = \text{Cl, Br}^{101}; M = \text{Ta, X} = \text{Cl}^{110}$
M(V)	$[MO(\text{tropo})_3]$	$M = \text{V}^{99, 105}, \text{Nb}^{99}$
M(V)	$[M(\text{tropo})_2R_3]$	$M = \text{Bi, R} = \text{Ph}^{90, 121}$
M(V)	$[MO(\text{tropo})_2X]$	$M = \text{V, Mo, X} = \text{Cl}^{99}$
M(V)	$M_4O_8(\text{tropo})_4(L)_4]$	$M = \text{Mo, L} = \text{EtOH}^{122}$

TABLE 2. Cationic tropolonato complexes

Metal oxidation state	Type	Examples
M(II)	$[M(\text{tropo})L_2]X$	$M = \text{Cu, L}_2 = \text{tmeda, X} = \text{BPh}_4^{123}$
M(V)	$[M(\text{tropo})_4]X$	$M = \text{Nb, Ta, Q} = \text{Cl, PF}_6; M = \text{Nb, X} = \text{I}^{99}$

TABLE 3. Anionic tropolonato complexes

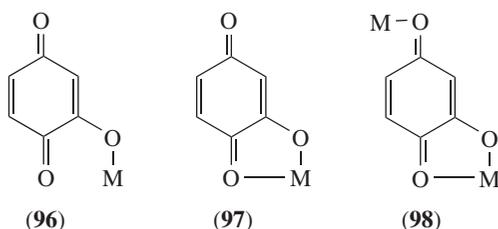
Metal oxidation state	Type	Examples
M(III)	Q[M(tropo) ₄]	Q = H, M = Sc, Y, Tm, Yb, Lu; Q = Li, M = La, Ce; Q = Na, M = Sc, Y, La, Pr, Nd, Sm, Eu, Gd, Tb, Dy, Ho, Er, Tm, Yb, Lu, In ^{99,103} , Bi ¹⁰⁵ ; Q = K, M = La, Pr, Nd, Sm, Eu, Gd, Tb, Dy, Ho, Er, Tm, Yb, Lu ⁸⁶ ; Q = NH ₄ , M = Dy, Ho, Tm, Yb ^{99,103}
M(IV)	Q ₂ [M(tropo) ₄] ₂ Q[M(tropo) ₅]	Q = H, M = Sc ^{113,124} Q = Li, M = Th, Pa, U; Q = Na, K, M = Th ¹⁰¹

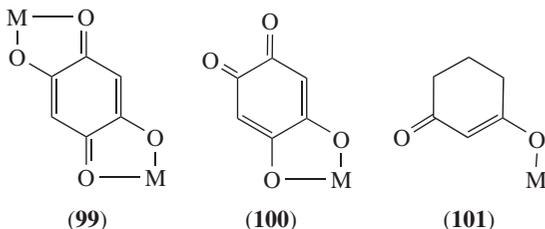
TABLE 4. Complexes derived from hydroxypyrones, hydroxypyridinones and related species

Metal oxidation state	Examples
M(VI)	[MO ₂] ²⁺ , M = Mo ^{135,136} , Os, U ¹³⁵
M(V)	V ¹³⁷ , Tc ¹³⁸ , Re ^{126,138,139}
M(IV)	Ce ¹⁴⁰ , Ti ¹⁴¹ , [VO] ²⁺ ^{94,142-144} , Hf ¹⁴⁵ , Ge ¹⁴⁶ , Sn ^{134,146,147}
M(III)	V ⁹⁵ , Cr ¹⁴⁸⁻¹⁵⁰ , Mn ¹⁵¹ , Tc ¹⁵² , Fe ^{92,93,153-155} , Ru ^{126,128,135,156} , Rh ^{135,157} , Ir ¹⁵⁸ , Al ^{155,159-161} , Ga ^{97,159} , Ln ¹⁶²
M(II)	Be ¹⁶³ , Ca ¹⁶⁴ , Mn ^{165,166} , Co ^{149,166} , Ru ¹⁶⁷ , Ni ¹⁶⁶ , Pd ^{135,168} , Pt ^{135,169} , Cu ^{145,149,166,170} , Zn ^{89,145,166,171-173} , Cd ¹⁴⁵ , Hg ^{145,172,174} , Sn ^{89,175} , Pb ¹⁷²

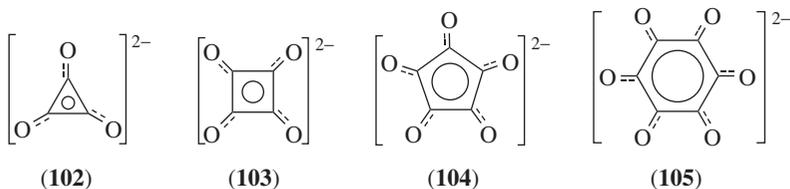
These complexes have been synthesized in water, aqueous EtOH or non-aqueous solvents, by reaction of the ligand with metal halides^{92,135,145,148,176,177}, nitrates^{160,176}, sulfates^{94,142,171}, oxo¹²⁶ or acac¹⁴⁴ complexes in the absence^{126,135,145,152} or the presence of a base (NH₄OH^{92,176}, NaOH^{142,153,176}, KOH⁹⁴, NaOMe¹⁷⁷, Et₃N¹⁴⁸).

iii. *Enolato complexes derived from hydroxyquinone and related species.* These complexes have been prepared by reacting 2-hydroxy-*p*-quinone (**93**) or 4,5-dihydroxy-*o*-quinone (**94**) with metal acetates¹⁷⁸, sulfates^{178,179} or nitrates^{180,181}, metal chlorides in the presence of NaAcO¹⁸², oxometalates¹⁸³, or the sodium salts of the ligands with metal chlorides¹⁸⁴ in water or aqueous MeOH¹⁸⁵ or MeCN¹⁸⁰. Complexes of types **96** (M = Cu¹⁸⁶), **97** (M = Fe¹⁸⁷, Co, Ni¹⁷⁸, Cu^{178,182,184,185}, Zn^{178,184,188}), **98** (M = Ag¹⁸⁰), **99** (M = Ca¹⁸⁹, Mo¹⁸³, Y, La, Gd, Yb, Lu, Ce¹⁸¹), **100** (M = Cu¹⁹⁰) and **101** (M = Hg¹⁹¹, Pt¹⁹²) have been reported.





iv. Metal complexes of oxocarbon ligands $C_nO_n^{2-}$. These cyclic dianions¹⁹³ have an extensive π -electronic delocalization over the ring and the oxygen atoms and are known for $n = 3$ (deltate, **102**)¹⁹⁴, 4 (suarate, **103**), 5 (croconate, **104**) and 6 (rhodizonate, **105**)¹⁹⁵. However, their coordination chemistry is almost limited to squarato and some croconato complexes. They usually coordinate to one or several metal ions as terminal or bridging ligands frequently giving 2-D and 3-D complex networks. They have been prepared, generally in water, by reaction of a metal salt or complex with the acid^{196, 197}, or its alkali or alkaline-earth salt. Croconato complexes of Ca¹⁹⁸, Mo¹⁹⁹, Mn^{198, 200, 201}, Fe^{198, 201, 202}, Co^{198, 203}, Ni^{198, 204, 205}, Pt²⁰⁶, Cu^{198, 201, 204, 207–210}, Ag²¹¹, Zn^{198, 207}, Cd²¹¹, lanthanide and actinide elements^{197, 210, 212} have been isolated and characterized by X-ray diffraction.



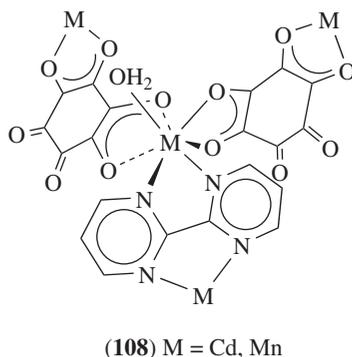
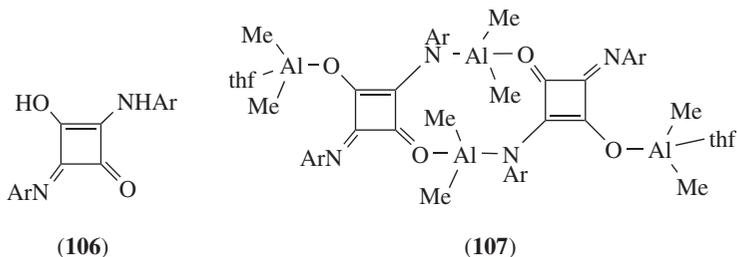
Squarato complexes have been widely studied. Thus, mononuclear complexes of Ba²¹³, V^{214, 215}, Cr²¹⁶, Mo^{215, 217}, Mn^{218–221}, Fe^{220, 222–224}, Co^{219, 220, 224–228}, Ni^{220, 224, 226–230}, Pd²³¹, Pt^{206, 232}, Cu^{208, 210, 222, 228, 233}, Zn^{219, 220, 227, 228, 230, 234, 235}, Cd^{227, 236}, Ga²³⁷, Sn²³⁸, Pb²³⁹, Y²⁴⁰, La^{241, 242}, Pr²⁴³, Nd²⁴⁴, Eu^{241, 243–245}, Gd²⁴¹, Tb²⁴¹, Yb²⁴³, U²⁴⁶ as well as dinuclear complexes of Ba/Cu²⁴⁷, Cu/Ce²⁴⁸, Ni/Ce²⁴⁹, Cu/La²⁵⁰, Cu/Gd²⁵⁰ have been fully characterized.

Many metal complexes of squarate-related ligands like $RC_4O_3^-$ have also been characterized. Some examples are those with R = OH^{235, 251, 252}, Me²⁵³, Ph^{241, 254, 255}, An⁴²⁵⁶, NMe₂²⁵⁷, NPh₂^{256, 258}, NPh₂^{245, 259, 260}, N(PO₃H⁻)₂²²¹, NHCH₂CH(NH₃)CO₂⁻²⁶¹, OMe²⁶², and M = Na²⁶¹, Mo²⁵², Mn^{235, 254, 258, 260, 262}, Ru^{255, 256}, Co^{251, 254, 258, 260, 262}, Ni^{254, 258, 262}, Cu^{221, 258, 260}, Zn^{254, 258, 260, 262}, La^{241, 253}, Eu^{241, 245, 253, 259}, Gd^{241, 253}, Tb^{241, 253, 255, 259}, Ga²⁵⁹, Pb²⁵⁷, or with (O₃C₄S(CH₂)₂SC₄O₃)²⁻ and M = Pb²⁶³.

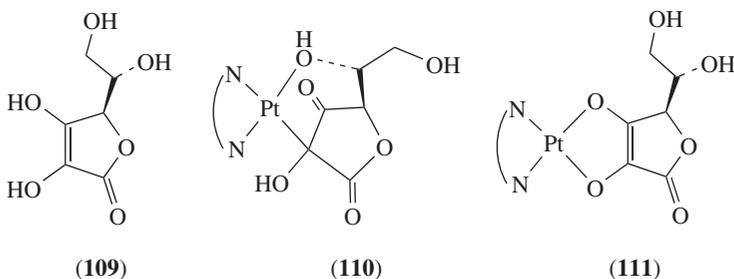
Squaraines are a class of 1,3-derivatives of squaric acid in which the substituents are amino or highly electron-releasing aromatic or heterocyclic groups. The squaraine ligand **106** (Ar = C₆H₃(*i*-Pr)₂-2,6) yields with AlMe₃ in thf a dimeric tetranuclear complex (**107**)²⁶⁴.

A special mention deserves the synthesis of a uranium squarato²⁶⁵ and the first deltato complex, using CO as the only source of the oxocarbon ligands (Section IV.D).

The crystal structures of three metal rhodizonato complexes were determined: Rb₂C₆O₆²⁶⁶, prepared by reacting anhydrous rhodizonic acid with RbOH, and the other two²⁶⁷, **108**, prepared by reacting aqueous Na₂C₆O₆, with 2,2'-bipyrimidine and either Cd(NO₃)₂•4H₂O or MnCl₂.

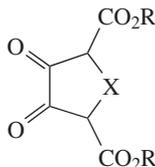


v. *L-Ascorbato complexes*. The coordination chemistry of vitamin C has recently been reviewed²⁶⁸. There have been few reports on the isolation of ascorbato complexes, and their structures have been the subject of some controversy due to the unstable nature of the molecule and the hydrolytic instability of complexes. However, *L*-ascorbic acid (**109**) reacts with $[\text{Pt}(\text{OH})_2(\text{N}^{\wedge}\text{N})]$ ($\text{N}^{\wedge}\text{N}$ = diamines) to give a mixture of the 2,5-dioxoalkyl complex **110** and the enolato complex **111**²⁶⁹.

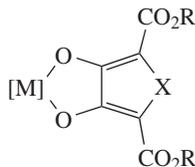


vi. *Miscellaneous complexes of α -diketones*. The cyclic diketones **112** react with an excess of Ag_2O and complexes $[\text{M}]\text{Cl}_2$ to afford **113a**²⁷⁰ or **113b**²⁷¹.

Although many complexes containing an enediolato ligand ($O,O\text{-OC}\{=\text{C}(\text{R})\text{O}\}\text{R}^2$) have been obtained by reduction of the corresponding α -diketones (Section II.B.2) or by using CO or carbonyl complexes (Section IV.B), a few have been obtained by a double deprotonation process. Thus, $\text{PhC}(\text{O})\text{CH}(\text{Ph})\text{OH}$ reacts (i) with $[\text{SnBu}_2(\text{O})]_n$ or $[\text{SnBu}_2(\text{OMe})_2]$ to give $[\text{SnBu}_2\{O,O\text{-OC}\{=\text{C}(\text{Ph})\text{O}\}\text{Ph}\}]$ ²⁷² and (ii) with $[\text{SnBu}_3(\text{NET}_2)]$



(112) X = O, S, CH₂ R = Me, Et

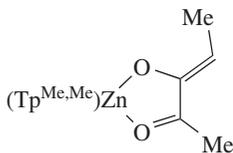


(113) (a) X = O, S, CH₂, R = Me, Et,
[M] = [PtL₂], L = PPh₃, L₂ = cod

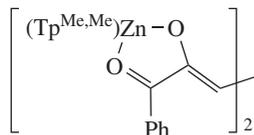
(b) X = O, S, R = Et, [M] = [Rh(η⁵-Cp*)L],
L = PPh₃, py, P(OPh)₃

to afford first the mono-enolato complex [SnBu₃{OCH(Ph)C(O)Ph}] and then [(SnBu₃)₂{μ-O,O'-OC=C(Ph)O}Ph]}²⁷³. Analogous complexes have been prepared photochemically²⁷⁴.

Complex [Zn(Tp^{Me,Me})(OH)] reacts with AcC(O)Et to give complex **114**. However, the corresponding derivative from AcC(O)Ph is not stable, decomposing to **115** and [Zn(Tp^{Me,Me})(O₂CPh)]²⁷⁵.



(114)



(115)

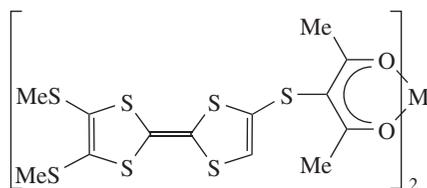
b. β-Diketonato complexes. The β-diketonato ligands (dik) are probably the best known monoanionic chelating ligands. Neutral, cationic and anionic, homo and heteroleptic complexes containing these ligands with nearly all metals and metalloids are known. Although the best known β-diketonato metal complexes are those containing acetylacetonato (acac), hexafluoro acetylacetonato (F₆acac)²⁷⁶ or hexamethyl acetylacetonato (Me₆acac) ligands, others derived from β-diketones RC(O)CH(R'')C(O)R' with R or R' = Me, Mef, Ph, *t*-Bu, and R'' generally H, but also many other substituents (see below), have been reported. The synthesis, structure and reactivity of these complexes have been widely reviewed^{277–284}. Many of these complexes are commercially available and have found technological applications, as discussed elsewhere in this book.

β-Diketonato complexes can be prepared (i) by a one-pot reaction between the diketone, a base (MB = Na₂CO₃^{285, 286}, NaHCO₃²⁸⁷, KOH²⁸⁸, NaOAc^{288–290}, NaOMe²⁹¹, NH₃^{283, 288, 290}, Et₃N²⁸⁹, BaCO₃²⁸⁹) and a halocomplex or a metal salt (halide^{283, 286, 289, 290}, nitrate^{287, 288}, sulfate²⁹⁰) or between the diketone and the metal^{283, 290, 292–294} or a metal acetate^{283, 290, 292, 295, 296}, carbonate^{283, 288, 293, 297}, oxide²⁸³, hydroxide^{283, 288, 289}, hydride^{289, 290, 292}, carbide²⁸³, halide^{289, 291, 298}, alkyl²⁸⁹, alkoxide^{284, 289, 299, 300} or acetylacetonato complex³⁰¹ or (ii) by a two-step process involving the synthesis of a metal β-diketonato complex, M(dik) (M = Na^{286, 290, 302–304}, K²⁹⁰, Tl^{283, 286, 293, 304, 305} or others^{306, 307}) and then a transmetalation reaction between M(dik) and a halocomplex²⁹³ or a metal salt²⁹⁰. Depending on the solubility and stability of the reagents and products, the reactions can be carried out in water, aqueous ethanol or dioxane, in organic solvents or even in immiscible mixtures of water and organic solvents²⁸³.

In some cases, to prepare a β -diketonato complex of a metal in an oxidation state higher than usual, the addition of an oxidizing agent is required. Thus, β -diketonato Mn(III) or Mn(III)/Mn(IV) complexes are obtained from MnCl_2 or MnSO_4 , KMnO_4 , NH_4OH and the β -diketone; similarly Co(III) β -diketonato complexes can be prepared from CoCO_3 , the β -diketone and H_2O_2 ^{290, 308, 309}.

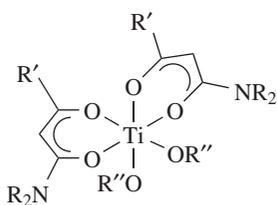
Carbonyl β -diketonato complexes can be prepared by heating a mixture of a carbonyl complex and the β -diketone in an autoclave. Under these conditions, $\text{H}(\text{R}_6\text{acac})$ ($\text{R} = \text{F}, \text{Me}$) reacts with $\text{M}_3(\text{CO})_{12}$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ru}, \text{Os}$) to give $[\text{Ru}(\text{F}_6\text{acac})_2(\text{CO})_2]$ ³¹⁰, $[\text{Os}(\text{F}_6\text{acac})(\text{O}_2\text{CMe}(\text{f}))(\text{CO})_3]$ ³¹¹ or $[\text{Os}_4(\text{Me}_6\text{acac})_4(\text{CO})_{10}]$ ³¹².

Some diketonato complexes substituted at position 4 of the 1-metala-2,6-dioxacyclohexane rings, usually denominated the γ -position, are prepared by electrophilic substitution (Section III.C in Chapter 6¹) but others are synthesized using the corresponding diketone, for example complexes $[\text{VO}(\gamma\text{-R-acac})_2]$ ($\text{R} = \text{Me}, \text{Et}$)³¹³ or tetrathiafulvalene-substituted acetylacetonato derivatives such as **116**²⁹⁵.

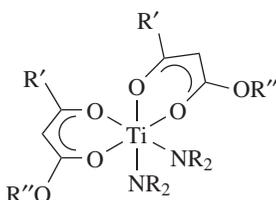


(116) $\text{M} = \text{Mn}, \text{Cu}$

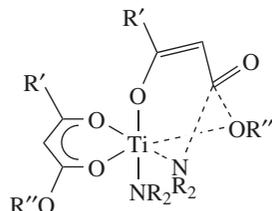
An unexpected result is the interchange of NR_2 ligands with OR'' substituents in the reaction of complexes $[\text{Ti}(\text{NR}_2)_4]$ with two equivalents of $\text{R}'\text{C}(\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{CO}_2\text{R}''$ ($\text{R} = \text{Me}, \text{Et}, \text{R}' = t\text{-Bu}, \text{R}'' = \text{Me}; \text{R} = \text{R}' = \text{Me}, \text{R}'' = t\text{-Bu}$) to give **117**, probably through intermediates **118** and **119**³¹⁴.



(117)



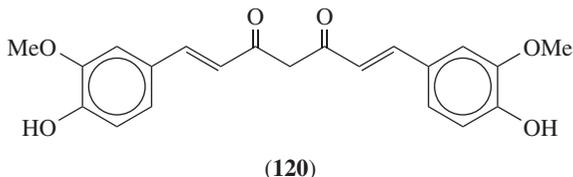
(118)



(119)

i. Families of β -diketonato complexes. The syntheses and properties of the following families of β -diketonato complexes have been reported: metal²⁸⁸ and non-metal²⁸¹ acetylacetonates, fluorinated acetylacetonates^{276, 301, 315}, dipivaloylmethanates $[\text{M}(\text{Me}_6\text{acac})_n]$ ^{290, 316}, benzoylpivaloylmethanates $[\text{M}\{O, O\text{-OC}(\text{Bu-}t\text{)CHC}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}_n]$ ²⁹⁰ and *p*-substituted dibenzoylmethyl derivatives^{317, 318}.

The reactions of diferrocenylmethane and of spacer-bridged bis-, tris- and tetrakis (ferrocenyl)-1,3-diketones with NaOMe , KH or chloro complexes of $\text{Pd}(\text{II})$, $\text{Ru}(\text{II})$, $\text{Rh}(\text{III})$ and $\text{Ir}(\text{III})$ in the presence of K_2CO_3 afford a series of mono-, bis-, tris- and tetrakis(β -diketonato) complexes³¹⁹.



[Ga(cur)₃], [In(cur)₃]³²⁰, [Cu(cur)₂]³²¹, [VO(cur)₂]^{320,322} and [Mn(cur)₂]³²³ (Hcur = curcumin (120) and some derivatives or analogues) have been obtained by reacting 120 with [VO(acac)₂] or VOSO₄, M(NO₃)₃ (M = Ga, In) or M(OAc)₂ (M = Cu, Mn), respectively, and tested as therapeutic agents.

(-)-[Cr(acac)₃] and enriched samples of (+)-[Ru(acac)₃] have been isolated by treatment of aqueous solutions of the corresponding (+)-tartrate complexes with Hacac at high pH followed by recrystallization of the partially resolved mixture³²⁴. Partial resolution of the tris(acetylacetonates) of Cr, Co, Ru and Rh, and also the *cis* and *trans* isomers of cobalt benzoylacetate have been achieved by column chromatography on D-(+)-lactose³²⁵.

ii. *β*-Diketonato complexes of specific groups of elements. Studies have been published in the past^{280,283} similar to the general methods outlined above. However, since the number of *β*-diketonato complexes is so large, account will be given only of the most recent work where detailed syntheses and properties of *β*-diketonato complexes are reported.

Group 1 elements. Li, Na and K acetylacetonates have been prepared by reacting Hacac with LiBu-*n* in benzene, NaH in benzene or pentane, and KOH in MeOH, respectively^{326,327}. They have also been prepared by treating the corresponding metal hydroxide with acetylacetone in methanol or water solution²⁸⁸. [Na(acac)] has been prepared by reacting Hacac with NaOEt, prepared *in situ* from Na and EtOH. The Li, K and Cs compounds can be prepared by the same method but, in the case of [Cs(acac)], Cs amalgam is used³²⁷. Direct reaction between Na sand and Hacac in toluene has also been used³²⁸. The reaction of ethyl acetoacetate with LiOEt, NaOBu-*t* and NaOBu-*t* affords the corresponding enolates³²⁹. Addition of L = 18-crown-6 or criptand (2.2.2) to the K enolate leads to [K{O, O²-OC(=CH₂)CH₂C(O)OEt}(L)]³³⁰. [Rb(acac)] and [Cs(acac)] have also been prepared from the corresponding carbonates³³¹. The alkali *β*-diketonates can be used for the synthesis of other metal *β*-diketonates; for example, Ag(acac) was prepared by mixing equimolar quantities of *ca* 1 M solutions of AgNO₃ and Na(acac) dissolved in oxygen-free water³²⁷.

Group 2 elements. The synthesis and structure of *β*-diketonato complexes of Group 2 elements have been reviewed²⁸². [Ca(acac)₂] and [Sr(acac)₂] have been obtained by reacting the metal nitrates, acetylacetone and the stoichiometric quantity of KOH in water²⁸⁸. [Ba(acac)₂] has been prepared by treating the corresponding metal hydroxide with acetylacetone in methanol or water solution²⁸⁸. Alkaline-earth fluorinated acetylacetonates [M(dik)₂] (M = Ca, Sr, Ba, dik = F₃acac, F₆acac), some of which have proved to be useful as MOCVD (Metal-Organic Chemical Vapor Deposition)^{332,333} materials, have been prepared by reacting the corresponding metal with the *β*-diketone³³³. These complexes are not suitable for the preparation of superconducting metal oxides due to MF₂ formation during deposition. An alternative to these complexes are the dipivaloylmethanato complexes, for example [Ba(Me₆acac)₂(NH₃)₂] prepared by reacting [Ba(Me₆acac)₂]²⁹⁰ with NH₃³³⁴.

A literature listing for the synthesis of many main group and transition metals appears in Table 5.

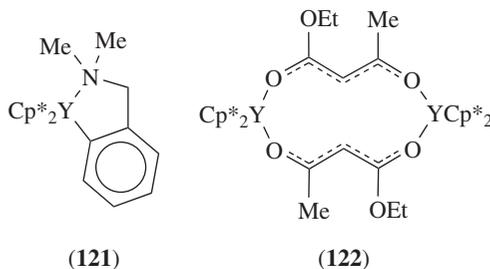
TABLE 5. Synthesis of $M(\text{dik})_n$ complexes of metals belonging to various groups of the periodic table

Group	M
2	Be ³³⁵ , Mg ³³⁶ , Ca ³³⁷ , Sr ^{294, 338} , Ba ²⁹⁴
3, Ln, An ^a	Sc ¹²⁴ , Y ³³⁹ , La ³⁴⁰⁻³⁴² , Ce ^{341, 343, 344} , Pr ^{341, 345-347} , Nd ^{277, 301, 340, 341, 345, 348-350} , Pm ³⁴⁰ , Sm ^{301, 316, 340, 341, 345, 346, 351, 352} , Eu ^{277, 301, 316, 340, 349, 352-357} , Gd ^{301, 316, 340, 349, 352, 358} , Tb ^{316, 340, 344, 349, 354, 357} , Dy ^{277, 316, 340, 341, 352} , Ho ^{316, 340, 341, 359} , Er ^{340, 341, 346, 349, 352} , Tm ^{340, 354} , Yb ^{341, 348, 349, 353, 360, 361} , Lu ^{360, 362} , Th ³⁶³ , Pa ³⁶⁴ , U ³⁶⁵ , Np ³⁶⁶ , Pu ³⁶⁴ , Am ³⁵⁶
4	Ti ^{367, 368} , Zr ³⁶⁹ , Hf ³⁷⁰
5	V ^{368, 371} , Nb ^{368, 372} , Ta ^{306, 372, 373}
6	Cr ³⁷⁴ , Mo ^{368, 375, 376} , W ^{376, 377}
7	Mn ^{296, 309, 378} , Tc ³⁷⁹ , Re ³⁸⁰
8	Fe ³⁸¹⁻³⁸⁵ , Ru ^{302, 386} , Os ^{304, 311, 387}
9	Co ^{296, 381, 382, 388-391} , Rh ³⁹² , Ir ³⁹³
10	Ni ^{296, 318, 381, 389, 391, 394-396} , Pd ^{397, 398} , Pt ^{397, 399}
11	Cu ^{296, 381, 382, 384, 389, 395, 400} , Ag ⁴⁰¹ , Au ⁴⁰² , Hg ³²⁷
12	Zn ^{300, 318, 381, 403} , Cd ⁴⁰⁴ , Hg ^{390, 405}
13	Al ^{287, 306, 307, 383, 406} , Ga ^{384, 407} , In ^{303, 408} , Tl ^{293, 297, 409}
14	Sn ⁴¹⁰ , Pb ⁴¹¹
15	Bi ³⁸¹

^aLn = lanthanoid, An = actinoid.

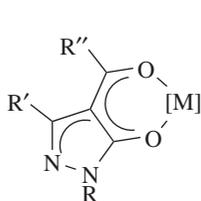
iii. Complexes with bridging β -diketonato ligands. In a few dinuclear complexes the two metal centers are bridged by a non-chelating β -diketonato. Thus the complex $[\{\text{Mn}(\text{CO})_3(\text{dppe})\}_2(\mu\text{-acac})]$, in which the acac ligand is monocoordinated to each Mn atom, is obtained by reacting $[\text{Mn}(\text{CO})_3(\text{dppe})(\text{OClO}_3)]$ with Hacac and $\text{Et}_3\text{N}^{412}$. Similarly, the reaction of Ag_2O with hexafluoroacetylacetone and cod in a 1:2:2 molar ratio affords $[\text{Ag}(\mu\text{-F}_6\text{acac})(\text{cod})_2]^{413}$.

One of the few examples in which an aryl ligand acts as the deprotonating agent to form an enolato ligand is the reaction of **121** with ethyl acetate to afford a rare example of a complex, **122**, with a bridging instead of chelating diketonato ligand. In addition, a condensation reaction takes place⁴¹⁴.

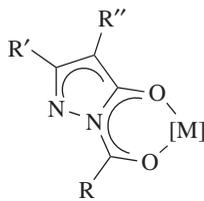


In some cases, complexes with a monocoordinated β -diketonato ligand are obtained by substitution of other monodentate terminal ligands. Thus, $\text{PhCH}(\text{CHO})_2$ reacts with $[\text{SnPh}_3(\text{OEt})]$ to afford the polymer $[\text{SnPh}_3\{\text{OCH}=\text{C}(\text{Ph})\text{CHO}\}]_n^{289}$.

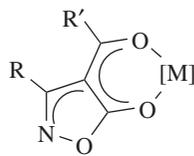
iv. Complexes derived from miscellaneous β -diketonates. Among the non-classical β -diketonato complexes the best studied are those derived from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones



(123)



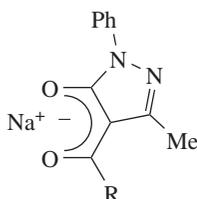
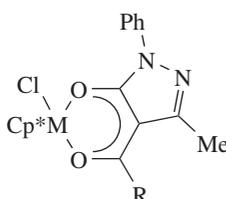
(124)



(125)

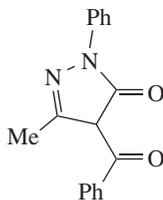
123–125. As the synthesis of these complexes has been reviewed widely and recently²⁷⁷ we will only include here some selected and recent publications.

The reaction of $[M(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)\text{Cl}(\mu\text{-Cl})_2]$ with **126** leads to complexes **127**⁴¹⁵.

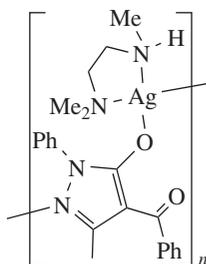
(126) R = Me, Et, CH₂Bu-*t*, CHPh₂

(127) M = Rh, Ir

Cyclometalated Ir(III) chloro-bridged dimers $[\text{Ir}(\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N})(\mu\text{-Cl})_2]$ react with Na₂CO₃ and various 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones (Hap) to afford $[\text{Ir}(\text{C}^{\wedge}\text{N})(\text{ap})]^{416}$. The reaction of AgNO₃ with **128**, NaOMe and trimesa gives **129**⁴¹⁷.



(128)

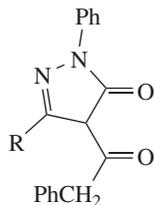


(129)

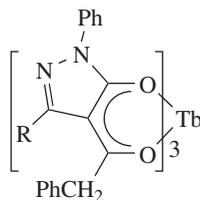
The reaction of **130**, neutralized by NaOH, with an aqueous solution of TbCl₃ affords the dendritic complex **131**⁴¹⁸.

Electron-poor and electron-rich 4-acyl substituted pyrazolones (Hap) react with NaOH and M(NO₃)₃ (M = Eu, Gd) to afford $[\text{M}(\text{ap})_3(\text{OH})_2]^{419}$. The analogous $[\text{Tb}(\text{ap})_3(\text{OPh}_3)]$ (Hap = 1-phenyl-3-methyl-4-(2-ethylbutyryl)-5-pyrazolone) shows high electro-luminescence performance⁴²⁰.

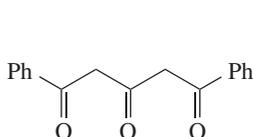
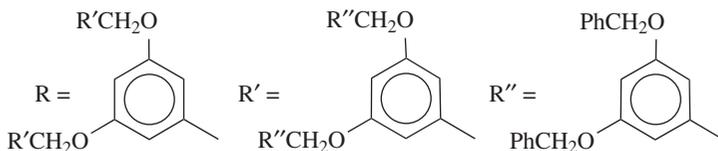
1,3-Dibenzoylacetone (**132**) reacts with $[\text{Pt}(\text{CO}_3)\text{L}_2]$ (L = PPh₃, AsPh₃) to give complex **133** containing a dianionic β,β' -bis(diketonato) ligand⁴²¹.



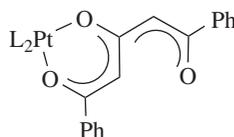
(130)



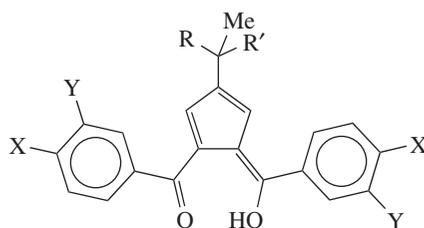
(131)



(132)



(133)



(134)

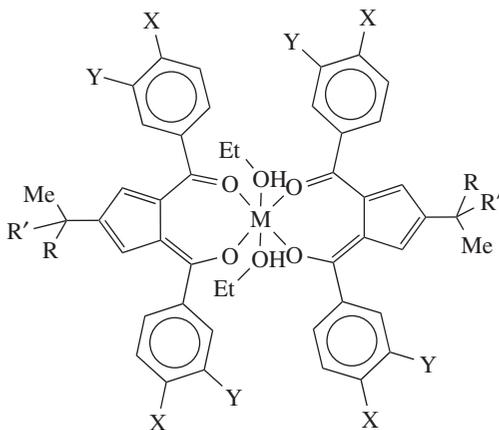
The fulvene-type organic ligands **134** react with $M(\text{OAc})_2 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ($M = \text{Cu}, \text{Co}, \text{Mn}$) in EtOH to give **135**⁴²².

The ylides **136** reacts in thf with LiBu-*n* to give **137**⁴²³.

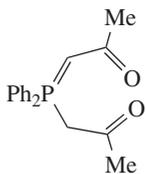
3. Polyketonato complexes

These complexes result from the coordination of tri-, tetra- or polyketonates to two or more metal centers (**138–140**). Because these topics have been reviewed widely and recently^{277, 278} and, in addition, the methods of synthesis are not different from those outlined above, only a few of them will be discussed.

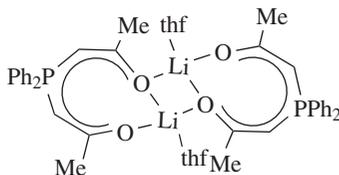
The actual synthetic challenge in this chemistry is more the preparation of new and interesting β -diketones than that of their metal complexes. Thus, the β -diketone **141** reacts with CaH_2 or Mg to afford the corresponding β -diketonato complex **142** which, in turn, reacts with LDA and $(\text{Tos}(\text{CH}_2)_2)_2\text{O}$, followed by aqueous HCl to give the macrocyclic



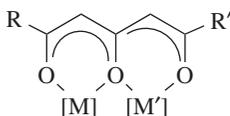
- (135) (a) $M = \text{Cu, Co, Mn}$, $R = \text{Me}$, $R' = \text{Ph}$, $X = \text{H}$, $Y = \text{CN}$
 (b) $M = \text{Co}$, $R = \text{Et}$, $R' = \text{Ph}$, $X = \text{H}$, $Y = \text{CN}$
 (c) $M = \text{Co}$, $R = R' = \text{Me}$, $X = \text{CN}$, $Y = \text{H}$



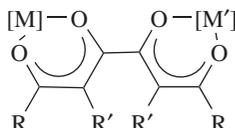
(136)



(137)



(138)

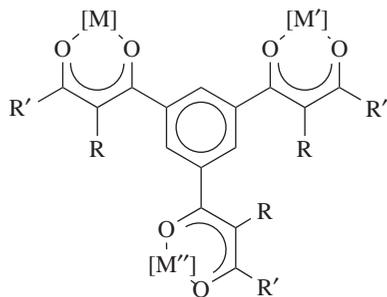


(139)

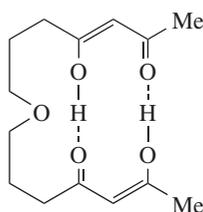
bis(β -diketone) ligand **143**. Complexes of Cu(II), Co(II) and UO_2^{2+} with macrocyclic polyether β -diketone ligands have been isolated²⁹².

Some interesting tetraketones synthesized recently allow one to prepare the corresponding mononuclear Ti(IV) ketonato complexes⁴²⁴. In some cases polyketonato ligands can coordinate different metal centers. Thus, some complexes containing Cu(II)/Ca⁴²⁵, Cu(II)/Na⁴²⁶, Cu(II)/Y(III)⁴²⁷, Cu(II)/Ln(III) (Ln = La, Ce, Pr, Nd, Sm, Eu, Gd, Tb, Dy, Ho, Er, Tm, Yb, Lu)⁴²⁷, Cu(II)/Gd(III)^{427,428}, Cu(II)/M(II) (M = Mn, Fe, Co)⁴²⁹, Ni(II)/ UO_2^{2+} ⁴²⁹, Co(II)/La(III)⁴³⁰ have been characterized. Other recent results can be found elsewhere⁴³¹.

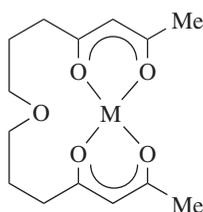
Tetraketone **144** reacts with *cis*-[PtCl₂L₂] and AgBF₄ to afford complex **145**⁴³².



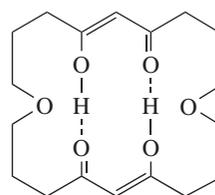
(140)



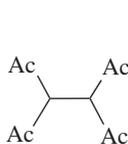
(141)



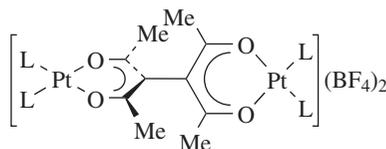
(142)



(143)



(144)

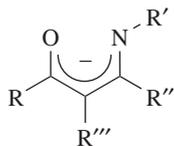
(145) L = SEt₂, PMe₂Ph, L₂ = cod

4. Complexes derived from ketimines and ketohydrazones

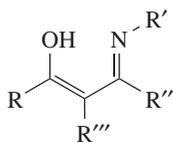
The *N,O*-enolato ligands **146** are usually prepared by deprotonation of the corresponding conjugated acids which, for ketimines, can be formulated as consisting of the tautomeric forms **147–149**. However, some of them have been prepared (i) by reacting nitriles with the corresponding β -diketonato complexes, or with 2-oxoalkyl or enolato complexes (Section III.C, Chapter 6¹) or (ii) by oxidation of diketoaamines with metal complexes in the presence of a base (Section II.B.3). Although the most abundant tautomeric form of a β -ketimine depends on the nature of the substituents, they will be represented as **148**.

Complex **150** is obtained by reacting first the corresponding ketimine with LiBu-*n* and then with TiCl₄⁴³³.

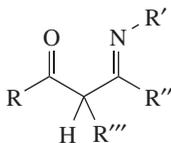
By reacting β -diketodiimines **151** with metal hydroxides or with NaH and halo complexes, families of β -diketodiiminato metal complexes **152a** or **152b**, respectively, have been prepared⁴³⁴. Other related complexes with [M] = VX(thf) (X = Cl⁴³⁵, PhO, NCS⁴³⁶), NbCl₂⁴³⁷, [Cr(py)₂]⁺⁴³⁸, MoCl₂⁴³⁹, Mn⁴⁴⁰ have been prepared similarly.



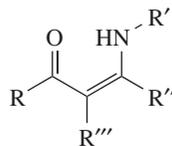
(146)



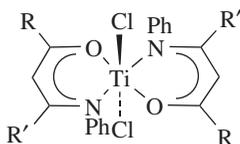
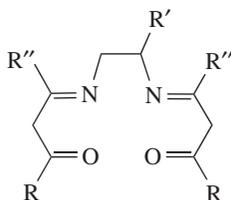
(147)



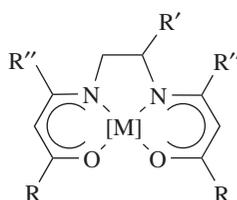
(148)



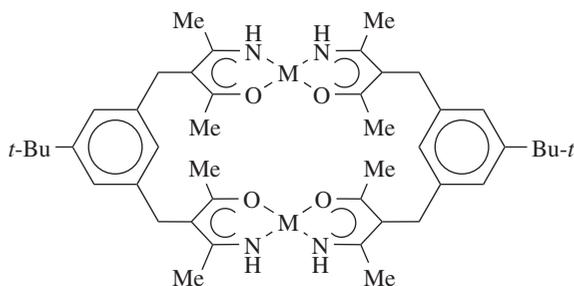
(149)

(150) R = Ph, 2-Thi, 2-Fu, R' = Mef
R = Mef, Ph, R' = Me

(151)

(152) (a) [M] = Co, Ni, Pd, Pt, Cu, R = Me, Mef,
R' = H, Me, R'' = Me, Ph, C₆H₄Br⁻²
(b) [M] = TiCl₂, TiCl(thf), R = R'' = Me, R' = H

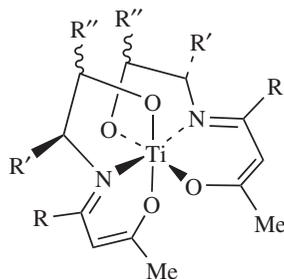
Complex **153** has been prepared by reacting the diketimine with Et₃N and Ni(NO₃)₂•6H₂O, PdCl₂•2MeCN, Cu(NO₃)₂•3H₂O⁴⁴¹.



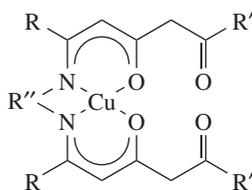
(153)

Complexes **154** have been obtained by reacting the ketimines with [Ti(OR)₄]⁴⁴².

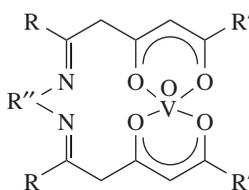
Tetraketodiimines react with M(OAc)₂ to form mononuclear complexes **155** or **156**, and homo- or hetero-dinuclear complexes **157** (M(II)/M'(II) = Cu/Cu, Ni/Ni Cu/Zn, Ni/Cu,



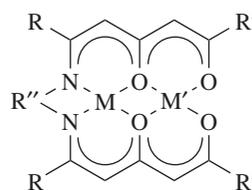
(154) (a) R = Me, R' = Et, R'' = H
 (b) R = *t*-Bu, R' = H, R'' = Me



(155)



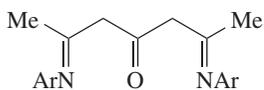
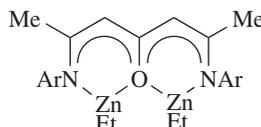
(156)



(157)

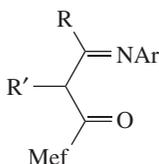
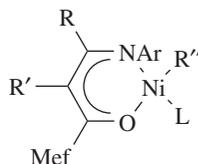
Ni/Co, Ni/Mn, Ni/Zn; M(II)/MO_x²⁺ = Cu/UO₂, Cu/VO, Ni/UO₂, Ni/VO; M(II)/M'(III) = Ni/Fe⁴⁴³.

The diiminoketone **158** reacts with two equivalents of [ZnEt₂] to afford the ketodiiminato complex **159**⁴⁴⁴.

(158) Ar = C₆H₃(*i*-Pr)₂-2,6

(159)

Ketimines **160** react with NaH and [Ni(Ph)Cl(PPh₃)₂]⁴⁴⁵ or with [NiMe₂(tmeda)] and py⁴⁴⁶ to afford complexes **161a,b** or **161c**, respectively.

(160) Ar = C₆H₃(*i*-Pr)₂-2,6

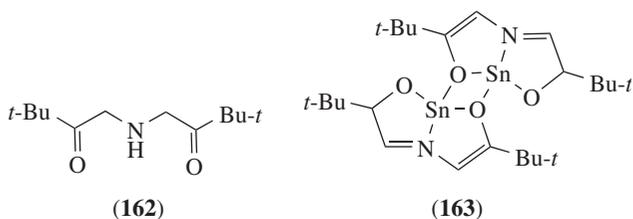
(161) (a) L = PPh₃, R = Me, R' = Acf, R'' = Ph
 (b) L = PPh₃, R = Acf, R' = H, R'' = Ph
 (c) L = py, R = H, R' = Acf, R'' = Me

TABLE 6. Synthesis of β -diketiminato complexes of metals belonging to various groups of the periodic table

Group	Metal
1	Li ⁴⁴⁸ , Na ⁴⁴⁹
2	Mg ⁴⁵⁰ , Ba ⁴⁵¹
Ln, An ^a	La ⁴⁵²⁻⁴⁵⁴ , Ce ⁴⁵⁵ , Pr ⁴⁵² , Nd ^{453, 455, 456} , Sm ^{452, 456, 457} , Eu ⁴⁵⁴ , Gd ^{452, 454, 455} , Tb ⁴⁵⁴ , Dy ^{452, 454} , Ho ⁴⁵⁴ , Er ^{452, 454-457} , Yb ^{452, 458} , U ⁴⁵⁹
4	Ti ^{460, 461} , Zr ^{461, 462}
5	V ⁴⁶³
6	Cr ^{464, 465} , Mo ⁴⁶⁶
7	Mn ⁴⁶⁷ , Tc ⁴⁶⁸ , Re ⁴⁶⁹
8	Fe ^{464, 470} , Ru ⁴⁷¹ , Os ⁴⁷²
9	Co ⁴⁷³⁻⁴⁷⁵ , Rh ⁴⁷⁶
10	Ni ^{394, 475, 477-480} , Pd ⁴⁷⁹⁻⁴⁸² , Pt ⁴⁸¹
11	Cu ^{455, 464, 474, 475, 477, 479, 483}
12	Zn ^{464, 484}
13	Al ⁴⁸⁵ , Ga ^{486, 487} , In ^{487, 488}
14	Sn ⁴⁸⁹

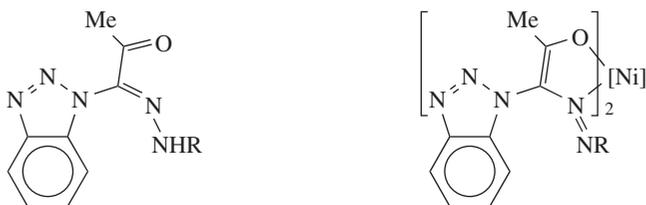
^aLn = lanthanoid, An = actinoid.

The diketoamine **162** reacts with Sn(HMDS)₂, giving complex **163**⁴⁴⁷.



Many other β -ketiminato complexes have been prepared, as listed in Table 6.

The ligands **164** react with NiCl₂•H₂O and various additional ligands to give enolato complexes **165**⁴⁹⁰.



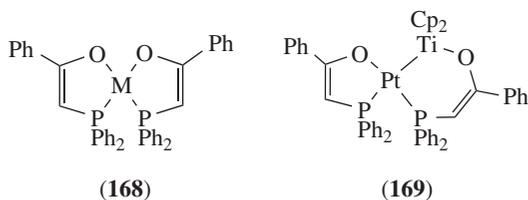
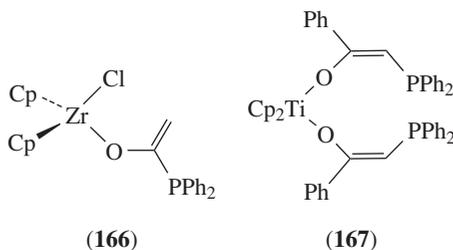
(164) R = C₆H₄X-4, X = H, Cl, Br, Me **(165)** [Ni] = *trans*-NiL₂; L = py, *n*-PrNH₂

5. Metal complexes with *P,O*- and *As,O*-enolato ligands

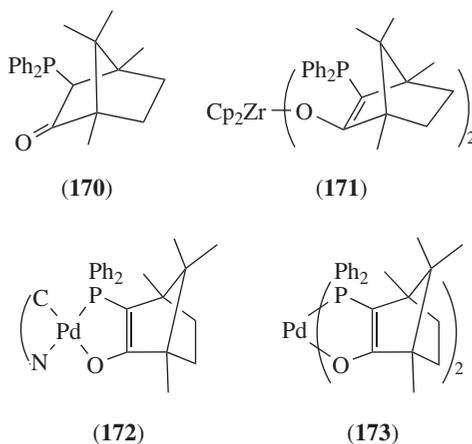
Metal complexes with *P,O*- and *As,O*-enolato ligands are of interest because the Ni(II) complex [NiPh{*O,P*-OC(=CHPh)₂Ph}(PPh₃)] is successfully used in the Shell Higher

Olefin Process (SHOP). Although this Ni complex is prepared by oxidative addition reaction (Section II.B.4), most other phosphinoenolato complexes are prepared by deprotonation of the corresponding phosphines $R_3PCH(R')C(O)R''$ ⁴⁹¹ or by other methods, as discussed in Sections III.A and IV.A.

$[Zr(\eta^5-Cp)_2Cl_2]$ reacts with $[Li\{OC(=CH_2)PPh_2\}(thf)_2]$ (prepared from $AcPPh_2$ and $LiBu-n$ in thf) to give the metalaligand **166**⁴⁹². The titanium enolate **167** reacts either with $[MCl_2(cod)]$ ($M = Pd, Pt$), transmetalating both enolato ligands to give **168**, or with $[Pt(\eta^2-C_2H_2)(PPh_3)_2]$ to afford the Ti(III)/Pt(I) complex **169**⁴⁹³.



The α -phosphinoketone **170** reacts with $LiBu-n$ and $[Zr(\eta^5-Cp)_2Cl_2]$ to give the zirconium enolate **171**, which behaves as a diphosphine toward $AgOTf$ or $[Cu(NCMe)_4]PF_6$ to give $[Ag(P,P-171)(OTf)]$ or $[Cu(P,P-171)(NCMe)_2]$, respectively, or as a transmetalating agent toward $[Pd(C_6H_4CH_2NMe_2-2)(\mu-Cl)]_2$ or $[PdCl_2(SEt_2)_2]$ to give **172** or **173**⁴⁹⁴, respectively.

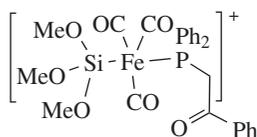


The reaction of $[M(\eta^5-C_5R_4R')Cl_4]$ ($R = R' = H$, $M = Nb$, Ta ; $R = R' = Me$, $M = Ta$; $R = H$, $R' = i\text{-Pr}$; $M = W$) with $Ph_2PCH_2C(O)Ph$ affords phosphinoenolato complexes $[M(\eta^5-C_5R_5)Cl_3\{O,P\text{-}OC(=CHPh)_2\}]^{495}$.

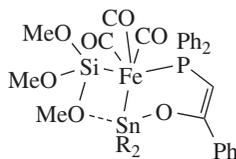
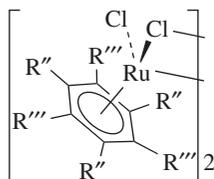
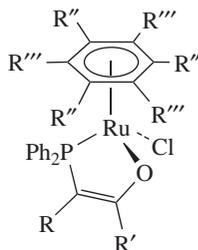
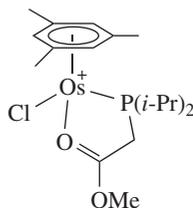
The complex $[Mo(\eta^3-C_3H_5)(\mu\text{-}Cl)(\eta^6-C_6H_5R)_2]$ ($R = H$, Me) reacts with $Ph_2PCH_2C(O)R'$ (i) in a 1:1 molar ratio in the presence of an excess of Et_3N to afford $[Mo(\eta^3-C_3H_5)\{O,P\text{-}OC(=CHPh)_2R'\}(\eta^6-C_6H_5R)]$ ($R' = Ph$, NPh_2), and (ii) in a 1:2 molar ratio in refluxing ethanol to yield $[Mo\{O,P\text{-}OC(=CHPh)_2\}_2(\eta^6-C_6H_5R)]^{496}$.

By refluxing EtOH solutions of $Ph_4As[Re(=O)Cl_4]$ or $[Re(\equiv N)Cl_2(PPh_3)_2]$ with $Ph_2PCH_2C(O)Ph$, in the presence of Et_3N , complexes $[Re(=O)Cl\{O,P\text{-}OC(=CHPh)_2\}_2]$ or $[Re(\equiv N)\{O,P\text{-}OC(=CHPh)_2\}_2(PPh_3)]$ have been isolated, respectively. Similar complexes have been reported⁴⁹⁷ recently.

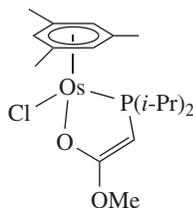
Complex $[FeBr_2(CO)_2\{PPh_2CH_2C(O)Ph\}_2]$ reacts with NaOH to give $[Fe(CO)_2\{O,P\text{-}OC(=CHPh)_2\}_2]^{66}$. **174** reacts with $[Sn(n\text{-}Bu)_2(OAc)_2]$ to afford **175**⁴⁹⁸. The reaction of **176** with $Ph_2PCH(R)C(O)R'$ and KOH in EtOH gives **177**⁴⁹⁹. Treatment of **178** with $KOBu\text{-}t$ affords **179**⁵⁰⁰.



(174)

(175) $R = Bu\text{-}n$ (176) $R'' = R''' = Me, H$
 $R'' = Me, R''' = H$ (177) $R = H, Me, R' = Ph, t\text{-}Bu$ 

(178)



(179)

A CH_2Cl_2 solution of the cluster $[Ru_3(CO)_{10}\{PPh_2CH_2C(O)Ph\}_2]$ yields after a week a moderate amount of $[Ru(\mu\text{-}Cl)\{O,P\text{-}OC(=CHPh)_2\}(CO)_2]_2$. The corresponding iodo

complex is obtained in good yield by reacting $[\text{Ru}_3(\text{CO})_9\{\text{PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}_3]$ with I_2 ⁵⁰¹. The homoleptic *fac*- and *mer*- $[\text{Ru}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}_3]^-$ have been isolated by reacting *mer*- $[\text{RuCl}\{O, P\text{-PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}_2\{\text{PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}]^+$ with NaH ⁵⁰².

The homoleptic Co(III) complexes *fac*- and *mer*- $[\text{Co}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}_3]$ have been prepared from $[\text{CoCl}_2\{\text{PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}_2]$ and NaOMe ⁵⁰³.

The Rh(I) complexes $[\text{Rh}(\mu\text{-Cl})(\eta^2\text{-CH}_2\text{=CH}_2)\{\text{PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}_2]$ and $[\text{RhCl}\{O, P\text{-PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}\{\text{PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}]$ react with TlPF_6 in *thf* to give, respectively, $[\text{Rh}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}(\text{thf})_2]$ and $[\text{Rh}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}_2]$. $[\text{Rh}\{O, P\text{-PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}(\text{L})(\text{PPh}_3)]\text{PF}_6$ reacts with NaOMe to afford $[\text{Rh}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}(\text{L})(\text{PPh}_3)]$ ($\text{L} = \text{CO}, \text{PPh}_3$). Similarly, $[\text{M}(\mu\text{-Cl})(\eta^2\text{-coe})_2]$ ($\text{coe} = \text{cyclooctene}$) reacts (i) with $\text{Ph}_2\text{PCH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}$, PR_3 , CO and NaOMe or (ii) with a diene, $\text{R}_2\text{PCH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{R}'$ and NaOMe to give $[\text{M}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}\text{LL}']$ ($\text{M} = \text{Rh}, \text{R} = \text{R}' = \text{Ph}, \text{L} = \text{CO}, \text{L}' = \text{PR}_3$; $\text{M} = \text{Rh}, \text{Ir}, \text{R} = \text{R}' = \text{Ph}, \text{LL}' = \text{cod}$; $\text{M} = \text{Rh}, \text{R} = \text{R}' = \text{Ph}, \text{LL}' = \text{nbd}$; $\text{R} = \text{Ph}, \text{R}' = \text{Me}, \text{C}_6\text{H}_4\text{F-4}$; $\text{R} = i\text{-Pr}, \text{R}' = \text{Ph}$). The Ir complex $[\text{Ir}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}(\text{cod})]$ reacts with H_2 to give $[\text{Ir}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}\text{H}_2(\text{cod})]$ ⁵⁰⁴.

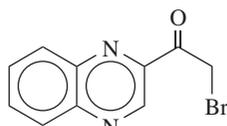
The reaction of $[\text{RhCl}(\text{PPh}_3)_3]$ with three equivalents of $\text{Ph}_2\text{PCH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}$ gives $[\text{RhCl}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}_2\{P, O\text{-PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}]$ and, probably, H_2 . This Rh(III) complex reacts with NaOMe to give the homoleptic complex $[\text{Rh}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}_3]$. The reaction of $[\text{RhCl}_2\{P, O\text{-PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}_2]\text{PF}_6$ with NaH affords $[\text{Rh}(\mu\text{-Cl})\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}_2]$ ⁵⁰⁵. A family of Rh(III) complexes $[\text{RhI}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}(\text{R})(\text{CO})(\text{PPh}_3)]$ has been prepared by oxidative addition of RI ($\text{R} = \text{I}, \text{Me}, \text{Ph}$) to the Rh(I) complex $[\text{Rh}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}(\text{CO})(\text{PPh}_3)]$ ⁵⁰⁶.

$[\text{Pd}(\text{C}^\wedge\text{N})\text{Cl}\{\text{PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{R}\}]$ ($\text{C}^\wedge\text{N} = C, N\text{-cyclohexylated ligand}, \text{R} = \text{CO}_2\text{Et}, \text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}$) reacts with NaH ^{507, 508} or $[\text{Pd}(\text{C}^\wedge\text{N})(\mu\text{-Cl})_2]$ with $\text{Li}\{\text{PPh}_2\text{CHCO}_2\text{Et}\}$ ⁵⁰⁸ to give $[\text{Pd}(\text{C}^\wedge\text{N})\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{R}\}]$ ($\text{R} = \text{Ph}, \text{OEt}$). The homoleptic *cis*- $[\text{M}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}_2]$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ni}, \text{Pd}, \text{Pt}$) can be prepared by reacting $\text{Li}_2[\text{PdCl}_4]$ with $\text{Ph}_2\text{PCH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}$ and Et_3N ⁵⁰⁷ or $[\text{MCl}_2\{\text{PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}_2]$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ni}, \text{Pd}, \text{Pt}$) with a base (NaOEt, NaH) or, for $\text{M} = \text{Ni}$, by reacting the phosphine with $[\text{Ni}(\text{cod})_2]$. Similarly, $[\text{Pd}(\mu\text{-Cl})\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}_2]$ is obtained by deprotonation of $[\text{PdCl}(\mu\text{-Cl})\{\text{PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}]$ with NaH or by reacting *cis*- $[\text{Pd}\{O, P\text{-OC}(\text{=CHPh}_2)\text{Ph}\}_2]$ with $[\text{PdCl}_2(\text{SEt}_2)_2]$ ⁵⁰⁹.

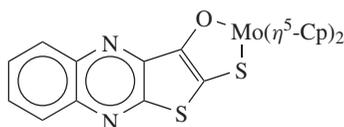
6. Thioenolato complexes

The synthesis of monothio- β -diketonato complexes has been reviewed⁵¹⁰.

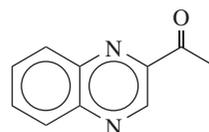
The reaction between $[\text{Mo}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2(\text{S}_4)]$, Et_3N and **180** leads to **181** and **182**. Similar complexes have been prepared from $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2(\text{S}_5)]$, $[\text{Pd}(\text{dppe})(\text{S}_4)]$ and $[\text{Pt}(\text{dppe})(\text{S}_4)]$ ⁵¹¹.



(180)



(181)

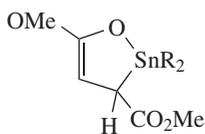


(182)

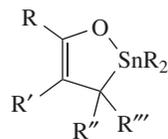
Flavothionato ligands L^- , prepared by reacting HL (**183–186**) with a $\text{MeOH}/\text{H}_2\text{O}$ NaOH solution, react with transition metal salts to afford complexes **187** ($\text{M}/n/\text{HL} = \text{Co}, \text{Fe}/3/\text{183}$; $\text{Cu}, \text{Ni}, \text{Zn}, \text{Cd}/2/\text{183}^{512}$; $\text{Co}, \text{Cu}, \text{Zn}/2/\text{184}$; $\text{Ni}, \text{Cu}, \text{Zn}/2/\text{185}, \text{186}$; $\text{Fe}/3/\text{185}, \text{186}^{513}$). Complexes of $\text{Zn}, \text{Cd}, \text{Hg}, \text{Ga}, \text{In}, \text{Sn}, \text{Pb}, \text{V}, \text{Mo}, \text{Fe}, \text{Co}, \text{Ni}, \text{Cu}, \text{La}, \text{Pr}, \text{Nd}, \text{Sm}, \text{Gd}, \text{Ho}, \text{Yb}, \text{Lu}$ with these and similar thiono ligands have been prepared using the same synthetic method⁵¹⁴. Other thio- β -diketonato complexes have been reported⁵¹⁵.



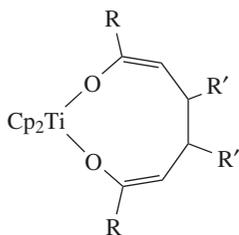
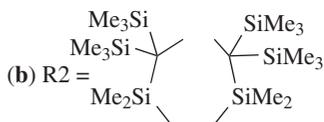
(188) (a) $R = \text{CH}(\text{SiMe}_3)_2$



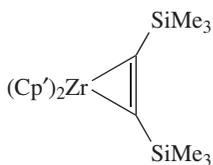
(189)



(190)

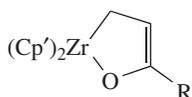
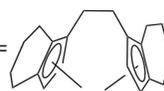


(191) $R = R' = \text{Ph}$
 $R = t\text{-Bu}, R' = \text{Ph}$
 $R = \text{Ph}, R'-R' = (\text{CH}_2)_3$

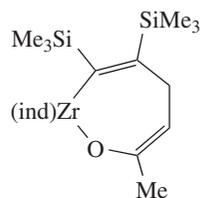


(192) $\text{Cp}' = \text{Cp}$

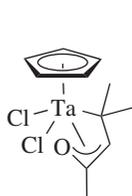
$(\text{Cp}')_2 = \text{ind} =$



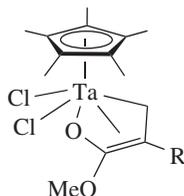
(193) $\text{Cp}' = \text{Cp}, R = \text{Me}$
 $(\text{Cp}')_2 = \text{ind}, R = \text{OBu-}t$



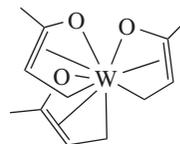
(194)



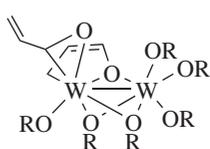
(195)



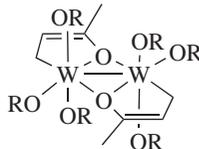
(196)



(197)



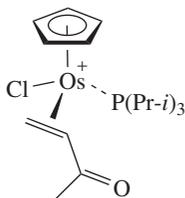
(198)



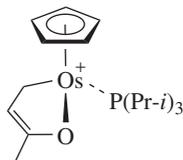
(199)

and $\text{AcCH}=\text{CH}_2$ gives the W(VI) complex **197**⁵²³. $[\text{W}_2(\text{OCH}_2\text{Bu-}t)_6(\text{py})_2]$ reacts with acrylaldehyde ($\text{CH}_2=\text{CHCHO}$) to afford **198** or methyl vinyl ketone ($\text{CH}_2=\text{CHAc}$) to yield **199**⁵²⁴.

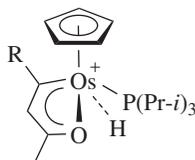
The Os(II) complex **200**· BF_4^- reacts at low temperature with TIPF_6 to give the Os(IV) complex **201**· PF_6^- which, in turn, transforms in solution into the metalafuran **202**· PF_6^- (R = H, Section IV.E) by a 1,2-hydrogen shift from the CH_2 group to the metal center. Complexes **202**· BF_4^- have been prepared by reacting **203**· BF_4^- with $\text{AcCH}=\text{CHR}$ ⁵²⁵.



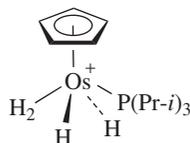
(200)



(201)

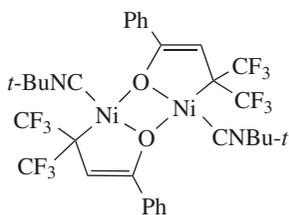


(202) R = H, Ph

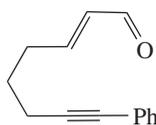


(203)

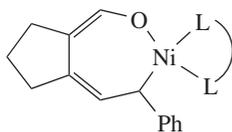
$[\text{M}(\text{cod})_2]$ (M = Ni, Pt) reduces (i) $\text{PhC}(\text{O})\text{CH}=\text{C}(\text{Mef})_2$ in the presence of *t*-BuNC to give **204**⁵²⁶, (ii) alkynylenal **205** in the presence of *t*meda (L^2L) to afford **206**⁵²⁷ and (iii) Acf_2CH_2 to give **207**⁵²⁸.



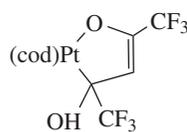
(204)



(205)



(206)



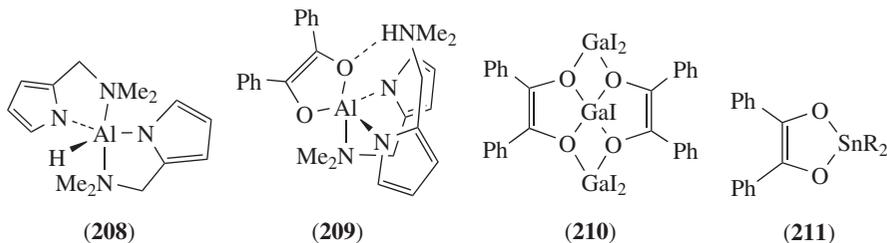
(207)

2. Enediolato complexes by reduction of α -diketones and reductive coupling

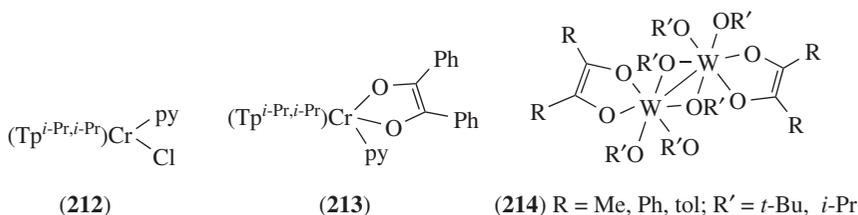
Enediolato complexes have been prepared by deprotonation of α -diketones (Section II.A.2.a) or by using CO or carbonyl complexes (Section IV.B).

Benzil (Bz–Bz) and other α -diketones react (i) with the aluminum hydride complex **208** to afford **209** (the diketone is reduced by the hydrido ligand)⁵²⁹, (ii) with Green's 'Gal' (predominately consisting of the salt, $\text{Ga}(\text{I})_2[\text{Ga}(\text{II})_2\text{I}_6]$) to give **210**⁵³⁰ or (iii) with stannylenes **188** to afford **211**^{517, 531}.

Reductive coupling of PhCHO by the Cr(II) complex **212** affords the Cr(III) enediolato **213**⁵³². The α -diketones $\text{RC}(\text{O})\text{C}(\text{O})\text{R}$ (R = Me, Ph, Tol) are reduced (i) by $[\text{W}(\text{OR})_3]_2$

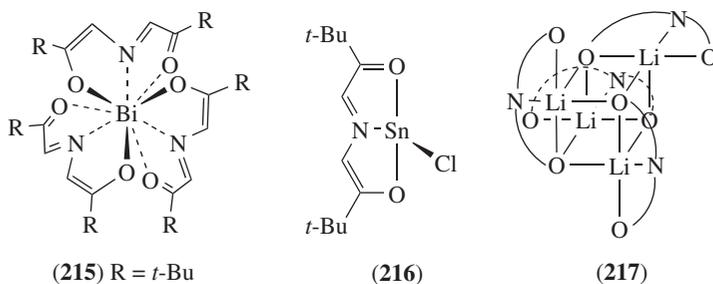


($R' = t\text{-Bu}, i\text{-Pr}$) to give **214**⁵³³, (ii) by the dinitrogen complex $[\{\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2(\text{N}_2)_2\text{N}_2]$ to afford $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2\{O, O\text{-OC}\{=\text{C}(\text{R})\text{O}\}\text{R}\}]$ ($\text{R} = \text{Me}, t\text{-Bu}$)⁵³⁴, (iii) by ' $\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2$ ' to give $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\{O, O\text{-OC}\{=\text{C}(\text{Ph})\text{O}\}\text{Ph}\}]$ ⁵³⁵ or (iv) by $[\text{VCl}_2(\text{tmeda})]$ to give $[\text{V}\{O, O\text{-OC}\{=\text{C}(\text{Ph})\text{O}\}\text{Ph}\}_2(\text{tmeda})]$ ⁵³⁶.



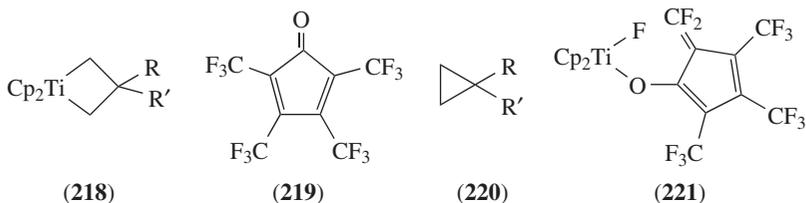
3. Oxidation of deprotonated diketoamines

The diketoamine $\text{HN}\{\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Bu-}t\}_2$ is threefold deprotonated by triethylamine and two-electron oxidized (i) by BiCl_3 to give the nine-coordinated Bi(III) complex **215** and $\text{Bi}(\text{O})$ ⁵³⁷, (ii) by SnCl_4 to give the Sn(II) complex **216**⁵³⁸ or (iii) by two equivalents of LDA and one equivalent of PbCl_2 to give **217**, where the $\text{O}^-\text{N}^-\text{O}$ ligands are the same as those in **215** and **216**, and Pb^{447} .



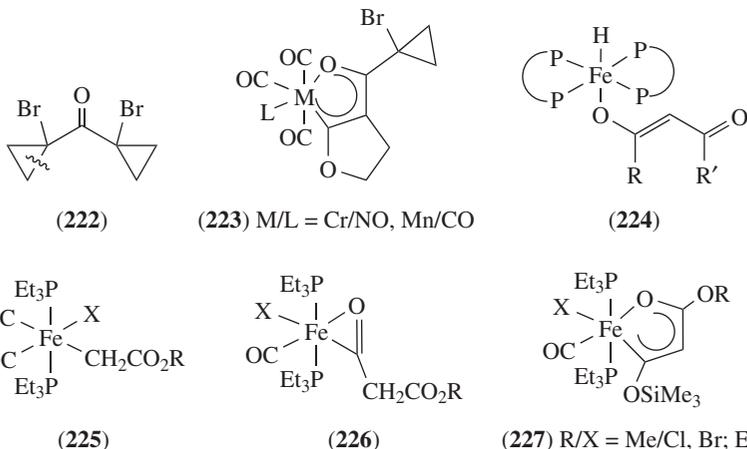
4. Oxidative addition reactions

The reaction of $t\text{-BuC}(\text{O})\text{CH}(\text{Br})\text{Me}$ with Mg in Et_2O gives $[\text{MgBr}\{\mu\text{-OC}\{=\text{CHMe}\}\text{Bu-}t\}(\text{OEt}_2)_2]$ ⁵³⁹. The Ti(III) complex $[\text{Ti}\{\text{N}(\text{Bu-}t)\text{Ar}\}_3]$ oxidatively adds $[\text{RC}(\text{O})\text{CH}_2]_2$ to give the Ti(IV) enolato complex $[\text{Ti}\{\text{N}(\text{Bu-}t)\text{Ar}\}_3\{\text{OC}\{=\text{CH}_2\}\text{R}\}]$ ($\text{Ar} = \text{C}_6\text{H}_3\text{Me}_2\text{-}3,5$; $\text{R} = \text{ToI}, \text{An-}4, \text{OC}_6\text{H}_3(\text{Bu-}t)_2\text{-}3,5, \text{NPhMe}$)⁵⁴⁰.

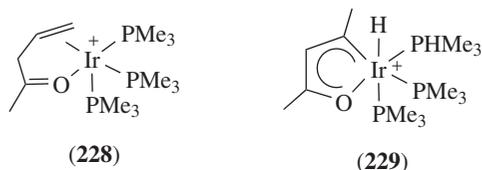


The reaction of titanacyclobutanes **218** ($R = H$, $R' = t\text{-Bu}$, $i\text{-Pr}$; $R = R' = \text{Me}$) with **219** occurs with the reductive elimination of cyclopropanes **220** and a C–F oxidative addition to the resulting Ti(II) complex ‘Ti($\eta^5\text{-Cp}$)₂’ to give **221**⁵⁴¹.

Complexes $[\text{M}(\text{CO})_4(\text{NO})]^-$ react with **222** to give **223**⁵⁴². Dicarbonyl compounds $\text{RC}(\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{R}'$ ($R = R' = \text{Me}$, OMe ; $R = \text{Me}$, $R' = \text{OMe}$) react with $[\text{Fe}(\text{N}_2)(\text{depe})_2]$ ($\text{depe} = 1,2\text{-bis}(\text{diethylphosphino})\text{ethane}$) to afford **224**, as a result of a C–H oxidative addition reaction⁵⁴³. $[\text{Fe}(\text{CO})_2(\text{PET}_3)_2(\text{N}_2)]$ oxidatively adds $\text{XCH}_2\text{CO}_2\text{R}$ ($R = \text{Me}$, Et) to give the mixture of isomers **225** and **226**; the latter reacts with DBU and $[\text{SiMe}_3\text{Cl}]$ to afford the metalafuran **227** (Section IV.E)⁵⁴⁴.

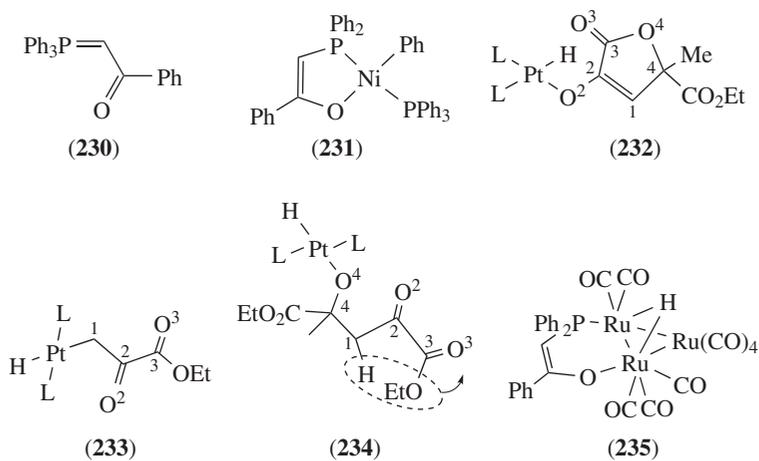


Ir(I) complex **228**· BF_4^- rearranges at room temperature to give the Ir(III) metalafuran **229**· BF_4^- (Section IV.E) after a C–H oxidative addition⁵⁴⁵.



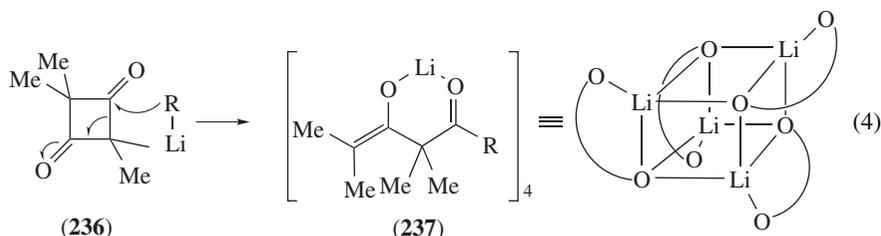
The oxidative addition reaction of the ylide **230** to $[\text{Ni}(\text{cod})_2]$ gives Ni(II) complex **231**, which is successfully used in the Shell Higher Olefin Process (SHOP)⁵⁴⁶. Similar reactions have been used to prepare $[\text{NiPh}\{O,E\text{-OC}(=\text{C}(\text{R}')\text{EPh}_2)\text{R}\}(\text{PPh}_3)]$ ($E = \text{P}$, As)^{547, 548}, $[\text{Ni}\{\eta^3\text{-CH}_2\text{C}(\text{R})\text{CHR}'\}\{O,P\text{-OC}(=\text{CHPPH}_2)\text{Ph}\}]$ (from $[\text{Ni}\{\eta^3\text{-CH}_2\text{C}(\text{R})\text{CHR}'\}]_2$) and the

ylide) and $[\text{Ni}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})\{O,P\text{-OC(=CHPh)}_2\}]$ (from $[\text{Ni}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2]$ and the ylide)⁵⁴⁷. However, most of the other phosphinoenolato complexes have been prepared by deprotonation of the corresponding phosphines $\text{R}_2\text{PCH(R')C(O)R''}$ (Section II.A.5). $[\text{Pt}\{\text{P}(c\text{-Hex})_3\}_2]$ reacts quantitatively with two equivalents of AcCO_2Et to yield **232** ($\text{L} = \text{P}(c\text{-Hex})_3$). A mechanism proposed for the formation of **232** consists of a C–H oxidative addition reaction giving **233**, insertion of a second pyruvate unit into the C–Pt bond to give **234**, followed by cyclization with EtOH elimination⁵⁴⁹. Refluxing a thf solution of $[\text{Ru}_3(\text{CO})_{11}\{\text{PPh}_2\text{CH}_2\text{C(O)Ph}\}]$ gives **235** after a C–H oxidative addition reaction⁵⁵⁰.



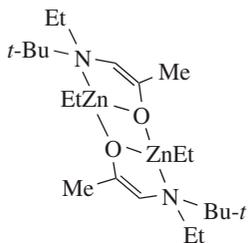
C. Insertion/Migration/Cleavage Reactions

The reaction of **236** with LiR ($\text{R} = \text{Si}(\text{SiMe}_3)_3, \text{SiEt}_3, \text{GeEt}_3$) occurs with opening of the cyclobutanedione ring to give **237** (equation 4)⁵⁵¹.

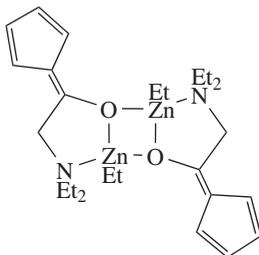


The 1:1 reaction of ZnR_2 with α -imino ketones $\text{R}'\text{N}=\text{C}(\text{R}'')\text{C}(\text{O})\text{R}'''$ leads to quantitative formation of the dinuclear complexes $[\text{ZnR}\{\mu\text{-N},O\text{-N}(\text{R})(\text{R}')\text{C}(\text{R}'')=\text{C}(\text{R}''')\text{O}\}]_2$. The crystal structure of the derivative **238** has been reported⁵⁵². The reaction of $[\text{ZnEt}(\text{Cp})]$ and $\text{Et}_2\text{NCH}_2\text{CO}_2\text{Et}$ gives **239**, probably through the intermediate **240**⁵⁵³. The sodium dialkylamidozincate $[(\text{tmeda})\text{Na}(\mu\text{-Bu-}t)(\mu\text{-TMP})\text{Zn}(\text{Bu-}t)]$ reacts with benzophenone to give **241**⁵⁵⁴.

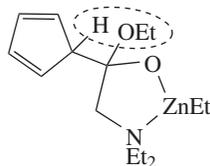
$[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2(=\text{S})(\text{py})]$ reacts with unsaturated aldehydes $\text{RCH}=\text{C}(\text{R}')\text{CHO}$ to afford $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2\{O,S\text{-OCH}=\text{C}(\text{R}')\text{CH}(\text{R})\text{S}\}]$ ⁵⁵⁵. The reaction of **242** with $i\text{-PrCO}_2\text{Me}$ gives **243**, after β -elimination of MeOH from the intermediate **244**⁵⁵⁶.



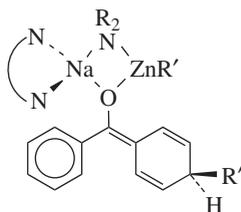
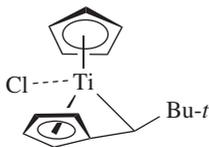
(238)



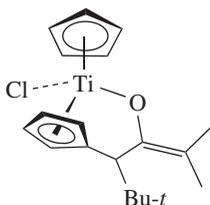
(239)



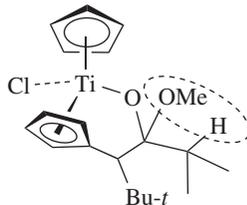
(240)

(241) $R_2N = \text{TMP}$, $R' = t\text{-Bu}$ 

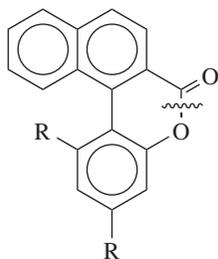
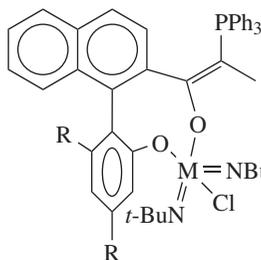
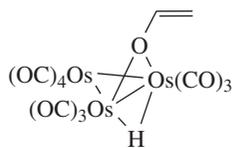
(242)



(243)



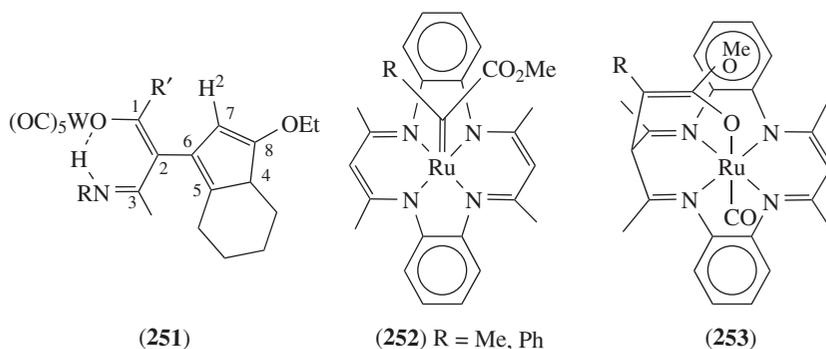
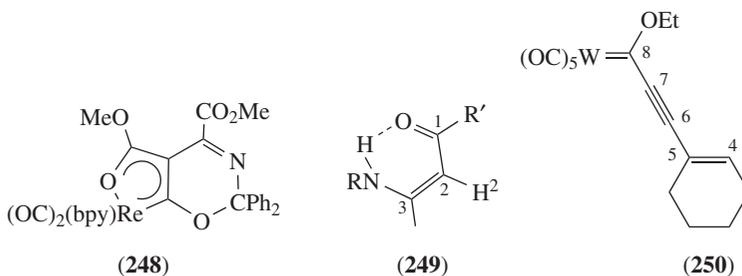
(244)

(245) $R = \text{H, OMe, Me}$ (246) $M = \text{Mo, W}$ 

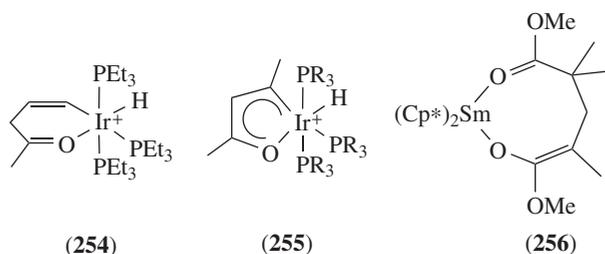
(247)

The imido complexes $[M(\text{NBu-}t)_2(\text{CH}=\text{PPh}_3)\text{Cl}]$ ($M = \text{Mo, W}$) react with **245** to afford complexes **246** resulting after a C–O bond cleavage and the migration of the ylide ligand to the carbonyl carbon atom⁵⁵⁷. $[\text{Os}_3\text{H}_2(\text{CO})_{10}]$ reacts with maleic anhydride or ketene to give **247**⁵⁵⁸.

Addition of $\text{MeO}_2\text{CC}\equiv\text{CCO}_2\text{Me}$ to $[\text{Re}(\text{N}=\text{CPh}_2)(\text{bpy})(\text{CO})_3]$ affords the metalafuran **248** (Section IV.E)⁵⁵⁹. Reactions of enaminones **249** with carbene complex **250** afford complexes **251**⁵⁶⁰. The carbene porphyrin complex **252** reacts with CO to give **253**⁵⁶¹.



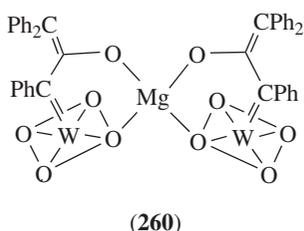
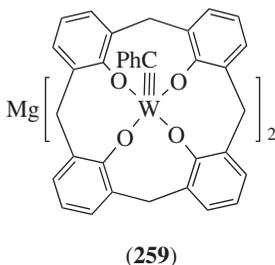
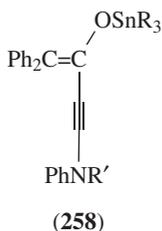
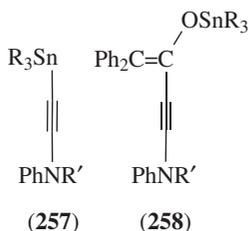
Complex $\text{254}\cdot\text{BF}_4^-$ rearranges upon heating to give the metalafuran $\text{255}\cdot\text{BF}_4^-$ (Section IV.E)⁵⁴⁵. The reaction of $[\text{Sm}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2\text{H}]_2$ with two equivalents of $\text{MeC}(\text{=CH}_2)\text{CO}_2\text{Me}$ affords **256**⁵⁶².



III. SYNTHESIS FROM KETENES, ISOCYANATES AND ACYL HALIDES

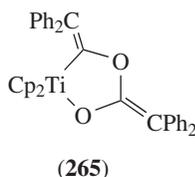
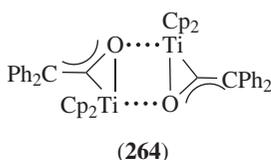
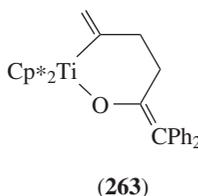
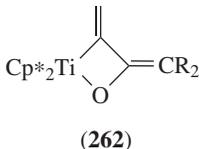
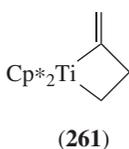
A. Ketenes

In Section IV.D we describe the synthesis of complexes containing the dianionic enolato $\eta^2\text{-C}, O$ -ketenido ligand, which usually are not prepared from ketenes. In this section we will show how ketenes are useful reagents to prepare other enolato complexes. In most cases a ketene $\text{RR}'\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{O}$ inserts into a $\text{M}-\text{C}$ bond of a $[\text{M}]-\text{R}''$ complex to give

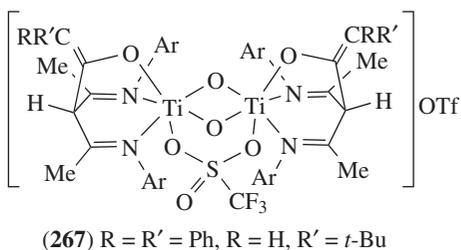
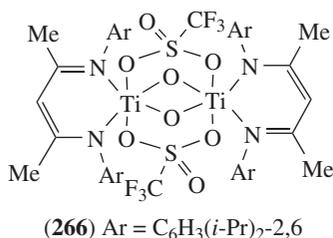


$[\text{M}]-\text{OC}(=\text{CRR}')\text{R}''$. Thus, dpk inserts into the C–Sn bond of **257** ($\text{R}, \text{R}' = \text{Me}, \text{Bu}, \text{Ph}$) to give **258**⁵⁶³ and reacts with the carbyne complex **259** to give **260**⁵⁶⁴.

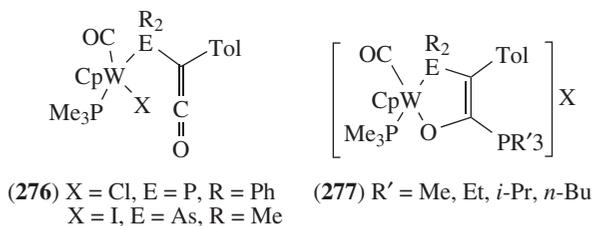
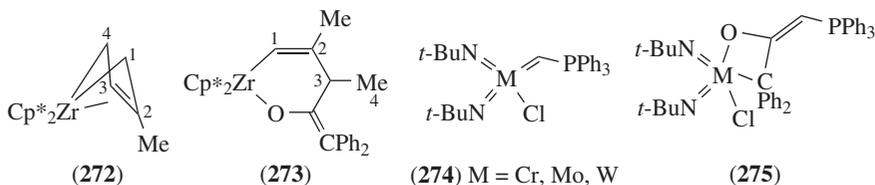
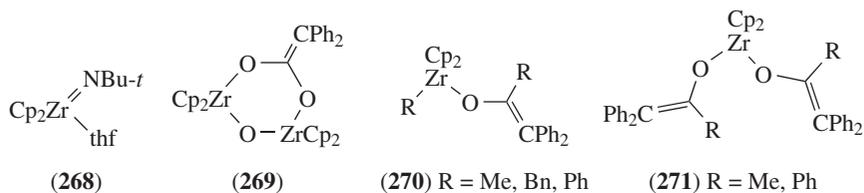
When ketenes $\text{R}_2\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{O}$ ($\text{R} = t\text{-Bu}$ ⁵⁶⁵, Ph ⁵⁶⁶) are heated with **261**, complexes **262** and ethylene are obtained, but at room temperature dpk leads to **263**⁵⁶⁷. The ketenido complex **264** (Section IV.D) reacts with one equivalent of dpk to afford **265**⁵⁶⁸.



Complex $[\text{Ti}(\text{nacnac})(\mu_2\text{-O})(\mu_2\text{-OTf})_2]$ (**266**) reacts with dpk or $t\text{-BuCH}=\text{C}=\text{O}$ to afford **267**⁵⁶⁹. A similar reaction takes place between $[\text{Ti}(\text{nacnac})(=\text{NC}_6\text{H}_3(\text{Pr-}i)_2\text{-}2,6)(\text{OTf})]$ and dpk⁵⁷⁰. The imido complex **268** reacts with an excess of dpk to afford **269** and $\text{Ph}_2\text{C}=\text{C}=\text{NBu-}t$ ⁵¹. The reaction of dpk with $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{R}_2]$ gives **270** or **271**, depending on R and the reaction conditions⁵⁷¹.

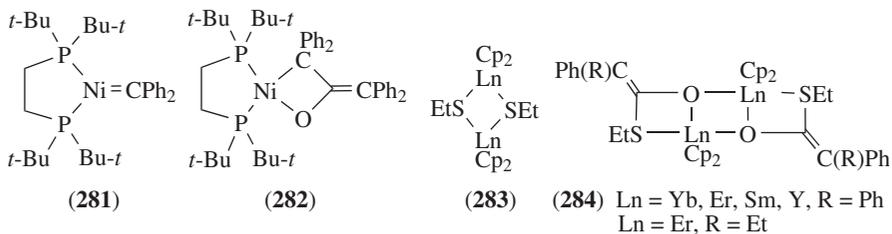
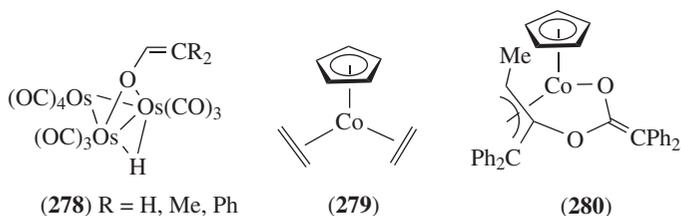


The isoprene derivative **272** reacts with dpk to afford **273**⁵⁷². Complexes **274** react with dpk to give **275**⁵⁷³.



Nucleophilic attack of trialkylphosphines PR'_3 at the central ketene carbon in complexes **276** affords the phosphino- and arsino-enolato complexes **277** (Section II.A.5)⁵⁷⁴.

The oxorhenium complex $[\text{Re}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)(=\text{O})(\mu\text{-O})_2]$ reacts with dpk to give the product of a formal [2 + 2]-cycloaddition $[\text{Re}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)(=\text{O})(\text{O}, \text{O}-\text{O}_2\text{C}=\text{CPh}_2)]$ ⁵⁷⁵. $[\text{Os}_3\text{H}_2(\text{CO})_{10}]$ reacts with ketenes to give **278**^{558,576} (see **247**). Complex **279** reacts with dpk to give

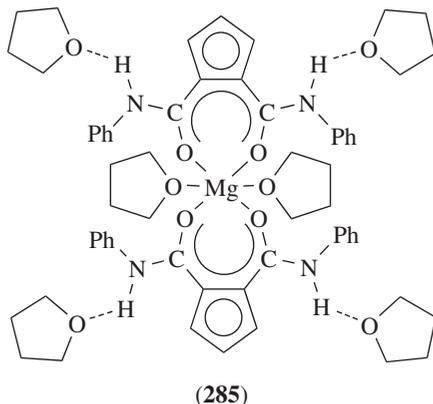


complex **280**, which contains a new ligand formed by condensation of two molecules of dpk and one of ethylene⁵⁷⁷. In this process, Co(I) is oxidized to Co(III). Insertion of dpk into the Ni carbene bond of complex **281** affords **282**⁵⁷⁸. Ph(R)C=C=O inserts into the metal–sulfur bonds of **283** to give **284**⁵⁷⁹.

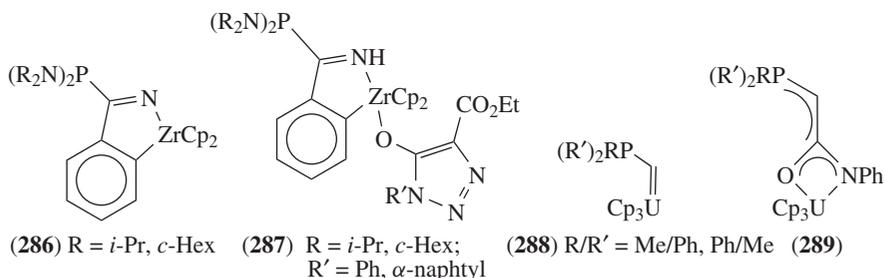
The reaction of dpk with *trans*-[PtH₂{P(*c*-Hex)₃]₂] gives *trans*-[PtH{OC(=CPh₂)H}{P(*c*-Hex)₃]₂]⁵⁸⁰.

B. Isocyanates

The reaction of [MgCp₂] with four equivalents of PhNCO in thf gives **285**⁵⁸¹.

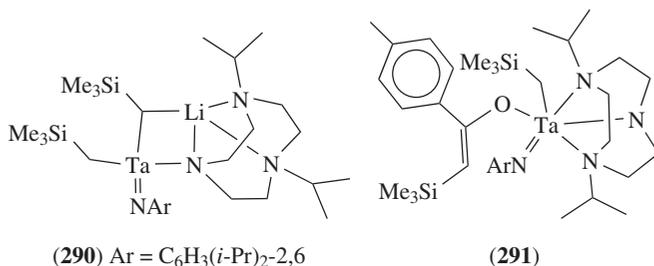


Complexes **286** react with N₂=CHCO₂Et and R'NCO to afford **287**⁵². The reaction of equimolar amounts of PhNCO and **288** affords **289**⁵⁸².



C. Acyl Halides

Complex **290** reacts with 4-MeC₆H₄C(O)Cl to give LiCl and **291**⁵⁸³. Carbene complexes [Ta(CH₂Bu-*t*)₃(=CHBu-*t*)]⁵⁸⁴ or [Ti(η^5 -Cp)₂(=CH₂)]⁵⁸⁵ react with RC(O)Cl (R = Me, Et, Ph, *t*-Bu) to give [Ta(CH₂Bu-*t*)₃Cl{OC(=CHBu-*t*)R}] or [Ti(η^5 -Cp)₂Cl{OC(=CH₂)R}], respectively.

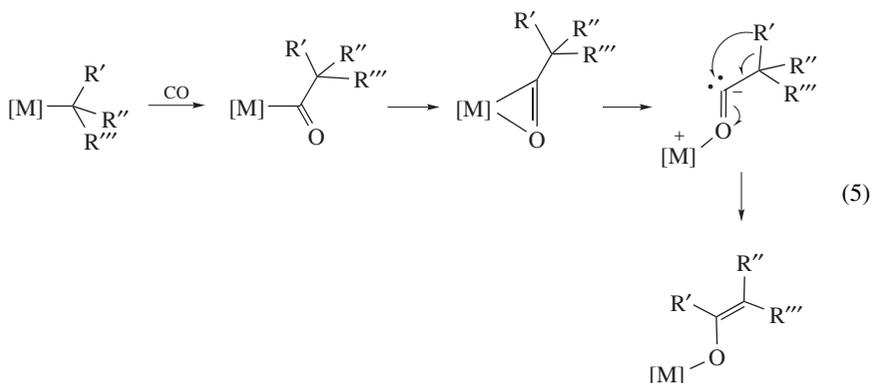


IV. SYNTHESIS FROM CARBON MONOXIDE AND CARBONYL COMPLEXES

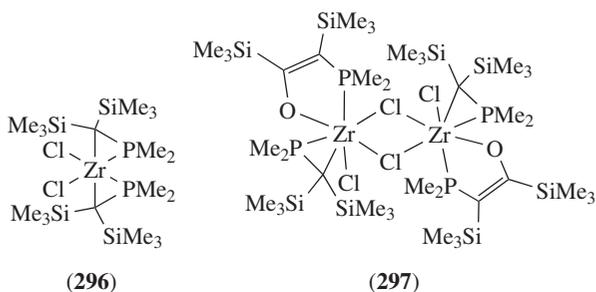
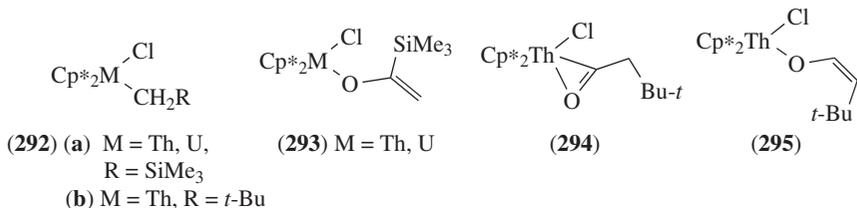
Carbon monoxide and its metal complexes are of widespread use as the source of enolato ligands in the synthesis of transition metal enolato complexes.

A. Insertion/Migration Reactions

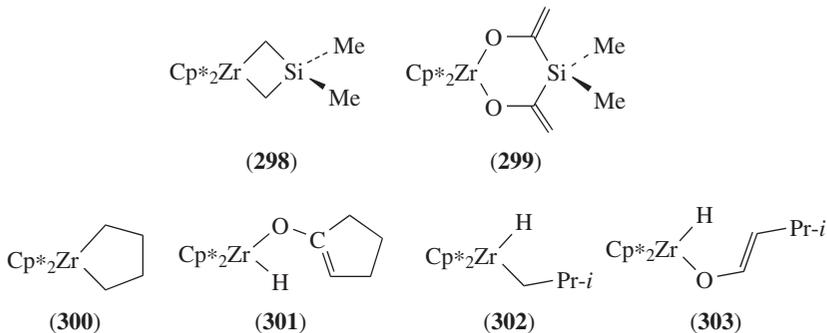
Carbon monoxide can be inserted into some metal–C bonds to give metal acyl complexes [M]C(O)R. However, early transition, lanthanide and actinide metals usually afford [M](κ^2 -O=CR) complexes. When R is an alkyl group (CR'R''R'''), a 1,2-shift of some of its substituents can give rise to an enolato complex (equation 5).



Complex **292a** reacts with CO to give **293**⁵⁸⁶. A similar reaction occurs in the carbonylation of [Zr(η^5 -Cp)₂{CH(Ar)SiMe₃}Cl] (Ar = 9-anthryl) to give [Zr(η^5 -Cp)₂{OC(=CHAr)SiMe₃}Cl]⁵⁸⁷ or that of [Lu(η^5 -Cp*)(CH₂SiMe₃)₂(bpy)] to give [Lu(η^5 -Cp*)(OC(=CH₂)SiMe₃)(bpy)]⁵⁸⁸. However, carbonylation of **292b** gives **294**, which decomposes upon heating at 100 °C to afford **295** after a 1,2-hydrogen shift⁵⁸⁹. Similarly, the enolato complex [Hf(OCH=CH₂)Me(N[^]C[^]N)] (N[^]C[^]N is a chelating diamido-N-heterocyclic-carbene ligand; see hafnium complexes at the end of Section IV.B) is obtained when [Hf(η^2 -O=CMe)Me(N[^]C[^]N)] decomposes at room temperature⁵⁹⁰. Carbonylation of [Ta(η^5 -Cp*)Cl₃(CH₂R)] in the presence of the ligand L affords [Ta(η^5 -Cp*)Cl₃(OCH=CHR)(L)] (R = Tol, L = thf⁵⁹¹; R = *t*-Bu, L = py⁵⁹²). Carbonylation of **296** affords the phosphoenolato complex **297** (Section II.A.5)⁵⁹³.



Carbonylation of **298** gives the dienolato complex **299**⁵⁹⁴. Complex **300** absorbs CO rapidly to yield **301**, while **302** reacts with CO to form **303**⁵⁹⁵.

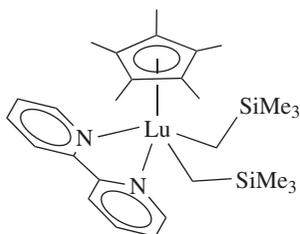


Reaction of **304** with CO affords an equimolar mixture of **305** and the enolato complex **306**, implying an interesting build-up of the 3-methyl-2-buten-2-olato ligand from two CO molecules and three methyl groups⁵⁹⁶.

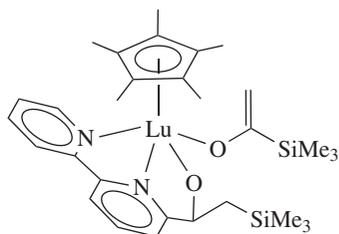
Complex **307** reacts with CO to give **308**, probably by insertion into the Zr–Si bond to afford **309** that rearranges to the intermediate **310**⁵⁹⁷. The dinuclear complex **311** reacts with CO differently, namely by insertion into the V–C and Si–C bonds to give **312**⁵⁹⁸.

Carbonylation of the yttrium complex **313** gives the dinuclear enolato complex **314**⁵⁹⁹. The lutetium complex **315** reacts with two molecules of CO to give **316**, a process which can be formally viewed as the result of (i) a CO insertion into a Lu–C bond to give an η^2 -acyl complex, followed by acyl insertion into a 2,2'-bipyridine C–H bond, and (ii) a second CO insertion followed by SiMe₃ migration⁵⁸⁸.

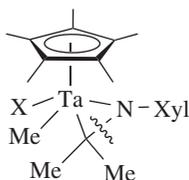
The migrating group can be part of a ligand. Thus, carbonylation of **317** affords **318** (X = Cl, Me), which can be the result of insertion of CO into the Me–Ta bond, C–N bond cleavage and migration of the CMe₂ group taking place in succession⁶⁰⁰.



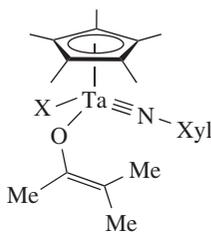
(315)



(316)

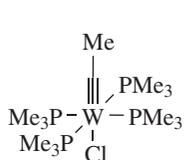


(317)

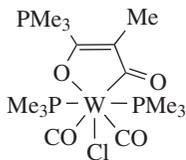


(318)

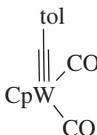
The carbyne complex **319** reacts with CO to give **320**⁶⁰¹, which results from a double CO insertion and PMe_3 migration, while **321** reacts with the manganese carbonyl complex **322** in refluxing toluene to give **323**⁶⁰².



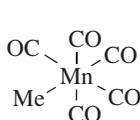
(319)



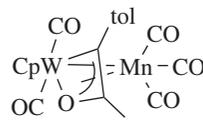
(320)



(321)

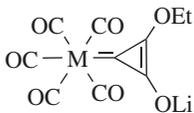


(322)

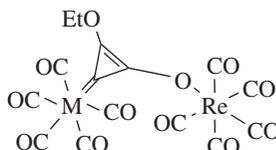


(323)

The metalaenolato complexes **324** ($\text{M} = \text{Cr}, \text{Mo}, \text{W}$), prepared *in situ* from $[\text{M}(\text{CO})_6]$, $\text{EtOC}\equiv\text{CH}$ and $\text{LiBu-}n$ ⁶⁰³, react with $[\text{Re}(\text{CO})_5(\text{FBF}_3)]$ to give **325**⁶⁰⁴.

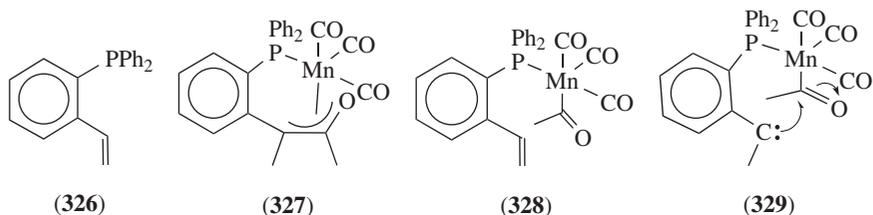


(324)



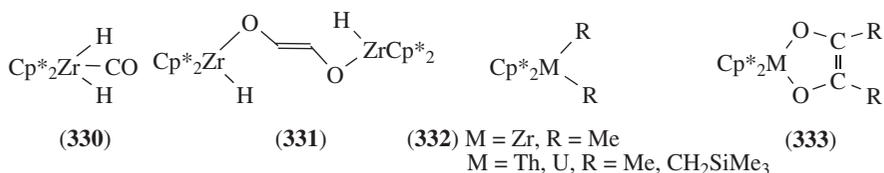
(325)

The reaction of $[\text{MnMe}(\text{CO})_5]$ with **326** leads to a mixture of products containing **327**. Probably, complexes **328** and **329** are intermediates in this process⁶⁰⁵.

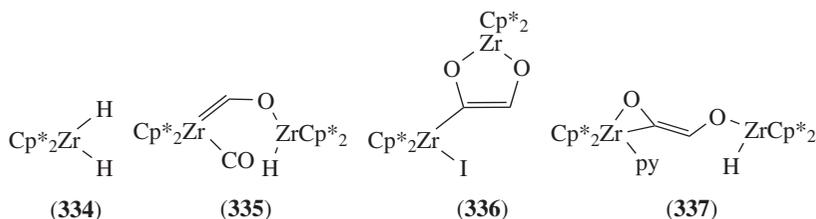


B. Enediolato Complexes

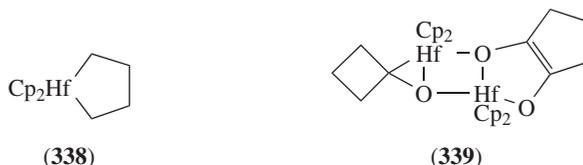
Complexes of this type have been prepared from carbonyl compounds by deprotonation (Section II.A.2.a) and redox reactions (Section II.B.2). Complex **330** decomposes above -50°C to give **331**. Complexes **332** react with CO to afford **333**^{586,595}. The latter (M = Zr) has also been obtained from $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2(\text{N}_2)]_2\text{N}_2$ and $\text{MeC}(\text{O})\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Me}$ (Section II.B.2)⁵³⁴.



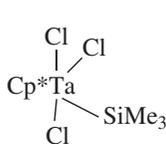
Treatment of $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2(\text{CO})_2]$ with **334** at -78°C gives **335**, which, in turn, reacts with MeI to afford **336** or with py to give **337**⁶⁰⁶.



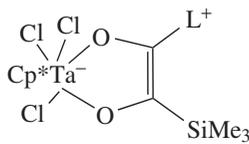
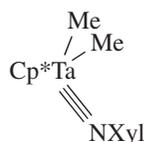
Carbonylation of **338** produces complex **339**⁶⁰⁷, a compound of a type different from that obtained from its Zr homologue (**300**).



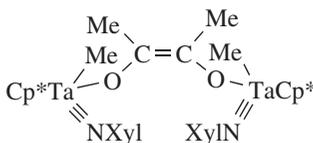
Reaction of equimolar amounts of **340** and $\text{P}(\text{c-Hex})_3$ or 2,6-lutidine in a CO atmosphere under pressure gives **341**⁵⁹². Complex **342** reacts with CO to afford **343**⁶⁰⁰.



(340)

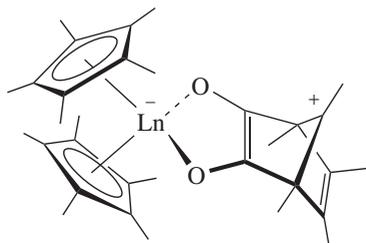
(341) L = P(*c*-Hex)₃,
2,6-Me₂C₅H₃N

(342)



(343)

[Th(η^5 -Cp*)₂H(OR)] reacts with CO to give [(Th(η^5 -Cp*)₂(OR))₂{ μ -*O,O*-Z-OCH=CHO}]⁶⁰⁸. [Sm(η^5 -Cp*)₂H]₂ reacts with CO and OPh₃ to give [(Sm(η^5 -Cp*)₂(OPh₃))₂{ μ -*O,O*-Z-OCH=CHO}], which, in turn, isomerizes in solution at room temperature to the complex with the *E*-OCH=CHO ligand⁶⁰⁹. Complexes [Ln(η^5 -Cp*)₃] (Ln = Sm⁶¹⁰, Nd⁶¹¹) react with CO to form the pentamethylnorbornadienylumdiolato complex **344**.



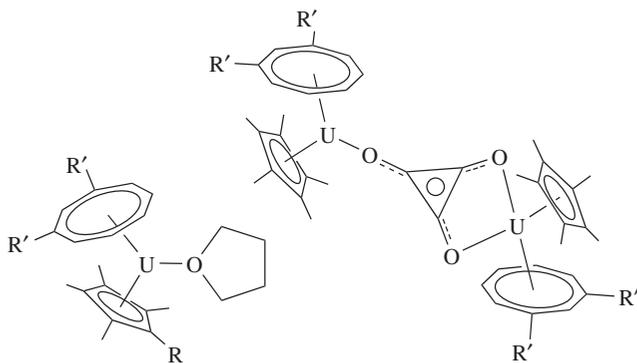
(344)

The U(III) complex **345a** reacts with CO at atmospheric pressure to give the U(IV) complex **346**, which is the first reported deltato complex⁶¹². The same authors have reported the surprising formation of the squarato complex **347** from CO and **345b**²⁶⁵. In both cases, CO is the only source of the dianionic oxocarbon ligands.

Isolated η^2 -acyl complexes, which are probably intermediates in many of the above reactions, can further react with CO to give a variety of C–C coupling products. Thus, the acyl complex **348a** reacts with CO to afford **349**⁵⁸⁹, but in the presence of PR₃ the reaction gives **350**⁶¹³. Similarly, CO reacts with **348b** to give **351**⁶¹⁴ or with **352** to afford **353**⁵⁹⁰.

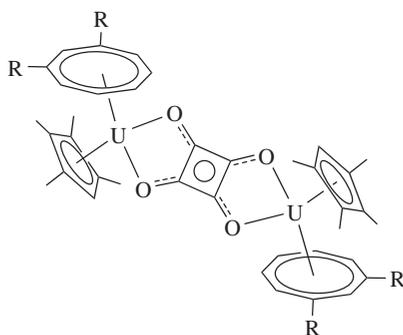
C. Amidoenolato Complexes

The η^2 -iminoacyl complexes **354** react with CO to give the corresponding amidoenolato complexes **355**⁶¹⁵. Similarly, the reaction between **356** and CO gives **357**⁵⁹⁰.

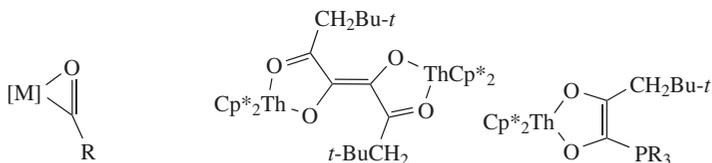


(345) (a) R = Me, R' = Si(Pr-*i*)₃
 (b) R = H, R' = Si(Pr-*i*)₃

(346)



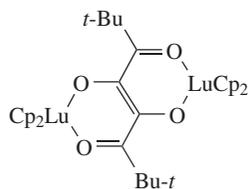
(347)



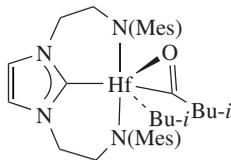
(348) (a) [M] = Cp*₂Th, R = CH₂Bu-*t*
 (b) [M] = Cp₂Lu, R = Bu-*t*

(349)

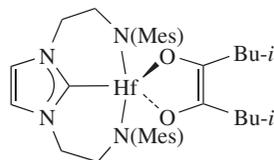
(350) R = Ph, Me



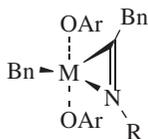
(351)



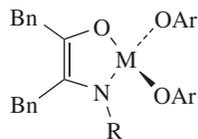
(352)



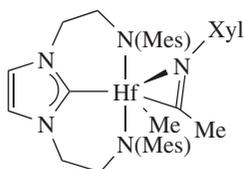
(353)



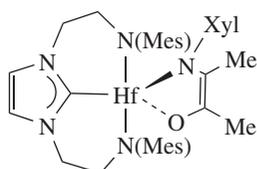
(354) M = Ti, Ar = C₆H₃(Pr-*i*)₂-2,6, R = Xyl
M = Zr, Ar = C₆H₃(Bu-*t*)₂-2,6, R = Bu-*t*



(355)



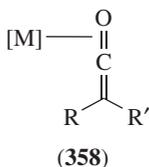
(356)



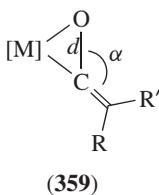
(357)

D. Ketenido Complexes

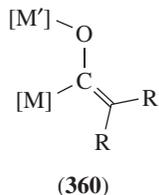
When a ketene is coordinated to a metal through both C and O atoms, two extreme resonance forms can be considered: that containing the ketene as a neutral ligand (**358**) and that with a ketenide dianion (**359**). The contribution of the enolato form **359** can be estimated by the C–O bond distance (d) and the O–C–C angle (α). In some complexes, a ketenido ligand can bridge two metal centers, as in **360**.



(358)

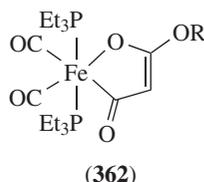
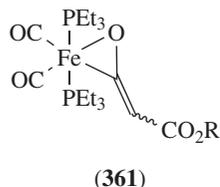


(359)



(360)

A search of the Cambridge Crystallographic Database shows the expected inverse relationship between d and α . Complexes prepared by reacting a ketene and [Ti(η^5 -Cp)₂(CO)₂]^{568,616}, [V(η^5 -Cp)₂]⁶¹⁷, [Nb(η^5 -C₅H₄SiMe₃)₂Cl]₂⁶¹⁸, [RhCl{P(Pr-*i*)₃}₂]₂⁶¹⁹, [OsCl(NO){P(Pr-*i*)₂R}₂]⁶²⁰, or [Ni{P(*t*-Bu)₂CH₂P(*Bu-t*)₂}(olefin)]⁶²¹ show smaller d (1.25–1.33 Å) and larger α (129–140°) values than those in which the ligand originates by deprotonation of an acyl ligand (Section IV.D.1) or by insertion of CO into a vinyl-, carbene- or methylene-metal bond (Section IV.D.2). In the latter, d and α values are in the 1.32–1.44 Å and 117–127° ranges, respectively. Therefore, complexes in the first group could be classified as ketene complexes (**358**) and the other as ketenido complexes (**359**). However, some exceptions can be found in the borderline between the two ranges. Thus, complex **361**, for which $d = 1.27$ Å and $\alpha = 131^\circ$ (R = Me), is obtained along with the acyl enolato complex **362**, in the reaction of the mixture of isomers **225** and **226** (Section II.B.4; R = Me, Et) with DBU and CO⁵⁴⁴. These data suggest that the ranges for ketenido complexes should be slightly extended to $d = 1.27$ –1.44 Å and $\alpha = 117$ –131°. Complex **264** (Section III.A) is another exception because it is prepared



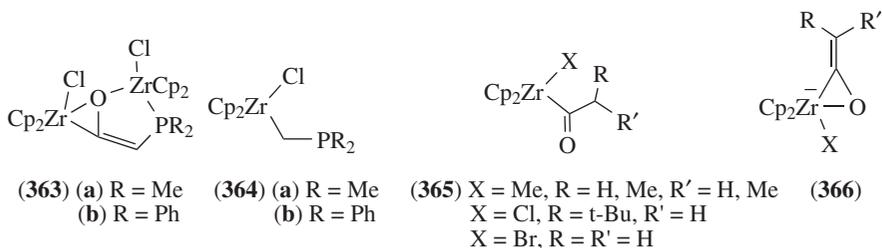
by reacting $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2(\text{CO})_2]$ with one equivalent of dpk, but the structural parameters ($d = 1.311 \text{ \AA}$, $\alpha = 128.8^\circ$) suggest that it is a ketenido complex.⁵⁶⁸

Therefore, it seems that the α angle is the best parameter to distinguish between formally ketene ($129\text{--}140^\circ$, **358**) and ketenido ($117\text{--}131^\circ$, **359**) complexes, because there is only a small overlap between these ranges (129° and 131°) while it is larger for distances ($1.27\text{--}1.33 \text{ \AA}$). In agreement with the above data, a theoretical study shows the complex $[\text{Ni}(\kappa^2\text{-C}, O\text{-OC}=\text{CPh}_2)\{\text{P}(t\text{-Bu})_2\text{CH}_2\text{P}(\text{Bu-}t)_2\}]$ ($d = 1.298 \text{ \AA}$, $\alpha = 132.763^\circ$) to be a ketene Ni(0) complex⁶²¹. In some cases the reactivity of the ketene complexes proves that the oxidation state of the metal center is the same as that in the starting complex⁶¹⁹.

Terminal and bridging ketenido complexes are prepared by deprotonation of acyl complexes or by insertion of CO into a vinyl-, carbene- or methylene-metal bond.

1. Deprotonation of acyl complexes

The synthesis of complexes **363** was reported almost simultaneously by three different groups. **363a** is prepared by reacting PMe_3 with $\text{LiBu-}n$, $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Cl}_2]$ and CO, with complex **364a** postulated as an intermediate in this reaction⁶²². **363b** was synthesized by reacting **364b** with CO⁶²³. The deprotonation of the acyl complexes **365** with NaHMDS affords $\text{Na}\cdot\text{366}$ ⁶²⁴.



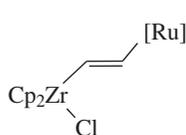
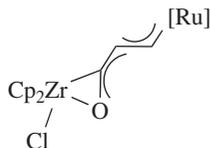
The acetyl complex $[\text{Fe}\{\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Me}\}]$ ($[\text{Fe}] = \text{Fe}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})(\text{CO})(\text{PPh}_3)$) reacts with $\text{LiBu-}n$ and ClPPh_2 to give $\text{Li}[\text{Fe}\{\text{C}(\text{O})\text{CHPPH}_3\}]$ ⁷³.

2. Carbon monoxide insertion reactions

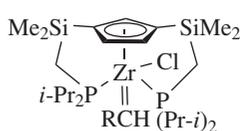
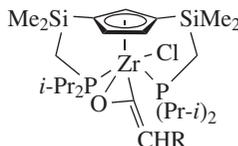
Reaction of CO with the vinyl complex **367** gives **368**⁶²⁵ and with **369** affords **370**⁶²⁶.

Treatment of $[\text{Ru}_3(\text{CO})_{10}\{\text{PPh}_2\}_2\text{CH}_2\}]$ with CH_2N_2 affords a mixture containing complex **371**, which has the simplest ketenido as a μ_3 -bridging ligand⁶²⁷. The tantalum-lithium complex **372** reacts with CO to afford **373**⁶²⁸.

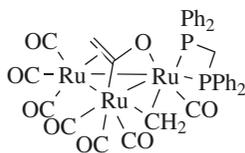
Insertion of a terminal carbonyl ligand $[\text{M}]\text{CO}$ into a metal carbene $[\text{M}']=\text{CRR}'$ bond can generate a complex containing a bridging ketenido ligand (**374**)⁶²⁹.

(367) [Ru] = Ru(η^5 -Cp)₂(PMe₃)₂

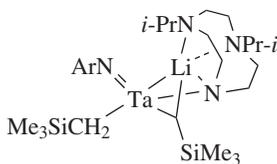
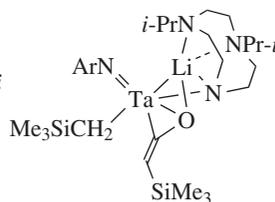
(368)

(369) R = Ph, SiMe₃

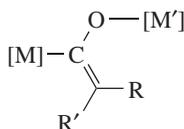
(370)



(371)

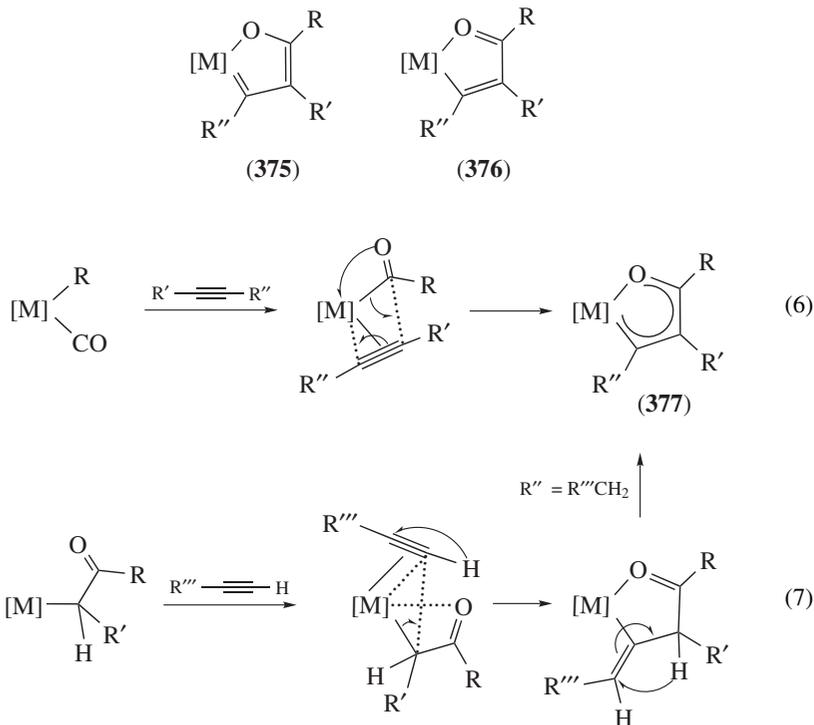
(372) C₆H₃(*i*-Pr₂)-2,6

(373)

(374) (a) [M] = W(CO)₅, Mn(η^5 -Cp)(CO)₂, Co(η^5 -Cp)(CO);[M'] = U(η^5 -Cp)₃; R = H, R' = PR''₃(b) [M] = Re(R''')(CO)₄ (R''' = Me, Ph), Re(Prf)(CO)₄,[M'] = Ta(η^5 -Cp)₂Me, R = R' = H

E. Metalafuran Complexes

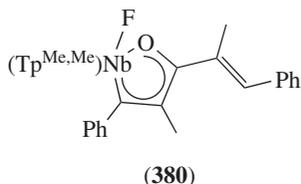
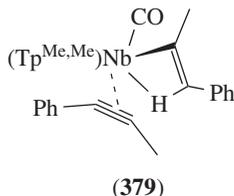
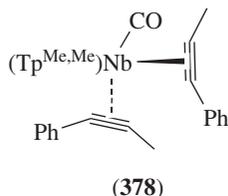
Compounds in which a CH group of furan is replaced by a metal moiety are named metalafurans. However, X-ray and spectroscopic data suggest the electronic structure of these complexes to be a resonance hybrid of a metalafuran (**375**) and a metalavinyketone (**376**). Therefore we will formulate the C,O ligand as OC(R)C(R')C(R'') and graphically as **377**. The synthesis of many of these compounds involves the use of carbonyl complexes or CO; however, other reagents have been used, as in the preparation of **57** (Section II.A.1), **204a** (Section II.B.1), **227**, **229** (Section II.B.), **248**, **255** (Section II.C) and others (Section VII). Alkynes are also key reagents in the preparation of many metalafurans as shown in equations 6 and 7, although they do not always involve CO or a carbonyl complex.



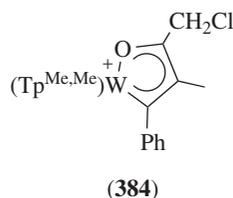
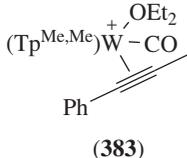
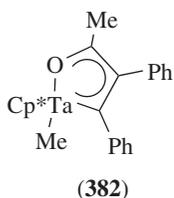
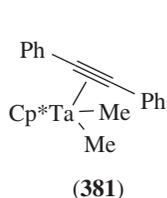
The first family of metalafurans was prepared by heating or irradiating a mixture of $[M(\eta^5-Cp)(R)(CO)_3]$ and but-2-yne ($R' = R'' = Me$) to give **377** ($[M] = M(\eta^5-Cp)(CO)_2$, $M = Mo$, $R = Me, Bn$; $M = W$, $R = Me$; equation 6)⁶³⁰. Many metalafurans ($[M] = M(\eta^5-Cp')(CO)_2$, $M = Cr, Mo, W$) have been prepared by this method: $M = W$, $Cp' = Cp$, $R = CH_2CO_2Et$, $R' = H$, $R'' = Ph$ ⁶³¹; $M = Mo, W$, $Cp' = Cp$, $R = c-Pr, c-Bu, c-Pen$, $R'' = Me$ ⁶³²; $M = Cr, Mo, W$, $Cp' = Cp$, Cp^* , C_5H_4Me , indenyl, $R = Me, Et, n-Pr, n-Bu$, $R' = R'' = H, Me, Ph$ ⁶³³; $M = Cr, Mo$, $Cp' = Cp^*$, $R = Me, R' = Ph$, $R'' = H$ and $M = Mo, W$, $Cp' = Cp^*$, $R = Me, R' = H, R'' = Ph$ ⁶³⁴. Other metalafurans have neither Cp or related η^5 -ligands nor is M a group 6 element: $[M] = Fe(CO)_4$, $R = Me$, $R' = SiMe_3, H, CO_2Et$, $R'' = Ph$; $R' = H, Ph$, $R'' = CO_2Et$; $R = Bn$, $R' = H$, $R'' = n-Bu, CO_2Et$ ⁶³⁵ and $[M] = Re(CO)_3(PPh_3)$, $R'' = Me, Et, n-Pr, CH_2Pr-i, CH_2Bu-i, Bn, CH_2SiMe_3, CH_2CO_2Me, CH_2CO_2Et, (CH_2)_7Me$, $R = OEt$, $R' = H, Me$; $R = NEt_2$, $R' = H$ (obtained according to equation 7 by reacting the 2-oxoalkyl complex $[Re\{CH(R')C(O)R\}(CO)_4(PPh_3)]$ with Me_3NO and $R''C \equiv CH$)⁶³⁶.

Protonation with HBF_4 (i) of **378** at $183\text{ K} < T < 193\text{ K}$ leads to **379**, which inserts CO at $T > 193\text{ K}$ to afford **380**⁶³⁷ or (ii) of the carbyne complex $[W(Tp^{Me,Me})(\equiv CO-Tol)(CO)_2]$ in the presence of $PhC \equiv CH$ gives the metalafuran complex $[W(Tp^{Me,Me})(CO)_2\{C,O-OCHCHC(Ph)\}]$ ⁶³⁸. Its isomer $[W(Tp^{Me,Me})(CO)_2\{C,O-OC(Ph)CHCH\}]$ is obtained by rearrangement in solution of $[W(Tp^{Me,Me})(CO)_2\{\equiv CCH_2C(O)Ph\}]$ ⁶³⁹.

Treatment of the acetylide complexes $Li[W(\eta^5-Cp)(C \equiv CR)(CO)(NO)]$ with ethyl iodoacetate gives, after protonation, the metalafuran with $[M] = Wl(NO)$, $R = CH_2CO_2Et$, $R' = H$, $R'' = t-Bu, Ph, Tol$ ⁶⁴⁰.



Reaction of **381** with one equivalent of CO gives the metalafulran **382** in high yield⁶⁴¹. Similarly, the reaction between $[\text{Mo}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})(\text{CO})(\eta^2\text{-R}'\text{C}\equiv\text{CR}'')_2]\text{BF}_4$ ($\text{R}' = \text{Me}$, $\text{R}'' = \text{Me}$, Et) and $\text{K}[\text{BH}(\text{Bu-}n)_3]$ in the presence of CO gives metalafulran complexes with $[\text{M}] = \text{Mo}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})(\text{CO})_2$, $\text{R} = \text{E-C}(=\text{CHR}''')\text{Me}$ ($\text{R}''' = \text{Me}$, Et), $\text{R}' = \text{R}'' = \text{Me}$; $\text{R} = \text{E-C}(=\text{CHEt})\text{Me}$, $\text{R}', \text{R}'' = \text{Et}$ ⁶⁴². Complex **383** decomposes at room temperature in CH_2Cl_2 to afford the metalafulran **384**⁶⁴³.



The reaction of $[\text{W}(\text{Tp}^{\text{Me,Me}})(\equiv\text{NPh})(\text{CO})(\eta^2\text{-PhC}\equiv\text{CMe})]^+$ with MeMgBr affords the metalafulran complex $[\text{W}(\text{Tp}^{\text{Me,Me}})(\equiv\text{NPh})\{\text{C},\text{O-OC}(\text{Me})\text{C}(\text{Me})\text{C}(\text{Ph})\}]^+$, resulting after methylation at the carbonyl carbon and protonation (presumably from water introduced in the workup) at the nitrene nitrogen⁶⁴⁴.

V. SYNTHESIS VIA CLEAVAGE OF ETHERS AND RELATED COMPOUNDS

It has long been known that alkali metals (mainly Li) and some of their derivatives are able to cleave ethers⁶⁴⁵. The resulting fragments can coordinate metal complexes. However, other metals have also the same behavior.

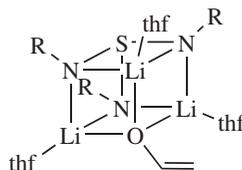
A. Cleavage of the Tetrahydrofuran Ring

Cleavage of thf by LiR occurs with formation of ethylene and the metal enolate of acetaldehyde (ethenolate), the simplest enolate anion. For example, $\text{Li}(\text{OCH}=\text{CH}_2)$ results from the reaction of LiR ($\text{R} = n\text{-Bu}$ ⁶⁴⁶, $t\text{-Bu}$ ^{646, 647}) with thf and it has been used in the synthesis of other metal enolato complexes.

In some cases, the reaction between lithium compounds and metal complexes in thf leads to the unexpected formation of ethenolato complexes. Thus, the reaction of $[\text{Li}_2\{(\text{NBu-}t)_3\text{S}\}(\text{thf})_2]$ with LiBu-*t* in thf gives **385**⁶⁴⁸.

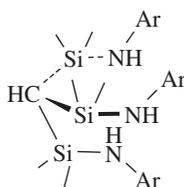
β-trans- $[\text{N}_4\{\text{P}(\text{Ph})\{\text{c-Hex}\}\text{NH}\}_4]$ can be deprotonated using an excess of LiBu-*n* in the presence of thf, to give the lithium ethenolato complex $[\text{Li}_6\{\mu_6\text{-}\beta\text{-trans}\text{-}[\text{N}_4\{\text{P}(\text{Ph})\{\text{c-Hex}\}\text{N}\}_4]\}(\mu_3\text{-OCH}=\text{CH}_2)_2\}(\text{thf})_2]$ ⁶⁴⁹. The phosphazene $\text{H}_6\text{A} = (\text{2-TolNH})_6\text{P}_3\text{N}_3$ reacts with twelve equivalents of LiBu-*n* in thf to give the monomeric dodecanuclear complex $[\text{Li}_{12}(\text{A})(\text{OCH}=\text{CH}_2)_6(\text{thf})_6]$ containing six enolato anions resulting from thf fragmentation⁶⁵⁰.

The reaction of $[\text{Li}(\text{thf})_2][\text{Y}(\text{oepg})(\mu\text{-OEt})\text{Li}(\text{thf})]$ ($\text{H}_4\text{oepg} = \text{octaethylporphyrinogen}$) with $\text{LiCH}(\text{SiMe}_3)_2$ or LiBEt_3H affords the unexpected lithium complex $[\{\text{Li}(\text{thf})\}_4(\text{oepg})]$

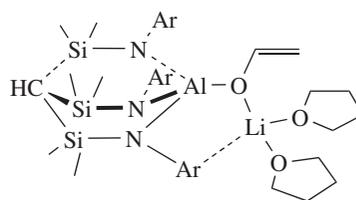
(385) R = *t*-Bu

$[\text{Li}(\text{OCH}=\text{CH}_2)(\text{thf})_2]^{651}$. The lithium derivative $[\text{Li}_4(\text{oepg})]$ gives, when refluxed in thf, the enolato complex $[\text{Li}_6(\text{oepg})(\text{OCH}=\text{CH}_2)_2(\text{thf})_4]^{652}$.

LiBu-*n* reacts with the tripodal ligand **386** (Ar = Tol), AlCl_3 and thf to give a mixture from which **387** has been isolated in low yield⁶⁵³.

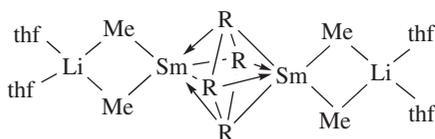


(386)

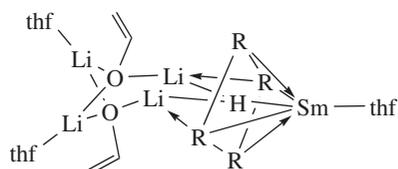
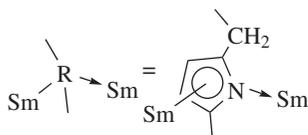


(387)

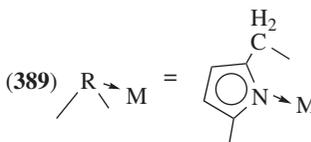
The tetranuclear complex $[\text{Sm}_2\{\mu\text{-}[(\text{CH}_2)_4]\text{-calix-tetrapyrrole}\}\{(\mu\text{-Me})_2[\text{Li}(\text{thf})_2]\}_2]$ (**388**) reacts with PhSiH_3 in thf to afford a mixture of compounds from which the hydrido ethenolato complex **389** has been isolated⁶⁵⁴. The calix-tetrapyrrole complex $[\text{Sm}\{\mu_4\text{-}[(\text{CH}_2)_4]\text{-calix-tetrapyrrole}\}(\text{thf})\{\text{Li}_3(\text{thf})_4\}(\mu_3\text{-Cl})]$ decomposes in toluene to give the product of thf cleavage $[\text{Sm}\{\mu_4\text{-}[(\text{CH}_2)_4]\text{-calix-tetrapyrrole}\}(\text{thf})\{\text{Li}_3(\text{thf})\}(\mu_3\text{-OCH}=\text{CH}_2)]^{655}$. Similar calix-tetrapyrrole complexes with ethenolato ligands have been reported⁶⁵⁶.



(388)

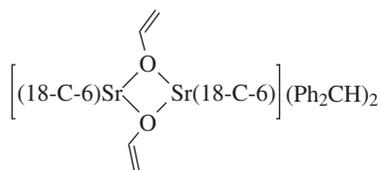


(389)

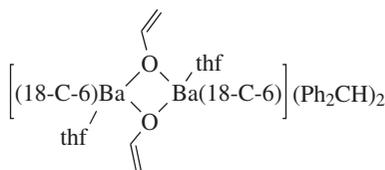


In the presence of [18]crown-6 (18-C-6), the reaction in thf of (i) $[\text{Sr}(\text{Bn})_2]$ with two equivalents of Ph_2CH_2 gives **390** and (ii) $[\text{Ba}_6(\text{OBu-}t)_{12}]$ with two equivalents of $\text{Ph}_2\text{CHSiMe}_3$ and LiBu-*n* affords **391**⁶⁵⁷.

$\text{LiOCH}=\text{CH}_2$, prepared from LiBu-*n* and thf, reacts readily with $[\text{M}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{XCl}]$ (M = Ti, Zr; X = Me, Cl) to give the corresponding enolato complexes $[\text{M}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Me}(\text{OCH}=\text{CH}_2)]$.



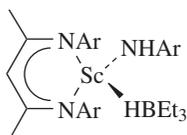
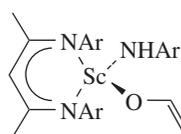
(390)



(391)

CH₂) and [M(η^5 -Cp)₂(OCH=CH₂)₂], which are thermally quite stable and show no tendency to eliminate aldehyde to form ketene complexes⁴². [NbCl{N(C₆H₃Me₂-3,5)(adamantyl)}₃] reacts with thf to give [Nb{N(C₆H₃Me₂-3,5)(adamantyl)}₃(OCH=CH₂)]⁶⁵⁸.

The triethylborohydride adduct **392** reacts with thf to yield the ethenolato complex **393**⁶⁵⁹. [Y₂(η^5 -C₅H₄R)₄(μ -OCH=CH₂)₂] can be prepared by thermolysis of [Y(η^5 -C₅H₄R)₂(CH₂SiMe₃)(thf)] (R = H, Me) or from [Y₂(η^5 -Cp)₄Me₂] in the presence of LiCl and thf⁸³.

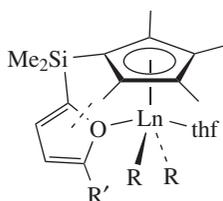
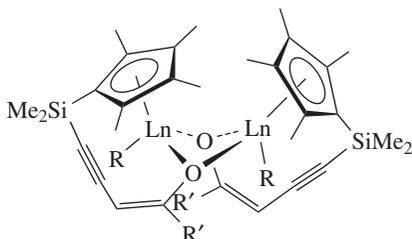
(392) Ar = C₆H₃(i-Pr)₂-2,6

(393)

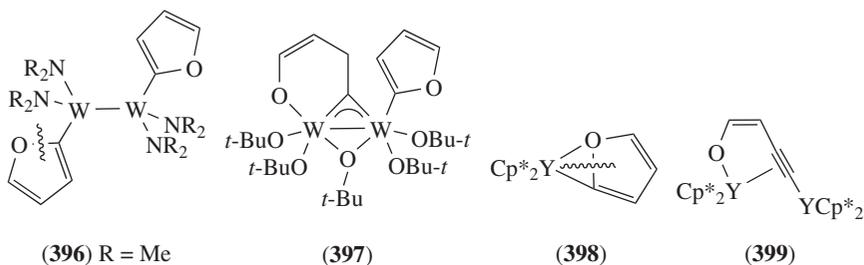
The reaction of [Li₃{N(CH₂CH₂NSiMe₃)₃}] with YCl₃ in thf leads to a Li₃Y₂ cluster containing one 'Y{N(CH₂CH₂NSiMe₃)₃}' fragment, as well as one μ_5 -O²⁻, two ethenolato ligands and the modified ligand N(CH₂CH₂SiMe₃)₂CH₂CH₂N(SiMe₃)CH=CH₂, all derived from the cleavage of thf⁶⁶⁰. La reacts with [Hg(Bn)₂] in thf to give [La(Bn)H(OCH=CH₂)(thf)₂]⁶⁶¹. CeCl₃ reacts with an excess of LTMP in thf to afford [Ce(μ -OCH=CH₂)(TMP)₂]₂⁶⁶².

B. Cleavage of the Furan Ring

The reaction of [LnR₃(thf)₂] with Me₂Si(C₅Me₄H)(2-Fu) and its 5-Me derivative at the furyl group affords complex **394**, which decomposes to give **395** and two equivalents of SiMe₄⁶⁶³. The reaction between **396** and *t*-BuOH opens up one of the furyl rings, leading to the 2-furyl complex **397**⁶⁶⁴. Decomposition of **398** affords **399**⁶⁶⁵. Thermolysis of **400** (R = Me, 2-Fu, SiMe₃) affords complexes **401**⁶⁶⁶.

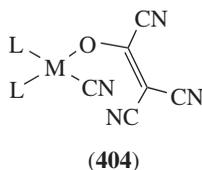
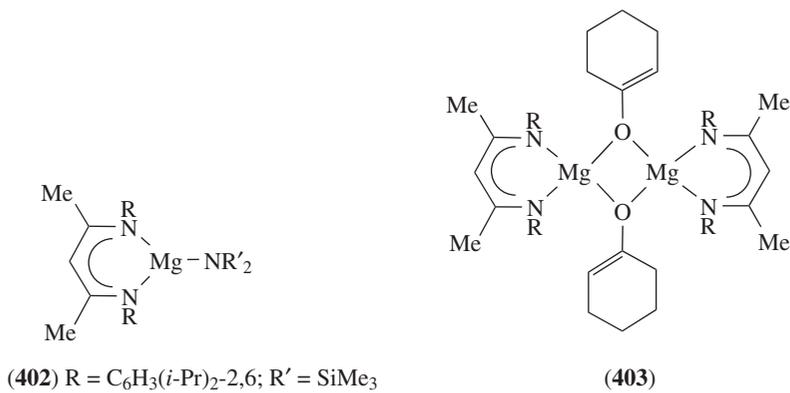
(394) Ln = Sc, Y, Lu, R = CH₂SiMe₃, R' = H, Me

(395)



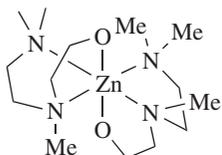
C. Cleavage of an Epoxide Ring

Cyclohexene oxide reacts with **402** to afford **403**⁶⁶⁷. Reaction of tetracyanoethylene oxide with low-valent metal complexes [Pd(PAr₃)_n] (Ar/n = Ph/4, Tol/3) or [Pt(PPh₂Me)₄] leads to complexes **404**⁶⁶⁸.

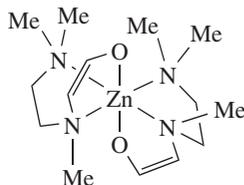


VI. SYNTHESIS FROM OXO, HYDROXO OR ALKOXO COMPLEXES

The alkoxo complex **405** decomposes (170 °C, 10⁻⁴ torr) to give H₂ and **406**⁶⁶⁹.

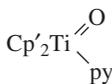
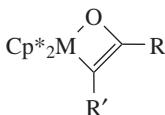


(405)

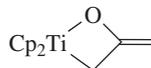


(406)

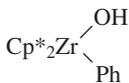
The oxo complexes **407** react with $\text{RC}\equiv\text{CR}'$ to give **408a**⁶⁷⁰ or with allene to afford complex **409**⁶⁷¹. Heating solutions of **410** (i) with alkynes $\text{RC}\equiv\text{CR}$ ($\text{R} = \text{Ph}, \text{Tol}$) leads to benzene and $[\text{ZrO}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2]$, which inserts the alkyne into the $\text{Zr}=\text{O}$ bond to afford **408b** or **408c**, which, in turn, undergoes orthometalation to give **411** or (ii) with $\text{PhC}\equiv\text{CC}\equiv\text{CPh}$ affords **412**⁶⁷². Complex **408b** has been isolated from the reaction of $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2(\eta^2\text{-PhC}\equiv\text{CPh})]$ with N_2O (Section VII)⁶⁷³.

(407) $\text{Cp}' = \text{Cp}, \text{Cp}^*$ 

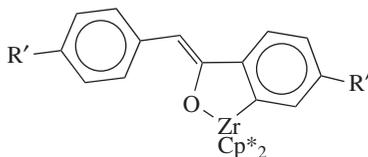
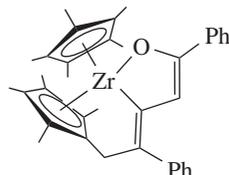
(408) (a) $\text{M} = \text{Ti}, \text{R} = \text{R}' = \text{Ph};$
 $\text{R} = \text{Ph}, \text{Tol}, \text{Me}, t\text{-Bu}, \text{R}' = \text{H}$
 (b) $\text{M} = \text{Zr}, \text{R} = \text{R}' = \text{Ph}$
 (c) $\text{M} = \text{Zr}, \text{R} = \text{R}' = \text{Tol}$



(409)

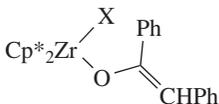


(410)

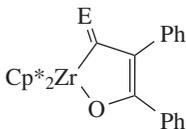
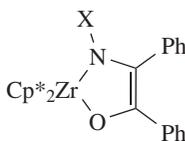
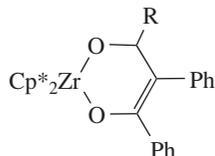
(411) $\text{R}' = \text{H}, \text{Me}$ 

(412)

Complex **408b** reacts (i) with H_2 or protic acids HX to give **413** ($\text{X} = \text{H}, \text{OH}, \text{OPh}, \text{OC}(\text{=CH}_2)\text{Me}, \text{C}\equiv\text{CR}$ ($\text{R} = \text{H}, \text{Ph}, t\text{-Bu}$)), (ii) with $\text{C}\equiv\text{E}$ to afford **414**, (iii) with Ph_2CN_2 or $(\text{Tol})\text{N}_3$ to give **415** and (iv) with RCHO to form **416** ($\text{R} = \text{H}, \text{Tol}, (\text{CH}_2)_5\text{Me}$)⁶⁷⁴.

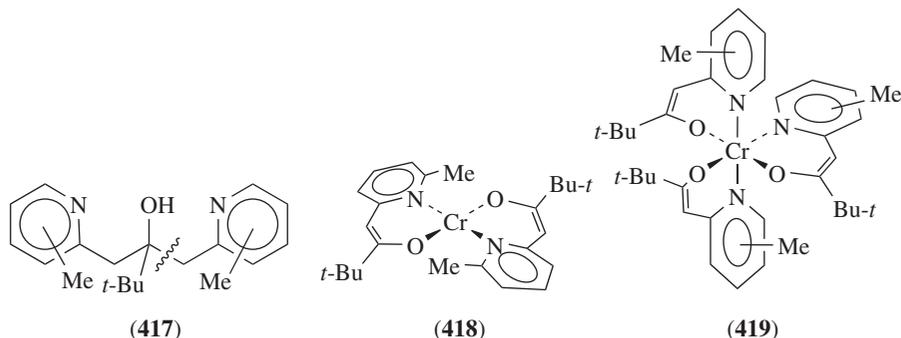


(413)

(414) $\text{E} = \text{O}, \text{NBu-}t$ (415) $\text{X} = \text{N}=\text{CPh}_2, \text{N}=\text{NTol}$ 

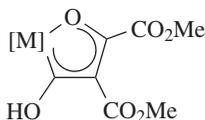
(416)

Reaction of **417** (Me-6) with NaH and $[\text{CrCl}_2(\text{thf})]$ affords $\text{Cr}(\text{II})$ complexes **418** and $[\text{CrCl}_2(2\text{-methylpyridine})_2]$. When the methyl substituent is in position $x = 3, 4,$



5, the corresponding Cr(III) complexes **419** and $[\text{CrCl}_2(x\text{-methylpyridine})_2]$ ($x = 3, 4$) are obtained⁶⁷⁵.

Addition of $\text{MeO}_2\text{CC}\equiv\text{CCO}_2\text{Me}$ to a solution of $[\text{Re}(\text{OH})(\text{bpy})(\text{CO})_3]$ or $[\text{Mo}(\text{OH})(\eta^3\text{-C}_3\text{H}_4\text{Me-2})(\text{CO})_2(\text{phen})]$ affords **420**⁶⁷⁶.



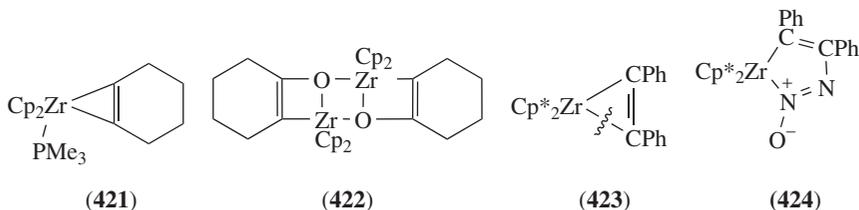
(420) (a) $\text{Re}(\text{bpy})(\text{CO})_2$

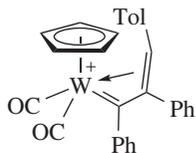
(b) $\text{Mo}(\eta^3\text{-C}_3\text{H}_4\text{Me-2})(\text{CO})(\text{phen})$

The oxaruthenacyclobutane complex **62** ($\text{L} = \text{PMe}_3$) decomposes at 45°C to give CH_4 and the cyclometalated complex **59**^{68,69} (Section II.A.1). The monohydride complex $[\text{OsClH}(\text{CO})\{\text{P}(\text{Pr-}i)_3\}_2]$ reacts with $\text{PhCH}(\text{OH})\text{C}\equiv\text{CH}$ to give a mixture of products, from which the metalafuran complex $[\text{Os}\{\text{C},\text{O-OC}(\text{Ph})\text{CHCH}\}\text{Cl}(\text{CO})\{\text{P}(\text{Pr-}i)_3\}_2]$ (Section IV.E) can be isolated⁶⁷⁷. By refluxing a thf solution of alkoxides $[\text{Ln}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\{\mu\text{-OCH}(\text{Et})\text{Me}\}_2]$ ($\text{Ln} = \text{Dy}, \text{Yb}$), the dehydrogenated products $[\text{Ln}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\{\mu\text{-E-OC}(\text{=CHMe})\text{Me}\}_2]$ are obtained⁶⁷⁸.

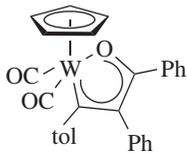
VII. OXYGENATION REACTIONS

Nitrous oxide reacts at room temperature with **421** to afford **422** with N_2 and PMe_3 loss⁶⁷⁹. Similarly, **423** reacts with N_2O to give **408b**⁶⁷³. The intermediate **424** has been isolated at low temperature in solution or even in a solid/gas reaction and it undergoes N_2 loss at room temperature to give **408b**⁶⁷⁴.

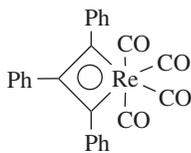




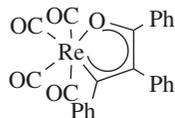
(425)



(426)



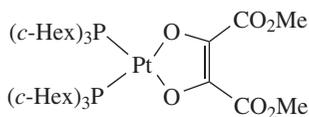
(427)



(428)

The vinylcarbene complex **425**·BF₄⁻ reacts with nitron PhCH=N(O)Me to give the metalafuran complex **426**⁶⁸⁰ (Section IV.E). Complex **427** reacts with Me₃NO to give the metalafuran **428**⁶⁸¹.

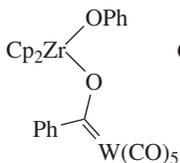
Complex **429** is obtained by reaction of [Pt{P(*c*-Hex)}₂(κ²-O₂)] with MeO₂CC≡CCO₂Me⁶⁸².



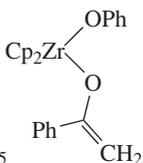
(429)

VIII. MISCELLANEOUS REACTIONS

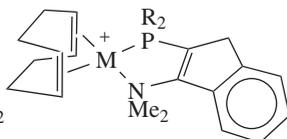
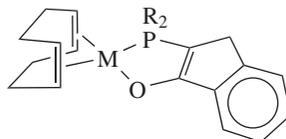
Complex **430** reacts with Ph₃P=CH₂ to afford **431**⁶⁸³. When complexes **432** are heated in aqueous thf, complexes **433** are obtained⁶⁸⁴.



(430)

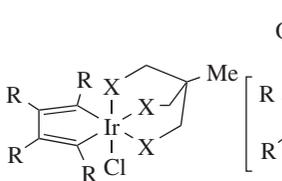
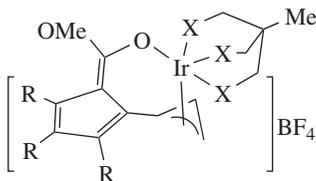


(431)

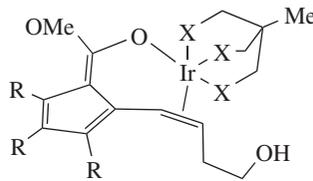
(432) M = Rh, Ir, R = *i*-Pr

(433)

The metalacyclic complex **434** reacts with HO(CH₂)_{*n*}C≡CH and AgBF₄ to give the Ir(III) π-allyl enolato complex **435** when *n* = 2 and the Ir(I) alkene enolato complex **436** when *n* = 3⁶⁸⁵.

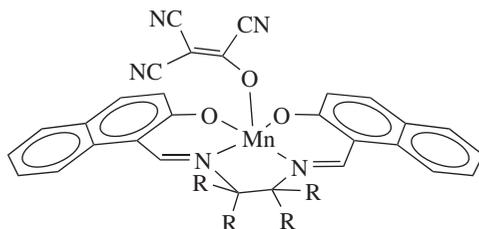
(434) R = CO₂Me, X = PPh₂

(435)



(436)

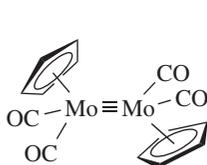
The enolato complex [Cu{OC(=C(CN)₂CN)}₂{*N,N*-(Pyr-2)₂NH}] has been isolated by reacting stoichiometric amounts of an aqueous solution of [CuCl₂{*N,N'*-(Pyr-2)₂NH}]



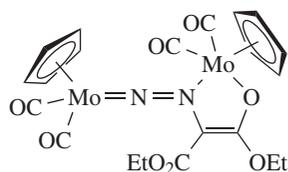
(437) R = Me

with tetracyanoethylene in butyl alcohol⁶⁸⁶. Similarly, Mn(III) complexes [Mn(L)(NCO)], where L is the tetradentate dianion derived from a double Schiff base, react with tetracyanoethylene to give the corresponding tricyanoethenolato complex **437**⁶⁸⁷.

Diazo compounds have been used in the synthesis of enolato complexes. Thus, for example, (EtO₂C)₂C=N₂ reacts with **438** to give the adduct **439**⁶⁸⁸.

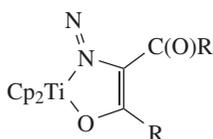


(438)

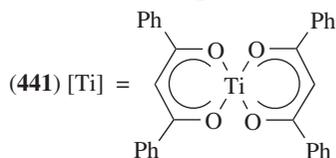
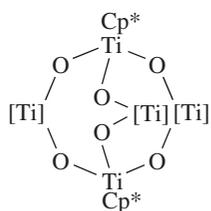


(439)

(RO₂C)₂C=N₂ reacts with [Ti(η⁵-Cp)₂(CO)₂] at 0 °C to give **440**, or with [Ti(η⁵-Cp*)₂(CO)₂] at room temperature to afford **441** (R = Ph)⁶⁸⁹.



(440) R = Me, Ph



IX. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The author thanks Dirección General de Investigación, Ministerio de Educación y Ciencia (Spain, Grant CTQ2007-60808/BQU), FEDER and Fundación Séneca for financial support and Drs. A. Arcas, M. T. Chicote, A. Guirado and I. Saura-Llamas for their suggestions.

X. REFERENCES

1. J. Vicente, Chap. 6 in *The chemistry of Metal Enolates* (Ed. J. Zabicky), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2009, pp. 313–354.
2. J. Dekker, P. H. M. Budzelaar, J. Boersma, G. J. M. van der Kerk and A. J. Spek, *Organometallics*, **3**, 1403 (1984).
3. M. L. Hlavinka and J. R. Hagadorn, *Organometallics*, **24**, 4116 (2005).
4. N. Masciocchi, F. Ragaini and A. Sironi, *Organometallics*, **21**, 3489 (2002); P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **12**, 4899 (1993).
5. J. Vicente, A. Arcas, J. M. Fernández-Hernández and D. Bautista, *Organometallics*, **20**, 2767 (2001).
6. M. J. S. Dewar and K. M. Merz, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 6553 (1987); W. R. Vaughan and H. P. Knoess, *J. Org. Chem.*, **35**, 2394 (1970); W. R. Vaughan, S. C. Bernstein and M. E. Lorber, *J. Org. Chem.*, **30**, 1790 (1965).
7. H. B. Meikelburger and C. S. Wilcox, in *Comprehensive Organic Synthesis*, Vol. 1, Chap. 1 (Eds B. M. Trost, I. Fleming), Pergamon, Oxford, 1990.
8. D. Seebach, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **27**, 1624 (1988).
9. L. M. Jackman and B. C. Lange, *Tetrahedron*, **33**, 2737 (1977).
10. P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **13**, 214 (1994).
11. T. Laube, J. D. Dunitz and D. Seebach, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **68**, 1373 (1985).
12. R. Amstutz, W. B. Schweizer, D. Seebach and J. D. Dunitz, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **64**, 2617 (1981).
13. P. G. Williard and G. B. Carpenter, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 3345 (1985).
14. P. G. Williard and G. B. Carpenter, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 462 (1986).
15. D. Seebach, R. Amstutz, T. Laube, W. B. Schweizer and J. D. Dunitz, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 5403 (1985).
16. W. Bauer, T. Laube and D. Seebach, *Chem. Ber.*, **118**, 764 (1985).
17. P. J. Pospisil, S. R. Wilson and E. N. Jacobsen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **114**, 7585 (1992).
18. P. G. Williard and M. J. Hintze, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 8602 (1990).
19. K. W. Henderson, A. E. Dorigo, Q. Y. Liu, P. G. Williard, P. v. R. Schleyer and P. R. Bernstein, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 1339 (1996).
20. K. W. Henderson, A. E. Dorigo, P. G. Williard and P. R. Bernstein, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **35**, 1322 (1996).
21. P. G. Williard and G. J. Macewan, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 7671 (1989).
22. J. T. B. H. Jastrzebski, G. van Koten, M. J. N. Christophersen and C. H. Stam, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **292**, 319 (1985).
23. P. G. Williard and M. J. Hintze, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 5539 (1987).
24. K. W. Henderson, P. G. Williard and P. R. Bernstein, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **34**, 1117 (1995).
25. X. Y. He, B. C. Noll, A. Beatty, R. E. Mulvey and K. W. Henderson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 7444 (2004).
26. E. Hevia, K. W. Henderson, A. R. Kennedy and R. E. Mulvey, *Organometallics*, **25**, 1778 (2006).
27. J. F. Allan, K. W. Henderson, A. R. Kennedy and S. J. Teat, *Chem. Commun.*, 1059 (2000).
28. X. Y. He, J. F. Allan, B. C. Noll, A. R. Kennedy and K. W. Henderson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 6920 (2005).
29. X. He, J. J. Morris, B. C. Noll, S. N. Brown and K. W. Henderson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 13599 (2006).
30. J. F. Allan, W. Clegg, K. W. Henderson, L. Horsburgh and A. R. Kennedy, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **559**, 173 (1998).
31. I. L. Fedushkin, A. A. Skatova, G. K. Fukin, M. Hummert and H. Schumann, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 2332 (2005).
32. S. E. Baillie, E. Hevia, A. R. Kennedy and R. E. Mulvey, *Organometallics*, **26**, 204 (2007).
33. R. E. Mulvey, *Organometallics*, **25**, 1060 (2006).
34. M. L. Hlavinka and J. R. Hagadorn, *Organometallics*, **25**, 3501 (2006).
35. F. H. van der Steen, J. Boersma, A. L. Spek and G. van Koten, *Organometallics*, **10**, 2467 (1991).
36. J. F. Allan, W. Clegg, M. R. J. Elsegood, K. W. Henderson, A. E. McKeown, P. H. Moran and I. M. Rakov, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **602**, 15 (2000); A. R. Kunicki, A. Chojecki, J. Zachara

- and M. Gliniski, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **664**, 136 (2002); Z. S. Sales, R. Nassar, J. J. Morris and K. W. Henderson, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 3474 (2005).
37. J. T. B. H. Jastrzebski, G. van Koten and W. F. van de Mieroop, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **142**, 169 (1988).
 38. F. H. van der Steen, G. P. M. van Mier, A. L. Spek, J. Kroon and G. van Koten, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **113**, 5742 (1991).
 39. P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **12**, 4892 (1993).
 40. A. Rodríguez-Delgado, W. R. Mariott and E. Y. X. Chen, *Macromolecules*, **37**, 3092 (2004).
 41. S. H. Bertz, G. Dabbagh and C. P. Gibson, *Organometallics*, **7**, 563 (1988).
 42. M. D. Curtis, S. Thanedar and W. M. Butler, *Organometallics*, **3**, 1855 (1984).
 43. G. Stojcevic, H. Kim, N. J. Taylor, T. B. Marder and S. Collins, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 5523 (2004).
 44. M. Schmittel, A. Burghart, H. Werner, M. Laubender and R. Sollner, *J. Org. Chem.*, **64**, 3077 (1999).
 45. D. Seyferth, T. Wang and W. M. Davis, *Organometallics*, **13**, 4134 (1994).
 46. U. G. Joung, T. H. Kim, D. J. Joe, B. Y. Lee, D. M. Shin and Y. K. Chung, *Polyhedron*, **23**, 1587 (2004).
 47. K. Kunz, G. Erker, G. Kehr, R. Fröhlich, H. Jacobsen, H. Berke and O. Blacque, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 3316 (2002).
 48. P. Veya, P. G. Cozzi, C. Floriani, F. P. Rotzinger, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **14**, 4101 (1995).
 49. G. Solari, E. Solari, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **16**, 508 (1997).
 50. W. A. Howard and G. Parkin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 606 (1994); W. A. Howard, T. M. Trnka, M. Waters and G. Parkin, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **528**, 95 (1997).
 51. S. Y. Lee and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 6396 (1996).
 52. V. Cadierno, M. Zablocka, B. Donnadiou, A. Igau and J.-P. Majoral, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **39**, 4524 (2000).
 53. R. Beckhaus, I. Strauss and T. Wagner, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **464**, 155 (1994).
 54. T. Stuhldreier, H. Keul, H. Höcker and T. Englert, *Organometallics*, **19**, 5231 (2000).
 55. P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *Organometallics*, **13**, 208 (1994).
 56. A. D. Bolig and E. Y.-X. Chen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 4897 (2004).
 57. K. Hortmann, J. Diebold and H. H. Brintzinger, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **445**, 107 (1993).
 58. W. Spaether, K. Klass, G. Erker, F. Zippel and R. Fröhlich, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **4**, 1411 (1998).
 59. P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1166 (1991); P. G. Cozzi, P. Veya, C. Floriani, F. P. Rotzinger, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **14**, 4092 (1995).
 60. S. G. Davies, J. Dupont, R. J. C. Easton, O. Ichihara, J. M. McKenna, A. D. Smith and J. A. A. de Sousa, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **689**, 4184 (2004); L. S. Liebeskind, M. E. Welker and R. W. Fengl, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 6328 (1986).
 61. I. Weinstock, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 8298 (1986).
 62. H. S. Soo, P. L. Diaconescu and C. C. Cummins, *Organometallics*, **23**, 498 (2004).
 63. H. S. Soo, J. S. Figueroa and C. C. Cummins, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 11370 (2004).
 64. D. Morales, M. E. N. Clemente, J. Pérez, L. Riera, V. Riera and D. Miguel, *Organometallics*, **22**, 4124 (2003).
 65. J. M. O'Connor, R. Uhrhammer, A. L. Rheingold and D. M. Roddick, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **113**, 4530 (1991).
 66. P. Braunstein, S. C. Cea, A. Decian and J. Fischer, *Inorg. Chem.*, **31**, 4203 (1992).
 67. J. F. Hartwig, R. A. Andersen and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 2717 (1989); J. F. Hartwig, R. G. Bergman and R. A. Andersen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **113**, 3404 (1991).
 68. J. F. Hartwig, R. G. Bergman and R. A. Andersen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 3234 (1990).
 69. J. F. Hartwig, R. G. Bergman and R. A. Andersen, *Organometallics*, **10**, 3344 (1991).
 70. J. F. Hartwig, R. G. Bergman and R. A. Andersen, *Organometallics*, **10**, 3326 (1991).
 71. G. A. Slough, R. G. Bergman and C. H. Heathcock, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 938 (1989).
 72. E. Lippmann, J. Milke, K. Sunkel and W. Beck, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **479**, 221 (1994).
 73. P. Berno, P. Braunstein, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *Inorg. Chem.*, **30**, 1407 (1991).

74. J. Cámpora, C. M. Maya, P. Palma, E. Carmona, E. Gutiérrez, C. Ruiz, C. Graiff and A. Tiripicchio, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **11**, 6889 (2005).
75. J. Cámpora, I. Matas, C. M. Maya, P. Palma and E. Álvarez, *Organometallics*, **25**, 3124 (2006).
76. H. F. Klein, A. Bickelhaupt, M. Lemke, H. Sun, A. Brand, T. Jung, C. Rohr, U. Florke and H. J. Haupt, *Organometallics*, **16**, 668 (1997).
77. H. F. Klein, X. Li, H. Sun, A. Brand, M. Lemke, U. Florke and H. J. Haupt, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **298**, 70 (2000).
78. B. E. Ketz, X. G. Ottenwaelder and R. M. Waymouth, *Chem. Commun.*, 5693 (2005).
79. B. E. Ketz, A. P. Cole and R. M. Waymouth, *Organometallics*, **23**, 2835 (2004).
80. J. Vicente, A. Arcas, J. M. Fernández-Hernández, D. Bautista and P. G. Jones, *Organometallics*, **24**, 2516 (2005).
81. T. Murahashi and H. Kurosawa, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **574**, 142 (1999).
82. Z. M. Hou, T. Yoshimura and Y. Wakatsuki, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 11169 (1994); T. Yoshimura, Z. M. Hou and Y. Wakatsuki, *Organometallics*, **14**, 5382 (1995).
83. W. J. Evans, R. Domínguez and T. P. Hanusa, *Organometallics*, **5**, 1291 (1986).
84. E. Ihara, M. Morimoto and H. Yasuda, *Macromolecules*, **28**, 7886 (1995).
85. I. Kojima, H. Fukumori and C. Iida, *Anal. Sci.*, **8**, 533 (1992).
86. J. Zhang, P. D. Badger, S. J. Geib and S. Petoud, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 2508 (2005).
87. L. Bertolo, S. Tamburini, P. A. Vigato, W. Porzio, G. Macchi and F. Meinardi, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 2370 (2006).
88. Y. Inamori, S. Shinohara, H. Tsujibo, T. Okabe, Y. Morita, Y. Sakagami, Y. Kumeda and N. Ishida, *Biol. Pharmacol. Bull.*, **22**, 990 (1999); S. C. Liu and H. Yamauchi, *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.*, **351**, 26 (2006); E. Matsumura, Y. Morita, T. Date, H. Tsujibo, M. Yasuda, T. Okabe, N. Ishida and Y. Inamori, *Biol. Pharmacol. Bull.*, **24**, 299 (2001); D. Miyamoto, N. Endo, N. Oku, Y. Arima, T. Suzuki and Y. Suzuki, *Biol. Pharmacol. Bull.*, **21**, 1258 (1998); Y. Morita, E. Matsumura, T. Okabe, M. Shibata, M. Sugiura, T. Ohe, H. Tsujibo, N. Ishida and Y. Inamori, *Biol. Pharmacol. Bull.*, **26**, 1487 (2003); V. Badmaev, S. Prakash and M. Majeed, *J. Altern. Complement Med.*, **5**, 273 (1999); G. G. Briand and N. Burford, *Chem. Rev.*, **99**, 2601 (1999); S. M. Cohen, B. O'Sullivan and K. N. Raymond, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 4339 (2000); R. A. Yokel, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **228**, 97 (2002); M. Yamane, Y. Adachi, Y. Yoshikawa and H. Sakurai, *Chem. Lett.*, **34**, 1694 (2005); R. Bhat and S. M. Hadi, *Mutagenesis*, **7**, 119 (1992); L. Novotny, P. Rauko, M. Abdel-Hamid and A. Vachalkova, *Neoplasma*, **46**, 89 (1999); M. Kawase, N. Kagaya, S. Akamatsu, A. Kamiyoshi, S. Muto, Y. Tagawa and K. Yagi, *Exp. Anim.*, **53**, 1 (2004); B. D. Liboiron, K. H. Thompson, G. R. Hanson, E. Lam, N. Aebischer and C. Orvig, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 5104 (2005); P. Caravan, L. Gelmini, N. Glover, F. G. Herring, H. L. Li, J. H. McNeill, S. J. Rettig, I. A. Setyawati, E. Shuter, Y. Sun, A. S. Tracey, V. G. Yuen and C. Orvig, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 12759 (1995); K. H. Thompson and C. Orvig, *Dalton Trans.*, 761 (2006); K. H. Thompson, C. A. Barta and C. Orvig, *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, **35**, 545 (2006); N. Kaneko, J. Takada, H. Yasui and H. Sakurai, *Biometals*, **19**, 83 (2006); H. Sakurai and Y. Adachi, *Biometals*, **18**, 319 (2005); R. Tsubouchi, H. H. Htay, K. Murakami, M. Haneda and M. Yoshino, *Biometals*, **14**, 181 (2001).
89. M. C. Barret, M. F. Mahon, K. C. Molloy, J. W. Steed and P. Wright, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 4384 (2001).
90. U. Dittes, E. Vogel and B. K. Keppler, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **163**, 345 (1997).
91. R. Diemer, B. K. Keppler, U. Dittes, B. Nuber, V. Seifried and W. Opferkuch, *Chem. Ber.*, **128**, 335 (1995).
92. J. J. Molenda, M. A. Basinger, T. P. Hanusa and M. M. Jones, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **55**, 131 (1994).
93. M. A. Santos, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **228**, 187 (2002); M. T. Ahmet, C. S. Frampton and J. Silver, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1159 (1988).
94. Y. Adachi, J. Yoshida, Y. Koderu, A. Katoh, J. Takada and H. Sakurai, *J. Med. Chem.*, **49**, 3251 (2006).
95. M. Melchior, S. J. Rettig, B. D. Liboiron, K. H. Thompson, V. G. Yuen, J. H. McNeill and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 4686 (2001).
96. K. Zborowski, R. Grybos and L. M. Proniewicz, *J. Mol. Struct. (Theochem)*, **639**, 87 (2003).

97. P. Collery, B. Keppler, C. Madoulet and B. Desoize, *Crit. Rev. Oncol./Hematol.*, **42**, 283 (2002).
98. G. Steyl and A. Roodt, *S. Afr. J. Chem.*, **59**, 21 (2006).
99. E. L. Muetterties and C. M. Wright, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **87**, 4706 (1965).
100. E. L. Muetterties, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **88**, 305 (1966).
101. D. Brown and C. E. F. Rickard, *J. Chem. Soc. A*, 3373 (1970).
102. E. L. Muetterties and C. M. Wright, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **87**, 21 (1965).
103. E. L. Muetterties and C. M. Wright, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **86**, 5132 (1964).
104. K. Nomiya, A. Yoshizawa, K. Tsukagoshi, N. C. Kasuga, S. Hirakawa and J. Watanabe, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **98**, 46 (2004).
105. E. L. Muetterties, H. Roesky and C. M. Wright, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **88**, 4856 (1966).
106. K. Nomiya, A. Yoshizawa, N. C. Kasuga, H. Yokoyama and S. Hirakawa, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 1168 (2004); A. Mori, R. Mori, M. Takemoto, S. Yamamoto, D. Kuribayashi, K. Uno, K. Kubo and S. Ujiiie, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **15**, 3005 (2005); G. M. Arvanitis, M. E. Berardinia and D. M. Hob, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **60**, m126 (2004); D. Miyamoto, Y. Kusagaya, N. Endo, A. Sometani, S. Takeo, T. Suzuki, Y. Arima, K. Nakajima and Y. Suzuki, *Antiviral Res.*, **39**, 89 (1998); M. C. Barret, M. F. Mahon, K. C. Molloy, P. Wright and J. E. Creeth, *Polyhedron*, **21**, 1761 (2002); J. R. Chipperfield, S. Clark, J. Elliott and E. Sinn, *Chem. Commun.*, 195 (1998); M. Hasegawa, Y. Inomaki, T. Inayoshi, T. Hoshi and M. Kobayashi, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **257**, 259 (1997).
107. R. J. Irving, M. L. Post and D. C. Povey, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 697 (1973).
108. G. Steyl, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **61**, m1860 (2005).
109. A. Rodgers and S. R. Stobart, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 52 (1976).
110. E. L. Muetterties and C. W. Acegranti, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **91**, 4420 (1969).
111. T. S. Davis, J. P. Fackler, Jr. and M. J. Weeks, *Inorg. Chem.*, **7**, 1994 (1968); A. Avdeef, J. A. Costamagna and J. P. F. Junior, *Inorg. Chem.*, **13**, 1854 (1974).
112. W. P. Griffith, C. A. Pumphrey and A. C. Skapski, *Polyhedron*, **6**, 891 (1987).
113. A. R. Davis and F. W. B. Einstein, *Inorg. Chem.*, **13**, 1880 (1974).
114. B. S. Santos, C. D. Donega, G. F. de Sa, L. F. C. de Oliveira and P. S. Santos, *Spectrochim. Acta A*, **54**, 2237 (1998).
115. J. S. Gu, J. Y. Tong, M. H. Ma and D. G. Tuck, *Chin. Chem. Lett.*, **6**, 259 (1995).
116. J. Lewinski, J. Zachara and I. Justyniak, *Organometallics*, **16**, 4597 (1997).
117. M. Kira, L. C. Zhang, C. Kabuto and H. Sakurai, *Organometallics*, **17**, 887 (1998).
118. A. R. Davis and F. W. B. Einstein, *Inorg. Chem.*, **14**, 3030 (1975).
119. M. McPartlin and J. D. Matthews, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **104**, C20 (1976).
120. A. Deák, P. Király and G. Tárkányi, *Dalton Trans.*, 234 (2007).
121. U. Dittes, B. K. Keppler and B. Nuber, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **35**, 67 (1996).
122. S. Takekuma, K. Tomoda, M. Sasaki, T. Minematsu and H. Takekuma, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **77**, 1935 (2004).
123. A. Camard, Y. Ihara, F. Murata, K. Mereiter, Y. Fukuda and W. Linert, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **358**, 409 (2005).
124. T. J. Anderson, M. A. Neuman and G. A. Melson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **13**, 1884 (1974).
125. S. C. Liu and J. Zubieta, *Polyhedron*, **7**, 1129 (1988).
126. C. F. Edwards, W. P. Griffith, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 957 (1992).
127. M. Melchart, A. Habtmariam, S. Parsons, S. A. Moggach and P. J. Sadler, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 3020 (2006).
128. A. M. El-Hendawy, S. Y. Alqaradawi and H. A. Al-Madfa, *Transition Metal Chem.*, **25**, 572 (2000).
129. R. J. Irving, M. L. Post and R. W. Baker, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1898 (1975); A. Bencini, A. Beni, F. Costantino, A. Dei, D. Gatteschia and L. Soracea, *Dalton Trans.*, 722 (2006).
130. J. G. Leipoldt, L. D. C. Bok, S. S. Basson and H. Meyer, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **42**, 105 (1980); G. Steyl, G. J. Kruger and A. Roodt, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **60**, m473 (2004); G. Steyl and A. Roodt, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **60**, m324 (2004).
131. G. Bhalla, J. Oxgaard, W. A. Goddard and R. A. Periana, *Organometallics*, **24**, 3229 (2005); G. Bhalla and R. A. Periana, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 1540 (2005).
132. Y. Ihara, S. Kurose and T. Koyama, *Monatsh. Chem.*, **132**, 1433 (2001).

133. G. Steyl, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **62**, m974 (2006).
134. M. C. Barret, M. F. Mahon, K. C. Molloy and P. Wright, *Main Group Metal Chem.*, **23**, 663 (2000).
135. S. J. Greaves and W. P. Griffith, *Polyhedron*, **7**, 1973 (1988).
136. N. A. Epstein, J. L. Horton, C. M. Vogels, N. J. Taylor and S. A. Westcott, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **53**, 687 (2000); M. K. J. Gagnon, T. R. S. Germain, C. M. Vogels, R. A. McNamara, N. J. Taylor and S. A. Westcott, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **53**, 693 (2000); S. J. Lord, N. A. Epstein, R. L. Paddock, C. M. Vogels, T. L. Hennigar, M. J. Zaworotko, N. J. Taylor, W. R. Driedzic, T. L. Broderick and S. A. Westcott, *Can. J. Chem.*, **77**, 1249 (1999); N. C. Tam, S. P. Fletcher, C. M. Vogels, S. A. Westcott and A. Decken, *Transition Metal Chem.*, **28**, 103 (2003); E. J. Brown, A. C. Whitwood, P. H. Walton and A.-K. Duhme-Klair, *Dalton Trans.*, 2458 (2004).
137. F. Avecilla, C. Galdes and M. Castro, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 3135 (2001).
138. H. Y. Luo, S. J. Rettig and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **32**, 4491 (1993).
139. C. M. Archer, J. R. Dilworth, P. Jobanputra, M. E. Harman, M. B. Hursthouse and A. Karaulov, *Polyhedron*, **10**, 1539 (1991).
140. J. D. Xu, E. Radkov, M. Ziegler and K. N. Raymond, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 4156 (2000).
141. P. Sobota, K. Przybylak, J. Utko, L. B. Jerzykiewicz, A. J. L. Pombeiro, M. da Silva and K. Szczegot, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **7**, 951 (2001).
142. K. Saatchi, K. H. Thompson, B. O. Patrick, M. Pink, V. G. Yuen, J. H. McNeill and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 2689 (2005).
143. Y. Sun, M. Melchior, D. A. Summers, R. C. Thompson, S. J. Rettig and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 3119 (1998); J. Burgess, B. DeCastro, C. Oliveira, M. Rangel and W. Schlindwein, *Polyhedron*, **16**, 789 (1997); V. G. Yuen, P. Caravan, L. Gelmini, N. Glover, J. H. McNeill, I. A. Setyawati, Y. Zhou and C. Orvig, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **68**, 109 (1997); R. Shukla, V. Barve, S. Padhye and R. Bhonde, *Bioorg. Med. Chem. Lett.*, **14**, 4961 (2004); P. Buglyo, T. Kiss, E. Kiss, D. Sanna, E. Garribba and G. Micera, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2275 (2002); M. Rangel, A. Leite, M. J. Amorim, E. Garribba, G. Micera and E. Lodyga-Chruscinska, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 8086 (2006); K. H. Thompson, B. D. Liboiron, Y. Bellman, I. A. Setyawati, B. O. Patrick, V. Karunaratne, G. Rawji, J. Wheeler, K. Sutton, S. Bhanot, C. Cassidy, J. H. McNeill, V. G. Yuen and C. Orvig, *J. Biol. Inorg. Chem.*, **8**, 66 (2003).
144. S. J. Kavitha, K. A. B. Panchanatheswaran, J. N. Low and C. Glidewell, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **62**, m116 (2006).
145. E. Malhotra, N. K. Kaushik and G. S. Sodhi, *J. Therm. Anal. Cal.*, **65**, 859 (2001).
146. D. Fregona, G. Faraglia and S. Sitran, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **30**, 221 (1993).
147. C. I. F. Denekamp, D. F. Evans, A. M. Z. Slawin, D. J. Williams, C. Y. Wong and J. D. Woolfins, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2375 (1992); D. Fregona, Z. J. Guo, G. Faraglia and S. Sitran, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **28**, 73 (1993); R. Jain and N. K. Kaushik, *J. Therm. Anal.*, **49**, 713 (1997).
148. W. Y. Hsieh and S. Liu, *Synth. React. Inorg. Met.-Org. Nano-Metal Chem.*, **35**, 61 (2005).
149. K. H. Thompson, J. Chiles, V. G. Yuen, J. Tse, J. H. McNeill and C. Orvig, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **98**, 683 (2004).
150. J. Burchfield, P. Telehowski, R. C. Rosenberg, S. S. Eaton and G. R. Eaton, *J. Magn. Reson. Ser. B*, **104**, 69 (1994); V. M. Deflon, D. M. de Oliveira, G. F. de Sousa, A. A. Batista, L. R. Dinelli and E. E. Castellano, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **628**, 1140 (2002).
151. W.-Y. Hsieh and S. Liu, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 2031 (2005).
152. J. R. Dilworth, P. Jobanputra, R. M. Thompson, D. C. Povey, C. M. Archer and J. D. Kelly, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1251 (1994).
153. J. Charalambous, A. Dodd, M. McPartlin, S. O. C. Matondo, N. D. Pathirana and H. R. Powell, *Polyhedron*, **7**, 2235 (1988).
154. W. Schlindwein, E. Waltham, J. Burgess, N. Binsted, A. Nunes, A. Leite and M. Rangel, *Dalton Trans.*, 1313 (2006); E. T. Clarke, A. E. Martell and J. Reibenspies, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **196**, 177 (1992); G. Xiao, D. van der Helm, R. C. Hider and P. S. Dobbins, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3265 (1992); T. A. Hamor and D. J. Watkin, *J. Chem. Soc. D*, 440 (1969); P. S. Dobbins, R. C. Hider, A. D. Hall, P. D. Taylor, P. Sarpong, J. B. Porter, G. Xiao and D. v. d. Helm, *J. Med. Chem.*, **36**, 2448 (1993).
155. M. Odoko, K. Yamamoto, M. Hosen and N. Okabe, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **59**, m121 (2003).

156. D. C. Kennedy, A. Wu, B. O. Patrick and B. R. James, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 6529 (2005); D. C. Kennedy, B. R. James and B. O. Patrick, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **96**, 167 (2003); D. C. Kennedy, A. Wu, B. O. Patrick and B. R. James, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **100**, 1974 (2006).
157. A. P. Abbott, G. Capper, D. L. Davies, J. Fawcett and D. R. Russell, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3709 (1995).
158. M.-L. Lehaire, R. Scopelliti, H. Piotrowski and K. Severin, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **41**, 1419 (2002).
159. M. M. Finnegan, T. G. Lutz, W. O. Nelson, A. Smith and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **26**, 2171 (1987).
160. M. M. Finnegan, S. J. Rettig and C. Orvig, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 5033 (1986).
161. J. Burgess and M. S. Patel, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **170**, 241 (1990).
162. D. Fregona, G. Faraglia, R. Graziani, U. Casellato and S. Sitran, *Gazz. Chim. Ital.*, **124**, 153 (1994); R. C. Agarwal, S. P. Gupta and D. K. Rastogi, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **36**, 208 (1974).
163. F. Ceccconi, C. A. Ghilardi, A. Ienco, P. Mariani, C. Mealli, S. Midollini, A. Orlandini and A. Vacca, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 4006 (2002).
164. M. Odoko, K. Yamamoto and N. Okabe, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **58**, m469 (2002).
165. W. Y. Hsieh, C. M. Zaleski, V. L. Pecoraro, P. E. Fanwick and S. A. Liu, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 228 (2006); O. Vajragupta, P. Boonchoong, Y. Sumanont, H. Watanabe, Y. Wongkrajang and N. Kammasud, *Bioorg. Med. Chem.*, **11**, 2329 (2003).
166. C. Gerard, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, 1451 (1979).
167. A. Wu, D. C. Kennedy, B. O. Patrick and B. R. James, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 7579 (2003); M. D. Fryzuk, M. J. Jonker and S. J. Rettig, *Chem. Commun.*, 377 (1997).
168. R. Lang, A. Schorwerth, K. Polborn, W. Ponikwar, W. Beck, T. Severin and K. Severin, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **625**, 1384 (1999).
169. M. Carland, K. J. Tan, J. M. White, J. Stephenson, V. Murray, W. A. Denny and W. D. McFadyen, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **99**, 1738 (2005).
170. M. Odoko, K. Yamamoto and N. Okabe, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **58**, m506 (2002); M. Czaun, G. Speier and L. Parkanyi, *Chem. Commun.*, 1004 (2004); A. El-Jammal, P. L. Howell, M. A. Turner, N. Li and D. M. Templeton, *J. Med. Chem.*, **37**, 461 (1994).
171. S. I. Ahmed, J. Burgess, J. Fawcett, S. A. Parsons, D. R. Russell and S. H. Laurie, *Polyhedron*, **19**, 129 (2000).
172. F. R. Abreu, D. G. Lima, E. H. Hamu, S. Einloft, J. C. Rubim and P. A. Z. Suárez, *J. Am. Oil Chem. Soc.*, **80**, 601 (2003).
173. Y. Adachi, J. Yoshida, Y. Kodera, A. Kato, Y. Yoshikawa, Y. Kojima and H. Sakurai, *J. Biol. Inorg. Chem.*, **9**, 885 (2004).
174. S. S. Marwaha, J. Kaur and G. S. Sodhi, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **54**, 67 (1994); K. K. Dahiya, M. P. Singh and N. K. Kaushik, *Synth. React. Inorg. Met.-Org. Chem.*, **20**, 65 (1990).
175. A. B. de Oliveira, I. F. Jorge, P. A. Z. Suárez, N. R. D. S. Basso and S. Einloft, *Polym. Bull.*, **45**, 341 (2000).
176. W. O. Nelson, T. B. Karpishin, S. J. Rettig and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **27**, 1045 (1988).
177. L. Carter, D. L. Davies, J. Fawcett and D. R. Russell, *Polyhedron*, **12**, 1599 (1993).
178. K. Yamada, S. Yagishita, H. Tanaka, K. Tohyama, K. Adachi, S. Kaizaki, H. Kumagai, K. Inoue, R. Kitaura, H.-C. Chang, S. Kitagawa and S. Kawata, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **10**, 2647 (2004).
179. S. Padhye, P. Garge and M. P. Gupta, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **152**, 37 (1988); P. Garge, S. Padhye and J. P. Tuchagues, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **157**, 239 (1989).
180. M.-L. Tong, X.-L. Yu and X.-M. Chen, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **3**, 694 (2000).
181. B. F. Abrahams, J. Coleiro, K. Ha, B. F. Hoskins, S. D. Orchard and R. Robson, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1586 (2002).
182. N. H. Gokhale, S. B. Padhye, S. L. Croft, H. D. Kendrick, W. Davies, C. E. Anson and A. K. Powell, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **95**, 249 (2003).
183. S. Liu and S. N. Shaikh, *Chem. Commun.*, 1017 (1988).
184. C. L. Foster, X. Liu, C. A. Kilner, M. Thornton-Pett and M. A. Halcrow, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 4563 (2000).
185. S. Salunke-Gawali, S. Y. Rane, V. G. Puranik, C. Guyard-Duhayon and F. Varret, *Polyhedron*, **23**, 2541 (2004).
186. E. H. de Oliveira, G. E. A. Medeiros, C. Peppe, M. A. Brown and D. G. Tuck, *Can. J. Chem.*, **75**, 499 (1997).

187. P. Garge, R. Chikate, S. Padhye, J.-M. Savariault, P. d. Loth and J.-P. Tuchagues, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 3315 (1990).
188. M. A. Martínez, M. C. L. De Jiménez, E. E. Castellano, O. E. Piro and P. J. Aymonino, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **56**, 803 (2003).
189. C. Robl and W. F. Kuhs, *J. Solid State Chem.*, **79**, 46 (1989).
190. S. Decurtins, H. W. Schmalle, P. Schneuwly and L.-M. Zheng, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **52**, 561 (1996).
191. S. S. Sawhney, *Thermochim. Acta*, **74**, 361 (1984).
192. H. Yuge and T. K. Miyamoto, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **55**, 1617 (1999).
193. R. West, *Oxocarbons*, Academic Press, New York, 1980; R. West and J. Niu, in *The Chemistry of the Carbonyl Group*, Vol. 2 (Ed. J. Zabicky), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, London, 1970, pp. 241–275.
194. D. Eggerding and R. West, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **98**, 3641 (1976).
195. L. Gmelin, *Ann. Phys.*, 431 (1825); L. F. C. Oliveira and P. S. Santos, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **263**, 59 (1991); R. B. Wyrwas and C. C. Jarrold, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 13688 (2006).
196. R. Nietzsche, *Ber. Dtsch. Chem. Ges.*, **20**, 1617 (1998); K. Yamada and Y. Hirata, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **31**, 55 (1958).
197. C. Brouca-Cabarrecq and J.-C. Trombe, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **191**, 227 (1992).
198. R. West and H. Y. Niu, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **85**, 2586 (1963).
199. Q. Chen, S. Liu and J. Zubieta, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **175**, 241 (1990).
200. M. D. Glick and L. F. Dahl, *Inorg. Chem.*, **5**, 289 (1966); D. Deguenon, G. Bernardinelli, J. P. Tuchagues and P. Castan, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 3031 (1990).
201. A. Cornia, A. C. Fabretti, A. Giusti, F. Ferraro and D. Gatteschi, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **212**, 87 (1993).
202. S. Curreli, P. Deplano, C. Faulmann, M. L. Mercuri, L. Pilia, A. Serpe, E. Coronado and C. J. Gómez-García, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 1177 (2006); C. J. Gómez-García, E. Coronado, S. Curreli, C. Giménez-Saiz, P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, L. Pilia, A. Serpe, C. Faulmann and E. Canadell, *Chem. Commun.*, 4931 (2006).
203. F. Dumestre, B. Soula, A. M. Galibert, P. L. Fabre, G. Bernardinelli, B. Donnadiou and P. Castan, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 4131 (1998).
204. C. C. Wang, C. H. Yang and G. H. Lee, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 1015 (2002).
205. M. L. Calatayud, J. Sletten, M. Julve and I. Castro, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **741**, 121 (2005).
206. N. Das, A. Ghosh, A. M. Arif and P. J. Stang, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 7130 (2005).
207. M. D. Glick, G. L. Downs and L. F. Dahl, *Inorg. Chem.*, **3**, 1712 (1964).
208. I. Castro, J. Sletten, J. Faus, M. Julve, Y. Journaux, F. Lloret and S. Alvarez, *Inorg. Chem.*, **31**, 1889 (1992).
209. I. Castro, J. Sletten, J. Faus and M. Julve, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2271 (1992); I. Castro, M. L. Calatayud, F. Lloret, J. Sletten and M. Julve, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2397 (2002); J. Carranza, J. Sletten, C. Brennan, F. Lloret, J. Cano and M. Julve, *Dalton Trans.*, 3997 (2004).
210. J. Carranza, C. Brennan, J. Sletten, B. Vangdal, P. Rillema, F. Lloret and M. Julve, *New J. Chem.*, **27**, 1775 (2003).
211. T. K. Maji, S. Konar, G. Mostafa, E. Zangrando, T.-H. Lu and N. R. Chaudhuri, *Dalton Trans.*, 171 (2003).
212. C. Brouca-Cabarrecq and J.-C. Trombe, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **191**, 241 (1992).
213. R. Koferstein and C. Robl, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **629**, 371 (2003).
214. C. Brouca-Cabarrecq, A. Mohanu, P. Millet and J. C. Trombe, *J. Solid State Chem.*, **177**, 2575 (2004); A. Mohanu and J.-C. Trombe, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **62**, m16 (2006); K.-J. Lin and K.-H. Lii, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **36**, 2076 (1997); A. Muller, R. Rohlfing, E. Krickemeyer and H. Bogge, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **32**, 909 (1993); M. I. Khan, Y.-D. Chang, Q. Chen, J. Salta, Y.-S. Lee, C. J. O'Connor and J. Zubieta, *Inorg. Chem.*, **33**, 6340 (1994).
215. M. Hilbers, M. Meiwald and R. Mattes, *Z. Naturforsch., Sect. B*, **51**, 57 (1996).
216. J. P. Chesick and F. Doany, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. B*, **37**, 1076 (1981); E. Bang, K. Michelsen, K. M. Nielsen and E. Pedersen, *Acta Chem. Scand.*, **43**, 748 (1989).
217. B. Modéc, J. V. Brencic, E. M. Burkholder and J. Zubieta, *Dalton Trans.*, 4618 (2003); Q. Chen, L. Ma, S. Liu and J. Zubieta, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 5944 (1989); Q. Chen, S. Liu

- and J. Zubietta, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **164**, 115 (1989); L. Lisnard, P. Mialane, A. Dolbecq, J. Marrot and F. Secheresse, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **6**, 503 (2003).
218. A. K. Ghosh, D. Ghoshal, E. Zangrando, J. Ribas and N. R. Chaudhuri, *Dalton Trans.*, 1554 (2006); D. S. Yufit, D. J. Price, J. A. K. Howard, S. O. H. Gutschke, A. K. Powell and P. T. Wood, *Chem. Commun.*, 1561 (1999); A. Weiss, E. Riegler and C. Robl, *Z. Naturforsch., Sect. B*, **41**, 1333 (1986); J. Greve and C. Nather, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **58**, m625 (2002).
219. S. Neeraj, M. L. Noy, C. N. R. Rao and A. K. Cheetham, *Solid State Sci.*, **4**, 1231 (2002).
220. A. Weiss, E. Riegler, I. Alt, H. Bohme and C. Robl, *Z. Naturforsch., Sect. B*, **41**, 18 (1986).
221. B.-P. Yang and J.-G. Mao, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 566 (2005).
222. G. M. Frankenbach, M. A. Beno, A. M. Kini, J. M. Williams, U. Welp, J. E. Thompson and M.-H. Whangbo, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **192**, 195 (1992).
223. S. Konar, M. Corbella, E. Zangrando, J. Ribas and N. R. Chaudhuri, *Chem. Commun.*, 1424 (2003); J. Sletten, H. Daraghme, F. Lloret and M. Julve, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **279**, 127 (1998); F. Lloret, M. Julve, J. Faus, X. Soláns, Y. Journaux and I. Morgenstern-Badarau, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 2232 (1990); C. Nather, J. Greve and I. Jess, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **58**, m507 (2002).
224. C.-R. Lee, C.-C. Wang and Y. Wang, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. B*, **52**, 966 (1996).
225. R. Kirchmaier, E. Altin and A. Lentz, *Z. Kristallogr.*, **219**, 29 (2004); I. Ucar and A. Bulut, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **61**, m1320 (2005); A. Ludi and P. Schindler, *Angew. Chem.*, **80**, 664 (1968); H.-A. Hosein, L. A. Hall, A. J. Lough, W. Desmarais, M. J. Vela and B. M. Foxman, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 4184 (1998).
226. B. D. Alleyne, H.-A. Hosein, H. Jaggernauth, L. A. Hall, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Inorg. Chem.*, **38**, 2416 (1999).
227. M. Dan, K. Sivashankar, A. K. Cheetham and C. N. R. Rao, *J. Solid State Chem.*, **174**, 60 (2003).
228. C.-C. Wang, C.-H. Yang, G.-H. Lee and H.-L. Tsai, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1334 (2005).
229. R. Kirchmaier, E. Altin and A. Lentz, *Z. Kristallogr.*, **218**, 541 (2003); R. Soules, F. Dahan, J.-P. Laurent and P. Castan, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 587 (1988); J. Greve and C. Nather, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **58**, m653 (2002); J. A. C. van Ooijen, J. Reedijk and A. L. Spek, *Inorg. Chem.*, **18**, 1184 (1979); R. Kirchmaier, E. Altin and A. Lentz, *Z. Kristallogr.*, **219**, 135 (2004); I. Castro, M. L. Calatayud, J. Sletten, F. Lloret and M. Julve, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 811 (1997); M. L. Calatayud, I. Castro, J. Sletten, J. Cano, F. Lloret, J. Faus, M. Julve, G. Seitz and K. Mann, *Inorg. Chem.*, **35**, 2858 (1996).
230. A. Weiss, E. Riegler and C. Robl, *Z. Naturforsch., Sect. B*, **41**, 1329 (1986).
231. A. Crispini, D. Pucci, I. Aiello and M. Ghedini, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **304**, 219 (2000).
232. S. Grabner, B. Modec, M. Cemazar and N. Bukovec, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **99**, 1465 (2005); G. Bernardinelli, P. Castan and R. Soules, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **120**, 205 (1986).
233. I. Ucar, A. Bulut and O. Buyukgunor, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **61**, m218 (2005); J. Sletten and O. Bjorsvik, *Acta Chem. Scand.*, **52**, 770 (1998); I. Castro, M. L. Calatayud, J. Sletten, F. Lloret and M. Julve, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **287**, 173 (1999); X. Soláns, M. Aguiló, A. Gleizes, J. Faus, M. Julve and M. Verdager, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 775 (1990); I. Castro, J. Faus, Y. Journaux and J. Sletten, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2533 (1991); E. Krupicka and A. Lentz, *Z. Kristallogr.*, **216**, 287 (2001); E. Krupicka and A. Lentz, *Z. Kristallogr.*, **216**, 289 (2001); A. Bulut, I. Ucar, O. Z. Yesilel, H. Icbudak, H. Olmez and O. Buyukgunor, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **60**, m526 (2004); H. Grove, J. Sletten, M. Julve, F. Lloret, L. Lezama, J. Carranza, S. Parsons and P. Rillema, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **606**, 253 (2002); C. E. Xanthopoulos, M. P. Sigalas, G. A. Katsoulos, C. A. Tsipis and A. Terzis, *Polyhedron*, **11**, 2819 (1992); I. Castro, J. Sletten, M. L. Calatayud, M. Julve, J. Cano, F. Lloret and A. Caneschi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **34**, 4903 (1995).
234. R. Kirchmaier, E. Altin and A. Lentz, *Z. Kristallogr.*, **219**, 31 (2004); C. Robl and W. F. Kuhs, *J. Solid State Chem.*, **75**, 15 (1988).
235. O. M. Yaghi, G. Li and T. L. Groy, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 727 (1995).
236. C.-C. Wang, C.-H. Yang, S.-M. Tseng, G.-H. Lee, H.-S. Sheu and K. Phyu, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 3759 (2004); T. K. Maji, G. Mostafa, S. Sain, J. S. Prasad and N. R. Chaudhuri, *CrysrEngComm*, **3**, 155 (2001).
237. W. Uhl, L. Cuyppers, M. Prott and K. Harms, *Polyhedron*, **21**, 511 (2002).
238. Q. Chen, S. Liu and J. Zubietta, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **175**, 269 (1990).
239. I. Ucar, A. Bulut and C. Kazak, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **61**, m428 (2005).

240. N. Mahe and T. Bataille, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 8379 (2004).
241. P. M. T. Piggott, L. A. Hall, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 8344 (2003).
242. A. Dolbecq, P. Mialane, L. Lisnard, J. Marrot and F. Secheresse, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **9**, 2914 (2003); U. Heintl, P. Hinse and R. Mattes, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **627**, 2173 (2001).
243. J.-F. Petit, A. Gleizes and J.-C. Trombe, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **167**, 51 (1990).
244. E. Huskowska, T. Glowiak, J. Legendziewicz and G. Oremek, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **179**, 13 (1992).
245. B. D. Alleyne, L. A. Hall, I. A. Kahwa, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Inorg. Chem.*, **38**, 6278 (1999).
246. A. S. Wilson, *Cryst. Struct. Commun.*, **11**, 809 (1982).
247. A. Bouayad, J.-C. Trombe and A. Gleizes, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **230**, 1(1995).
248. S. W. Ng, S.-Z. Hu, I. A. Razak and H.-K. Fun, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **57**, m28 (2001).
249. J.-F. Petit, J.-C. Trombe, A. Gleizes and J. Galy, *C. R. Seances Acad. Sci., Ser. II*, **304**, 1117 (1987).
250. A. Bouayad, C. Brouca-Cabarrecq, J.-C. Trombe and A. Gleizes, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **195**, 193 (1992).
251. D. Braga, C. Bazzi, L. Maini and F. Grepioni, *CrystEngComm*, **1**, 15 (1999).
252. Q. Chen, S. Liu and J. Zubieta, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **29**, 70 (1990).
253. B. D. Alleyne, A. R. Williams, L. A. Hall, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 1045 (2001).
254. A. Williams, B. D. Alleyne, H.-A. Hosein, H. Jaggernauth, L. A. Hall, B. M. Foxman, L. K. Thompson and C. Agosta, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **313**, 56 (2001).
255. A. R. Williams, L. A. Hall, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **314**, 117 (2001).
256. P. M. T. Piggot, L. A. Hall, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 207 (2004).
257. L. A. Hall, D. J. Williams, S. Menzer and A. J. P. White, *Inorg. Chem.*, **36**, 3096 (1997).
258. P. M. T. Piggot, L. A. Hall, A. J. P. White, D. J. Williams and L. K. Thompson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 1167 (2004).
259. B. D. Alleyne, L. S. Bernard, H. Jaggernauth, L. A. Hall, I. Baxter, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Inorg. Chem.*, **38**, 3774 (1999).
260. A. R. Williams, B. D. Alleyne, L. A. Hall, A. J. P. White, D. J. Williams and L. K. Thompson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 5265 (2000).
261. P. C. M. Chan, R. J. Roon, J. F. Koerner, N. J. Taylor and J. F. Honek, *J. Med. Chem.*, **38**, 4433 (1995).
262. H.-A. Hosein, H. Jaggernauth, B. D. Alleyne, L. A. Hall, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Inorg. Chem.*, **38**, 3716 (1999).
263. M. Plitzner, U. Heintl, R. Mattes and R. Frohlich, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **627**, 1426 (2001).
264. J. Rong, Y. Peng, H. W. Roesky, J. Li, D. Vidovic and J. Magull, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 3110 (2003).
265. O. T. Summerscales, F. G. N. Cloke, P. B. Hitchcock, J. C. Green and N. Hazari, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 9602 (2006).
266. D. Braga, G. Cojazzi, L. Maini and F. Grepioni, *New J. Chem.*, **25**, 1221 (2001).
267. C.-C. Wang, C.-T. Kuo, P.-T. Chou and G.-H. Lee, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 4507 (2004).
268. B. Zümreoglu-Karan, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **250**, 2295 (2006).
269. H. Yuge and T. K. Miyamoto, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **329**, 66 (2002); L. S. Hollis, E. W. Stern, A. R. Amundsen, A. V. Miller and S. L. Doran, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 3596 (1987); H. Yuge and T. K. Miyamoto, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **52**, 3002 (1996); H. Yuge and T. K. Miyamoto, *Chem. Lett.*, 375 (1996).
270. J. A. Daldy, J. Fawcett, W. Henderson, R. D. W. Kemmitt and D. R. Russell, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3383 (1994).
271. W. Henderson, J. Fawcett, R. D. W. Kemmitt and D. R. Russell, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3007 (1995).
272. A. G. Davies and J. A. A. Hawari, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 875 (1983).
273. S. Sakai, M. Murata, N. Wada and T. Fujinami, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **56**, 1873 (1983).
274. W. P. Neumann and A. Schwarz, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **14**, 812 (1975); I. Wakeshima and I. Kijima, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **54**, 2345 (1981).

275. T. Tekeste and H. Vahrenkamp, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 5158 (2006).
276. K. C. Joshi and V. N. Pathak, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **22**, 37 (1977).
277. C. Pettinari, F. Marchetti and A. Drozdov, 'B-Diketones and Related Ligands', in *Comprehensive Coordination Chemistry II*, Vol. 1 (Eds J. McCleverty and T. Meyer), 2nd edn, Elsevier, Amsterdam, 2003, pp. 97–115.
278. A. R. Siedle, 'Diketones and Related Ligands', in *Comprehensive Coordination Chemistry*, Vol. 2 (Eds G. Wilkinson, R. D. Gillard and J. A. McCleverty), Pergamon, Oxford, 1987, pp. 365–412.
279. G. T. Morgan, *J. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 189 (1914); D. Gibson, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **4**, 225 (1969); J. P. Collman, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **4**, 132 (1965); D. P. Graddon, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **4**, 1 (1969); J. Selbin, *Chem. Rev.*, **65**, 153 (1965); R. C. Mehrotra, R. Bohra, D. P. Gaur, *Metal-Diketonates and Allied Derivatives*, Academic Press, London, 1978.
280. J. P. Fackler, Jr., *Prog. Inorg. Chem.*, **7**, 361 (1966).
281. R. M. Pike, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **2**, 163 (1967).
282. D. J. Otway and W. S. Rees, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **210**, 279 (2000).
283. W. C. Fernelius and B. E. Bryant, *Inorg. Synth.*, **5**, 105 (1957).
284. R. C. Mehrotra, *Pure Appl. Chem.*, **60**, 1349 (1988).
285. R. Ragni, E. A. Plummer, K. Brunner, J. W. Hofstraat, F. Babudri, G. M. Farinola, F. Naso and L. De Cola, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **16**, 1161 (2006).
286. W. Rigby, H. B. Lee, P. M. Bailey, J. A. McCleverty and P. M. Maitlis, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 387 (1979).
287. L. G. Mackay, H. L. Anderson and J. K. M. Sanders, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 2269 (1995).
288. R. G. Charles and M. A. Pawlikowski, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **62**, 440 (1958).
289. C. L. Perrin and Y.-J. Kim, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 3902 (2000).
290. G. S. Hammond, D. C. Nonhebel and C.-H. S. Wu, *Inorg. Chem.*, **2**, 73 (1963).
291. R. Ueeda, Y. Kawasaki, T. Tanaka and R. Okawara, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **5**, 194 (1966).
292. A. H. Alberts and D. J. Cram, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **101**, 3545 (1979).
293. J. Vicente and M. Chicote, *Inorg. Synth.*, **32**, 172 (1998).
294. C. Pettinari, F. Marchetti, R. Pettinari, V. Vertlib, A. Drozdov, I. Timokhin, S. Troyanov, Y.-S. Min and D. Kim, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **355**, 157 (2003).
295. Q. Y. Zhu, G. Q. Bian, Y. Zhang, J. Dai, D. Q. Zhang and W. Lu, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 2303 (2006).
296. G. Aromi, C. Boldron, P. Gamez, O. Roubeau, H. Kooijman, A. L. Spek, H. Stoeckli-Evans, J. Ribas and J. Reedijk, *Dalton Trans.*, 3586 (2004).
297. G. Malandrino, A. M. Borzi, F. Castelli, I. L. Fragala, W. Dastur, R. Gobetto, P. Rossi and P. Dapporto, *Dalton Trans.*, 369 (2003).
298. T. N. Srivastava and K. L. Saxena, *Indian J. Chem.*, **9**, 601 (1971).
299. R. C. Mehrotra and V. D. Gupta, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **4**, 237 (1965); V. M. DePalma and E. M. Arnett, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **100**, 3514 (1978).
300. H. Brombacher and H. Vahrenkamp, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 6054 (2004).
301. W. J. Evans, D. G. Giarikos, M. A. Johnston, M. A. Greci and J. W. Ziller, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 520 (2002).
302. R. Fernández, M. Melchart, A. Habtemariam, S. Parsons and P. L. Sadler, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **10**, 5173 (2004).
303. O. T. B. Junior, J. R. Gardinier and M. R. Churchill, *Organometallics*, **22**, 1145 (2003).
304. B. Weberndorfer, G. Henig, D. C. R. Hockless, M. A. Bennett and H. Werner, *Organometallics*, **22**, 744 (2003).
305. N. Serpone and K. A. Hersh, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **84**, 177 (1975); W. H. Nelson and D. F. Martin, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **27**, 89 (1965).
306. V. G. Kessler, S. Gohil and S. Parola, *Dalton Trans.*, 544 (2003).
307. E. Suslova, G. A. Seisenbaeva and V. G. Kessler, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **5**, 946 (2002).
308. G. H. Cartledge, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **73**, 4416 (1951); G. Aromi, M. J. Knapp, J.-P. Claude, J. C. Hoffman, D. N. Hendrickson and G. Christou, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 5489 (1999).
309. G. Aromi, S. Bhaduri, P. Artus, K. Folting and G. Christou, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 805 (2002).
310. F.-J. Lee, Y. Chi, C.-S. Liu, P.-F. Hsu, T.-Y. Chou, S.-M. Peng and G.-H. Lee, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **7**, 99 (2001).
311. H.-L. Yu, Y. Chi, C.-S. Liu, S.-M. Peng and G.-H. Lee, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **7**, 245 (2001).

312. M.-D. Su, H.-Y. Liao, S.-Y. Chu, Y. Chi, C.-S. Liu, F.-J. Lee, S.-M. Peng and G.-H. Lee, *Organometallics*, **19**, 5400 (2000).
313. S. S. Amin, K. Cryer, B. Y. Zhang, S. K. Dutta, S. S. Eaton, O. P. Anderson, S. M. Miller, B. A. Reul, S. M. Brichard and D. C. Crans, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 406 (2000).
314. F. Gornshtein, M. Kapon, M. Botoshansky and M. S. Eisen, *Organometallics*, **26**, 497 (2007).
315. C. T. Vogelson, C. L. Edwards, A. N. Kobylivker, S. B. Chacko, C. E. Moran, K. Dalton, S. M. Stewart, B. C. Werner, S. G. Bott and A. R. Barron, *J. Chem. Crystallogr.*, **28**, 815 (1998).
316. V. A. Mode and G. S. Smith, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **31**, 1857 (1969).
317. M. G. Murray and D. C. Nonhebel, *J. Chem. Soc. C*, 1172 (1970).
318. D. V. Soldatov, A. T. Henegouwen, G. D. Enright, C. I. Ratcliffe and J. A. Ripmeester, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 1626 (2001).
319. O. E. Woisetschlager, A. Geisbauer, K. Polborn and W. Beck, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **626**, 766 (2000).
320. K. H. Thompson, K. Bohmerle, E. Polishchuk, C. Martins, P. Toleikis, J. Tse, V. Yuen, J. H. McNeill and C. Orvig, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **98**, 2063 (2004); K. Mohammadi, K. H. Thompson, B. O. Patrick, T. Storr, C. Martins, E. Polishchuk, V. G. Yuen, J. H. McNeill and C. Orvig, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, 2217 (2005).
321. V. D. John and K. Krishnankutty, *Appl. Organomet. Chem.*, **20**, 477 (2006); A. Barik, B. Mishra, L. Shen, H. Mohan, R. M. Kadam, S. Dutta, H.-Y. Zhang and K. I. Priyadarsini, *Free Radic. Biol. Med.*, **39**, 811 (2005).
322. J. B. Majithiya, R. Balaraman, R. Giridhar and M. R. Yadav, *J. Trace Elem. Med. Biol.*, **18**, 211 (2005).
323. O. Vajragupta, P. Boonchoong, H. Watanabe, M. Tohda, N. Kummasud and Y. Sumanont, *Free Radic. Biol. Med.*, **35**, 1632 (2003).
324. S. F. Mason, R. D. Peacock and T. Prosperi, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 702 (1977); R. Kuroda and S. F. Mason, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 273 (1979).
325. R. C. Fay, A. Y. Girgis and U. Klabunde, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **92**, 7056 (1970).
326. A. J. Carty, D. G. Tuck and E. Bullock, *Can. J. Chem.*, **43**, 2559 (1965).
327. R. West and R. Riley, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **5**, 295 (1958).
328. R. West, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **80**, 3246 (1958).
329. F. Guibe, P. Sarthou and G. Bram, *Tetrahedron*, **30**, 3139 (1974).
330. C. Riche, C. Pascardbilly, C. Cambillau and G. Bram, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 183 (1977); C. Cambillau, G. Bram, J. Corset, C. Riche and C. Pascard-Billy, *Tetrahedron*, **34**, 2675 (1978).
331. C. R. Bhattacharjee, M. Bhattacharjee, M. K. Chaudhuri and H. Sangchungnunga, *J. Chem. Res.-S*, 250 (1991).
332. R. E. Sievers, S. B. Turnipseed, L. Huang and A. F. Lagalante, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **128**, 285 (1993).
333. A. P. Purdy, A. D. Berry, R. T. Holm, M. Fatemi and D. K. Gaskill, *Inorg. Chem.*, **28**, 2799 (1989).
334. W. S. Rees Jr., M. W. Carris and W. Hesse, *Inorg. Chem.*, **30**, 4479 (1991).
335. V. D. Vreshch, A. B. Lysenko, A. N. Chernega, J. Sieler and K. V. surDomasevitch, *Polyhedron*, **24**, 917 (2005); V. D. Vreshch, A. N. Chernega, J. A. K. Howard, J. A. Sieler and K. V. Domasevitch, *Dalton Trans.*, 1707 (2003); I. Boldog, E. B. Rusanov, A. N. Chernega, J. Sieler and K. V. Domasevitch, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **40**, 3435 (2001).
336. L. Wang, Y. Yang, J. Ni, C. L. Stern and T. J. Marks, *Chem. Mater.*, **17**, 5697 (2005); H. O. Davies, A. C. Jones, T. J. Leedham, M. J. Crosbie, P. J. Wright, N. M. Boag and J.R. Thompson, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **6**, 71 (2000).
337. M. Westerhausen, S. Schneiderbauer, A. N. Kneifel, Y. Soltl, P. Mayer, H. Noth, Z. Zhong, P. J. Dijkstra and J. Feijen, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 3432 (2003).
338. H. O. Davies, J. J. Brooks, A. C. Jones, T. J. Leedham, J. F. Bickley, A. Steiner, P. O'Brien, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Polyhedron*, **20**, 2397 (2001).
339. P. W. Roesky, G. Canseco-Melchor and A. Zulys, *Chem. Commun.*, 738 (2004); G. Malandrino, R. L. Nigro, I. L. Fragala and C. Benelli, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 500 (2004); F. A. Cotton and P. Legzdins, *Inorg. Chem.*, **7**, 1777 (1968); A. Gleizes, S. Sans-Lenain, D. Medus, N. Hovnanian, P. Miele and J.-D. Foulon, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **209**, 47 (1993); H. A. Luten,

- W. S. R. Junior and V. L. Goedken, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **2**, 149 (1996); M. J. Bennett, F. A. Cotton, P. Legzdins and S. J. Lippard, *Inorg. Chem.*, **7**, 1770 (1968).
340. Y. Fukuda, A. Nakao and K. Hayashi, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 527 (2002).
341. D. R. van Staveren, G. A. van Albada, J. G. Haasnoot, H. Kooijman, A. M. M. Lanfredi, P. J. Nieuwenhuizen, A. L. Spek, F. Ugozzoli, T. Weyhermuller and J. Reedijk, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **315**, 163 (2001).
342. S. Bruck, M. Hilder, P. C. Junk and U. H. Kynast, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **3**, 666 (2000); T. Phillips, D. E. Sands and W. F. Wagner, *Inorg. Chem.*, **7**, 2295 (1968); M. D. Danford, J. H. Burns, C. E. Higgins, J. R. S. Junior and W. H. Baldwin, *Inorg. Chem.*, **9**, 1953 (1970).
343. S. Suh, J. Guan, L. A. Miinea, J.-S. M. Lehn and D. M. Hoffman, *Chem. Mater.*, **16**, 1667 (2004); D. L. Kepert, J. M. Patrick and A. H. White, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 567 (1983); I. Baxter, J. A. Darr, M. B. Hursthouse, K. M. A. Malik, J. McAleese and D. M. P. Mingos, *Polyhedron*, **17**, 1329 (1998); T. Behrsing, A. M. Bond, G. B. Deacon, C. M. Forsyth, M. Forsyth, K. J. Kamble, B. W. Skelton and A. H. White, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **352**, 229 (2003); M. Becht, K.-H. Dahmen, V. Gramlich and A. Marteletti, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **248**, 27 (1996).
344. W. C. Andersen, B. C. Noll, S. P. Sellers, L. L. Whildin and R. E. Sievers, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **336**, 105 (2002).
345. V. Baskar and P. W. Roesky, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **631**, 2782 (2005).
346. A. Lennartson, M. Vestergren and M. Hakansson, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **11**, 1757 (2005).
347. S. G. Davies, J. Dupont, R. J. C. Easton, O. Ichihara, J. M. McKenna, A. D. Smith and J. A. A. de Sousa, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **689**, 4184 (2004).
348. L.-N. Sun, H.-J. Zhang, Q.-G. Meng, F.-Y. Liu, L.-S. Fu, C.-Y. Peng, J.-B. Yu, G.-L. Zheng and S.-B. Wang, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **109**, 6174 (2005).
349. G. M. Davies, R. J. Aarons, G. R. Motson, J. C. Jeffery, H. Adams, S. Faulkner and M. D. Ward, *Dalton Trans.*, 1136 (2004).
350. A. F. Kirby and R. A. Palmer, *Inorg. Chem.*, **20**, 1030 (1981); O. Poncelet and L. G. Hubertpalfzgraf, *Polyhedron*, **8**, 2183 (1989).
351. A. Volpe, G. Bombieri and N. Marchini, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **408**, 1046 (2006).
352. G. Xu, Z.-M. Wang, Z. He, Z. Lu, C.-S. Liao and C.-H. Yan, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 6802 (2002).
353. M. Volpe, G. Bombieri and N. Marchini, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **408**, 1046 (2006).
354. V. A. Petrov, W. J. Marshall and V. V. Grushin, *Chem. Commun.*, **520** (2002).
355. R.-G. Xiong and X.-Z. You, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **5**, 677 (2002); X.-R. Zeng, R.-G. Xiong, X.-Z. You and K.-K. Cheung, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **3**, 341 (2000); A. L. Rheingold and W. King, *Inorg. Chem.*, **28**, 1715 (1989); L. M. Sweeting and A. L. Rheingold, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 2652 (1987); T. Moriguchi, K. Uchiyama, M. Yasutake, T. Shinmyozu, K. Sakata and A. Tsuge, *Polyhedron*, **19**, 785 (2000); J. P. Leonard, C. M. G. dos Santos, S. E. Plush, T. McCabe and T. Gunnlaugsson, *Chem. Commun.*, 129 (2007).
356. J. H. Burns and M. D. Danford, *Inorg. Chem.*, **8**, 1780 (1969).
357. J. Kido and Y. Okamoto, *Chem. Rev.*, **102**, 2357 (2002).
358. I. Baxter, S. R. Drake, M. B. Hursthouse, K. M. A. Malik, J. McAleese, D. J. Otway and J. C. Plakatouras, *Inorg. Chem.*, **34**, 1384 (1995).
359. A. Zalkin, D. H. Templeton and D. G. Karraker, *Inorg. Chem.*, **8**, 2680 (1969).
360. V. Baskar and P. W. Roesky, *Dalton Trans.*, 676 (2006).
361. J. A. Cunningham, D. E. Sands, W. F. Wagner and M. F. Richardson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **8**, 22 (1969); L. Shi, H. Ma, Y. Yu and Z. Ye, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **339**, 277 (1988); Z. Ye, Y. Yu, S. Wang and X. Jin, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **448**, 91 (1993).
362. S. J. S. Wasson, D. E. Sands and W. F. Wagner, *Inorg. Chem.*, **12**, 187 (1973).
363. R. C. Young and J. Kovitz, *Inorg. Synth.*, **36**, 123 (1946); P. J. Reeves and A. J. Smith, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **139**, 51 (1987).
364. D. Brown, B. Whittaker and J. Tacon, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 34 (1975).
365. A. E. Comyns, B. M. Gatehouse and E. Wait, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 4655 (1958); J. C. Taylor, A. Ekstrom and C. H. Randall, *Inorg. Chem.*, **17**, 3285 (1978); S. Kannan, M. R. A. Pillai, V. Venugopal, P. A. Droegge and C. L. Barnes, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **254**, 113 (1997).
366. B. Allard, *Acta Chem. Scand.*, **26**, 3492 (1972); A. Nakamura, M. Nakada, T. Nakamoto, T. Kitazawa and M. Takeda, *J. Magn. Magn. Mater.*, **310**, 1447 (2007).
367. S. N. Brown, E. T. Chu, M. W. Hull and B. C. Noll, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 16010 (2005); E. Dubler, R. Buschmann and H. W. Schmalle, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **95**, 97 (2003); H. M.

- Lindemann, M. Schneider, B. Neumann, H.-G. Stammer, A. Stammer and P. Jutz, *Organometallics*, **21**, 3009 (2002); S.-S. Yun, I.-H. Suh, E. H. Kim, B.-J. Choi and S. Lee, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **631**, 16 (2001).
368. F. Calderazzo, U. Englert, G. Pampaloni and M. Volpe, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 3321 (2005).
369. R. C. Young and A. Arch, *Inorg. Synth.*, **35**, 121 (1946); G. I. Spijksma, H. J. M. Bouwmeester, D. H. A. Blank and V. G. Kessler, *Chem. Commun.*, 1874 (2004); B. Moraru, G. Kickelbick, M. Battistella and U. Schubert, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **636**, 172 (2001); J. V. Silverton and J. L. Hoard, *Inorg. Chem.*, **2**, 235 (1963); M. Elder, *Inorg. Chem.*, **8**, 2103 (1969); R. B. Von Dreele, J. J. Stezowski and R. C. Fay, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 2887 (1971); B. Allard, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **38**, 2109 (1976); J. J. Stezowski and H. A. Eick, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **91**, 2890 (1969).
370. L. G. Hubert-Pfalzgraf, N. Touati, S. V. Pasko, J. Vaissermann and A. Abrutis, *Polyhedron*, **24**, 3066 (2005); S. V. Pasko, L. G. Hubert-Pfalzgraf, A. Abrutis, P. Richard, A. Bartaszyte and V. Kazlauskienė, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **14**, 1245 (2004).
371. S. J. Kavitha, K. Panchanatheswaran, M. R. J. Elsegood and S. H. Dale, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 1314 (2006); R. A. Rowe and M. M. Jones, *Inorg. Synth.*, **5**, 113 (1957); K. S. Dichmann, G. Hamer, S. C. Nyburg and W. F. Reynolds, *J. Chem. Soc. D*, 1295 (1970); M. M. Musiani, F. Milani, R. Graziani, M. Vidali, U. Casellato and P. A. Vigato, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **61**, 115 (1982); F. L. Jiang, O. P. Anderson, S. M. Miller, J. Chen, M. Mahroof-Tahir and D. C. Crans, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 5439 (1998); S. Lee, K. Nakanishi, M. Y. Chiang, R. B. Frankel and K. Spartalian, *Chem. Commun.*, 785 (1988); T. W. Hambley, C. J. Hawkins and T. A. Kabanos, *Inorg. Chem.*, **26**, 3740 (1987); J. G. Reynolds, E. L. Jones, J. C. Huffman and G. Christou, *Polyhedron*, **12**, 407 (1993).
372. P. A. Williams, A. C. Jones, P. J. Wright, M. J. Crosbie, J. F. Bickley, A. Steiner, H. O. Davies and T. J. Leedham, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **8**, 110 (2002).
373. H. O. Davies, T. J. Leedham, A. C. Jones, P. O'Brien, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Polyhedron*, **18**, 3165 (1999).
374. L. R. Ocone and B. P. Block, *Inorg. Synth.*, **8**, 125 (1966); F. A. Cotton, C. E. Rice and G. W. Rice, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **24**, 231 (1977); W. C. Ferneliuss and J. E. Blanch, *Inorg. Synth.*, **5**, 130 (1957); T. Birk and J. Bendix, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 7608 (2003); M. Nakahanada, T. Fujihara, A. Fuyuhiro and S. Kaizaki, *Inorg. Chem.*, **31**, 1315 (1992); P. G. Jessop, M. M. Olmstead, C. D. Ablan, M. Grabenauer, D. Sheppard, C. A. Eckert and C. L. Liotta, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 3463 (2002); O. Heinemann, P. W. Jolly, C. Kruger and G. P. J. Verhovnik, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **553**, 477 (1998); H. R. Fischer, D. J. Hodgson and E. Pedersen, *Inorg. Chem.*, **23**, 4755 (1984).
375. P. Werndrup, G. A. Seisenbaeva, G. Westin, I. Persson and V. G. Kessler, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1413 (2006); T. Shima, J. Ito and H. Suzuki, *Organometallics*, **20**, 10 (2001); R. D. Rogers, E. Carmona, A. Galindo, J. L. Atwood and L. G. Canada, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **277**, 403 (1984); M. H. Chisholm, K. Folting, J. C. Huffman and A. L. Ratermann, *Inorg. Chem.*, **23**, 613 (1984); M. H. Chisholm, J. F. Corning, K. Folting, J. C. Huffman, A. L. Ratermann, I. P. Rothwell and W. E. Streib, *Inorg. Chem.*, **23**, 1037 (1984).
376. R. Hernández-Molina, M. Sokolov, W. Clegg, P. Esparza and A. Mederos, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **331**, 52 (2002).
377. M. G. B. Drew, G. W. A. Fowles, D. A. Rice and K. J. Shanton, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 614 (1974).
378. R. van Gorkum, F. Buda, H. Kooijman, A. L. Spek, E. Bouwman and J. Reedijk, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 2255 (2005); S. Geremia and N. Demitri, *J. Chem. Educ.*, **82**, 460 (2005); R. G. Charles, *Inorg. Synth.*, **6**, 164 (1960); G. L. Abbati, A. Cornia, A. C. Fabretti, A. Caneschi and D. Gatteschi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 1430 (1998); G. L. Abbati, A. Cornia, A. C. Fabretti, A. Caneschi and D. Gatteschi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 3759 (1998); G. L. Abbati, A. Caneschi, A. Cornia, A. C. Fabretti and D. Gatteschi, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **297**, 291 (2000); G. Aromi, P. Gamez, O. Roubeau, P. C. Berzal, H. Kooijman, A. L. Spek, W. L. Driessen and J. Reedijk, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 3673 (2002); J. R. Bryant, J. E. Taves and J. M. Mayer, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 2769 (2002); S. Shibata, S. Onuma and H. Inoue, *Inorg. Chem.*, **24**, 1723 (1985); S. Koda, S. Ooi, H. Kuroya, Y. Nishikawa, Y. Nakamura and S. Kawaguchi, *Inorg. Nucl. Chem. Lett.*, **8**, 89 (1972); H. Adams, N. A. Bailey, D. E. Fenton and R. A. Khalil, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **209**, 55 (1993); E. Bouwman, K. G. Caulton, G. Christou, K. Folting, C. Gasser,

- D. N. Hendrickson, J. C. Huffman, E. B. Lobkovsky, J. D. Martin, P. Michel, H.-L. Tsai and Z. Xue, *Inorg. Chem.*, **32**, 3463 (1993); G. Aromi, M. W. Wemple, S. J. Aubin, K. Foltling, D. N. Hendrickson and G. Christou, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **120**, 5850 (1998); A.-L. Barra, D. Gatteschi, R. Sessoli, G. L. Abbati, A. Cornia, A. C. Fabretti and M. G. Uytterhoeven, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **36**, 2329 (1997).
379. D. S. Brown, J. L. Newman, J. R. Thornback, R. M. Pearlstein, A. Davison and A. Lawson, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **150**, 193 (1988).
380. M. Ganesan, P. N. Kapoor, P. E. Fanwick and R. A. Walton, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **5**, 1073 (2002); M. Leeaphon, P. E. Fanwick and R. A. Walton, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 4348 (1990); P. E. Fanwick, M. Leeaphon and R. A. Walton, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 676 (1990).
381. E. V. Dikarev, H. Zhang and B. Li, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 6156 (2005).
382. J. K. Clegg, L. F. Lindoy, J. C. McMurtrie and D. Schilter, *Dalton Trans.*, **857** (2005).
383. V. D. Vreshch, A. B. Lysenko, A. N. Chernega, J. A. K. Howard, H. Krautscheid, J. Sieler and K. V. Domasevitch, *Dalton Trans.*, 2899 (2004).
384. J. K. Clegg, L. F. Lindoy, B. Moubaraki, K. S. Murray and J. C. McMurtrie, *Dalton Trans.*, 2417 (2004).
385. J. M. Manríquez, E. E. Bunel, B. Oelckers and E. Roman, *Inorg. Synth.*, **31**, 267 (1997); A. Cornia, A. C. Fabretti, P. Garrisi, C. Mortalo, D. Bonacchi, D. Gatteschi, R. Sessoli, L. Sorace, W. Wernsdorfer and A.-L. Barra, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 1136 (2004); C. E. Pfluger and P. S. Haradem, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **69**, 141 (1983); P. F. Lindley and A. W. Smith, *J. Chem. Soc. D*, 1355 (1970); A. L. Barra, A. Caneschi, A. Cornia, F. Fabrizi de Biani, D. Gatteschi, C. Sangregorio, R. Sessoli and L. Sorace, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 5302 (1999); H. Müller, W. Seidel and H. Görls, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **623**, 155 (1997); H. Müller, W. Seidel and H. Görls, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **622**, 1968 (1996).
386. A. A. Rachford, J. L. Petersen and J. J. Rack, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 8065 (2005); S. Kar, B. Sarkar, S. Ghuman, D. Janardanan, J. van Slageren, J. Fiedler, V. G. Puranik, R. B. Sunoj, W. Kaim and G. K. Lahiri, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **11**, 4901 (2005); P. Govindaswamy, S. M. Mobin, C. Thöne and M. R. Kollipara, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 1218 (2005); J. Shono, Y. Nimura, T. Hashimoto and K. Shimizu, *Chem. Lett.*, **33**, 1422 (2004); H. Matsuzawa, Y. Ohashi, Y. Kaizu and H. Kobayashi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **27**, 2981 (1988); E. Meléndez, R. Ilaraza, G. P. A. Yap and A. L. Rheingold, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **522**, 1(1996).
387. A. F. A. Peacock, A. Habtemariam, R. Fernández, V. Walland, F. P. A. Fabbiani, S. Parsons, R. E. Aird, D. I. Jodrell and P. J. Sadler, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 1739 (2006); Y.-L. Chen, C. Sinha, I.-C. Chen, K.-L. Liu, Y. Chi, J.-K. Yu, P.-T. Chou and T.-H. Lu, *Chem. Commun.*, 3046 (2003); Y. Chi, J.-W. Lan, S.-M. Peng and G.-H. Lee, *J. Cluster Sci.*, **12**, 421 (2001); K. Dallmann and W. Preetz, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **623**, 1991 (1997).
388. J. F. Berry, F. A. Cotton, C. Y. Liu, T. Lu, C. A. Murillo, B. S. Tsukerblat, D. Villagran and X. Wang, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 4895 (2005); F. A. Cotton and R. C. Elder, *Inorg. Chem.*, **5**, 423 (1966); F. A. Cotton and R. C. Elder, *Inorg. Chem.*, **4**, 1145 (1965); F. A. Cotton, C. Y. Liu, C. A. Murillo and X. Wang, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 4619 (2003); L. C. Wang, H. Y. Jang, Y. Roh, V. Lynch, A. J. Schultz, X. P. Wang and M. J. Krische, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 9448 (2002); F. A. Cotton and R. Eiss, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **90**, 38 (1968); J. A. Bertrand and A. R. Kalyanaraman, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **5**, 167 (1971); R. B. V. Dreele and R. C. Fay, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 4936 (1971); P. Comba, H. Jakob, B. Nuber and B. K. Keppler, *Inorg. Chem.*, **33**, 3396 (1994); O. Angelova, J. Macicek, M. Atanasov and G. Petrov, *Inorg. Chem.*, **30**, 1943 (1991).
389. T. Shiga, T. Nakanishi, M. Ohba and H. Okawa, *Polyhedron*, **24**, 2732 (2005).
390. M. Hassanein and I. F. Hewaidy, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **373**, 81 (1970).
391. D. V. Soldatov and J. A. Ripmeester, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **7**, 2979 (2001).
392. X. Y. Liu, W. J. Tenn, G. Bhalla and R. A. Periana, *Organometallics*, **23**, 3584 (2004); U. Herber, T. Pechmann, B. Weberndorfer, K. Ilg and H. Werner, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **8**, 309 (2002); J. M. Burke, R. B. Coapes, A. E. Goeta, J. A. K. Howard, T. B. Marder, E. G. Robins and S. A. Westcott, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **649**, 199 (2002); J. G. Leipoldt, S. S. Basson and J. H. Potgieter, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **117**, L3 (1986); H. J. McCarthy and D. A. Tocher, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **145**, 171 (1988); Z. Duan, M. J. Hampden-Smith, E. N. Duesler and A. L. Rheingold, *Polyhedron*, **13**, 609 (1994).
393. W. J. Tenn III, K. J. H. Young, G. Bhalla, G. Bhalla, J. Oxgaard, W. A. Goddard III and R. A. Periana, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 14172 (2005); G. Bhalla, X. Y. Liu, J. Oxgaard, W. A. Goddard and

- R. A. Periana, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 11372 (2005); G. Bhalla, J. Oxgaard, W. A. Goddard III and R. A. Periana, *Organometallics*, **24**, 5499 (2005); V. A. Bhirud, A. Uzun, P. W. Kletnieks, R. Craciun, J. F. Haw, D. A. Dixon, M. M. Olmstead and B. C. Gates, *Organomet. Chem.*, **692**, 2107 (2007); M. A. Bennett and T. R. B. Mitchell, *Inorg. Chem.*, **15**, 2936 (1976); T. Matsumoto, D. J. Taube, R. A. Periana, H. Taube and H. Yoshida, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 7414 (2000).
394. X. He, Y. Yao, X. Luo, J. Zhang, Y. Liu, L. Zhang and Q. Wu, *Organometallics*, **22**, 4952 (2003).
395. R. W. Saalfrank, H. Maid, N. Mooren and F. Hampel, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **41**, 304 (2002).
396. F. Benvenuti, C. Carlini, F. Marchetti, M. Marchionna, A. M. R. Galletti and G. Sbrana, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **622**, 286 (2001); J. H. Binks, G. J. Dorward, R. A. Howie and G. P. McQuillan, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **49**, 251 (1981); M. B. Hursthouse, M. A. Laffey, P. T. Moore, D. B. New, P. R. Raitby and P. Thornton, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 307 (1982); G. J. Bullen, R. Mason and P. Pauling, *Inorg. Chem.*, **4**, 456 (1965); M. Urrutigoity, C. Cecutti, F. Senocq, J.-P. Gorrichon and A. Gleizes, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **248**, 15 (1996); A. Dohring, R. Goddard, P. W. Jolly, C. Kruger and V. R. Polyakov, *Inorg. Chem.*, **36**, 177 (1997).
397. E. Alonso, J. Forniés, C. Fortuño, A. Martín and A. G. Orpen, *Organometallics*, **22**, 5011 (2003).
398. M. Nowotny, U. Hanefeld, H. van Koningsveld and T. Maschmeyer, *Chem. Commun.*, 1877 (2000); O. E. Woissetschlager, A. Geisbauer, K. Polborn and W. Beck, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **626**, 766 (2000); M. R. Churchill, *Inorg. Chem.*, **5**, 1608 (1966); M. Horike, Y. Kai, N. Yasuoka and N. Kasai, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **72**, 441 (1974); A. R. Siedle and L. H. Pignolet, *Inorg. Chem.*, **21**, 3090 (1982); A. R. Siedle, R. A. Newmark, A. A. Kruger and L. H. Pignolet, *Inorg. Chem.*, **20**, 3399 (1981); A. R. Siedle, R. A. Newmark and L. H. Pignolet, *Inorg. Chem.*, **22**, 2281 (1983); S. Okeya, H. Asai, S. Ooi, K. Matsumoto, S. Kawaguchi and H. Kuroya, *Inorg. Nucl. Chem. Lett.*, **12**, 677 (1976); G. J. Baker, J. B. Raynor, J. M. M. Smits, P. T. Beurskens, H. Vergoossen and C. P. Keijzers, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2655 (1986); B. F. Straub, F. Rominger and P. Hofmann, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **3**, 358 (2000); J. P. Wolkowski and J. F. Hartwig, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **41**, 4289 (2002).
399. G. Raper and W. S. McDonald, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 265 (1972); A. Robson and M. R. Truter, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 630 (1965); W. Lin, S. R. Wilson and G. S. Girolami, *Inorg. Chem.*, **36**, 2662 (1997); S. A. De Pascali, P. Papadia, A. Ciccarese, C. Pacifico and F. P. Fanizzi, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 788 (2005).
400. S. Schneider, J. A. S. Roberts, M. R. Salata and T. J. Marks, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **45**, 1733 (2006); S. Delgado, A. Muñoz, M. E. Medina and C. J. Pastor, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 109 (2006); J. Kaizer, R. Csonka, G. Speier, M. Giorgi and M. Reglier, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **235**, 81 (2005); B. Chen, F. R. Fronczek and A. W. Maverick, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 8209 (2004); A. M. Madalan, V. C. Kravtsov, D. Pajic, K. Zadro, Y. A. Simonov, N. Stanica, L. Ouahab, J. Lipkowski and M. Andruh, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 4151 (2004); M. F. Farona, D. C. Perry and H. A. Kuska, *Inorg. Chem.*, **7**, 2415 (1968); S. K. Dey, B. Bag, Z. Zhou, A. S. C. Chan and S. Mitra, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 1991 (2004); T. Y. Chen, L. Omnes, J. Vaisserman and P. Doppelt, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 1299 (2004); V. Pawlowski, H. Kunkely, M. Zabel and A. Vogler, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 824 (2004); B. Chen, F. R. Fronczek and A. W. Maverick, *Chem. Commun.*, 2166 (2003); S. Higashiya, K. K. Banger, S. C. Ngo, P. N. Lim, P. J. Toscano and J. T. Welch, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **351**, 291 (2003); B. Croxtall, J. Fawcett, E. G. Hope and A. M. Stuart, *J. Fluorine Chem.*, **119**, 65 (2003); A. W. Maverick, F. R. Fronczek, E. F. Maverick, D. R. Billodeaux, Z. T. Cygan and R. A. Isovitsch, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 6488 (2002); T. C. Higgs, S. Parsons, P. J. Bailey, A. C. Jones, F. McLachlan, A. Parkin, A. Dawson and P. A. Tasker, *Organometallics*, **21**, 5692 (2002); T. C. Higgs, S. Parsons, A. C. Jones, P. J. Bailey and P. A. Tasker, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3427 (2002); G. Aromi, P. Gamez, O. Roubeau, H. Kooijman, A. L. Spek, W. L. Driessen and J. Reedijk, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **41**, 1168 (2002); D. V. Soldatov, J. A. Ripmester, S. I. Shergina, I. E. Sokolov, A. S. Zanina, S. A. Gromilov and Y. A. Dyadin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 4179 (1999); L. A. Batory, C. E. McInnis and J. T. Njardarson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 16054 (2006); J. Hirsch, H. Paulus and H. Elias, *Inorg. Chem.*, **35**, 2343 (1996); J. A. P. Nash, S. C. Thompson, D. F. Foster, D. J. Cole-Hamilton and J. C. Barnes, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 269 (1995); H. Irrgarter, A. Altreuther, T. Sommerfeld and T. Stojanik, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 4059 (2000); J. A. Campo, M. Cano, J. V. Heras, M. C. Lagunas, J. Perles, E. Pinilla and M. R. Torres,

- Helv. Chim. Acta*, **84**, 2316 (2001); S. S. Turner, D. Collison, F. E. Mabbs and M. Halliwell, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1117 (1997); M. R. Kidd, R. S. Sager and W. H. Watson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **6**, 946 (1967); R. U. Claessen, A. M. Kornilov, K. K. Banger, S. C. Ngo, S. Higashiya, C. C. Wells, E. V. Dikarev, P. J. Toscano and J. T. Welch, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **689**, 71 (2004); J. K. Bjernemose, C. J. McKenzie, P. R. Raithby and S. J. Teat, *Dalton Trans.*, 2639 (2003); M. R. Truter and B. L. Vickery, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 395 (1972); I. Robertson and M. R. Truter, *J. Chem. Soc. A*, 309 (1967); T. J. Wenzel, E. J. Williams, R. C. Haltiwanger and R. E. Sievers, *Polyhedron*, **4**, 369 (1985); W. S. Rees Jr., C. R. Caballero and W. Hesse, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **31**, 735 (1992); S. Sans-Lenain and A. Gleizes, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **211**, 67 (1993); P. Hon, C. E. Pfluger and R. L. Belford, *Inorg. Chem.*, **5**, 516 (1966); C. L. Modenbach, F. R. Fronczek, E. W. Berg and T. C. Taylor, *Inorg. Chem.*, **22**, 4083 (1983); B. Corain, M. Basato, G. Visentin and G. Zanotti, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1217 (1983); K. K. Banger, S. C. Ngo, S. Higashiya, R. U. Claessen, K. S. Bousman, P. N. Lim, P. J. Toscano and J. T. Welch, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **678**, 15 (2003); K.-M. Chi, H. K. Shin, M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas and E. N. Duesler, *Inorg. Chem.*, **30**, 4293 (1991); P. Doppelt and T. H. Baum, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **517**, 53 (1996); G. Pampaloni, R. Peloso, C. Graiff and A. Tiripicchio, *Organometallics*, **24**, 4475 (2005); G. Schmidt and U. Behrens, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **509**, 49 (1996); H. K. Shin, M. J. Hampdensmith, E. N. Duesler and T. T. Kodas, *Polyhedron*, **10**, 645 (1991); R. Kumar, F. R. Fronczek, A. W. Maverick, A. J. Kim and L. G. Butler, *Chem. Mater.*, **6**, 587 (1994); G. D. Fallon, B. Moubaraki, K. S. Murray, A. M. van den Bergen and B. O. West, *Polyhedron*, **12**, 1989 (1993); G. Doyle, K. A. Eriksen and D. V. Engen, *Organometallics*, **4**, 830 (1985); K. M. Chi, H. K. Shin, M. J. Hampdensmith, E. N. Duesler and T. T. Kodas, *Polyhedron*, **10**, 2293 (1991).
401. L. Zanutto, F. Benetollo, M. Natali, G. Rossetto, P. Zanella, S. Kaciulis and A. Mezzi, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **10**, 207 (2004); W. J. Evans, D. G. Giarikos, D. Josell and J. W. Ziller, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 8255 (2003); S. C. Ngo, K. K. Banger, P. J. Toscano and J. T. Welch, *Polyhedron*, **21**, 1289 (2002); A. J. Blake, N. R. Champness, S. M. Howdle, K. S. Morley, P. B. Webb and C. Wilson, *CrystEngComm*, **4**, 88 (2002); K.-M. Chi and Y.-H. Lu, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **7**, 117 (2001); M. E. Fragala, G. Malandrino, O. Puglisi and C. Benelli, *Chem. Mater.*, **12**, 290 (2000).
402. G. I. Zharkova, I. A. Baidina and I. K. Igumenov, *J. Struct. Chem.*, **47**, 1117 (2006).
403. J. Ni, H. Yan, A. Wang, Y. Yang, C. L. Stern, A. W. Metz, S. Jin, L. Wang, T. J. Marks, J. R. Ireland and C. R. Kannewurf, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 5613 (2005); G. Malandrino, M. Blandino, L. M. S. Perdicaro, I. L. Fragala, P. Rossi and P. Dapporto, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 9684 (2005); J. Pradilla-Sorzano and J. P. F. Junior, *Inorg. Chem.*, **12**, 1174 (1973); R. P. Adams, H. C. A. Junior, U. Rychlewska and D. J. Hodgson, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **119**, 67 (1986); F. A. Cotton and J. S. Wood, *Inorg. Chem.*, **3**, 245 (1964); J. Boersma, A. L. Spek and J. G. Noltes, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **81**, 7 (1974); R. L. Belford, N. D. Chasteen, M. A. Hitchman, P.-K. Hon, C. E. Pfluger and I. C. Paul, *Inorg. Chem.*, **8**, 1312 (1969); G. Voutsas, L. C. Tzavellas and C. Tsiamis, *Struct. Chem.*, **10**, 53 (1999); D. V. Soldatov, P. Tinnemans, G. D. Enright, C. I. Ratcliffe, P. R. Diamante and J. A. Ripmeester, *Chem. Mater.*, **15**, 3826 (2003); E. L. Lippert and M. R. Truter, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 4996 (1960); A. Gulino, F. Castelli, P. Dapporto, P. Rossi and I. Fragala, *Chem. Mater.*, **12**, 548 (2000).
404. G. Malandrino, S. T. Finocchiaro, P. Rossi, P. Dapporto and I. L. Fragala, *Chem. Commun.*, 5681 (2005); A. Gulino, P. Dapporto, P. Rossi and I. Fragala, *Chem. Mater.*, **14**, 1441 (2002); E. N. Maslen, T. M. Greaney, C. L. Raston and A. H. White, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 400 (1975); T. M. Greaney, C. L. Raston, A. H. White and E. N. Maslen, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 876 (1975).
405. M. F. Mahon, K. C. Molloy, B. A. Omotowa and M. A. Mesubi, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **525**, 239 (1996).
406. G. Li, H. Hou, Y. Zhu, X. Meng, L. Mi and Y. Fan, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **5**, 929 (2002).
407. G. L. Abbati, L.-C. Brunel, H. Casalta, A. Cornia, A. C. Fabretti, D. Gatteschi, A. K. Hassan, A. G. M. Jansen, A. L. Maniero, L. Pardi, C. Paulsen and U. Segre, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **7**, 1796 (2001); O. T. B. Junior, J. R. Gardinier and M. R. Churchill, *Organometallics*, **19**, 4544 (2000).
408. O. T. B. Junior, D. J. MacRae, M. R. Churchill, A. Y. Kovalevsky and E. S. Robirds, *Organometallics*, **22**, 3991 (2003); W. Tyrra and M. S. Wickleder, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **677**,

- 28 (2003); J. H. Park, G. A. Horley, P. O'Brien, A. C. Jones and M. Motevalli, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **11**, 2346 (2001).
409. A. Askarinejad, A. Morsali and L.-G. Zhu, *Solid State Sci.*, **8**, 537 (2006); E. J. Fernández, A. Laguna, J. M. López de Luzuriaga, M. Monge, M. Montiel, M. E. Olmos and J. Pérez, *Organometallics*, **23**, 774 (2004).
410. V. Briois, S. Belin, M. Z. Chalaca, R. H. A. Santos, C. V. Santilli and S. H. Pulcinelli, *Chem. Mat.*, **16**, 3885 (2004); H. Reuter, *Z. Kristallogr.*, **219**, 109 (2004).
411. J. M. Harrowfield, F. Marandi and A. A. Soudi, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **358**, 4099 (2005); G. Malandrino, R. L. Nigro, P. Rossi, P. Dapporto and I. L. Fragala, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 3927 (2004).
412. B. Alvarez, C. Bois, Y. Jeanin, D. Miguel and V. Riera, *Inorg. Chem.*, **32**, 3783 (1993).
413. P. Doppelt, T. H. Baum and L. Ricard, *Inorg. Chem.*, **35**, 1286 (1996); A. Bailey, T. S. Corbitt, M. J. Hampden-Smith, E. N. Duesler and T. T. Kodas, *Polyhedron*, **12**, 1785 (1993).
414. B. J. Deelman, F. Wierda, A. Meetsma and J. H. Teuben, *Appl. Organomet. Chem.*, **9**, 483 (1995).
415. C. Pettinari, R. Pettinari, M. Fianchini, F. Marchetti, B. W. Skelton and A. H. White, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 7933 (2005).
416. Q. Zhao, C. Y. Jiang, M. Shi, F. Y. Li, T. Yi, Y. Cao and C. H. Huang, *Organometallics*, **25**, 3631 (2006).
417. A. Cingolani, Effendy, F. Marchetti, C. Pettinari, R. Pettinari, B. W. Skelton and A. H. White, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 1151 (2002).
418. L. Shen, M. Shi, F. Li, D. Zhang, X. Li, E. Shi, T. Yi, Y. Du and C. Huang, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 6188 (2006).
419. M. Shi, F. Li, T. Yi, D. Zhang, H. Hu and C. Huang, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 8929 (2005).
420. H. Xin, F. Y. Li, M. Shi, Z. Q. Bian and C. H. Huang, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 7166 (2003).
421. A. Imran, R. D. W. Kermitt, A. J. W. Markwick, P. McKenna, D. R. Russell and L. J. S. Sherry, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 549 (1985).
422. Y.-B. Dong, X. Zhao, G.-X. Jin, R.-Q. Huang and M. D. Smith, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 4017 (2003); Y.-B. Dong, J.-P. Ma, G.-X. Jin, R.-Q. Huang and M. D. Smith, *Dalton Trans.*, 4324 (2003); Y.-B. Dong, P. Wang, R.-Q. Huang and M. D. Smith, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 4727 (2004).
423. O. Angelova, E. M. G. Kirilov, M. Kirilov, G. Petrov, J. Kaneti and J. Macicek, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 1405 (1989).
424. V. Ugrinova, B. C. Noll and S. N. Brown, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 10309 (2006).
425. R. W. Saalfrank, N. Low, S. Kareth, V. Seitz, F. Hampel, D. Stalke and M. Teichert, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **37**, 172 (1998).
426. R. W. Saalfrank, N. Low, B. Demleitner, D. Stalke and M. Teichert, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **4**, 1305 (1998).
427. T. Shiga, M. Ohba and H. Okawa, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 4435 (2004).
428. T. Shiga, M. Ohba and H. Okawa, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **6**, 15 (2003).
429. R. L. Lintvedt, B. A. Schoenfelner, C. Ceccarelli and M. D. Glick, *Inorg. Chem.*, **23**, 2867 (1984).
430. T. Shiga, H. Okawa, S. Kitagawa and M. Ohba, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 16426 (2006).
431. S. Biju, D. B. A. Raj, M. L. P. Reddy and B. M. Kariuki, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 10651 (2006); R. Pavithran, M. L. P. Reddy, S. Alves, Jr., R. O. Freire, G. B. Rocha and P. P. Lima, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **20**, 4129 (2005); R. Pavithran, N. S. Saleesh Kumar, S. Biju, M. L. P. Reddy, S. Alves, Jr. and R. O. Freire, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 2184 (2006); A. Cingolani, Effendy, F. Marchetti, C. Pettinari, R. Pettinari, B. W. Skelton and A. H. White, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 4387 (2004).
432. S. Yamazaki, T. Ama and Z. Taira, *Polyhedron*, **7**, 353 (1988); T. Sakai, Z. Taira and S. Yamazaki, *Polyhedron*, **12**, 2133 (1993).
433. X.-F. Li, K. Dai, W.-P. Ye, L. Pan and Y.-S. Li, *Organometallics*, **23**, 1223 (2004).
434. P. J. McCarthy, R. J. Hovey, K. Ueno and A. E. Martell, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **77**, 5820 (1955); M. Mazzanti, J.-M. Rosset, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 953 (1989); F. Corazza, E. Solari, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1335 (1990).
435. S. Gambarotta, M. Mazzanti, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *Chem. Commun.*, 829 (1985).
436. M. Mazzanti, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *Inorg. Chem.*, **25**, 4158 (1986).

437. C. Floriani, M. Mazzanti, S. Ciurli, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1361 (1988).
438. P. J. Toscano, P. T. DiMauro, S. Geremia, L. Randaccio and E. Zangrando, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **217**, 195 (1994).
439. G. Pennesi, F. Corazza, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *J. Chem. Res.*, **86**, 601 (1989).
440. E. Gallo, E. Solari, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Inorg. Chem.*, **36**, 2178 (1997).
441. J. R. Bradbury, J. L. Hampton, D. P. Martone and A. W. Maverick, *Inorg. Chem.*, **28**, 2392 (1989).
442. S. Lim, B. Choi, Y. S. Min, D. Kim, I. Yoon, S. S. Lee and I. M. Lee, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **689**, 224 (2004).
443. D. E. Fenton and S. E. Gayda, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2109 (1977); H. Adams, N. A. Bailey, D. E. Fenton, M. S. L. Gonzalez and C. A. Phillips, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 371 (1983); R. L. Lintvedt, M. D. Glick, B. K. Tomlonovic and D. P. Gavel, *Inorg. Chem.*, **15**, 1646 (1976); R. L. Lintvedt, L. S. Kramer, G. Ranger, P. W. Corfield and M. D. Glick, *Inorg. Chem.*, **22**, 3580 (1983); N. A. Bailey, D. E. Fenton, S. E. Gayda and C. A. Phillips, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2289 (1984); R. L. Lintvedt, K. A. Rupp and M. J. Heeg, *Inorg. Chem.*, **27**, 331 (1988); M. D. Glick, R. L. Lintvedt, D. P. Gavel and B. Tomlonovic, *Inorg. Chem.*, **15**, 1654 (1976).
444. S. D. Allen, D. R. Moore, E. B. Lobkovsky and G. W. Coates, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **683**, 137 (2003).
445. L. Zhang, M. Brookhart and P. S. White, *Organometallics*, **25**, 1868 (2006).
446. S. M. Yu, A. Berkefeld, I. Göttker-Schnetmann, G. Müller and S. Mecking, *Macromolecules*, **40**, 421 (2007).
447. M. Driess, N. Dona and K. Merz, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **10**, 5971 (2004).
448. M. Brehon, E. K. Cope, F. S. Mair, P. Nolan, J. E. O'Brien, R. G. Pritchard and D. J. Wilcock, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3421 (1997).
449. Y. Chi, S. Ranjan, P.-W. Chung, C.-S. Liu, S.-M. Peng and G.-H. Lee, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 343 (2000).
450. F. Corazza, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa, C. Guastini and S. Ciurli, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2341 (1988).
451. D. B. Studebaker, D. A. Neumayer, B. J. Hinds, C. L. Stern and T. J. Marks, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 3148 (2000); D. L. Schulz, B. J. Hinds, C. L. Stern and T. J. Marks, *Inorg. Chem.*, **32**, 249 (1993).
452. D. J. Berg, S. J. Rettig and C. Orvig, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **113**, 2528 (1991).
453. S. A. Schuetz, V. W. Day, A. L. Rheingold and J. A. Belot, *Dalton Trans.*, 4303 (2003).
454. Z.-Y. Yang, R.-D. Yang, F.-S. Li and K.-B. Yu, *Polyhedron*, **19**, 2599 (2000).
455. N. L. Edleman, A. Wang, J. A. Belot, A. W. Metz, J. R. Babcock, A. M. Kawaoka, J. Ni, M. V. Metz, C. J. Flaschenriem, C. L. Stern, L. M. Liable-Sands, A. L. Rheingold, P. R. Markworth, R. P. H. Chang, M. P. Chudzick, C. R. Kannewurf and T. J. Marks, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 5005 (2002).
456. S. A. Schuetz, M. A. Erdmann, V. W. Day, J. L. Clark and J. A. Belot, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 4045 (2004).
457. S. A. Schuetz, C. M. Silvermail, C. D. Incarvito, A. L. Rheingold, J. L. Clark, V. W. Day and J. A. Belot, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 6203 (2004).
458. W. S. Rees Jr., O. Just, S. L. Castro and J. S. Matthews, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 3736 (2000).
459. C. C. Gatto, E. S. Lang and U. Abram, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **6**, 1001 (2003).
460. S. Doherty, R. J. Errington, N. Housley, J. Ridland, W. Clegg and M. R. J. Elsegood, *Organometallics*, **18**, 1018 (1999); S.-H. Hsu, J.-C. Chang, C.-L. Lai, C.-H. Hu, H. M. Lee, G.-H. Lee, S.-M. Peng and J.-H. Huang, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 6786 (2004); L.-M. Tang, T. Hu, Y.-J. Bo, Y.-s. Li and N.-H. Hu, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 3125 (2005).
461. L. Kakaliou, W. J. Scanlon IV, B. Qian, S. W. Baek, M. R. Smith III and D. H. Motry, *Inorg. Chem.*, **38**, 5964 (1999).
462. P. L. Franceschini, M. Morstein, H. Berke and H. W. Schmalke, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 7273 (2003); A. Bastianini, G. A. Battiston, F. Benetollo, R. Gerbasi and M. Porchia, *Polyhedron*, **16**, 1105 (1997); J. Scholz, G. A. Hadi, K.-H. Thiele, H. Gorls, R. Weimann, H. Schumann and J. Sieler, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **626**, 243 (2001); E. B. Tjaden, D. C. Swenson, R. F. Jordan and J. L. Petersen, *Organometallics*, **14**, 371 (1995).

463. S. Gao, L.-H. Huo, H. Zhao and S. W. Ng, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **61**, m325 (2005).
464. D. H. Gerlach and R. H. Holm, *Inorg. Chem.*, **9**, 588 (1970).
465. L. F. Larkworthy, D. C. Povey and B. Sandell, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **83**, L29 (1984).
466. F. A. Cotton, W. H. Ilesley and W. Kaim, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **37**, 267 (1979).
467. D. Xu, B. Chen, K. Chen, C. Chen, K. Miki and N. Kasai, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **62**, 2384 (1989); N. Matsumoto, Z. J. Zhong, H. Okawa and S. Kida, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **160**, 153 (1989); R. Mukhopadhyay, S. Bhattacharjee, C. K. Pal, S. Karmakar and R. Bhattacharyya, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2267 (1997).
468. G. F. Morgan, U. Abram, G. Evrard, F. Durant, M. Deblaton, P. Clemens, P. Van den Broeck and J. R. Thornback, *Chem. Commun.*, 1772 (1990); S. Liu, S. J. Rettig and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **30**, 4915 (1991); S. S. Jurisson, K. Dancy, M. McPartlin, P. A. Tasker and E. Deutsch, *Inorg. Chem.*, **23**, 4743 (1984); S. Jurisson, L. F. Lindoy, K. P. Dancy, M. McPartlin, P. A. Tasker, D. K. Uppal and E. Deutsch, *Inorg. Chem.*, **23**, 227 (1984).
469. P. D. Benny, C. L. Barnes, P. M. Piekarski, J. D. Lydon and S. S. Jurisson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 6519 (2003); P. D. Benny, R. L. Green, H. P. Engelbrecht, C. L. Barnes and S. S. Jurisson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 2381 (2005); M. A. A. F. de C. T. Carrondo, A. R. Middleton, A. C. Skapski, A. P. West and G. Wilkinson, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **44**, L7 (1980).
470. S. Gambarotta, F. Corazza, C. Floriani and M. Zehnder, *Chem. Commun.*, 1305 (1984); F. Corazza, C. Floriani and M. Zehnder, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 709 (1987); N. R. Sangeetha, C. K. Pal, P. Ghosh and S. Pal, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3293 (1996).
471. S. A. Serron, C. M. Haar, S. P. Nolan and L. Brammer, *Organometallics*, **16**, 5120 (1997).
472. W. E. Lynch, R. L. Lintvedt and X. Q. Shui, *Inorg. Chem.*, **30**, 1014 (1991).
473. I. Levitin, M. Tskalova, N. Sazikova, V. Bakmutov, Z. Starikova, A. Yanovsky and Y. Struchkov, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **270**, 169 (1998); A. Böttcher, T. Takeuchi, K. I. Hardcastle, T. J. Meade, H. B. Gray, D. Cwikel, M. Kapon and Z. Dori, *Inorg. Chem.*, **36**, 2498 (1997); T. Yamada, T. Nagata, T. Ikeno, Y. Ohtsuka, A. Sagara and T. Mukaiyama, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **296**, 86 (1999).
474. N. A. Stephenson, S. J. Dzugan, J. C. Gallucci and D. H. Busch, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 733 (1991).
475. J. T. Pulkkinen, R. Laatikainen, M. J. Ahlgrén, M. Peräkylä and J. J. Vepsäläinen, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 777 (2000).
476. F. Bonati and G. Wilkinson, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 3156 (1964).
477. H. Adams, N. A. Bailey, I. S. Baird, D. E. Fenton, J.-P. Costes, G. Cros and J.-P. Laurent, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **101**, 7(1985).
478. D. Ramprasad, W.-K. Lin, K. A. Goldsby and D. H. Busch, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 1480 (1988); Y. Chen, G. Wu and G. C. Bazan, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 1108 (2005); S. Doherty, J. G. Knight, T. H. Scanlan, M. R. J. Elsegood and W. Clegg, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **650**, 231 (2002); M. E. Bluhm, C. Folli, D. Pufky, M. Kroger, O. Walter and M. Doring, *Organometallics*, **24**, 4139 (2005); H.-Y. Wang, J. Zhang, X. Meng and G.-X. Jin, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **691**, 1275 (2006); R. P. Scaringe and D. J. Hodgson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **15**, 1193 (1976); K. C. Joshi, R. Bohra and B. S. Joshi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **31**, 598 (1992); M. Mikuriya, K. Minowa and N. Nagao, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **4**, 441 (2001); A. Mukhopadhyay, G. Padmaja, S. Pal and S. Pal, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **6**, 381 (2003).
479. M. Basato, U. Vettori, A. C. Veronese, A. Grassi and G. Valle, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 6737 (1998).
480. N. T. S. Phan, D. H. Brown, H. Adams, S. E. Spey and P. Styring, *Dalton Trans.*, 1348 (2004).
481. M. D. Milton, J. D. Singh and R. J. Butcher, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **45**, 6745 (2004).
482. H. Iida, Y. Yuasa, C. Kibayashi and Y. Iitaka, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2212 (1981); Y.-L. Tung, W.-C. Tseng, C.-Y. Lee, P.-F. Hsu, Y. Chi, S.-M. Peng and G.-H. Lee, *Organometallics*, **18**, 864 (1999); J. Ruiz, V. Rodríguez, G. López, P. A. Chaloner and P. B. Hitchcock, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **523**, 23 (1996).
483. H.-K. Shin, M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas and A. L. Rheingold, *Chem. Commun.*, 217 (1992); N. Matsumoto, T. Tsutsumi, A. Ohyoshi and H. Okawa, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **56**, 1388 (1983); G. R. Clark, D. Hall and T. N. Waters, *J. Chem. Soc. A*, 223 (1968); Y.-C. Shi, H.-M. Yang, W.-B. Shen, C.-G. Yan and X.-Y. Hu, *Polyhedron*, **23**, 15 (2004); M. Becht, T. Gerfin and K.-H. Dahmen, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **77**, 1288 (1994); R. Wegner, M. Gottschaldt, H. Gorls, E.-G. Jager and D. Klemm, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **39**, 595 (2000); A. Mukherjee, M. Nethaji and A. R. Chakravarty, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 87 (2004);

- R. Wegner, M. Gottschaldt, H. Gorus, E.-G. Jager and D. Klemm, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **7**, 2143 (2001); Y. Nishida, M. Takeuchi, K. Takahashi and S. Kida, *Chem. Lett.*, 1815 (1983); A. R. Paital, T. Mitra, D. Ray, W. T. Wong, J. Ribas-Arino, J. Novoa, J. Ribas and G. Aromi, *Chem. Commun.*, 5172 (2005); M. S. Ray, A. Ghosh, R. Bhattacharya, G. Mukhopadhyay, M. G. B. Drew and J. Ribas, *Dalton Trans.*, 252 (2004); E. Solari, M. Latronico, P. Blech and C. Floriani, *Inorg. Chem.*, **35**, 4526 (1996).
484. M. Mikuriya and K. Minowa, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **3**, 227 (2000).
485. S. Doherty, R. J. Errington, N. Housley and W. Clegg, *Organometallics*, **23**, 2382 (2004); R.-C. Yu, C.-H. Hung, J.-H. Huang, H.-Y. Lee and J.-T. Chen, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 6450 (2002); P.-C. Kuo, I.-C. Chen, J.-C. Chang, M.-T. Lee, C.-H. Hu, C.-H. Hung, H. M. Lee and J.-H. Huang, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 4898 (2004); P. Shukla, J. C. Gordon, A. H. Cowley and J. N. Jones, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 1366 (2005).
486. J. K. Vohs, D. O. Miller, D. R. Denomme, J. W. Ziller and B. D. Fahlman, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **61**, m287 (2005).
487. Y. Shen, J. Han, H. Gu, Y. Zhu and Y. Pan, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **689**, 3461 (2004).
488. T.-Y. Chou, Y. Chi, S.-F. Huang, C.-S. Liu, A. J. Carty, L. Scoles and K. A. Udachin, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 6041 (2003).
489. P. F. R. Ewings, P. G. Harrison and A. Mangia, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **114**, 35 (1976); D. K. Dey, A. Lycka, S. Mitra and G. M. Rosair, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **689**, 88 (2004).
490. N. Al-Awadi, N. M. Shuaib and A. El-Dissouky, *Spectrochim. Acta A*, **65**, 36 (2006).
491. P. Braunstein, *Chem. Rev.*, **106**, 134 (2006).
492. P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *Organometallics*, **10**, 2991 (1991).
493. P. Braunstein, X. Morise, M. Benard, M.-M. Rohmer and R. Welter, *Chem. Commun.*, 610 (2003).
494. C. Mattheis, P. Braunstein and A. Fischer, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 800 (2001).
495. X. Morise, M. L. H. Green, P. Braunstein, L. H. Rees and I. C. Vei, *New J. Chem.*, **27**, 32 (2003).
496. N. G. Jones, M. L. H. Green, I. C. Vei, L. H. Rees, S. I. Pascu, D. Watkin, A. Cowley, X. Morise and P. Braunstein, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2491 (2002).
497. F. Connac, Y. Lucchese, M. Dartiguenave and A. L. Beauchamp, *Inorg. Chem.*, **36**, 256 (1997); X. Couillens, M. Gressier, R. Turpin, M. Dartiguenave, Y. Coulais and A. L. Beauchamp, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 914 (2002).
498. P. Braunstein, C. Charles, A. Tiripicchio and F. Uguzzoli, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 4365 (1996).
499. P. Crochet, B. Demerseman, C. Rocaboy and D. Schleyer, *Organometallics*, **15**, 3048 (1996); B. Demerseman, B. Guilbert, C. Renouard, M. González, P. H. Dixneuf, D. Masi and C. Mealli, *Organometallics*, **12**, 3906 (1993).
500. H. Werner, G. Henig, B. Windmüller, O. Gevert, C. Lehmann and R. Herbst-Irmer, *Organometallics*, **18**, 1185 (1999).
501. P. Braunstein, S. C. Cea, M. I. Bruce, B. W. Skelton and A. H. White, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2539 (1992).
502. P. Braunstein, Y. Chauvin, J. Nahrung, Y. Dusausoy, D. Bayeul, A. Tiripicchio and F. Uguzzoli, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 851 (1995).
503. P. Braunstein, D. G. Kelly, A. Tiripicchio and F. Uguzzoli, *Inorg. Chem.*, **32**, 4845 (1993).
504. P. Braunstein, Y. Chauvin, J. Nahrung, A. DeCian, J. Fischer, A. Tiripicchio and F. Uguzzoli, *Organometallics*, **15**, 5551 (1996).
505. P. Braunstein, Y. Chauvin, J. Nahrung, A. Decian and J. Fischer, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 863 (1995).
506. P. Braunstein, Y. Chauvin, J. Fischer, H. Olivier, C. Strohmann and D. V. Toronto, *New J. Chem.*, **24**, 437 (2000).
507. S. E. Bouaoud, P. Braunstein, D. Grandjean, D. Matt and D. Nobel, *Inorg. Chem.*, **25**, 3765 (1986).
508. P. Braunstein, D. Matt, Y. Dusausoy, J. Fischer, A. Mitschler and L. Ricard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 5115 (1981).
509. P. Braunstein, D. Matt, D. Nobel, F. Balegroune, S.-E. Bouaoud, D. Grandjean and J. Fischer, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 353 (1988).
510. M. Cox and J. Darken, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **7**, 29 (1971); S. E. Livingstone, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **7**, 59 (1971).

511. S. P. Kaiwar, J. K. Hsu, A. Vodacek, G. Yap, L. M. Liable-Sands, A. L. Rheingold and R. S. Pilato, *Inorg. Chem.*, **36**, 2406 (1997).
512. B. L. Tran and S. M. Cohen, *Chem. Commun.*, 203 (2006).
513. J. A. Lewis, B. L. Tran, D. T. Puerta, E. M. Rumberger, D. N. Hendrickson and S. M. Cohen, *Dalton Trans.*, 2588 (2005).
514. D. Brayton, F. E. Jacobsen, S. M. Cohen and P. J. Farmer, *Chem. Commun.*, 206 (2006); V. Monga, B. O. Patrick and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 2666 (2005); V. Monga, K. H. Thompson, V. G. Yuen, V. Sharma, B. O. Patrick, J. H. McNeill and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 2678 (2005); J. A. Lewis, D. T. Puerta and S. M. Cohen, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 7455 (2003); K. Schuknecht, E. Uhlemann and G. Wilke, *Z. Chem.*, **15**, 285 (1975); E. Uhlemann, W. Petzold and M. Raab, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **508**, 191 (1984); V. E. Uhlemann, H. Motzny and G. Wilke, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **401**, 255 (1973).
515. M. Das and D. T. Hawthorth, *Transition Metal Chem.*, **21**, 442 (1996); B. Kamenar, B. Korparcolig, M. Penavic and M. Cindric, *J. Cryst. Spectrosc. Res.*, **22**, 391 (1992); R. C. Mehrotra, S. K. Saini and V. D. Gupta, *Indian J. Chem., Sect. A*, **28**, 614 (1989); R. C. Mehrotra, S. K. Saini and V. D. Gupta, *Indian J. Chem., Sect. A*, **28**, 715 (1989); K. Nag and M. Chaudhury, *Inorg. Nucl. Chem. Lett.*, **12**, 307 (1976); S. K. Saini, V. D. Gupta and R. C. Mehrotra, *Indian J. Chem., Sect. A*, **26**, 165 (1987); S. K. Saini, V. D. Gupta and R. C. Mehrotra, *J. Indian Chem. Soc.*, **59**, 1424 (1982); S. K. Saini, V. D. Gupta and R. C. Mehrotra, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **35**, 2215 (1982); O. Siiman, D. D. Titus, C. D. Cowman, J. Fresco and H. B. Gray, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **96**, 2353 (1974); R. P. Singh, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **44**, 101 (1998); R. P. Singh, V. D. Gupta, E. N. Duesler and C. K. Narula, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1289 (1988); C. Sreelatha, D. K. Srivastava, V. D. Gupta and H. Noth, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 407 (1988); C. H. Sreelatha and V. D. Gupta, *Curr. Sci.*, **53**, 858 (1984).
516. K. Hillner and W. P. Neumann, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **27**, 5347 (1986).
517. A. Asadi, C. Eaborn, M. S. Hill, P. B. Hitchcock, M. M. Meehan and J. D. Smith, *Organometallics*, **21**, 2430 (2002).
518. F. Hampel, N. van Eikema Hommes, S. Hoops, F. Maaref and R. Schobert, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1253 (1998); R. Schobert, C. Melanophy, F. Maaref and F. Hampel, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **355**, 454 (2003).
519. H. Sun, V. V. Burlakov, A. Spannenberg, W. Baumann, P. Arndt and U. Rosenthal, *Organometallics*, **21**, 3360 (2002).
520. E. Guggolz, M. L. Ziegler, H. Biersack and W. A. Herrmann, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **194**, 317 (1980).
521. D. Kwon and M. D. Curtis, *Organometallics*, **9**, 1(1990).
522. Y. Matsuo, K. Mashima and K. Tani, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **40**, 960 (2001).
523. R. B. King and A. Fronzaglia, *Inorg. Chem.*, **5**, 1837 (1966); R. E. Moriarty, R. D. Ernst and R. Bau, *Chem. Commun.*, 1242 (1972).
524. M. H. Chisholm, E. A. Lucas, A. C. Sousa, J. C. Huffman, K. Folting, E. B. Lobkovsky and W. E. Streib, *Chem. Commun.*, 847 (1991).
525. M. A. Esteruelas, Y. A. Hernández, A. M. López, M. Oliván and E. Oñate, *Organometallics*, **24**, 5989 (2005).
526. H. H. Karsch, A. W. Leithe, M. Reisky and E. Witt, *Organometallics*, **18**, 90 (1999).
527. K. K. D. Amarasinghe, S. K. Chowdhury, M. J. Heeg and J. Montgomery, *Organometallics*, **20**, 370 (2001).
528. M. Green, D. M. Grove, J. L. Spencer and F. G. A. Stone, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2228 (1977).
529. C.-Y. Lin, C.-F. Tsai, H.-J. Chen, C.-H. Hung, R.-C. Yu, P.-C. Kuo, H. M. Lee and J.-H. Huang, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **12**, 3067 (2006).
530. S. P. Green, C. Jones, A. Stasch and R. P. Rose, *New J. Chem.*, **31**, 127 (2007).
531. M. Saito, N. Tokitoh and R. Okazaki, *Organometallics*, **15**, 4531 (1996); N. Tokitoh, M. Sato and R. Okazaki, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **115**, 2065 (1993).
532. K. Sugawara, S. Hikichi and M. Akita, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 4514 (2002).
533. M. H. Chisholm, J. C. Huffman and A. L. Ratermann, *Inorg. Chem.*, **22**, 4100 (1983).
534. P. Hofmann, M. Frede, P. Stauffert, W. Lasser and U. Thewalt, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **24**, 712 (1985).
535. L.-C. Song, P.-C. Liu, C. Han and Q.-M. Hu, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **648**, 119 (2002).
536. M. Farahbakhsh, H. Schmidt and D. Rehder, *Chem. Commun.*, 2009 (1998).

537. C. A. Stewart, J. C. Calabrese and A. J. Arduengo, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 3397 (1985).
538. G. Bettermann and A. J. Arduengo III, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 877 (1988).
539. P. G. Williard and J. M. Salvino, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 153 (1986).
540. T. Agapie, P. L. Diaconescu, D. J. Mindiola and C. C. Cummins, *Organometallics*, **21**, 1329 (2002).
541. M. J. Burk, D. L. Staley and W. Tumas, *Chem. Commun.*, 809 (1990).
542. A. P. Masters, M. Parvez, T. S. Sorensen and F. Sun, *Can. J. Chem.*, **71**, 230 (1993).
543. S. Kiyota, J. Tamuki, N. Komine, M. Hirano and S. Komiya, *Chem. Lett.*, **34**, 498 (2005).
544. H. Kandler, W. Bidell, M. Janicke, M. Knickmeier, D. Veghini and H. Berke, *Organometallics*, **17**, 960 (1998).
545. J. R. Bleeke, P. R. New, J. M. B. Blanchard, T. Haile and A. M. Rohde, *Organometallics*, **14**, 5127 (1995).
546. W. Keim, F. H. Kowaldt, R. Goddard and C. Krüger, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **17**, 466 (1978).
547. W. Keim, A. Behr, B. Gruber, B. Hoffmann, F. H. Kowaldt, U. Kuerschner, B. Limbaecker and F. P. Sistig, *Organometallics*, **5**, 2356 (1986).
548. P. Braunstein, Y. Chauvin, S. Mercier, L. Saussine, A. Decian and J. Fischer, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 2203 (1994).
549. A. Grassi, P. Longo, A. Musco, W. Porzio and A. Scrivanti, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **289**, 439 (1985).
550. P. Braunstein, S. C. Cea, M. I. Bruce, B. W. Skelton and A. H. White, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **423**, C38 (1992).
551. Y. Apeloig, I. Zharov, D. Bravo-Zhivotovskii, Y. Ovchinnikov and Y. Struchkov, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **499**, 73 (1995).
552. M. R. P. van Vliet, G. van Koten, P. Buysingh, J. T. B. H. Jastrzebski and A. L. Spek, *Organometallics*, **6**, 537 (1987).
553. J. T. B. H. Jastrzebski, J. Boersma, G. van Koten, W. J. J. Smeets and A. L. Spek, *Recl. Trav. Chim. Pays-Bas*, **107**, 263 (1988).
554. E. Hevia, G. W. Honeyman, A. R. Kennedy and R. E. Mulvey, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 13106 (2005).
555. Z. K. Sweeney, J. L. Polse, R. A. Anderson and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **120**, 7825 (1998).
556. J. Stroot, R. Beckhaus, W. Saak, D. Haase and A. Lutzen, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1729 (2002).
557. J. Sundermeyer, K. Weber, H. Werner, N. Mahr, G. Bringmann and O. Schupp, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **444**, C37 (1993).
558. A. J. Arce and A. J. Deeming, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 364 (1982).
559. L. Cuesta, E. Hevia, D. Morales, J. Pérez, V. Riera, M. Seitz and D. Miguel, *Organometallics*, **24**, 1772 (2005).
560. R. Aumann, I. Gottker-Schnetmann, R. Fröhlich, P. Saarenketo and C. Holst, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **7**, 711 (2001).
561. A. Klose, E. Solari, C. Floriani, S. Geremia and L. Randaccio, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **37**, 148 (1998).
562. H. Yasuda, H. Yamamoto, M. Yamashita, K. Yokota, A. Nakamura, S. Miyake, Y. Kai and N. Kanehisa, *Macromolecules*, **26**, 7134 (1993).
563. G. Himbert, L. Henn and R. Hoge, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **184**, 317 (1980).
564. L. Giannini, E. Solari, S. Dovesi, C. Floriani, N. Re, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 2784 (1999).
565. R. Beckhaus, I. Strauss, T. Wagner and P. Kiprof, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **32**, 264 (1993).
566. R. Beckhaus, I. Strauss and T. Wagner, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **623**, 654 (1997).
567. R. Beckhaus, T. Wagner, C. Zimmermann and E. Herdtweck, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **460**, 181 (1993).
568. G. Fachinetti, C. Biran, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *Inorg. Chem.*, **17**, 2995 (1978).
569. F. Basuli, B. C. Bailey, L. A. Watson, J. Tomaszewski, J. C. Huffman and D. J. Mindiola, *Organometallics*, **24**, 1886 (2005).
570. F. Basuli, J. C. Huffman and D. J. Mindiola, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 8003 (2003).

571. S. Gambarotta, S. Strologo, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *Inorg. Chem.*, **24**, 654 (1985).
572. H. Yasuda, T. Okamoto, Y. Matsuoka, A. Nakamura, Y. Kai, N. Kanehisa and N. Kasai, *Organometallics*, **8**, 1139 (1989).
573. J. Sundermeyer, K. Weber and H. Pritzkow, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **32**, 731 (1993).
574. F. R. Kreissl, M. Wolfgruber and U. Thewalt, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **317**, 175 (1986).
575. U. Kusthardt, W. A. Herrmann, M. L. Ziegler, T. Zahn and B. Nuber, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **311**, 163 (1986).
576. K. A. Azam, A. J. Deeming and I. P. Rothwell, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 91 (1981).
577. S. Gambarotta, S. Stella, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1789 (1987).
578. D. J. Mindiola and G. L. Hillhouse, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 9976 (2002).
579. C. M. Zhang, R. T. Liu, X. G. Zhou, Z. X. Chen, L. H. Weng and Y. H. Ling, *Organometallics*, **23**, 3246 (2004).
580. A. Musco, W. Porzio, S. Destri, G. Gatti, A. Grassi and P. Longo, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **301**, 237 (1986).
581. R. A. Layfield and S. M. Humphrey, *Organometallics*, **24**, 6063 (2005).
582. R. E. Cramer, J. H. Jeong and J. W. Gilje, *Organometallics*, **6**, 2010 (1987).
583. J. A. R. Schmidt and J. Arnold, *Organometallics*, **21**, 3426 (2002).
584. R. R. Schrock and J. D. Fellmann, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **100**, 3359 (1978).
585. J. R. Stille and R. H. Grubbs, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 1664 (1983).
586. J. M. Manriquez, P. J. Fagan, T. J. Marks, C. S. Day and V. W. Day, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **100**, 7112 (1978).
587. M. F. Lappert, C. L. Raston, L. M. Engelhardt and A. H. White, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 521 (1985).
588. T. M. Cameron, J. C. Gordon, B. L. Scott and W. Tumas, *Chem. Commun.*, 1398 (2004).
589. P. J. Fagan, J. M. Manriquez, T. J. Marks, V. W. Day, S. H. Vollmer and C. S. Day, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **102**, 5393 (1980).
590. L. P. Spencer and M. D. Fryzuk, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 5788 (2005).
591. T. Y. Meyer, L. R. Garner, N. C. Baenziger and L. Messerle, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 4045 (1990).
592. J. Arnold, T. D. Tilley, A. L. Rheingold, S. J. Geib and A. M. Arif, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 149 (1989).
593. H. H. Karsch, G. Grauvogl, M. Kawecki, P. Bissinger, O. Kumberger, A. Schier and G. Muller, *Organometallics*, **13**, 610 (1994).
594. J. L. Petersen and J. W. E. Junior, *Organometallics*, **6**, 2007 (1987).
595. J. M. Manriquez, D. R. McAlister, R. D. Sanner and J. E. Bercaw, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **100**, 2716 (1978); P. T. Wolczanski and J. E. Bercaw, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **13**, 121 (1980).
596. R. P. Planalp and R. A. Andersen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 7774 (1983).
597. D. M. Roddick, R. H. Heyn and T. D. Tilley, *Organometallics*, **8**, 324 (1989).
598. P. Berno, R. Minhas, S. K. Hao and S. Gambarotta, *Organometallics*, **13**, 1052 (1994).
599. B.-J. Deelman, W. M. Stevels, J. H. Teuben, M. T. Lakin and A. L. Spek, *Organometallics*, **13**, 3881 (1994).
600. M. Gómez, P. Gómez-Sal, G. Jiménez, A. Martín, P. Royo and J. Sánchez-Nieves, *Organometallics*, **15**, 3579 (1996).
601. L. M. Atagi and J. M. Mayer, *Organometallics*, **13**, 4794 (1994).
602. I. J. Hart, J. C. Jeffery, R. M. Lowry and F. G. A. Stone, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **27**, 1703 (1988).
603. K. N. Juneau, L. S. Hegedus and F. W. Roepke, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 4762 (1989).
604. P. M. Fritz, J. Breimair, B. Wagner and W. Beck, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **426**, 343 (1992).
605. G. B. Robertson and P. O. Whimp, *Inorg. Chem.*, **12**, 1740 (1973); M. A. Bennett and R. Watt, *Chem. Commun.*, 95 (1971).
606. P. T. Barger, B. D. Santarsiero, J. Armantrout and J. E. Bercaw, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **106**, 5178 (1984).
607. G. Erker, P. Czisch, R. Schlund, K. Angermund and C. Kruger, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **25**, 364 (1986).
608. P. J. Fagan, K. G. Moloy and T. J. Marks, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 6959 (1981).
609. W. J. Evans, J. W. Grate and R. J. Doedens, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 1671 (1985).
610. W. J. Evans, K. J. Forrestal and J. W. Ziller, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 12635 (1995).

611. W. J. Evans, S. A. Kozimor, G. W. Nyce and J. W. Ziller, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 13831 (2003).
612. O. T. Summerscales, F. G. N. Cloke, P. B. Hitchcock, J. C. Green and N. Hazari, *Science*, **311**, 829 (2006).
613. K. G. Moloy, T. J. Marks and V. W. Day, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 5696 (1983).
614. W. J. Evans, A. L. Wayda, W. E. Hunter and J. L. Atwood, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 706 (1981).
615. A. K. McMullen, I. P. Rothwell and J. C. Huffman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 1072 (1985); L. R. Chamberlain, L. D. Durfee, P. E. Fanwick, L. M. Kobriger, S. L. Latesky, A. K. McMullen, B. D. Steffey, I. P. Rothwell, K. Folting and J. C. Huffman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 6068 (1987).
616. G. Fachinetti, C. Biran, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **100**, 1921 (1978).
617. S. Gambarotta, M. Pasquali, C. Floriani, A. C. Villa and C. Guastini, *Inorg. Chem.*, **20**, 1173 (1981); J. M. Galante, J. W. Bruno, P. N. Hazin, K. Folting and J. C. Huffman, *Organometallics*, **7**, 1066 (1988); M. Wiederhold and U. Behrens, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **476**, 101 (1994).
618. S. E. Halfon, M. C. Fermin and J. W. Bruno, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 2068 (1983); M. C. Fermin, A. S. Hneihen, J. J. Maas and J. W. Bruno, *Organometallics*, **12**, 1845 (1993); A. Antiñolo, A. Otero, M. Fajardo, R. Gil-Sanz, M. J. Herranz, C. López-Mardomingo, A. Martín and P. Gómez-Sal, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **533**, 87 (1997).
619. E. Bleuel, M. Laubender, B. Weberndorfer and H. Werner, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **38**, 156 (1999).
620. R. Flugel, O. Gevert and H. Werner, *Chem. Ber.*, **129**, 405 (1996).
621. P. Hofmann, L. A. Perez-Moya, O. Steigelmann and J. Riede, *Organometallics*, **11**, 1167 (1992).
622. L. M. Engelhardt, G. E. Jacobsen, C. L. Raston and A. H. White, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 220 (1984).
623. S. J. Young, H. Hope and N. E. Schore, *Organometallics*, **3**, 1585 (1984); R. Choukroun, F. Dahan and D. Gervais, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **266**, C33 (1984).
624. S. C. H. Ho, D. A. Straus, J. Armantrout, W. P. Schaefer and R. H. Grubbs, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **106**, 2210 (1984); E. J. Moore, D. A. Straus, J. Armantrout, B. D. Santarsiero, R. H. Grubbs and J. E. Bercaw, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 2068 (1983).
625. F. R. Lemke, D. J. Szalda and R. M. Bullock, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **113**, 8466 (1991).
626. M. D. Fryzuk, P. B. Duval, S. Mao, S. J. Rettig, M. J. Zaworotko and L. R. MacGillivray, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 1707 (1999).
627. J. S. Holmgren, J. R. Shapley, S. R. Wilson and W. T. Pennington, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 508 (1986).
628. J. A. R. Schmidt and J. Arnold, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 8424 (2001).
629. R. E. Cramer, J. H. Jeong, P. N. Richmann and J. W. Gilje, *Organometallics*, **9**, 1141 (1990); R. E. Cramer, J. H. Jeong and J. W. Gilje, *Organometallics*, **5**, 2555 (1986); R. E. Cramer, K. T. Higa and J. W. Gilje, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **106**, 7245 (1984); G. Proulx and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 1981 (1996).
630. M. Green, J. Z. Nyathi, C. Scott, F. G. A. Stone, A. J. Welch and P. Woodward, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1067 (1978).
631. E. R. Burkhardt, J. J. Doney, R. G. Bergman and C. H. Heathcock, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 2022 (1987).
632. P. L. Watson and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **101**, 2055 (1979).
633. H. G. Alt, H. E. Engelhardt, U. Thewalt and J. Riede, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **288**, 165 (1985).
634. H. G. Alt, G. S. Herrmann, H. E. Engelhardt and R. D. Rogers, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **331**, 329 (1987).
635. P. DeShong, D. R. Sidler, P. J. Rybczynski, G. A. Slough and A. L. Rheingold, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 2575 (1988).
636. J. G. Stack, R. D. Simpson, F. J. Hollander, R. G. Bergman and C. H. Heathcock, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 2716 (1990).
637. M. Etienne, C. Carfagna, P. Lorente, R. Mathieu and D. de Montauzon, *Organometallics*, **18**, 3075 (1999).

638. K. C. Stone, G. M. Jamison, P. S. White and J. L. Templeton, *Organometallics*, **22**, 3083 (2003).
639. B. E. Woodworth, D. S. Frohnapfel, P. S. White and J. L. Templeton, *Organometallics*, **17**, 1655 (1998).
640. J. Ipaktschi, F. Mirzaei, K. Reimann, J. Beck and M. Serafin, *Organometallics*, **17**, 5086 (1998).
641. W. Hirpo and M. D. Curtis, *Organometallics*, **13**, 2706 (1994).
642. S. R. Allen, M. Green, N. C. Norman, K. E. Paddick and A. G. Orpen, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1625 (1983).
643. T. B. Gunnoe, J. L. Caldarelli, P. S. White and J. L. Templeton, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **37**, 2093 (1998).
644. L. W. Francisco, P. S. White and J. L. Templeton, *Organometallics*, **16**, 2547 (1997).
645. A. Maercker, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **26**, 972 (1978).
646. R. B. Bates, D. E. Potter and L. M. Kroposki, *J. Org. Chem.*, **37**, 560 (1972); M. E. Jung and R. B. Blum, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, 3791 (1977).
647. P. Tombouliau, D. Amick, S. Beare, K. Dumke, D. Hart, R. Hites, A. Metzger and R. Nowak, *J. Org. Chem.*, **38**, 322 (1973).
648. B. Walfort, S. K. Pandey and D. Stalke, *Chem. Commun.*, 1640 (2001).
649. A. Steiner and D. S. Wright, *Chem. Commun.*, 283 (1997).
650. F. Rivals and A. Steiner, *Chem. Commun.*, 1426 (2001).
651. J. Jubb, S. Gambarotta, R. Duchateau and J. H. Teuben, *Chem. Commun.*, 2641 (1994).
652. S. De Angelis, E. Solari, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2467 (1994).
653. H. Zhu and E. Y. X. Chen, *Inorg. Chem.*, **46**, 1481 (2007).
654. T. Dube, S. Gambarotta and G. P. A. Yap, *Organometallics*, **19**, 817 (2000).
655. J. W. Guan, T. Dube, S. Gambarotta and G. P. A. Yap, *Organometallics*, **19**, 4820 (2000).
656. T. Dube, J. W. Guan, S. Gambarotta and G. P. A. Yap, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **7**, 374 (2001); T. Dube, S. Gambarotta and G. P. A. Yap, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **38**, 1432 (1999).
657. J. S. Alexander and K. Ruhlandt-Senge, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **10**, 1274 (2004).
658. K. B. P. Ruppa, S. Gambarotta and G. P. A. Yap, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **280**, 143 (1998).
659. F. Basuli, J. Tomaszewski, J. C. Huffman and D. J. Mindiola, *Organometallics*, **22**, 4705 (2003).
660. H. C. Aspinall and M. R. Tillotson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **35**, 2163 (1996).
661. K. H. Thiele, K. Unverhau, M. Geitner and K. Jacob, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **548**, 175 (1987).
662. S. D. Daniel, J.-S. M. Lehn, J. D. Korp and D. M. Hoffman, *Polyhedron*, **25**, 205 (2006).
663. S. Arndt, T. P. Spaniol and J. Okuda, *Organometallics*, **22**, 775 (2003); J. Hitzbleck and J. Okuda, *Organometallics*, **26**, 3227 (2007).
664. M. H. Chisholm, S. T. Haubrich, J. C. Huffman and W. E. Streib, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 1634 (1997).
665. S. N. Ringelberg, A. Meetsma, S. I. Troyanov, B. Hessen and J. H. Teuben, *Organometallics*, **21**, 1759 (2002).
666. G. Erker, R. Petrenz, C. Kruger and M. Nolte, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **431**, 297 (1992); G. Erker, R. Petrenz, C. Kruger, F. Lutz, A. Weiss and S. Werner, *Organometallics*, **11**, 1646 (1992).
667. M. H. Chisholm, J. Gallucci and K. Phomphrai, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 2785 (2002).
668. M. Lenarda, R. Ros, O. Traverso, W. D. Pitts, W. H. Baddley and M. Graziani, *Inorg. Chem.*, **16**, 3178 (1977).
669. S. C. Goel, M. Y. Chiang and W. E. Buhro, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 4646 (1990).
670. J. L. Polse, R. A. Andersen and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 5393 (1995).
671. D. J. Schwartz, M. R. Smith and R. A. Andersen, *Organometallics*, **15**, 1446 (1996).
672. M. J. Carney, P. J. Walsh, F. J. Hollander and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 8751 (1989); M. J. Carney, P. J. Walsh, F. J. Hollander and R. G. Bergman, *Organometallics*, **11**, 761 (1992).
673. G. A. Vaughan, C. D. Sofield, G. L. Hillhouse and A. L. Rheingold, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 5491 (1989).
674. G. A. Vaughan, G. L. Hillhouse and A. L. Rheingold, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 7994 (1990).
675. V. C. Gibson, C. Newton, C. Redshaw, G. A. Solan, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Dalton Trans.*, 4612 (2003).

676. L. Cuesta, D. C. Gerbino, E. Hevia, D. Morales, M. E. N. Clemente, J. Pérez, L. Riera, V. Riera, D. Miguel, I. del Rio and S. García-Granda, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **10**, 1765 (2004).
677. M. A. Esteruelas, F. J. Lahoz, E. Oñate, L. A. Oro and B. Zeier, *Organometallics*, **13**, 1662 (1994).
678. Z. Z. Wu, Z. Xu, X. Z. You, X. G. Zhou and X. Y. Huang, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **483**, 107 (1994).
679. G. A. Vaughan, G. L. Hillhouse, R. T. Lum, S. L. Buchwald and A. L. Rheingold, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 7215 (1988).
680. K. E. Garrett, J. B. Sheridan, D. B. Pourreau, W. C. Feng, G. L. Geoffroy, D. L. Staley and A. L. Rheingold, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 8383 (1989).
681. C. Löwe, V. Shklover and H. Berke, *Organometallics*, **10**, 3396 (1991).
682. A. B. Goel and S. Goel, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **23**, 375 (1984).
683. G. Erker, U. Dorf, R. Lecht, M. T. Ashby, M. Aulbach, R. Schlund, C. Krueger and R. Mynott, *Organometallics*, **8**, 2037 (1989).
684. J. Cipot, R. McDonald and M. Stradiotto, *Organometallics*, **25**, 29 (2006).
685. J. M. O'Connor, K. Hiibner, R. Merwin, P. K. Gantzel, B. S. Fong, M. Adams and A. L. Rheingold, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 3631 (1997).
686. C. C. Fuller and R. A. Jacobson, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **48**, 191 (1981).
687. Y. Sato, H. Miyasaka, N. Matsumoto and H. Okawa, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **247**, 57 (1996).
688. M. D. Curtis, L. Messerle, J. J. D'Errico, W. M. Butler and M. S. Hay, *Organometallics*, **5**, 2283 (1986).
689. M. Nieuwenhuyzen, R. Schobert, F. Hampel and S. Hoops, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **304**, 118 (2000).

CHAPTER 6

Coordination chemistry of metal enolato complexes

JOSÉ VICENTE

Grupo de Química Organometálica, Departamento de Química Inorgánica, Facultad de Química, Universidad de Murcia, Apdo. 4021, 30071 Murcia, Spain
Fax: +34-868887785; e-mail: jvs1@um.es; <http://www.um.es/gqo/>

I. INTRODUCTION	314
II. ENOLATO <i>VERSUS</i> 2-OXOALKYL COORDINATION	315
A. Pd(II) and Pt(II) Enolato Complexes	315
B. Carbonyl-stabilized Phosphorus Ylide Complexes	315
C. 2-Oxoalkyl to Enolato Rearrangements and Equilibria	318
D. Enolato to 2-Oxoalkyl Isomerization	319
III. REACTIONS OF ENOLATO COMPLEXES TO GIVE OTHER ENOLATO COMPLEXES	321
A. Complexes with κ^1 -O-Diketonato Ligands	321
B. Synthesis of Homodinuclear, Heterodinuclear and Polynuclear β -Diketonato Complexes	322
C. Electrophilic and Nucleophilic Substitution Reactions	323
D. Condensation Reactions. Synthesis of Ketohydratonato Complexes	327
E. Miscellaneous Reactions	328
IV. ALDOL REACTIONS	330
V. PROTONATION REACTIONS	333
VI. COORDINATION CHEMISTRY OF PHOSPHINOENOLATO COMPLEXES	336
VII. COORDINATION CHEMISTRY OF METALAFURANS	340
VIII. MISCELLANEOUS REACTIONS	342
A. Formation of Complexes with Noncoordinated β -Diketonato Ligands	342
B. Oxidative Cleavage of a C–C Bond in β -Diketonato Complexes	342
C. Reactions Giving Alkoxides	343
D. Reactions with Lewis Acids	344

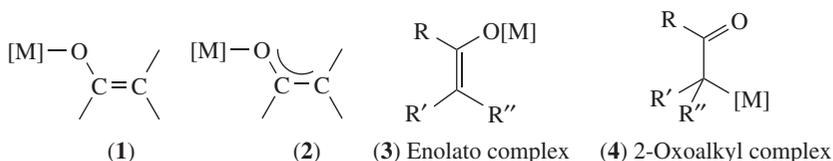
The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

E. Cleavage of the C–O Bond in Enolato Complexes	344
F. Cycloaddition Reactions	345
G. Various Reactions	346
IX. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	347
X. REFERENCES	347

I. INTRODUCTION

As defined in Chapter 5¹, an enolato complex contains a [M]OCC group with the oxygen atom bearing a negative formal charge and its electronic structure can be described as **1** or **2**, where [M] is a metal ion with all the other ligands. However, complexes with phenolato, oxalato or related ligands will not be considered. Neither will the enolates of B, Si, Ge, P, As, Sb and elements of Groups 16 and 17 be treated. The content of this chapter is restricted mainly to the chemistry of enolato complexes that were isolated and fully characterized: Section II deals with the factors that promote formation of enolato (**3**) or 2-oxoalkyl (**4**) complexes, in Section III the equilibrium between complexes of type **3** and **4** is discussed, Section IV deals with reactions in which enolato complexes are converted into complexes bearing a different enolato ligand and the rest of the chapter is devoted to reactions in which an enolato ligand is replaced or transformed into a nonenolato ligand. This chapter is strongly linked to Chapter 5¹, on the synthesis of metal enolates.



The abbreviations listed below are used in the chapter. Unless otherwise stated, the diketonato ligands are assumed to be *O,O'*-dicoordinated.

acac	acetylacetonato
bipy	2,2'-bipyridine
cod	1,5-cyclooctadiene
dik	diketonato
dpk	diphenylketene
dppe	1,2-bis(diphenylphosphino)ethane
dppm	bis(diphenylphosphino)methane
F ₆ acac	1,1,1,3,3,3-hexafluoroacetylacetonato
F ₃ acac	1,1,1-trifluoroacetylacetonato
LDA	lithium diisopropylamide
Me ₆ acac	1,1,1,3,3,3-hexamethyacylacetatonato
nbđ	norbornadiene
phen	1,10-phenanthroline
py	pyridine
TfO	triflate
tol	<i>p</i> -tolyl
Tp ^{R,R'}	hydrotris(3-R-5-R'-pyrazolyl)borate (R and R' are substituent groups)

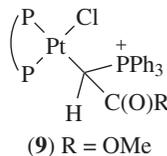
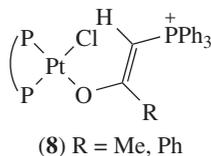
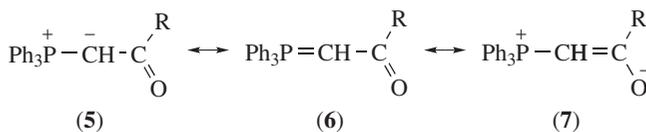
II. ENOLATO VERSUS 2-OXOALKYL COORDINATION

A. Pd(II) and Pt(II) Enolato Complexes

These complexes are obtained (i) by reacting Pd(II) or Pt(II) complexes with ketones and a base², (ii) by transmetalating the ligand from a 2-oxoalkyl mercury derivative to a halo complex³⁻⁵ or (iii) by an oxidative addition reaction using an α -haloketone or [Hg(CH₂C(O)Me)₂]⁵ and a Pd⁰ or Pt⁰ complex^{6,7}; however, instead of enolato complexes, 2-oxoalkyl derivatives usually form because Pd(II) and Pt(II) are more carbophilic than oxophilic^{2,3,7-9}, namely these metal ions are soft acids that preferentially bond to soft C-donor rather than to hard O-donor ligands. Nevertheless, Pd(II) enolates exist containing chelating ligands derived from diketones, ketoimines, carbonyl-functionalized phosphines (Sections II.A.2, 4 and 5, respectively, in Chapter 5¹), phosphorus ylides (Section II.B) and a few containing unidentate enolato ligands described here. The O-coordination of these ligands is due to their chelating nature, to the transphobia¹⁰ between P- or C-donor ligands toward C-donor ligands or to steric hindrance of their substituents⁸. Thus, complex *trans*-[Pd(tol)Br(PPh₂Et)₂] reacts with KOC(=CHR)Ar to give *trans*-[Pd(tol){OC(=CHR)Ar}(PPh₂Et)₂] (R = Me, Ar = Ph) or a mixture of the enolato and the 2-oxoalkyl isomers (R = H, Ar = tol)⁸. The reactions of *cis*-[PdBr(Ar)(dpb)] (dpb = 1,2-bis-(diphenylphosphino)benzene) with the appropriate potassium enolates give a family of 2-oxoalkyl complexes *cis*-[Pd(Ar){CRR'C(O)R''}(dpb)]⁸ and only in the case of R = R' = Me and R'' = Ph was the enolato complex the most stable isomer. The stabilization of these few enolato complexes has been attributed to the steric hindrance.

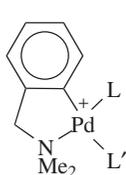
B. Carbonyl-stabilized Phosphorus Ylide Complexes

The electronic structure of these neutral ligands is intermediate between those of resonance forms 5-7. In accordance with their $\nu(\text{CO})$ IR absorption, the enolato character of these ylides, or the relative weight of resonance form 7, increases in the order R = OMe \ll Me < Ph¹¹. Therefore, these ligands are expected to coordinate in the enolato form when R = Ph, Me or when the coordination position available has a crowded environment. In addition, as most reported carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide complexes are Pd(II) or Pt(II) derivatives¹², the enolato coordination of these ligands is preferred when the ligand in *trans* position is C- or P-donor, due to the transphobia between these ligands and the ylide coordinate through the carbon atom. Thus, *cis*-[PtCl₂(P P)] (P = dppe or *Z*-1,2-bis(diphenylphosphino)ethene) reacts with Ph₃PCHC(O)R and AgBF₄ (1:1:1) to give 8 or 9, i.e. depending on R¹³.

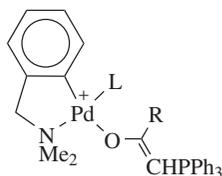


The reactions of *trans*-[Pt(Mef)Br(PPh₃)₂] with AgBF₄ and Ph₃ECHC(O)R (E = P, R = Me, OMe, Ph; E = As, R = Me) afford only *trans*-[Pt(Mef){OC(=CHEPPh₃)R}(PPh₃)₂] because the *C*-alkyl/*C*-ylide transphobia is greater than the *C*-alkyl/*O*-ylide transphobia and also because of the lower steric requirement of the *O*-ylide ligand. Contrarily, [Pt(η^3 -C₃H₅)(μ -Cl)]₂ or [Pt(*C,P*-{CH₂C(Me)₂P(*t*-Bu)₂})(μ -Cl)]₂ reacts with Ph₃ECHC(O)R to give complexes containing the *C*-ylide ligand, [Pt(η^3 -C₃H₅)Cl{CH{C(O)R}PPh₃}] (R = Me, OMe, Ph) or *cis*-[Pt(*C,P*-{CH₂C(Me)₂P(*t*-Bu)₂})Cl{CH{C(O)R}EPh₃}] (E = P, As; R = Me, OMe, Ph)¹³; in the isolated isomer of the last reaction the ylide is *cis* to the CH₂ group, i.e. *cis* to the atom to which the ligand has the greater transphobia and in the less hindered coordination site. In the case of the η^3 -allyl complex, the π -*C/C*- and *P/C*-ylide transphobia are probably similar and the metal center environment is not too crowded as to prevent the preferred *C*-coordination of the ylide. Similar results have been reported for reactions of ylides with [Pd(η^3 -C₃H₅)(μ -Cl)]₂¹⁴, K[PtCl₃(η^2 -C₂H₄)]¹⁵ and [Pt(μ -Cl)(dppe)]₂(BF₄)₂¹⁶.

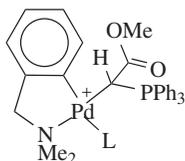
Reactions of Pd organometallic complexes **10a** and **10b** with ylides Ph₃PCHC(O)R (R = Me, Ph or OMe)¹⁷ can afford the *O*-isomers **11a–c** or the *C*-isomers **12a** and **12b**, with the ylide *trans* to N. The first possibility goes against the soft character of Pd(II), but it should be expected when the L ligand has a great *C/L* transphobia, as in **11a** (L = PPh₃), which requires L being *trans* to N and the ylide *trans* to the aryl group and *O*-coordinated due to the greater *C/C* than *O/C* transphobia. The *O*-isomer is also expected when the ylide is a better *O*- than *C*-donor ligand as in **11b** (R = Me). In agreement with these assumptions, a mixture of *O*- and *C*-isomers is isolated when L = MeCN and R = Me or Ph (**11c**, **12b**). In the case of **12a** (R = OMe and L = py or MeCN), only the *C*-isomer is obtained^{17, 18}. Similarly, [Pt(C \wedge P){OC(=CHPPh₃)R}(PPh₃)₃]⁺ (C \wedge P = *C,P*-CH₂C₆H₄{P(C₆H₄Me-2)₂}-2) has been obtained for R = Me, OMe and [Pt(C \wedge P){CH{C(O)R}PPh₃}(NCMe)]⁺ for R = Me, Ph, OMe. When the starting complex is [Pt(C \wedge P)(μ -Cl)]₂, the products are [Pt(C \wedge P)Cl{CH{C(O)R}PPh₃}], with the ylide *trans* to P. The complex with R = Me reacts with TiClO₄ and one equivalent of the same ylide, which is the most prone to coordinate through the oxygen, to afford [Pt(C \wedge P){OC(=CHPPh₃)R]₂]ClO₄¹⁹.



(10) (a) L = PPh₃, py; L' = thf
(b) L = L' = MeCN



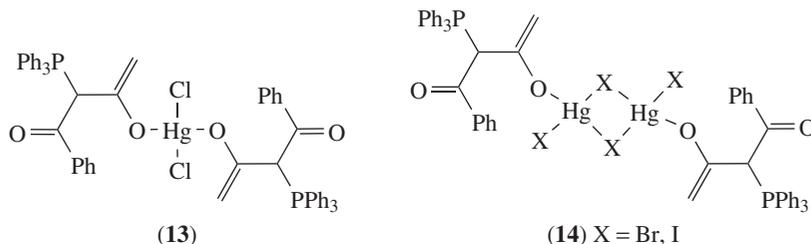
(11) (a) L = PPh₃, R = Me, Ph, OMe
(b) L = py, R = Me
(c) L = MeCN, R = Me, Ph



(12) (a) L = py, MeCN
(b) L = MeCN, R = Me, Ph

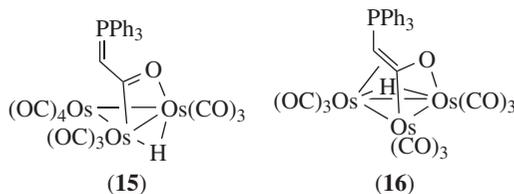
The ylide $\text{Ph}_3\text{PCHC}(\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{CO}_2\text{Et}$ reacts with $\text{cis-}[\text{M}(\text{C}\sim\text{E})(\text{thf})_2]^+$ ($\text{M} = \text{Pd}$, $\text{C}\sim\text{E} = \text{C}_6\text{H}_4\text{CH}_2\text{NMe}_2$, $\text{CH}_2\text{C}_6\text{H}_4\text{P}(\text{tol})_2$; $\text{M} = \text{Pt}$, $\text{C}\sim\text{E} = \text{CH}_2\text{C}_6\text{H}_4\text{P}(\text{tol})_2$) to afford $\text{cis-}[\text{M}(\text{C}\sim\text{E})(\text{O}, \text{O}^-\text{OC}(\text{=CHC}(\text{O})\text{OEt})\text{CH}_2\text{PPh}_3)_2]^+$, in which the enolato ligand has undergone a proton migration²⁰. The same ligand reacts with $[\text{AuCl}(\text{tetrahydrothiophene})]$ or $[\text{Au}(\text{OCMe}_2)(\text{PPh}_3)]^+$ to give complexes with the C-bonded ylide $[\text{AuCl}\{\text{CH}(\text{PPh}_3)\text{C}(\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{CO}_2\text{Et}\}]$ or $[\text{Au}\{\text{CH}(\text{PPh}_3)\text{C}(\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{CO}_2\text{Et}\}\text{PPh}_3]^+$, respectively²⁰. This is not unexpected since no enolato Au(I) complex is known. In fact, all Au(I) complexes with carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide ligands are C-bonded^{11, 21, 22}.

The ylide $\text{Ph}_3\text{PC}\{\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Me}\}\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}$ reacts with HgX_2 to afford monomeric **13** or dimeric **14**, depending on the halide²³.



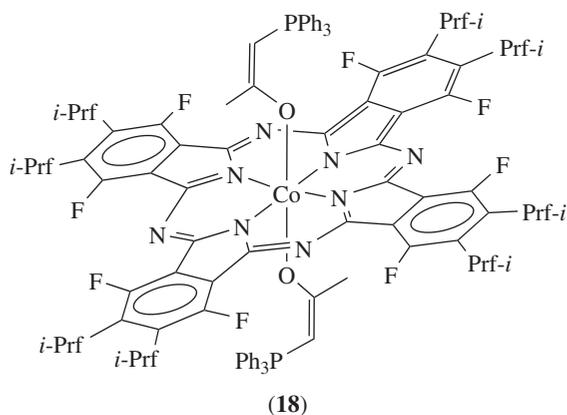
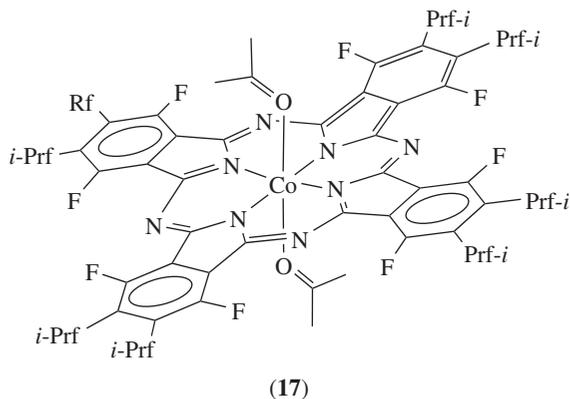
Early transition elements coordinate carbonyl-stabilized ylides through the oxygen atom because they are harder (more oxophilic) than Pd(II) and Pt(II). Thus, the reaction of $[\text{Ti}(\text{NMe}_2)_4]$ with two equivalents of $[\text{Ph}_3\text{PCH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}]\text{Br}$ gives the complex $[\text{TiBr}_2(\text{NMe}_2)_2\{\text{OC}(\text{=CHPPh}_3)\text{Ph}\}]^{24}$. $[\text{NbCl}_3(\text{dme})(\eta^2\text{-PhC}\equiv\text{CSiMe}_3)]$ reacts with ylides $\text{Ph}_3\text{PCHC}(\text{O})\text{R}$ to give $[\text{NbCl}_2(\mu\text{-Cl})(\eta^2\text{-PhC}\equiv\text{CSiMe}_3)\{\text{OC}(\text{=CHPPh}_3)\text{R}\}]_2$ ($\text{R} = \text{Me}$, Ph)²⁴ or $[\text{NbCl}_3\{O, N\text{-OC}(\text{R})\text{=CHPPh}_3\}(\eta^2\text{-PhC}\equiv\text{CSiMe}_3)]$ ($\text{R} = 2\text{-thiazolyl}$)²⁵. $\text{Ph}_3\text{PCHC}(\text{O})\text{R}$ reacts with MCl_4 in thf to give $[\text{MCl}_4\{\text{OC}(\text{=CHPPh}_3)\text{R}\}(\text{thf})]$ ($\text{R} = \text{Me}$, Ph ; $\text{M} = \text{Ti}$, Zr , Hf)²⁶.

One of the products of the reaction of Ph_3PCHCHO with $[\text{Os}_3(\text{CO})_{10}(\text{NCMe})_2]$, **15**, is the result of a C–H oxidative addition reaction. Complex **15** decomposes at room temperature, under daylight, to give a mixture of isomers of complex **16**, one of which has been studied by X-ray diffraction²⁷. Similarly, the Ru complex analogous to **16** has been prepared by reacting $[\text{Ru}_3(\text{CO})_{12}]$ with the same ylide or with $\text{Ph}_3\text{P=CH}_2$ ²⁸.



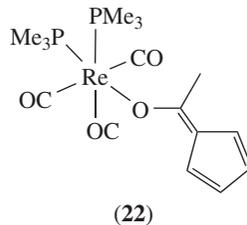
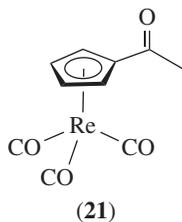
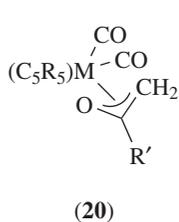
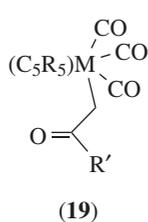
The cobalt perfluoro phthalocyanide complex **17** reacts with PPh_3 in the presence of atmospheric oxygen to give **18**. Therefore, PPh_3 couples with acetone according to equation 1²⁹.



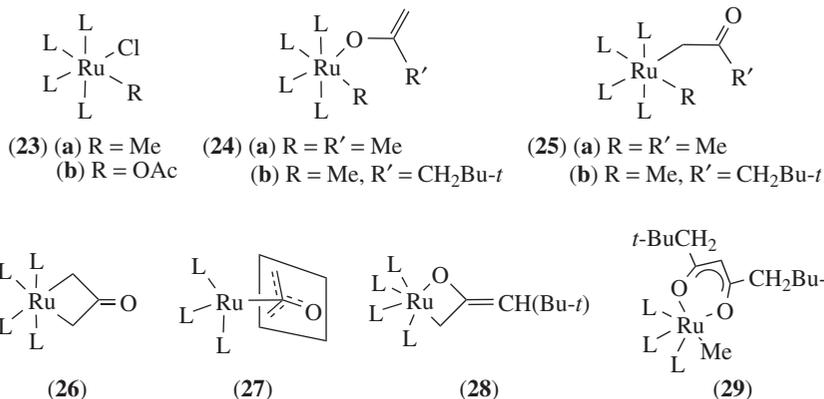


C. 2-Oxoalkyl to Enolato Rearrangements and Equilibria

In a few cases a 2-oxoalkyl ligand transforms into an enolato ligand upon thermal treatment, irradiation or ligand addition. Thus, ultraviolet irradiation of complexes **19** results in the loss of CO to afford **20** ($M = W$, $R = H$, $R' = Me, Ph, OEt, NEt_2$; $M = W$, $R = Me$, $R' = OEt$; $M = Mo$, $R = H$, $R' = Me, OEt$)³⁰. Reaction of **21** with excess of PMe_3 affords complex **22**³¹.

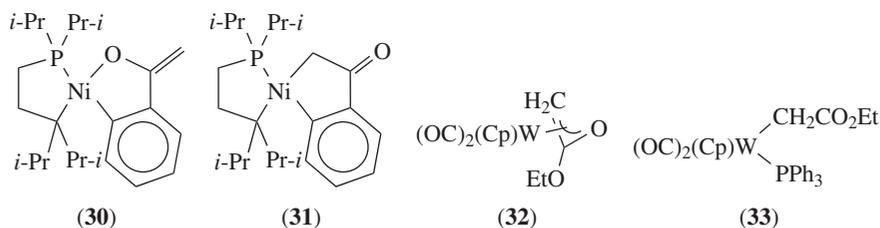


Complex **23a** ($L = \text{PMe}_3$) reacts with $\text{KOC}(\text{=CH}_2)\text{Me}$ to afford a 70:30 mixture of **24a** and **25a** which, upon thermolysis, leads to methane and a mixture of **26** and the product of phosphine dissociation **27**^{32,33}. **23a** and $\text{KOC}(\text{=CH}_2)\text{CH}_2\text{Bu-}t$ also provide an equilibrium mixture of enolato and 2-oxoalkyl complexes **24b** and **25b**³³, which has also been observed between complexes $\text{trans-}[\text{Rh}\{\text{OC}(\text{=CHR}'')\text{R}'\}(\text{CO})(\text{PR}_3)_2]$ ($\text{R} = \text{R}' = \text{Ph}$, $\text{R}'' = \text{H}$ and $\text{R} = \text{R}'' = \text{Me}$, $\text{R}' = t\text{-Bu}$) and their 2-oxoalkyl isomers³⁴. Complex **28**, containing a dianionic enolato ligand, reacts with $\text{AcCH}_2\text{Bu-}t$ at 110°C to afford the β -diketonato complex **29**^{33,35}, which can also be obtained by reacting **23b** with two equivalents of $\text{KOC}(\text{=CH}_2)\text{CH}_2\text{Bu-}t$ ³⁵.



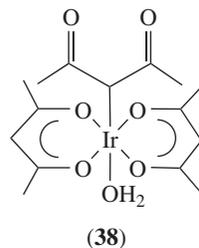
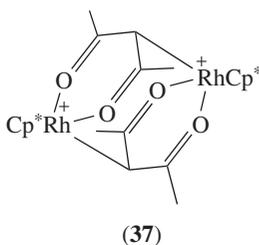
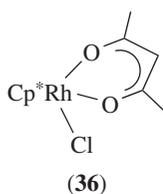
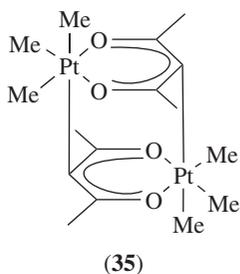
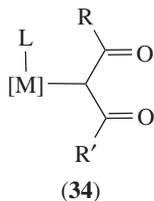
D. Enolato to 2-Oxoalkyl Isomerization

Complex **30** isomerizes in solution to the corresponding 2-oxoalkyl complex **31**³⁶. This isomerization is catalyzed by LiCl . The η^3 -enolato complex **32**, detected in solution, reacts with PPh_3 to afford complex **33**³⁰.

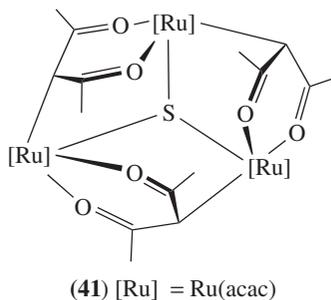
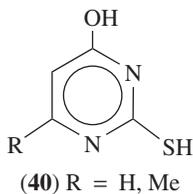
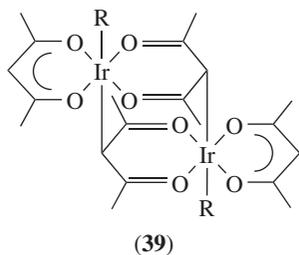


O,O - β -diketonato complexes react with strong nucleophiles L (phosphines³⁷, carbenes³⁸, phen³⁹, py^{40,41} and other nitrogen donor ligands⁴²⁻⁴⁴) to give C - β -diketonato derivatives (**34**).

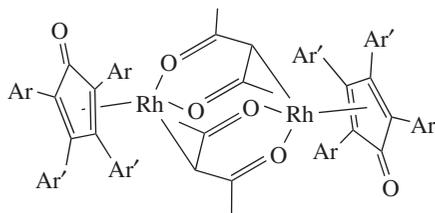
There are many complexes containing a C,O,O - β -diketonato ligand. The best known example is **35**, which can be prepared by reacting PtMe_3X with $\text{M}(\text{acac})$ ($\text{M}/\text{X} = \text{H}^1 / 2 \text{SO}_4^{45}$, $\text{Na}^1 / 2 \text{SO}_4^{46}$, $\text{Tl}^1 / 2 \text{SO}_4^{47}$). Replacement of a ligand in a β -diketonato complex by a weakly bonded ligand usually affords a di- or polynuclear complex containing bridging



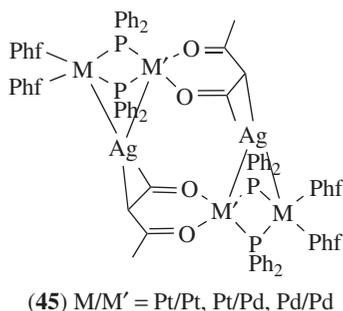
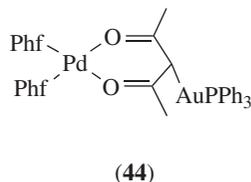
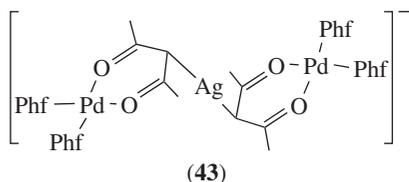
C,O,O- β -diketonato ligands. Thus, complex **36** reacts with AgBF_4 to give **37**⁴⁸. $[\text{MR}_2]$ ($\text{M} = \text{Zn}, \text{Hg}, \text{R} = \text{Me}, \text{Et}, \text{PhCH}_2\text{CH}_2$) transfers the R group to **38** affording the dinuclear complex **39**⁴⁹. Similarly, the Ru(II) complex $[\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_2(\text{NMe}_2)_2]$ reacts with thiouracils **40**, in the presence of NEt_3 , to give **41**⁵⁰.



The reaction of $[\text{Rh}(\text{acac})(\eta^2\text{-CH}_2=\text{CH}_2)_2]$ with tetraarylcyclopentadienones affords dinuclear complexes **42**⁵¹.



$[\text{PdPhf}_2(\text{acac})]^-$ reacts with AgClO_4 or $[\text{Au}(\text{OClO}_3)(\text{PPh}_3)]$ to afford **43**⁵² or **44**⁵³, respectively. $[\text{MPhf}_2(\mu\text{-PPh}_2)_2\text{M}'(\text{acac})]^-$ reacts with AgClO_4 to give hexanuclear complexes containing two trinuclear metal clusters **45**⁵⁴.

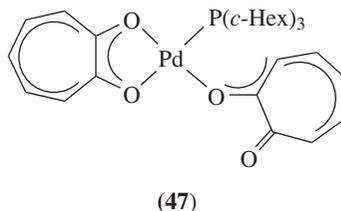
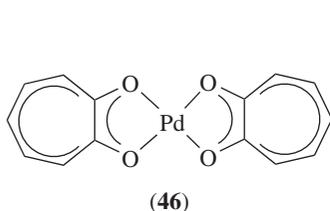


Other reported examples of dinuclear complexes containing $\mu\text{-C}, O, O\text{-}\beta$ -diketonato ligands are $[\text{Ru}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)(\mu\text{-C}, O, O\text{-acac})_2]^{55}$ and $[\text{Ru}(\eta^6\text{-C}_6\text{Me}_6)(\mu\text{-C}, O, O\text{-acac})_2]^{2+56}$.

III. REACTIONS OF ENOLATO COMPLEXES TO GIVE OTHER ENOLATO COMPLEXES

A. Complexes with $\kappa^1\text{-O}$ -Diketonato Ligands

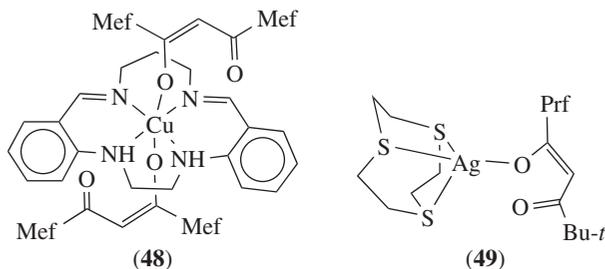
Reaction of O, O -diketonato complexes with strong nucleophiles can replace one coordinated oxygen to give a complex with a $\kappa^1\text{-O}$ -diketonato ligand. Thus, addition of $\text{P}(c\text{-Hex})_3$ to an acetone solution of tropolonato (tropo) complex **46** gives **47**⁵⁷. Similarly, $\text{Ag}(\text{tropo})$ reacts with $\text{P}(\text{Bu-}n)_3$ to give $[\text{Ag}(O\text{-tropo})\text{P}(\text{Bu-}n)_3]^{58}$.



$[\text{Zn}(\text{acac})_2(\text{OH}_2)]$ reacts with Hpko (di-2-pyridyl ketone oxime) and NH_4PF_6 to afford $\text{NH}_4[\text{Zn}_5(\text{O-acac})_2(\text{pko})_6](\text{PF}_6)_3$ ⁵⁹ and $[\text{GaMe}_2(\text{F}_6\text{acac})]$ reacts with py to give $[\text{GaMe}_2(\text{O-F}_6\text{acac})(\text{py})]^{60}$.

[Pd(acac)₂] reacts with 1.1 equivalents of PEt₃ to give [Pd(acac){C-CHAc₂}(PEt₃)] whereas [Pt(acac)₂] renders [Pt(acac)(κ¹-O-acac)(PEt₃)]⁶¹. The latter reacts with two equivalents of PEt₃ to give *trans*-[Pt(κ¹-O-acac)₂(PEt₃)₂]⁶². However, several [M(β-dik)(O-F₃acac)(PR₃)] (M = Pd, Pt, β-dik = acac, F₃acac, R = Et, Ph, *c*-Hex) have been obtained by reacting [M(β-dik)(F₃acac)] with phosphines^{61,63}. The variety in the coordination modes of β-diketonato ligands has been reviewed⁶⁴.

Tetrakis(2-pyridyl)methane, C(Pyr)₄, reacts with [Cu(F₆acac)₂] to give a mixture of [Cu(F₆acac)(*N,N,N*-C(Pyr)₄)] [Cu(F₆acac)₃] and [Cu(F₆acac)(*O*-F₆acac)(*N,N*-C(Pyr)₄)]⁶⁵. The reaction of [Cu(F₆acac)₂] with four equivalents of 3-methyl-1*H*-pyrazole (Hmpz) (1:4 molar ratio) gives the octahedral *trans*-[Cu(*O*-F₆acac)₂(Hmpz)₄]⁶⁶. The complex **48** has been isolated by reacting equimolar amounts of the diprotonated imino ligand and [Cu(*O*-F₆acac)₂(OH₂)₂]⁶⁷.



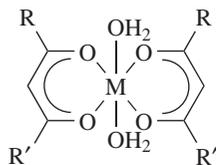
Complex **49** is obtained by reacting [Ag₂{*O,O*-OC(*t*-Bu)CHC(O)Prf}₂(OH₂)] with the thioether macrocycle [9]aneS₃. The strong preference of this ligand to impose threefold S-donor coordination and the resultant large steric demand of this macrocyclic ligand favors the monodentate coordination of the β-diketonato ligand⁶⁸. On the other hand, in the related complex [Cu{*O,O*-OC(*t*-Bu)CHC(O)Prf}(PMe₃)], prepared by the reaction of Na(OC(*t*-Bu)CHC(O)Prf) with CuCl in the presence of the appropriate amount of PMe₃, the β-diketonato ligand adopts the usual chelating coordination⁶⁹.

The addition of P(*i*-Pr)₃ to [Rh(acac)(CO)₂] or PPh₃ to [Pd(F₆acac)₂] gives *trans*-[Rh(*O*-acac)(CO){P(*i*-Pr)₃}₂]⁷⁰ or [Pd(F₆acac)(*O*-F₆acac)(PPh₃)], respectively⁷¹.

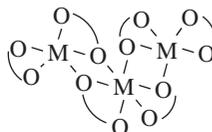
B. Synthesis of Homodinuclear, Heterodinuclear and Polynuclear β-Diketonato Complexes

For metal ions M^{q+} that usually have coordination numbers toward oxygen greater than 2*q*, the neutral [M(β-dik)_q] complexes are coordinatively unsaturated and, in order to complete the coordination sphere, they can coordinate additional ligands (water, ammonia, py, ... (L) or an additional β-diketonato ligand to give, respectively, [M(β-dik)_qL₂] or [M(β-dik)_{q+1}]⁻⁷²), or oligomerize through bridging β-diketonato ligands. This is the reason why most syntheses of β-diketonato complexes in water give hydrated species; for example, complexes of Co(II) and Ni(II) are usually obtained as the dihydrates **50**. Removal of H₂O from this adduct leaves the anhydrous complex **51** that meets its usual coordination numbers 5 or 6 by self-association⁷³. Complex (Ph₃PNPPh₃)[{Mg(acac)(μ-acac)}₂(μ-*O,O*-AcO)] contains terminal and bridging acac ligands⁷⁴.

The Lewis acidity of the β-diketonato complexes is affected by the nature of the substituents, being the strongest for fluoro derivatives. Thus, [Cu(acac)(F₆acac)] and [Cu(F₃acac)(F₆acac)] readily form complexes [Cu(β-dik)(β-dik)/L₂] where L₂ = phen bipy or TMEDA, whereas [Cu(acac)(F₃acac)] gives only the corresponding complexes



(50)



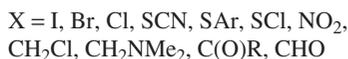
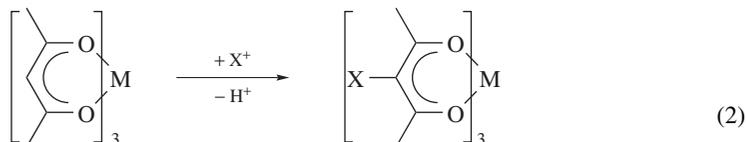
(51)

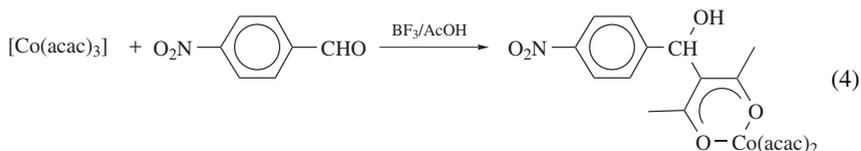
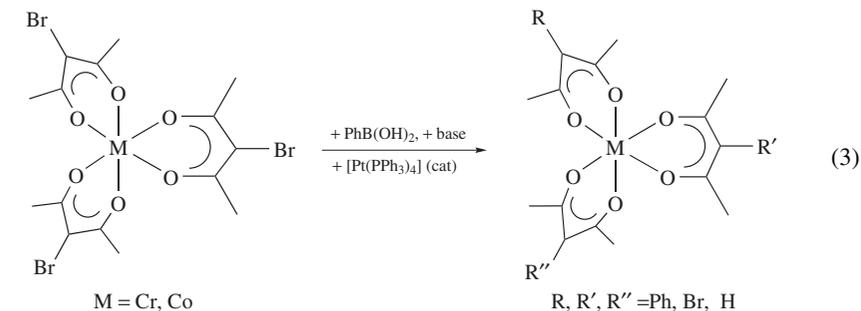
[Cu(F₃acac)₂(L₂)]⁷⁵. The acidic character of [La(F₆acac)₃(H₂O)] favors its reaction with [Cu(acac)₂] to give the heterodinuclear adduct [La(F₆acac)₃(μ-OH₂)(μ-acac)₂Cu] in which La reaches the coordination number nine by forming two additional La–O bonds with the acac ligands⁷⁶. A similar adduct forms both in solution and in the solid state when equimolar amounts of the lanthanide shift reagent [Eu(fod)₃] (fod = *t*-BuC(O)CHC(O)Prf) reacts with [Co(acac)₃]⁷⁷. Trinuclear complexes [[Bi(μ-F₆acac)₃]₂{[M(F₆acac)₂]}] form by reacting [Bi(F₆acac)₃] with [M(F₆acac)₂] (M = Cu, Zn) or with [M(F₆acac)₂(OH₂)₂] (M = Co, Ni, Cu) or in the solid state with M = Mn, Fe, Co, Ni, Cu, Zn in a 2:1 molar ratio⁷⁸. Grignard compounds react in thf with [Co(acac)₃] or [M(acac)₂] (M = Fe, Ni) affording [[Mg(μ-acac)₂(thf)₂](MX₂)] (X = Cl, Br)⁷⁹. Slow evaporation of a nitromethane solution containing [Pt(acac)₂] and [Ag(OTf)] in a 1:2 molar ratio affords the 2-D sheet complex containing a [Ag₂(μ₃-OTf)₄]²⁻ central unit bridging two [Ag(H₂O)]⁺ groups, through four triflate oxygens, and each one is additionally coordinated to two oxygens of [Pt(acac)₂]⁸⁰.

C. Electrophilic and Nucleophilic Substitution Reactions

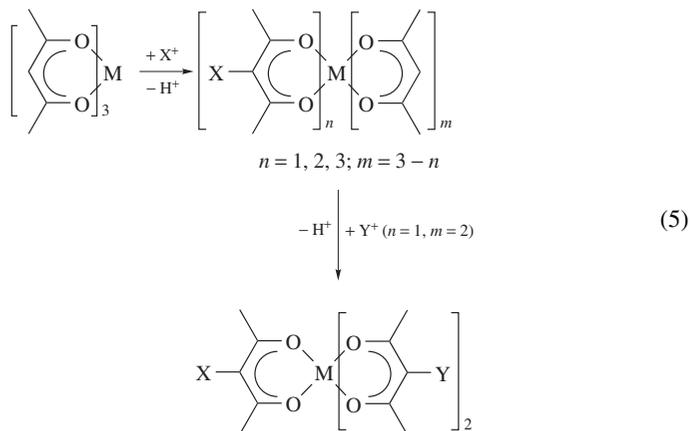
In 1945 Calvin postulated that the six-membered ring formed by a metal center and the acac ligand has, as an important resonance form, a fully conjugated six-membered ring analogous to benzene, pyridine or the pyrylium salts⁸¹. In fact, many acetylacetonato complexes have remarkable stabilities and show various properties similar to aromatic compounds. However, Cotton showed later that the NMR spectra of diamagnetic acetylacetonato complexes do not support the claim of a benzenoid resonance in the chelate rings⁸². An excellent article by Collman reviewed this chemistry⁸³. In the past decade, there has been renewed interest in the concept of metalloaromaticity due to the advances in the synthesis, theory and recognition of its relevance in reaction mechanisms⁸⁴.

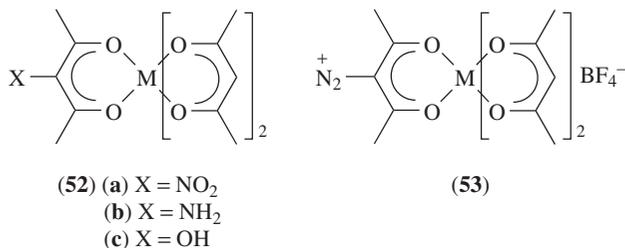
From a synthetic point of view, the above studies have stimulated the synthesis of new types of β-diketonato complexes. Thus, reactions at position 4 of the 1-metalla-2,6-dioxacyclohexane rings, usually denominated the γ-position⁸⁵ (equation 2), such as halogenation^{48, 86, 87}, thiocyanogenation, chlorosulfonylation^{86, 88}, arylsulfonylation, acylation⁸⁸, nitration, formylation⁸⁹, chloromethylation and dimethylaminomethylation (equation 2)⁹⁰ have been performed as well as Suzuki coupling reactions (equation 3)⁹¹, or an aldol reaction with *p*-nitrobenzaldehyde under Lewis acidic conditions (equation 4)⁹².



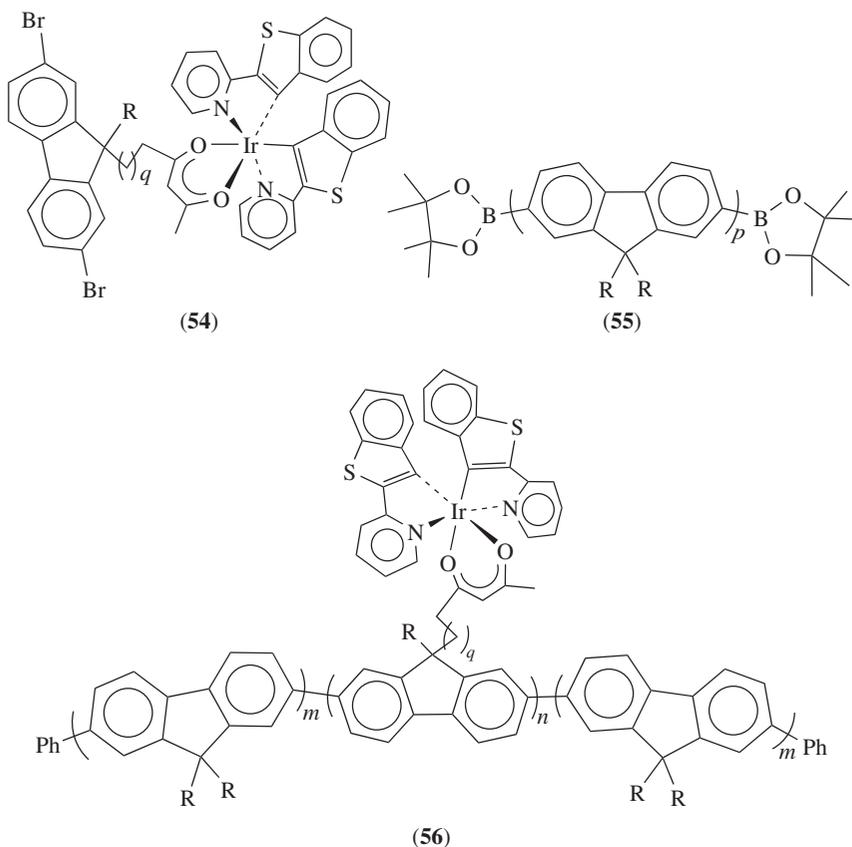


These studies have been almost restricted to relatively inert tris-acetylacetonato complexes of Cr(III), Co(III) and Rh(III) allowing the synthesis of a variety of mixed substituted β -diketonato complexes in various steps, using limited amounts of electrophilic reagents (e.g. *N*-halogenosuccinimide), as shown, for example, in equation 5⁹³. The X and Y substituent groups in these metal acetylacetonates are sometimes very resistant to nucleophilic displacement⁸⁶. Thus, all attempts to prepare Grignard or lithium reagents from halogenated chelates or oxime, hydrazone and semicarbazone derivatives of formyl aldehyde substituted chelates failed, and the starting complexes were recovered. However, catalytic hydrogenation of nitro compound **52a** affords the amino derivative **52b** which autoxidizes readily and should be handled under nitrogen. The amino group behaves like a typical aromatic amine: it is reversibly protonated and can be acetylated and readily converted into a stable diazonium salt **53** which undergoes reduction with ethanol, coupling with β -naphthol, and solvolysis in water or methanol to give **52c**⁹⁴. Mono-9-anthrylmethyl- and -9-anthroyl-substituted β -diketonato derivatives of Rh(III) and Ir(III), with interesting chemical and photophysical properties, have been prepared by alkylation or acylation of the corresponding tris-acetylacetonates under Friedel-Crafts conditions⁹⁵.

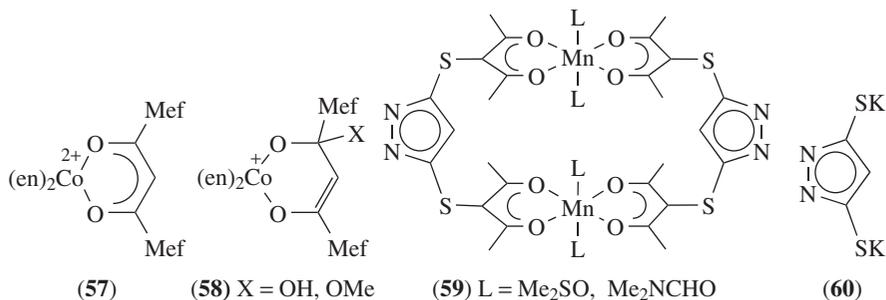




A palladium-catalyzed copolymerization of the iridium complex **54** (R = C₈H₁₇), containing a dibromo-functionalized acac ligand, with **55** affords phosphorescent copolymers of stoichiometry **56**⁹⁶.

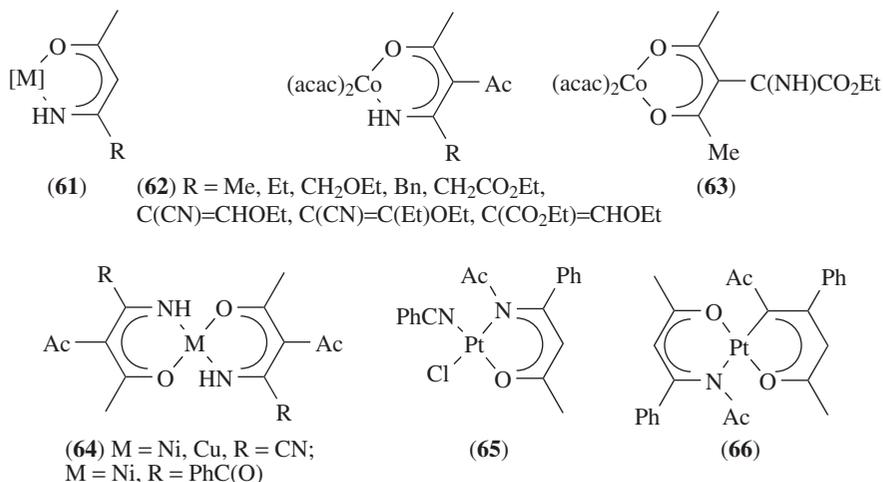


Complex **57** reacts with nucleophiles X⁻ to afford **58**⁹⁷. A similar reaction occurs between AlMe₃ and two equivalents of [AlMe₂(acac)] giving the trinuclear complex [(AlMe₂)₂(MeAl){μ₃-O, O-OC(=CHCMe₂CO)Me}]₂, the result of the carbonyl methylation of two acac ligands by one AlMe₃ molecule⁹⁸. Dimanganese macrocyclic complex



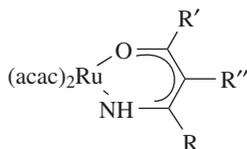
59 can be obtained by aerobic assembly reaction of MnCl₂, **60** and acetylacetonone. These and similar Ni(II) and Fe(II) dinuclear complexes have a host cavity sufficiently large to trap solvent molecules or a sulfate anion⁹⁹.

Ketiminato complexes **61** can be obtained by reacting β -diketonato complexes with nitriles, involving elimination of an acetyl group. Thus, addition of BF₃•2MeCO₂H to a mixture of [Co(acac)₃] and RCN leads to **61** ([M] = Co(acac)₂) via intermediate **62**, which is isolated in low yield. When R = CO₂Et an intermediate in the synthesis of **62**, complex **63**, has also been obtained (2% yield)¹⁰⁰. Similarly, nitriles RCN react with [M(acac)₂] to give ketiminato complexes **64**, with no acetyl group elimination¹⁰¹. *trans*-[PtCl₂(NCPPh)₂] reacts with two equivalents of [Ti(acac)] to afford a mixture of **65** and **66**¹⁰². Analogous complexes are obtained using *cis*-[PtCl₂(NCPPh)₂] or [Ti(benzoylacetato)].

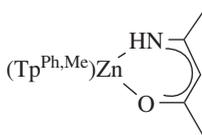


Similarly, nitrilo ligands are attacked by enolato anions. So, reaction of [Ru(acac)₂(NCR)₂] with various ketones R'C(O)CH₂R'' gives rise to β -ketiminato complexes **67**¹⁰³. However, it is not clear which reagents are responsible for the deprotonation and oxidation that takes place in this process. The reaction between [Zn(Tp^{Ph,Me})(CH₂CN)] and acetone to give **68** could occur through the enolato complex **69**¹⁰⁴.

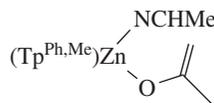
Nucleophilic attack of an enolato or a 2-oxoalkyl ligand to the carbon atom of a cyano group can also give ketiminato complexes. In fact, **70** reacts with AgTfO and RCN to



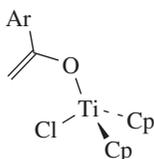
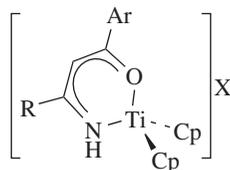
(67) R = Me, Ph, R' = Me, Et, R'' = H, Cl, Ac



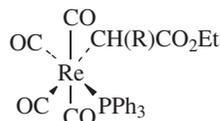
(68)



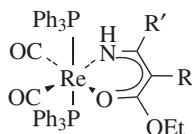
(69)

(70) Ar = C₆H₄OMe-2, C₆H₂Me₃-2,4,6

(71) R = Me, Ph, X = TfO



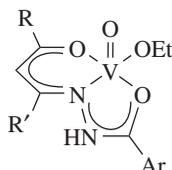
(72) R = H, Me

(73) R = H, R' = Me, Et, Pr-*i*, Ph;
R = Me, R' = Et

give **71**¹⁰⁵. When Re complexes **72** and an excess of PPh₃ are heated at *ca* 110 °C in nitrile solvents (R'CN), ketiminato complexes **73** are obtained¹⁰⁶.

D. Condensation Reactions. Synthesis of Keto-hydrazone Complexes

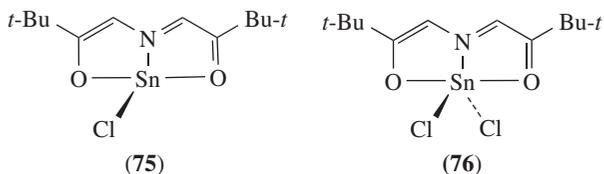
The reaction of acylhydrazines with β -diketonato complexes allows one to prepare *O,N,O*-enolato complexes containing the condensed hydrazones. Thus, [VO{OC(R)CHC(R')O₂}]₂ reacts with ArC(O)NHNH₂ in EtOH to give **74**¹⁰⁷. However, V(III) complex [V(acac)₃] reacts with H₂NNHC(O)C₆H₄OH-2 in EtOH to afford V(V) complex [VO{*O,N,O*-OC(Me)CHC(Me)NNC(C₆H₄OH-2)O}(OEt)] as a result of condensation, deprotonation of the NH group and air oxidation¹⁰⁸. If the reaction is carried out with a limited amount of oxygen, the V(IV) complex [V{*O,N,O*-OC(Me)CHC(Me)NNC(C₆H₄OH-2)O₂}] can be isolated¹⁰⁹. The analogous complex derived from phenylhydrazine is obtained from [VO(acac)₂]. Both V(IV) complexes have a trigonal prismatic structure¹¹⁰.



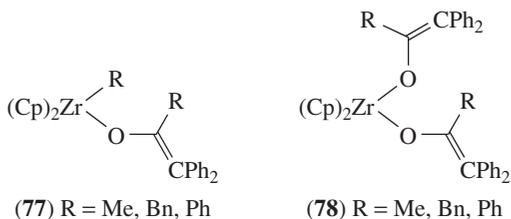
(74)

E. Miscellaneous Reactions

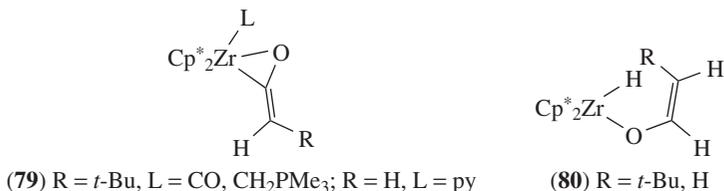
Complex **75** reacts with SO_2Cl_2 to afford the ketoiminoenolato Sn(IV) complex **76**¹¹¹.



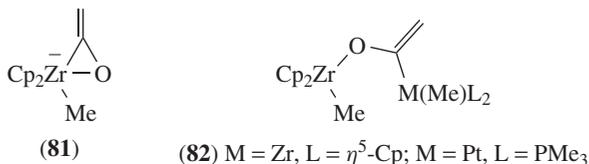
Complexes **77** (see **270** in Chapter 5¹) add a molecule of dpk to afford **78**¹¹².



Hydrogenation of ketenido complexes **79** (Section IV.D in Chapter 5¹) affords **80**, which in turn reacts with MeI to give $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2(\text{I})\{\text{Z-OCH}=\text{CHBu-}t\}]$. This complex isomerizes to $[\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2(\text{I})(E\text{-OCH}=\text{CHBu-}t)]$ after heating¹¹³.

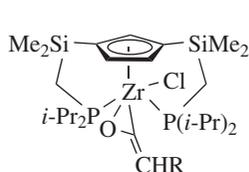
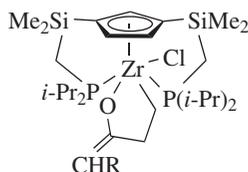
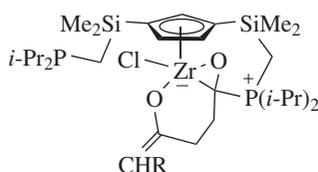
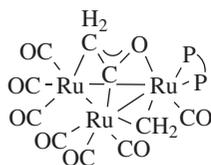


The Na salt of **81**^{113, 114} reacts with $[\text{MCl}(\text{Me})\text{L}_2]$ to give **82**¹¹⁴. Similarly, deprotonation of $[\text{Cr}\{\eta^6\text{-ArC}(\text{O})\text{Me}\}(\text{CO})_3]$ (Ar = Ph, 2-Tol, 2,4-Xyl, Mes) with LDA in thf, followed by reaction with $[\text{M}]\text{X}$ ([M] = $\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Cl}$, $\text{Zr}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Cl}$, X = Cl; [M] = SiMe₃, X = Cl, OTf), affords the dimetallic enolates $[\text{Cr}\{\eta^6\text{-ArC}(\text{=CH}_2)\text{O}[\text{M}]\}(\text{CO})_3]$ ¹¹⁵.

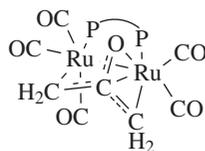


83 inserts ethylene to afford **84**. This metalacycle reacts with CO to afford **85** after CO insertion and C–P coupling¹¹⁶.

Complex **86** reacts with CO to give $\text{Ru}_3(\text{CO})_{12}$ and the dinuclear complex **87** containing the dianion resulting from the double deprotonation of an acetone molecule¹¹⁷.

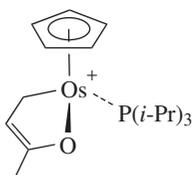
(83) R = Ph, SiMe₃(84) R = Ph, SiMe₃(85) R = Ph, SiMe₃

(86) P—P = dpmm

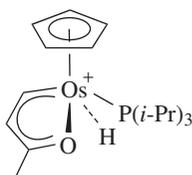


(87) P—P = dpmm

The Os(IV) enolato complex **88**•PF₆ is converted in solution into the metalafulan **89**•PF₆ by an intramolecular C–H oxidative addition reaction¹¹⁸.



(88)



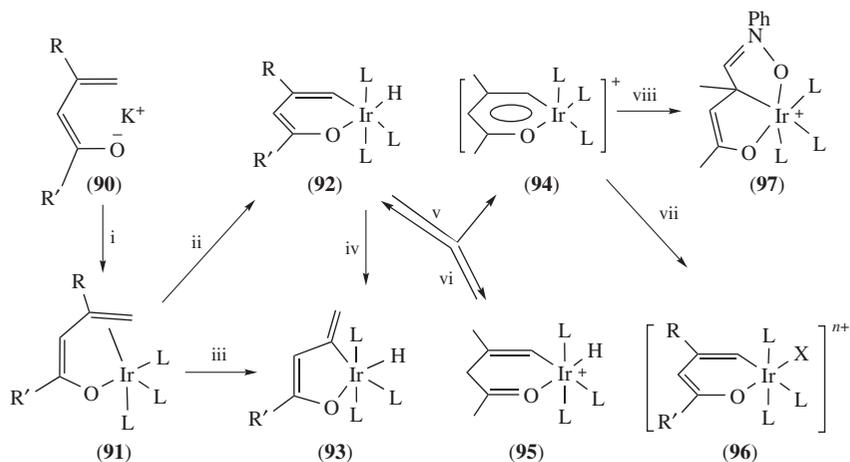
(89)

[IrClL₃] reacts with **90** to afford **91** (Scheme 1; L = PMe₃, R = H, R' = Me), which is stable enough to be isolated and characterized. Its homologous complexes with L = PEt₃, R = R' = H, Me; R = H, R' = Me, are proposed as intermediates in the synthesis of the corresponding hydridoiridapyrans **92** after an intramolecular C–H oxidative addition reaction (see **228** and **229** in Chapter 5¹). However, **91** (L = PMe₃, R = H, R' = Me) slowly undergoes a different C–H oxidative addition to afford **93**. The analogous **93** (L = PEt₃) is obtained by decomposition of the corresponding hydrido complex **92**^{119–121}. When **92** (L = PEt₃, R = R' = Me) reacts with AgBF₄, an equimolar mixture of the iridapyrylium complexes **94** and **95** is obtained. Deprotonation of **95** allows one to recover half of **92** which, after solvent extraction, can be reused to prepare new amounts of **94**. Reactions of **94** with neutral or anionic ligands afford new enolato complexes **96** and **97**^{122, 123}.

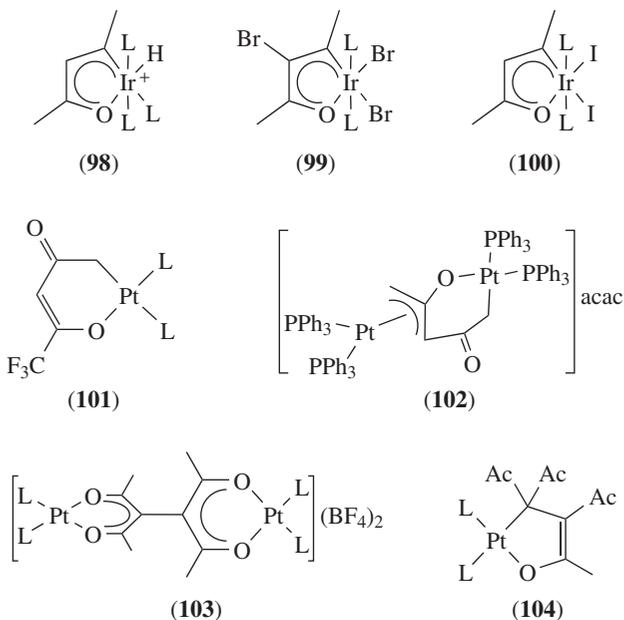
Complexes **93** (R' = Me, L = PMe₃, PEt₃) react with HBF₄•OEt₂ to give the metalafulan **98**•BF₄, which reacts with Br₂ or I₂ to give **99** or **100**, respectively¹²⁰.

[Pt(F₃acac)₂] reacts with two equivalents of neutral ligands (L = PAR₃, AsPh₃, py) to give **101**¹²⁴ and [Pt(acac)₂] reacts with two equivalents of PPh₃ in hot MeOH to afford **102**¹²⁵ containing, respectively, a di- or trianionic β-diketonato ligand. The latter also contains a noncoordinated acac counterion (Section VIII.A.)

The dinuclear complex **103** (L = SEt₂) reacts with the dipotassium salt of 1,1,2,2-tetraacetylthane to give the mononuclear complex **104**¹²⁶.



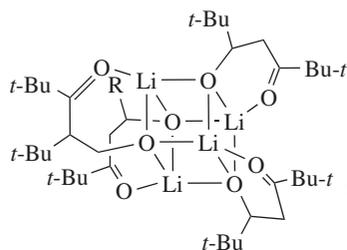
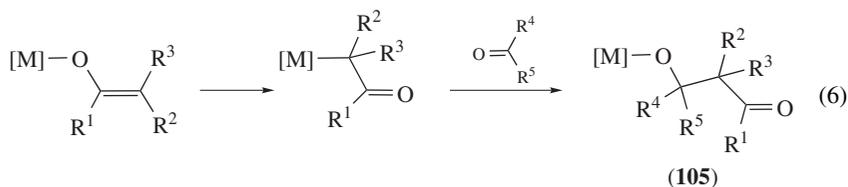
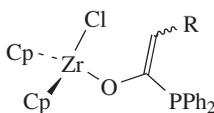
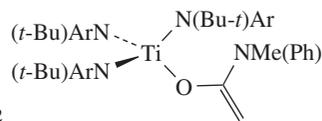
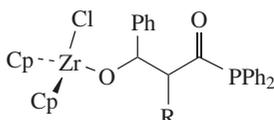
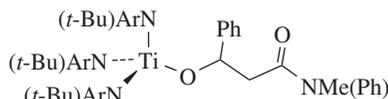
SCHEME 1. Reagents and conditions: (i) $[\text{IrClL}_3]$; (ii) 0°C ; (iii) slow decomposition ($\text{L} = \text{PMe}_3$, $\text{R} = \text{H}$, $\text{R}' = \text{Me}$); (iv) decomposition; (v) AgBF_4 ; (vi) LDA ; (vii) X^{n-1} ($n = 0$, $\text{L} = \text{PEt}_3$, $\text{X} = \text{Me}$, Cl ; $n = 1$, $\text{L} = \text{X} = \text{PMe}_3$); (viii) $\text{PhN} = \text{O}$



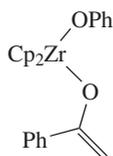
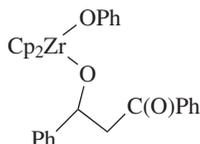
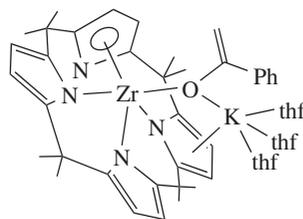
IV. ALDOL REACTIONS

In this section are included aldol and aldol-like reactions in which an aldehyde or a ketone adds to an enolato ligand. Most of the products of these reactions are alkoxy complexes **105** (equation 6) that can be viewed as the result of the insertion of the carbonyl compound into the $\text{C}-[\text{M}]$ bond of the 2-oxoalkyl isomer of the enolato complex. Thus, reaction of

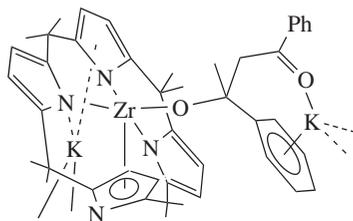
LiOC(=CH₂)Bu-*t* with *t*-BuCHO at 0 °C in pentane leads to the tetranuclear aldol product **106**¹²⁷. Complexes **107** and **108** react with benzaldehyde to give the corresponding aldol condensation products **109**¹²⁸ and **110**¹²⁹, respectively.

**(106)****(107)** R = H, Me**(108)****(109)****(110)**

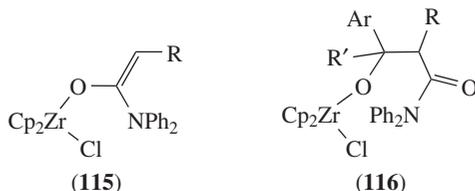
Complex **111** reacts with PhCHO to give the aldolato complex **112**¹³⁰ and the heteronuclear complex **113** reacts with AcPh to afford the polymeric complex **114**¹³¹.

**(111)****(112)****(113)**

The dinuclear complexes $[M(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Cl}\{\text{OC}(=\text{CH}_2)(\eta^5\text{-C}_5\text{H}_4)\text{Fe}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})\}]$ ($M = \text{Ti, Zr}$) react with benzaldehyde to give the corresponding metal aldolato derivatives $[M(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Cl}\{\text{OCHPhCH}_2\text{CO}(\text{C}_5\text{H}_4\text{-}\eta^5)\text{Fe}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})\}]$ ¹³². Similarly, the complex *trans*- $[\text{Rh}\{\text{OC}(=\text{CHMe})\text{Bu-}t\}\{\text{CO}(\text{PMe}_3)_2\}]$ reacts with PhCHO to give *trans*- $[\text{Rh}\{\text{OCH}(\text{Ph})\text{CH}(\text{Me})\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Bu-}t\}\{\text{CO}(\text{PMe}_3)_2\}]$ ³⁴.



(114)

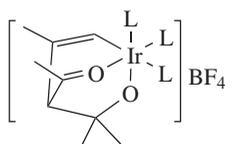


(115)

(116)

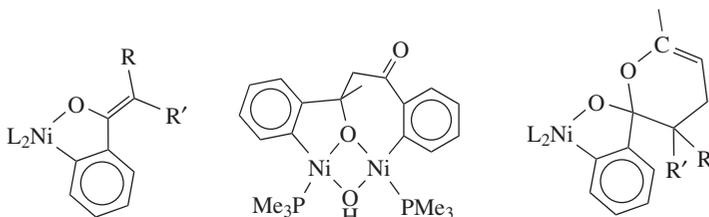
The amine enolato complex **115** ($R = H, Me$) reacts with variously substituted benzaldehydes or acetophenones ($ArC(O)R'$, $Ar = C_6H_4X-4$, $X = H, Me, F, Cl, NO_2$, $R' = H, Me$) to give **116**¹³³.

Iridapyrylium complex **94** ($L = PEt_3$) reacts with acetone to afford the [4 + 2] cycloaddition product **117**¹²³.



(117)

Complex **118a** reacts with traces of water to afford the aldol-like alkoxy-hydroxo derivative **119**¹³⁴. [2 + 4] Cycloaddition of methyl vinyl ketone to **118b-d** affords the corresponding bicyclic complexes **120**¹³⁵.



(118) (a) $L = PMe_3$, $R = R' = H$

(b) $L_2 = P^{\wedge}P$, $R = R' = Me$

(c) $L_2 = P^{\wedge}P$, $R = Me$, $R' = H$

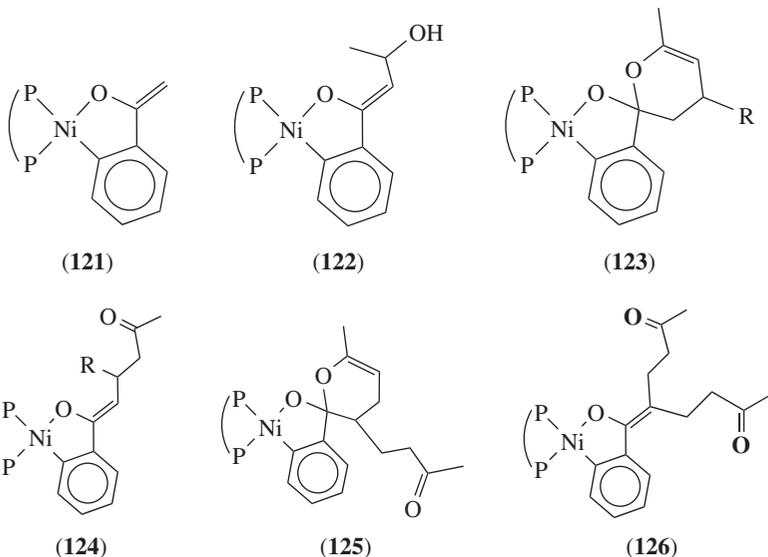
(d) $L_2 = P^{\wedge}P$, $R = CH_2CH_2C(O)Me$, $R' = H$

$P^{\wedge}P = i-Pr_2PCH_2CH_2P(i-Pr)_2$

(119)

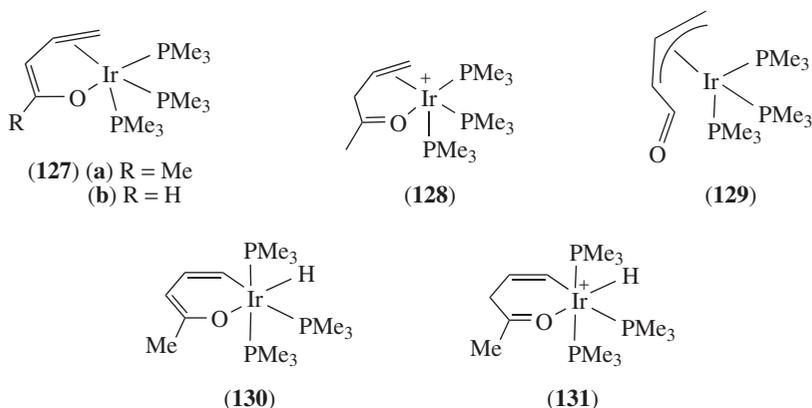
(120)

Complex **121** ($P\wedge P = i\text{-Pr}_2\text{PCH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{PPr}_2\text{-}i$) reacts with MeCHO or MeC(O)CH=CHR ($R = \text{H, Me}$) to afford **122**³⁶ or mixtures of complexes **123–126**, respectively¹³⁵.

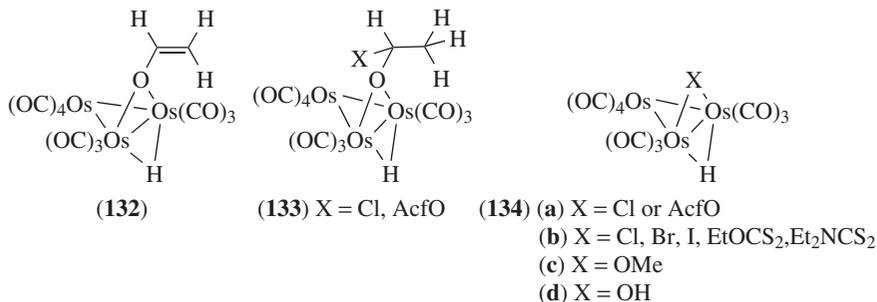


V. PROTONATION REACTIONS

Protonation of enolato complexes can lead to the corresponding ketone derivatives. Thus, **127a** reacts with $\text{HBF}_4 \cdot \text{OEt}_2$ to give the protonated product **128**^{119, 121}. Its homologue **127b** is unstable and rapidly rearranges to give **129**. The protonation of **130** with the same acid affords **131**• BF_4 ¹²⁰.



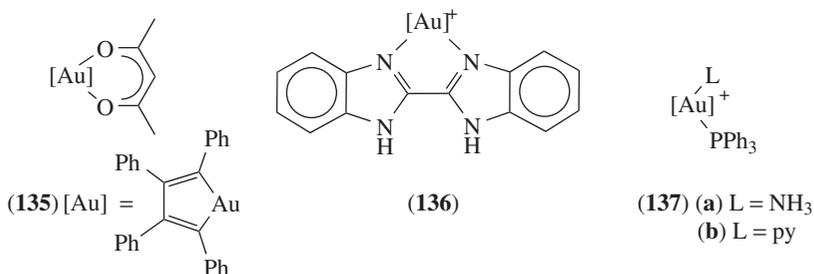
Protic acids HX (e.g. HCl , $\text{CF}_3\text{CO}_2\text{H}$) add at low temperature to the ethenolato ligand in **132** to afford the alkoxo complexes **133**, which at room temperature decompose to MeCHO and **134a**. The reaction with $\text{HBF}_4 \cdot \text{Et}_2\text{O}$ in the presence of different anions X^-



leads to complexes **134b**; when X = OH the reaction in MeOH gives **134c**; when no anion is added, the product reacts with H₂O to give **134d**¹³⁶.

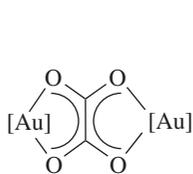
Nevertheless, replacement of an enolato ligand by the anion of the acid occurs in most protonation reactions. This makes enolato complexes interesting intermediates in coordination chemistry. Thus, [VO(acac)₂]¹³⁷ or [Au(III)](acac)²² complexes have been used to prepare other vanadium or gold complexes. [VO(acac)₂] easily exchanges one or both acetylacetonato groups by organic ligands to give V(IV) complexes that usually are stabilized as [VO]²⁺ derivatives. However, under aerobic conditions, V(V) complexes can be obtained with [VO]³⁺, [VO₂]⁺ or [V₂O₃]⁴⁺ cores.

In the Au(III) complex **135** the acac ligand can be replaced by neutral or anionic ligands in several ways: (i) Reaction with ammonium salts containing noncoordinating anions (LH)X, for example, with bibenzimidazolium perchlorate, (H₃bibim)ClO₄, to yield the cationic complex **136** and with NH₄ClO₄ or (Hpy)BF₄ in the presence of PPh₃ to afford the cationic complexes **137a** or **137b**, respectively; (ii) reaction with diprotic acids, for example, oxalic acid or H₂bibim, to afford the neutral complexes **138** or **139**, respectively, containing the corresponding tetradentate anions as ligands; (iii) reaction with ammonium salts (LH)X containing coordinating anions, for example, NH₄OAc or (Hpy)OAc, to give the neutral complexes **140a** or **140b**, respectively¹³⁸.

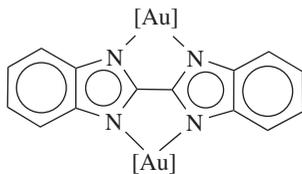


The reaction of [VO(acac)₂] with a mixture of hydrazone **141** and bidentate ligands N^N, such as bipy or phen, gives the V(IV) complex **142**, or N^OH, such as 8-hydroxyquinoline, gives the V(V) complex **143**¹³⁹.

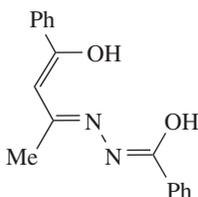
Protonation of [Mn₄O₃(OAc)₄(dbm)₃] (dbm = OC(Ph)CHC(Ph)O) or [Mn₄O₂(O₂CEt)₆(dbm)₂] with HX (X = F, Cl, Br, NO₃) affords complexes containing the [Mn₄O₂]⁸⁺ or [Mn₄O₃X]⁶⁺ core, respectively¹⁴⁰. Similar reactions have been employed to prepare Ru, Rh and Ir complexes from [Ru(*p*-cymene)(acac)L]ⁿ⁺ (n = 0, L = Cl; n = 1, L = PPh₃) or [M(acac)L₂] (M = Rh, L = CO, cod, nbd, tetrafluorobenzobarrelene; M = Ir, L = cod,



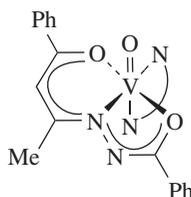
(138)



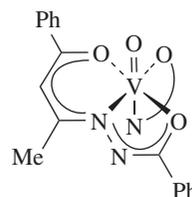
(139)

(140) (a) X = OAc, L = NH₃
(b) X = OAc, L = py

(141)



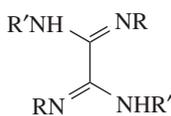
(142)



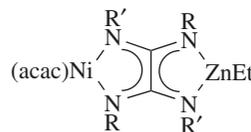
(143)

tetrafluorobenzobarrelene) and *O*-, *N*- and *S*-donor ligands containing acidic hydrogen atoms¹⁴¹. Likewise, by reacting [PdPhf₂(acac)] or [Pd(C₆X₅)(acac)(PPh₃)] (X = F, Cl) with LH₂ (LH₂ = H₂bibim, 2,2-biimidazol, tetramethylbiimidazol) dinuclear complexes containing bridging ligands L²⁻ have been obtained¹⁴². The hexanuclear Au(I)/Pd(II) complex [((dppm)Au₂(μ-bibim)Pd)₂(μ-bibim)]²⁺ has been obtained by reacting [(dppm)Au₂(μ-bibim)Pd(acac)]⁺ with H₂bibim¹⁴³. Complexes [AuPhf₂(acac)], [PdPhf(acac)(PPh₃)] and [Pd(acac)₂] react with (Ph₂P)₃CH to give [AuPhf₂{*P,P*-(Ph₂P)₂C(PPh₂)}]¹⁴⁴, [PdPhf{*P,P*-(PPh₂)₂C(PPh₂)}(PPh₃)]¹⁴⁵ and [Pd{*P,P*-(PPh₂)₂C(PPh₂)₂}]¹⁴⁶, respectively. Similarly, [M(acac)₂] (M = Pd, Pt) and dppm react to give [M{*P,P*-(PPh₂)₂CH}]¹⁴⁷.

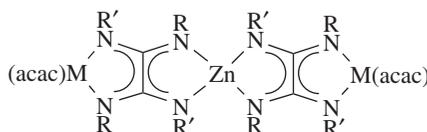
Oxalic amidines **144** react (i) with two equivalents of [M(acac)₂] to give **145**, (ii) with one equivalent each of [Zn(acac)(Et)]₂ and [Ni(acac)₂] leading to **146** and (iii) with one equivalent of ZnEt₂ and two of [M(acac)₂] to afford **147**¹⁴⁸.

(144) R = R' = Tol, Mes;
R = Mes, R' = Ph

(145) M = Ni, Pd

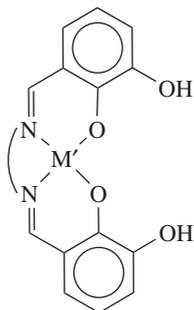
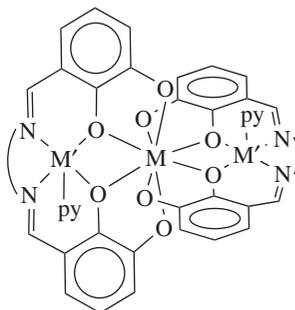


(146)

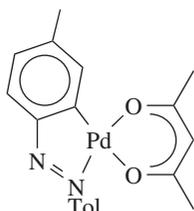


(147) M = Ni, Pd

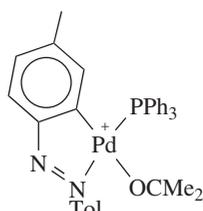
Reactions of **148**, containing a variety of N^N bridges, with [M(acac)₄] in refluxing pyridine give complexes **149**¹⁴⁹.

(148) $M' = \text{Cu, Zn}$ (149) $M = \text{U, Th}, M' = \text{Cu, Zn}$

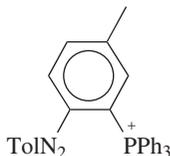
Complex **150** reacts with an excess of HClO_4 in $\text{H}_2\text{O}/\text{Me}_2\text{CO}$ in the presence of two equivalents of PPh_3 to afford $\mathbf{151} \cdot \text{ClO}_4$; the strong C/P transphobia¹⁰ favors the coordination of the weak donor acetone instead of PPh_3 . In CH_2Cl_2 ($\text{Pd}:\text{PPh}_3 = 1:3$ molar ratio), **150** gives a mixture of the C–P coupling product $\mathbf{152} \cdot \text{ClO}_4$ (probably the coordination of PPh_3 *trans* to C destabilizes the complex) and $\mathbf{153} \cdot \text{ClO}_4$ ¹⁵⁰.



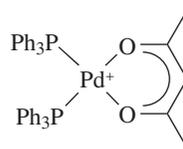
(150)



(151)

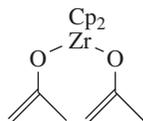


(152)

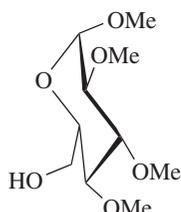


(153)

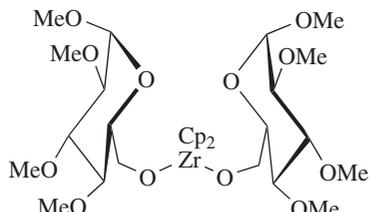
The enolato complex **154** reacts with the nonprotected OH group at the partially methylated glucopyranose **155** to form **156** and acetone¹⁵¹.



(154)



(155)

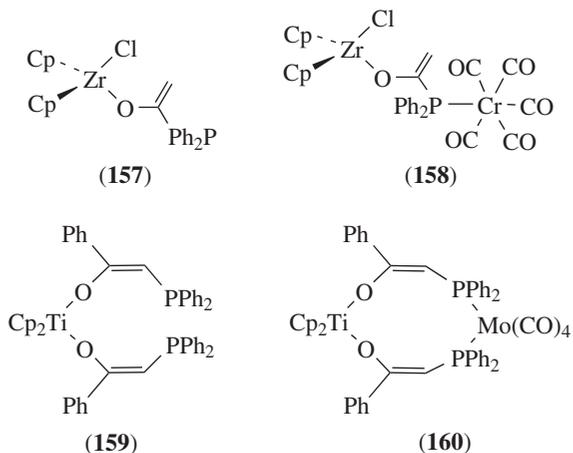


(156)

By hydrolyzing $\text{Ln}(\text{acac})_3 \cdot 4\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ($\text{Ln} = \text{Tb, Eu}$) with the base 2,2'-dipyridyl sulfide, the tetradecanuclear complexes $[\text{Ln}_{14}(\mu_4\text{-OH})_2(\mu_3\text{-OH})_{16}(\mu\text{-acac})_8(\text{acac})_{16}]$ ($\text{Ln} = \text{Tb, Eu}$) have been isolated and the Tb derivative fully characterized¹⁵².

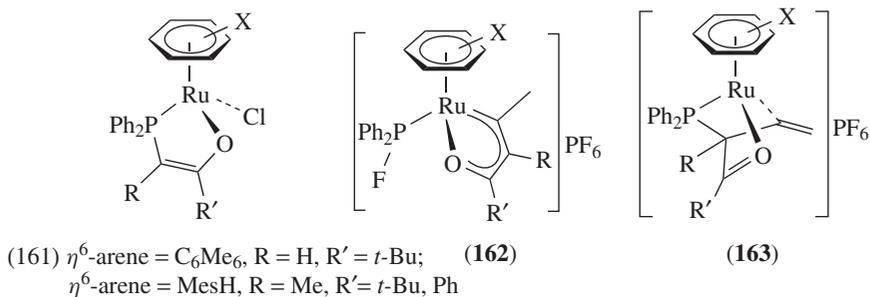
VI. COORDINATION CHEMISTRY OF PHOSPHINOENOLATO COMPLEXES

The coordination chemistry of phosphinoenolato complexes has been reviewed¹⁵³. In certain cases the phosphinoenolato complex acts as a plain phosphine ligand; for example,

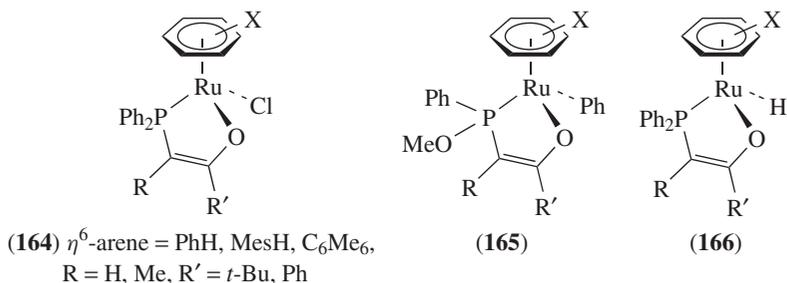


the unidentate metalaligand **157** reacts with $[\text{Cr}(\text{CO})_5(\text{thf})]$ leading to **158**¹⁵⁴. Similarly, the bidentate ligand **159** reacts with $[\text{Mo}(\text{CO})_4(\text{nbd})]$ to give **160**¹⁵⁵.

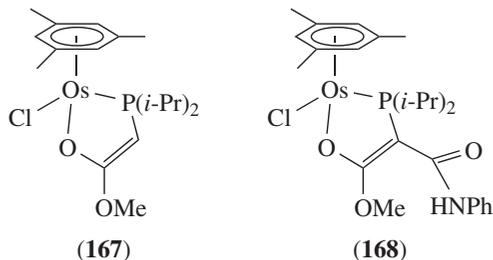
The reaction between the phosphinoenolato complexes **161**, $\text{Me}_3\text{SiC}\equiv\text{CH}$ and NH_4PF_6 in methanol gives the corresponding metalafuran complexes **162** through the intermediates **163**^{156, 157}.



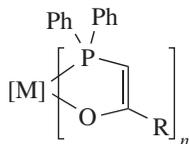
The reaction of **164** with KOAc or K_2CO_3 in refluxing methanol gives **165** or **166**, respectively^{156, 158}.



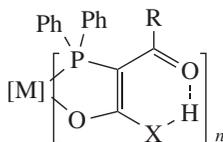
Complex **167** reacts with PhNCO to give **168**¹⁵⁹.



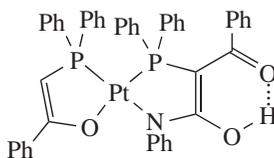
Phosphinoenolato complexes **169a–c** (C,N -cycloPd = Pd(C,N -C₆H₄CH₂NMe₂-2) and related cyclopalladated moieties) react with X=C=O (X = O, PhN) to give complexes **170a–c**, respectively, with a new phosphinoenolato ligand. The platinum complex **169d** reacts with PhN=C=O leading to **171**^{160, 161}.



- (169) (a) $n = 1$, [M] = C,N -cycloPd, R = OEt
 (b) $n = 2$, [M] = Ni, R = Ph
 (c) $n = 1$, [M] = Rh(PPh₃)₂, R = Ph
 (d) $n = 2$, [M] = Pt, R = Ph

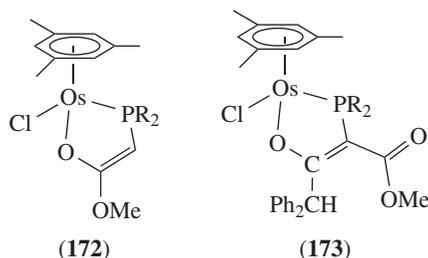


- (170) (a) $n = 1$, [M] = C,N -cycloPd, X = O, PhN, R = OEt
 (b) $n = 2$, [M] = Ni, X = PhN, R = Ph
 (c) $n = 1$, [M] = Rh(PPh₃)₂, X = PhN, R = Ph

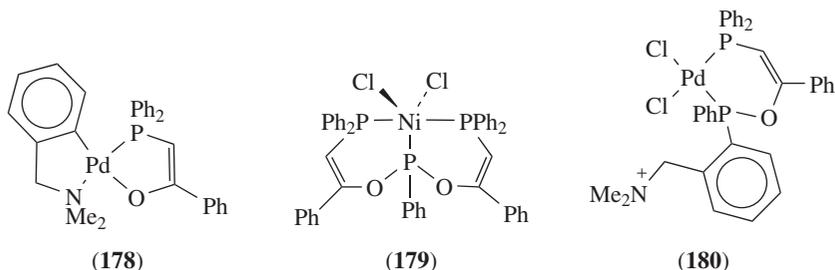
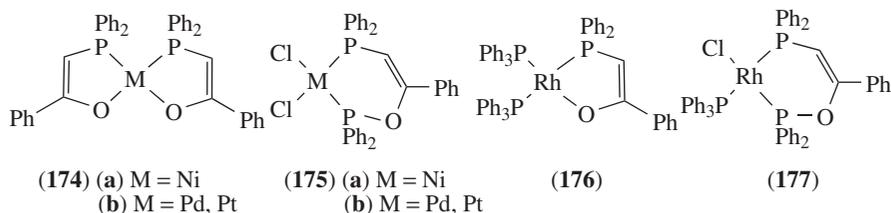


(171)

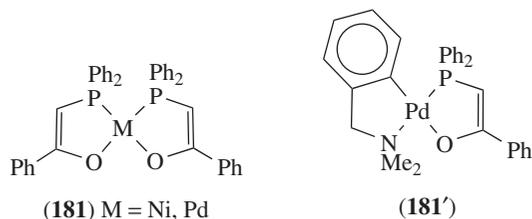
Complex **172** reacts with dpk to give **173**¹⁵⁹.

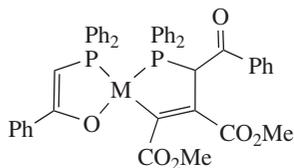


Phosphinoenolato complexes **174a–b** react with Ph_2PCl to afford **175a–b**, respectively, while **176** gives **177**¹⁶¹. Complex **174a** or **178** reacts with PhPCl_2 in the presence of py to give **179** or **180**, respectively¹⁶².

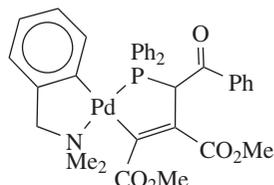


Phosphinoenolato complexes **181** and **181'** react with $\text{MeO}_2\text{CC}\equiv\text{CCO}_2\text{Me}$ to give **182** and **182'**, respectively¹⁶³. Complexes **183** react with terminal alkynes $\text{R}''\text{C}\equiv\text{CH}$ and PF_6^- in methanol to give complexes **184**• PF_6 , although when η^6 -arene = MesH, C_6Me_6 , R = Me, $\text{R}' = t\text{-Bu}$ and $\text{R}'' = \text{Me}_3\text{Si}$ a different type of product, **185**• PF_6 , forms instead^{156–158}.

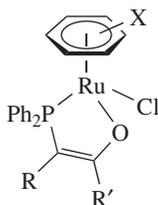
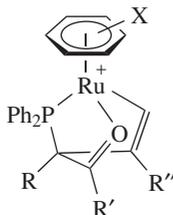
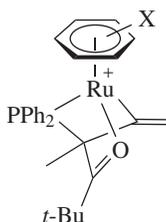




(182) M = Ni, Pd



(182')

(183) η^6 -arene = *i*-PrTol-4, MesH, C₆Me₆,
R = Me, Et, *t*-Bu, R' = H, Me, *t*-Bu(184) η^6 -arene = *i*-PrTol-4, MesH, C₆Me₆,
R = Me, Et, *t*-Bu, R' = H, Me, *t*-Bu,
R'' = H, Me, SiMe₃(185) η^6 -arene = MesH, C₆Me₆

Protonation of [Mo(η^3 -C₃H₅){*O*,*P*-OC(=CHPPh₂)Ph}(η^6 -C₆H₅R)] (R = H, Me) with pyH(PF₆) affords the ketophosphino complex [Mo(η^3 -C₃H₅){*O*,*P*-O=C(Ph)CH₂PPh₂}(η^6 -C₆H₅R)]PF₆¹⁶⁴.

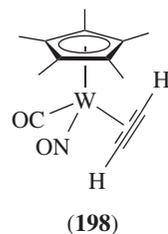
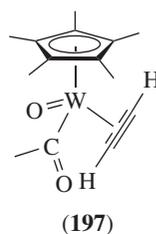
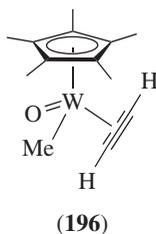
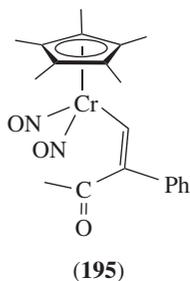
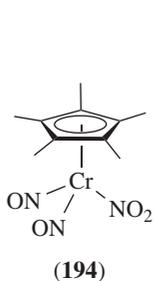
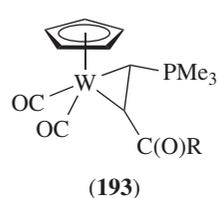
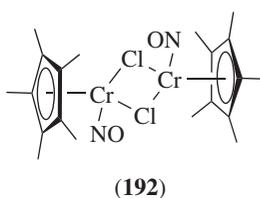
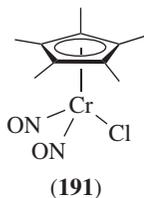
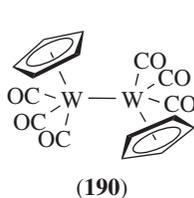
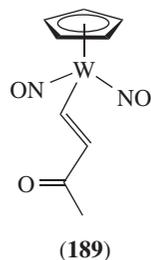
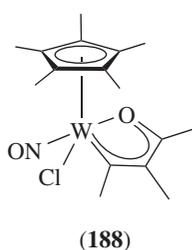
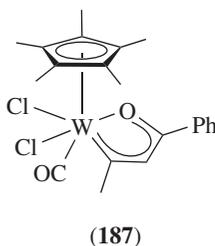
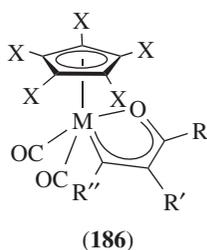
VII. COORDINATION CHEMISTRY OF METALAFURANS

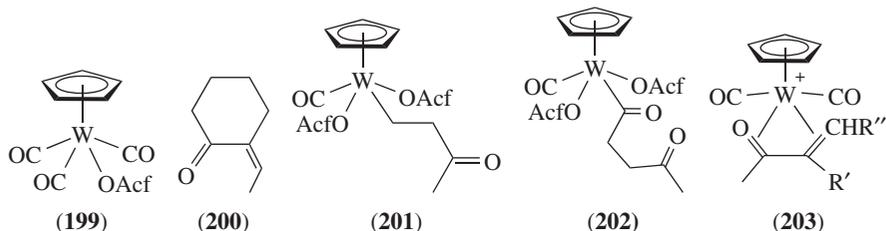
The chemistry of metalafurans has been reviewed¹⁶⁵. The metalafurans **186** react in various ways, depending on the metal and on the substituents, as shown in Table 1¹⁶⁵.

The metalafuran [Pt{*C*,*O*-OC(Me)CHC(Ph)Cl(CO)}] reacts with PPh₃ to give first [Pt{*C*,*O*-OC(Me)CHC(Ph)Cl(PPh₃)}] and then *trans*-[Pt{C(=CHC(O)Me)PhCl(PPh₃)₂}. The former two react with aniline to give imino complexes [Pt{*C*,*N*-N(Ph)C(Me)CHC(Ph)Cl(L)}] (L = CO, PPh₃) but the latter does not¹⁶⁶.

TABLE 1. Chemical behavior of metalafurans (**186**) in the presence of various reagents¹⁶⁴

Precursor 186					Reagents	Products
M	X	R	R'	R''		
W	Me	Ph	H	Me	CINO	187
W	Me	Me	Me	Me	CINO	188
W	H	Me	H	H	CINO	189 + 190
Cr	Me	Me	Ph	H	CINO	191 + 192
W	H	Alkyl	H	H	PMe ₃	193
Cr	Me	Me	Ph	H	NO	194 + 195
W	Me	Me	H	H	NO	196 + 197 + 198
W	H	(CH ₂) ₄	H	Me	CO + AcfOH	199 + 200
W	H	Me	H	H	2 AcfOH	201 + 202
W	H	Me	H, Me	Ph, Me	HBF ₄	203•BF₄





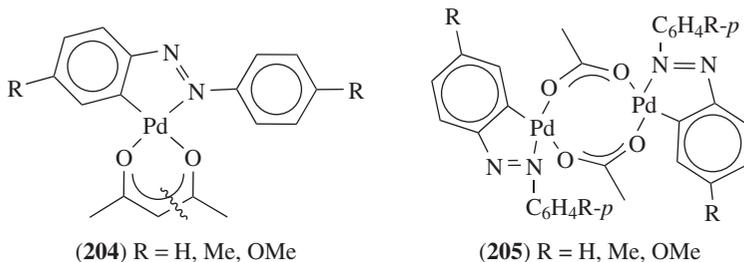
VIII. MISCELLANEOUS REACTIONS

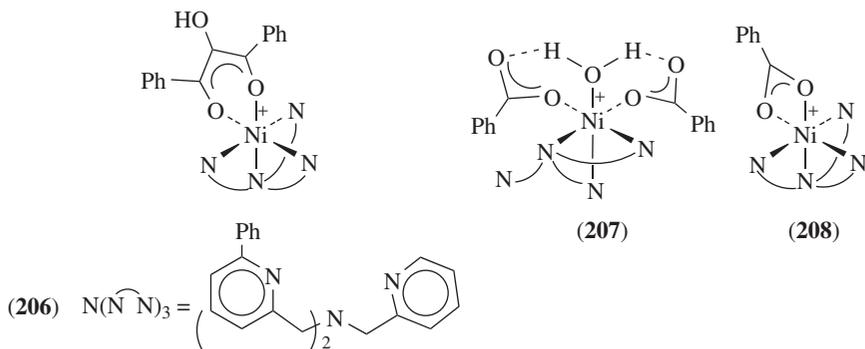
A. Formation of Complexes with Noncoordinated β -Diketonato Ligands

The ease of displacement of a β -diketonato ligand (β -dik) out of the coordination sphere of a complex depends on the nature of the ligand ($F_6\text{acac} > F_3\text{acac} > \text{benzoylacetone} \approx \text{acac}$) and on the entering ligand (alkylamines $>$ benzylamine $>$ py). Thus, by reacting secondary amines or pyridine with $[\text{Pt}(\text{acac})(F_3\text{acac})]$ only complexes $[\text{Pt}(\text{acac})L_2](F_3\text{acac})$ were obtained. Furthermore, although $[\text{Pt}(\beta\text{-dik})_2]$ reacts with pyridine to give $[\text{Pt}(\text{py})_4](\beta\text{-dik})_2$ ($\beta\text{-dik} = F_3\text{acac}, F_6\text{acac}$), with 4-cyanopyridine only $[\text{Pt}L_4](F_6\text{acac})_2$ could be obtained⁴³. When $[\text{Pd}(\text{acac})_2]$ is heated with Et_2NH and the mixture cooled, $[\text{Pd}(\text{acac})(\text{NHEt}_2)_2](\text{acac})$ is obtained⁴⁴. However, when the solution is kept at room temperature, $[\text{Pd}(\text{C-acac})(\text{acac})(\text{NHEt}_2)]$ is isolated⁴⁰. Kinetic studies have shown that the former is an intermediate in the formation of the latter¹⁶⁷. In Section III.E the case of complex **102** was mentioned.

B. Oxidative Cleavage of a C–C Bond in β -Diketonato Complexes

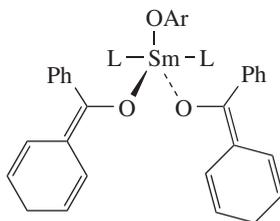
The acac ligand in complex **204** is readily oxidized by atmospheric oxygen upon irradiation in acetone solution, to give the corresponding acetato derivative **205**, providing a model for some chemical and biological processes. In the presence of ligands (py, MeCN, dmsO) no photooxidation occurs. Spectroscopic data suggest that these ligands inhibit this photochemical oxidation because they change the type of coordination of the azobenzene chromophore (antenna) and/or the acac ligands, inducing a disconnection between them¹⁶⁸. A similar cleavage process has been recently reported between **206** $\cdot\text{ClO}_4$ ($\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{Pyr})\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{Pyr})_2$), O_2 and Me_4NOH to give **207** $\cdot\text{ClO}_4$ and CO ¹⁶⁹. In absence of the base, the reaction affords **208** $\cdot\text{ClO}_4$, CO , $\text{PhC}(\text{O})\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}$, benzoic acid and other minor products¹⁷⁰.



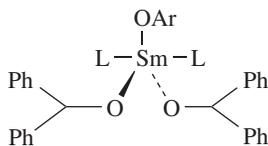


C. Reactions Giving Alkoxides

Heating **209** at 180 °C the enolato ligand isomerizes to give **210**¹⁷¹.

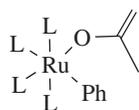


(209) $L = OP(NMe_2)_3$, $Ar = C_6H_2Me-4-(Bu-t)_2-2,6$, $C_6H_3(Bu-t)_2-2,6$

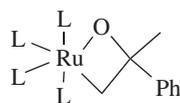


(210)

Complex **211** rearranges in solution at room temperature to give **212**¹⁷².



(211)

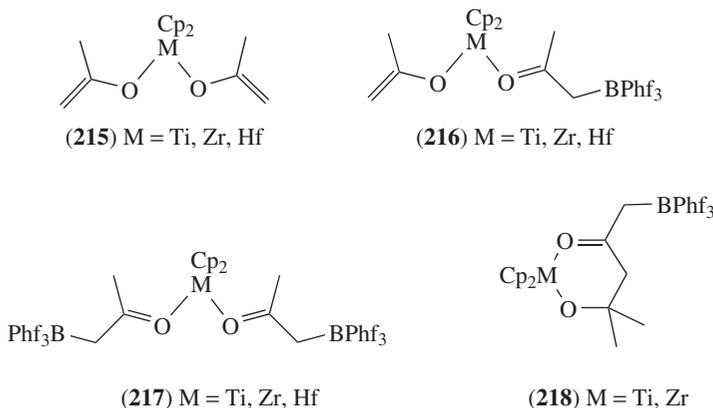
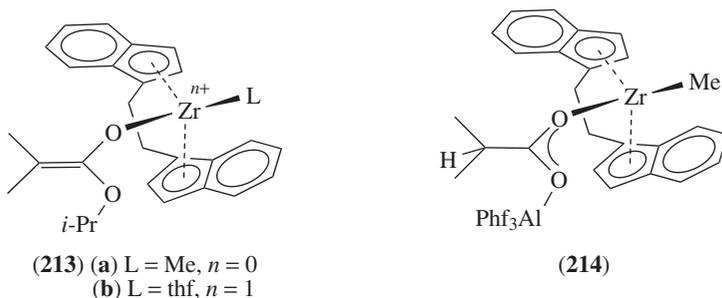


(212)

D. Reactions with Lewis Acids

[Ti(*C,N*- η^5 -C₅Me₄SiMe₂NBu-*t*){OC(=CMe₂)OPr-*i*}X] reacts with AlMe₃ when X = Cl to give [Ti(*C,N*- η^5 -C₅Me₄SiMe₂NBu-*t*){OC(=CMe₂)OPr-*i*}Me] or with [BPhf₃(thf)] when X = Me to afford [Ti(*C,N*- η^5 -C₅Me₄SiMe₂NBu-*t*){OC(=CMe₂)OPr-*i*}(thf)]MeBPhf₃¹⁷³.

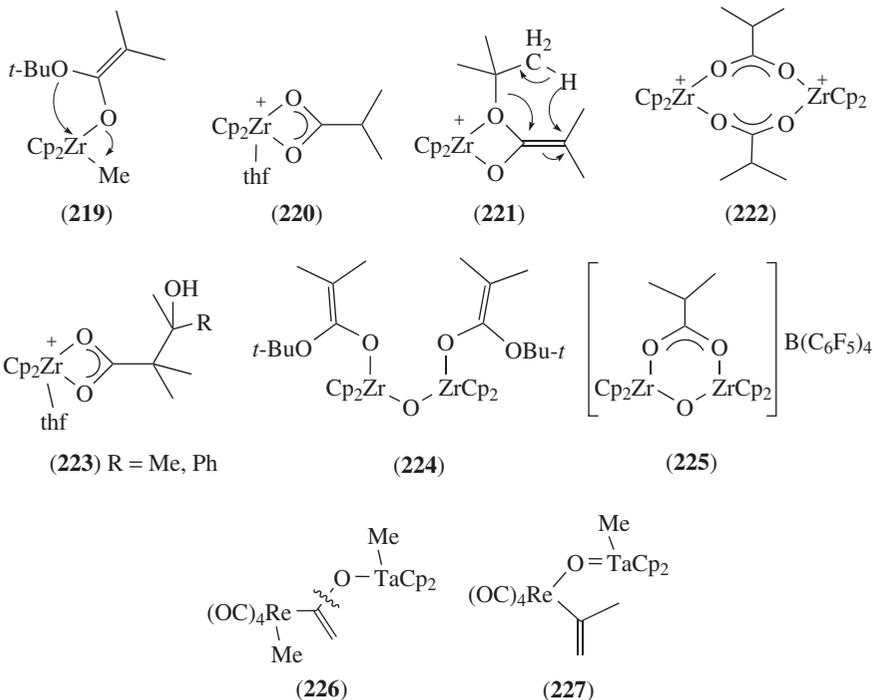
Reaction of **213a** with one equivalent of MPhf₃ gives **214** (M = Al) or **213b**•MeBPhf₃ (M = B)¹⁷⁴. However, complexes **215** react with BPhf₃ to afford successively **216** and **217**. When the latter are heated they decompose through an intramolecular aldol reaction to give **218**¹⁷⁵.



The reaction between **219** and BPhf₃ in thf gives Me₂C=CH₂ and **220**•MeBPhf₃, probably through **221**•MeBPhf₃. The reaction in CH₂Cl₂ affords **222**¹⁷⁶ and in the presence of one equivalent of acetone or acetophenone gives **223**¹⁷⁷. The μ -oxo enolato complex **224** reacts with (PhNHMe₂)[BPhf₄] to give **225** and Me₂C=CH₂¹⁷⁸.

E. Cleavage of the C–O Bond in Enolato Complexes

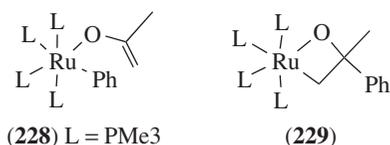
Thermolysis of the oxatitanacyclobutene complexes [Ti(η^5 -Cp*)₂{C, O-OC(=CR')R}] (R = R' = Ph; R = Ph, Tol, Me, *t*-Bu, R' = H) in the presence of pyridine gives [TiO(η^5 -Cp*)₂py] and the alkynes RC \equiv CR'. The process is reversible. In the absence of pyridine,



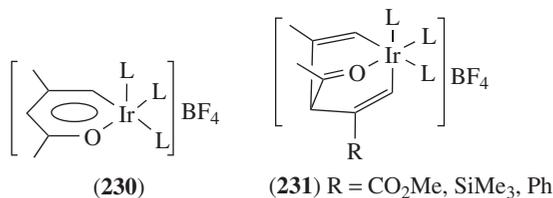
when $\text{R}' = \text{H}$, the hydroxo acetylides $[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp}^*)_2(\text{OH})(\text{C}\equiv\text{CR})]$ are formed¹⁷⁹. Complex **226** decomposes at room temperature to give **227**¹⁸⁰.

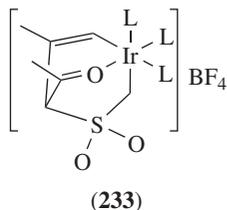
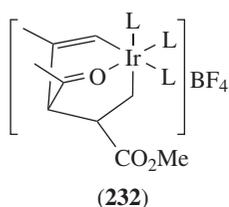
F. Cycloaddition Reactions

228 decomposes at room temperature to give **229**³³.



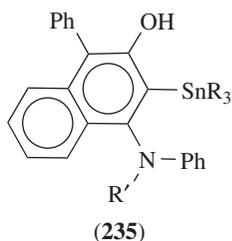
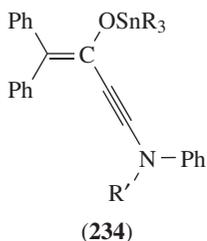
Iridapyrylium complex **230** reacts with $\text{RC}\equiv\text{CH}$, $\text{CH}_2=\text{CHCO}_2\text{Me}$ or SO_2 to afford $[4 + 2]$ cycloaddition products **231–233**, respectively¹²³.



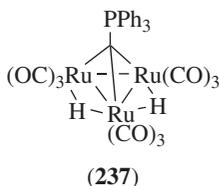
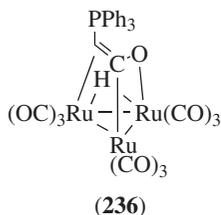


G. Various Reactions

Complex **234** rearranges in solution to give **235**¹⁸¹.

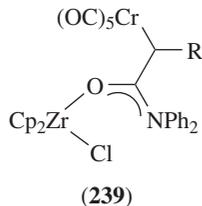
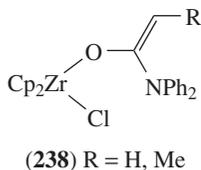


$[\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\{\text{OC}(=\text{CH}_2)\text{Ar}\}\text{Cl}]$ (Ar = An-2, Mes) reacts with AgX (X = BF_4 , TfO) and cyclohexanone to give $\text{ArC}(\text{O})\text{CH}=\text{C}_6\text{H}_{10}$ and $[(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2\text{Ti}(\mu\text{-O})\text{Ti}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2]\text{X}_2$ ¹⁰⁵. Upon heating in cyclohexane **236** is converted into **237**²⁸.



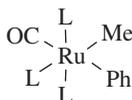
$[\text{Al}(\text{tpp})\{\text{OC}(=\text{CHMe})\text{Ph}\}]$ (tpp = 5,10,15,20-tetraphenylporphinato) reacts with CO_2 and 1-methylimidazol (meim) under irradiation to afford $[\text{Al}(\text{tpp})\{\text{OC}(\text{O})\text{CH}(\text{Me})\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Ph}\}(\text{meim})]$ which is, formally, the result of insertion of CO_2 into the C–Al bond of the 2-oxoalkyl isomer of the starting complex¹⁸².

The aminoenolato complex **238** reacts with $[\text{Cr}(\text{CO})_5(\text{thf})]$ to give **239**^{133, 183}.

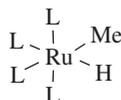




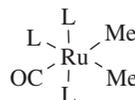
(240) (a) L = PMe₃ R = Ph
(b) L = PMe₃ R = Me



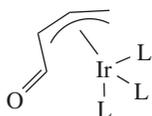
(241)



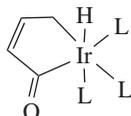
(242)



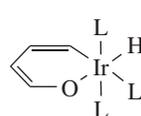
(243)



(244) L = PMe₃



(245) (a) L = PMe₃
(b) L = PEt₃



(246) L = PEt₃

Complexes **240a** and **240b** decompose at 65°C to afford **241** or a mixture of **242** and **243**, respectively³³.

Complex **244** undergoes a C–H oxidative addition reaction to afford **245a**. Its homologous **245b** is obtained by rearrangement of the iridapyran **246**¹²¹.

IX. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The author thanks Dirección General de Investigación, Ministerio de Educación y Ciencia (Spain, Grant CTQ2004-05396), FEDER and Fundación Séneca for financial support and Drs A. Arcas, M. T. Chicote, A. Guirado and I. Saura-Llamas for their suggestions.

X. REFERENCES

- J. Vicente, Chap. 5 in *The chemistry of Metal Enolates* (Ed. J. Zabicky), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2009, pp. 223–312.
- J. Vicente, J. A. Abad, R. Bergs, P. G. Jones and D. Bautista, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3093 (1995); J. Vicente, J. A. Abad, M. T. Chicote, M. D. Abrisqueta, J. A. Lorca and M. C. Ramírez de Arellano, *Organometallics*, **17**, 1564 (1998); J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote, C. Rubio, M. C. Ramírez de Arellano and P. G. Jones, *Organometallics*, **18**, 2750 (1999).
- J. Vicente, A. Arcas, J. M. Fernández-Hernández and D. Bautista, *Organometallics*, **20**, 2767 (2001).
- J. Vicente, A. Arcas, J. M. Fernández-Hernández, A. Sironi and N. Masciocchi, *Chem. Commun.*, 1267 (2005).
- J. Vicente, A. Arcas, J. M. Fernández-Hernández and D. Bautista, *Organometallics*, **25**, 4404 (2006).
- V. De Felice, B. Giovannitti, A. Derenzi, D. Tesauro and A. Panunzi, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **594**, 445 (2000); R. Bertani, C. B. Castellani and B. Crociani, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **269**, C15 (1984); K. Suzuki and H. Yamamoto, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **208**, 225 (1993).
- A. Ohsuka, T. Hirao, H. Kurosawa and I. Ikeda, *Organometallics*, **14**, 2538 (1995); A. C. Albéniz, N. M. Catalina, P. Espinet and R. Redón, *Organometallics*, **18**, 5571 (1999).
- D. A. Culkín and J. F. Hartwig, *Organometallics*, **23**, 3398 (2004).
- P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **12**, 4899 (1993).
- J. Vicente, A. Arcas, D. Bautista and P. G. Jones, *Organometallics*, **16**, 2127 (1997); J. Vicente, J. A. Abad, A. D. Frankland and M. C. Ramírez de Arellano, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **5**, 3066 (1999); J. Vicente, J. A. Abad, F. S. Hernández-Mata and P. G. Jones, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 3848 (2002); J. Vicente, A. Arcas, M. D. Gálvez-López and P. G. Jones, *Organometallics*, **25**, 4247

- (2006); J. Vicente, J. A. Abad, E. Martínez-Viviente and P. G. Jones, *Organometallics*, **21**, 4454 (2002).
11. J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote, I. Saura-Llamas, J. Turpín and J. Fernández-Baeza, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **333**, 129 (1987).
 12. R. Navarro and E. P. Urriolabeitia, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 4111 (1999).
 13. U. Belluco, R. A. Michelin, R. Bertani, G. Facchin, G. Pace, L. Zanotto, M. Mozzon, M. Fyrlan and E. Zangrando, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **252**, 355 (1996).
 14. G. Facchin, R. Bertani, M. Calligaris, G. Nardin and M. Mari, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1381 (1987).
 15. G. Facchin, L. Zanotto, R. Bertani and G. Nardin, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **245**, 157 (1996).
 16. G. Facchin, L. Zanotto, R. Bertani, L. Canovese and P. Uguagliati, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2871 (1993).
 17. L. R. Falvello, S. Fernández, R. Navarro, I. Pascual and E. P. Urriolabeitia, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 763 (1997).
 18. L. R. Falvello, S. Fernández, R. Navarro and E. P. Urriolabeitia, *Inorg. Chem.*, **35**, 3064 (1996).
 19. S. Fernández, M. M. García, R. Navarro and E. P. Urriolabeitia, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **561**, 67 (1998).
 20. M. Carbó, L. R. Falvello, R. Navarro, T. Soler and E. P. Urriolabeitia, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 2338 (2004).
 21. J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote, R. Guerrero and P. G. Jones, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 699 (1996); J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote, I. Saura-Llamas and M. C. Lagunas, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 915 (1992); J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote, I. Saurallamas, P. G. Jones, K. Meyerbase and C. F. Erdbrugger, *Organometallics*, **7**, 997 (1988); J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote, J. A. Cayuelas, J. Fernandezbaeza, P. G. Jones, G. M. Sheldrick and P. Espinet, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1163 (1985); J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote and M. C. Lagunas, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **82**, 1202 (1999); J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote, M. C. Lagunas and P. G. Jones, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1730 (1991); J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote and I. Saura-Llamas, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1941 (1990); J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote, M. C. Lagunas and P. G. Jones, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2579 (1991); J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote and M. C. Lagunas, *Inorg. Chem.*, **32**, 3748 (1993); J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote, M. D. Abrisqueta, M. M. Alvarez-Falcon, M. C. R. de Arellano and P. G. Jones, *Organometallics*, **22**, 4327 (2003); J. Vicente, M. T. Chicote, M. C. Lagunas, P. G. Jones and B. Ahrens, *Inorg. Chem.*, **36**, 4938 (1997); J. Vicente, A. R. Singhal and P. G. Jones, *Organometallics*, **21**, 5887 (2002).
 22. J. Vicente and M. T. Chicote, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **193–195**, 1143 (1999).
 23. P. Laavanya, U. Venkatasubramanian, K. Panchanatheswaran and J. A. K. Bauer, *Chem. Commun.*, 1660 (2001).
 24. A. Spannenberg, W. Baumann and U. Rosenthal, *Appl. Organomet. Chem.*, **14**, 611 (2000).
 25. E. Diez-Barra, J. Fernández-Baeza, M. M. Kubicki, A. Lara-Sánchez, A. Otero, N. Poujaud and J. Tejada, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **542**, 291 (1997).
 26. J. A. Albanese, D. L. Staley, A. L. Rheingold and J. L. Burmeister, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 2209 (1990).
 27. A. J. Deeming, D. Nuel, N. I. Powell and C. Whittaker, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 757 (1992).
 28. D. S. Bohle, D. Heineke, A. Tiripicchio, M. Tiripicchio-Camellini and H. Vahrenkamp, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **29**, 896 (1990).
 29. B. A. Bench, W. W. Brennessel, H.-J. Lee and S. M. Gorun, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **41**, 750 (2002).
 30. E. R. Burkhardt, J. J. Doney, R. G. Bergman and C. H. Heathcock, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 2022 (1987).
 31. L. U. Gron, K. J. Haller and A. B. Ellis, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **323**, 207 (1987).
 32. J. F. Hartwig, R. A. Andersen and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 5670 (1990).
 33. J. F. Hartwig, R. G. Bergman and R. A. Andersen, *Organometallics*, **10**, 3326 (1991).
 34. G. A. Slough, R. G. Bergman and C. H. Heathcock, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 938 (1989).
 35. J. F. Hartwig, R. G. Bergman and R. A. Andersen, *Organometallics*, **10**, 3344 (1991).
 36. J. Cámpora, C. M. Maya, P. Palma, E. Carmona, E. Gutiérrez, C. Ruiz, C. Graiff and A. Tiripicchio, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **11**, 6889 (2005).

37. J. Vicente, M. D. Bermúdez, F. J. Carrión and P. G. Jones, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **508**, 53 (1996); J. P. Wolkowski and J. F. Hartwig, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **41**, 4289 (2002); T. Ito, T. Kiriyaama and A. Yamamoto, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **49**, 3250 (1976).
38. O. Navarro, N. Marion, N. M. Scott, J. González, D. Amoroso, A. Bell and S. P. Nolan, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 9716 (2005).
39. L. A. Oro, D. Carmona, M. A. Esteruelas, C. Foces-Foces and F. H. Cano, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **307**, 83 (1986); J. Forniés, F. Martínez, R. Navarro and E. P. Urriolabeitia, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **495**, 185 (1995); J. Vicente, A. Arcas, M. A. Blasco, J. Lozano and M. C. Ramírez de Arellano, *Organometallics*, **17**, 5374 (1998).
40. S. Baba, T. Ogura and S. Kawaguchi, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **47**, 665 (1974).
41. M. Horike, Y. Kai, N. Yasuoka and N. Kasai, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **72**, 441 (1974); T. Ito, T. Kiriyaama, Y. Nakamura and A. Yamamoto, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **49**, 3257 (1976); S. Komiyama and J. K. Kochi, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **99**, 3695 (1977).
42. A. R. Siedle and L. H. Pignolet, *Inorg. Chem.*, **20**, 1849 (1981); S. Okeya, H. Sazaki, M. Ogita, T. Takemoto, Y. Onuki, Y. Nakamura, B. K. Mohapatra and S. Kawaguchi, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **54**, 1978 (1981); S. Okeya and S. Kawaguchi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **16**, 1730 (1977).
43. S. Okeya, Y. Nakamura and S. Kawaguchi, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **55**, 1460 (1982).
44. S. Okeya, H. Yoshimatsu, Y. Nakamura and S. Kawaguchi, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **55**, 483 (1982).
45. P. J. Heard, K. Kite and A. E. Aliev, *Polyhedron*, **17**, 2543 (1998).
46. J. R. Hall and G. A. Swile, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **47**, 195 (1973).
47. R. C. Menzies, *J. Chem. Soc.*, **130**, 565 (1928).
48. W. Rigby, H. B. Lee, P. M. Bailey, J. A. McCleverty and P. M. Maitlis, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 387 (1979).
49. G. Bhalla, X. Y. Liu, J. Oxgaard, W. A. Goddard and R. A. Periana, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 11372 (2005).
50. S. Patra, B. Mondal, B. Sarkar, M. Niemeyer and G. K. Lahiri, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 1322 (2003).
51. L. E. Harrington, J. F. Britten, D. W. Hughes, A. D. Bain, J. Y. Thepot and M. J. McGlinchey, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **656**, 243 (2002); H. K. Gupta, N. Rampersad, M. Stradiotto and M. J. McGlinchey, *Organometallics*, **19**, 184 (2000).
52. J. Forniés, R. Navarro, M. Tomás and E. P. Urriolabeitia, *Organometallics*, **12**, 940 (1993).
53. J. Forniés, F. Martínez, R. Navarro and E. P. Urriolabeitia, *Organometallics*, **15**, 1813 (1996).
54. E. Alonso, J. Forniés, C. Fortuño, A. Martín and A. G. Orpen, *Organometallics*, **22**, 5011 (2003).
55. M. E. Smith, F. J. Hollander and R. A. Andersen, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **32**, 1294 (1993); U. Koelle, C. Rietmann and G. Raabe, *Organometallics*, **16**, 3273 (1997).
56. P. Govindaswamy, S. M. Mobin, C. Thöne and M. R. Kollipara, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 1218 (2005).
57. G. Steyl, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **62**, m650 (2006).
58. A. Jakob, H. Schmidt, B. Walfort, G. Rheinwald, S. Fruhauf, S. Schulz, T. Gessner and H. Lang, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **631**, 1079 (2005).
59. M. Alexiou, E. Katsoulakou, C. Dendrinou-Samara, C. P. Raptopoulou, V. Psycharis, E. Manessi-Zoupa, S. P. Perlepes and D. P. Kessissoglou, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1964 (2005).
60. O. T. Beachley Jr., J. R. Gardinier, M. R. Churchill and L. M. Toomey, *Organometallics*, **17**, 1101 (1998).
61. S. Okeya, Y. Nakamura and S. Kawaguchi, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **54**, 3396 (1981).
62. T. Ito, T. Kiriyaama and A. Yamamoto, *Chem. Lett.*, 835 (1976).
63. S. Ooi, T. Matsushita, K. Nishimoto, S. Okeya, Y. Nakamura and S. Kawaguchi, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **56**, 3297 (1983).
64. S. Kawaguchi, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **70**, 51 (1986).
65. A. Okazawa, T. Ishida and T. Nogami, *Polyhedron*, **24**, 2584 (2005).
66. T. Kogane, M. Ishii, K. Harada, R. Hirota and M. Nakahara, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **62**, 2524 (1989).
67. G. Brewer, P. Kamaras, S. Prytkov, M. Shang and W. R. Scheidt, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 4511 (1999).
68. A. J. Blake, N. R. Champness, S. M. Howdle, K. S. Morley, P. B. Webb and C. Wilson, *CrystEngComm*, **4**, 88 (2002).

69. K. M. Chi, T. S. Corbitt, M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas and E. N. Duesler, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **449**, 181 (1993).
70. S. Yoshida, Y. Ohgomori, Y. Watanabe, K. Honda, M. Goto and M. Kurahashi, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 895 (1988).
71. A. R. Siedle, R. A. Newmark and L. H. Pignolet, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **104**, 6584 (1982).
72. D. P. Graddon, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **4**, 1 (1969).
73. G. J. Bullen, R. Mason and P. Pauling, *Inorg. Chem.*, **4**, 456 (1965).
74. P. G. Jones and M. M. Álvarez-Falcón, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **59**, m192 (2003).
75. N. A. Bailey, D. E. Fenton, M. V. Franklin and M. Hall, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 984 (1980).
76. A. Y. Rogachev, A. V. Mironov and A. V. Nemukhin, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **831**, 46 (2007).
77. L. F. Lindoy, H. C. Lip, H. W. Louie, M. G. B. Drew and M. J. Hudson, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 778 (1977).
78. E. V. Dikarev, H. Zhang and B. Li, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 6156 (2005).
79. M. Doring, E. Uhlrig and L. Dahlenburg, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **578**, 58 (1989).
80. T. Yamaguchi, F. Yamazaki and T. Ito, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 273 (1999).
81. M. Calvin and R. H. Bailes, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **68**, 949 (1946); M. Calvin and K. W. Wilson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **67**, 2003 (1945); R. B. Duffield and M. Calvin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **68**, 557 (1946).
82. R. H. Holm and F. A. Cotton, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **80**, 5658 (1958).
83. J. P. Collman, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **4**, 132 (1965).
84. H. Masui, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **219**, 957 (2001).
85. J. P. Collman, R. A. Moss, S. D. Goldby and W. S. Trahanovsky, *Chem. Ind.*, 1213 (1960).
86. J. P. Collman, H. Maltz, C. C. Heindel and R. A. Moss, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **83**, 531 (1961).
87. R. W. Kluibler, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **82**, 4839 (1960); V. G. Isakova, I. A. Baidina, N. B. Morozova and I. K. Igumenov, *Polyhedron*, **19**, 1097 (2000).
88. R. W. Kluibler, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **83**, 3030 (1961).
89. J. P. Collman, S. D. Goldby, W. L. Young and R. L. Marshall, *Inorg. Chem.*, **1**, 704 (1962).
90. R. H. Barker, R. L. Marshall and J. P. Collman, *J. Org. Chem.*, **29**, 3216 (1964).
91. Y. Nakano, A. Baba, T. Adachi and T. Noguchi, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **321**, 149 (2001).
92. T. Noguchi, F. B. Yuki and Y. Nakano, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 2268 (2006).
93. J. P. Collman, R. L. Marshall and W. L. Young, *Chem. Ind.*, 1380 (1962).
94. J. P. Collman and M. Yamada, *J. Org. Chem.*, **28**, 3017 (1963).
95. M. Carano, F. Cicogna, J. L. Houben, G. Ingrassio, F. Marchetti, L. Mottier, F. Paolucci, C. Pinzino and S. Roffia, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 3396 (2002).
96. N. R. Evans, L. S. Devi, C. S. K. Mak, S. E. Watkins, S. I. Pascu, A. Kohler, R. H. Friend, C. K. Williams and A. B. Holmes, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 6647 (2006).
97. S. Aygen, Y. Kitamura, K. Kuroda, R. Kume, H. Kelm and R. van Eldik, *Inorg. Chem.*, **24**, 423 (1985); S. Aygen, E. F. Paulus, Y. Kitamura and R. van Eldik, *Inorg. Chem.*, **26**, 769 (1987); W. Purcell, J. G. Leipoldt and Y. Kitamura, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **177**, 151 (1990).
98. J. Lewinski and J. Zachara, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **560**, 89 (1998).
99. X. F. Zhang, H. Chen, C. B. Ma, C. N. Chen and Q. T. Liu, *Dalton Trans.*, 4047 (2006).
100. Y. Nakano, T. Noguchi, H. Kondo, T. Ishiwata and S. Sato, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **358**, 513 (2005).
101. M. Basato, B. Corain and G. Zanotti, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3003 (1992).
102. T. Uchiyama, K. Takagi, K. Matsumoto, S. Ooi, Y. Nakamura and S. Kawaguchi, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **54**, 1077 (1981).
103. T. Hashimoto, S. Hara, Y. Shiraiishi, M. Yamauchi, K. Natarajan and K. Shimizu, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **358**, 2207 (2005).
104. H. Brombacher and H. Vahrenkamp, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 6054 (2004).
105. P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **12**, 4892 (1993).
106. J. G. Stack, J. J. Doney, R. G. Bergman and C. H. Heathcock, *Organometallics*, **9**, 453 (1990).
107. C. Tsiamis, B. Voulgaropoulos, D. Charistos, G. P. Voutsas and C. A. Kavounis, *Polyhedron*, **19**, 2003 (2000).
108. M. Moon, M. Pyo, Y. C. Myoung, C. I. Ahn and M. S. Lah, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 554 (2001).
109. Y. Jin and M. S. Lah, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 4944 (2005).
110. A. A. Diamantis, M. R. Snow and J. A. Vanzo, *Chem. Commun.*, 264 (1976).

111. G. Bettermann and A. J. Arduengo III, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 877 (1988).
112. S. Gambarotta, S. Strologo, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *Inorg. Chem.*, **24**, 654 (1985).
113. E. J. Moore, D. A. Straus, J. Armantrout, B. D. Santarsiero, R. H. Grubbs and J. E. Bercaw, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 2068 (1983).
114. S. C. H. Ho, D. A. Straus, J. Armantrout, W. P. Schaefer and R. H. Grubbs, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **106**, 2210 (1984).
115. P. Veya, P. G. Cozzi, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **13**, 4939 (1994).
116. M. D. Fryzuk, P. B. Duval, S. Mao, S. J. Rettig, M. J. Zaworotko and L. R. MacGillivray, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 1707 (1999).
117. J. S. Holmgren, J. R. Shapley, S. R. Wilson and W. T. Pennington, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 508 (1986).
118. M. A. Esteruelas, Y. A. Hernández, A. M. López, M. Oliván and E. Oñate, *Organometallics*, **24**, 5989 (2005).
119. J. R. Blecke, T. Haile and M. Y. Chiang, *Organometallics*, **10**, 19 (1991).
120. J. R. Blecke, P. R. New, J. M. B. Blanchard, T. Haile and A. M. Rohde, *Organometallics*, **14**, 5127 (1995).
121. J. R. Blecke, T. Haile, P. R. New and M. Y. Chiang, *Organometallics*, **12**, 517 (1993).
122. J. R. Blecke and J. M. B. Blanchard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 5443 (1997).
123. J. R. Blecke, J. M. B. Blanchard and E. Donnay, *Organometallics*, **20**, 324 (2001).
124. S. Okeya, Y. Nakamura, S. Kawaguchi and T. Hinomoto, *Inorg. Chem.*, **20**, 1576 (1981); S. Okeya, Y. Kawakita, S. Matsumoto, Y. Nakamura, S. Kawaguchi, N. Kanehisa, K. Miki and N. Kasai, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **55**, 2134 (1982).
125. S. Okeya, Y. Kusuyama, K. Isobe, Y. Nakamura and S. Kawaguchi, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **551**, 117 (1998).
126. S. Yamazaki, T. Ama and Z. Taira, *Polyhedron*, **7**, 353 (1988); T. Sakai, Z. Taira and S. Yamazaki, *Polyhedron*, **12**, 2133 (1993).
127. P. G. Williard and J. M. Salvino, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **26**, 3931 (1985).
128. P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *Organometallics*, **13**, 208 (1994).
129. T. Agapie, P. L. Diaconescu, D. J. Mindiola and C. C. Cummins, *Organometallics*, **21**, 1329 (2002).
130. G. Erker, U. Dorf, R. Lecht, M. T. Ashby, M. Aulbach, R. Schlund, C. Krueger and R. Mynott, *Organometallics*, **8**, 2037 (1989).
131. G. Solari, E. Solari, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **16**, 508 (1997).
132. P. Veya, P. G. Cozzi, C. Floriani, F. P. Rotzinger, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **14**, 4101 (1995).
133. P. G. Cozzi, P. Veya, C. Floriani, F. P. Rotzinger, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **14**, 4092 (1995).
134. J. Cámpora, I. Matas, C. M. Maya, P. Palma and E. Álvarez, *Organometallics*, **25**, 3124 (2006).
135. J. Cámpora, C. M. Maya, P. Palma, E. Carmona, C. Graiff and A. Tiripicchio, *Chem. Commun.*, 1742 (2003); C. M. Maya, J. Cámpora, E. Carmona, I. Matas, P. Palma, E. Gutiérrez-Puebla and A. Monge, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **13**, 3675 (2007).
136. A. J. Arce, A. J. Deeming, S. Donovan-Mtunzi and S. E. Kabir, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2479 (1985).
137. M. R. Maurya, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **237**, 163 (2003).
138. R. Usón, J. Vicente and M. T. Chicote, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **209**, 271 (1981).
139. J. Chakravarty, S. Dutta, A. Dey and A. Chakravorty, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 557 (1994).
140. G. Aromi, S. Bhaduri, P. Artus, K. Folting and G. Christou, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 805 (2002).
141. M. A. Calvo, A. M. M. Lanfredi, L. A. Oro, M. T. Pinillos, C. Tejel, A. Tripicchio and F. Ugozzoli, *Inorg. Chem.*, **32**, 1147 (1993); D. Carmona, J. Ferrer, R. Atencio, F. J. Lahoz, L. A. Oro and M. P. Lamata, *Organometallics*, **14**, 2057 (1995); D. Carmona, J. Ferrer, A. Mendoza, F. Lahoz, L. A. Oro, F. Viguri and J. Reyes, *Organometallics*, **14**, 2066 (1995); D. Carmona, J. Ferrer, F. J. Lahoz, L. A. Oro, J. Reyes and M. Esteban, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2811 (1991); P. Cornago, C. Escolástico, M. D. S. María,

- R. M. Claramunt, D. Carmona, M. Esteban, L. A. Oro, C. Foces-Foces, A. L. Llamas-Saiz and J. Elguero, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **467**, 293 (1994); A. Elduque, F. Aguilera, F. J. Lahoz, J. A. López, L. A. Oro and M. T. Pinillos, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **274**, 15 (1998); A. Elduque, L. A. Oro, M. T. Pinillos, C. Tejel, A. Tiripicchio and F. Ugozzoli, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2807 (1991).
142. R. Usón, J. Gimeno, J. Forniés and F. Martínez, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **50**, 173 (1981).
143. R. Usón, J. Gimeno, J. Forniés, F. Martínez and C. Fernández, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **63**, 91 (1982).
144. E. J. Fernández, M. C. Gimeno, P. G. Jones, B. Ahrens, A. Laguna, M. Laguna and J. M. López de Luzuriaga, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3487 (1994).
145. J. Forniés, F. Martínez, R. Navarro and E. P. Urriolabeitia, *Polyhedron*, **9**, 2181 (1990).
146. J. Forniés, F. Martínez, R. Navarro, M. Tomás and E. P. Urriolabeitia, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 505 (1994).
147. H. Hashimoto, Y. Nakamura and S. Okeya, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **120**, L25 (1986).
148. D. Walther, T. Döhler, N. Theyssen and H. Görls, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 2049 (2001); S. Rau, K. Lamm, H. Görls, J. Schöffel and D. Walther, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **689**, 3582 (2004).
149. L. Salmon, P. Thuery, E. Riviere and M. Ephritikhine, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 83 (2006).
150. J. Vicente, A. Arcas, D. Bautista, A. Tiripicchio and M. Tiripicchio-Camellini, *New J. Chem.*, **20**, 345 (1996).
151. B. Meyer zu Berstenhorst, G. Erker, G. Kehr and R. Fröhlich, *Dalton Trans.*, 3200 (2006).
152. R. Y. Wang, D. T. Song and S. M. Wang, *Chem. Commun.*, 368 (2002).
153. P. Braunstein, *Chem. Rev.*, **106**, 134 (2006).
154. P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *Organometallics*, **10**, 2991 (1991).
155. P. Braunstein, X. Morise, M. Benard, M.-M. Rohmer and R. Welter, *Chem. Commun.*, 610 (2003).
156. P. Crochet, B. Demerseman, C. Rocaboy and D. Schleyer, *Organometallics*, **15**, 3048 (1996).
157. P. Crochet and B. Demerseman, *Organometallics*, **14**, 2173 (1995).
158. B. Demerseman, B. Guilbert, C. Renouard, M. González, P. H. Dixneuf, D. Masi and C. Mealli, *Organometallics*, **12**, 3906 (1993).
159. H. Werner, G. Henig, B. Windmüller, O. Gevert, C. Lehmann and R. Herbst-Irmer, *Organometallics*, **18**, 1185 (1999).
160. P. Braunstein, D. Matt, Y. Dusausoy, J. Fischer, A. Mitschler and L. Ricard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 5115 (1981); S. E. Bouaoud, P. Braunstein, D. Grandjean, D. Matt and D. Nobel, *Inorg. Chem.*, **27**, 2279 (1988); S.-E. Bouaoud, P. Braunstein, D. Grandjean, D. Matt and D. Nobel, *Chem. Commun.*, 488 (1987).
161. P. Braunstein, Y. Chauvin, J. Nahrung, A. DeCian, J. Fischer, A. Tiripicchio and F. Ugozzoli, *Organometallics*, **15**, 5551 (1996).
162. F. Balegroune, P. Braunstein, D. Grandjean, D. Matt and D. Nobel, *Inorg. Chem.*, **27**, 3320 (1988).
163. P. Braunstein, T. M. G. Carneiro, D. Matt, F. Balegroune and D. Grandjean, *Organometallics*, **8**, 1737 (1989).
164. N. G. Jones, M. L. H. Green, I. C. Vei, L. H. Rees, S. I. Pascu, D. Watkin, A. Cowley, X. Morise and P. Braunstein, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2491 (2002).
165. H. G. Alt, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **383**, 125 (1990).
166. C. Allevi, L. Garlaschelli, M. C. Malatesta and F. Ganazzoli, *Organometallics*, **9**, 1383 (1990).
167. S. Matsumoto and S. Kawaguchi, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **53**, 1577 (1980).
168. J. Vicente, A. Arcas, D. Bautista and G. B. Shulpin, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1505 (1994).
169. E. Szajna, A. M. Arif and L. M. Berreau, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 17186 (2005).
170. E. Szajna-Fuller, K. Rudzka, A. M. Arif and L. M. Berreau, *Inorg. Chem.*, **46**, 5499 (2007).
171. Z. M. Hou, T. Yoshimura and Y. Wakatsuki, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 11169 (1994); T. Yoshimura, Z. M. Hou and Y. Wakatsuki, *Organometallics*, **14**, 5382 (1995).
172. J. F. Hartwig, R. G. Bergman and R. A. Andersen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 3234 (1990).
173. A. Rodríguez-Delgado, W. R. Mariott and E. Y. X. Chen, *Macromolecules*, **37**, 3092 (2004).
174. A. D. Bolig and E. Y.-X. Chen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 4897 (2004).
175. W. Spaether, K. Klass, G. Erker, F. Zippel and R. Fröhlich, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **4**, 1411 (1998).
176. B. Lian, L. Toupet and J. F. Carpentier, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **10**, 4301 (2004).

177. B. Lian, C. W. Lehmann, C. Navarro and J. F. Carpentier, *Organometallics*, **24**, 2466 (2005).
178. G. Stojcevic, H. Kim, N. J. Taylor, T. B. Marder and S. Collins, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 5523 (2004).
179. J. L. Polse, R. A. Andersen and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 5393 (1995).
180. G. Proulx and R. G. Bergman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 1981 (1996).
181. G. Himbert, L. Henn and R. Hoge, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **184**, 317 (1980).
182. Y. Hirai, T. Aida and S. Inoue, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 3062 (1989).
183. P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Guastini, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1166 (1991).

CHAPTER 7

Metal enolates as synthons in organic chemistry

DANIEL STOLZ and ULI KAZMAIER

*Department of Organic Chemistry, Saarland University, D-66123 Saarbrücken,
Germany*

Fax: +49 681 3022409; e-mail: u.kazmaier@mx.uni-saarland.de

I. ACRONYMS	356
II. C–C BOND FORMATION BY α -SUBSTITUTION OF KETONE ENOLATES	356
A. Control of Stereo- and Regioselectivity in Enolate Preparation	356
B. Alternative Methods for Enolate Formation	359
C. Substrate-controlled α -Alkylations of Ketone Enolates	360
D. Asymmetric α -Alkylation with a Chiral Lewis Acid	363
E. Ketone Enolates as Nucleophiles in Transition-metal Catalyzed Allylic Alkylations	363
F. Cross-coupling Reactions of Enolate Nucleophiles	368
III. C–C BOND FORMATION BY ADDITION OF KETONE ENOLATES TO CARBONYL GROUPS	372
A. Introduction	372
B. Substrate-controlled Stereoselective Aldol Reactions	372
1. Simple diastereoselectivity	372
2. Induced diastereoselectivity	373
C. Alternative Methods for Enolate Preparation	378
IV. C–C BOND FORMATION BY MICHAEL ADDITION OF METAL ENOLATES	380
A. Introduction	380
B. Michael Additions of Ketone Enolates	380
C. Enantioselective Michael Reactions	383
D. Michael-initiated Ring Closure Reactions with Ketone Enolates	384
V. ESTER ENOLATES	385
A. General Aspects	385
B. Diastereoselective Additions of Ester Enolates to Carbonyl Groups	386
C. Conjugate Additions of Ester Enolates	391

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

1. Asymmetric Michael reactions in presence of chiral amides	391
2. Asymmetric additions using chiral substrates	392
D. Amino Acid Enolates	393
1. Asymmetric syntheses with amino acid enolates	393
2. Allylic alkylation reactions with amino acid enolates	397
3. Chelate enolate Claisen rearrangements of α -amido substituted allylic esters	400
F. Backbone Modifications of Peptide Enolates	401
VI. REFERENCES	405

I. ACRONYMS

BINAP	2,2'-(diphenylphosphino)-1,1'-bisanaphthyl	LA	Lewis acid
BOC	<i>t</i> -butoxycarbonyl	LDA	lithium diisopropylamide
CBZ	benzyloxycarbonyl	LiHMDS	lithium hexamethyl-disilazide
cee	conservation of enantiomeric excess	LTMP	lithium 2,2,6,6-tetramethylpiperidide
DBA	dibenzylideneacetone	MOM	methoxymethyl
DIBAlH	diisobutylaluminium hydride	NaHMDS	sodium hexamethyldisilazide
DIPEA	<i>N</i> -ethyldiisopropylamine	PG	protecting group
DME	1,2-dimethoxyethane	PMB	<i>p</i> -methoxybenzyl
DMF	<i>N,N</i> -dimethylformamide	rs	regioselectivity
DMPU	<i>N,N'</i> -dimethylpropyleneurea	TBAF	tetra- <i>n</i> -butylammonium fluoride
DPEphos	bis[(2-diphenylphosphino)phenyl] ether	TBDPS	<i>t</i> -butyldiphenylsilyl
DPPE	1,2-bis(diphenylphosphino)ethane	TBME	<i>t</i> -butyl methyl ether
dr	diastereomeric ratio	TBS	<i>t</i> -butyldimethylsilyl
ds	diastereoselectivity	TES	triethylsilyl
ee	enantiomeric excess	Tfa	trifluoroacetyl
<i>ent</i> -	enantiomer of . . .	TFA	trifluoroacetic acid
HMDS	hexamethyldisilazane	TMEDA	<i>N,N,N',N'</i> -tetramethylethylenediamine
		TMS	trimethylsilyl
		TMSCl	trimethylsilyl chloride

II. C–C BOND FORMATION BY α -SUBSTITUTION OF KETONE ENOLATES

A. Control of Stereo- and Regioselectivity in Enolate Preparation

The regio- and stereoselectivity of enolate formation has been discussed in many reviews^{1,2}. In general, the stereo- and regioselectivity of ketone deprotonation can be *thermodynamically* or *kinetically* controlled. Conditions for the *kinetic* control of enolate formation are achieved by slow addition of the ketone to an excess of strong base in an aprotic solvent at low temperature. In this case the deprotonation occurs directly, irreversibly and with high regioselectivity (equation 1)³. By using a proton donor (solvent or excess of ketone) or a weaker base, an equilibration between the enolates formed may

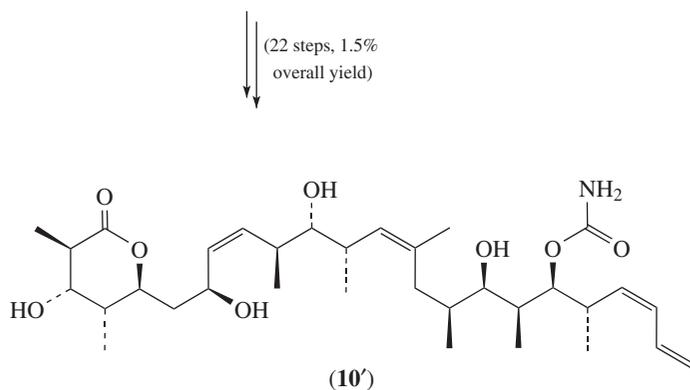
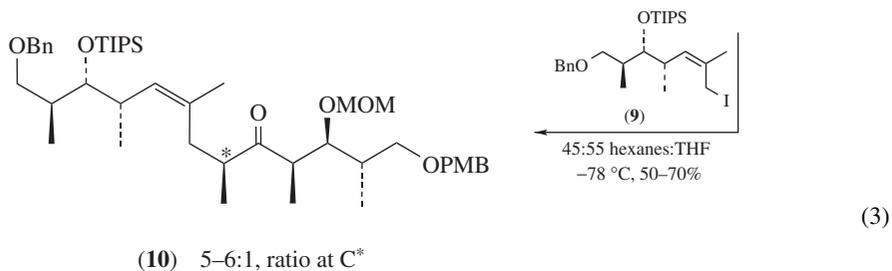
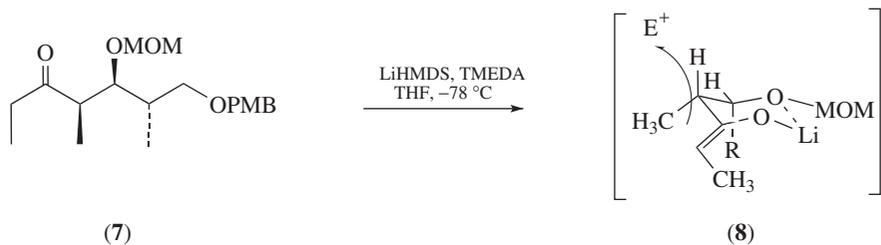


TABLE 2. Conditions for the stereoselective enolate formation of acyclic ketones according to equation 2

R	Conditions	Cosolvent	5:6 (<i>E</i> : <i>Z</i>)	Reference
<i>i</i> -Pr	LDA, THF, $-72\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$	—	44:56	7
Ph	LDA, THF, $-72\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$	—	<1:>99	7
Et	LDA, THF, $-78\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$	—	77:23	8a
Et	LDA, THF, $-78\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$	HMPA	5:95	8a

TABLE 3. Synthesis of α -benzylated ketones starting from enol ethers

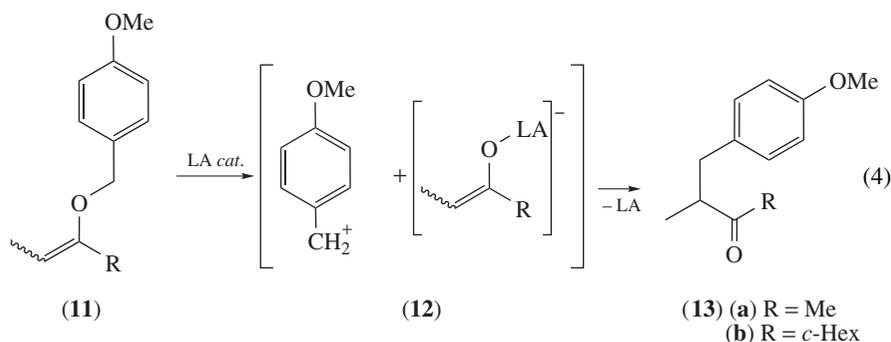
R	Lewis acid	Product	Yield (%) ^a
Me	1 mol% B(C ₆ F ₅) ₃	13a	84
Me	5 mol% Cu(OTf) ₂	13a	77
<i>c</i> -Hex	1 mol% B(C ₆ F ₅) ₃	13b	71

^a Reactions were carried out in CH₂Cl₂ at r.t. (5–10 min).

Similar conditions for the formation of a (*Z*)-configured ketone enolate (**6**) at low temperature were applied by Myles and coworkers in their total synthesis of (+)-discodermolide (**10'**, equation 3)⁹. Deprotonation of the ethyl ketone **7** with LiHMDS as base at -78°C and addition of TMEDA delivered a (*Z*)-configured enolate (**8**), which was subsequently alkylated with allyl iodide **9**. Thereby, chelation of the lithium enolate with the adjacent MOM protecting group led to a conformationally stable chair-like transition-state **8**, in which the attack of the alkylation reagent **9** (represented in **8** by E⁺) could only occur from the site opposite to the bulky group R. Thus, the alkylation product **10** was obtained with a good diastereomeric selectivity at C* of 83–85% ds.

B. Alternative Methods for Enolate Formation

The base-induced abstraction of a proton α to a carbonyl group is not the only method for the preparation of ketone enolates; alternative methods also can provide good regio- and stereoselectivities. Enol ethers **11** can be converted on addition of a Lewis acid into the corresponding enolates **12**, which can attack the liberated benzyl cation under formation of α -benzylated ketones **13** (equation 4) in good yields (Table 3)¹⁰.

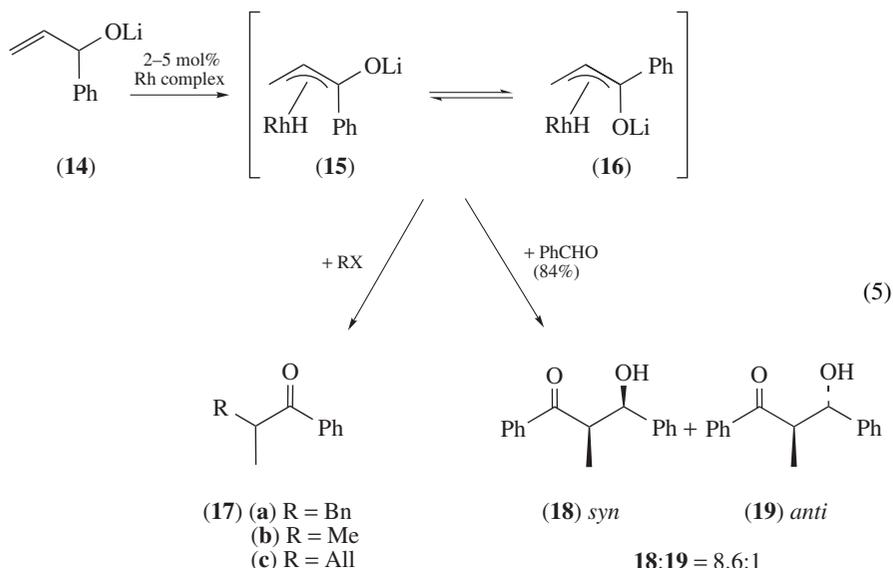


Enolates can also be prepared by rhodium-catalyzed isomerization of allylic lithium alcoholates, such as **14** (equation 5)¹¹. Subsequent treatment of the intermediately formed rhodium hydride complexes (**15** and **16**) with an electrophile led to the formation of various products. For example, alkyl halides gave α -alkylated ketones (**17**) in good yields, as shown in Table 4. Interestingly, addition of benzaldehyde under *kinetically* controlled

TABLE 4. Rhodium-catalyzed enolate alkylations

Catalyst	RX	Product	Yield (%)
[Rh(dppe)(THF) ₂]ClO ₄	BnBr	17a	75
[Rh(dppe)(THF) ₂]ClO ₄	MeI	17b	62
[Rh(dppe)(THF) ₂]ClO ₄	AllBr	17c	82
RhCl(PPh ₃) ₃	AllBr	17c	68

conditions gave the aldol products *syn* (**18**) and *anti* (**19**) aldol products with a good preference for the formation of the *syn* diastereomer, which indicates that the reaction preferentially proceeds via the (*Z*)-enolate **16**.

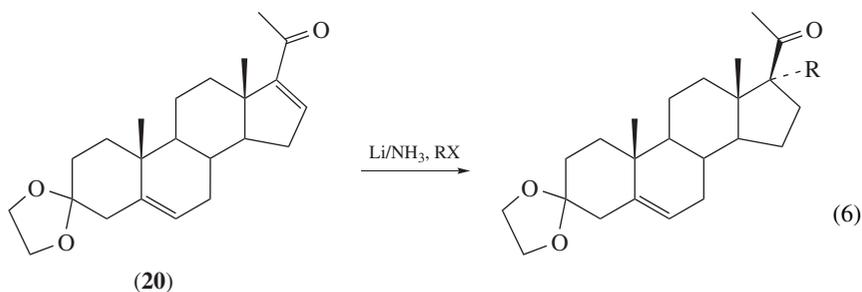


C. Substrate-controlled α -Alkylations of Ketone Enolates

Many applications for substrate-induced diastereoselective alkylations are reported in the literature. For a general overview of the different methods available see References 1, 12 and 13. In general, excellent diastereoselectivities were obtained by using conformationally fixed and sterically demanding ring systems, as illustrated in numerous highly stereoselective syntheses of 17α -alkylated progesterone derivatives **21** (equation 6)¹⁴. In this case the lithium enolate was created by reduction of enone **20** with elementary lithium in liquid ammonia. Subsequent alkylation *anti* to the methyl group delivered ketone **21** as a single diastereomer.

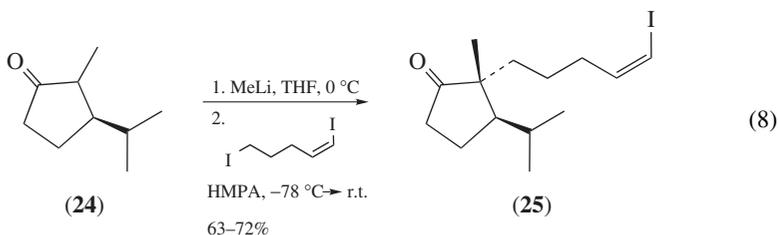
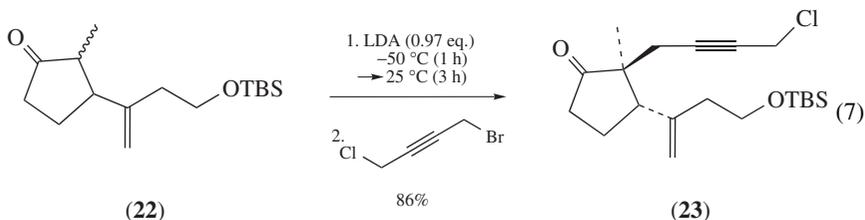
High diastereoselectivities are normally observed in the alkylation of five-membered ring enolates (equations 7 and 8), implying that the alkylation is mainly controlled by steric factors. Thus, with 3-substituted cyclopentanones formation of only the *trans*-product (**23** and **25**, respectively) is preferred. Representative examples are the alkylations of lithium enolates derived from ketones **22**¹⁵ and **24**¹⁶. Before the electrophiles were added, the enolate solutions were stirred at higher temperature for a longer time to secure the

generation of the *thermodynamical* enolate at the more substituted carbon. Moreover, for deprotonation of ketone **22** less than one equivalent of LDA was used to produce a *thermodynamically* controlled equilibrium, in which the more highly substituted enolate is favored.

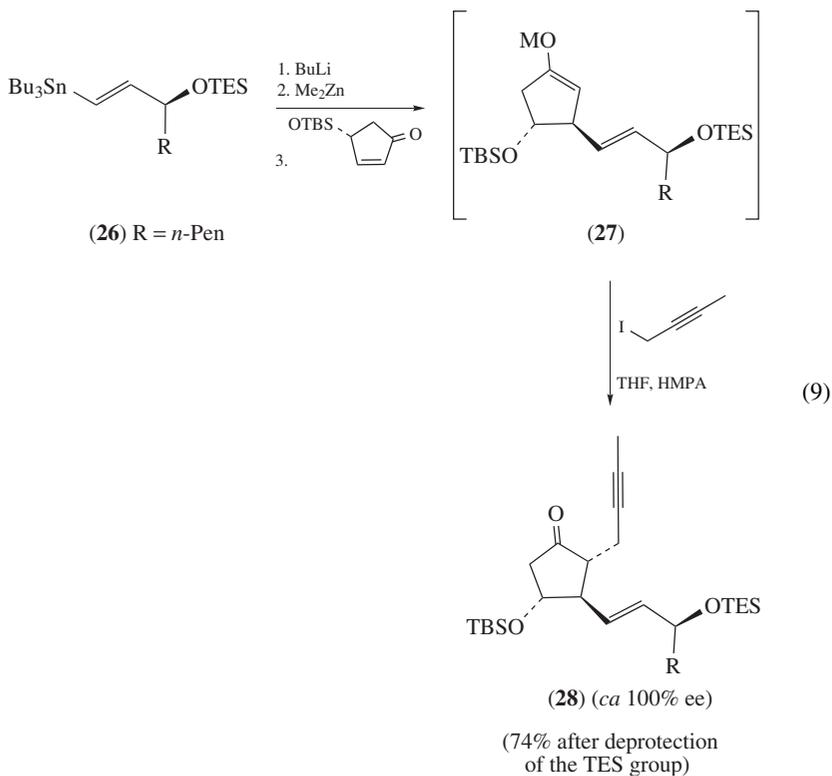


only one diastereomer formed:

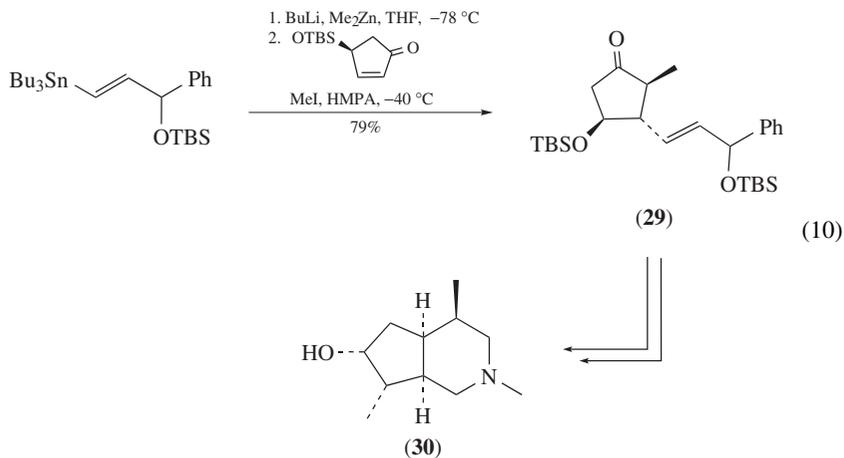
- (21) (a) RX = MeI, 65%
 (b) RX = EtI, 43%
 (c) RX = AllBr, 17%



α,β -Dialkylations of enones (three-component couplings)¹⁷ are one of the most elegant methods for the diastereoselective construction of highly functionalized small rings, mainly because only one enolate can be created in the first addition step¹⁸. Thus, problems associated with *kinetically* or *thermodynamically* controlled enolate formation can be avoided completely. Fürstner and coworkers described a tandem organozincate conjugate addition–alkylation for the synthesis of the prostaglandin intermediate **28** starting from vinyl stannane **26** (equation 9)¹⁹. The transmetalation (Sn \rightarrow Li \rightarrow Zn) afforded a zincate intermediate that underwent a smooth Michael addition in a highly stereoselective fashion and enhanced the efficiency of the subsequent alkylation of the intermediary formed zinc enolate **27**.

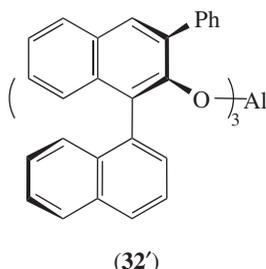
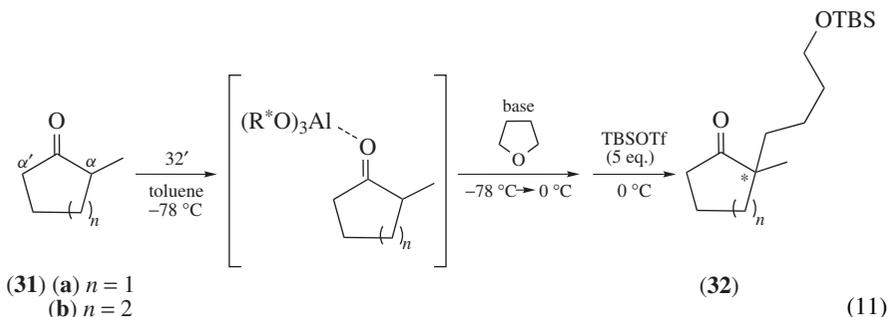


Kibayashi and coworkers described a similar approach to a 2,3,4-trisubstituted cyclopentanone (**29**) in their total synthesis of (–)-incarvilleine (**30**, equation 10)²⁰. The reaction proceeded with all-*trans* stereoselection with respect to the stereocenters of the cyclopentane ring.



D. Asymmetric α -Alkylation with a Chiral Lewis Acid

Enolates, which are associated with an optically active bulky Lewis acid (equation 11), can be alkylated in a regio- and enantioselective manner as reported by Yamamoto and coworkers (Table 5)²¹. After precomplexation of the ketones **31a** or **31b** with aluminum tris((*R*)-1- α -naphthyl-3-phenylnaphthoxide) (**32'**) in toluene and treatment with a THF-pentane solution of LDA/*t*-BuLi, addition of TBSOTf caused ring-opening of THF and butylation at the more congested α -site of the enolate, to give **32** predominantly with good enantiomeric excesses. Thereby, the productivity of the reaction depends strongly on the molar ratio of the ketone, the Lewis acid (**32'**) and the base used.



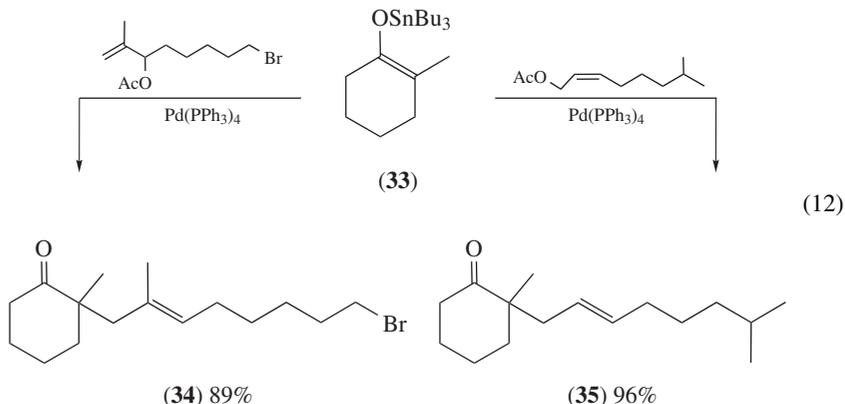
E. Ketone Enolates as Nucleophiles in Transition-metal Catalyzed Allylic Alkylations

In 1980 Trost and Keinan reported on allylic alkylations of tin enolates such as **33** catalyzed by tetrakis(triphenylphosphine)palladium (equation 12)²². The stannyl ethers led to a rapid and clean monoalkylation with high regioselectivity. Thereby, alkylation generally occurred at the less substituted end of the allyl moiety with formation

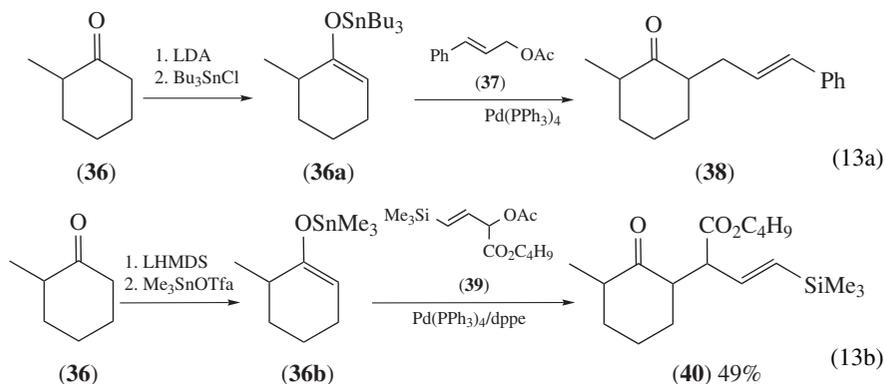
TABLE 5. Regio- and enantioselective alkylation of 2-methylcyclopentanone (**31a**) and 2-methylcyclohexanone (**31b**) with an optically active Lewis acid

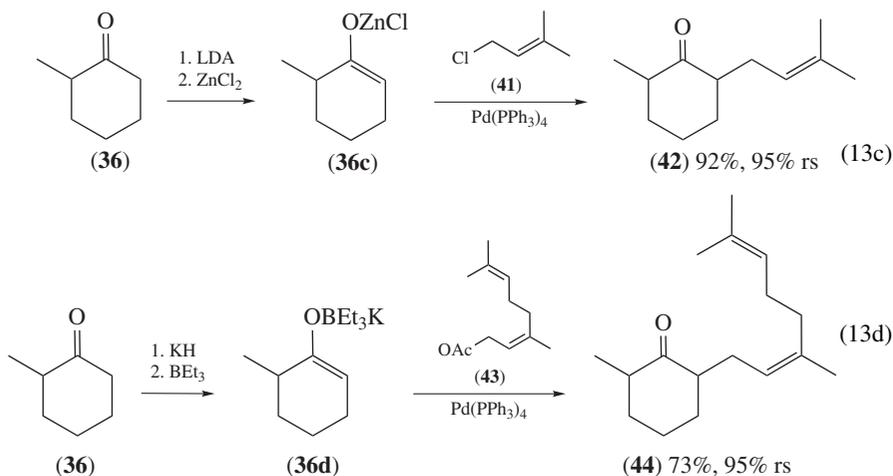
n	Base	Yield (%)	Ratio $\alpha:\alpha'$	ee (%)
1	LDA (4 eq.)	93	>20:1	89
2	LDA (1 eq.)/ <i>t</i> -BuLi (1 eq.)	56	>99:1	78
2	LDA (2 eq.)/ <i>t</i> -BuLi (2 eq.)	90	>99:1	77

of the (*E*)-isomers **34** and **35**, independently of the olefin geometry in the starting allylic acetates.

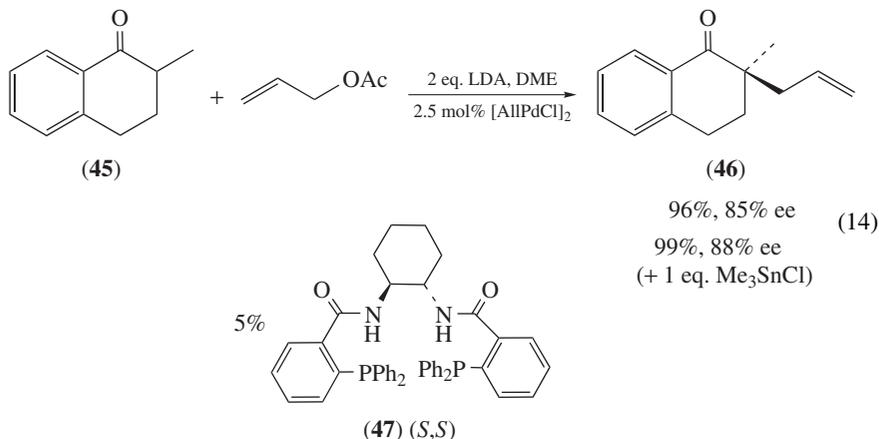


The *kinetic* tin enolates, e.g. **36a**, can be generated *in situ* from the lithium enolate of ketone **36** and tributyltin chloride, as illustrated in equation 13a. Under these conditions the allylic alkylation with cinnamyl acetate (**37**) led only to the 2,6-disubstituted product **38**²². The *in situ* generation of tin enolates (**36b**) by treatment of the lithium enolate with tri-*n*-butyltin or trimethyltin trifluoroacetate is also possible (equation 13b); using the allylic acetate **39**, this method delivered the *kinetically controlled* alkylation product **40** regioselectively, but in moderate yield²³. Negishi and coworkers showed that allylation of zinc enolates (**36c**) or potassium enoxyborates (**36d**) derived from **36** proceeded well in the presence of palladium phosphine complexes (equations 13c and 13d). Various allylic halides, such as **41**, and acetates (**43**) could be used and the regioselectivities observed for the substitution products **42** and **44** were in the range of 95%. Remarkably, the alkylation of neryl acetate (**43**) led to a nearly complete retention ($\geq 98\%$) of the olefin configuration (**44**). A wide range of other counterions were also tested, but they gave either unsatisfying results (35% yield with Bu_3Sn^+) or did not show any reaction at all (CIMg^+ , Me_2Al^+ , Me_3Si^+ , Cp_2CITi^+)²⁴.



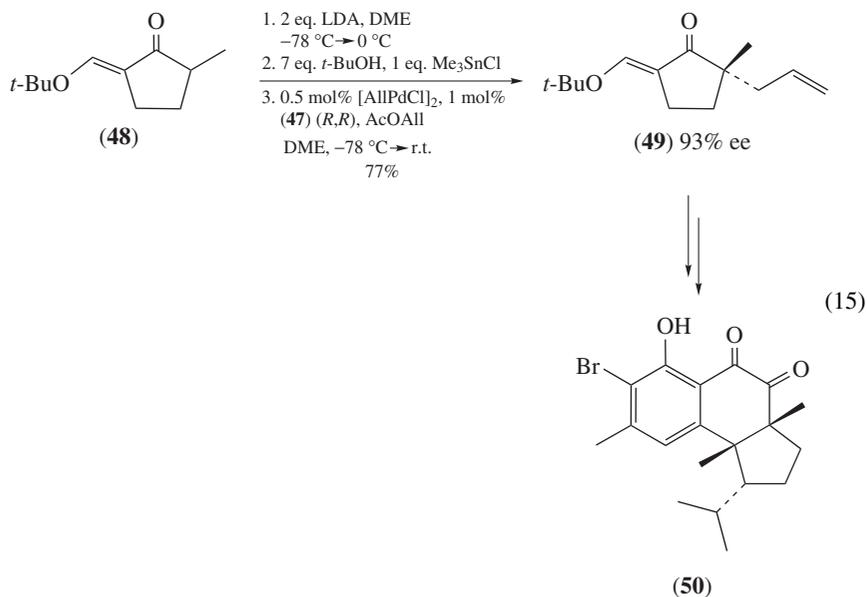


In 1999 Trost and Schröder reported on the first asymmetric allylic alkylation of nonstabilized ketone enolates of 2-substituted cyclohexanone derivatives, e.g. 2-methyl-1-tetralone (**45**), by using a catalytic amount of a chiral palladium complex formed from π -allylpalladium chloride dimer and the chiral cyclohexyldiamine derivative **47** (equation 14)²⁵. The addition of tin chloride helped to ‘soften’ the lithium enolate by transmetalation and a slight increase in enantioselectivity and yield for the alkylated product **46** was observed. Besides allyl acetate also linearly substituted or 1,3-dialkyl substituted allylic carbonates functioned well as electrophiles. A variety of cyclohexanones or cyclopentanones could be employed as nucleophiles with comparable results²⁶. Hou, Dai and coworkers reported comparable results for **45**, using ferrocene-modified chiral ligands similar to **47**²⁷. Their results were comparable to those obtained by Trost.

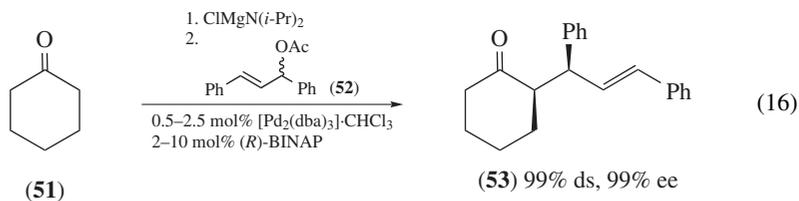


The efficiency of the palladium-catalyzed asymmetric alkylation of ketone enolates was shown by Trost and coworkers in their synthesis of hamigeran B (**50**), a potent antiviral agent with low cytotoxicity to host cells (equation 15)²⁸. The quaternary center

of compound **49** was generated in 93% ee by asymmetric allylation of the ketone enolate derived from **48**. This stereocenter controls the relative configuration of the contiguous two stereocenters of **50**, so that only one asymmetric step was necessary in the whole synthesis.

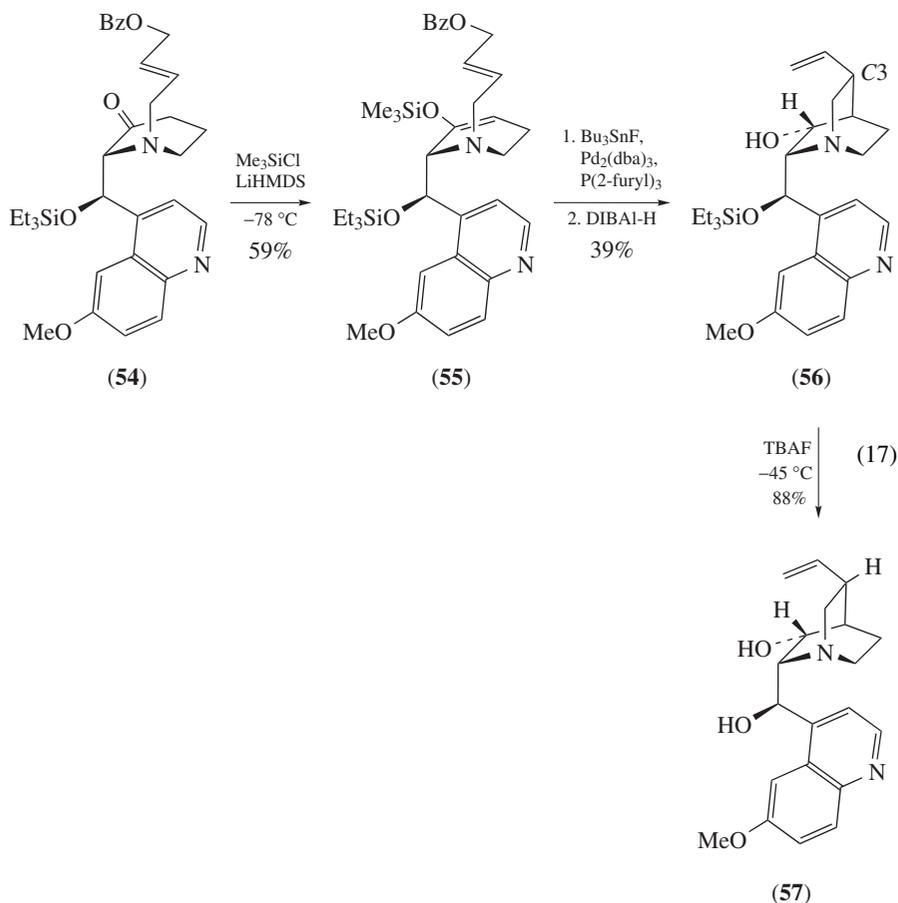


Interesting investigations were carried out by Braun and coworkers in diastereoselective and enantioselective palladium-catalyzed allylic substitutions with the nonstabilized magnesium enolate of cyclohexanone (**51**, equation 16)²⁹. With (*R*)-BINAP as chiral ligand the *syn* product **53** was obtained nearly exclusively with high enantiomeric excess and quantitative conversion of the starting material **52**.

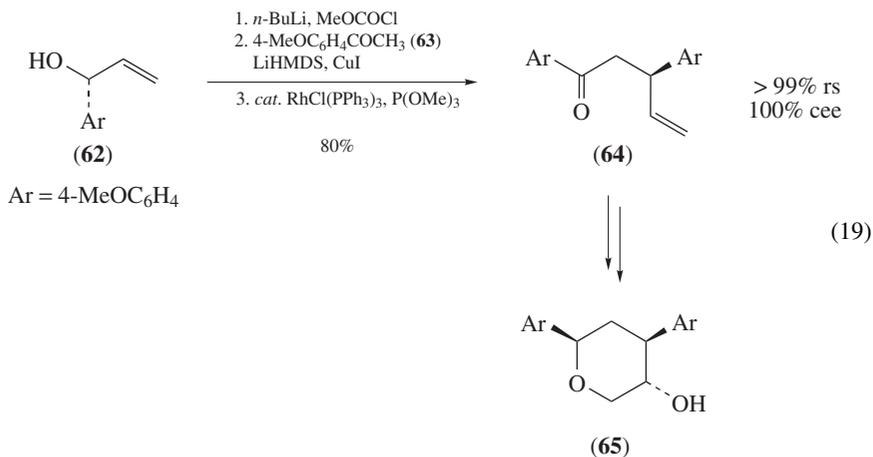
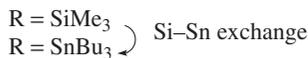
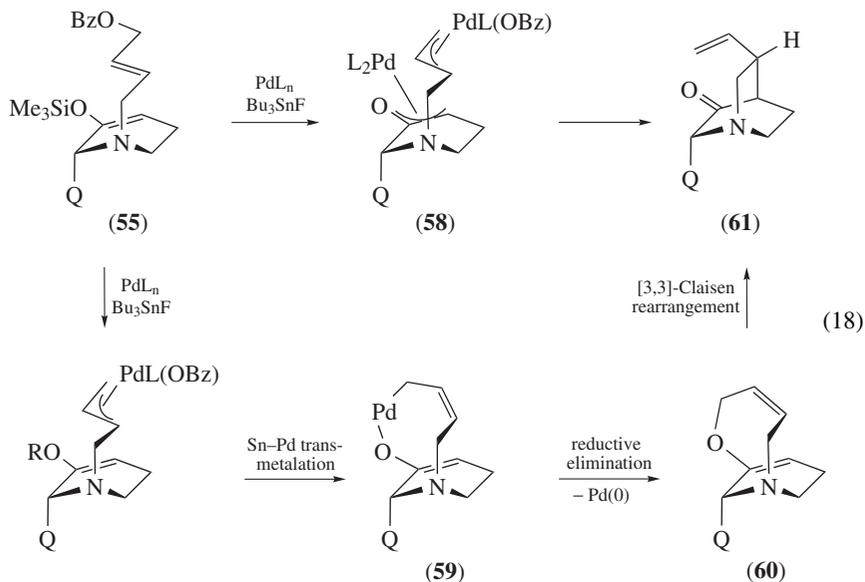


An intramolecular palladium-mediated allylic alkylation via a ketone enolate of piperidinone **54** was reported by Williams and coworkers for the synthesis of (*R*)-7-hydroxyquinine **57** (equations 17 and 18)³⁰. The key step involves a palladium-mediated S_N2'-type cyclization reaction of enol ether **55** in the presence of Bu₃SnF, giving rise to a quinuclidine ketone, which was immediately reduced to **56** to avoid equilibration and β-elimination. Interestingly, none of the undesired C3-vinyl stereoisomer was observed,

which could be explained either by formation of a palladium complex **58** undergoing allylic alkylation to ketone **61** or a palladium-mediated etherification (**55** \rightarrow **59** \rightarrow **60**), followed by a Claisen rearrangement (**60** \rightarrow **61**).



Evans and Leahy reported on a method for the rhodium-catalyzed allylic alkylation using copper enolates, generated by transmetalation of the corresponding lithium enolates (equation 19)³¹. These enolates are softer and less basic nucleophiles than lithium enolates and therefore problems typically associated with enolate nucleophiles in metal-allyl chemistry can be avoided³². A copper(I) enolate, derived from acetophenone derivative **63**, was used as nucleophile in a regio- and stereoselective rhodium-catalyzed alkylation of the *in situ* activated allylic alcohol **62**. Thereby, the synthesized ketone **64**, a key intermediate in the total synthesis of (–)-sugiresinol dimethyl ether (**65**), was produced as the only detectable regioisomer with complete conservation of enantiomeric excess.



F. Cross-coupling Reactions of Enolate Nucleophiles

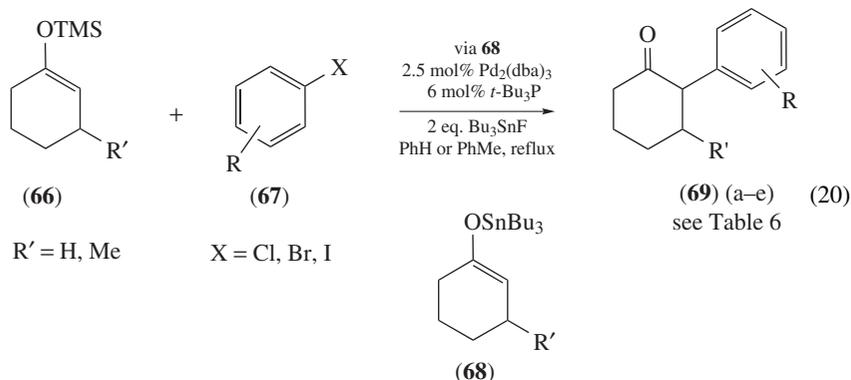
In the last years several publications appeared describing palladium-catalyzed α -arylations of ketone enolates for the synthesis of α -aryl ketones, involving ketone enolates³³, silyl enol ethers³⁴ and intramolecular α -arylation of ketone enolates³⁵. In this process, an enolate is generated from a ketone in the presence of an aryl halide, and a palladium catalyst couples this enolate with the aryl halide. Iwama and Rawal proposed

TABLE 6. Arylations via cyclohexanone stannyl enolates (**68**)

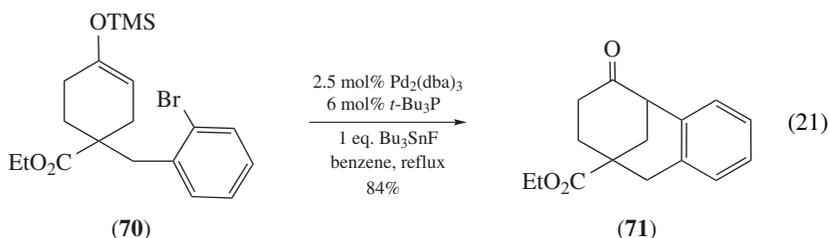
Product	R'	R	X	Yield (%)
69a	H	4-MeO	I	82
69b	H	4-MeO	Br	64
69c	H	4-NO ₂	Br	71
69d	H	2-MeO	I	71
69e	Me	4-MeO	I ^a	72 ^a

^a Only the *trans*-isomer was formed.

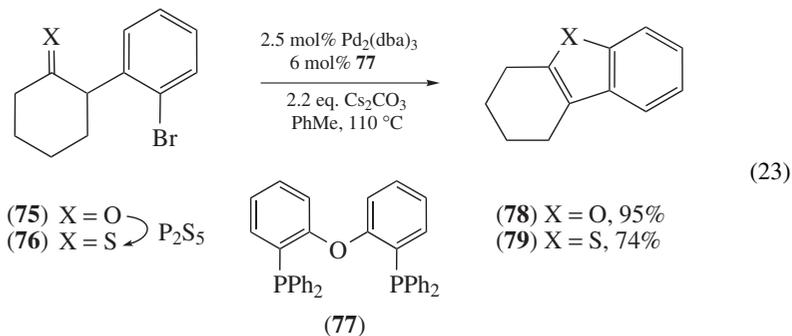
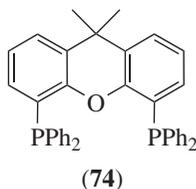
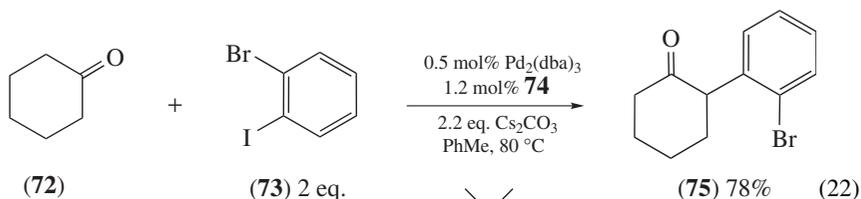
a general procedure taking advantage of the *in situ* formation of cyclohexanone stannyl enolates (**68**) (equation 20)³⁶. It allows regiospecific inter- and intramolecular arylation of silyl enol ethers (**66**) with a wide range of electron-poor and electron-rich aryl halides (**67**). Remarkably, the arylation of a 3-methyl substituted enol ether (**66**, R' = Me) gave the arylated product **69e** as a single regio- and stereoisomer (Table 6). Obviously no equilibration of the putative tin or palladium enolate intermediate to the regioisomeric, less-hindered enolate took place. The investigations showed that satisfactory yields were obtained if the silyl enol ether **66** and tin fluoride were used in excess (2 eq. each).



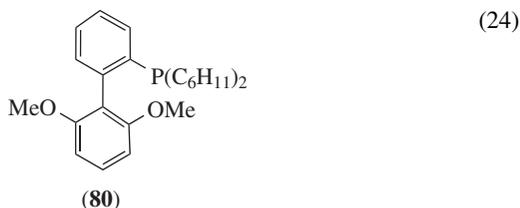
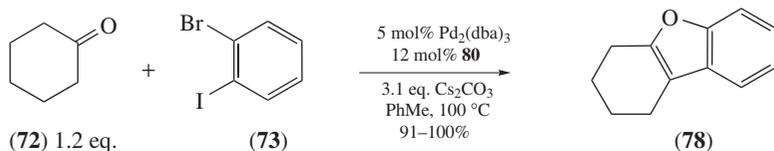
The synthetic utility of this method was further developed through investigation of substrates in which the arylation took place intramolecularly. Treatment of the TMS enol ether **70** with 2.5 mol% of Pd₂(dba)₃ and 6 mol% of *t*-Bu₃P in the presence of 1 eq. Bu₃SnF afforded the bicyclic arylation product **71** in 84% yield (equation 21)³⁶.



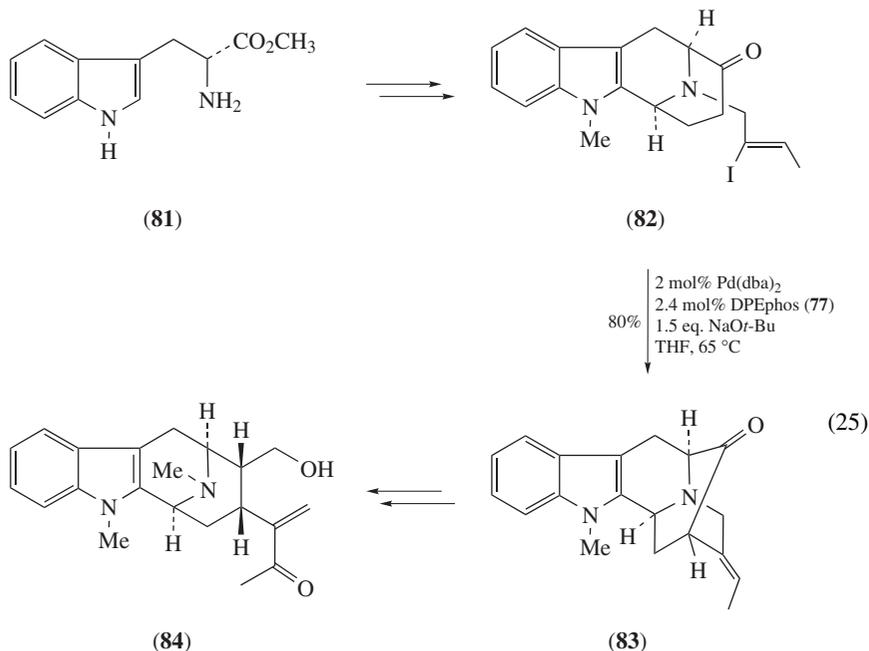
The group of Willis and coworkers reported on palladium-catalyzed intramolecular *O*-arylation³⁷ of enolates and *S*-arylation³⁸ of thioenolates. The process tolerates many variations in both the ketone and aryl fragments and delivers the cyclization precursors and heterocyclic products in good yields. As an illustrative example the reaction sequence starting from cyclohexanone **72** is used for benzo[*b*]furan (**78**) and benzo[*b*]thiophene (**79**) synthesis (equations 22 and 23)³⁸. The α -(*o*-bromoaryl)-substituted ketone **75** was prepared through an intermolecular α -arylation of a cesium ketone enolate using 1-bromo-2-iodobenzene **73**, Pd₂(dba)₃ and xantphos (**74**) as ligand. After purification, thioketone **76**, which was required for the synthesis of benzothiophene **79**, was obtained by treatment of **75** with P₂S₅. Although trace amounts of benzo[*b*]furan **78** could be detected already during preparation of the α -arylated ketone **75**, the use of DPEphos (**77**) was necessary to achieve optimal yields in the cyclization step. Lowering the temperature or using a stronger base (NaOBu-*t*) resulted in poorer conversions.



Combining both ligands **74** and **77** in a single reaction led to a one-pot cascade process in which the cyclohexane-fused benzo[*b*]furan **78** was formed directly in 51% overall yield³⁸. Screening of different catalysts under various reaction conditions (ligand loading, solvent, temperature) showed that the yield could be significantly increased (up to 100%) by using 12 mol% of the dimethoxy-substituted dicyclohexylphosphine ligand **80** at higher temperature in toluene (equation 24). Unfortunately, these conditions were not transferable to alternative substrates: only low yields of mixtures of arylated ketone and benzofuran were obtained in almost all cases.



A reaction sequence comparable to the enolate-driven cross-coupling process was described by Cook and coworkers for the enantiospecific total synthesis of (+)-macroline (**84**) (equation 25)³⁹. The key step (**82** → **83**) involved an intramolecular Pd(0)/DPEphos-catalyzed α -vinylation of a ketone enolate under formation of the pentacyclic ketone **83**, whereby best results were obtained with NaOBu-*t* as base. Using a weaker base such as K₃PO₄ or increasing the DPEphos/Pd ratio, the yield of **83** decreased distinctly. Probably an excess of ligand reduces the amount of catalytically active Pd(0) species, leading to a retardation of the oxidative-addition step. Thus, a base-mediated E₂-elimination could occur to provide an alkyne byproduct from vinyl iodide **82** resulting in lower yields for the cyclization product **83**. Finally, further modifications of **83** led to the desired (+)-macroline (**84**) in good overall yield (17.5% starting from tryptophan methyl ester **81**).



III. C–C BOND FORMATION BY ADDITION OF KETONE ENOLATES TO CARBONYL GROUPS

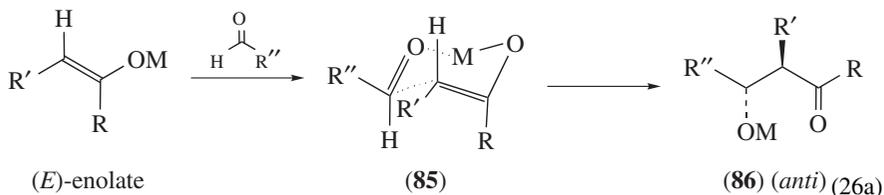
A. Introduction

The aldol addition is one of the most powerful transformations in organic synthesis for the generation of 1,3-dioxygen relationships in organic molecules⁴⁰. New, and particularly stereoselective variants of this reaction have been developed during the last decades and found many applications for the synthesis of a wide range of natural products with biological and pharmacological significance⁴¹. This section presents a short overview of modern versions and latest developments of the aldol reaction, illustrated by selected syntheses of natural products. One of the most important aspects in aldol reactions is described, namely the influence of the metal enolate structure on reactivity and diastereoselectivity.

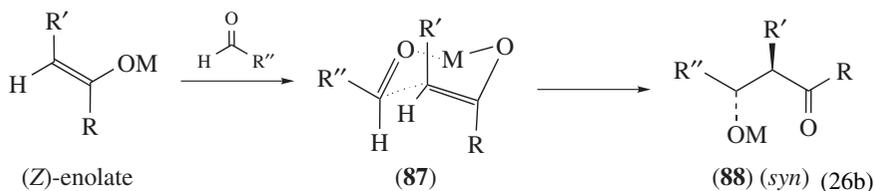
B. Substrate-controlled Stereoselective Aldol Reactions

1. Simple diastereoselectivity

Simple diastereoselectivity is generally related to the enolate geometry^{42,43}: (*E*)-ketone enolates predominantly furnish *anti*-aldol products **86** and (*Z*)-enolates give *syn*-aldols **88** as the main products, especially with a sterically demanding substituent R at the carbonyl group⁷. This observation can be explained by assuming a six-membered chair-like assembly (**85** and **87**) of the reactants (Zimmerman–Traxler model, equations 26a and 26b)⁴⁴. However, many exceptions to this general rule are also known. Especially for aldol additions with lithium or magnesium enolates (M = Li, Mg), this transition-state hypothesis is a rough simplification, because lithium enolates form aggregates, even in solution, so that the reactive species in aldol additions are not monomeric but oligomeric lithium enolates⁴⁵. This observation is underpinned by the fact that boron enolates, which are known to be monomeric, show a stronger (*Z*)-*syn* and (*E*)-*anti* correlation⁴⁶.



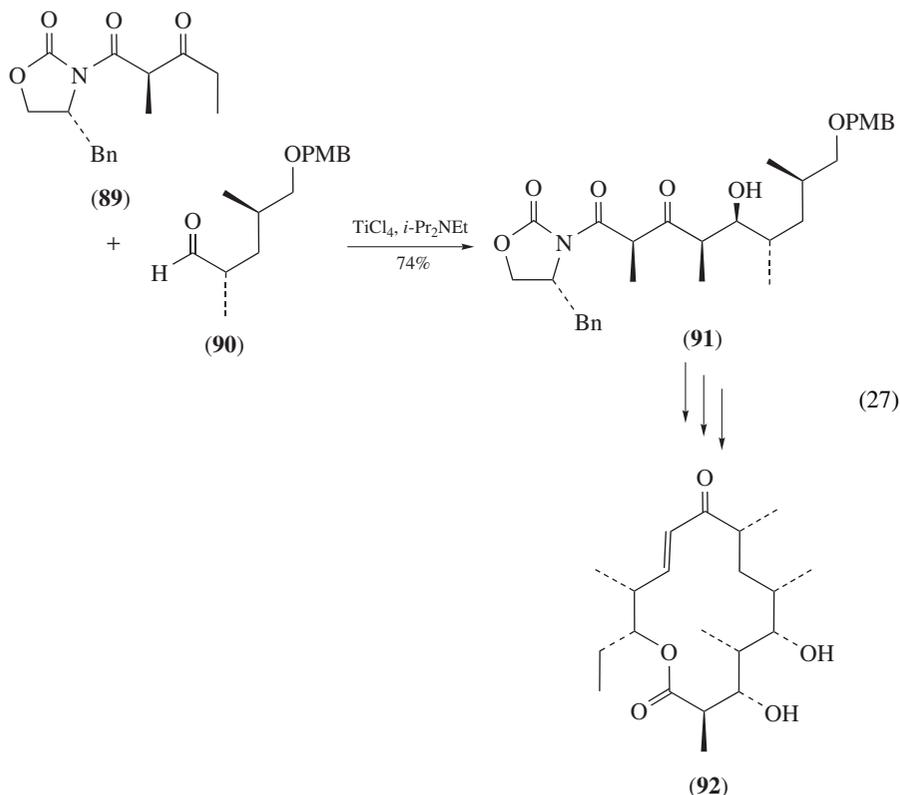
M = Li, Mg, Ti, Sn, B



M = Li, Mg, Ti, Sn, B

2. Induced diastereoselectivity

The addition of a chiral ketone enolate to an aldehyde displays not only simple diastereoselectivity, but also highly induced stereoselectivity, as shown by Fecik and coworkers for the formal total synthesis of the polyketide macrolactone narbonolide (**92**, equation 27)⁴⁷. This reaction demonstrates the successful application of titanium in aldol additions for the highly stereoselective construction of two new stereogenic centers: by addition of aldehyde **90** to the titanium enolate of Evans' β -keto imide **89**^{48a} the *syn*-aldol product **91** was obtained exclusively in 74% yield. Interestingly, there is no detectable loss of stereochemistry via enolization at the potentially labile C2-methyl-bearing stereocenter in **89**^{48b}.

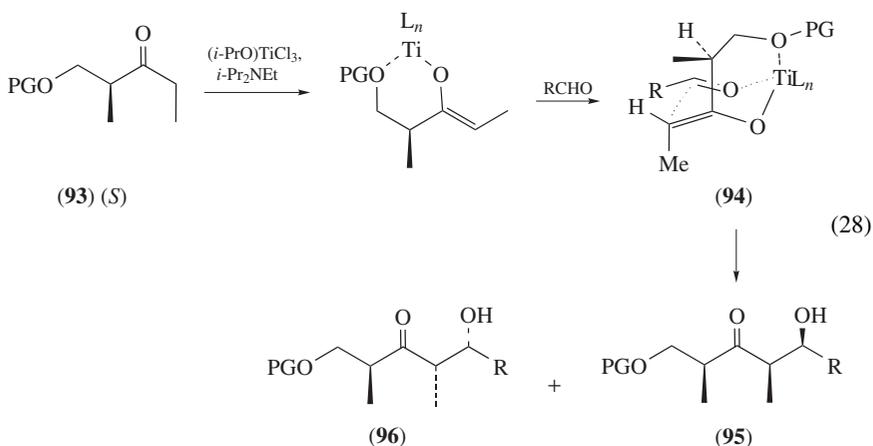


Also, Urpí and coworkers reported on stereoselective aldol reactions based on titanium enolates, both from chiral ethyl ketones **93**⁴⁹ (equation 28) and lactate-derived ketones⁵⁰. High yields and diastereoselectivities, preferring the 2,4-*syn*-4,5-*syn* diastereomer **95**, were obtained by using (*i*-PrO)TiCl₃ as soft Lewis acid and *i*-Pr₂NEt as base. The stereochemical outcome of the process is consistent with a selective formation of a (*Z*)-enolate (affected by a coordination of the β -chelating *O*-protecting group to titanium), as illustrated in transition-state **94**. Replacement of the benzyl-protecting group by a silyl group in **93** also gave rise to high (*Z*)-enolate selectivity, but unfortunately the aldol products were obtained as a mixture of diastereomers with up to 20% of the diastereomer **96** (Table 7,

TABLE 7. Stereoselective aldol reactions with titanium ketone enolates

PG	R	95:96	Yield (%)
PMB	<i>i</i> -Pr	95:5	88
Bn	<i>i</i> -Pr	97:3	95
Bn	Ph	94:6	87
Bn	CH ₂ =CCH ₃	97:3	91
TBDPS	<i>i</i> -Pr	80:20	65

entry 5). This result is attributed to a weaker coordination ability of the β -OTBDPS protecting group to titanium in the transition-state. Alternatively, Sn(OTf)₂ can be used as Lewis acid for preparation of the *syn* aldol product **95**, since tin(II) also forms (*Z*)-enolates preferentially with ethyl ketone **93** and takes advantage of the coordinating ability of the benzyloxy group⁵¹.

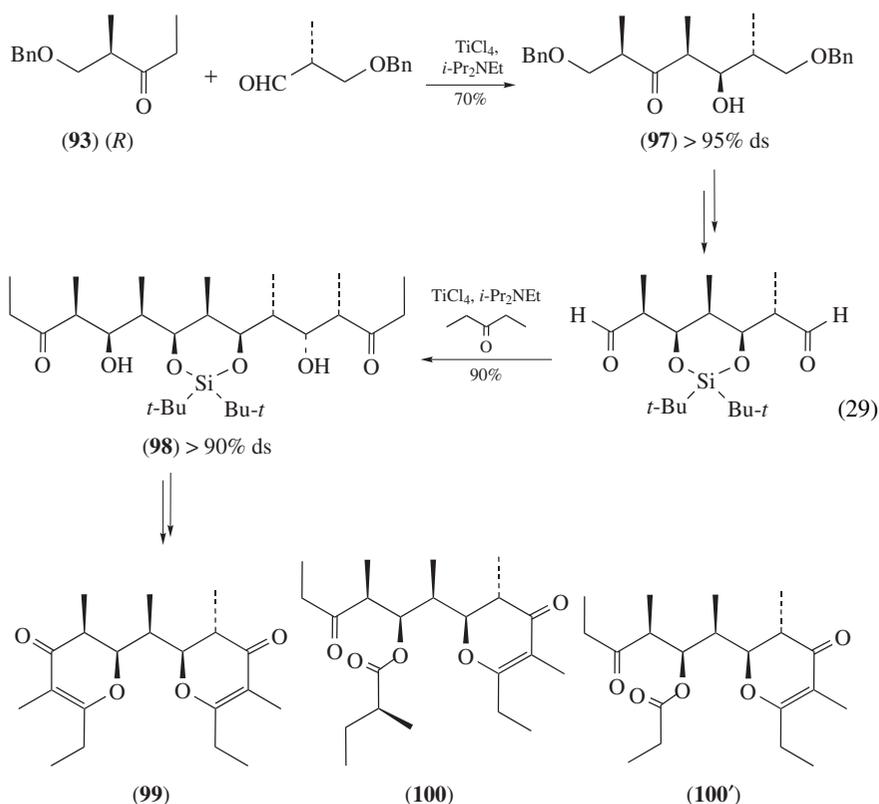


The (*R*)-enantiomer of benzyl protected ethylketone **93** was used by Perkins and Sampson for a total synthesis of (–)-membrenone *C* (**99**, equation 29)^{52a}. Two aldol additions were performed in the presence of TiCl₄ and diisopropylethylamine during this synthesis, whereby the aldol adducts **97** and **98** were obtained with a high degree of *syn* selectivity (**97** with >95% ds and **98** with >90% ds). Also, a boron enolate approach was done for the synthesis of **99**^{52b} and a tin(II)-mediated aldol for (–)-membrenone *A* (**100**) and (–)-membrenone *B* (**100'**)^{52c}.

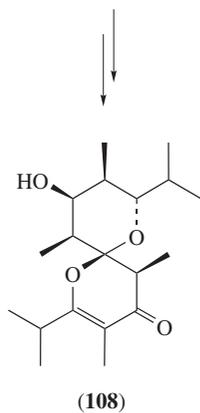
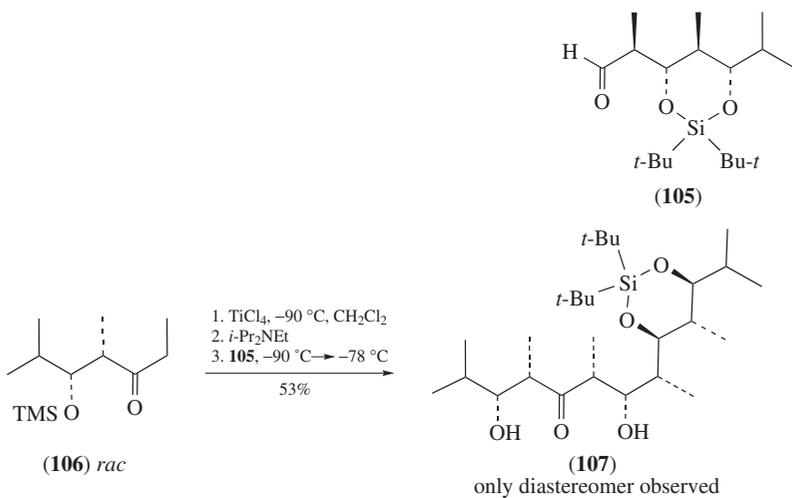
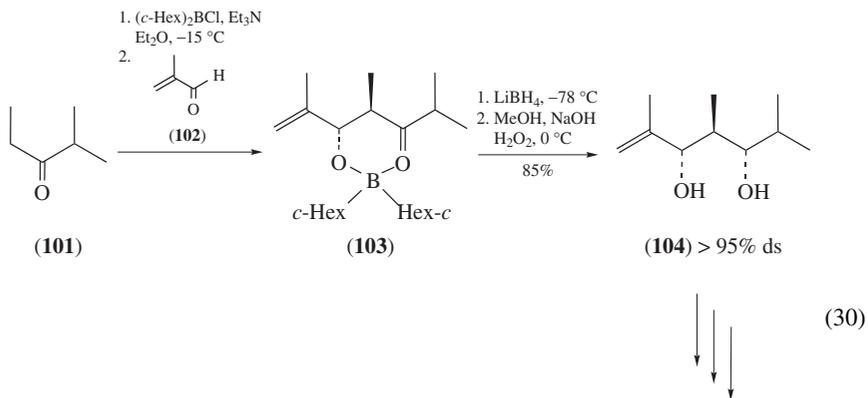
Besides tin(II) or titanium enolates the boron enolates play an important role in aldol chemistry⁵³. As mentioned above, the configuration of the aldol products strongly depends on the geometry of the boron enolates: (*E*)-enolates give *anti* aldols whereas (*Z*)-enolates give *syn* aldols. These results can be explained by the transition-states shown in equation 26. Evans established that simple diastereoselectivity is enhanced in aldol reactions of boron enolates compared to lithium enolates, owing to the considerably shorter B–O and B–C bond lengths that lead to much tighter transition-states⁵⁴.

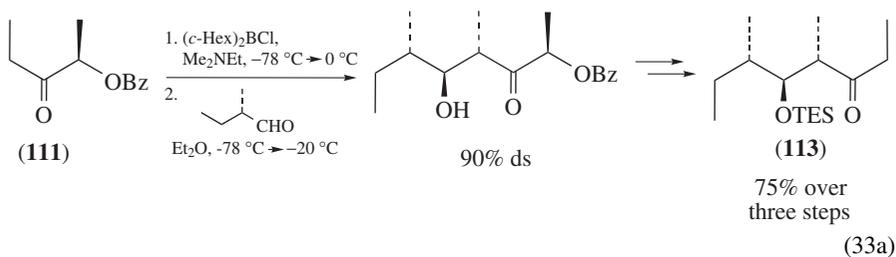
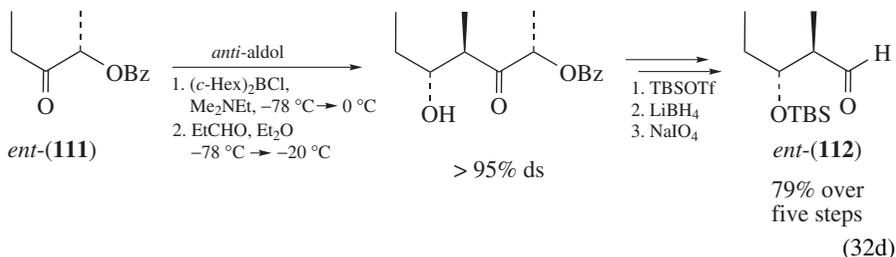
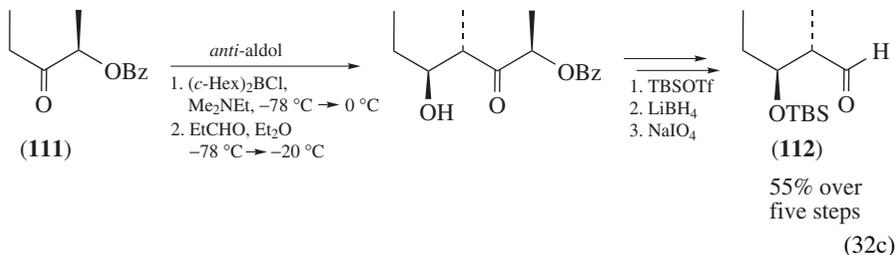
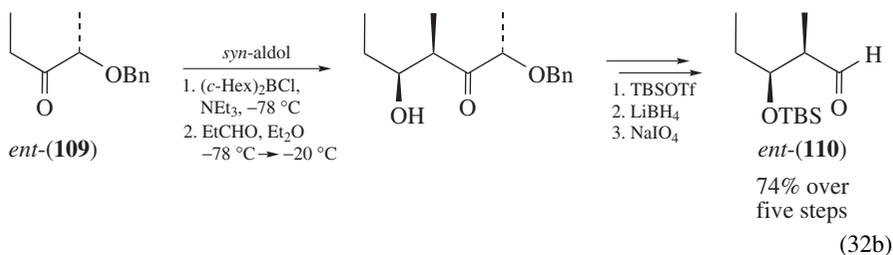
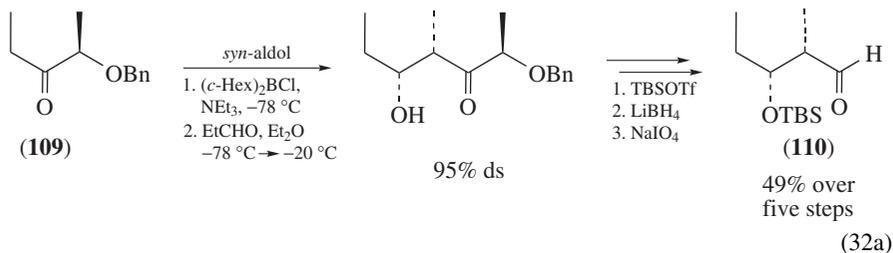
Perkins and coworkers reported on stereoselective aldol reactions with boron and titanium ketone enolates (equations 30 and 31) for the construction of a spiroacetal-dihydropyrone (**108**) related to natural products auripyronone *A* and *B*⁵⁵. Both are cytotoxic

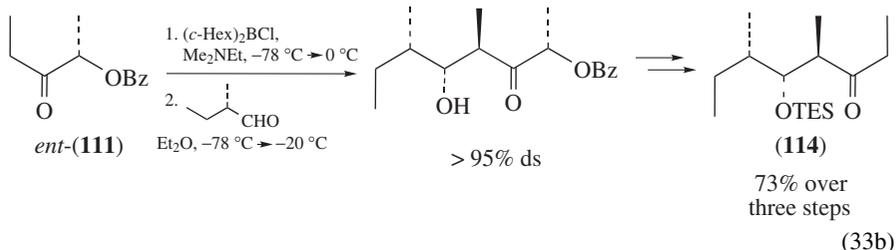
polypropionates with activity against HeLa S₃ cells (IC₅₀ values of 0.26 and 0.48 μg/mL, respectively)⁵⁶. *Anti*-configured boron aldolate **103** was obtained by treating the boron enolate of ketone **101** with methacrolein (**102**). *In situ* reduction of **103** with LiBH₄ furnished the aldol product **104** with a high degree of diastereoselectivity (>95% ds). The coupling of aldehyde **105** with the titanium enolate of racemic ketone **106** yielded the *syn*-configured aldol **107** as a racemic mixture of a single diastereomer. Formation of the single racemic product **107** from the coupling of two racemic fragments is an unusual example of mutual *kinetic* diastereoselection. In this case a large *anti*-Felkin preference⁵⁷ of the aldehyde **105** is matched in a fast reaction with the *syn-syn* preference of the ketone **106**. Thus, each enantiomer of the titanium enolate of ketone **106** selectively reacts with the correct enantiomer of aldehyde **105**⁵⁵.



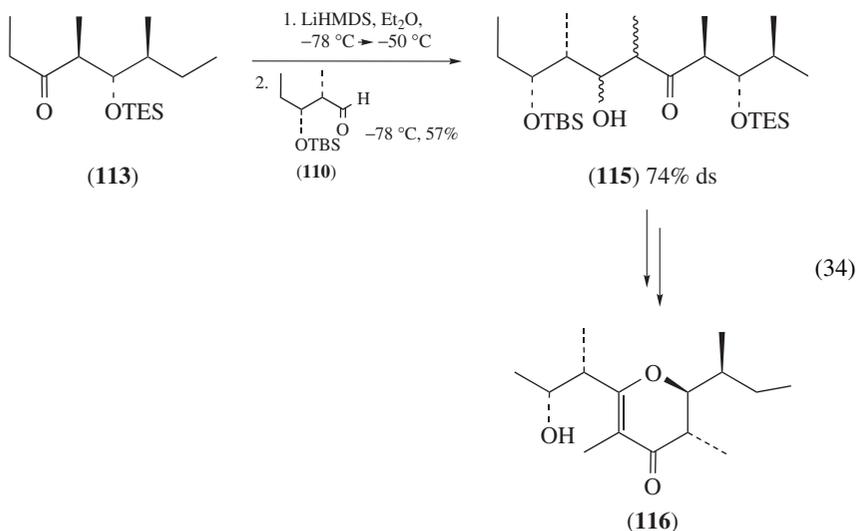
Perkins and coworkers also synthesized eight isomers of maurenone (**116**) to elucidate the unknown structure of the natural product (–)-maurenone, a marine polypropionate from the pulmonate mollusc *Siphonaria maura* (equations 32a–32d, 33a, 33b and 34)⁵⁸. The required pairs of enantiomeric chiral aldehydes **110**, *ent*-**110**, **112** and *ent*-**112** as well as chiral ketones **113** and **114** were synthesized using a cascade of highly diastereoselective *syn* and *anti* boron aldol reactions. Notably, the change in protecting group (in **109** and *ent*-**109**) to benzoyl (in **111** and *ent*-**111**) and the use of slightly modified enolization conditions (Me₂NEt instead of NEt₃ as base and warming up the boron enolate mixtures to 0 °C) generates the *trans* boron enolates selectively.





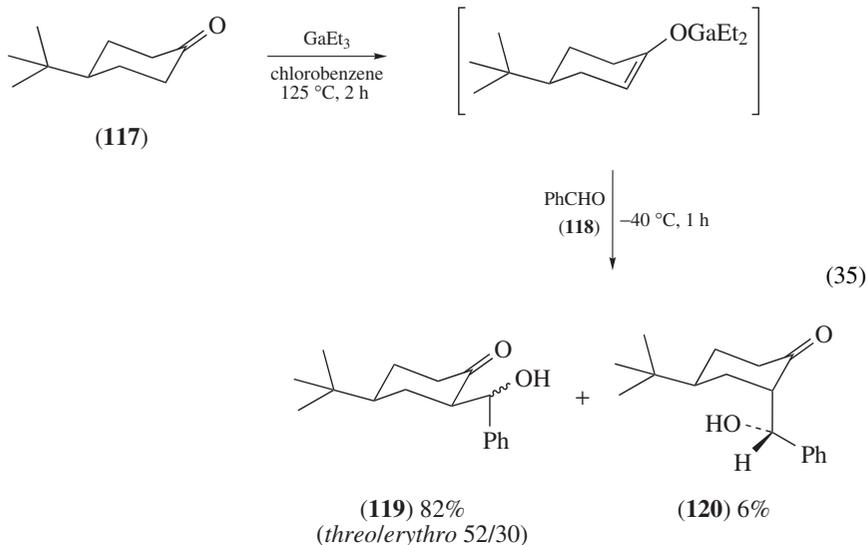


The synthesis of eight isomers of maurenone **116** proceeded by coupling of each of the four aldehyde isomers **110**, *ent*-**110**, **112** and *ent*-**112** with the two ketone isomers **113** and **114**. Attempts to couple the titanium enolate (TiCl_4 , *i*- Pr_2NEt) of ketone **113** with aldehyde **110** proved troublesome, because of desilylation taking place during enolization of ketone **113**. Better results were achieved by means of lithium enolates, on treatment of ethyl ketone **113** with LiHMDS and subsequent addition of aldehyde **110**, yielding the isomer **115** with an acceptable diastereoselectivity of 74% ds (equation 34). Separation of the isomers and further transformations gave (–)-maurenone (**116**), which NMR data showed to be an almost perfect correlation with all the peaks reported for the natural product maurenone⁵⁸.

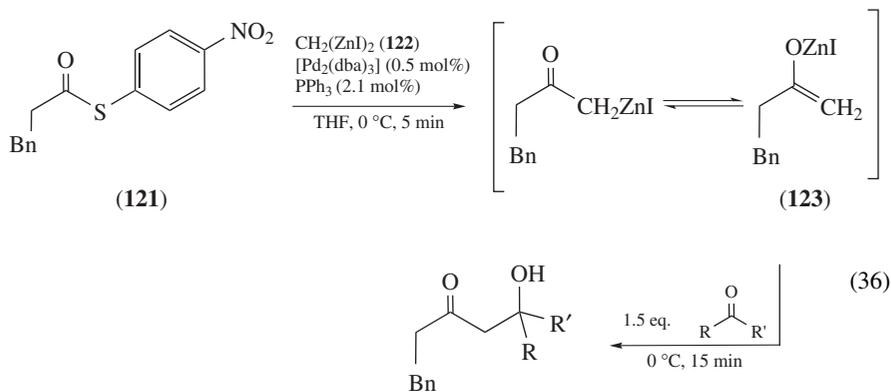


C. Alternative Methods for Enolate Preparation

Recently, Yamaguchi and coworkers reported on enolate formation from ketones under *kinetic* control by using triethylgallium as a nonnucleophilic base (equation 35)⁵⁹. The reaction of 4-(*t*-butyl)cyclohexanone (**117**) with triethylgallium at 125 °C followed by subsequent addition of benzaldehyde (**118**) at –40 °C gave the aldol products with a remarkable preference for the equatorial isomer (**119**) over the axial one (**120**), which appears to be a general feature of gallium enolates⁶⁰. This stereochemical outcome is highly contrasted with those of lithium enolates exhibiting axial preferences⁶¹.



An alternative method for the preparation of a *kinetic* zinc ketone enolate (**123**) from an arene thiol ester **121** and bis(iodozincio)methane (**122**) in the presence of a palladium(0) catalyst was developed by Matsubara and coworkers (equation 36)⁶². The modest reactivity of the zinc reagent **122** makes this transformation highly chemo- and regioselective: neither isomerization of the *kinetic* enolate **123** nor a palladium-catalyzed coupling with the thiol ester **121** could be observed. Thus, treatment of zinc enolate **123** with various aldehydes or ketones led regioselectively to one aldol product **124**. The method provides access to reactive functionalized zinc enolates which are otherwise hard to obtain.



- (124) (a) R = Ph, R' = H, > 99%
 (b) R = Et, R' = H, > 99%
 (c) R = Ph, R' = CH₃, 86%
 (d) R = Ph, R' = (*E*)-CH₃CH=CH, 62%

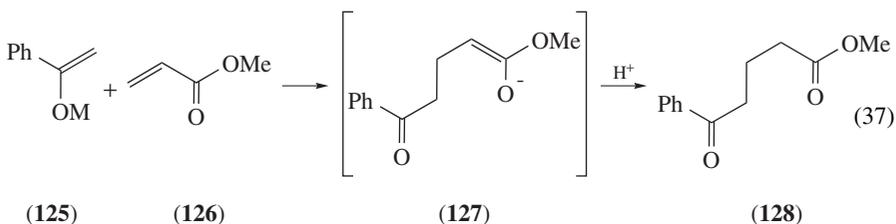
TABLE 8. Conditions for the Michael addition of ketone enolates to α,β -unsaturated esters, according to equation 37

M	Additive	Conditions	Yield (%)
Li	none	THF, -78°C , 48 h	0
SnBu ₃	none	THF, 63°C , 12 h	0
SiMe ₃	TiCl ₄ (1.0 eq.)	CH ₂ Cl ₂ , -78°C , 15 min	81

IV. C–C BOND FORMATION BY MICHAEL ADDITION OF METAL ENOLATES

A. Introduction

Michael addition of metal enolates to α,β -unsaturated carbonyls has been intensively studied in recent years and provides an established method in organic synthesis for the preparation of a wide range of 1,5-dicarbonyl compounds (**128**) under neutral and mild conditions⁶³. Metal enolates derived from ketones or esters typically act as Michael donors, and α,β -unsaturated carbonyls including enoates, enones and unsaturated amides are used as Michael acceptors. However, reaction between a ketone enolate (**125**) and an α,β -unsaturated ester (**126**) to form an ester enolate (**127**, equation 37) is not the thermodynamically preferred one, because ester enolates are generally more labile than ketone enolates. Thus, this transformation does not proceed well under thermal or catalytic conditions: more than equimolar amounts of additives (mainly Lewis acids, such as TiCl₄) are generally required to enable satisfactory conversion, as shown in Table 8. Various groups have developed synthons as unsaturated ester equivalents (ortho esters⁶⁴, thioesters⁶⁵) and β -lithiated enamines⁶⁶ as ketone enolate equivalents to afford a conjugate addition with acceptable yields.



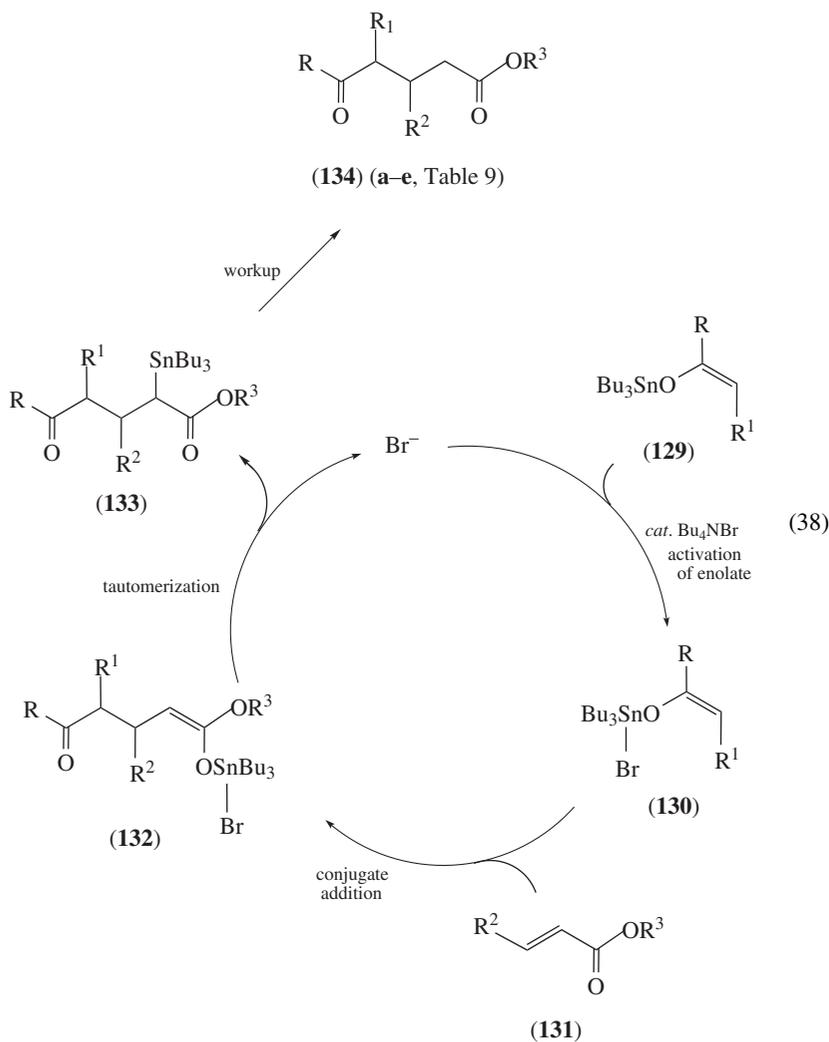
B. Michael Additions of Ketone Enolates

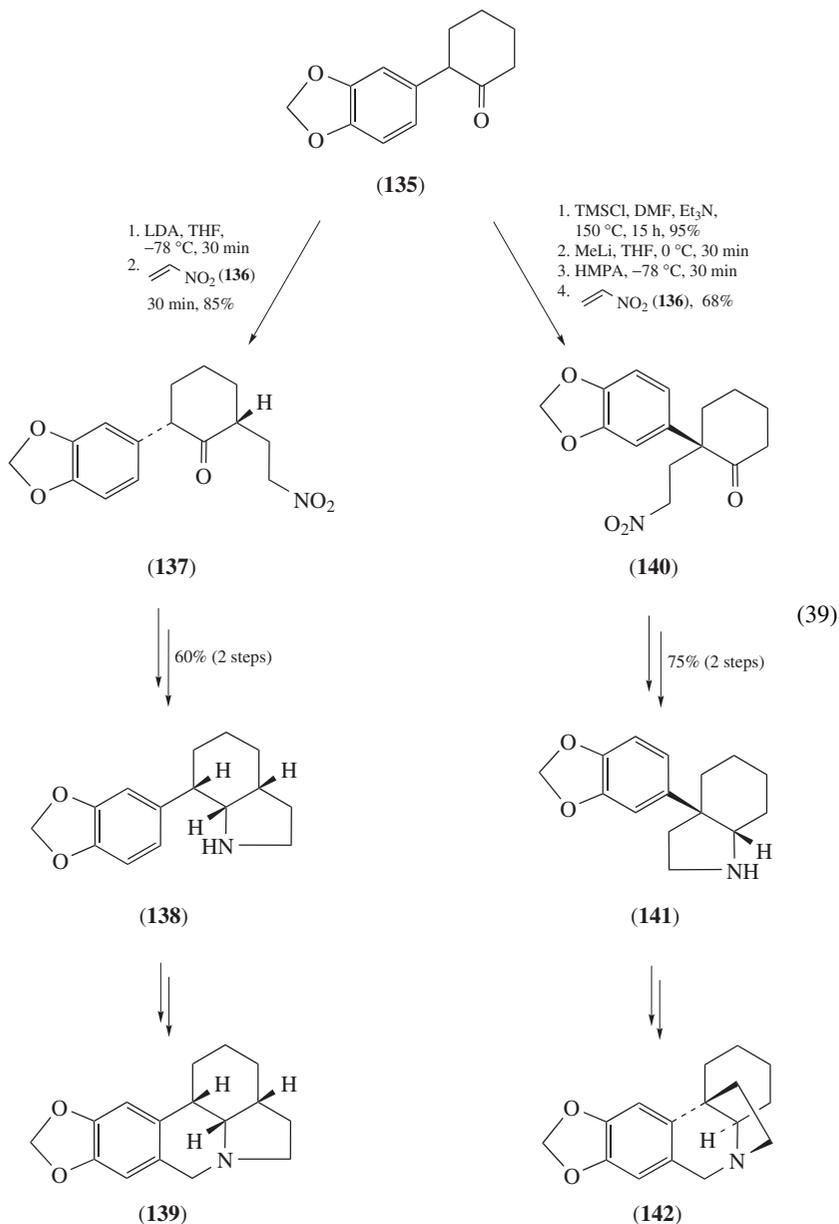
In 2003, Baba and coworkers reported first examples of a catalytic Michael addition of stannyl ketone enolates (**129**) to α,β -unsaturated esters (**131**) using a catalytic amount of tetrabutylammonium bromide (equation 38)⁶⁷. Their investigations showed that the

TABLE 9. Michael additions of stannyl ketone enolates catalyzed by Bu₄NBr (equation 38)

Product	R	R ¹	R ²	R ³	Yield (%)
134a	Ph	H	H	Me/Et/ <i>t</i> -Bu	>99
134b	2-Thi	H	H	Me	91
134c	Ph	Me	H	Me	86
134d	<i>t</i> -Bu	H	H	Et	70
134e	Ph	H	CF ₃	Et	64

bromide anion from Bu_4NBr coordinates to the tin center under formation of a five-coordinated tin species (**130**)⁶⁸. Thus, the nucleophilicity of the tin enolate is enhanced resulting in a significant acceleration of the subsequent conjugate addition to **131**. Because the reaction is *thermodynamically* disfavored, as mentioned above, the authors proposed a further step for stabilization by a special feature of tin enolate species, namely tautomerization of the stannyl ester enolate **132** into the *C*-stannylated form **133**. This transformation releases the bromide anion and completes the catalytic cycle. The method was applied to a variety of tin enolates and Michael acceptors, whereby the δ -keto esters **134** were usually obtained in high yields (Table 9). Furthermore, all the single steps of the reaction course were corroborated by detailed *ab initio* calculations. Recently, a similar approach to δ -keto esters and amides using *in situ* generated lithium salts for enolate activation was published by the same group⁶⁹.

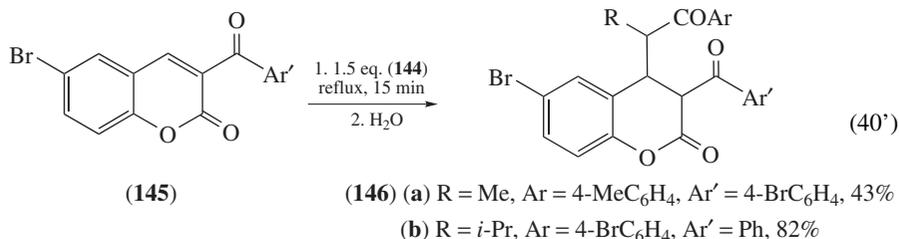
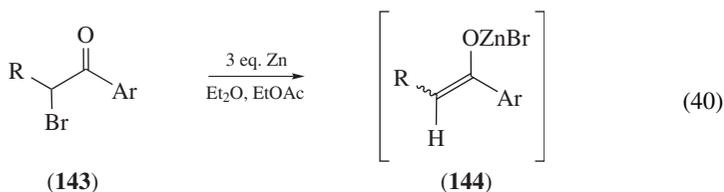




Tu and coworkers reported on both kinetically and thermodynamically controlled Michael addition of the lithium enolates of ketone **135** to nitroethylene **136** as the key step in the total syntheses of the alkaloids (\pm)- γ -lycorane (**139**) and (\pm)-crinane (**142**) (equation 39)⁷⁰. Both reactions started from the same Michael donor (**135**) with nitroethylene (**136**) as a C–C–NH₂ synthon for the construction of aryl-substituted

octahydroindole derivatives (**138** and **141**, respectively), which are central substructures of the two natural products. In a first step, reaction of the kinetically controlled lithium enolate of **135** with **136** delivered γ -nitro carbonyl compound **137** as a 25:1 mixture of diastereoisomers (85% yield), which could be easily isolated by column chromatography. The thermodynamically controlled lithium enolate, instead, was formed by Li–Si exchange of the corresponding silyl enol ether, and subsequent Michael addition to **136** led to the intermediate **140**. Further similar transformations in both cases gave rise to (\pm)- γ -lycorane (**139**) and (\pm)-crinane (**142**) in high overall yields (22% and 36%, respectively).

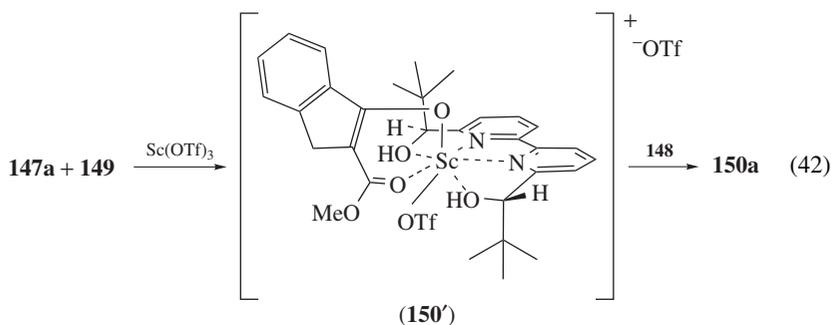
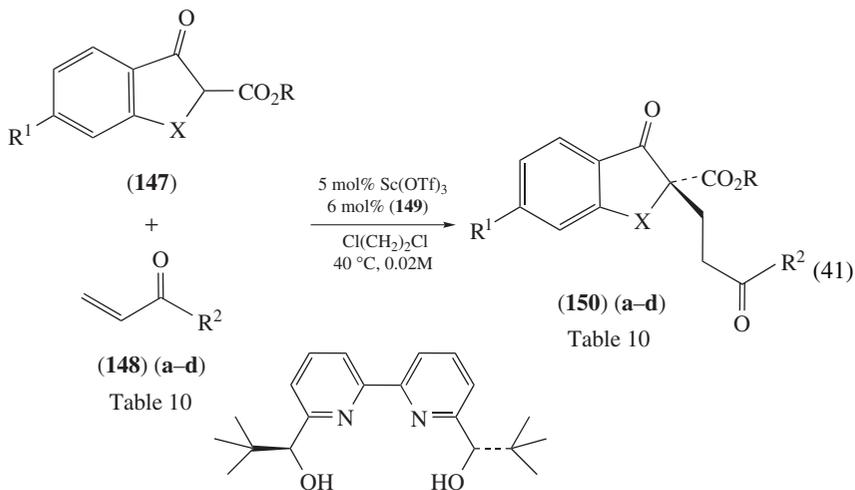
Recently, Shchepin and coworkers described Michael addition reactions with zinc ketone enolates (**144**) for the preparation of chroman-2-one derivatives **146**. The enolates were generated *in situ* from α -bromo ketones **143** by addition of excess zinc (equation 40), and subsequent conjugate addition to α,β -unsaturated ketones (**145**) (equation 40') provided chroman-2-ones (**146a, b**) in yields up to 82%⁷¹.



C. Enantioselective Michael Reactions

In recent years, many chiral catalysts for the enantioselective synthesis of optical active 1,5-dicarbonyl compounds have been developed⁷², such as chiral crown ethers with potassium salt bases⁷³ and chiral palladium complexes⁷⁴, including bimetallic systems⁷⁵. Nakajima and coworkers reported on enantioselective Michael reactions of β -keto esters to α,β -unsaturated carbonyl compounds in the presence of a chiral biquinoline *N,N'*-dioxide–scandium complex, which catalyzed the additions in high yields and with enantioselectivities up to 84% ee⁷⁶. Kobayashi and coworkers found that the combination of Sc(OTf)₃ with the chiral bipyridine ligand **149** (equation 41) was also effective as a chiral catalyst for asymmetric Michael additions of 1,3-dicarbonyl compounds **147** to α,β -unsaturated ketones **148**. The corresponding Michael adducts **150** were obtained in good to high yields with excellent enantiomeric excesses in most cases (Table 10).

The authors proposed an intermediate complex **150'** in which the chiral induction occurs by reaction of the scandium ketone enolate with the α,β -unsaturated ketone **148** (equation 42). The absolute configuration of the Michael adduct **150a** can be explained by coordination of the hydroxy groups of **149** to Sc³⁺ in a tetradentate manner and shielding of the *si*-face of the scandium enolate by an adjacent *t*-butyl group. Therefore, the enolate attacks the Michael acceptor preferably at the *re*-face⁷⁷.



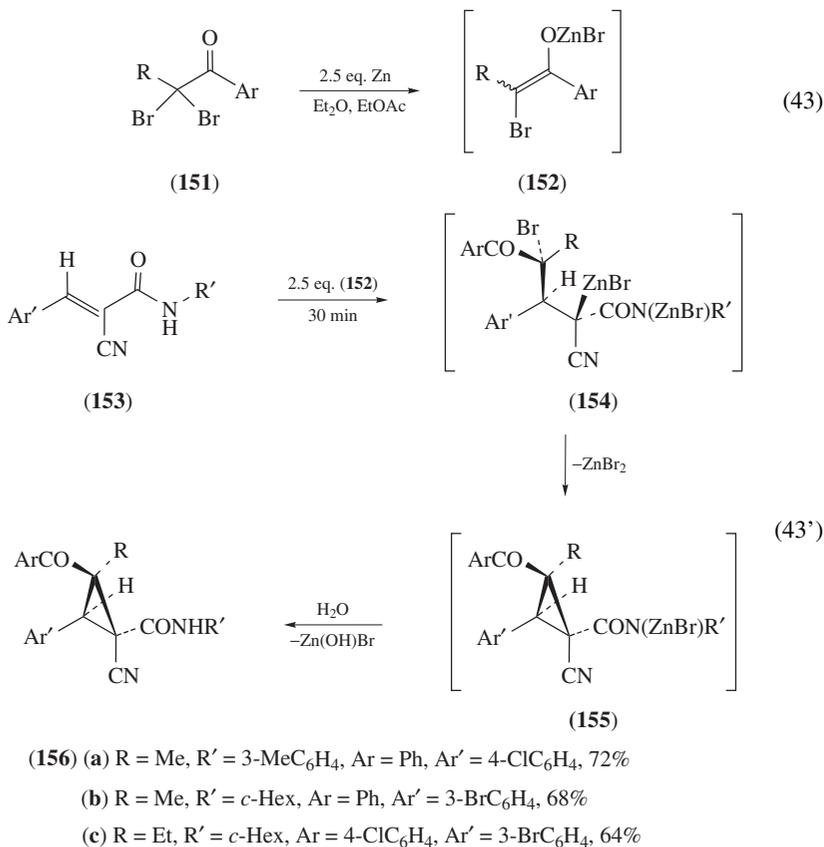
D. Michael-initiated Ring Closure Reactions with Ketone Enolates

An interesting feature of Michael addition reactions is that Michael acceptors with a leaving group (mostly halides) in γ -position can be used for the synthesis of cyclopropanes. The so-called Michael-initiated ring closure reaction (MIRC reaction) starts with an addition of a nucleophile to the α,β -unsaturated carbonyl, and afterwards the intermediate enolate displaces the leaving group to give the desired cyclopropanes⁷⁸.

TABLE 10. Asymmetric Michael additions catalyzed by the chiral scandium–bipyridine complex **149** (equation 41)

	β -Keto ester			R^2	Time (h)	Product	Yield (%)	ee (%)
	R	R^1	X					
147a	Me	H	CH_2	Et	48	150a	98	93
147b	Et	H	CH_2	Et	38	150b	95	93
147c	Et	OMe	CH_2	Me	13	150c	88	95
147d	Me	H	O	Me	24	150d	72	94

Shchepin and coworkers showed that bromine-containing zinc enolates are suitable nucleophiles in Michael additions (equation 43') for the synthesis of cyclopropanederivatives. The nucleophiles **152** were derived *in situ* from 1-aryl-2,2-dibromoalkanes **151** by addition of zinc (equation 43). Their attack at the double bond of α,β -unsaturated amides (**153**) shown in equation 43' delivered the intermediates **154** bearing a leaving group in γ -position to the amide enolate, which can undergo stereoselective intramolecular ring closure under formation of the cyclopropane derivatives **155**. After aqueous work-up the products **156a–c** were obtained in good yields and always as a single diastereomer⁷⁹.



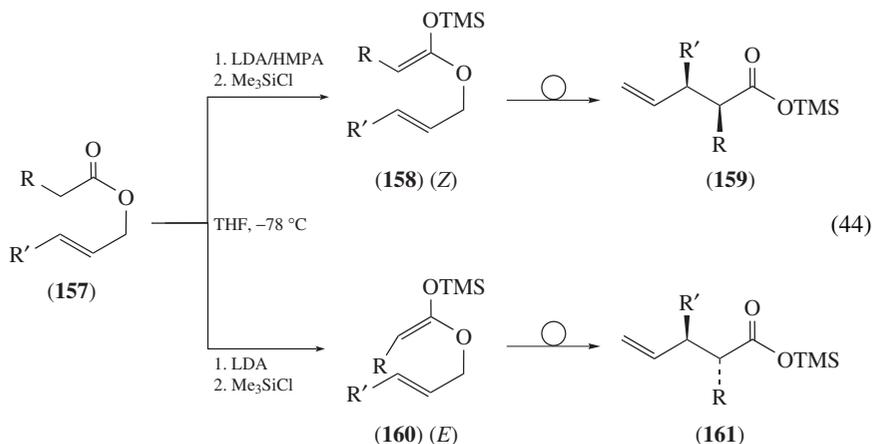
V. ESTER ENOLATES

A. General Aspects

The preparation of ester enolates, their subsequent alkylation and their use as nucleophiles in aldol or Michael reactions are standard procedures in synthesis today. Normally, these are high yield reactions and their stereochemical course can be predicted with confidence, due to the intense investigation effort invested in recent years in this research area.

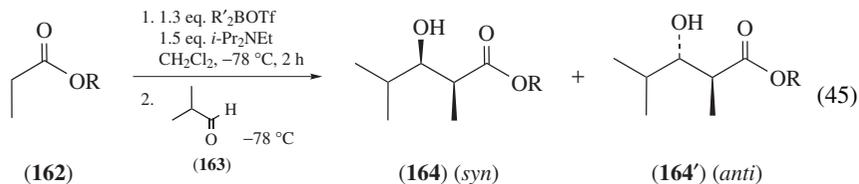
The mostly used reagents for deprotonation and formation of metalated ester enolates are sterically hindered nonnucleophilic amide bases, such as LDA or the less basic lithium and sodium hexamethyldisilazides. Both amide bases are strong enough to deprotonate all

α -acidic esters quantitatively. As reported before for ketone enolates, the enolate geometry is of fundamental interest in order to control the steric course in ester enolate chemistry. In this context rearrangement experiments of trimethylsilyl enol esters showed that the (*E*)/(*Z*) diastereoselectivity of enolate formation strongly depends on the solvent system used: deprotonation of the allylic ester **157** with LDA in tetrahydrofuran in the presence of HMPA delivered, after reaction with trimethylsilyl chloride, predominantly the (*Z*)-silylketene acetal **158**, the geometry of which has been deduced from the *syn*-configuration of its Claisen rearrangement product **159** (equation 44). In contrast, treatment of **157** with LDA in tetrahydrofuran without adding HMPA led to the formation of a (*E*)-configured silyl enol ether **160**, which rearranged to the *anti*-configured product **161**. In both cases the stereochemical outcome could be explained by assuming a six-membered chair-like transition-state^{8a}.



B. Diastereoselective Additions of Ester Enolates to Carbonyl Groups

An effective control of the simple diastereoselectivity in boron-mediated aldol reactions of various propionate esters (**162**) was achieved by Abiko and coworkers (equation 45)⁸⁰. They could show that under usual enolization conditions (dialkylboron triflate and amine) enol borinates are formed, which allowed the selective synthesis of *syn*-configured aldol products (Table 11). The enolization at low temperature ($-78\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$) generated a (*Z*)-enolate selectively, which afforded mainly the *syn* diastereomer **164** after reaction with isobutyraldehyde (**163**), following a Zimmerman–Traxler transition-state. The *anti* diastereomer **164'** instead was obtained only in small amounts (5–20%).



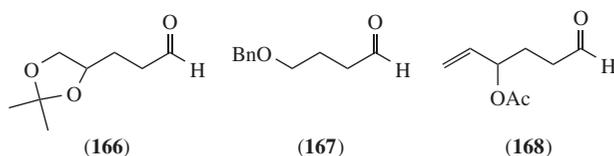
Recently, Charette and coworkers reported on a similar approach to β -hydroxy esters (equation 46) in their synthesis of (\pm)-coronafacic acid, a natural component of the phytotoxin coronatin⁸¹. They studied the effect of various aldehydes on the diastereoselectivity

TABLE 11. Diastereoselective boron-mediated aldol reactions of propionate esters (equation 45)

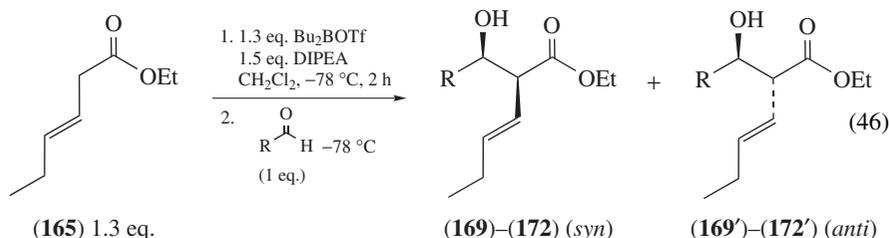
R	R' = Bu		R' = <i>c</i> -Hex	
	Yield (%)	164:164'	Yield (%)	164:164'
Me	85	>95:5	75	95:5
Et	81	95:5	72	>95:5
CH ₂ Hex- <i>c</i>	89	80:20	73	>95:5
Bn	97	95:5	84	90:10

TABLE 12. Diastereoselective syntheses of β -hydroxy esters

Aldehyde	Yield (%)	<i>syn:anti</i>	Major product
163	87	98:2	169
166	82	22:78	170'
167	66	18:82	171'
168	85	13:87	172'



in the aldol reaction with the β,γ -unsaturated ester **165**. Their results indicated that the nature of the aldehyde had a considerable effect on diastereoselectivity, as only the α -branched isobutyraldehyde (**163**) appeared to afford high *syn* selectivity, as shown in Table 12. Reactions with linear aldehydes, such as **166–168**, led to a reversal in selectivity, whereby the *anti* products **170'–172'** were formed as major diastereomers (up to 87% ds). The authors postulated that the aldol reactions with linear aldehydes possibly proceed through an open transition-state.



An interesting base-free method for enolate preparation was described by Baba and coworkers (equation 47)⁸². They generated (*E*)-configured indium enolates (**174**) selectively by adding elementary indium to an α -bromo ethyl ester **173**. Reactions of these enolates with α -hydroxy ketones (**175**) furnished highly diastereoselective five-membered lactones (**177**) with three contiguous stereogenic centers, as shown in Table 13. Remarkably, no protecting group for the free hydroxy group of the ketone **175** was necessary. The observed perfect diastereoselectivities of lactones **177** could be explained by assuming a

TABLE 13. Diastereoselective lacton syntheses using indium enolates

R ¹	R ²	R ³	Conditions	Product	Yield (%)	ds (%) ^a
<i>c</i> -Pen	Ph	Ph	r.t., 1.5 h	177a	69	99
<i>n</i> -Hex	4-ClC ₆ H ₄	4-ClC ₆ H ₄	reflux, 5.5 h	177b	65	98
Me	4-MeC ₆ H ₄	4-MeC ₆ H ₄	r.t., 1.5 h	177c	73	93

^a The stereochemistry between C^β and C^γ has been completely controlled, the values of ds are related C^α/C^β.

boat-like bicyclic transition-state **176**, in which the hydroxyl moiety is coordinated to the indium atom.

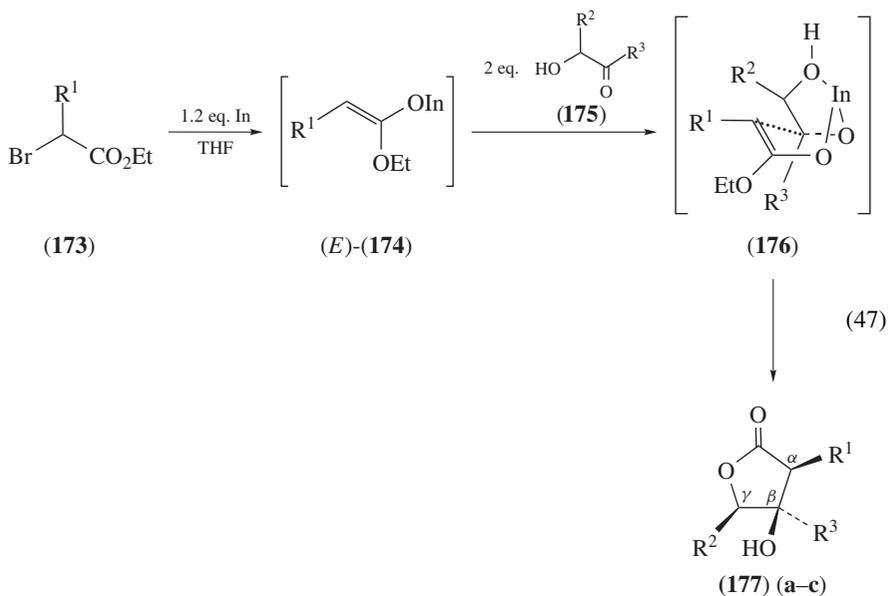
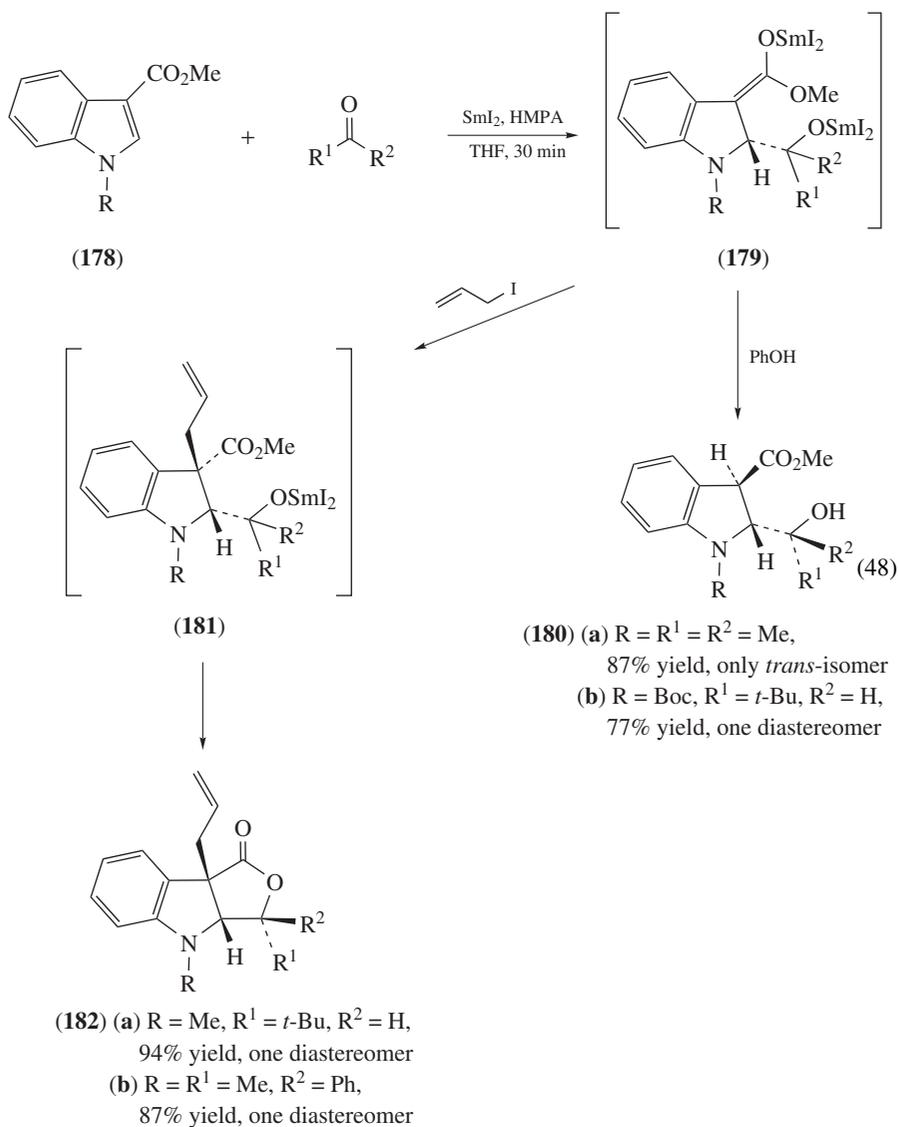


Table 13

Reissig and coworkers reported on a further unusual method for enolate preparation using samarium diiodide and indole derivatives with a methyl ester functionality in 3-position (**178**, equation 48)⁸³. In the presence of an aldehyde or ketone and with HMPA as additive, a samarium enolate intermediate (**179**) was formed, which could be protonated by addition of phenol giving rise to dehydroindole derivatives **180a** and **180b** in a highly stereoselective manner. Intermediate **179** could also be trapped with allyl iodide as electrophile resulting in the formation of a *cis*-configured intermediate **181** exclusively. By intramolecular transesterification, **181** was converted *in situ* into the tricyclic lactones **182a** and **182b** in good yields.

Feringa and coworkers developed a protocol for the first catalytic asymmetric 1,4-addition of Grignard nucleophiles to acyclic α,β -unsaturated thioester substrates **183** using (*R,S*)-Josiphos as chiral ligand (equation 49)^{84a}. The intermediate magnesium enolate **184** showed high reactivity toward aldol coupling, and the tandem reaction products (**185**–**187**) were obtained with excellent control of relative and absolute stereochemistry across the three newly formed stereogenic centers (Table 14)^{84b}. Numerous aldehydes were tested

and in all cases aldol product **185** was formed as the major diastereomer, which indicated that the initial 1,4-addition reaction furnished the magnesium enolate **184** with a high (*Z*)-selectivity.



The versatility and efficiency of this method were demonstrated in the first catalytic asymmetric synthesis of (–)-phaeolinic acid **188**^{84b}, a biologically active compound of the paraconic acid family (equation 50)⁸⁵. Using the 1,4-addition-aldol pathway, the paraconic acid skeleton could be synthesized in only four synthetic transformations with excellent stereoselectivities and 54% overall yield.

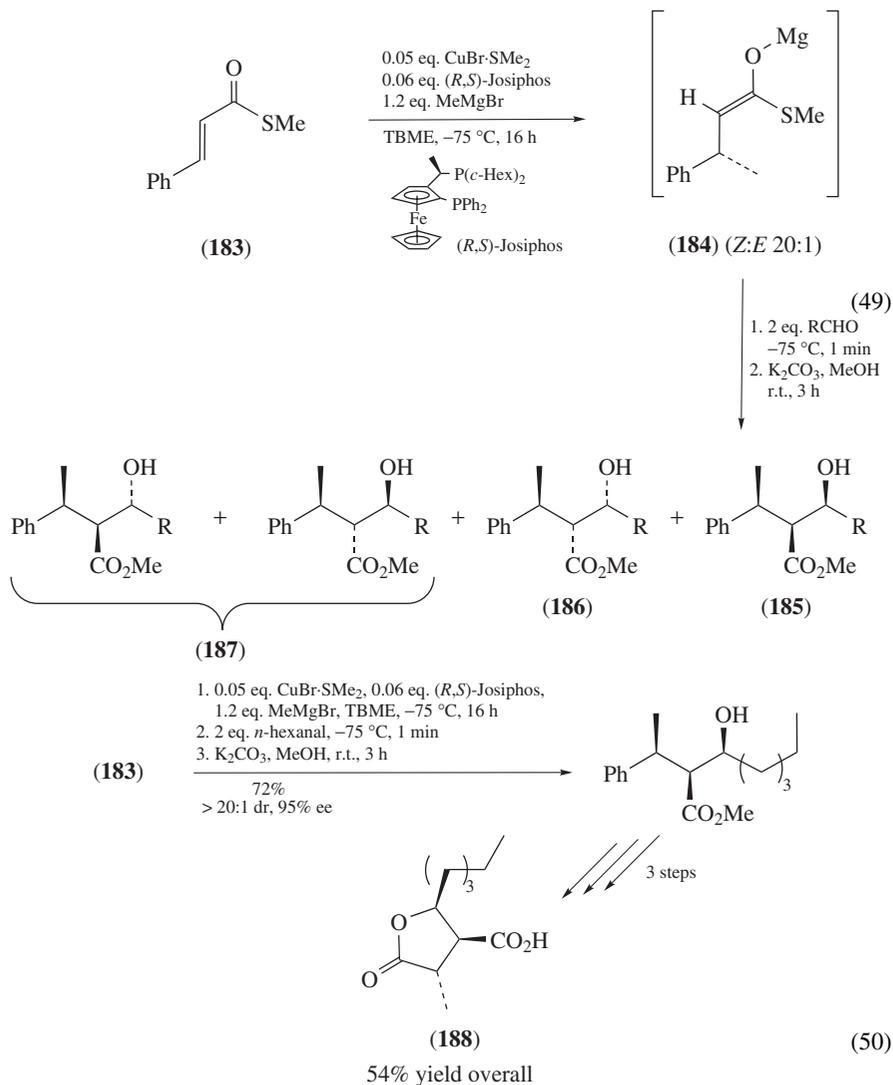


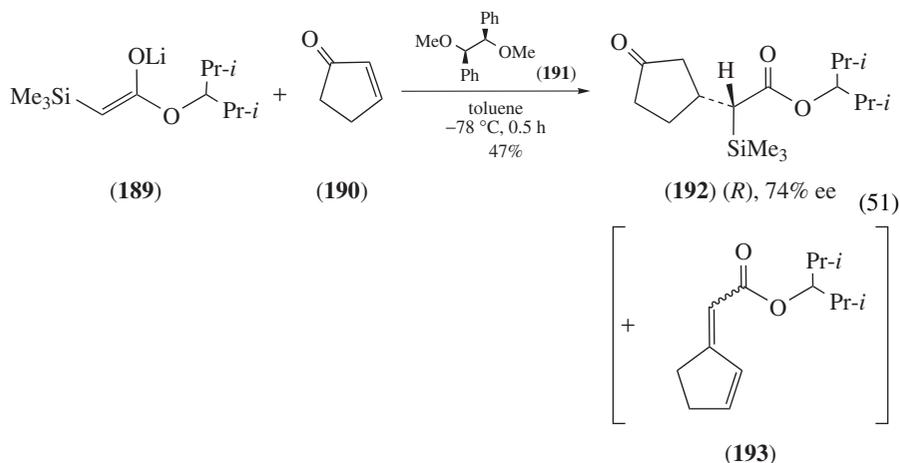
TABLE 14. Stereoselective aldol couplings using magnesium enolates (equation 49)

R	Conversion (%)	Ratio		185	
		185:186:187	(185 + 186):187	Yield (%)	ee (%)
Ph	>95	85:10:5	>20:1	66	95
4-MeOC ₆ H ₄	>95	80:15:5	>20:1	54	95
<i>n</i> -Pen	>95	90:5:5	>20:1	74	95
<i>c</i> -Hex	>95	>95:5:0	>20:1	76	95

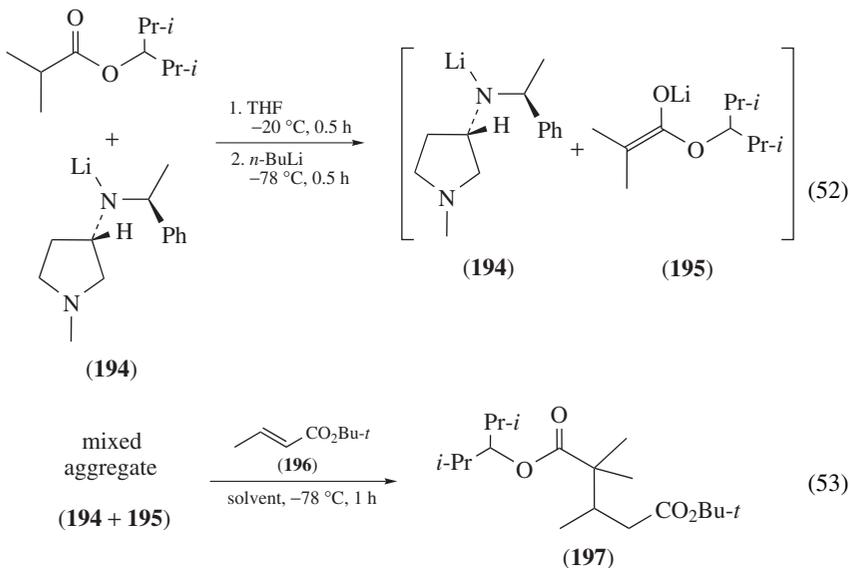
C. Conjugate Additions of Ester Enolates

1. Asymmetric Michael reactions in presence of chiral amides

The formation of carbon–carbon bonds by conjugate addition of carbonucleophiles to α,β -unsaturated systems has been studied intensively and reviewed over the past few years⁸⁶. Interestingly, applications with simple, unstabilized lithium enolates are relatively rare. Most reported examples are limited to the addition of stabilized enolates, such as those derived from malonates or acetoacetates. Nevertheless, some diastereo- and enantioselective versions of the conjugate addition, even with unstabilized lithium enolates, are well known⁸⁷. In 2004, Tomioka and coworkers studied the influence of a chiral diether (**191**) on the 1,4-addition of lithium ester enolates (**189**) to α,β -unsaturated ketones (equation 51)^{87b}. Their investigations showed that good enantioselectivities were obtained with cyclic enones, like 2-cyclopentenone (**190**); addition to a mixture of **189** and **191** gave the desired 1,4-adduct (*R*)-**192** with 74% ee, but only 47% yield. Unfortunately, also the Peterson product **193** was formed in a yield of 22% by initial 1,2-addition of the enolate to the Michael acceptor.



The group of Maddaluno and coworkers also reported on enantioselective Michael additions of ester enolates (equations 52 and 53)⁸⁸. Thereby, lithium enolate **195** was generated by deprotonation of the corresponding ester with chiral lithium amide **194**, which was already known to form 1:1 noncovalent aggregates with lithium organyles⁸⁹. Subsequent deprotonation of the resulting 3-aminopyrrolidine by addition of 1 equivalent of *n*-BuLi delivered a mixed aggregate between chiral amide and lithium enolate (**194** + **195**), which was used for enantioselective conjugate addition on various α,β -unsaturated esters. Detailed investigations with crotyl ester (**196**) showed that best results for yield and enantioselectivity (up to 76% ee in **197**) were obtained when increasing both the amide and enolate concentrations (Table 15, entries 1–3)⁸⁸. Interestingly, changing the solvent from THF to toluene reversed the sense of the induction, albeit the yield and selectivity were somewhat decreased. However, the reaction seems highly substrate-sensitive and works well only with crotyl ester **196**, with satisfactory yield and enantioselectivity. With sterically more demanding substrates, such as *t*-butyl cinnamate, the enantioselectivities dropped dramatically⁸⁸.



2. Asymmetric additions using chiral substrates

Pedro and coworkers developed a strategy for asymmetric Michael additions of a masked benzoyl anion equivalent (**199**) to α,β -unsaturated carbonyl compounds (equation 54)⁹⁰. With (*S*)-mandelic acid (**198**) as a source for the benzoyl anion and chiral information, the corresponding Michael adducts were obtained in good yields and with high

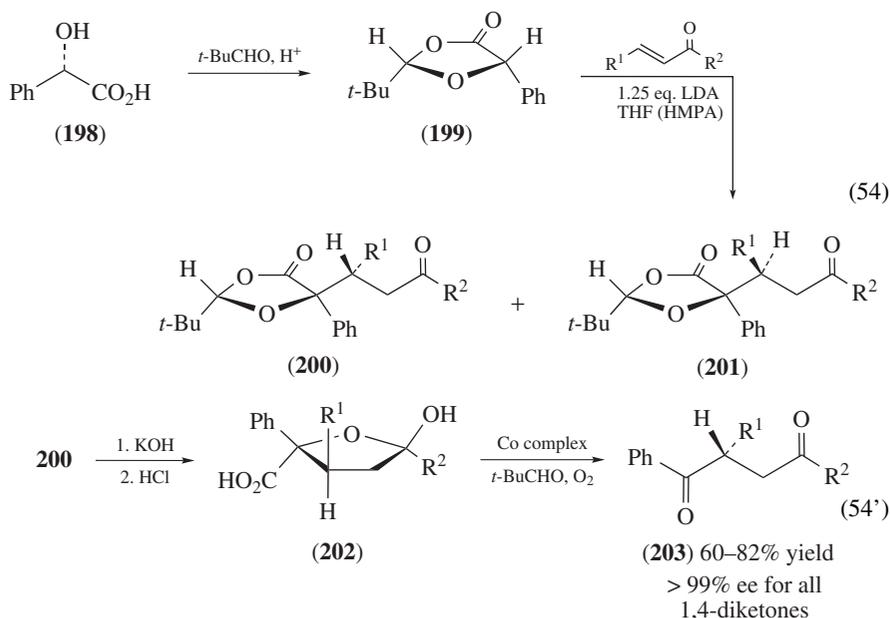
TABLE 15. Enantioselective Michael additions of ester enolates using chiral amides (equation 53)

Amide:Enolate: 196	Solvent	197	
		Yield (%)	ee (%)
1.3:1.3:1.0	THF	68	72 (+)
1.7:1.3:1.0	THF	83	74 (+)
2.4:2.0:1.0	THF	82	76 (+)
1.7:1.3:1.0	toluene	52	62 (-)

TABLE 16. Asymmetric Michael additions with masked benzyl anion equivalents (equation 54)

R ¹	R ²	HMPA (eq.)	Yield (%)	200:201
Me	Et	0	60	30:70
Ph	Me	0	34	35:65
Me	Et	3	85	100:0
Ph	Me	3	85	98:2
<i>i</i> -Pr	Me	3	73	98:2
4-MeOC ₆ H ₄	Me	3	76	99:1

diastereoselectivities, as shown in Table 16. First, **198** was transformed into the (2*S*,5*S*)-1,3-dioxolan-4-one derivative **199** by addition of pivalaldehyde. This preserves the chiral information of mandelic acid⁹¹, although the subsequent formation of the lithium enolate led to loss of chirality at the stereogenic center. Indeed, the Michael additions provided the adducts **200** and **201** in acceptable diastereoselectivities and yields, preferring diastereomer **201** (Table 16, first two entries). Interestingly, the diastereoselectivity and yield could be significantly increased by adding 3 equivalents of HMPA, which was already known to improve the nucleophilicity and reactivity of carbanions. Furthermore, the addition of HMPA caused a change in the diastereomer distribution⁹² and so Michael product **200** was formed predominantly, without any influence of the aliphatic or aromatic nature of the substituents R¹ and R² (Table 16, entries 3–6). Subsequent basic hydrolysis and Co(III)-catalyzed oxidative decarboxylation of the hemiacetal acids **202** led to the formation of chiral, nonracemic 2-substituted-1,4-diketones **203** with excellent enantiomeric excesses (equation 54')⁹³. Pedro and coworkers also reported an extension of this methodology to the diastereoselective benzylation of (*S*)-mandelic acid (**198**) through the sodium enolate of dioxolanone **199**, using various substituted *o*-nitrobenzyl bromides⁹⁴.



D. Amino Acid Enolates

The great importance of nonproteinogenic amino acids including α-substituted derivatives led to numerous investigations of modified amino acid enolates as nucleophiles in both 'classical' alkylation or Mannich reactions and palladium-catalyzed allylic alkylations.

1. Asymmetric syntheses with amino acid enolates

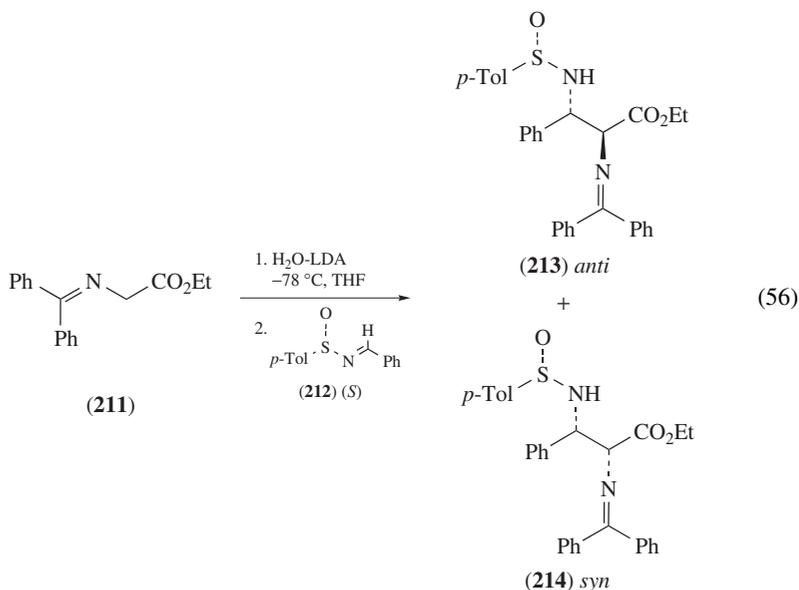
A new camphor-derived auxiliary was developed by Dixon and coworkers as a stereodirecting group for highly diastereoselective alkylations of an attached glycine residue

TABLE 17. Diastereoselective alkylations of glycinamides

Base	RX	Product	Yield (%)	ds (%)
LiHMDS	MeI	210a	80	>99
LiHMDS	<i>n</i> -PrI	210b	88	>99
NaHMDS ^a	BnBr	210c	94	97.5

^a Toluene as solvent.

anti product **213** dramatically increased (second and third entries). When the H₂O/LDA ratio was enhanced to 1.35:1, **213** was formed in 86% yield with an excellent *anti/syn* ratio of 33:1 (fourth entry). A further increase of the H₂O/LDA ratio to *ca* 4:1 did not affect the *anti/syn* ratio but diminished the yield (fifth entry), mainly because the intermediary enolate was quenched, albeit slowly. These results were explained by assuming that the (*Z*)-enolate of **211** adds to (*S*)-sulfinimine **212** to give an *anti*-configured 2,3-diamino ester anion, which is the *kinetically* favored intermediate. This one is apparently stabilized by the H₂O–LDA species inhibiting a retro-Mannich fragmentation and leading to *anti*-**213** after workup.



Besides stereoselective alkylations of glycine-derived enolates, enantioselective construction of chiral quaternary carbon centers from α -amino acids is one of the most challenging topics in current organic synthesis⁹⁸, since nonproteinogenic α,α -disubstituted amino acids often show a remarkable influence on the conformation of peptides. Moreover, they can act as enzyme inhibitors or as building blocks for the synthesis of a wide range of natural products⁹⁹.

A remarkable method for the enantioselective synthesis of cyclic α,α -disubstituted amino acids (**218** and **220**) from natural (*S*)- α -amino acids (**215**) was developed by Kawabata and coworkers (equation 57)¹⁰⁰. It provides a concise and simple entry to both enantiomers of cyclic amino acids, since the absolute configuration of the newly

TABLE 18. Asymmetric Mannich reactions using chiral *N*-sulfinyl imines

H ₂ O:LDA ratio ^a	213:214 (<i>anti:syn</i>) ^b	Yield (%) ^c
0:1	1:1	n.d.
0.98:1	25:1	86
1.09:1	33:1	86
1.35:1	33:1	86
3.9:1	33:1	60

^a The water content was determined by Karl Fischer titration.^b Determined by ¹H NMR on the crude reaction mixture.^c Isolated yield of the major diastereomer.

formed tetrasubstituted stereocenter is controlled only by the solvent and the base used for the enolate preparation. With lithium amide bases, cyclization proceeds with inversion of configuration (**218**), while retention (**220**) was observed with potassium or sodium amide bases (Table 19). In both cases the memory of chirality¹⁰¹ was explained by assuming the formation of chiral nonracemic enolate intermediates with chiral C-N axes (**217** for M = Li and **219** for M = K, Na). Intermediate **217** was formed predominantly with lithium amide bases, because lithium cations enforce chelation with the carbonyl group of Boc (**216**), so that a subsequent intramolecular alkylation gave the cyclization products **218** with inversion of configuration.

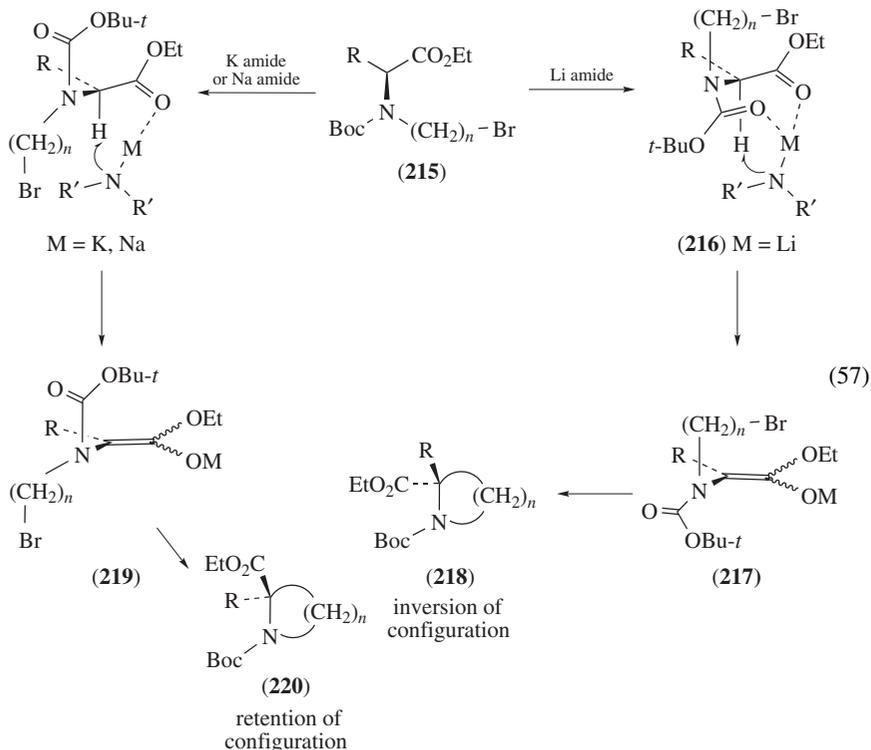


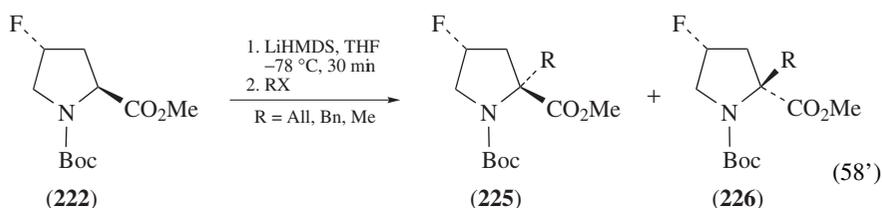
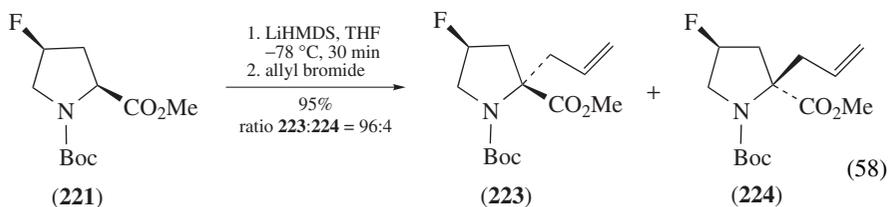
TABLE 19. Enantioselective synthesis of cyclic α,α -disubstituted amino acids (equation 57)

<i>n</i>	R	Base, solvent, temp	Product	Yield (%)	ee (%)
3	Bn	LTMP, THF, 20 °C	218	93	91 (<i>R</i>)
3	Me	LTMP, THF, 20 °C	218	91	87 (<i>S</i>)
2	MeS(CH ₂) ₂	LTMP, THF, 0 °C	218	66	83 (<i>R</i>)
3	Bn	KHMDS, DMF, -60 °C	220	94	98 (<i>S</i>)
3	Me	KHMDS, DMF, -60 °C	220	91	95 (<i>R</i>)
2	MeS(CH ₂) ₂	KHMDS, DMF, -60 °C	220	98	97 (<i>S</i>)

TABLE 20. Diastereoselective α -alkylations of 4-fluoro-proline esters (equation 58')

	AllBr	BnBr	MeI
Yield (%)	93	97	72
225:226	3:97	98:2	53:47

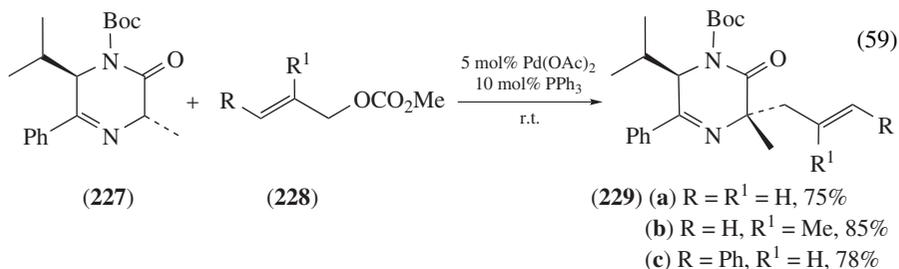
Numerous investigations have been carried out to rationalize the stereochemical outcome of the α -alkylation of amino acid enolates such as those derived from chiral 4-silyloxy-*L*-proline esters¹⁰². The diastereoselectivity was found to be dependent on the alkylation reagent and the *N*-protecting group on proline¹⁰³. Recently, similar reactions with 4-fluoro-*L*-proline methyl esters (**221** and **222**, equations 58 and 58') were reported by Filosa and coworkers.¹⁰⁴ They demonstrated the strong influence of the fluorine atom in controlling the reactivity and selectivity of the lithium enolate, leading with allyl or benzyl bromide to alkylated prolines (**223**–**226**) in excellent overall yields and a particularly high degree of facial diastereoselectivity (Table 20). In contrast, when MeI was used as a 'smaller' alkylation agent, the reaction yielded a mixture of diastereomers.



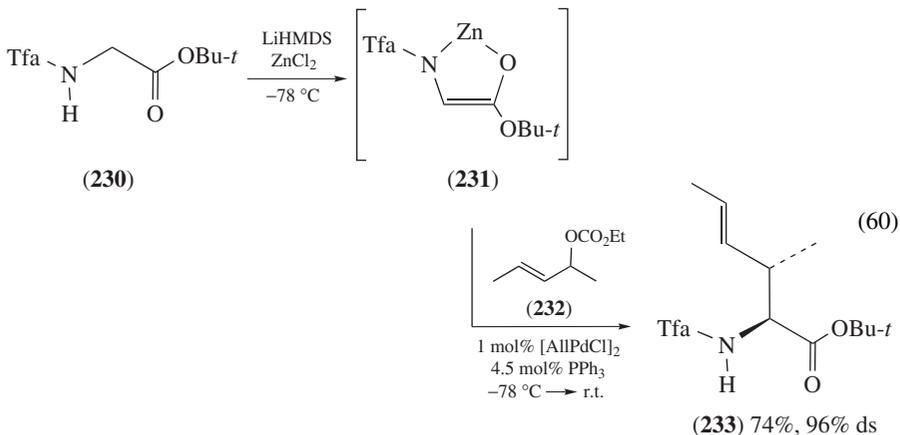
2. Allylic alkylation reactions with amino acid enolates

α -Substituted derivatives of amino acids can be synthesized by palladium-catalyzed allylic alkylations of modified amino acid ester enolates acting as nucleophiles. In 1998,

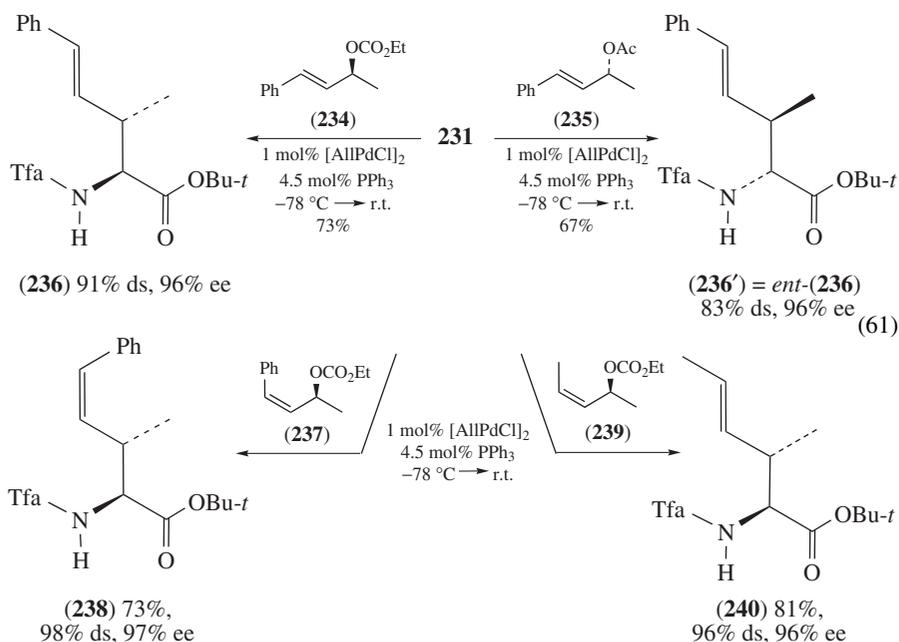
Nájera and coworkers introduced a new class of cyclic alanine templates (**227**, equation 59), the structure of which was anchored on Schöllkopf's bislactim ether¹⁰⁵. Palladium-catalyzed allylations of the chiral pyrazinone derivative **227** with allylic carbonates (**228**) as substrates led to the formation of γ,δ -unsaturated amino acids (**229a–c**) under very mild and neutral reaction conditions, whereas the required base for enolate preparation has been generated *in situ* from the allylic carbonate during π -allyl complex formation. With this protocol in hand, the alkylated pyrazinones **229** were obtained with excellent regio- and diastereoselectivities (>98% ds). Finally, hydrolysis with 6 N aqueous HCl under relatively drastic conditions (150 °C) led to the free amino acids.



γ,δ -Unsaturated amino acids, even without a methyl group in the α -position, can be synthesized if chelated amino acid ester enolates are used as nucleophiles (equation 60)¹⁰⁶. Investigations by Kazmaier and coworkers showed that chelation in zinc complex **231** causes a marked enhancement of thermal stability without having any negative influence on the reactivity. Due to the fixed enolate geometry, conversion of such complexes often proceeds with a high degree of stereoselectivity. If amino acid esters such as **230** were deprotonated with excess LiHMDS in the presence of zinc chloride, a chelated enolate (**231**) would be formed, which could be trapped, e.g. with allyl acetates or carbonates (**232**) in the presence of palladium(0). As a result of the high reactivity of the chelated enolates, the allylations proceeded under very mild reaction conditions at -78°C , giving rise to monoallylated *anti*-configured amino acid derivative **233** in a highly stereoselective fashion; the diastereomerically pure product was accessible after a single crystallization step. Most common *N*-protecting groups could be used with comparable success, although the Tfa-protected derivatives gave the best selectivities¹⁰⁷.

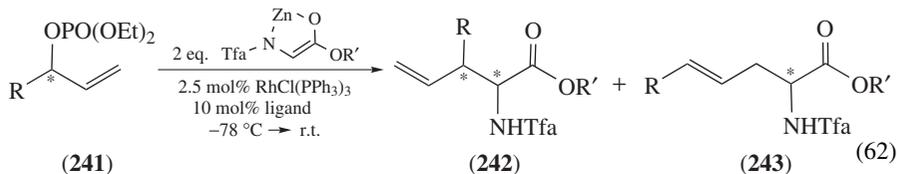


Also, the allylic substitutions with chiral allyl substrates (such as **234** or **235**) proceeded cleanly and with good yields (equation 61). In both cases the chirality could be transferred almost completely from the allyl derivatives to the substitution products **236** and **236'**, respectively¹⁰⁷. The diastereoselectivities depended on the substitution pattern at the allyl moiety: the results with carbonates were slightly better than those obtained with acetates (**235**). Further investigations by Kazmaier and coworkers showed that even isomerization-free allylic alkylations with (*Z*)-configured allyl substrates are possible, since the reactions with the zinc ester enolates **231** already proceed at $-78\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$. Thus, π - σ - π -isomerization can be suppressed almost completely and alkylation of the (*Z*)-configured carbonate **237** (97% ee) yielded almost exclusively the (*Z*)-substitution product **238** with excellent selectivities (*Z*:*E* > 99:1)¹⁰⁸. Interestingly, alkylation of the chiral and symmetrically substituted (*Z*)-carbonate **239** provided the optically active (*E*)-configured substitution product **240** as only isomer in good yields. The almost complete transfer of chirality indicates that the reaction has to proceed via an *anti-syn* complex, in which the more reactive *anti*-position¹⁰⁹ is attacked by the zinc enolate. In contrast, reactions via a *syn-syn* complex would lead inevitably to racemization of the optically active starting material.



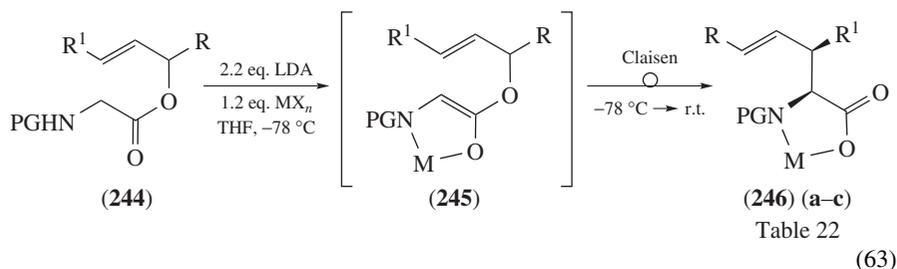
Changing the transition-metal from palladium to rhodium (equation 62) makes possible, in addition to the straight-chain alkylation product (**243**), the regio- and stereoselective synthesis of amino acid derivatives with a terminal double bond (**242**), starting from optically active branched allylic substrates **241** (Table 21)¹¹⁰. Remarkably, the substitution products were obtained with high enantiomeric excesses, what might result from a slow isomerization of the intermediary formed allyl rhodium complexes¹¹¹.

Besides allylic alkylation reactions chelated zinc ester enolates **231** also give good results in various types of standard enolate reactions, including alkylations, aldol reactions¹¹² and Michael additions¹¹³.



3. Chelate enolate Claisen rearrangements of α -amido substituted allylic esters

Kazmaier and coworkers reported on chelated enolates of allylic esters **245**, which undergo Claisen rearrangement upon warming to room temperature, giving rise to γ,δ -unsaturated amino acids **246** (equation 63)¹¹⁴. Many different metal salts MX_n (CoCl_2 , MgCl_2 , ZnCl_2 , $\text{Al(OPr-}i\text{)}_3$, $\text{Ti(OPr-}i\text{)}_4$) could be used for chelation, but normally the best results are obtained with zinc chloride ($\text{M} = \text{Zn}$) as chelating metal salt, as shown in Table 22. The yields and selectivities were generally quite independent of the protecting groups (PG) used and the substitution pattern of the allylic double bond. Using substituted (*E*)-allylic esters **244**, products with *syn*-configuration (**246**) are obtained diastereoselectively, which can be explained by a preferential rearrangement via a chair-like transition-state. The corresponding (*Z*)-isomers give rise to the *anti* products¹¹⁵, but in this case the selectivity is dependent on the substitution pattern¹¹⁶.



Switching from glycine esters to allylic esters of other amino acids (**247**) allows the synthesis of various α -alkylated amino acids, such as **248** or **249**, with high selectivities (equation 64)¹¹⁷. The last example had been chosen, because especially the lysine

TABLE 21. Regio- and stereoselective synthesis of amino acids by rhodium-catalyzed allylic alkylation (equation 62)

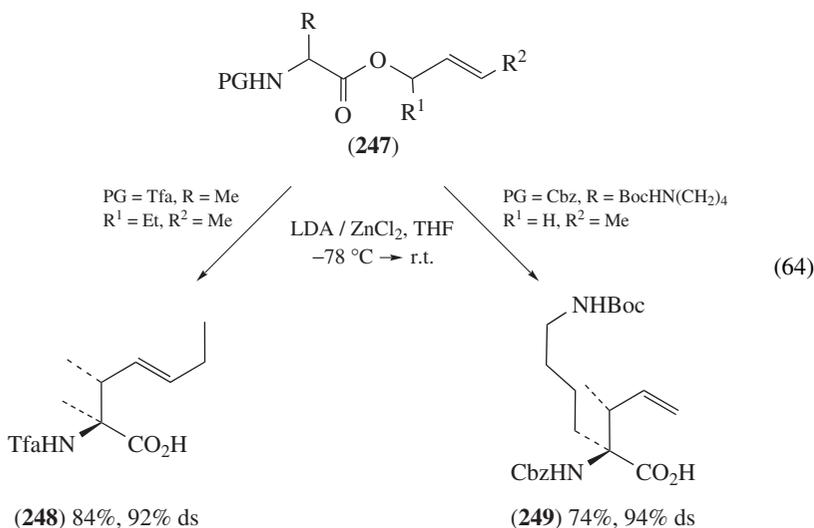
Substrate (241)		Ligand	Yield (%)	242:243	242
Configuration	R				
(<i>R</i>), 99% ee	<i>n</i> -Pr	Me	P(OEt) ₃	76	85:15 (2 <i>R</i> ,3 <i>R</i>) 92% ds, 95% ee
(<i>S</i>), 95% ee	Me	<i>t</i> -Bu	P(OPr- <i>i</i>) ₃	95	98:2 (2 <i>S</i> ,3 <i>S</i>) 94% ds, 93% ee
(<i>R</i>), 99% ee ^a	Ph	<i>t</i> -Bu	P(OMe) ₃	52	99:1 (2 <i>R</i> ,3 <i>R</i>) 59% ds, 99% ee

^a In this case allyl acetate was used instead of allyl phosphate.

TABLE 22. Diastereoselective synthesis of γ,δ -unsaturated amino acids by a Claisen rearrangement (equation 63)

MX_n	PG	R	R^1	Product	Yield (%)	ds (%)
$CoCl_2$	Cbz	H	Me	246a	78	93
$MgCl_2$	Cbz	H	Me	246a	85	91
$ZnCl_2$	Cbz	H	Me	246a	90	95
$ZnCl_2$	Cbz	Et	Me	246b	98	95
$ZnCl_2$	Tfa	H	Pr	246c	79	95

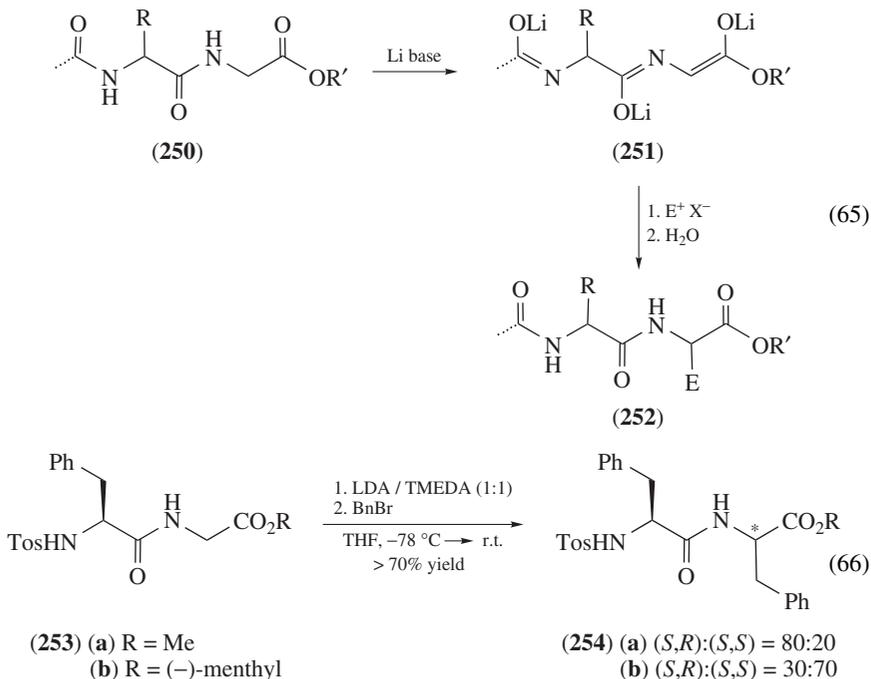
derivative **249** is a critical substrate for α -alkylation reactions¹¹⁸. In summary, two different procedures for the synthesis of substituted γ,δ -unsaturated amino acids are available with chelated amino acid ester enolates, which complement one another: the *anti* diastereomers can be obtained via palladium-catalyzed allylic substitution (see Section V.D.2), and the *syn* diastereomers by ester enolate Claisen rearrangement.



F. Backbone Modifications of Peptide Enolates

In principle, *C*-terminal glycine units of a peptide chain **250** can be deprotonated selectively by strong lithium bases such as LiHMDS or LDA, without affecting other α -CH groups in the peptide backbone, because these units are protected by deprotonation of the adjacent amide NHs (**251**). Treatment of **251** with an electrophile (EX), followed by hydrolysis, leads to the peptide chain **252**, α -substituted at the *C*-terminal glycine unit (equation 65).

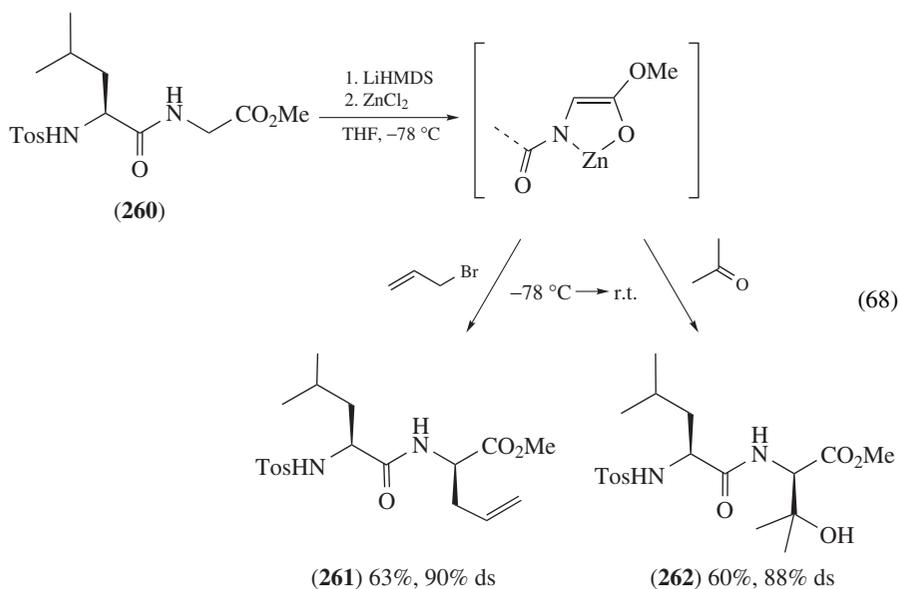
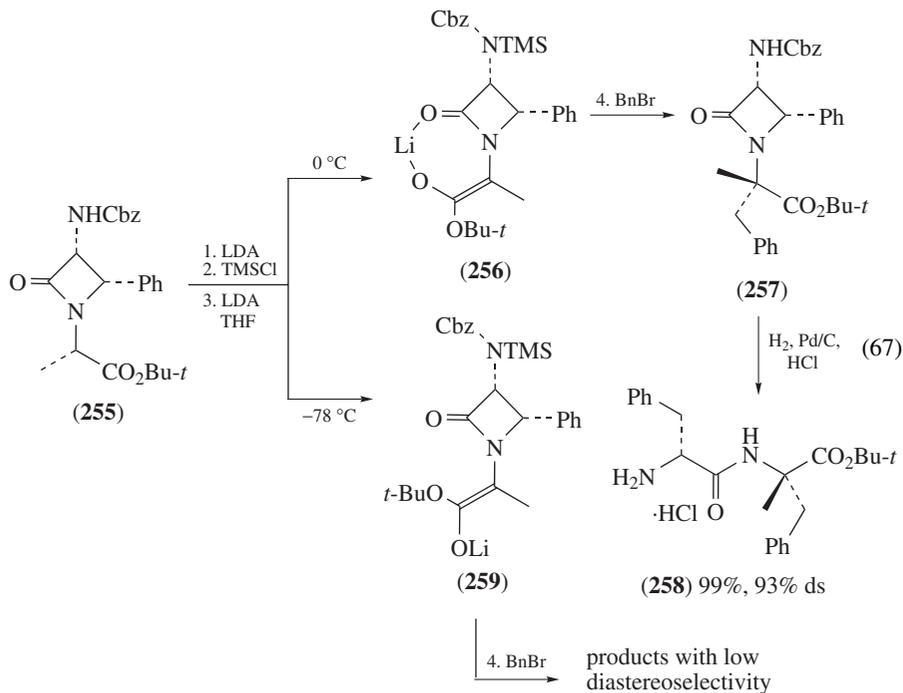
Ager, McIntosh and coworkers applied this methodology to the benzylation of tosyl-protected Phe-Gly esters **253** (equation 66)¹¹⁹. With 3 eq. of LDA and TMEDA as additive, the alkylation products **254** were obtained in good yields and diastereoselectivities. By using the methyl ester **253a** mainly the (*S,R*)-diastereomer **254a** was formed (controlled by the adjacent stereogenic center in phenylalanine), while the (–)-menthylester **253b** induced the opposite stereochemistry in the **254b** product.

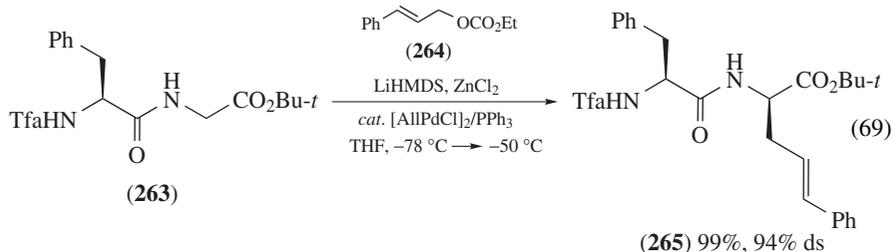


Better inductions by a vicinal amino acid were observed by Ojima and coworkers in the benzylation of chiral β -lactam ester enolates (**255**, equation 67)¹²⁰. Interestingly, the enolate formation occurred at an uncommonly high temperature (0 °C) to form the *thermodynamic* Li-chelated enolate **256**, which allowed a stereoselective attack of the electrophile, while the diastereoselectivity with the nonchelated *kinetic* enolate **259** was significantly lower. Subsequent hydrogenolytic cleavage of lactam **257** delivered (*S*)- α -methylphenylalanine derivative **258** in nearly quantitative yield and high diastereoselectivity.

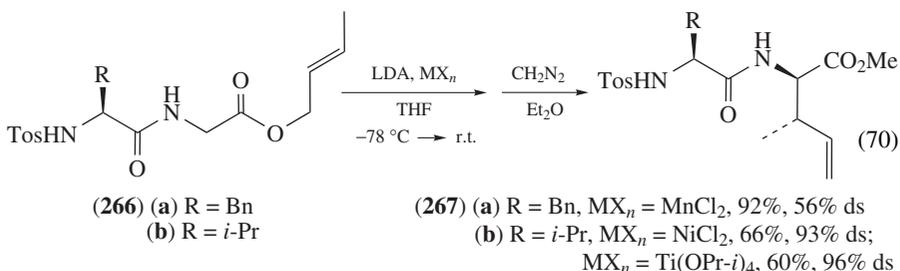
Another route to chelated peptide enolates was developed by Kazmaier and coworkers. They showed that treatment of peptide esters with lithium bases led to formation of polyolithiated peptide enolates, which could be transmetalated by addition of metal salts, giving rise to multiply coordinated peptide metal complexes (Section V.D.2). Depending on the *N*-protecting group and the metal salt used, coordination of the adjacent amide group to the metal is assumed, resulting in shielding of one face of the enolate. As shown in equation 68, addition of ZnCl_2 to the deprotonated *N*-tosyl-protected dipeptide methylester **260** delivered alkylation (**261**) and aldol (**262**) products with high diastereoselectivities and good yields¹²¹.

These peptide enolates could also be used as excellent nucleophiles in palladium-catalyzed allylic alkylations¹²¹. Reactions of numerous dipeptides (e.g. **263**) with different allylic substrates (e.g. **264**) and $[\text{AlIPdCl}]_2$ as catalyst delivered (*S,R*)-configured peptides with γ,δ -unsaturated side chains (**265**), usually in high yields and diastereoselectivities (equation 69).

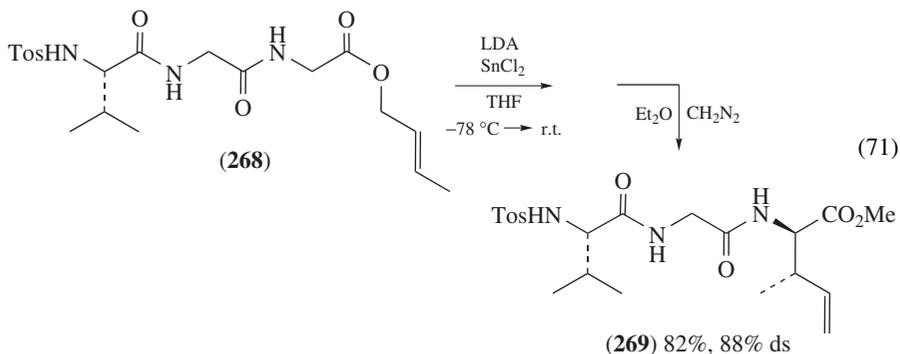


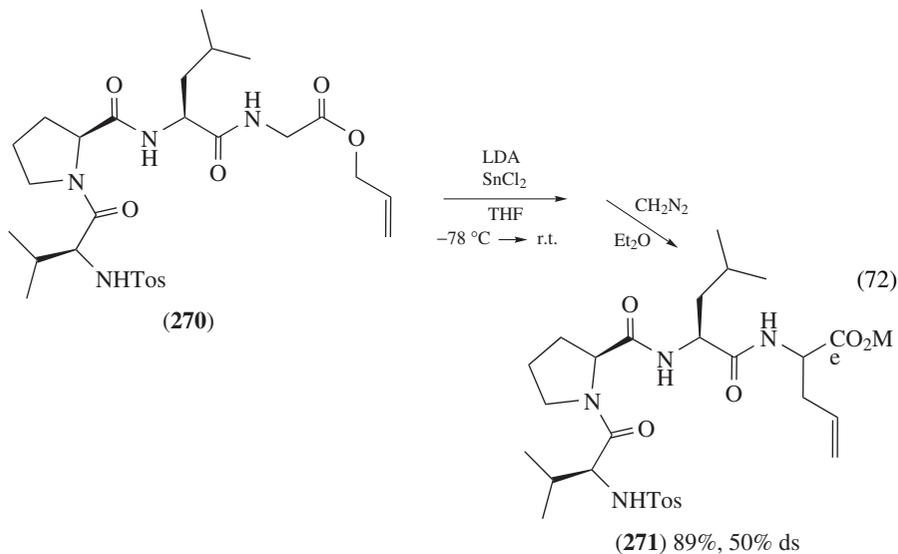


The use of chelated peptide enolates is not restricted to intermolecular reactions, as demonstrated for the [3,3]-sigmatropic Claisen rearrangement of allylic esters (**266**, equation 70)¹²². Based on the fixed enolate geometry and a chair-like transition-state, the β -branched γ,δ -unsaturated rearrangement products **267** were obtained with high *syn* diastereoselectivities (Section V.D.3). Thereby, the side-chain-induced stereoselectivity strongly depended on the metal salt added: only a slight selectivity was observed in reactions of manganese enolates (**267a**), while the addition of NiCl₂ or Ti(OPr-*i*)₄ provided the corresponding (*R*)-configured isoleucine derivative **267b** with excellent diastereoselectivity.



For the rearrangement of higher peptides, tin chloride proved to be the chelating agent of choice¹²². Tos-protected derivatives gave best yields and high diastereoselectivities, even in the case of Val-Gly-Gly crotyl ester (**268**), where five atoms separate the directing and the newly formed stereogenic center (**269**, equation 71). Incorporation of secondary amino acids, like proline (**270**), disrupted the successive coordination of the peptide chain to the metal, resulting in a complete loss of chiral induction in tetrapeptide **271** (equation 72).





VI. REFERENCES

1. D. A. Evans, in *Asymmetric Synthesis* (Ed. J. D. Morrison), Academic Press, New York, 1983, pp. 1–110.
2. (a) D. Caine, in *Comprehensive Organic Synthesis* (Eds B. M. Trost and I. Fleming), Pergamon, Oxford, 1991, pp. 1–63.
(b) D. L. Hughes, in *Comprehensive Asymmetric Catalysis* (Eds E. N. Jacobsen, A. Pfaltz and H. Yamamoto), Springer, Berlin, 1999, pp. 1273–1294.
3. J. d'Angelo, *Tetrahedron*, **32**, 2979 (1976).
4. (a) H. O. House, L. J. Czuba, M. Gall and H. D. Olmstead, *J. Org. Chem.*, **34**, 2324 (1969).
(b) H. O. House, M. Gall and H. D. Olmstead, *J. Org. Chem.*, **36**, 2361 (1971).
5. (a) E. Vedejs, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **96**, 5944 (1974).
(b) H. J. Reich, J. M. Renga and I. L. Reich, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **97**, 5434 (1975).
6. M. J. Munchhof and C. H. Heathcock, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **33**, 8005 (1992).
7. C. H. Heathcock, C. T. Buse, W. A. Kleschick, M. C. Pirrung, J. E. Sohn and J. Lampe, *J. Org. Chem.*, **45**, 1066 (1980).
8. (a) R. E. Ireland, R. H. Müller and A. K. Willard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **98**, 2868 (1976).
(b) Z. A. Fataftah, I. E. Kopka and M. W. Rathke, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **102**, 3959 (1980).
9. S. S. Harried, C. P. Lee, G. Yang, T. I. H. Lee and D. C. Myles, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 6646 (2003).
10. A. Gansäuer, D. Fielenbach, C. Stock and D. Geich-Gimbel, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **345**, 1017 (2003).
11. G. L. Edwards, W. B. Motherwell, D. M. Powell and D. A. Sandham, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1399 (1991).
12. D. Caine, in *Carbon–Carbon Bond Formation* (Ed. R. L. Augustine), Marcel Dekker, New York, 1979, pp. 85–352.
13. H. E. Radunz, V. Eiermann, G. Schneider and A. Riethmueller, *Tetrahedron*, **47**, 1887 (1991).
14. (a) R. Deghenghi, C. Revesz and R. Gaudry, *J. Med. Chem.*, **6**, 301 (1963).
(b) R. Joly, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, 2694 (1973).
(c) M. J. Weiss, R. E. Schaub, G. R. Allen, Jr., J. F. Poletto, C. Pidacks, R. B. Conrow and C. J. Coscia, *Tetrahedron*, **20**, 357 (1964).
15. K. Narkunan, L.-H. Shiu and R.-S. Liu, *Synlett*, 1300 (2000).
16. M. Mandal and S. J. Danishefsky, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **45**, 3827 (2004).

17. R. Noyori, in *Asymmetric Catalysis in Organic Synthesis* (Ed. R. Noyori), John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1994, pp. 298–322.
18. (a) M. Suzuki, A. Yanagisawa and R. Noyori, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 4718 (1988).
(b) Y. Morita, M. Suzuki and R. Noyori, *J. Org. Chem.*, **54**, 1785 (1989).
(c) J. Otera, Y. Niibo and H. Nozaki, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **33**, 3655 (1992).
(d) B. H. Lipshutz and M. R. Wood, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 11689 (1994).
19. A. Fürstner, K. Grela, C. Mathes and C. W. Lehmann, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 11799 (2000).
20. M. Ichikawa, S. Aoyagi and C. Kibayashi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **46**, 2327 (2005).
21. S. Saito, M. Nakadai and H. Yamamoto, *Synlett*, 1107 (2000).
22. B. M. Trost and E. Keinan, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **21**, 2591 (1980).
23. B. M. Trost and C. R. Self, *J. Org. Chem.*, **49**, 468 (1984).
24. E.-i. Negishi and R. A. John, *J. Org. Chem.*, **48**, 4098 (1983).
25. B. M. Trost and G. M. Schröder, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 6759 (1999).
26. B. M. Trost and G. M. Schröder, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **11**, 174 (2005).
27. S.-L. You, X.-L. Hou, L.-X. Dai and X.-Z. Zhu, *Org. Lett.*, **3**, 149 (2001).
28. B. M. Trost, C. Pissot-Soldermann and I. Chen, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **11**, 951 (2005).
29. (a) M. Braun, F. Laicher and T. Meier, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **39**, 3494 (2000).
(b) M. Braun and T. Meier, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **45**, 6952 (2006).
30. D. M. Johns, M. Mori and R. M. Williams, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 4051 (2006).
31. P. A. Evans and D. K. Leahy, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 8974 (2003).
32. P. A. Evans, in *Modern Rhodium-Catalyzed Organic Reactions* (Ed. P. A. Evans), Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, 2005, pp. 191–214.
33. (a) M. Miura and M. Nomura, *Top. Curr. Chem.*, **219**, 211 (2002).
(b) A. Ehrentraut, A. Zapf and M. Beller, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **344**, 209 (2002).
(c) J. L. Rutherford, M. P. Rainka and S. L. Buchwald, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 15168 (2002).
(d) M. S. Viciu, R. F. Germaneau and S. P. Nolan, *Org. Lett.*, **4**, 4053 (2002).
(e) T. Hamada, A. Chieffi, J. Åhman and S. L. Buchwald, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 1261 (2002).
(f) D. A. Culkin and J. F. Hartwig, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **36**, 234 (2003).
34. (a) J. Chae, J. Yun and S. L. Buchwald, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 4809 (2004).
(b) W. Su, S. Raders, J. G. Verkade, X. Liao and J. F. Hartwig, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **45**, 5852 (2006).
35. (a) D. Solé, L. Vallverdú, X. Solans, M. Font-Bardia and J. Bonjoch, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 1587 (2003).
(b) T. Honda and Y. Sakamaki, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **46**, 6823 (2005).
36. T. Iwama and V. H. Rawal, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 5725 (2006).
37. M. C. Willis, D. Taylor and A. T. Gillmore, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 4755 (2004).
38. M. C. Willis, D. Taylor and A. T. Gillmore, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 11513 (2006).
39. X. Liao, H. Zhou, J. Yu and J. M. Cook, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 8884 (2006).
40. A. T. Nielsen and W. J. Houlihan, *Org. React.*, **16**, 1 (1968).
41. (a) C. H. Heathcock, in *Comprehensive Organic Syntheses* (Eds B. M. Trost, I. Fleming and C. H. Heathcock), Pergamon, Oxford, 1993, pp. 181–238.
(b) A. S. Franklin and I. Paterson, *Contemp. Org. Synth.*, **1**, 317 (1994).
(c) C. J. Cowden and I. Paterson, *Org. React.*, **51**, 1 (1997).
(d) B. Schetter and R. Mahrwald, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **45**, 7506 (2006).
42. D. A. Evans, J. M. Takacs, L. R. McGee, M. D. Ennis, D. J. Mathre and J. Bartroli, *Pure Appl. Chem.*, **53**, 1109 (1981).
43. D. A. Evans, J. V. Nelson and T. R. Taber, *Top. Stereochem.*, **13**, 1 (1982).
44. H. E. Zimmerman and M. D. Traxler, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **79**, 1920 (1957).
45. D. Seebach, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **27**, 1624 (1988).
46. E. J. Corey and S. S. Kim, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 4976 (1990).
47. (a) L. Venkatraman, C. C. Aldrich, D. H. Sherman and R. A. Fecik, *J. Org. Chem.*, **70**, 7267 (2005).
(b) C. C. Aldrich, B. J. Beck, R. A. Fecik and D. H. Sherman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 8441 (2005).
48. (a) D. A. Evans, H. P. Ng, J. S. Clark and D. L. Rieger, *Tetrahedron*, **48**, 2127 (1992).
(b) D. A. Evans, M. D. Ennis, T. Le, N. Mandel and G. Mandel, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **106**, 1154 (1984).

49. J. G. Solsona, J. Nebot, P. Romea and F. Urpí, *J. Org. Chem.*, **70**, 6533 (2005).
50. J. Nebot, S. Figueras, P. Romea, F. Urpí and Y. Ji, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 11090 (2006).
51. I. Paterson and R. D. Tillyer, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **33**, 4233 (1992).
52. (a) M. V. Perkins and R. A. Sampson, *Org. Lett.*, **3**, 123 (2001).
(b) M. V. Perkins and R. A. Sampson, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **39**, 8367 (1998).
(c) R. A. Sampson and M. V. Perkins, *Org. Lett.*, **4**, 1655 (2002).
53. T. Mukaiyama and J.-I. Matsuo, in *Modern Aldol Reactions* (Ed. R. Mahrwald), Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, 2004, pp. 127–160.
54. D. A. Evans, E. Vogel and J. V. Nelson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **101**, 6120 (1979).
55. M. V. Perkins, S. Jahangiri and M. R. Taylor, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **47**, 2025 (2006).
56. K. Suenaga, H. Kigoshi and K. Yamada, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **37**, 5151 (1996).
57. W. R. Roush, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 4151 (1991).
58. J. S. Crossman and M. V. Perkins, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 117 (2006).
59. Y. Nishimura, Y. Miyake, R. Amemiya and M. Yamaguchi, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 5077 (2006).
60. R. Amemiya, Y. Miyake and M. Yamaguchi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **47**, 1797 (2006).
61. M. Majewski and D. M. Gleave, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **30**, 5681 (1989).
62. Z. Ikeda, T. Hirayama and S. Matsubara, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **45**, 8200 (2006).
63. B. L. Feringa and J. F. G. A. Jansen, in *Stereoselective Synthesis* (Eds G. Helmchen, R. W. Hoffmann, J. Mulzer and E. Schaumann), Thieme, Stuttgart, 1996, pp. 2104–2155.
64. S. Kobayashi and T. Mukaiyama, *Chem. Lett.*, **16**, 1183 (1987).
65. S. Kobayashi, M. Tamura and T. Mukaiyama, *Chem. Lett.*, **17**, 91 (1988).
66. D. Enders and W. Karl, *Synlett*, 895 (1992).
67. M. Yasuda, K. Chiba, N. Ohigashi, Y. Katoh and A. Baba, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 7291 (2003).
68. (a) M. Yasuda, K. Chiba and A. Baba, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 7549 (2000).
(b) M. Yasuda and A. Baba, *J. Synth. Org. Chem. Jpn.*, **59**, 697 (2001).
69. M. Yasuda, Y. Shigeyoshi, I. Shibata and A. Baba, *Synthesis*, 233 (2005).
70. S. Gao, Y. Q. Tu, Z. Song, A. Wang, X. Fan and Y. Jiang, *J. Org. Chem.*, **70**, 6523 (2005).
71. (a) V. V. Shchepin, A. E. Korzun, M. I. Vakhrin, P. S. Silaichev, M. A. Ezhikova and M. I. Kodess, *Russ. J. Org. Chem.*, **42**, 1344 (2006).
(b) V. V. Shchepin, A. E. Korzun, S. N. Shurov, M. I. Vakhrin and N. Yu. Russkikh, *Russ. J. Gen. Chem.*, **74**, 1410 (2004).
72. M. Yamaguchi, in *Comprehensive Asymmetric Catalysis*, Supplement 1 (Eds E. N. Jacobsen, A. Pfaltz and H. Yamamoto), Springer, Berlin, 2004, pp. 151–159.
73. D. J. Cram and G. D. Y. Sogah, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 625 (1981).
74. (a) J. Christoffers, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 1259 (1998).
(b) Y. Hamashima, D. Hotta and M. Sodeoka, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 11240 (2002).
(c) Y. Hamashima, D. Hotta, N. Umebayashi, Y. Tsuchiya, T. Suzuki and M. Sodeoka, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **347**, 1576 (2005).
75. (a) M. Shibasaki and N. Yoshikawa, *Chem. Rev.*, **102**, 2187 (2002).
(b) V. Annamalai, E. F. DiMauro, P. J. Carroll and M. C. Kozlowski, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 1973 (2003).
76. M. Nakajima, S. Yamamoto, Y. Yamaguchi, S. Nakamura and S. Hashimoto, *Tetrahedron*, **59**, 7307 (2003).
77. C. Ogawa, K. Kizu, H. Shimizu, M. Takeuchi and S. Kobayashi, *Chem. Asian J.*, **1–2**, 121 (2006).
78. (a) R. D. Little and J. R. Dawson, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **21**, 2609 (1980).
(b) P. Prempre, S. Radviroongit and Y. Thebtaranonth, *J. Org. Chem.*, **48**, 3553 (1983).
(c) R. A. Bunce, *Tetrahedron*, **51**, 13103 (1995).
(d) H. Lebel, J.-F. Marcoux, C. Molinaro and A. B. Charette, *Chem. Rev.*, **103**, 977 (2003).
(e) M. Pohlman, U. Kazmaier and T. Lindner, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 6909 (2004).
79. V. V. Shchepin, P. S. Silaichev, Yu. G. Stepanyan, M. M. Kalyuzhnyi, N. Yu. Russkikh and M. I. Kodess, *Russ. J. Org. Chem.*, **42**, 973 (2006).
80. A. Abiko, J.-F. Liu and S. Masamune, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 2590 (1996).
81. B. Moreau, M. Ginisty, D. Alberico and A. B. Charette, *J. Org. Chem.*, **72**, 1235 (2007).
82. S. A. Babu, M. Yasuda, Y. Okabe, I. Shibata and A. Baba, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 3029 (2006).
83. V. Blot and H.-U. Reissig, *Synlett*, 2763 (2006).

84. (a) R. Des Mazery, M. Pullez, F. López, S. R. Harutyunyan, A. J. Minnaard and B. L. Feringa, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 9966 (2005).
(b) G. P. Howell, S. P. Fletcher, K. Geurts, B. ter Horst and B. L. Feringa, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 14977 (2006).
85. R. Bandichhor, B. Nosse and O. Reiser, *Top. Curr. Chem.*, **243**, 43 (2005).
86. (a) O. M. Berner, L. Tedeschi and D. Enders, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 1877 (2002).
(b) A. Duursma, A. J. Minnaard and B. L. Feringa, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 3700 (2003).
(c) J. Christoffers and A. Baro, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **42**, 1688 (2003).
(d) J.-A. Ma and D. Cahard, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 4566 (2004).
(e) O. Andrey, A. Alexakis, A. Tomassini and G. Bernardinelli, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **346**, 1147 (2004).
(f) D. A. Evans and D. Seidel, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 9958 (2005).
(g) A. Lattanzi, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **17**, 837 (2006).
87. (a) E. Juaristi, A. K. Beck, J. Hansen, T. Matt, T. Mukhopadhyay, M. Simson and D. Seebach, *Synthesis*, 1271 (1993).
(b) M. Iguchi, H. Doi, S. Hata and K. Tomioka, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, **52**, 125 (2004).
88. N. Dugué, A. Harrison-Marchand, J. Maddaluno and K. Tomioka, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 5745 (2006).
89. (a) K. Flinois, Y. Yuan, C. Bastide, A. Harrison-Marchand and J. Maddaluno, *Tetrahedron*, **58**, 4707 (2002).
(b) Y. Yuan, A. Harrison-Marchand and J. Maddaluno, *Synlett*, 1555 (2005).
90. G. Blay, I. Fernández, B. Monje, M. C. Muñoz, J. R. Pedro and C. Vila, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 9174 (2006).
91. D. Seebach, A. R. Sting and M. Hoffmann, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **35**, 2708 (1996).
92. W. H. Sikorski and H. J. Reich, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 6527 (2001).
93. G. Blay, I. Fernández, P. Formentin, B. Monje, J. R. Pedro and R. Ruiz, *Tetrahedron*, **57**, 1075 (2001).
94. G. Blay, L. Cardona, L. Torres and J. R. Pedro, *Synthesis*, 108 (2007).
95. D. J. Dixon, R. A. J. Horan and N. J. T. Monck, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 4423 (2004).
96. D. J. Dixon, R. A. J. Horan, N. J. T. Monck and P. Berg, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 4427 (2004).
97. F. A. Davis, Y. Zhang and H. Qiu, *Org. Lett.*, **9**, 833 (2007).
98. (a) J. Christoffers and A. Mann, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **40**, 4591 (2001).
(b) J.-A. Ma, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **42**, 4290 (2003).
99. (a) T. Wirth, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **36**, 225 (1997).
(b) J. M. Humphrey and A. R. Chamberlin, *Chem. Rev.*, **97**, 2243 (1997).
100. T. Kawabata, S. Matsuda, S. Kawakami, D. Monguchi and K. Moriyama, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 15394 (2006).
101. (a) T. Kawabata, S. Kawakami and S. Majumdar, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 13012 (2003).
(b) T. Kawabata, S. Majumdar, K. Tsubaki and D. Monguchi, *Org. Biomol. Chem.*, **3**, 1609 (2005).
(c) H. Zhao, D. Hsu and P. R. Carlier, *Synthesis*, 1 (2005).
102. (a) D. Seebach and R. Naef, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **64**, 2704 (1981).
(b) T. Sato, Y. Kugo, E. Nakaumi, H. Ishibashi and M. Ikeda, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 1801 (1995).
103. S. Nagumo, M. Mizukami, N. Akutsu, A. Nishida and N. Kawahara, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **40**, 3209 (1999).
104. R. Filosa, C. Holder and Y. P. Auberson, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **47**, 8929 (2006).
105. T. Abellán, C. Nájera and J. M. Sansano, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **9**, 2211 (1998).
106. (a) U. Kazmaier, *Recent Res. Dev. Org. Chem.*, **2**, 351 (1998).
(b) U. Kazmaier, in *Bioorganic Chemistry* (Eds U. Diederichsen, T. K. Lindhorst, B. Westermann and L. A. Wessjohann), Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, 1999, pp. 201–206.
(c) U. Kazmaier and T. Lindner, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 3303 (2005).
(d) U. Kazmaier and K. Krämer, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 8950 (2006).
107. (a) U. Kazmaier and F. L. Zumpe, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **38**, 1468 (1999).
(b) U. Kazmaier and F. L. Zumpe, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **39**, 802 (2000).
108. U. Kazmaier and M. Pohlman, *Synlett*, 623 (2004).
109. B. Åkermark, S. Hansson and A. Vitagliano, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 4587 (1990).
110. U. Kazmaier and D. Stolz, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **45**, 3072 (2006).

111. (a) P. A. Evans and J. D. Nelson, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **39**, 1725 (1998).
(b) P. A. Evans and L. J. Kennedy, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 1234 (2001).
112. (a) U. Kazmaier and R. Grandel, *Synlett*, 945 (1995).
(b) U. Kazmaier and R. Grandel, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 1833 (1998).
113. (a) M. Pohlman and U. Kazmaier, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 2631 (2003).
(b) B. Mendler and U. Kazmaier, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 1715 (2005).
114. (a) U. Kazmaier, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **33**, 998 (1994).
(b) U. Kazmaier, *Liebigs Ann. Chem.*, 285 (1997).
(c) U. Kazmaier, *J. Indian Chem. Soc.*, **76**, 631 (1999).
(d) H. Mues and U. Kazmaier, *Synthesis*, 487 (2001).
(e) U. Kazmaier, H. Mues and A. Krebs, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **8**, 1850 (2002).
115. H. Y. Kim, K. Stein and P. L. Toogood, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1683 (1996).
116. (a) U. Kazmaier, *Tetrahedron*, **50**, 12895 (1994).
(b) U. Kazmaier, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 3694 (1996).
117. (a) U. Kazmaier and S. Maier, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1991 (1995).
(b) U. Kazmaier and S. Maier, *Tetrahedron*, **52**, 941 (1996).
118. M. Gander-Coquoz and D. Seebach, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **71**, 224 (1988).
119. D. J. Ager, D. E. Froen, R. C. Klix, B. Zhi, J. M. McIntosh and R. Thangarasa, *Tetrahedron*, **50**, 1975 (1994).
120. I. Ojima and X. Qiu, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 6537 (1987).
121. U. Kazmaier, J. Deska and A. Watzke, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **45**, 4855 (2006).
122. (a) U. Kazmaier and S. Maier, *J. Org. Chem.*, **64**, 4574 (1999).
(b) U. Kazmaier, S. Maier and F. L. Zumpe, *Synlett*, 1523 (2000).

CHAPTER 8

Acid–base properties of enols and enolates

JASON EAMES

*Department of Chemistry, University of Hull, Cottingham Road, Kingston upon Hull,
HU6 7RX, England*

Fax: +44-1482-464610; e-mail: j.eames@hull.ac.uk

I. ACRONYMS	411
II. INTRODUCTION	412
III. CHEMISTRY OF ENOLS AND ENOLATES	412
A. Enol Formation	412
B. Enol Formation and Proton Transfer	412
IV. ACIDITY OF CARBONYL COMPOUNDS AND ASSOCIATED ENOLS	413
V. BASICITY OF CARBONYL COMPOUNDS	431
VI. STEREOSELECTIVE PROTON TRANSFER	431
A. <i>In situ</i> Racemization	431
B. Enantioselective Proton Transfer	436
C. Diastereoselective Proton Transfer	440
VII. REFERENCES	450

I. ACRONYMS

ACAC	acetylacetonate anion
BINAP	2,2'-bis(diphenylphosphino)-1,1'-binaphthyl
DIFLUORPHOS	2,2,2',2'-tetrafluoro(4,4'-bi(1,3-benzodioxole)-5,5'-diy1)bis (diphenylphosphine)
DKR	dynamic kinetic resolution
KHMDS	potassium hexamethyldisilazane
LDA	lithium diisopropylamide
LiTMP	lithium tetramethylpiperidide
PyBox	2,6-bis[oxazolin-2'-yl]pyridine
TBAF	tetrabutylammonium fluoride

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

II. INTRODUCTION

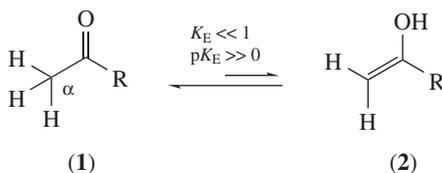
The chemistry of enolates is extremely well documented^{1–3}. Enolates are generally formed by simple deprotonation of carbonyl-containing compounds using a Brønsted base^{4,5}. However, competitive nucleophilic addition to the carbonyl group can occur due to its Lewis acidity^{6–8}. Enolates can be synthesized^{9–11} and isolated^{12–14} or used *in situ*^{3,4,15,16} efficiently under kinetic control¹⁷, whereas under thermodynamic control¹⁸ enolate formation is reversible^{19–22}, and therefore for efficient product formation the product(s) generally needs to be more stable than the starting precursor(s)²³. By far, the majority of enolate chemistry is dominated by the reformation of the more thermodynamically favoured (typically by *ca* 40 kJ mol⁻¹ for simple aldehydes and ketones)²⁴ carbonyl (C=O) group through either reprotonation^{25–27} or by addition to an electrophile^{28–35}. The chemistry of carbonyl groups and their enolates are a near-perfect marriage where neither can be divorced from one another³⁶.

This chapter is primarily concerned with keto–enol equilibrium and the chemistry of dissociated enols (enoxides)³⁷ and lithium enolates. The acid–base aspects of the chemistry of other metal enolates (e.g. silyl enol ethers^{38–43}, boron enol ethers^{44–51}, aluminium⁵², tin^{53–55}, gallium⁵⁶, bismuth^{57,58}, zinc^{59–70}, rhodium⁷¹, palladium^{72–82}, manganese^{83,84}, copper⁸⁵, nickel^{86,87}, magnesium^{88–90}, titanium^{91–108}, molybdenum¹⁰⁹, zirconium^{110,111} and ammonium^{112,113} enolates) have been reported elsewhere.

III. CHEMISTRY OF ENOLS AND ENOLATES

A. Enol Formation

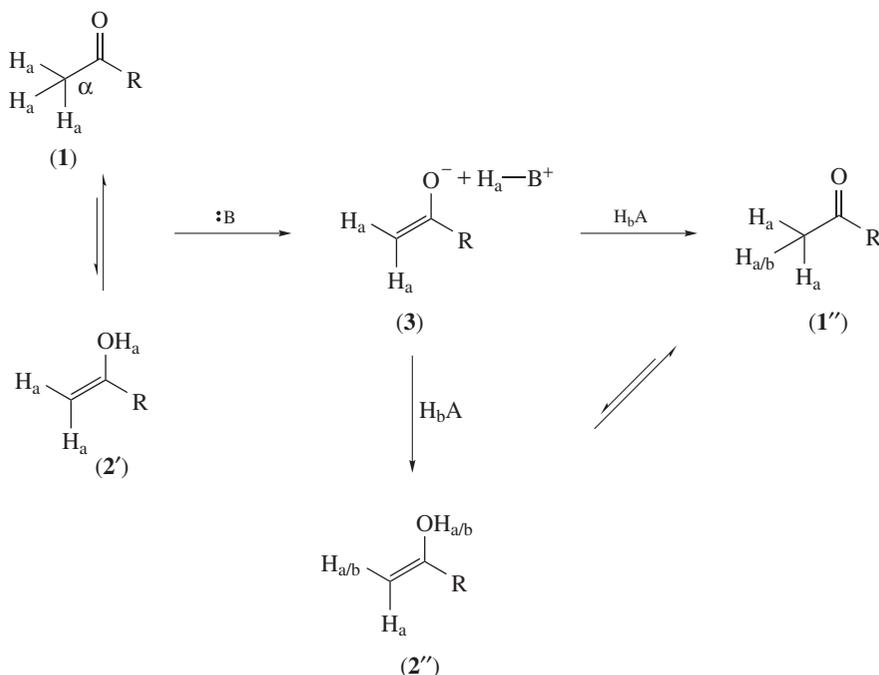
Carbonyl-containing molecules, such as **1**, with an α -carbon–hydrogen C(2*sp*³)–H(1*s*) hybridized bond can exist as an enol tautomer **2**, and their relative proportions depend on the relative stability of each tautomeric component (Scheme 1)^{114–120}. For saturated carbonyl-containing molecules, like **1**, the amount of enol content **2** is quite low (<1%; $K_E \ll 1$; $pK_E \gg 0$)^{24,121,122}. By simply stabilizing the enol component (relative to the carbonyl group) through resonance^{123–125}, hyperconjugation¹²⁶, aromatization^{127–129} and solvation¹³⁰, the relative stability of enols can be controlled by the relative position of the enol double bond (e.g. endocyclic versus endocyclic)¹³¹. For example, phenol is the stable enolic form of cyclohexa-2,4-dienone [$pK_a^E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 9.95$ and $pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = -3 \pm 1$]¹³² due to its continuous (aromatic) conjugation. In comparison, intrinsically unstable enols can be made under kinetic control¹³³, generally using indirect methodology¹³⁴, such as photolysis^{135–137}. These kinetic enols have been shown to tautomerize^{138–141} to give the corresponding carbonyl-containing compounds under acidic and/or basic conditions¹⁴².



B. Enol Formation and Proton Transfer

Enolates, such as **3**, are generally formed by direct deprotonation of either its carbonyl (**1'**) or enol tautomer (**2'**), using a Brønsted base :B (Scheme 1). The relative proportion of this enolate to the corresponding parent carbonyl and enol components is largely dependent

on the strength of the Brønsted base, $\text{:B}^{3-5,143}$, the nature of the solvent¹⁴⁴, associated additives^{145,146} and metal ions¹⁴⁷⁻¹⁴⁹. Regarding the solvent, it is interesting to note that no comparison can be made between the acidity of acetophenone in DMSO, $\text{p}K_{\text{a}} = -\log_{10}([\text{eneO}^-][\text{H}^+]/[\text{eneOH}])$, and in other solvents, such as benzene or a polyether, $\text{p}K_{\text{a}} = -\log_{10}([\text{eneOM}^*][\text{H}^+]/[\text{eneOH}][\text{M}^{*+}])$, because in the latter the metal enolate is present as an ion pair, where M^* denotes a metal cation, possibly coordinated to other ligands, including enolato ones. For example, acetophenone is a stronger acid than fluorene in benzene (by 10^6) but a weaker one in DMSO (by 10^2)¹⁴⁴. Enolates by their very nature are ambident Brønsted bases¹⁵⁰⁻¹⁵² and Lewis bases¹⁵³⁻¹⁶⁰. *O*-Protonation of enolates to give enols, using strong Brønsted acids, has been shown to be kinetically preferred over *C*-protonation^{161,162}. Tautomerization of the enol generally occurs to give the more thermodynamically stable carbonyl compound. *C*-Protonation by electrophilic attack on the $\text{C}=\text{C}$ double bond leads directly to the more stable carbonyl group¹⁶³⁻¹⁶⁵. Intriguingly, under certain conditions, deprotonation and subsequent reaction with an acid HA can lead to proton exchange ($1' \rightarrow 1''$) or ($2' \rightarrow 2''$) (Scheme 1)¹⁶⁶⁻¹⁶⁸.

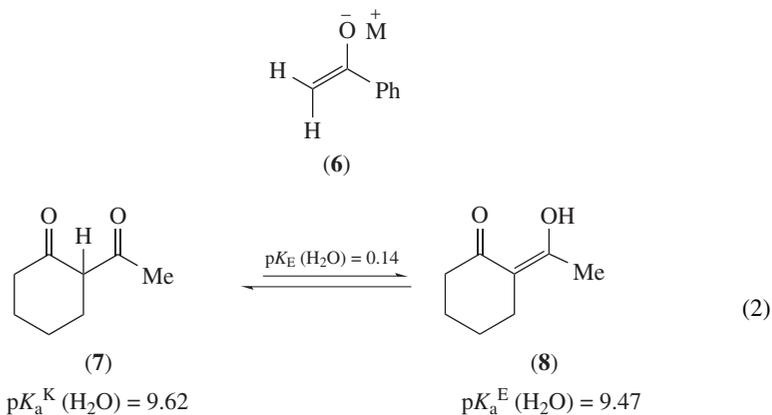
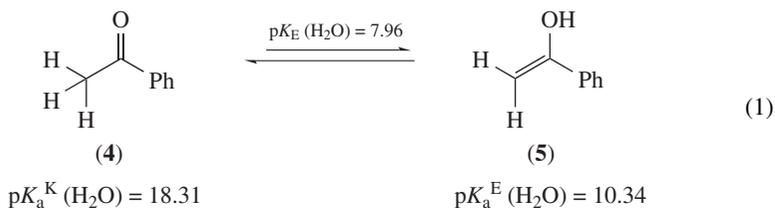


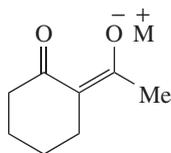
SCHEME 1. Formation and protonation pathways for enolate (3)

IV. ACIDITY OF CARBONYL COMPOUNDS AND ASSOCIATED ENOLS

Over the last twenty years¹⁶⁹, there has been a resurgence into the measurement of acidity of organic molecules¹⁷⁰ and its associated solvent effects (e.g. in heptane¹⁷¹, cyclohexane¹⁷², THF¹⁷³ and cyclohexylamine¹⁷⁴). These have generally been measured¹⁷⁵ using close comparison indicators^{176,177} of known $\text{p}K_{\text{a}}$ determined by colorimetric, spectroscopic and polarimetric methods¹⁷⁸⁻¹⁸³. The carbonyl ($\text{C}=\text{O}$) group with its σ - and

π -electron-withdrawing nature has attracted a large proportion of this attention^{184–186}; the related C=S compounds are known to be more acidic¹⁸⁵. The acidity of organic compounds is universally quoted as a function of its pK_a ($-\log_{10} K_a$) value^{187, 188}; the smaller the pK_a (or larger K_a) the more acidic the Brønsted acid¹⁸⁹. For example, for acetophenone **4**, the pK_a values of the keto and enol components (in water) are 18.31 and 10.34, respectively [$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 18.31$ ¹⁹⁰, $pK_a^E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 10.34$ ¹⁹⁰] (equation 1). In equation 1 are shown the equilibrium constant of enolization (pK_E) of acetophenone in water, as well as the acidities of the keto (**4**¹⁹⁰, pK_a^K) and enol (**5**¹⁹⁰, pK_a^E) tautomers. Clearly, the keto form (**4**) is less acidic than the solvent, water ($pK_a = 15.74$ ¹⁹¹), whereas the enol form (**5**) is more acidic. The use of traditional inorganic bases, such as sodium hydroxide (NaOH) [$pK_a\text{H}_2\text{O}(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 15.74$ ¹⁹¹] and sodium amide (NaNH₂) [$pK_a\text{NH}_3(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 38$ ¹⁹¹], as Brønsted bases for enolate formation is largely dependent on the acidity of the carbonyl derivative concerned. For acetophenone, LiOH and NaNH₂ would allow approximately 0.5% and 99.9999999999998% enolate **6** formation, respectively, whereas for a more acidic carbonyl compound, such as 2-acetyl cyclohexanone (**7**)¹⁹² which has similar acidity to its enol form (**8**), near-exclusive enolate (**9**) formation is expected for both inorganic bases (equation 2). The resulting enolate (**9**) was shown to be less basic than enolate **6**. Interestingly, to ensure 99.99% enolate formation under equilibrium conditions, the Brønsted base needs to be at least four pK_{HA} units higher than the pK_a^K of the carbonyl compound. For synthetic ease, most enolates are formed under kinetic control^{3,4} at low temperature by deprotonation of the carbonyl compound, with $pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 17\text{--}30$ ⁴, using a sterically demanding metal amide (MNR₂, R = *i*-Pr, SiMe₃) with $pK_{\text{HA}}(\text{H}_2\text{O})$ ca 33⁵.

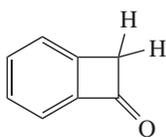




(9)

The relative stability and reactivity^{193–199} of enolates (versus their parent carbonyl compounds) can be controlled through solvation^{200–203}. In polar protic solvents, such as H₂O, enolates are more stable due to hydrogen-bonding between the enolic oxy-anion and the neighbouring water molecules^{148,204}. By comparison, in polar aprotic solvents, such as DMSO, this type of stabilization is impossible and consequently the stability and availability of the enolate is lower. This can be seen by closer examination of the relative acidity of a particular carbonyl-containing molecule, such as acetophenone (**4**), in a variety of solvents: it is more acidic in H₂O ($pK_a^K = 18.31$ ¹⁹⁰) than in Et₂O ($pK_a^K = 19.0$ ²⁰⁵), which in turn is more acidic than in DMSO ($pK_a^K = 24.7$ ²⁰⁶). By gradually replacing the solvent from DMSO to H₂O, the relative acidity of acetophenone can be increased by up to 2.5×10^6 times! With the enormous amount of information and pK_a data available since the 1930s^{205,207}, a great deal of time and effort has been spent creating mathematical models and algorithms for predicting the theoretical pK_a of organic molecules with some successes^{208–210}.

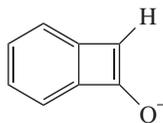
The rate of enolate–carbonyl equilibration^{211,212} is dependent on the forward and backward rates of proton exchange. Proton exchange from a carbon-based acid is known to be slower than that of a more electronegative atom donor (in particular, O and N atoms)^{162,213}. For a series of closely related molecules usually the more acidic a given molecule is, the faster the rate of proton transfer (high k_{rel} , note that thermodynamic and kinetic parameters are not related). For example, benzocyclobutanone (**10**) is less acidic and the rate of deprotonation is substantially slower²¹⁴ (10^6 times) than the related benzocyclopentanone (**12**)²¹⁵ due to its enolate (**11**) having unfavourable anti-aromatic character. Deprotonation of the simplest cyclobutanone (**13**)²¹⁵ clearly does not lead to an unfavourable anti-aromatic enolate (**14**)²¹⁶. By assuming the internal strain of **14** is similar to that of **11**, cyclobutanone (**13**) is evidently $10^{7.7}$ times more acidic than benzocyclopentanone (**12**). By the same vein, the more acidic propanone (**15**)²¹⁵ has a faster rate of deprotonation (10^3 times) than the less acidic ethyl acetate (**16**)¹²⁷.



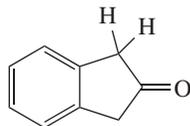
(10)

$$pK_a^K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 27$$

$$k_{rel} = 1$$



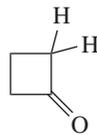
(11)



(12)

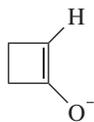
$$pK_a^K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 12.2$$

$$k_{rel} = 3.1 \times 10^6$$

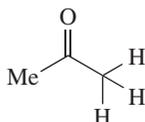


(13)

$$pK_a^K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 19.3$$



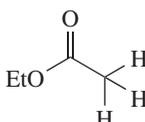
(14)



(15)

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 19.3$$

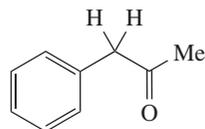
$$k_{\text{rel}} = 1.6 \times 10^3$$



(16)

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 25.6$$

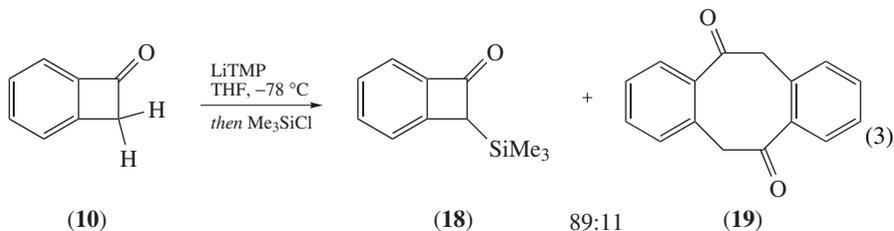
$$k_{\text{rel}} = 1.7$$



(17)

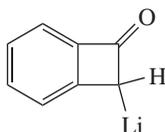
$$pK_a(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 19.4$$

Formation of the antiaromatic enolate **11** from the low acidity ketone **10**²¹⁴ is evidently unfavourable compared with its acyclic variant **17**²¹⁷. Attempts at isolating a stable enol derivative of **10**, such as its silyl enol ether, have proved unsuccessful²¹⁴. Treatment of benzocyclobutanone (**10**) with LiTMP in THF at -78°C , followed by the addition of trimethylsilyl chloride (Me_3SiCl), gave the corresponding *C*-silylated benzocyclobutanone **18** (equation 3)²¹⁴. The non-aromatic *C*-lithiated ketone **20** appears to be more preferred than its related *O*-lithiated enolate **11**. Unlike traditional lithium enolates, this particular lithium enolate reacts *in situ* with its parent compound, benzocyclobutanone (**10**), to give the diketone **19** (equation 3). In comparison, bridgehead enolates have also been shown to be similarly reactive^{218–226}.



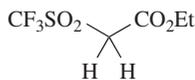
$$pK_a(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 27$$

89:11
combined 52% yield



(20)

The acidity of carbonyl-containing compounds and their solvent effects have been well documented^{148,204}. Typically, enolate formation is less favoured in DMSO than H_2O due to lower stabilization of its oxy-anion (i.e. the pK_a of the corresponding carbonyl compound in DMSO is higher than in H_2O)²²⁷. However, under certain circumstances, the reverse can be true^{228,229}, as with certain ammonium salts^{230,231}, for ethyl 2-trifluoromethylsulfonylacetate (**21**) was found to be more acidic in DMSO [$pK_a(\text{DMSO}) = 6.40$ ²³²] than in H_2O ²³². This unusual behaviour is presumably due to the corresponding enolate existing as a carbanion as opposed to its normal enolic form¹⁴⁷. In comparison, for ethyl nitro-acetate (**22**) and ethyl cyanoacetate (**23**) the usual trend returns, even



(21)

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 6.83$$

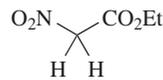
$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 30\% \text{ DMSO}) = 6.36$$

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 50\% \text{ DMSO}) = 5.84$$

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 70\% \text{ DMSO}) = 5.56$$

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 90\% \text{ DMSO}) = 6.00$$

$$pK_a^K(\text{DMSO}) = 6.40$$



(22)

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 5.82$$

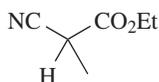
$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 30\% \text{ DMSO}) = 5.78$$

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 50\% \text{ DMSO}) = 6.00$$

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 70\% \text{ DMSO}) = 6.55$$

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 90\% \text{ DMSO}) = 8.31$$

$$pK_a^K(\text{DMSO}) = 9.08$$



(23)

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 10.17$$

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 30\% \text{ DMSO}) = 10.63$$

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 50\% \text{ DMSO}) = 10.83$$

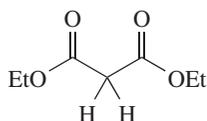
$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 70\% \text{ DMSO}) = 11.30$$

$$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}, 90\% \text{ DMSO}) = 11.68$$

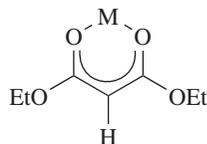
$$pK_a^K(\text{DMSO}) = 12.48$$

though the nitro group in **22** allows for greater stabilization and subsequent acidity²³². These solvent effects are clearly non-linear for H₂O–DMSO mixtures in all proportions.

The conformation and the resulting polarity of enolates can play an important role in their stability²³³, as in the case of diethyl malonate (**24**), with apparent $pK_a(\text{DMSO}) = 16.4$. However, its acidity was found to be largely dependent on the conformation of its resonance-stabilized enolate **25**. The conformation of the resulting enolate can be altered by chelation of a Lewis acid metal and/or by minimization of electrostatic C–O

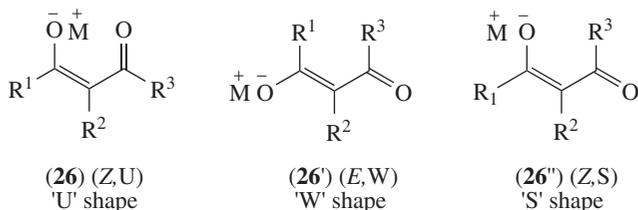


(24)



(25)

$$pK_a(\text{DMSO}) = 16.4$$



bond repulsion. The (Z,U shape)-conformation (**26**) can be accessible for coordinating metals (e.g. Li^+ chelate formation), whereas the (E,W shape)-conformation (**26'**) should be favoured for both coordinating and non-coordinating metal ions, such as Li^+ and K^+ , due to minimization of C–O bond repulsion. The remaining (Z,S shape)-conformation (**26''**) has neither internal metal coordination nor minimal C–O repulsion.

For weakly coordinating potassium K^+ counter-ions, the acidity of diethyl malonate (**24**) (in DMSO) increased by increasing the fraction of ion pairing, as shown in Table 1 for three counter-ions in DMSO solution (Table 1). This trend also continued by increasing the coordinating ability of the metal counter-ions from sodium to lithium counter-ions. From this study, it appears the (E,W)-conformer (**26'**) is more preferred over the (Z,U)-conformer (**26**) as the repulsion between the C–O bonds is more energetically unfavourable than chelate formation might be favourable.

These effects can be seen more clearly by probing the relative acidity of conformationally flexible (**24**, **27** and **28**) and locked (**30–34**) 1,3-dicarbonyl-containing molecules.

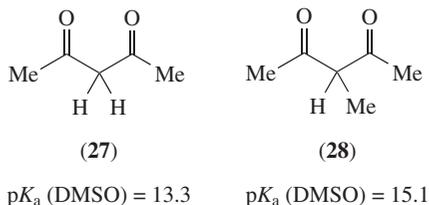
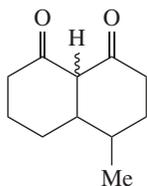
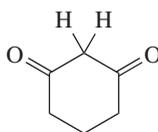


TABLE 1. Effect of metal ion pairing on the apparent experimental $\text{p}K_a$ value of diethylmalonate (**24**). Reprinted with permission from Reference 233. Copyright 1980 American Chemical Society

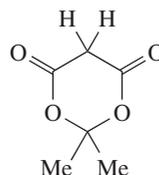
Metal ion	% ion pairing	$\text{p}K_a$
Li^+	94.1	15.16
Li^+	90.2	15.37
Li^+	86.0	15.53
Li^+	72.3	15.82
Li^+	64.3	15.94
Na^+	81.8	15.64
Na^+	75.9	15.76
Na^+	65.0	15.92
Na^+	57.0	16.01
Na^+	46.9	16.10
K^+	65.8	15.91
K^+	57.8	16.00
K^+	47.1	16.09
K^+	39.0	16.16
K^+	16.1	16.30



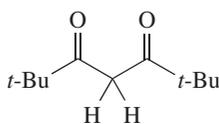
(29)

 pK_a (DMSO) = 18.2

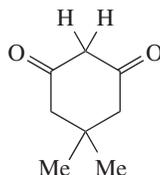
(30)

 pK_a (DMSO) = 10.3

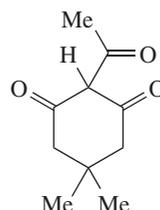
(31)

 pK_a (DMSO) = 7.32

(32)

 pK_a (DMSO) = 15.4

(33)

 pK_a (DMSO) = 11.2

(34)

 pK_a (DMSO) = 9.8

For molecules with locked ‘U’- and ‘W’-shaped carbonyl groups, such as **29** and **30**, their relative acidity difference is surprisingly large (nearly 8 logarithmic units in favour of the latter²³³). For Meldrum’s acid (**31**), the locked conformation further enhances the acidity due to lower conjugation of the ‘lactone’ oxygen atoms^{234–236} with the neighbouring C=O bonds¹⁴⁸. In comparison, for the conformationally flexible diethylmalonate (**24**), where the conjugation is not disrupted, the relative acidity is significantly higher (nearly 9 logarithmic units²³³). The association constants of various enolates of alkali metal ions are summarized in Table 2.

The extent of ion pairing shown in Table 2 is greatly influenced by the conformation of the 1,3-dicarbonyl compound. For **29**, with a locked ‘U’-shape conformation, there is significant ion pairing ($\log K_{as}$ for Li⁺, Na⁺ and K⁺ is >7, 4.93 and 3.39, respectively), whereas for **33**, with a locked ‘W’ conformation, there is significantly lower ion-pairing (1.58, 1.05 and <1, respectively). For conformationally labile 1,3-dicarbonyl compounds, the diester **24** has been shown to have higher levels of ion pairing than the diketones **27** and **28**, as the ester functional group is known to be more Lewis basic²³⁷ than the ketone functional group. Interestingly, the more sterically demanding 1,3-dicarbonyl compound **32**¹⁴⁸ is noticeably less acidic than its analogue **27**²³³. This is in part due to the *t*-Bu groups in **32** being less able to hyperconjugate with the adjacent carbonyl groups than the related Me groups in **27**.

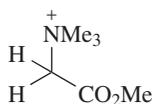
Recent attention has focussed on the solvation of neutral enolates formed through the deprotonation of α -ammonio^{230–238}, α -pyridinio^{231–238} and α -imino carbonyl compounds^{228, 229, 239, 240}. A trimethylammonio (Me₃N⁺-) group has been shown to stabilize in water-adjacent enolates more dominantly than an unsubstituted ammonio group (H₃N⁺-). For example, α -trimethylammonio ester **35**²⁰⁶ is about 1000 times more acidic than the simple α -ammonio ester **36**²⁰⁶. This is presumably due to the highly solvated ammonio (H₃N⁺-) group having a lower charge effect in water than the less solvated and more

TABLE 2. Ion pair association constants ($\log K_{as}$ in DMSO at 25 °C)^a for enolates derived from 1,3-dicarbonyl compounds with alkali metal cations. Reprinted with permission from Reference 233. Copyright 1980 American Chemical Society

1,3-Dicarbonyl compound	Li ⁺	Na ⁺	K ⁺
2,4-Pentanedione (27)	4.77 ± 0.01	2.60 ± 0.06	1.39 ± 0.05
3-Methyl-2,4-pentanedione (28)	3.38 ± 0.14	1.52 ± 0.09	0.79 ± 0.10
Diethyl malonate (24)	5.86 ± 0.11	3.30 ± 0.06	2.31 ± 0.02
4-Methyl-1,8-decalinedione (29)	>7	4.93 ± 0.14	3.39 ± 0.04
5,5-Dimethyl-1,3-cyclohexanedione (33)	1.58 ± 0.03	1.05 ± 0.14	<1

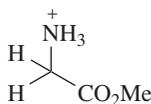
^a K_{as} in L mol⁻¹.

hydrophobic trimethylammonio (Me_3N^{+-}) group. This effect was found to be less dominant for the zwitterionic ammonio carboxylates **37** and **38**²³⁰, as the resulting enolates were negatively charged. The presence of a trimethylammonio (Me_3N^{+-}) group in **35** lowers the relative acidity of methyl acetate (**39**)²³⁰ by 7.6 $\text{p}K_a$ units.



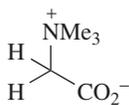
(35)

$\text{p}K_a(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 18.0 \pm 1$



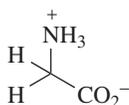
(36)

$\text{p}K_a(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 21.0 \pm 1$



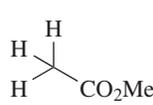
(37)

$\text{p}K_a(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 27.3 \pm 0.5$



(38)

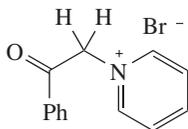
$\text{p}K_a(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 28.9 \pm 0.5$



(39)

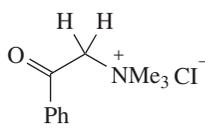
$\text{p}K_a(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 25.6 \pm 1$

By comparison, the α -pyridio group in **40**²³¹ lowers the relative acidity by 3.9 $\text{p}K_a$ units relative to the α -ammonio group in **41**. This is somewhat unexpected as this additional enolate stabilization is presumably due to resonance stabilization of the α -ketcabanion tautomer with the neighbouring π -system of the pyridinium ring. The charge effect associated with the α -ammonio group in **41** is considerable as the associated hydrophobic character of the methyl groups must disfavour enolate formation. This can be inferred from ketone **42**²³⁸, containing a *t*-Bu group as a hydrophobic model for a Me_3N^+ group, being less acidic than the less hydrophobic acetophenone (**42**)²³³.



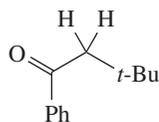
(40)

$\text{p}K_a(\text{DMSO}) = 10.7$

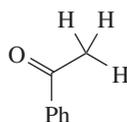


(41)

$\text{p}K_a(\text{DMSO}) = 14.6$



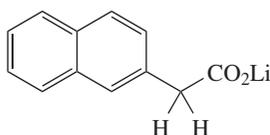
(42)

 pK_a (DMSO) = 25.3

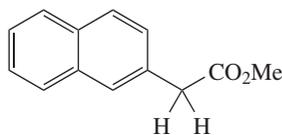
(42')

 pK_a (DMSO) = 24.7

Charge effects have been shown to play an important role in enolate formation. For example²⁴¹, a lithium carboxylate group (CO_2Li) in **43** stabilizes enolate through aggregation more so than the related ester motif (CO_2Me) in **44**. This acidifying effect of the OLi group vs. the OMe group in DMSO was found to be surprisingly similar to that of nitrile (CN) and sulfonyl (SO_2R) groups²⁴¹.



(43)

 pK_a (H_2O) = 21.4

(44)

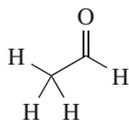
 pK_a (H_2O) = 22.7

Enols are generally more acidic (pK_a ca 11–12) than their corresponding carbonyl tautomer (pK_a ca 17–25). Exceptions to this arise when the carbonyl derivative is either destabilized relative to the enol component, or when the enol is exceptionally stable, as in the case of phenol [$pK_a^E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 9.95$]¹³² vs. cyclohexa-2,4-dienone [$pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = -3 \pm 1$]¹³². Enol acidity can be controlled by O–H bond strength. In certain cases, the relative proportion of enol content can be determined by the relative strengths of the $\text{C}=\text{O}$ and $\text{C}-\text{H}$ bonds in the carbonyl tautomer versus the $\text{C}=\text{C}$ and $\text{O}-\text{H}$ bonds in the enol¹³².

Enols (pK_a ca = 11–12)¹³² are usually more acidic than alcohols [e.g. EtOH; $pK_a(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 15.9$]²⁴² but are less acidic than phenols [e.g. PhOH; $pK_a(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 9.95$]^{132, 191}. The acidity of enols (and the basicity of the corresponding enolate) is surprisingly uniform when considering the relative acidity of the carbonyl derivative. The majority of enols derived from saturated aldehydes and ketones have pK_a^E ca 11–12. For simple aldehydes and ketones, such as acetaldehyde (**45**) and acetone (**45'**), their enol acidity (pK_a^E) in water is similar even when their keto acidity (pK_a^K) is moderately different²⁴³. It is interesting to note that relative enol stability (pK_E) plays little or no role in the relative acidity of enols for example, as is the case of **45** and **45'**²⁴³.

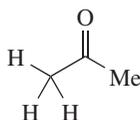
Promoting enol stabilization by increasing the level of substitution at the α -carbon atom of a carbonyl-containing compound has little or no influence on its acidity. For example, the enol stability (pK_E) of isobutyraldehyde (**46**) is greater than that of acetaldehyde (**45**), whereas its enol is only slightly less acidic (pK_a^E). Increasing the enol substitution at C1 by changing from aldehyde (**46**) to ketone (**47**) can lower the relative amount (pK_a^E) slightly and the stability (pK_E) to a great extent of the resulting enol, through steric congestion²⁴⁴. In the case of methyl trimethylsilyl ketone (**48**), the pK_a^E was similar to that of its carbon analogue **45'**, but the stability (pK_E) was enhanced²⁴⁴.

Enol acidity can be increased (or enolate basicity lowered) by increasing the conjugation of the resulting enolate. Interestingly, the enol of pentane-2,4-dione (**48'**)²⁴⁵ was found to



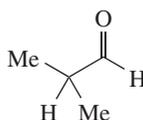
(45)

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 16.5 \\ pK_a^E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 11.2 \\ pK_E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 5.3 \end{aligned}$$



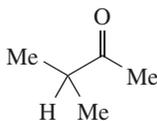
(45')

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 19.0 \\ pK_a^E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 11.8 \\ pK_E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 7.2 \end{aligned}$$



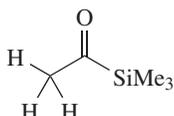
(46)

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 14.6 \\ pK_a^E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 11.8 \\ pK_E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 2.8 \end{aligned}$$



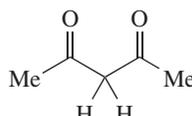
(47)

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 21.0 \\ pK_a^E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 12.4 \\ pK_E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 7.9 \end{aligned}$$



(48)

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 16.44 \\ pK_a^E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 11.54 \\ pK_E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 4.9 \end{aligned}$$

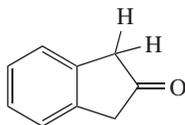


(48')

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 8.9 \\ pK_a^E(\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 4.7 \end{aligned}$$

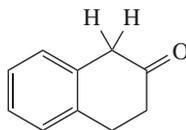
be more acidic than phenol [$pK_a(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 9.95$] and similar to acetic acid [$pK_a(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 4.76$]²⁴⁵. The extra conjugation and coordination of the adjacent acetyl group in the enol of **48'** is predominant over the aromaticity of phenol itself.

Enol acidity can be increased by simply ensuring that conjugation is present in the enolic form but not the carbonyl form. 2-Indanone (**49**) has greater enolic acidity than both 2-tetralone (**50**) and 2-benzosuberone (**51**) due to more efficient π -overlap with the adjacent aryl ring²⁴⁶. By comparison, conjugation present in both the ketonic and enolic forms, such as in 1-tetralone (**52**)²⁴⁷ and 4-chromanone (**52'**)²⁴⁷, increases enol acidity relative to saturated compounds such as acetone (**45'**).



(49)

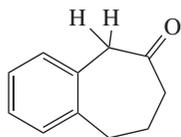
$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K(1\% \text{ MeOH}/\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 12.1 \\ pK_a^E(1\% \text{ MeOH}/\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 8.3 \\ pK_E(1\% \text{ MeOH}/\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 3.8 \end{aligned}$$



(50)

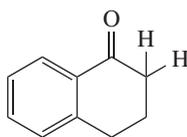
$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K(1\% \text{ MeOH}/\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 12.8 \\ pK_a^E(1\% \text{ MeOH}/\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 9.2 \\ pK_E(1\% \text{ MeOH}/\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 3.6 \end{aligned}$$

Isomeric enols have different acidity. The more stable (*E*)-enol of phenylacetaldehyde (**53**) was found to be more acidic (pK_a^E) than its less stable (pK_E) stereoisomeric (*Z*)-enol. This was presumably due to the less sterically demanding (*E*)-enol or (*E*)-enolate being better solvated in water than the corresponding (*Z*)-stereoisomers. Increasing the



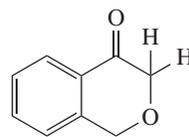
(51)

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K (1\% \text{ MeOH}/\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 14.9 \\ pK_a^E (1\% \text{ MeOH}/\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 10.0 \\ pK_E (1\% \text{ MeOH}/\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 4.9 \end{aligned}$$



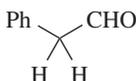
(52)

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 18.1 \\ pK_a^E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 10.8 \\ pK_K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 7.31 \end{aligned}$$



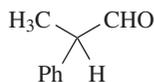
(52')

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 15.3 \\ pK_a^E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 10.1 \\ pK_K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 5.26 \end{aligned}$$



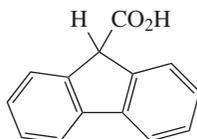
(53)

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 12.43 \\ pK_a^E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 9.46 (E) \\ pK_a^E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 9.76 (Z) \\ pK_E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 3.07 (E) \\ pK_E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 3.35 (Z) \\ pK_E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 2.88 (\text{overall}) \end{aligned}$$



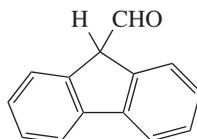
(54)

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 10.4 \\ pK_a^E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 9.40 \\ pK_E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 0.98 \end{aligned}$$



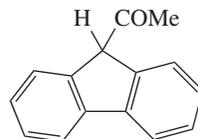
(55)

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 11.7 \\ pK_a^E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 2.2 \\ pK_E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 9.5 \end{aligned}$$



(56)

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 6.2 \\ pK_a^E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 7.4 \\ pK_E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= -1.22 \end{aligned}$$



(57)

$$\begin{aligned} pK_a^K (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 9.4 \\ pK_a^E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 7.6 \\ pK_E (\text{H}_2\text{O}) &= 2.3 \end{aligned}$$

potential conjugation at the C2 position of **53** with an additional Ph group, as in diphenylacetaldehyde (**54**), lowers its keto acidity (pK_a^E) and increased its relative enol stability (pK_E)^{248, 249}. Both enolic forms of **53** and **54** have similar acidity (pK_a^E).

The enols of **55–57** owe much of their acidity (pK_a^E)¹²⁸ to formation of an aromatic fulvenoid on deprotonation. 9-Carboxyfluorene (**55**) is surprisingly less acidic (pK_a^E) than both the 9-formyl- (**56**) and 9-acetyl (**57**) analogues¹²⁸, but its enolic form was found to be substantially more acidic. The enol form of the aldehyde 9-formylfluorene (**56**) is thermodynamically (pK_E) preferred over its keto tautomer, whereas the enolic forms of **55** and **57** are thermodynamically less stable¹²⁸. Rates of base-mediated enolization are

TABLE 3. Acidity (pK_a) and relative stability (pK_E) data for carbonyl compounds and their corresponding enols

Carbonyl compound	pK_a^K (H_2O) ^d	pK_E^E (H_2O)	pK_a (H_2O)	pK_a (DMSO) ^d
Ethanal (Acetaldehyde)	16.7 ¹²⁷			
	16.5 ²⁴³	11.2 ²⁴³	5.3 ²⁴³	
	19.7 ²⁵⁸			
2-Phenylethanal (Phenylacetaldehyde)	16.73 ²⁵⁹	10.50 ²⁵⁹	6.23 ²⁵⁹	
	13.1 ¹²⁷	(E) 9.46 ²⁴⁹	(E) 3.07 ²⁴⁹	
	12.43 ²⁴⁹	(Z) 9.76 ²⁴⁹	(Z) 3.35 ²⁴⁹	gross 2.88 ²⁴⁹
2,2'-Diphenylethanal (Diphenylacetaldehyde)	10.4 ¹²⁷			
	10.4 ²⁴⁸	9.40 ²⁴⁸	0.98 ²⁴⁸	
	14.6 ²⁴³	11.8 ²⁴³	2.8 ²⁴³	
				26.5 ²⁰⁶ , 263, 264
Propan-2-one (Acetone)	19.3 ¹²⁷			
	19.3 ²¹⁵		7.2 ²⁴³	
	19.0 ²⁴³	11.8 ²⁴³		
1-Methoxypropan-2-one 1-Chloropropan-2-one 1,1-Dichloropropan-2-one Butan-2-one 1-Phenylpropan-2-one	19.3 ²⁴⁵			
	20.0 ²⁵⁸			
	19.16 ²⁶⁰			
	19.27 ^{260, 261}	10.94 ²⁶⁰	8.22 ²⁶⁰	
	18.79 ²⁶²	10.94 ^{260, 261}	8.33 ^{260, 261}	29.9 ²⁶⁵
2-(2-Oxopropyl)benzaldehyde 3-Methylbutan-2-one Pentan-3-one	19.36 ²⁶²			
	18.7 ²⁵⁸			
	16.5 ²⁵⁸			
2,4-Dimethylpentan-3-one 2,6-Dimethylheptan-4-one	14.9 ²⁵⁸			
	20.5 ²⁴³	12.1 ²⁴³	8.3 ²⁴³	24.4 ²⁰⁶ 19.9 ²⁰⁶
	19.4 ²¹⁷			
2,4-Dimethylpentan-3-one 2,6-Dimethylheptan-4-one	19.6 ²³⁰	12.4 ²⁶⁶	7.9 ²⁶⁶	27.1 ¹²⁹ 27.1 ²⁰⁴ 28.2 ²⁰⁶
	21.0 ²⁶⁶			
		12.4 ²⁶⁸	9.1 ²⁶⁸	

3,3-Dimethylbutan-2-one	20.8 ²⁶⁷		
2,2-Dimethylpentan-3-one	21.3 ²⁶⁷		
2,2-Dimethylhexan-3-one	21.6 ²⁶⁷		
2,2,4-Trimethylpentan-3-one	23.5 ²⁶⁷		
1-Trimethylsilylathan-1-one	16.44 ²⁴⁴	4.89 ²⁴⁴	
1-Phenylethan-1-one	18.31 ¹⁹⁰	7.96 ¹⁹⁰	24.7 ²⁰⁴ , 206, 231, 263, 271-273
(Acetophenone)	18.24 ²⁶⁹	7.92 ²⁶⁹	
	19.2 ²⁵⁸		27.0 ²⁶⁵
	17.7 ²⁴³	6.7 ²⁴³	
	19.2 ²⁵⁸		(DMSO/H ₂ O) 21.5 ²⁵²
	19.1 ²⁶⁷		(Et ₂ O) 19 ¹⁷⁵
			(Et ₂ O) 20 ²⁰⁵
			(5% EtOH/H ₂ O) 15.8 ²⁷⁴
AcC ₆ H ₄ X (substituted acetophenone)			27.48 ¹⁴⁴
X = 4-NMe ₂			25.70 ¹⁴⁴
X = 4-OMe			25.19 ¹⁴⁴
X = 4-Me			25.95 ¹⁴⁴
X = 3-Me			24.51 ¹⁴⁴
X = 4-Ph			24.45 ¹⁴⁴
X = 4-F			24.52 ¹⁴⁴
X = 3-OMe			23.81 ¹⁴⁴
X = 4-Br			23.45 ¹⁴⁴
X = 3-F			23.18 ¹⁴⁴
X = 3-Cl			23.19 ¹⁴⁴
X = 3-Br			22.76 ¹⁴⁴
X = 3-CF ₃			22.69 ¹⁴⁴
X = 4-CF ₃			22.32 ¹⁴⁴
X = 3-SO ₂ Ph			24.12 ¹⁴⁴
X = 4-SO ₂ Ph			
1-(2,4,6-Trimethylphenyl)ethan-1-one	17.61 ¹⁹⁰	6.92 ¹⁹⁰	
1-(4-Pyridyl)ethan-1-one			21.8 ²⁰⁶
1-Fluoro-2-phenylethan-2-one			21.7 ²⁰⁶
(α -Fluoroacetophenone)			

(continued overleaf)

TABLE 3. (continued)

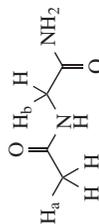
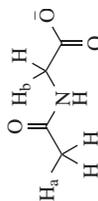
Carbonyl compound	pK_a^k (H ₂ O) ^d	pK_a^E (H ₂ O)	pK_K (H ₂ O)	pK_a (DMSO) ^d
1-Methoxy-2-phenylethan-2-one				22.8 ^{126, 272}
1-Phenoxy-2-phenylethan-2-one				21.1 ²⁰⁶
1-Amino-2-phenylethan-2-one				ca. 24 ¹²⁶
1-Pyrrolidiny-1-2-phenylethan-2-one				24.0 ¹²⁶
1-Dimethylamino-2-phenylethan-2-one				23.5 ^{126, 272}
1-Diphenylamino-2-phenylethan-2-one				20.3 ²⁰⁶
1-Phenylmethylsulfanyl-2-phenylethan-2-one				19.0 ²⁰⁶
1-Phenylsulfanyl-2-phenylethan-2-one				17.1 ²⁰⁶
1-Phenylselenyl-2-phenylethan-2-one				18.6 ²⁰⁶
1-Cyano-2-phenylethan-2-one				10.2 ²³⁸
1-Nitro-2-phenylethan-2-one				7.1 ²³⁸
1-Phenylsulfonyl-2-phenylethan-2-one				11.4 ^{206, 238}
1-Trifluoromethylsulfonyl-2-phenylethan-2-one				5.1 ²⁰⁶
(2-Oxo-2-phenylethyl)triphenylphosphonium salts				6.1 ²⁰⁶
1-Phenylpropan-1-one				
1-Phenylbutan-1-one	18.6 ²⁶⁷			24.4 ^{204, 275}
3,3-Dimethyl-1-phenylbutan-1-one				25.3 ²³⁸
1,2-Diphenylethan-1-one	16.1 ²⁶⁷			17.5 ²⁰⁶
1,2,2-Triphenylethan-1-one				18.7 ²⁰⁶
2,2-Difluoro-1-phenylethan-1-one				20.2 ²⁰⁶
2-Methyl-1-phenylpropan-1-one	19.5 ²⁶⁷			26.2 ²⁰⁶
Cyclopentyl phenyl ketone				25.8 ²⁰⁶
Cyclobutyl phenyl ketone				26.1 ²⁰⁶
Cyclopropyl phenyl ketone				28.2 ²⁰⁶
4-Benzhydrylbenzophenone				22.4 ²⁷⁶
9-Acetylfluorene	9.9 ¹²⁷			
	9.4 ¹²⁸	7.6 ¹²⁸	2.3 ¹²⁸	
Methyl fluorene-9-thiocarboxylate	10.5 ¹²⁷			
Methyl fluorene-9-thionocarboxylate	7.4 ¹²⁸	1.6 ¹²⁸	5.8 ¹²⁸	
Methyl fluorene-9-carboxylate	11.5 ¹²⁸			10.35 ²⁷⁷
				(DME) 9.20 ²⁰⁶

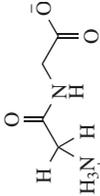
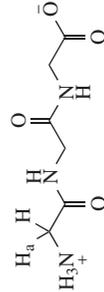
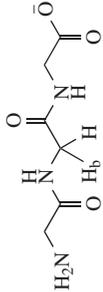
Fluorene-9-carboxylic acid	11.7 ¹²⁸	2.2 ¹²⁸	9.5 ¹²⁸	25.0 ²⁰⁶
Fluorene-9-carboxaldehyde	6.2 ¹²⁸	7.4 ¹²⁸	-1.22 ¹²⁸	25.8 ^{129,206}
1-(2'-Furyl)-2-phenylethan-1-one	14.4 ²⁷⁸	8.5 ²⁷⁸	5.88 ²⁷⁸	26.45 ²⁰⁶
1-(2'-Thienyl)-2-phenylethan-1-one	14.6 ²⁹¹	8.15 ²⁹¹	6.45 ²⁹¹	27.8 ²⁰⁶
Cyclobutanone	19.3 ²¹⁵			26.8 ²⁰⁶
Cyclopentanone	18.1 ²⁴⁶		6.4 ²⁴⁶	23.0 ²⁰⁶
Cyclohexanone				
Cycloheptanone				
Cyclodecanone				
Benzocyclobutanone	27 ²¹⁴			
Indan-1-one				
Tetral-1-one	18.1 ²⁴⁷	10.8 ²⁴⁷	7.31 ²⁴⁷	
Tetral-2-one	12.9 ²⁴⁶			
	12.8 ²⁴⁶ (1% MeOH)	9.2 ²⁴⁶ (1% MeOH)	3.6 ²⁴⁶ (1% MeOH)	
	15.3 ²⁴⁷	10.1 ²⁴⁷	5.26 ²⁴⁷	
Isochroman-4-one	14.9 ²⁴⁶			
Benzosuber-1-one	14.9 ²⁴⁶ (1% MeOH)	10.0 ²⁴⁶ (1% MeOH)	4.9 ²⁴⁶ (1% MeOH)	
Benzosuber-2-one	12.2 ²¹⁵			16.9 ^{129,206}
Indan-2-one	12.1 ²⁴⁶ (1% MeOH)	8.3 ²⁴⁶ (1% MeOH)	3.8 ²⁴⁶ (1% MeOH)	10.0 ¹²⁹
Indan-2-thione				18.5 ¹²⁹
1,1-Dimethylindan-2-one				18.6 ¹²⁹
1,3-Diphenylpropan-2-one	16.9 ²⁶⁷			18.1 ²⁰⁶
Cyclohex-3-en-1-one	15.2 ⁴⁶		5.3 ²⁴⁶	
Cyclohexa-3,5-dien-1-one	-3 ± 1 ¹³²	9.95 ¹³²	11.0 ± 0.8 ¹³²	
3,4,4a,5,6,7-Hexahydro-1 <i>H</i> -5,6-dimethylnaphthalen-2-one	12.7 ²⁴⁶		2.7 ²⁴⁶	
<i>N</i> -Phenylacetamide				26.5 ²⁰⁶
<i>N,N</i> -Diethylacetamide				35 ²³¹
Ethanoic acid (Acetic acid)	22.7 ²⁴⁵			29.5 ²³¹
Methyl ethanoate	25.6 ^{127,230,245}			
<i>S</i> -Ethyl thioethanoate	21.0 ¹²⁷			
Ethyl 2-nitroethanoate	5.82 ²³²			9.08 ²³²

(continued overleaf)

TABLE 3. (continued)

Carbonyl compound	pK_a^k (H ₂ O) ^d	pK_a^E (H ₂ O)	pK_K (H ₂ O)	pK_a (DMSO) ^d
Ethyl 2-cyanoethanoate	10.17 ²³²			12.48 ²³²
Ethyl 2-(trifluoromethylsulfonyl)ethanoate	6.83 ²³²			6.40 ²³²
Ethyl 2-phenylethanoate				22.6 ²⁰⁶
Phenyl 2-phenylethanoate				18.7 ¹²⁹
S-Phenyl 2-phenylthioethanoate				16.9 ¹²⁹
3 <i>H</i> -Benzofuran-2-one				13.6 ¹²⁹
3 <i>H</i> -Benzothiophen-2-one				10.7 ¹²⁹
1,3-Dihydroindol-2-one				18.2 ¹²⁹
<i>N</i> -Methylindolin-2-one				18.5 ¹²⁹
<i>N</i> -Methylindolin-2-thione				10.0 ¹²⁹
<i>N,N</i> -Dimethyl-2-phenylthioacetamide	22.7 ²⁴¹			21.3 ¹²⁹
Methyl 2-(2'-naphthyl)ethanoate	21.4 ²⁴¹			
Lithium 2-(2'-naphthyl)ethanoate	14 ²²⁹			
<i>N</i> -Isopropylideneglycine methyl ester hydrochloride	18.0 ± 1 ²³⁰			
Methyl 2-trimethylammonio ethanoate salts	21 ²²⁹			8.7 ²⁰⁶
	21.0 ± 1 ²³⁰			
	28.9 ± 0.5 ²³⁰			
	27.3 ± 0.5 ²³⁰			
	21 ^{279,280}			
	29 ^{279,280}			
	22 ²³⁹			
	30.3 ²⁴⁰ (H _a)			
	30.8 ²⁴⁰ (H _b)			
	29.1 ²⁴⁰ (H _a)			
	23.9 ²⁴⁰ (H _b)			
Glycine				
2-Trimethylammonioethanoate salts				
Proline methyl ester hydrochloride				
Proline				
Proline methyl ester hydrochloride				



	26.7 ²⁴⁰				
	25.1 ²⁴⁰ (H _a)				24.9 ²³¹ 20.0 ²³¹ 14.1 ²³¹ 16.3 ²³¹ 14.6 ²³¹ 10.7 ²³¹ 11.8 ²³¹
	25.9 ²⁴⁰ (H _b)				5.6 ²³¹
2-Trimethylammonio- <i>N,N'</i> -diethylacetamide chloride					
Ethyl 2-trimethylammonioethanoate chloride					
1-(Ethoxycarbonylmethyl)pyridinium chloride					
1-Trimethylammoniopropion-2-one perchlorate					
1-Phenyl-2-trimethylammonioethan-1-one chloride					
1-Phenacylpyridinium bromide					
Ethyl 2-trimethylammonio-2-ethyloxycarbonyl-ethan-1-one bromide					
Ethyl 2-pyridino-2-ethyloxycarbonyl-ethan-1-one bromide					
Alanine	16.5 ²⁸¹				
Valine	17.0 ²⁸¹				
Leucine	16.7 ²⁸¹				
Phenylglycine	14.9 ²⁸¹				
Phenylalanine	16.2 ²⁸¹				
Trimethyl methanetricarboxylate	7.8 ²⁶⁸	4.75 ²⁶⁸			
3-Acetyl-pentan-2,4-dione (Triacetyl-methane)	8.4 ^{148,206}				
2-Acetylcyclopentanone	8.1 ²⁸²	7.72 ²⁸²			0.40 ²⁸²

(continued overleaf)

TABLE 3. (continued)

Carbonyl compound	pK_a^k (H ₂ O) ^d	pK_a^E (H ₂ O)	pK_K (H ₂ O)	pK_a (DMSO) ^d
2-Acetylcyclohexanone	9.62 ¹⁹² 9.90 ²⁶⁸ 10.94 ²⁶⁸ 12.9 ²⁵⁸	9.47 ¹⁹² 4.75 ²⁶⁸ 4.75 ²⁶⁸	0.14 ¹⁹²	16.4 ^{206,263} 16.4 ²³¹ 16.4 ²³³ 20.5 ²⁰⁶ 22.1 ²⁰⁶ 14.4 ²⁰⁶
2-(Ethylloxycarbonyl)cyclohexanone				
Diethyl malonate				
Diethyl 2-isopropylmalonate				
1-Phenylsulfonylpropan-2-one	10.68 ^{268,283} 10.70 ²⁵⁸ 12.70 ²⁶⁸ 8.5 ²⁵⁸	4.75 ²⁶⁸ 4.75 ²⁶⁸		
Ethyl acetoacetate				
Ethyl 2-methylacetoacetate				
Ethyl 2-bromoacetoacetate				
<i>N,N'</i> -Dimethylacetoacetamide				
3-Methylpentane-2,4-dione				
3-Bromopentane-2,4-dione	7.00 ²⁶⁸ 9.3 ²⁵⁸ 8.87 ²⁶⁸ 8.93 ²⁸³	4.75 ²⁶⁸ 4.75 ²⁶⁸		18.2 ¹²⁹ 15.0 ²⁰⁶ 15.1 ²³³
Pentane-2,4-dione				13.3 ^{206,233,263} 14.6 ²⁶⁵
1,1,1-Trifluoropentane-2,4-dione	6.30 ²⁸⁴ 8.52 ²⁶⁸ 8.93 ²⁸³	4.75 ²⁶⁸		13.5 ^{206,263} 15.4 ¹⁴⁸
1-Phenyl-butane-1,3-dione				7.4 ^{148,206}
1,3-Diphenylpropane-1,3-dione	9.73 ²⁸⁵			
2,2,6,6-Tetramethylheptane-3,5-dione				
1-Cyclohexyl-2-phenylbutane-1,3-dione				
2,2,5-Trimethyl-1,3-dioxan-4,6-dione				
(Methyl Meldrum's acid)				
5,5-Dimethylcyclohexane-1,3-dione				
5,5-Dimethyl-2-acetylcyclohexane-1,3-dione				
Cyclohexane-1,3-dione				11.2 ^{206,233} 9.8 ¹⁴⁸ 10.3 ²⁰⁶ 18.2 ²³³
4-Methyldecalin-1,8-dione				

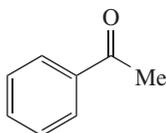
^a Keto-form acidity data (pK_a^k) are commonly measured in H₂O and/or DMSO. However, H₂O has been more extensively used to measure enol acidity (pK_a^E) and its associated stability (pK_E).

well known²⁵⁰. A large proportion of these processes has been studied using isotopic incorporation^{251–257}.

The carbonyl (pK_a^K) and enol (pK_a^E) acidity and associated equilibrium constant of a variety of structurally related carbonyl-containing compounds are given in Table 3.

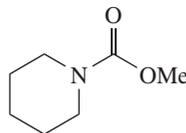
V. BASICITY OF CARBONYL COMPOUNDS

A carbonyl (C=O) group is intrinsically basic^{286–290}, as measured by the formation of its conjugate acid ($K_{HA} = [HA]/[H^+][A^-]$), where A^- represents the carbonyl compound acting as a base. For ordinary ketones $pK_{HA} < 0$, as is the case of acetophenone (**58**)²⁹¹, signifying that acetophenone itself and the solvated proton are more stable than the corresponding oxonium ion (protonated form). The kinetic²⁹² and thermodynamic^{293, 294} consequences of carbonyl basicity have been extensively studied. For increased carbonyl group basicity, the carbonyl oxygen atom has to be electron rich. Carbamates, like **58'**, are known to be more basic than simple aldehydes and ketones [$pK_{HA}(H_2SO_4/H_2O) = -4$ to -8] as their conjugate acids are weaker acids²⁹⁵. The kinetic^{296, 297} and thermodynamic protonation²⁹⁸ of these and related ambident carbonyl groups²⁹⁹, such as amides^{300–302}, have attracted significant attention^{303, 304}. The carbonyl basicity of a variety of structurally related carbonyl-containing compounds is outlined in Table 4 as a function of its conjugate acid acidity (pK_{HA}).



(58)

$$pK_{HA}(H_2SO_4/H_2O) = -4.08$$



(58')

$$pK_{HA}^N(H_2SO_4/H_2O) = -4.9$$

$$pK_{HA}^O(H_2SO_4/H_2O) = -2.8$$

VI. STEREOSELECTIVE PROTON TRANSFER

A. *In situ* Racemization

Racemization of carbonyl compounds which contain a single stereogenic centre is well documented^{308–314}. These processes have generally been used to convert enantiomerically pure compounds into the opposite enantiomer or the racemic form. However, in certain cases unwanted racemization has been shown to occur^{315–317}.

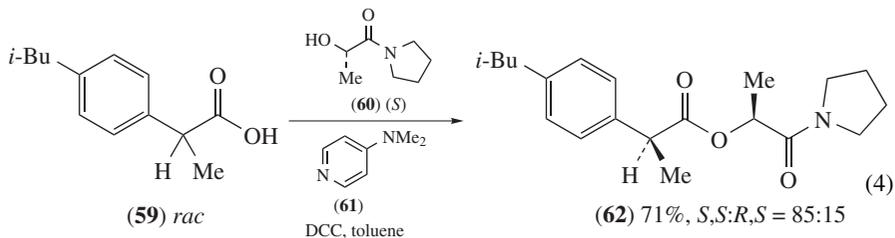
Synthetically, *in situ* racemization has been shown to play an important role in biological^{318–322} and chemical^{323–328} dynamic kinetic resolution of carbonyl compounds^{329–333}. Generally, if the required *in situ* racemization is faster than the kinetic resolution (derivatization step), this process can allow the conversion of a racemic substrate into a single enantiomeric product in quantitative yield^{329–335}. This strategy has found industrial application in the synthesis of Levobupivacaine³³⁶, Bupivacaine³³⁷ and Roxiban³³⁸.

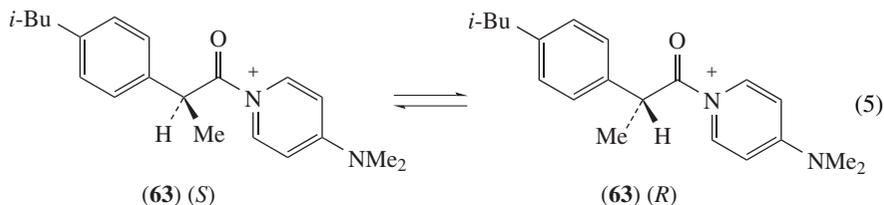
rac-Ibuprofen (**59**) racemizes during esterification with the enantiomerically pure secondary alcohol (*S*)-**60** by a DCC–DMAP (**61**)-assisted coupling procedure (equation 4)³³⁹, giving a mixture of diastereoisomeric esters (*S,S*)- and (*R,S*)-**62** in 71% yield with dr 85:15³³⁹. The faster reacting enantiomer appears to be the activated pyridinium intermediate (*S*)-**63**, derived from (*S*)-**59** by coupling with DMAP (**61**) in the presence of DCC, and as addition of alcohol (*S*)-**60** leads to the major diastereoisomeric adduct (*S,S*)-**62**.

TABLE 4. Basicity (pK_{HA}) of carbonyl compounds

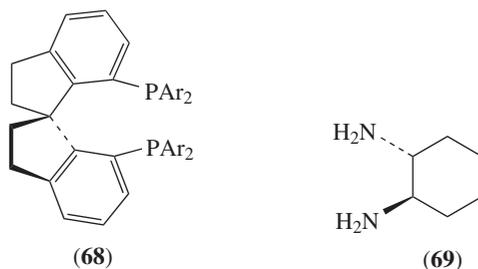
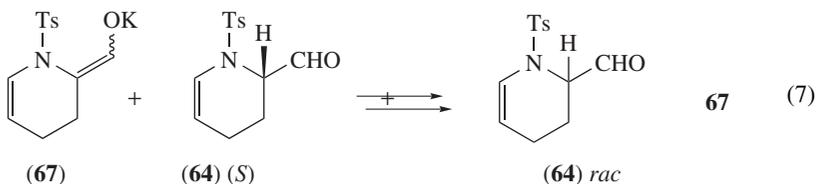
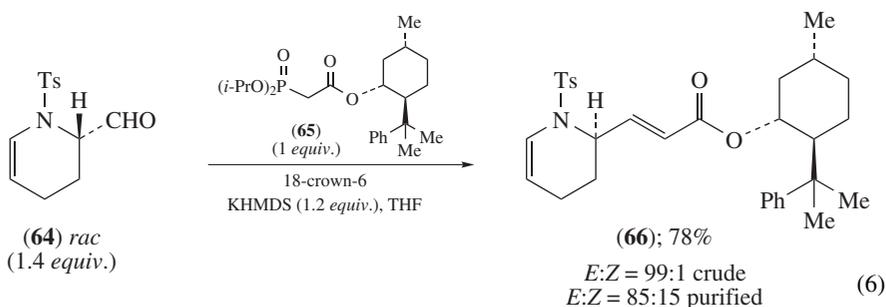
Carbonyl compound	pK_{HA} ($\text{H}_2\text{SO}_4/\text{H}_2\text{O}$)
Benzaldehyde	-7.20 ³⁰⁵
4- $\text{XC}_6\text{H}_4\text{CHO}$ (substituted benzaldehyde)	
X = MeO	-5.54 ³⁰⁵
X = Me	-6.32 ³⁰⁵
X = Cl	-7.26 ³⁰⁵
X = NO_2	-8.45 ³⁰⁵
1-Phenylethan-1-one	-4.08 ²⁹⁹
(Acetophenone)	-6.17 ³⁰⁶
4- $\text{XC}_6\text{H}_4\text{Ac}$ (substituted acetophenone)	
X = MeO	-4.81 ³⁰⁶
X = Me	-5.47 ³⁰⁶
X = Cl	-6.52 ³⁰⁶
X = NO_2	-8.04 ³⁰⁶
Benzophenone	-5.70 ³⁰⁷
4- $\text{XC}_6\text{H}_4\text{Bz}$ (substituted benzophenone)	
X = MeO	-4.93 ³⁰⁷
X = Me	-5.43 ³⁰⁷
X = Cl	-5.24 ³⁰⁷
(4- XC_6H_4) ₂ C=O (disubstituted benzophenone)	
X = MeO	-4.41 ³⁰⁷
X = Cl	-6.46 ³⁰⁷
3-Acetylthiophene	-3.52 ²⁹¹
2-Acetylthiophene	-4.20 ²⁹¹
Methyl 2-tolyl ketone	-4.10 ²⁹¹
Methyl 2,6-xylyl ketone	-4.85 ²⁹¹
Indan-1-one	-3.65 ²⁹¹
7-Methylindan-1-one	-3.23 ²⁹¹
Tetral-1-one	-3.72 ²⁹¹
2-Acetylcyclohexanone	< -5 ¹⁹²
Methyl <i>N</i> -piperidinylformate	<i>N</i> - 4.9 ²⁹⁵ <i>O</i> - 2.8 ²⁹⁵
1-Naphthalenecarboxamide	-2.73 ²⁹⁸
2-Naphthalenecarboxamide	-2.50 ²⁹⁸
<i>N,N</i> -Dimethyl-1-naphthalenecarboxamide	-1.93 ²⁹⁸
<i>N,N</i> -Dimethyl-2-naphthalenecarboxamide	-1.67 ²⁹⁸

As ca 60% of (*S,S*)-**62** is derived from (*S*)-**63**, it appears that competitive racemization via (*R*)-**63** occurs under the time frame of this reaction (equation 5).³³⁹



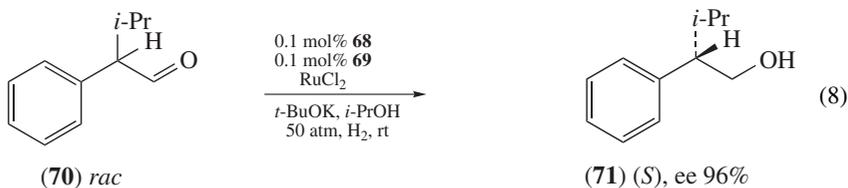


The asymmetric phosphonate **65** is an efficient agent for dynamic kinetic resolution (DKR) of aldehyde *rac*-**64** by Horner–Wadsworth–Emmons reaction (equation 6)³⁴⁰. In the presence of 18-crown-6 a slight excess of KHMDS **65** undergoes deprotonation and forms an ion pair with potassium, which reacts preferentially with (*R*)-**65** to give a single diastereoisomeric enone **66** in 78% yield. However, on purification the stereochemical integrity of the alkene motif is slightly lowered to (*E*: *Z* = 85:15). The remaining (*S*)-**64** racemizes by a deprotonation–reprotonation mechanism in the presence of a slight excess of KHMDS via enolate **67** (equation 7)³⁴⁰.

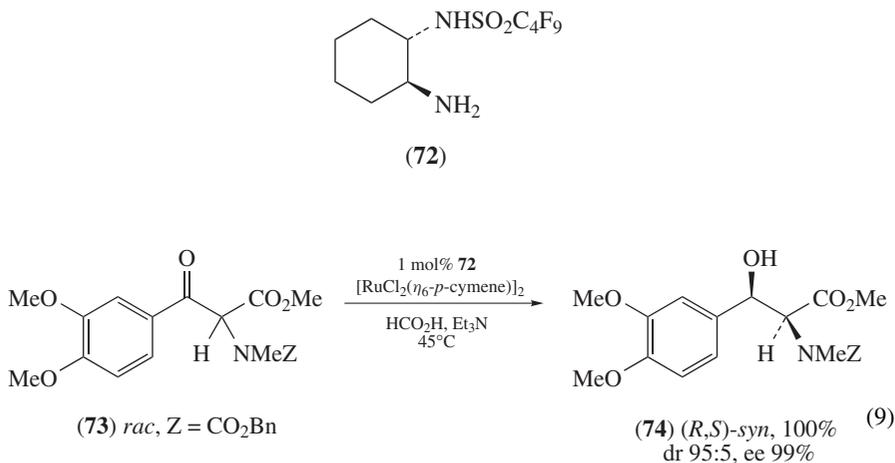


Ar = 3,5-Me₂-4-MeOC₆H₂

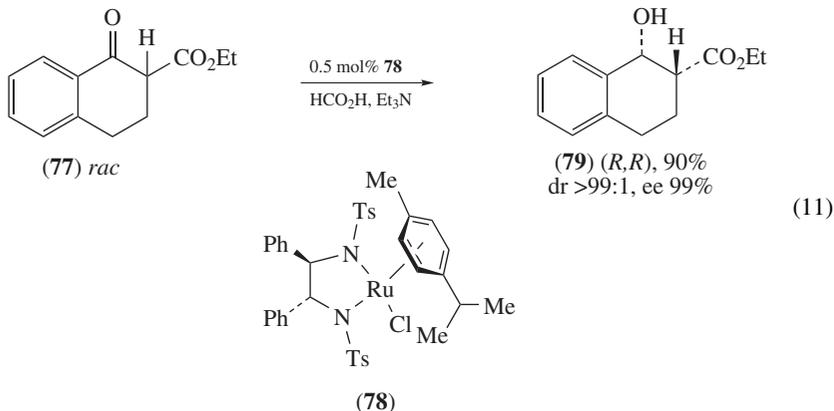
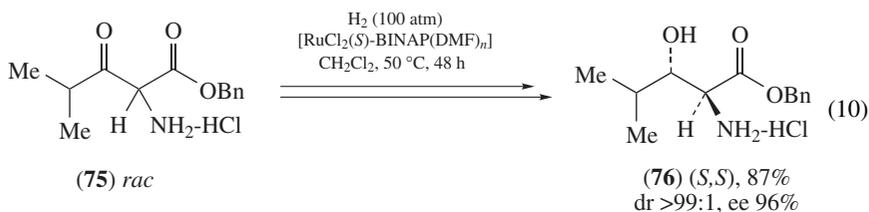
Dynamic kinetic resolutions involving enantioselective reductions have attracted significant attention³⁴¹. Hydrogenation of aldehyde *rac*-**70** using substoichiometric amounts of RuCl₂ and chiral mediators **68** and **69** has been shown to be highly enantioselective for (*S*)-**70**, leading to the primary alcohol (*S*)-**71** in 96% ee (equation 8)³⁴². The unreacted (*R*)-**70** racemises via enolate formation to give *rac*-**70** under the prevailing basic conditions of equation 8.³⁴²



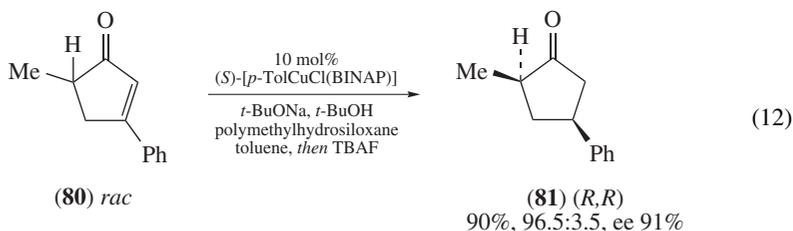
This reaction type has also been used for the diastereoselective reduction of a variety of structurally related α -amino- β -keto esters (equations 9 and 10). Treatment of *rac*-**73** with a substoichiometric amount of chiral mediator **72**, using formic acid and triethylamine as the hydrogen source, gave the enantiomerically pure α -amino- β -hydroxy ester (*R,S*)-*syn*-**74** in 100% yield with 95:5 dr and 99% ee (equation 9)³⁴³, via the diastereoselective reduction of (*S*)-**73**. The unreacted (*R*)-**73** efficiently racemizes through tautomerization under these reaction conditions.



This particular methodology has been used extensively for the DKR of a wide variety of structurally related β -keto-esters to give β -hydroxy-esters, such as *rac*-**75** yielding (*S,S*)-**76** (equation 10)³⁴⁴ and *rac*-**77** yielding (*R,R*)-**79** (equation 11)³⁴⁵, with excellent diastereo- and enantioselectivities. The diastereoselectivity can be influenced using reagent control.



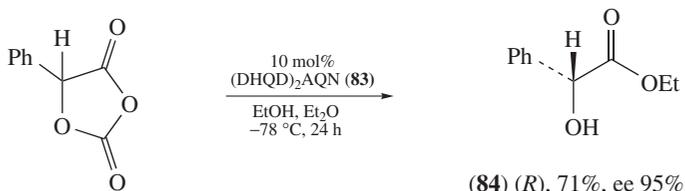
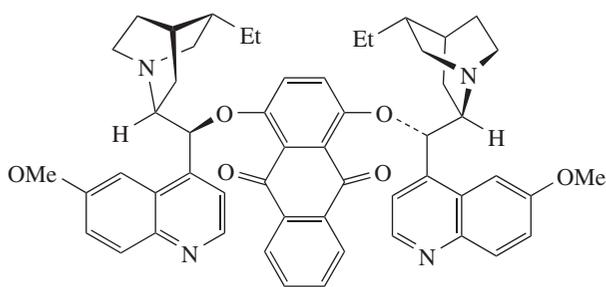
Racemic chiral enones are versatile substrates for DKR³⁴⁶. Reduction of *rac*-**80** with (*S*)-[*p*-TolCuCl(BINAP)], polymethylhydrosiloxane and *t*-BuONa/*t*-BuOH in toluene, followed by TBAF, yields diastereoselectively (*R,R*)-**81** (equation 12)³⁴⁶. The chiral copper mediator preferentially reduces the (*R*)-enantiomer of enone **80**, whereas the unreacted (*S*)-**80** efficiently racemizes via an enolate by deprotonation–reprotonation under the basic conditions of the reaction.



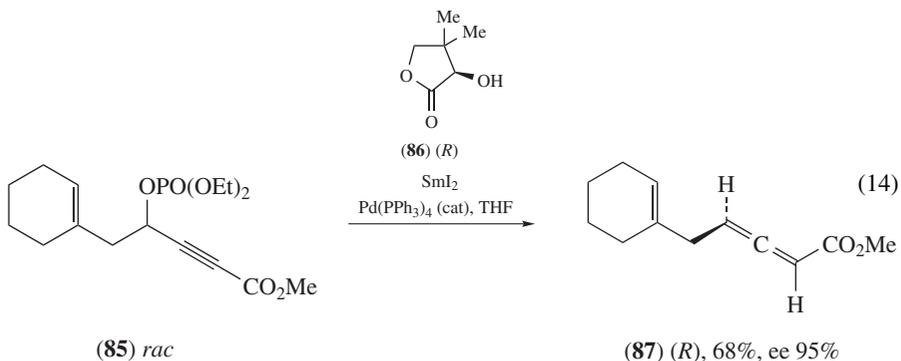
DKR of the mixed anhydride *rac*-**82** has been achieved on addition to a solution of the covalent nucleophilic mediator (DHQD)₂AQN (**83**) in EtOH–Et₂O (equation 13)³⁴⁷, to yield the ethyl ester (*R*)-**84**. The remaining (*S*)-enantiomer of **82** is efficiently racemized through enolization by deprotonation–reprotonation, under basic conditions by **83**.

Interestingly, DKR of a propargylic phosphate, such as *rac*-**85**, to give the enantiomerically enriched allene (*R*)-**87**, has been achieved by a samarium(II) iodide-mediated

reduction in the presence of α -hydroxy γ -lactone (*R*)-**86** as a chiral Brønsted acid and a palladium complex as catalyst (equation 14)³⁴⁸. Racemization of propargylic phosphate (*S*)-**85** takes place via two interconverting enantiomeric allenylsamarium(III) intermediates.

**(82)** *rac***(84)** (*R*), 71%, ee 95%**(83)** $(\text{DHQD})_2\text{AQN}$

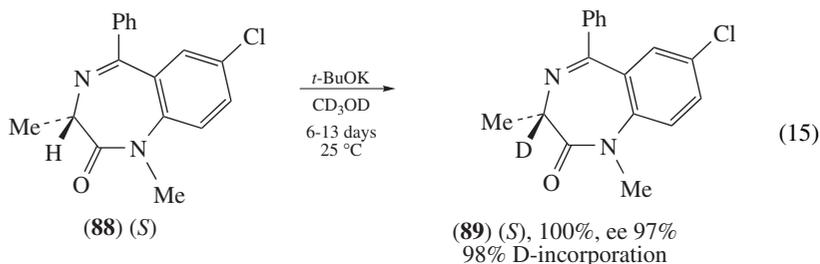
(13)

**(85)** *rac***(87)** (*R*), 68%, ee 95%

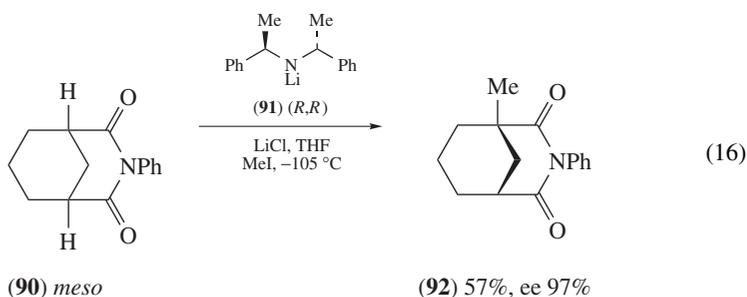
B. Enantioselective Proton Transfer

Enantioselective protonation of enols³⁴⁹, silyl enol ethers³⁵⁰ and enolate ions³⁵¹ to give enantiomerically enriched carbonyl compounds containing a single stereogenic centre is well documented^{151,352}. This reaction type can be considered as a stereochemical resolution, involving deprotonation of a racemic carbonyl compound to give an intermediate achiral enolate, followed by enantioselective protonation which can lead to one of the original single stereoisomeric carbonyl compounds in 100% yield^{353–363}. For this process to be efficient, the resulting enolate must be either achiral or interconversion between enantiomeric enolate conformers must be rapid in the time frame of proton transfer^{151,364}.

In certain cases, seemingly simple enolates can have a chiral memory effect^{365–368}. For example, treatment of α -imino lactam (*S*)-**88** with *t*-BuOK in CD₃OD for 6–13 days at 25 °C gave the corresponding enantiomerically deuteriated α -imino lactam 1-*d*-(*S*)-**89** in quantitative yield with 98% D incorporation and ee 97% (equation 15)³⁶⁹, via a conformationally stable enolate. This methodology has been extended towards enantioselective alkylation of enolates. Excellent levels of enantioselectivity (ee 88%) were achieved for α -imino lactam (*S*)-**88** using KHMDS as Brønsted base and benzyl iodide as the electrophile³⁶⁹. Interestingly, to prevent unwanted racemization of the intermediate enolate, the reaction time for deprotonation was lowered to 10 seconds, and to ensure rapid alkylation, 20 equivalents of BnI were used³⁶⁹.



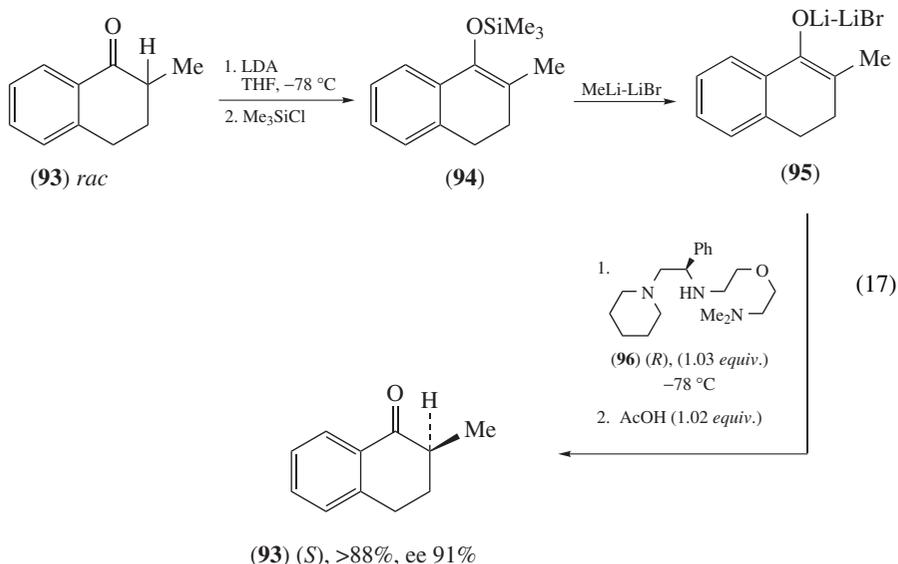
In comparison, configurationally stable enolates can be formed through enantioselective deprotonation of *meso*-^{370–375}, chiral³⁷⁶ and mixed aggregate³⁷⁷ carbonyl-containing compounds. For example, treatment of *meso*-imide **90** with an enantiomerically pure lithium amide (*R,R*)-**91** in the presence of LiCl, in THF at –105 °C, followed by the addition of methyl iodide, gave the almost pure imide enantiomer **92** (equation 16)³⁷⁸. This reaction must proceed via enantioselective deprotonation of *meso*-**90** to a *C*- and/or *O*-enolate, which undergoes *C*-alkylation to **92**. Simple alkylation of this enolate with methyl iodide leads to the enantiomerically enriched imide **92**³⁷⁸.



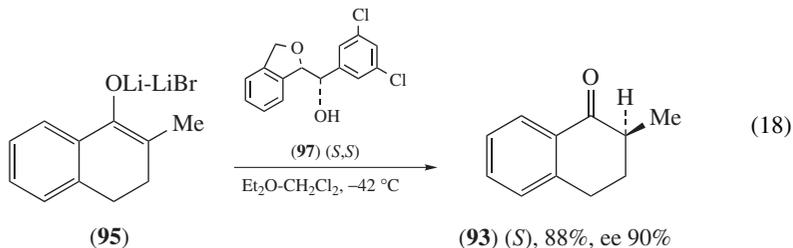
There are two distinct approaches¹⁵¹ for the enantioselective protonation of prostereogenic enolates: those that use an enantiomerically pure Brønsted acid^{379–386}, and those that use an enantiomerically pure mediator in combination with an achiral Brønsted acid^{387,388}. High levels of enantiomeric excesses have been achieved using both approaches¹⁵¹; however, the former has become more popular.

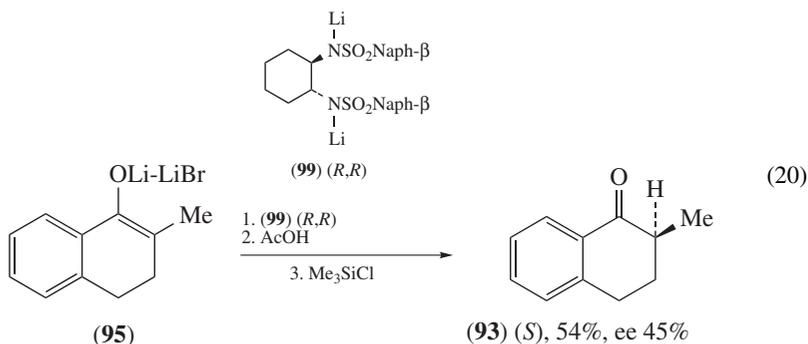
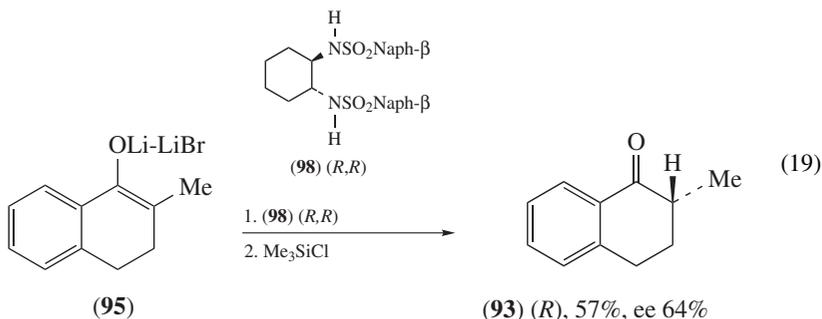
rac-2-Methyltetralone (*rac*-**93**) has been efficiently deracemized using the chiral triamine (*R*)-**96** as mediator and acetic acid as achiral Brønsted acid (equation 17)³⁸⁹. After total loss of chirality in *rac*-**93** by a two-step conversion to a silyl enol ether (**94**) and a ‘base-free’ lithium enolate–LiBr complex (**95**), addition of acetic acid in the presence of

(*R*)-**96** results in a good yield of the (*S*)-**93** enantiomer (ee 91%). Using a substoichiometric amount (0.1 equiv.) of chiral mediator (*R*)-**96** lowered the enantiomeric excess of (*S*)-**93** to 28%. However, using a large excess of a heterogeneous proton source, such as 10 equiv. of succinimide, and 0.2 equiv. of (*R*)-**96** restored the ee of (*S*)-**93** to 83%.



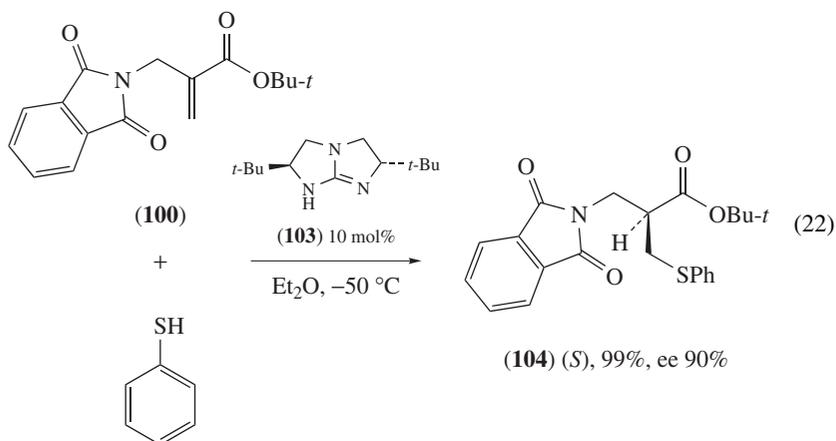
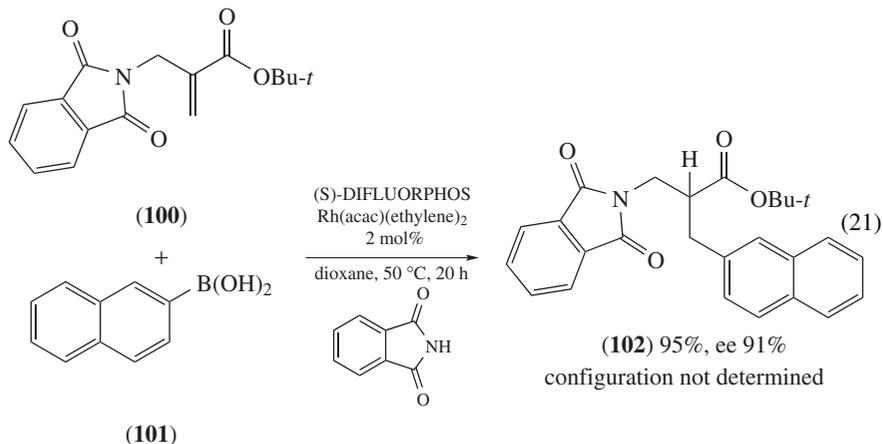
The alternative method shown in equation 18, using a chiral alcohol, like (*S,S*)-**97**, as the chiral Brønsted acid, affords a high level of facial selectivity for the enantioselective protonation of lithium enolate **95** to give the required 2-methyltetralone (*S*)-**93** in yields and enantiomeric purity similar to those of equation 17³⁹⁰. The concept of internal versus external proton delivery has been probed^{390–392}. The use of disulfonamide (*R,R*)-**98** as chiral Brønsted acid leads to the (*R*)-**93** enantiomer (equation 19), whereas using as chiral scaffold (*R,R*)-**99**, the *N,N'*-dilithio salt of (*R,R*)-**99** and acetic acid (as external proton source) gives (*S*)-**93** (equation 20)³⁹³, however, in poorer yield and enantiomeric purity than in equation 18. From this study, it appears that external protonation with AcOH occurs on the face away from the chiral scaffold (*R,R*)-**99** to give (*S*)-**93**, whereas for internal protonation with (*R,R*)-**98**, this occurs on the same face as the chiral scaffold to give (*R*)-**93**³⁹³. This type of behaviour has previously been shown to occur with protonation versus alkylation processes^{389, 394, 395}.





Prostereogenic enolates can be formed by nucleophilic 1,4-additions to the carbon–carbon double bonds of α,β -unsaturated aldehydes, ketones and esters^{396–398}, yielding an intermediate enolate ion that becomes protonated and tautomerizes to the final ‘keto’ form, leaving the product of an apparent 1,2-addition to the carbon–carbon double bond. For example, treatment of ester **100** with 2-naphthylboronic acid (**101**) in the presence of $\text{Rh}(\text{acac})(\text{ethylene})_2$ and (*S*)-DIFLUORPHOS acting as chiral scaffold and a Brønsted acid, such as phthalimide, gave the enantiomerically enriched ester **102** in high yield and enantiomeric purity (equation 21)³⁹⁹. In addition, phenylthiol (PhSH) has been shown to enantioselectively add to **100** in the presence of a chiral mediator (**103**, 10 mol%) to give ester (*S*)-**104** in high yield and enantiomeric purity (equation 22)⁴⁰⁰. Interestingly, protonation in this reaction was performed by PhSH or Brønsted acids derived from this thiol.

Less obvious enantioselective protonation processes have been investigated; for example, the unusual conversion of a simple achiral α,α -dichloro aldehyde (**105**) into the enantiomerically enriched α -chloro ester (*S*)-**109**, as shown in Scheme 2⁴⁰¹. Treatment of **105** with a substoichiometric amount of covalent nucleophilic carbene (derived from **106** and KH) leads to formation of enolate intermediate **107**, which undergoes protonation to glyral ketonic intermediate **108** in the presence of an excess of phenol (acting as Brønsted acid), followed by nucleophilic displacement by phenol/phenolate (acting as nucleophile) to glyral α -chloroester (*S*)-**109** and regeneration of **106**.

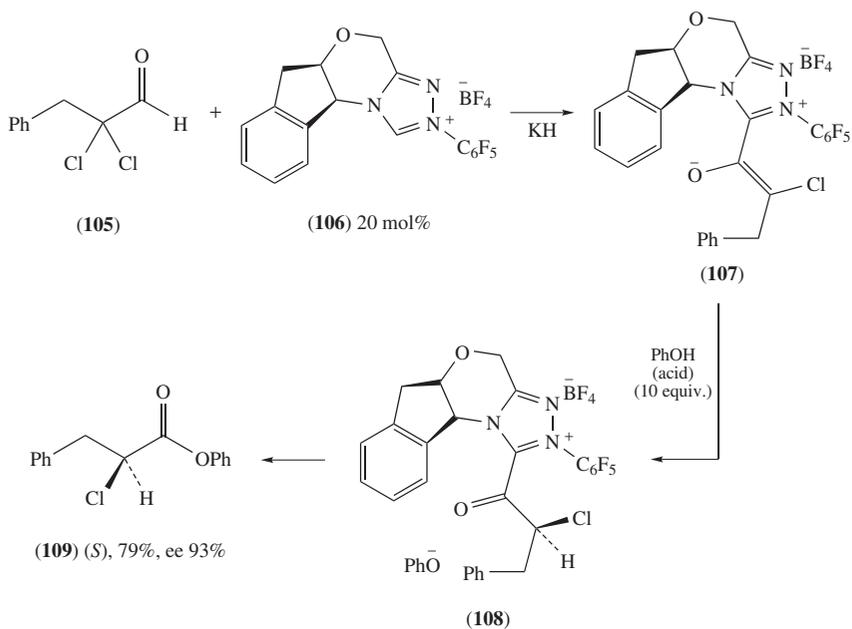


C. Diastereoselective Proton Transfer

Diastereoselective protonation⁴⁰² of enolates has been extensively documented^{152, 165}. Conversion of a diastereoisomeric mixture of carbonyl-containing compounds into a single diastereoisomer through deprotonation⁴⁰³ (enolate formation) and re-protonation is well known^{152, 165}.

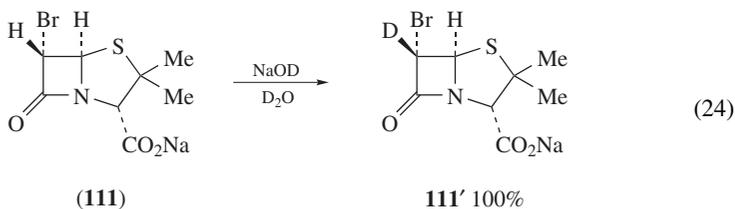
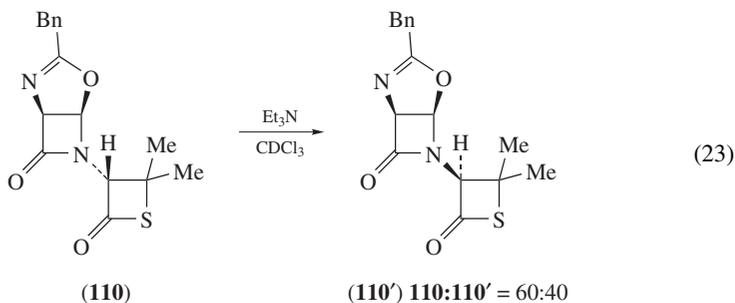
The rate of epimerization of an α -stereogenic centre within a carbonyl-containing compound with several stereogenic centres depends on the acidity of the enolizable proton. Diastereoselectivity depends on kinetic^{404–418} and/or thermodynamic effects^{419–423} (reagent and substrate control)^{152, 424}.

For example, treatment of β -thiolactone **110** with Et_3N in CDCl_3 gives a thermodynamic mixture of two diastereoisomeric β -thiolactones (**110**:**110'** = 60 : 40, equation 23)⁴²⁵. In comparison, treatment of β -lactam **111** with NaOD in D_2O gives the deuterated β -lactam **111'** as a single diastereoisomer in quantitative yield with retention of

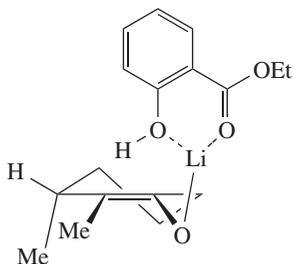
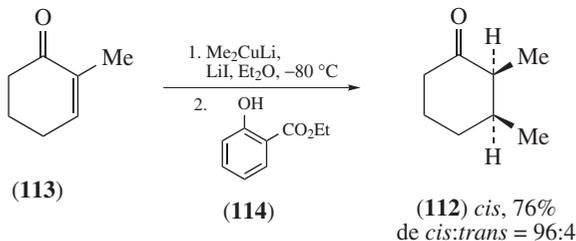
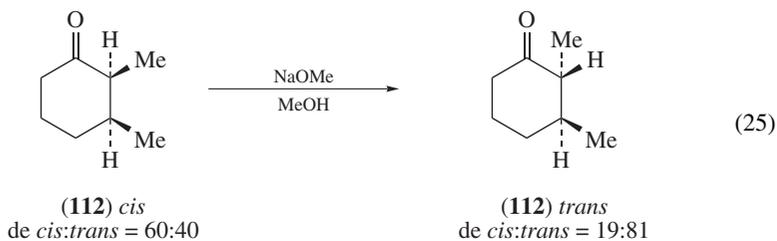


SCHEME 2. Mechanism for the formation of chiral α -chloroester (*S*)-**109** from achiral 2,2-dichloro-3-phenylpropanal (**105**)

configuration (equation 24)⁴²⁶. Deprotonation of **111** with NaOD, and deuteration of the resulting enolate with D₂O, leads to the thermodynamically more stable 2-*d*-deuterio- β -lactam **111'** with perfect substrate control (equation 24)⁴²⁶.



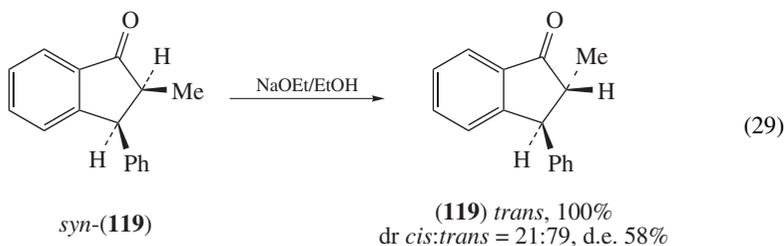
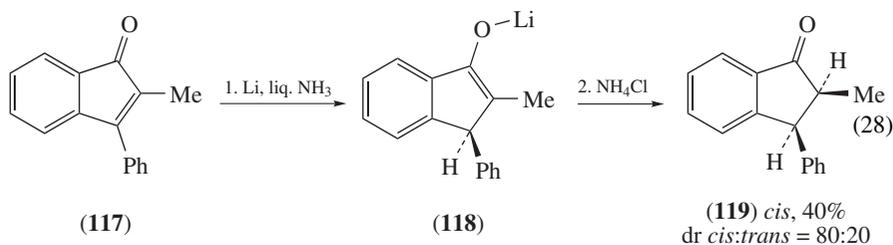
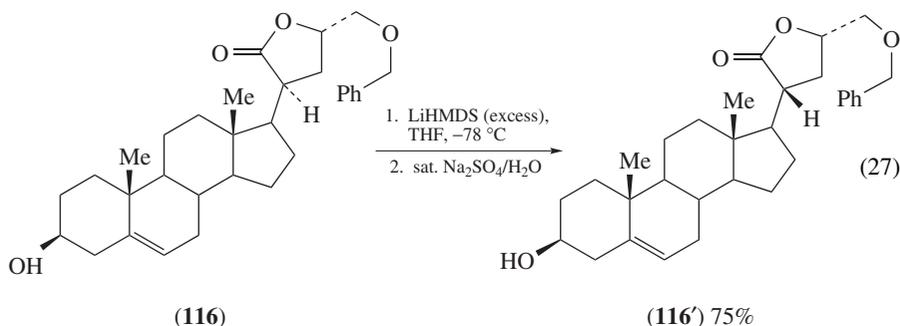
Epimerization of the *cis*-**112** ketone using NaOMe in MeOH gives the more thermodynamically stable ketone of *trans*-**112** configuration (equation 25)⁴²⁷. This stereoisomer is clearly more stable than *cis*-**112**, as both methyl substituents occupy less sterically demanding equatorial positions. However, *cis*-**112** can be synthesized with high levels of configurational control by quenching the lithium enolate (**115**), formed by Me₂CuLi addition to enone **113** under kinetic control using a chelating proton donor^{428–430}, like ethyl salicylate (**114**, equation 26)⁴³¹. Regioselective protonation of the lithium enolate **115** occurs on its less hindered face (via a chair transition state) leading to the kinetically controlled ketone *cis*-**112** in good yield and excellent stereoselectivity.



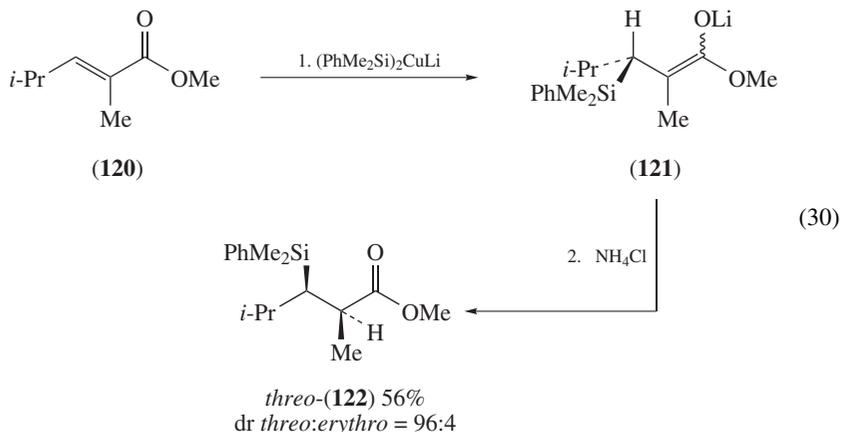
Diastereoselective protonation under kinetic control is a useful strategy for allowing access to particular diastereoisomeric carbonyl derivatives⁴³². For example, deprotonation of γ -lactone **116** with excess LiHMDS in THF at -78°C , and quenching the resulting lithium enolate with saturated aqueous solution of sodium sulfate, gave the diastereoisomerically pure γ -lactone **116'** (equation 27)⁴³³. The diastereoselective protonation of the intermediate lithium enolate with H₂O must occur on its less hindered face, controlled by the γ -benzyloxymethyl substituent of the γ -lactone residue to give the required **116'**.

This strategy has been used to a variety of tandem addition reactions to α,β -unsaturated ketones^{396–398}. Single electron reduction of enone **117** using lithium in

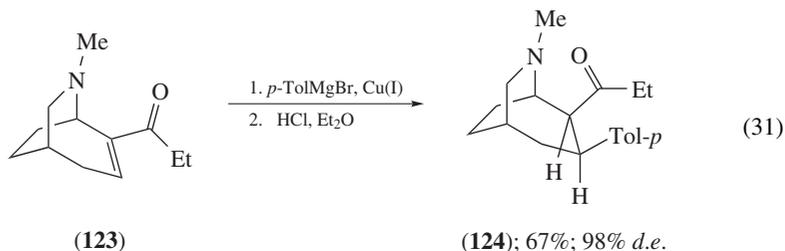
ammonia, followed by the addition of ammonium chloride, gave a diastereoisomeric mixture of ketones *cis*- and *trans*-**119** with preference for *cis* (equation 28)⁴³⁴. This reaction proceeds via the initial formation of an intermediate chiral lithium enolate **118** which, on quenching with ammonium chloride leads to the major diastereoisomer from *cis*-**119**. Evidently this is the kinetic product, as it can be converted into the more stable ketone *trans*-**119** under equilibrating conditions (NaOEt in EtOH, equation 29)⁴³⁴.



Michael additions have been extensively used as a method for intermediate formation of chiral enolates derived from α,β -unsaturated carbonyl-containing compounds^{396–398, 435, 436}. For example, treatment of acyclic ester **120** with lithium bis(phenyldimethylsilyl) cuprate $[(\text{PhMe}_2\text{Si})_2\text{CuLi}]$ and quenching the resulting chiral enolate **121** with ammonium chloride gave the *threo*-diastereoisomeric ester **122** in moderate yield with a high level of configurational control (equation 30)⁴³⁷. The relative stereochemistry was controlled by protonation on the intermediate lithium enolate **121** on the less hindered face (away from the more sterically demanding PhMe_2Si group) while adopting the more energetically favourable Houk conformation.



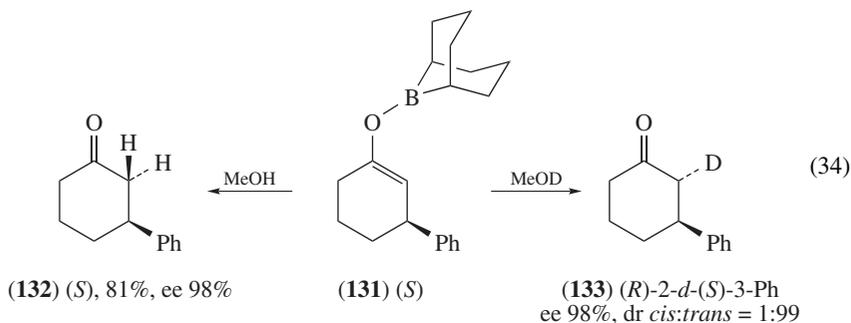
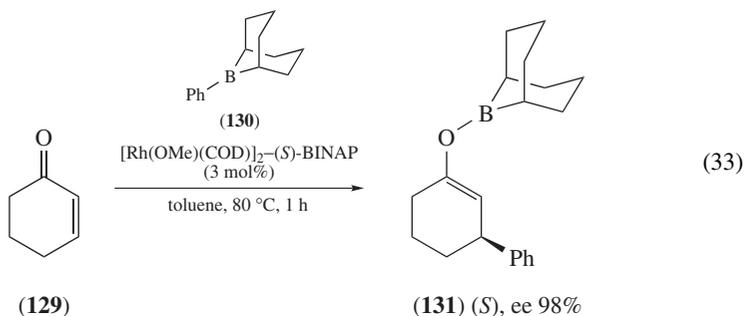
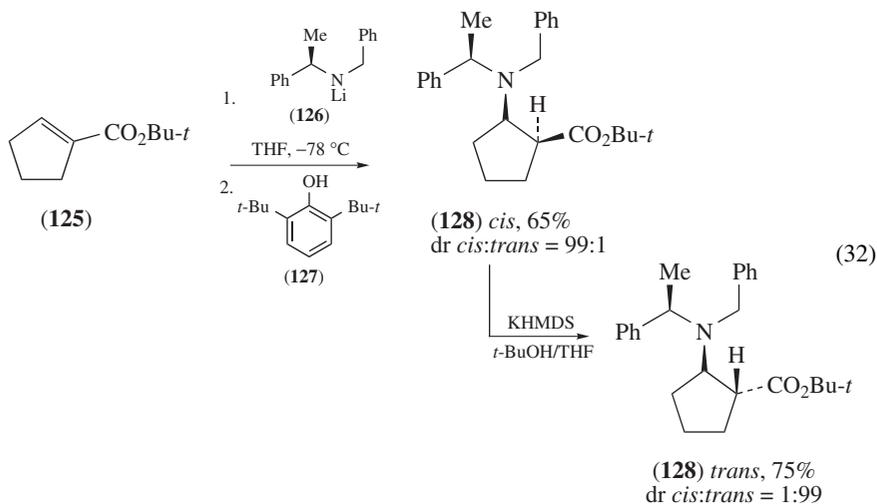
A high level of diastereoselective protonation was achieved for the rigid bicyclic enone **123** in the presence of a Cu(I) mediator and quenching the resulting magnesium enolate with acid gave the corresponding bicyclic ketone **124** in moderate yield and almost perfect configurational purity (equation 31)⁴³⁸, because protonation takes place on the less hindered face of the conformationally rigid magnesium enolate intermediate⁴³⁸.



This strategy has been used extensively to synthesize esters of β -amino acids with controlled configuration⁴³⁹. Treatment of enoate **125** with an enantiomerically pure lithium amide **126**, and quenching the resulting lithium enolate with 2,6-di-*t*-butylphenol (**127**), gives the *cis*- β -amino ester **128**, in moderate yield with superb levels of diastereomeric control, preserving the configuration of the alkyl groups of **126** (equation 32)⁴⁴⁰. Formation of this kinetic product must have occurred by protonation of the less hindered face of the intermediate enolate. The *cis*- β -amino ester can be efficiently converted into the epimeric *trans*- β -amino ester **128** in THF under thermodynamic control by addition of KHMDS in *t*-BuOH⁴⁴⁰.

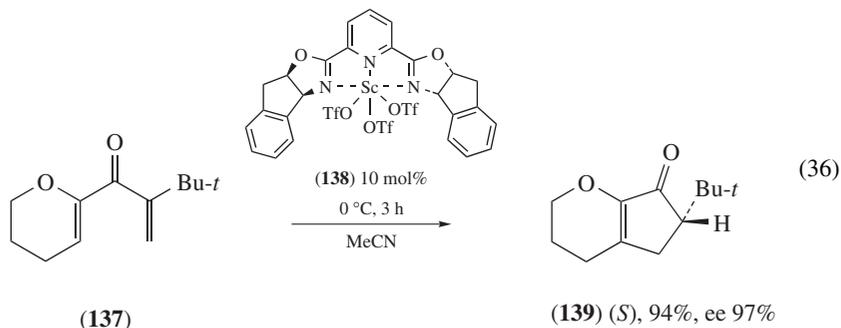
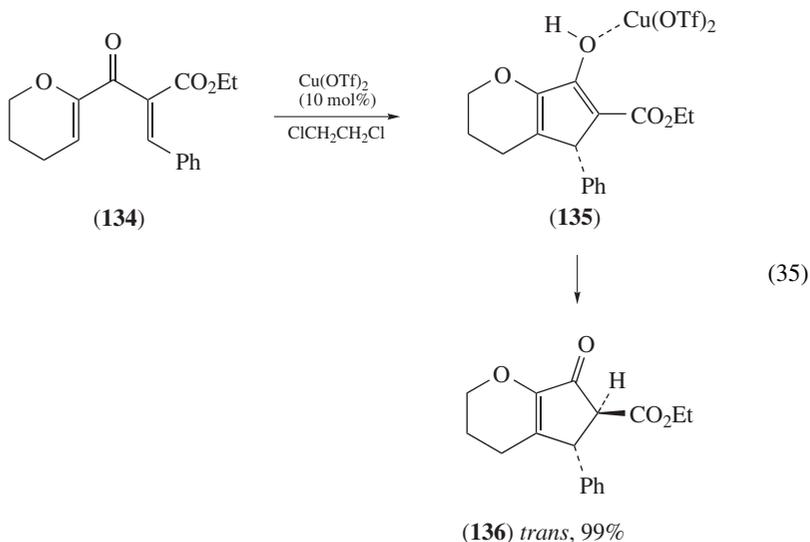
Intermediate enolates derived from Michael-type processes can be isolated. For example, enantiomerically pure enolate (*S*)-**131** can be isolated, as is the case of the almost enantiomerically pure enolate (*S*)-**131**, prepared by 1,4-addition of the phenyl-substituted borane **130** to enone **129**, in the presence of a substoichiometric amount of the chiral rhodium mediator [Rh(OMe)(COD)]₂-(*S*)-BINAP (COD = 1,5-cyclooctadiene, equation 33)⁴⁴¹. Protonation of (*S*)-**131** with methanol leads to cyclohexanone (*S*)-**132** in good yield with no loss of enantiomeric purity (equation 34)⁴⁴¹. The protonation is presumably diastereoselective, taking place on the less hindered face of (*S*)-**131**, away from the neighbouring phenyl group, as can be inferred from the stereochemical outcome (**133**)

of deuteration with MeOD, giving the *trans*-deuteriated ketone in good yield and excellent diastereomeric ratio (equation 34)⁴⁴¹.



Nazarov processes have allowed access to intermediate cyclic enolates^{442–444}. Enone **134** undergoes a Nazarov cyclization catalysed by a Lewis acid [e.g. $\text{Cu}(\text{OTf})_2$] to give the intermediate enol complex **135**, which undergoes tautomerization to the diastereoisomerically pure cyclic enone *trans*-**136** in almost quantitative yield (equation 35)^{445,446}.

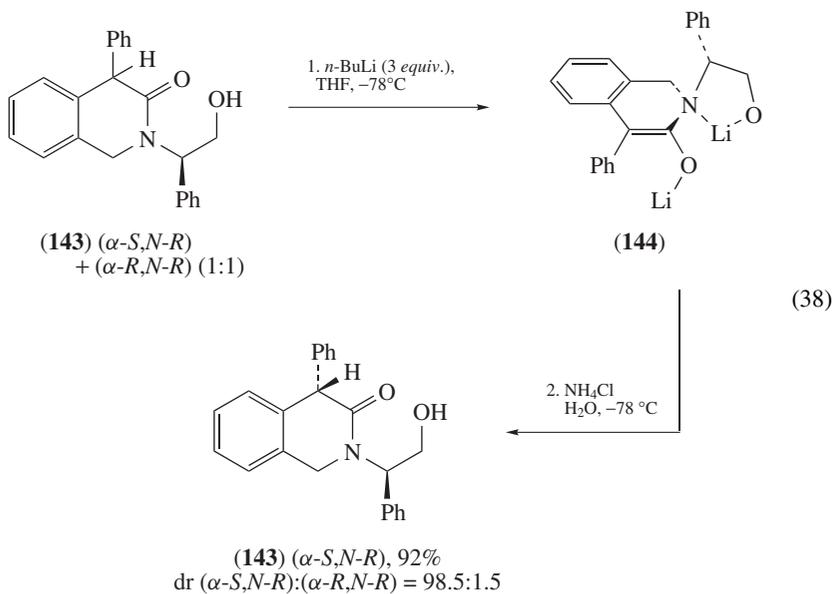
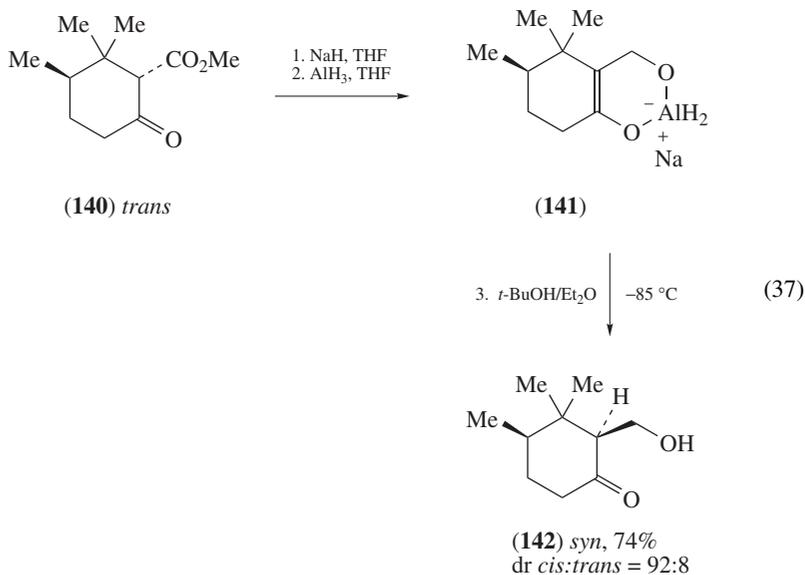
The diastereoselective protonation leading to the keto form occurs on the more hindered face of **135**, close to the phenyl group, so that the phenyl and ethoxycarbonyl groups end up *trans* to each other, in the less sterically strained configuration. This reaction type has also been shown to be highly enantioselective when using an enantiomerically pure Lewis acid. Treatment of enone **137** with a substoichiometric amount of chiral scandium–diindanopybox complex **138** gives the cyclic enone (*S*)-**139** in excellent yield and enantiomeric purity (equation 36)⁴⁴⁷. This enantioselective Nazarov reaction is of mechanistic interest in its own right⁴⁴⁷.

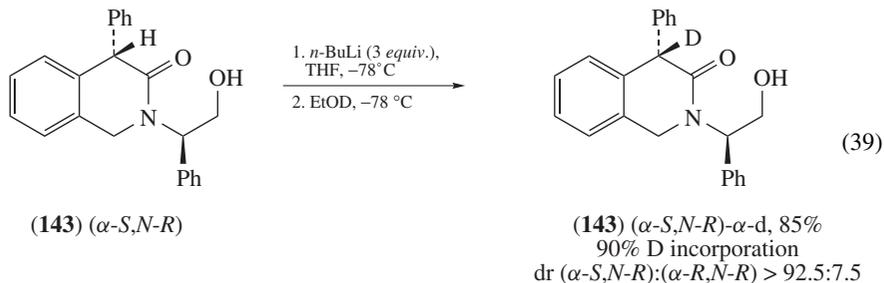


The β -keto ester *trans*-**140** undergoes deprotonation by Lewis base NaH, followed by reduction with AlH_3 to an intermediate aluminum enolate (**141**), which on subsequent protonation with *t*-BuOH yields the β -hydroxy ketone *cis*-**142** in good yield and configurational purity (equation 37)⁴⁴⁸. Diastereoselective protonation to the *cis* product allows both the 2-(hydroxymethyl) and the 4-methyl groups to be in axial positions for minimal steric interaction.

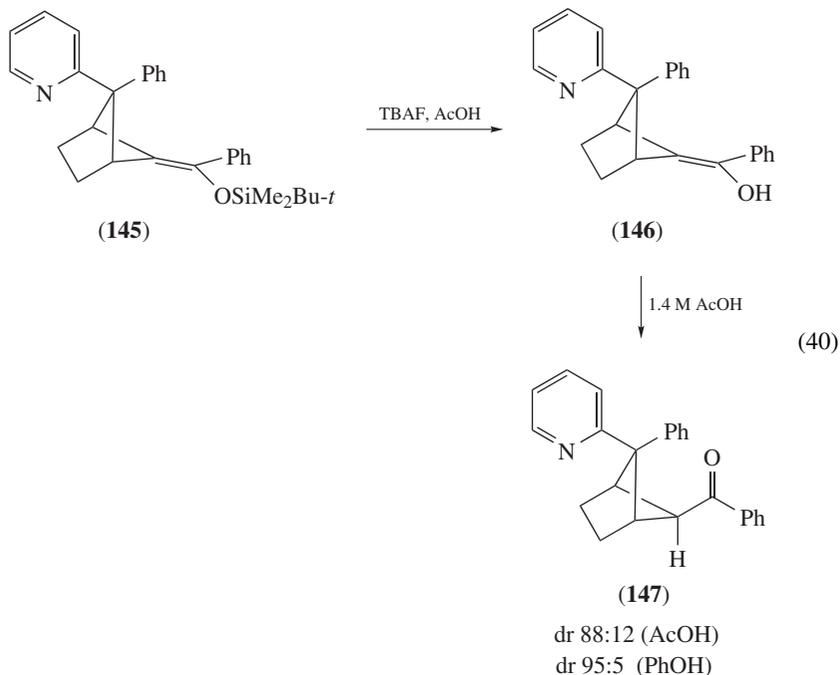
Remote stereocentres have been shown to influence the facial preference for the diastereoselective protonation of enolates. Deprotonation of an equimolar diastereoisomeric mixture of δ -lactams (α -*S*, *N*-*R*)-**143** and (α -*R*, *N*-*R*)-**143** with *n*-BuLi, followed by the

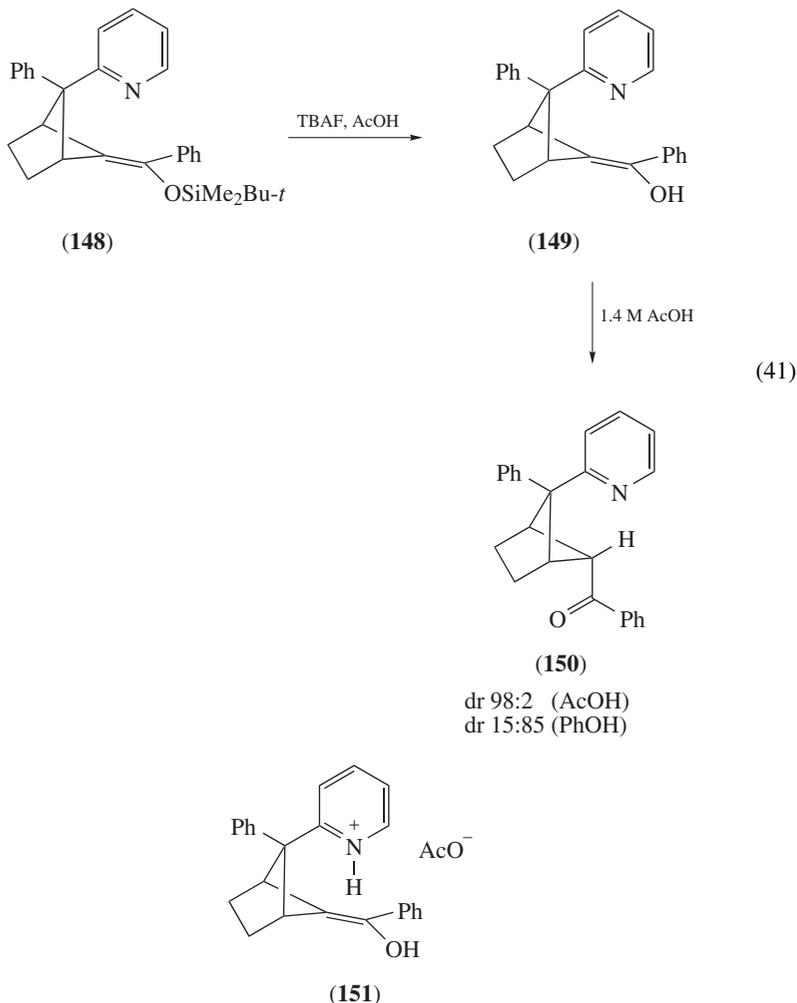
addition of ammonium chloride, gives the single diastereoisomer (α -*S*, *N*-*R*)-**143** in very good yield (equation 38)⁴⁴⁹. Diastereoselective protonation appears to occur on the less hindered face of the enolate complex **144** with potential coordination/delivery from the neighbouring CH₂OLi tether⁴⁴⁹. The (α -*S*, *N*-*R*)-**143** diastereoisomer can be deuteriated in the α -position, with some loss of configuration purity, by the same deprotonation with *n*-BuLi, followed by deuteration with EtOD (equation 39)⁴⁴⁹.





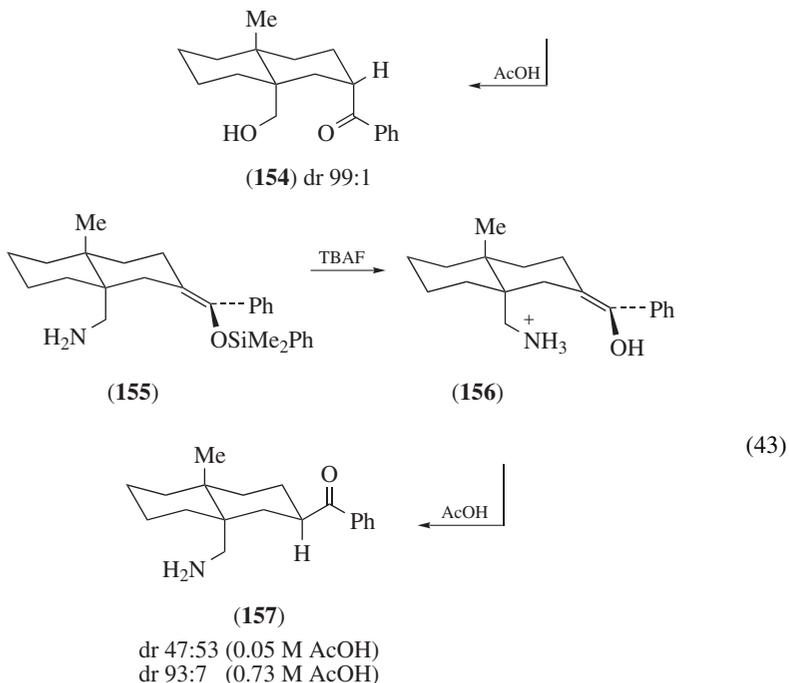
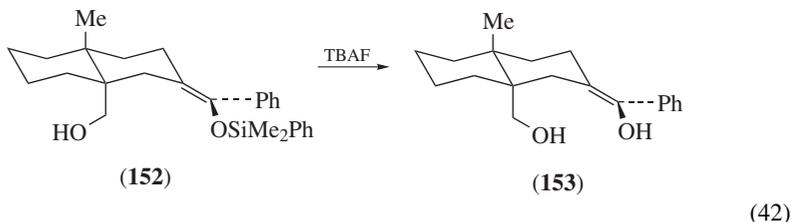
Significant progress has been made towards the understanding of proton delivery^{151, 152, 165}. Diastereomeric silyl ethenyl ethers **145** and **148** decompose on addition of TBAF and AcOH into the corresponding enols **146** and **149**, which yield with AcOH two complementary bicyclic ketones (**147** and **150**, respectively), in different degrees of diastereomeric purity (equations 40 and 41)⁴⁵⁰. Two different proton transfer processes take place: Bicyclic ketone **147** is formed by external delivery of a proton to **146** on its less hindered face (equation 40); the complementary ketone **150** is formed by protonation of **149** on its more hindered face (equation 41)⁴⁵⁰, invoking internal proton delivery from the intermediate pyridinium acetate **151**. For a more sterically demanding and weaker acid, such as phenol, the diastereoselectivity increased for **147** but reversed for **150**⁴⁵⁰.





This change from an external versus an internal proton delivery mechanism has also been shown to occur for a pair of complementary ethenyl silyl ethers with tethered hydroxymethyl and aminomethyl groups (**152** and **155**, equations 42 and 43)⁴⁵¹. On treatment of the silyl enolates with TBAF and acetic acid they give the corresponding enols (**153**, **156**), which undergo protonation by different routes, to yield their respective ketone diastereomeric tautomer (**154**, **157**). Protonation of enol **153** occurs through external proton transfer on its less hindered face to give exclusively the ketone **154**, the level of diastereoselectivity being independent of the concentration of acetic acid used. On the other hand, protonation of enol **156** occurs on the more hindered face through internal proton transfer

involving an intermediate ammonium ion, with the levels of diastereoselectivity found to be highly dependent on the concentration of acetic acid; at low concentration external protonation of the less hindered face was dominant, as in equation 42, whereas at higher concentrations internal protonation was preferred due to efficient ammonium ion formation.



VII. REFERENCES

1. L. M. Jackman and B. C. Lange, *Tetrahedron*, **33**, 2737 (1977).
2. D. Seebach, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **27**, 1624 (1988).
3. D. Caine, in *Comprehensive Organic Synthesis*, Vol. 1, Chap. 1 (Eds I. Fleming and B. M. Trost), Pergamon, Oxford, 1991, pp. 1–59.
4. H. B. Mekelburger and C. S. Wilcox, in *Comprehensive Organic Synthesis*, Vol. 1, Chap. 4 (Eds I. Fleming and B. M. Trost), Pergamon, Oxford, 1991, pp. 99–131.
5. J. Eames, *Science of Synthesis*, Vol. 8a, Chap. 6, Georg Thieme Verlag, Stuttgart, 2006, pp. 173–242.
6. T. J. Fleck, W. W. McWhorter Jr, R. N. DeKam and B. A. Pearlman, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 9612 (2003).

7. N. S. Nudelman and G. E. G. Linares, *J. Org. Chem.*, **65**, 1629 (2000).
8. T. Nemoto, T. Ohshima and M. Shibasaki, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 9474 (2001).
9. M. Suzuki, H. Koyama and R. Noyori, *Tetrahedron*, **60**, 1571 (2004).
10. A. J. McNeil, G. E. S. Toombes, S. V. Chandramouli, B. J. Vanasse, T. A. Ayers, M. K. O'Brien, E. Lobkovsky, S. M. Gruner, J. A. Marohn and D. B. Collum, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 5938 (2004).
11. L. M. Pratt and A. Streitwieser, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 2830 (2003).
12. Y.-J. Kim, M. P. Bernstein, A. S. Galiano Roth, F. E. Romesberg, P. G. Williard, D. J. Fuller, A. T. Harrison and D. B. Collum, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 4435 (1991).
13. C. Riche, C. Pascard-Billy, C. Cambillau and G. Bram, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 183 (1977).
14. P. G. Williard and J. M. Salvino, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 153 (1986).
15. M. J. Munchhof and C. H. Heathcock, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **33**, 8005 (1992).
16. E. J. Corey and A. W. Gross, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **25**, 495 (1984).
17. L. Xie, K. M. Isenberger, G. Held and L. M. Dahl, *J. Org. Chem.*, **62**, 7516 (1997).
18. C. H. Heathcock, C. T. Buse, W. A. Kleschick, M. C. Pirrung, J. E. Sohn and J. Lampe, *J. Org. Chem.*, **45**, 1066 (1980).
19. G. Stork and P. F. Hudrlik, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **90**, 4462 (1968).
20. F. A. Carey and R. J. Sundberg, *Advanced Organic Chemistry, Part A: Structure and Mechanism* (5th Edition), Chap. 6, Springer, Berlin, 2007, pp. 595.
21. H. O. House, L. J. Czuba, M. Gall and H. D. Olmstead, *J. Org. Chem.*, **34**, 2324 (1968).
22. P. Duhamel, D. Cahard, Y. Quesnel and J.-M. Poirier, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 2232 (1996).
23. A. T. Nielsen and W. J. Houlihan, *Org. React.*, **16**, 1 (1968).
24. J. Clayden, N. Greeves, S. Warren and P. Wothers, *Organic Chemistry*, Oxford University Press, Oxford, 2001, pp. 524–525.
25. S. V. Ley, D. J. Dixon, R. T. Guy, F. Rodríguez and T. D. Sheppard, *Org. Biomol. Chem.*, **3**, 4095 (2005).
26. K. Mitsuhashi, R. Ito, T. Arai and A. Yanagisawa, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 1721 (2006).
27. T. Kotake, Y. Hayashi, S. Rajesh, Y. Mukai, Y. Takiguchi, T. Kimura and Y. Kisu, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 3819 (2005).
28. Y. Jin and R. M. Coates, *Chem. Commun.*, 2902 (2006).
29. R. Green, A. T. Merritt and S. D. Bull, *Chem. Commun.*, 508 (2008).
30. D. Z. Wang, Y.-J. Kim and A. Streitwieser, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 10764 (2000).
31. A. Abiko, T. Inoue and S. Masamune, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 10759 (2002).
32. M. Jorgensen, S. Lee, X. Liu, J. P. Wolkowski and J. F. Hartwig, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 12557 (2002).
33. P. A. Evans and D. K. Leahy, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 8974 (2003).
34. Y. Itoh, M. Yamanaka and K. Mikami, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 13174 (2004).
35. L. Yao, B. T. Smith and J. Aube, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 1720 (2004).
36. I. O. Sutherland (Ed.), *Comprehensive Organic Chemistry*, Vol. 2 (Series Eds D. H. R. Barton and W. D. Ollis), Pergamon, Oxford, 1979.
37. W. J. Layman, T. D. Greenwood, A. L. Downey and J. F. Wolfe, *J. Org. Chem.*, **70**, 9147 (2005).
38. M. Schmittel, A. Burghart, W. Malisch, J. Reising and R. Söllner, *J. Org. Chem.*, **63**, 396 (1998).
39. C. Wiles, P. Watts, S. J. Haswell and E. Pombo-Villar, *Lab on a Chip*, **1**, 100 (2001).
40. K. Mikami and H. Ohmura, *Chem. Commun.*, 2626 (2002).
41. J. O. Bunte, S. Rinne, C. Schäfer, B. Neumann, H.-G. Stammer and J. Mattay, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **44**, 45 (2003).
42. D. A. Walthall, J. M. Karty, B. Römer, O. Ursini and J. I. Brauman, *J. Phys. Chem. A*, **109**, 8785 (2005).
43. D. Alonso, E. Caballero, M. Medarde and F. Tomé, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **46**, 4839 (2005).
44. E. Negishi, H. Matsushita, S. Chatterjee and R. A. John, *J. Org. Chem.*, **47**, 3188 (1982).
45. K. Iseki, S. Oishi and Y. Kobayashi, *Tetrahedron*, **52**, 71 (1996).
46. K.-H. Baringhaus, H. Matter and M. Kurz, *J. Org. Chem.*, **65**, 5031 (2000).
47. J. Murga, E. Falomir, M. Carda and J. A. Marco, *Tetrahedron*, **57**, 6239 (2001).
48. M. Sugimoto, L. Uehlin, A. Yamamoto and M. Murakami, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 1167 (2004).
49. L. C. Dias and A. M. Aguilar, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 4629 (2006).

50. L. Ma, R. Hopson, D. Li, Y. Zhang and P. G. Williard, *Organometallics*, **26**, 5834 (2007).
51. J. Bai, L. D. Burke and K. J. Shea, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **129**, 4981 (2007).
52. H. N. Borah, R. C. Boruah and J. S. Sandhu, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 154 (1991).
53. I. Shibata, M. Nishio, A. Baba and H. Matsuda, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1067 (1993).
54. M. Yasuda, K. Chiba, N. Ohigashi, Y. Katoh and A. Baba, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 7291 (2003).
55. V. K. Yadav and R. Balamurugan, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 4281 (2003).
56. Y. Nishimura, Y. Miyake, R. Amemiya and M. Yamaguchi, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 5077 (2006).
57. P. K. Koech and M. J. Krische, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 5350 (2004).
58. D. H. R. Barton, J.-C. Blazejewski, B. Charpiot, J.-P. Finet, W. B. Motherwell, M. T. B. Papoula and S. P. Stanforth, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 2667 (1985).
59. K. Fuji, N. Kinoshita and K. Tanaka, *Chem. Commun.*, 1895 (1999).
60. S. Lai, C. K. Zercher, J. P. Jasinski, S. N. Reid and R. J. Staples, *Org. Lett.*, **3**, 4169 (2001).
61. O. Knopf and A. Alexakis, *Org. Lett.*, **4**, 3835 (2002).
62. T. D. Weiß, G. Helmchen and U. Kazmaier, *Chem. Commun.*, 1270 (2002).
63. E. Hevia, G. W. Honeyman, A. R. Kennedy and R. E. Mulvey, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 13106 (2005).
64. X. Rathgeb, S. March and A. Alexakis, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 5737 (2006).
65. M. L. Hlavinka and J. R. Hagadorn, *Organometallics*, **25**, 3501 (2006).
66. T. Hama, D. A. Culkin and J. F. Hartwig, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 4976 (2006).
67. L.-T. Yu, M.-T. Ho, C.-Y. Chang and T.-K. Yang, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **18**, 949 (2007).
68. S. E. Baillie, E. Hevia, A. R. Kennedy and R. E. Mulvey, *Organometallics*, **26**, 204 (2007).
69. J. F. Greco, M. J. McNevin, R. K. Shoemaker and J. R. Hagadorn, *Organometallics*, **27**, 1948 (2008).
70. J. R. DeBergh, K. M. Spivey and J. M. Ready, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **130**, 7828 (2008).
71. P. K. Koech and M. J. Krische, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 691 (2004).
72. D. A. Culkin and J. F. Hartwig, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 5816 (2001).
73. F. Churruca, R. SanMartin, I. Tellitu and E. Domínguez, *Org. Lett.*, **4**, 1591 (2002).
74. T. Hamada, A. Chieffi, J. Ahman and S. L. Buchwald, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 1261 (2002).
75. J. L. Portscher, S. E. Lilley and H. C. Malinakova, *Organometallics*, **22**, 2961 (2003).
76. D. Solé, F. Diaba and J. Bonjoch, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 5746 (2003).
77. T. Honda and Y. Sakamaki, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **46**, 6823 (2005).
78. M. C. Willis, D. Taylor and A. T. Gillmore, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 11513 (2006).
79. N. Kinoshita, T. Kawabata, K. Tsubaki, M. Bando and K. Fuji, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 1756 (2006).
80. S. R. Taylor, A. T. Ung and S. G. Pyne, *Tetrahedron*, **63**, 10889 (2007).
81. B. M. Trost, J. Xu and M. Reichle, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **129**, 282 (2007).
82. W.-H. Zheng, B.-H. Zheng, Y. Zhang and X.-L. Hou, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **129**, 7718 (2007).
83. G. Dessole, L. Bernardi, B. F. Bonini, E. Capitò, M. Fochi, R. P. Herrera, A. Ricci and G. Cahiez, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 8525 (2004).
84. C. Tanyeli and D. Özdemirhan, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 8212 (2005).
85. D. Zhao, K. Oisaki, M. Kanai and M. Shibasaki, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **47**, 1403 (2006).
86. J. Cámpora, I. Matas, P. Palma, E. Álvarez, C. Graiff and A. Tiripicchio, *Organometallics*, **26**, 5712 (2007).
87. G. M. Mahandru, A. R. L. Skauge, S. K. Chowdhury, K. K. D. Amarasinghe, M. J. Heeg and J. Montgomery, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 13481 (2003).
88. S. Tanaka, T. Anai, M. Tadokoro and T. Satoh, *Tetrahedron*, **64**, 7199 (2008).
89. A. D. William and Y. Kobayashi, *Org. Lett.*, **3**, 2017 (2001).
90. A. P. Dove, V. C. Gibson, E. L. Marshall, A. J. P. White and D. J. Williams, *Chem. Commun.*, 1208 (2002).
91. J. R. Stille and R. H. Grubbs, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 1664 (1983).
92. S. H. Bertz, G. Dabbagh and C. P. Gibson, *Organometallics*, **7**, 563 (1988).
93. P. Veya, C. Floriani, A. Chiesi-Villa and C. Rizzoli, *Organometallics*, **12**, 4892 (1993).
94. D. K. Dikshit and S. N. Bajpai, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **36**, 3231 (1995).
95. M. T. Crimmins, B. W. King and E. A. Tabet, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 7883 (1997).
96. K. Maeda, H. Shinokubo and K. Oshima, *J. Org. Chem.*, **63**, 4558 (1998).
97. Z. Han, S. Uehira, T. Tsuritani, H. Shionkubo and K. Oshima, *Tetrahedron*, **57**, 987 (2001).
98. J. W. B. Cooke, M. B. Berry, D. M. Caine, K. S. Cardwell, J. S. Cook and A. Hodgson, *J. Org. Chem.*, **66**, 334 (2001).

99. D. B. Kimball, R. Michalczyk, E. Moody, M. Ollivault-Shiflett, K. D. Jesus and L. A. Silks, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 14666 (2003).
100. D. M. Casper and S. R. Hitchcock, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **14**, 517 (2003).
101. Y. Sawada, T. Mori and A. Oku, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 10040 (2003).
102. M. Hayashi, N. Nakamura and K. Yamashita, *Tetrahedron*, **60**, 6777 (2004).
103. Y.-S. Lee, W.-K. Choung, K. H. Kim, T. W. Kang and D.-C. Ha, *Tetrahedron*, **60**, 867 (2004).
104. E. Barrágan, H. F. Olivo, M. Romero-Ortega and S. Sarduy, *J. Org. Chem.*, **70**, 4214 (2005).
105. J. G. Solsona, J. Nebot, P. Romea and F. Urpí, *J. Org. Chem.*, **70**, 6533 (2005).
106. C. Dong, G. Deng and J. Wang, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 5560 (2006).
107. I. de P. R. Moreira, J. M. Bofill, J. M. Anglada, J. G. Solsona, J. Nebot, P. Romea and F. Urpí, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **130**, 3243 (2008).
108. A. Olivella, C. Rodríguez-Esrich, F. Urpí and J. Vilarrasa, *J. Org. Chem.*, **73**, 1578 (2008).
109. P. A. Cameron, G. J. P. Britovsek, V. C. Gibson, D. J. Williams and A. J. P. White, *Chem. Commun.*, 737 (1998).
110. A. D. Bolig and E. Y.-X. Chen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 4897 (2004).
111. A. Kasatkin and R. J. Whitby, *Tetrahedron*, **59**, 9857 (2003).
112. V. Petrik and D. Cahard, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **48**, 3327 (2007).
113. M. J. Gaunt and C. C. C. Johansson, *Chem. Rev.*, **107**, 5596 (2007).
114. H. Yamataka and Z. Rappoport, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 9818 (2000).
115. J. Song, Y. X. Lei and Z. Rappoport, *J. Org. Chem.*, **72**, 9152 (2007).
116. E. Rochlin and Z. Rappoport, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 1715 (2003).
117. D. H. Flint, A. Nudelman, J. C. Calabrese and H. E. Gottlieb, *J. Org. Chem.*, **57**, 7270 (1992).
118. E. Rochlin and Z. Rappoport, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 216 (2003).
119. Y. X. Lei and Z. Rappoport, *J. Org. Chem.*, **67**, 6971 (2002).
120. Y. X. Lei, G. Cerioni and Z. Rappoport, *J. Org. Chem.*, **85**, 4028 (2000).
121. W. L. Jorgensen, J. M. Briggs and J. Gao, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 6857 (1987).
122. C. D. Johnson and B. Stratton, *J. Org. Chem.*, **52**, 4798 (1987).
123. F. G. Bordwell and G. J. McCollum, *J. Org. Chem.*, **41**, 2391 (1976).
124. D. Algrim, J. E. Bares, J. C. Branca and F. G. Bordwell, *J. Org. Chem.*, **43**, 5025 (1978).
125. F. G. Bordwell and A. V. Satish, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 8885 (1994).
126. F. G. Bordwell and T.-Y. Lynch, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 7558 (1989).
127. T. L. Amyes and J. P. Richard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 3129 (1996).
128. Y. Chiang, J. Jones and A. J. Kresge, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 8353 (1994).
129. F. G. Bordwell and H. E. Fried, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 4218 (1991).
130. F. G. Bordwell, J. C. Branca, D. L. Hughes and W. N. Olmstead, *J. Org. Chem.*, **45**, 3305 (1980).
131. H. C. Brown, J. H. Brewster and H. Shechter, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **76**, 467 (1954).
132. M. Capponi, I. Gut and J. Wirz, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **25**, 344 (1986).
133. J. L. Holmes and F. P. Lossing, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **104**, 2648 (1982).
134. B. Urwylet and J. Wirz, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **29**, 790 (1990).
135. F. Turecek, L. Brabec and J. Korvola, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 7984 (1988).
136. P. J. Wagner and B. Zhou, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 611 (1988).
137. J. L. Holmes and F. P. Lossing, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **102**, 1591 (1980).
138. F. C. Kohesh, *J. Org. Chem.*, **41**, 3593 (1976).
139. N. Sleszynski and P. Zuman, *J. Org. Chem.*, **52**, 2622 (1987).
140. R. J. Highet and I. V. Ekható, *J. Org. Chem.*, **53**, 2843 (1988).
141. K. Kamiya, M. Boero, K. Shiraishi and A. Oshiyama, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **110**, 4443 (2006).
142. D. A. Makeiff, K. Vishnumurthy and J. C. Sherman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 9558 (2003).
143. P. F. Godenschwager and D. B. Collum, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **130**, 8726 (2008).
144. F. G. Bordwell and F. J. Cornforth, *J. Org. Chem.*, **43**, 1763 (1978).
145. T. S. Snowden, A. P. Bisson and E. V. Anslyn, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 6324 (1999).
146. L. Xie, K. M. Isenberger, G. Held and L. M. Dahl, *J. Org. Chem.*, **62**, 7516 (1997).
147. N. S. Simpkins, *Sulphonates in Organic Synthesis*, Pergamon, Oxford, 1993.
148. E. M. Arnett, S. G. Maroldo, S. L. Schilling and J. A. Harrelson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **106**, 6759 (1984).
149. P. R. Rablen and K. H. Bentrup, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 2142 (2003).
150. J. Eames, N. Weerasooriya and G. S. Coumbarides, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 181 (2002).

151. C. Fehr, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **35**, 2566 (1996).
152. N. Krause, S. Ebert and A. Haubrich, *Liebigs Ann./Recueil*, 2409 (1997).
153. R. G. Dozent, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **3**, 560 (1964).
154. M. Celina, R. L. R. Lazana, M. L. T. M. B. Franco and B. J. Herold, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 1399 (1987).
155. F. Méndez and J. L. Gázquez, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 9298 (1994).
156. P. Sarthou, F. Guibe and G. Bram, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 377 (1974).
157. K. L. Shepard and J. L. Stevens, *Chem. Commun.*, 951 (1971).
158. S. J. Rhoads and R. W. Holder, *Tetrahedron*, **25**, 5443 (1969).
159. E. V. Dehmlow, M. Kaiser and J. Bollhofer, *New J. Chem.*, **25**, 588 (2001).
160. S. J. Rhoads and A. W. Decora, *Tetrahedron*, **19**, 1645 (1963).
161. The Kinetics of Proton Transfer Processes, conference reports, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **4**, 791 (1965).
162. M. Eigen, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **3**, 1 (1964).
163. H. Morrison, S. R. Kurowsky, *Chem. Commun.*, 1098 (1967). For additional information, see References 151 and 152.
164. J. Eames, G. S. Coumbarides, M. J. Suggate and N. Weerasooriya, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 634 (2003).
165. H. E. Zimmerman, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **20**, 263 (1987).
166. T. Laube, J. D. Dunitz and D. Seebach, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **68**, 1373 (1985).
167. D. Seebach, M. Boes, R. Naef and W. B. Schweizer, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 5390 (1983).
168. G. S. Coumbarides, J. Eames, M. J. Suggate and N. Weerasooriya, *J. Labelled Compd. Radiopharm.*, **49**, 641 (2006).
169. E. P. Serjeant and B. Dempsey, in *Ionisation Constants of Organic Acids in Aqueous Solution (IUPAC Chemical Data Series, Num. 23)*, Pergamon, Oxford, 1979, pp. 9–765.
170. A. Albert and E. P. Serjeant, in *Ionisation Constants of Acids and Bases: A Laboratory Manual*, Butler & Tanner, London, 1962.
171. E.-I. Room, I. Kaljurand, I. Leito, T. Rodima, I. A. Koppel and V. M. Vlasov, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 7795 (2003).
172. A. Streitwieser Jr, J. H. Hammons, E. Ciuffarin and J. I. Brauman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **89**, 59 (1967).
173. G. Garrido, E. Koort, C. Rafols, E. Bosch, T. Rodima, I. Leito and M. Roses, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 9062 (2006).
174. A. Streitwieser Jr., J. I. Brauman, J. H. Hammons and A. H. Pudjaatmaka, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **87**, 384 (1965).
175. W. K. McEwen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **58**, 1124 (1936).
176. E. C. Steiner and J. M. Gilbert, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **87**, 382 (1965).
177. E. C. Steiner and J. D. Starkey, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **89**, 2751 (1967).
178. J. P. Collman, Z. Wang, M. Zhong and L. Zeng, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 1217 (2000).
179. J. O. Stoffer, D. R. Strait, D. L. Filger, E. T. Lloyd and C. Crain, *J. Org. Chem.*, **43**, 1812 (1978).
180. J. M. B. Fernandes Diniz and T. M. Herrington, *J. Chem. Eng. Data*, **38**, 109 (1993).
181. K. Box, C. Bevan, J. Comer, A. Hill, R. Allen and D. Reynolds, *Anal. Chem.*, **75**, 883 (2003).
182. W. C. Barrette Jr, H. W. Johnson Jr and D. T. Sawyer, *Anal. Chem.*, **56**, 1890 (1984).
183. M. Mofaddel, N. Bar, D. Villemin and P. L. Desbene, *Anal. Bioanal. Chem.*, **380**, 664 (2004).
184. C. D. Ritchie and R. E. Uschold, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **89**, 2752 (1967).
185. F. G. Bordwell and H. E. Fried, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 4218 (1991).
186. F. G. Bordwell, D. J. Algrim and J. A. Harrelson, Jr, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 5903 (1988).
187. K. Bowden, *Chem. Rev.*, **66**, 119 (1966).
188. W. Simon, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **3**, 661 (1964).
189. N. Isaacs, *Physical Organic Chemistry* (2nd Edition), Longman Group Limited, Harlow, 1995, pp. 259–269.
190. A. J. Kresge and N. P. Schepp, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1548 (1989).
191. J. March, *Advanced Organic Chemistry* (4th Edition), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 1992, p. 250.
192. E. Iglesias, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 2680 (2003).
193. A. Streitwieser, E. Juaristi, Y.-J. Kim and J. K. Pugh, *Org. Lett.*, **2**, 3739 (2000).
194. A. Streitwieser, Y.-J. Kim and D. Z.-R. Wang, *Org. Lett.*, **3**, 2599 (2001).

195. Y.-J. Kim and A. Streitwieser, *Org. Lett.*, **4**, 573 (2002).
196. D. Z. Wang and A. Streitwieser, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 8936 (2003).
197. J. A. Miller and H. D. Zook, *J. Org. Chem.*, **42**, 2629 (1977).
198. S. Saito and H. Yamamoto, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **37**, 570 (2004).
199. S. E. Denmark and G. L. Beutner, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **47**, 1560 (2008).
200. H. D. Zook and T. J. Russo, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **82**, 1258 (1960).
201. H. D. Zook, T. J. Russo, E. F. Ferrand and D. S. Stotz, *J. Org. Chem.*, **33**, 2222 (1968).
202. H. D. Zook and J. A. Miller, *J. Org. Chem.*, **36**, 1112 (1971).
203. L. R. Liou, A. J. McNeil, A. Ramírez, G. E. S. Toombes, J. M. Gruver and D. B. Collum, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **130**, 4859 (2008).
204. W. S. Matthews, J. E. Bares, J. E. Bartmess, F. G. Bordwell, F. J. Cornforth, G. E. Drucker, Z. Margolin, R. J. McCallum, G. J. McCollum and N. R. Vanier, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **97**, 7006 (1975).
205. J. B. Conant and G. W. Wheland, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **54**, 1212 (1932).
206. F. G. Bordwell, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **21**, 456 (1988).
207. W. K. McEwen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **58**, 1124 (1936).
208. R. Partasarathi, J. Padmanabhan, M. Elango, K. Chitra, V. Subramanian and P. K. Chattaraj, *J. Phys. Chem. A*, **110**, 6540 (2006).
209. K. E. Gutowski and D. A. Dixon, *J. Phys. Chem. A*, **110**, 12044 (2006).
210. L. Xing and R. C. Glen, *J. Chem. Inf. Comput. Sci.*, **42**, 796 (2002).
211. R. G. Pearson and R. L. Dillon, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **75**, 2439 (1953).
212. R. G. Pearson and J. M. Mills, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **72**, 1692 (1950).
213. F. Hibbert, in *Advances in Physical Organic Chemistry* (Eds V. Gold and D. Bethell), Vol. 22, Academic Press, London, 1986, pp. 113–212. For additional information see Reference 162.
214. K. M. Broadus and S. R. Kass, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 2389 (1999).
215. J. R. Keeffe and A. J. Kresge, in *The Chemistry of Enols* (Ed. Z. Rappoport), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 1990, p. 399.
216. H. Shechter, M. J. Collins, R. Dessy, Y. Okuzumi and A. Chen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **84**, 2905 (1962).
217. F. G. Bordwell, J. E. Bartmess, G. E. Drucker, Z. Margolin and W. S. Matthews, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **97**, 3226 (1975).
218. P. D. Bartlett and G. F. Woods, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **62**, 2933 (1940).
219. K. W. Turnball, S. J. Gould and D. Arigoni, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 597 (1972).
220. D. H. Bowen and J. MacMillan, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **13**, 4111 (1972).
221. C. S. Shiner, A. H. Berks and A. M. Fisher, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 957 (1988).
222. K. S. Feldman, J. H. Come, B. J. Kosmider, P. M. Smith, D. P. Rotella and M.-J. Wu, *J. Org. Chem.*, **54**, 592 (1989).
223. P. Magnus, D. Parry, T. Iliadis, S. A. Eisenbeis and R. A. Fairhurst, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1543 (1994).
224. A. J. Blake, G. M. P. Giblin, D. T. Kirk, N. S. Simpkins and C. Wilson, *Chem. Commun.*, 2668 (2001).
225. G. M. P. Giblin, D. T. Kirk, L. Mitchell and N. S. Simpkins, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 1673 (2003).
226. N. M. Ahmad, V. Rodeschini, N. S. Simpkins, S. E. Ward and A. J. Blake, *J. Org. Chem.*, **72**, 4803 (2007).
227. F. B. Bordwell and H. E. Fried, *J. Org. Chem.*, **46**, 4327 (1981).
228. A. Rios, J. Crugeiras, T. L. Amyes and J. P. Richard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 7949 (2001).
229. J. Crugeiras, A. Rios, E. Riveiros, T. L. Amyes and J. P. Richard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **130**, 2041 (2008).
230. A. Rios, T. L. Amyes and J. P. Richard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 9373 (2000).
231. X.-M. Zhang, F. G. Bordwell, M. Van Der Puy and H. E. Fried, *J. Org. Chem.*, **58**, 3060 (1993).
232. R. Goumont, E. Magnier, E. Kizilian and F. Terrier, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 6566 (2003).
233. W. N. Olmstead and F. G. Bordwell, *J. Org. Chem.*, **45**, 3299 (1980).
234. R. Huisgen, *Angew. Chem.*, **69**, 341 (1957).
235. R. Huisgen and H. Ott, *Tetrahedron*, **6**, 253 (1959).
236. P. Deslongchamps, *Stereoelectronic Effects in Organic Chemistry*, Pergamon, Oxford, 1983, pp. 52–53.

237. A. J. Kirby, *Stereoelectronic Effects*, Oxford Chemistry Primer, Oxford University Press, Oxford, 1996, Number 36.
238. F. G. Bordwell, M. Van Der Puy and N. R. Vanier, *J. Org. Chem.*, **41**, 1883 (1976).
239. G. Williams, E. P. Maziarz III, T. L. Amyes, T. D. Wood and J. P. Richard, *Biochemistry*, **42**, 8354 (2003).
240. A. Rios, J. P. Richard and T. L. Amyes, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 8251 (2002).
241. S. Gronert and A. Streitwieser, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 4418 (1988).
242. P. Ballinger and F. A. Long, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **82**, 795 (1960).
243. J. P. Guthrie and P. A. Cullimore, *Can. J. Chem.*, **57**, 240 (1979).
244. A. J. Kresge and J. B. Tobin, *J. Org. Chem.*, **58**, 2652 (1993).
245. J. J. Grabowski, *Chem. Commun.*, 255 (1997).
246. S. Eldin, R. M. Pollack and D. L. Whalen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **113**, 1344 (1991).
247. Y. Chiang, A. J. Kresge, Q. Meng, R. A. M. O'Ferrall and Y. Zhu, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 11562 (2001).
248. Y. Chiang, A. J. Kresge and E. T. Krogh, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 2600 (1988).
249. Y. Chiang, A. J. Kresge, P. A. Walsh and Y. Yin, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 869 (1989).
250. D. J. Cram, B. Rickborn, C. A. Kingsbury and P. Haberfield, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **83**, 3678 (1961).
251. W. D. Emmons and M. F. Hawthorne, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **78**, 5593 (1956).
252. D. W. Earls, J. R. Jones and T. G. Rumney, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 878 (1975).
253. J. R. Jones, R. E. Marks and S. C. Subba Rao, *Trans. Faraday Soc.*, **63**, 111 (1967).
254. H. P. Beutelman, L. Xie and W. H. Saunders Jr., *J. Org. Chem.*, **54**, 1703 (1989).
255. D. J. Miller and W. H. Saunders Jr., *J. Org. Chem.*, **47**, 5039 (1982).
256. O. Miyara and R. R. Schmidt, *Angew Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **21**, 637 (1982).
257. L. Zhang and J. J. Grabowski, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1819 (1989).
258. R. P. Bell, *Trans. Faraday Soc.*, **39**, 253 (1943).
259. Y. Chiang, M. Hojatti, J. R. Keefe, A. J. Kresge, N. P. Schepp and J. Wirz, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 4000 (1987).
260. Y. Chiang, A. J. Kresge and Y. S. Tang, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **106**, 460 (1984).
261. Y. Chiang, A. J. Kresge and N. P. Schepp, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 3977 (1989).
262. J. P. Guthrie, J. Cossar and A. Klym, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **104**, 895 (1982).
263. F. G. Bordwell, J. A. Harrelson and X. Zhang, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 4448 (1991).
264. F. G. Bordwell, J.-P. Cheng and J. A. Harrelson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 1229 (1988).
265. G. I. Almerindo, D. W. Tondo and J. R. Pliego Jr., *J. Phys. Chem. A*, **108**, 166 (2004).
266. J. Warkentin and C. Barnett, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **90**, 4629 (1968).
267. H. D. Zook, W. L. Kelly and I. Y. Posey, *J. Org. Chem.*, **33**, 3477 (1968).
268. J. P. Guthrie, *Can. J. Chem.*, **57**, 1177 (1979).
269. Y. Chiang, A. J. Kresge and J. Wirz, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **106**, 6392 (1984).
270. M. Novak and G. M. Loudon, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **98**, 3591 (1976).
271. F. G. Bordwell, J. E. Bartmess and J. A. Hautala, *J. Org. Chem.*, **43**, 3095 (1978).
272. F. G. Bordwell, J. A. Harrelson and T.-Y. Lynch, *J. Org. Chem.*, **55**, 3337 (1990).
273. F. G. Bordwell and D. Algrim, *J. Org. Chem.*, **41**, 2507 (1976).
274. M. Novak and G. M. Loudon, *J. Org. Chem.*, **42**, 2494 (1977).
275. F. G. Bordwell, J. E. Bares, J. E. Bartmess, G. J. McCollum, M. Van Der Puy, N. R. Vanier and W. S. Matthews, *J. Org. Chem.*, **42**, 321 (1977).
276. X.-M. Zhang and F. G. Bordwell, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **114**, 9787 (1992).
277. I. M. Kolthoff and M. K. Chantooni Jr., *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **87**, 4428 (1965).
278. P. De Maria, A. Fontana, C. Gasbarri and G. Siani, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 7176 (2005).
279. A. Rios, T. L. Amyes and J. P. Richard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 9373 (2000).
280. A. Rios and J. P. Richard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 8375 (1997).
281. E. D. Stround, D. J. Fife and G. G. Smith, *J. Org. Chem.*, **48**, 5368 (1983).
282. E. Iglesias, *New J. Chem.*, **26**, 1352 (2002).
283. M. L. Eidinoff, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **67**, 2072 (1945).
284. J. C. Reid and M. Calvin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **72**, 2948 (1950).
285. M. J. Zapatero, M. P. Elizalde and J. M. Castresana, *Anal. Sci.*, **7**, 935 (1991).
286. M. Tamres and S. Searles, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **81**, 2100 (1959).
287. E. F. Pratt and K. Matsuda, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **75**, 3739 (1953).
288. S. Searles, M. Tamres and G. M. Barrow, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **75**, 71 (1953).

289. L. B. Krivdin, S. V. Zinchenko, G. A. Kalabin, J. C. Facelli, M. F. Tufro, R. H. Contreras, A. Y. Denisov, O. A. Gavriilyuk and V. I. Mamatyuk, *J. Chem. Soc., Trans. Faraday Soc.*, **88**, 2459 (1992).
290. D. R. Clark, J. Emsley and F. Hibbert, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1252 (1988).
291. R. Noto, F. D'Anna, M. Gruttadauria, P. L. Meo and D. Spinelli, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 2043 (2001).
292. E. F. Pratt and K. Matsuda, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **75**, 3739 (1953).
293. A. Koeberg-Telder, T. A. Kortekass and H. Cerfontain, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 851 (1979).
294. T. G. Bonner and J. Phillips, *J. Chem. Soc. (B)*, 650 (1966).
295. P. J. Batty, J. F. Cassidy and R. B. Moodie, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 68 (1981).
296. R. A. McClelland and W. F. Reynolds, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 824 (1974).
297. B. G. Cox and P. De Maria, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 942 (1975).
298. R. B. Homer and R. B. Moodie, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 4377 (1963).
299. M. Allard and J. Levisalles, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1515 (1969).
300. M. Miler, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 115 (1971).
301. H. Benderly and K. Rosenheck, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 179 (1972).
302. R. B. Martin, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 793 (1972).
303. J. L. Sudmeier and K. E. Schwartz, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1646 (1968).
304. A. Taskinen, V. Nieminen, E. Toukoniitty, D. Y. Murzin and M. Hotokka, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 8106 (2005).
305. K. Yates and R. Stewart, *Can. J. Chem.*, **37**, 644 (1959).
306. R. Stewart and K. Yates, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **80**, 6355 (1958).
307. T. G. Bonner and J. Phillips, *J. Chem. Soc. (B)*, 650 (1966).
308. A. McKenzie and S. T. Widdows, *J. Chem. Soc., Trans.*, **107**, 702 (1915).
309. A. McKenzie and H. Wren, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 602 (1919).
310. J. Read and H. G. Smith, *J. Chem. Soc., Trans.*, 2267 (1923).
311. S. K. Hsu and C. L. Wilson, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 623 (1936).
312. C. K. Ingold and C. L. Wilson, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 93 (1939).
313. J. Kenyon and D. P. Young, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 216 (1940).
314. M. K. Hargreaves and M. A. Khan, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 1204 (1973).
315. I. Antonovics and G. T. Young, *Chem. Commun.*, 398 (1965).
316. C. Di Bello, F. Filira, V. Giormani and F. D'Angeli, *J. Chem. Soc. (C)*, 350 (1969).
317. P. Watts, C. Wiles, S. J. Haswell and E. Pombo-Villar, *Lab on a Chip*, **2**, 141 (2002).
318. C. Kobler and F. Effenberger, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **15**, 3731 (2004).
319. T. A. Paal, E. Forro, A. Liljelblad, L. T. Kanerva and F. Fulop, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **18**, 1428 (2007).
320. M. R. Atuu and M. M. Hossain, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **48**, 3875 (2007).
321. T. Cazetta, I. Lunardi, G. J. A. Conceicao, P. J. S. Moran and J. A. R. Rodrigues, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **18**, 2030 (2007).
322. P. Hoyos, M. Fernández, J. V. Sinisterra and A. R. Alcántara, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 7632 (2006).
323. A. Kubo, H. Kubota, M. Takahashi and K. Nunami, *J. Org. Chem.*, **62**, 5830 (1997).
324. K. Makino, T. Fujii and Y. Hamada, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **17**, 481 (2006).
325. H. J. Kim, Y. Kim, E. T. Choi, M. H. Lee, E. S. No and Y. S. Park, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 6303 (2006).
326. J. Chang, E. Shin, H. J. Kim, Y. Kim and Y. S. Park, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 2743 (2005).
327. S. Caddick, C. A. M. Afonso, S. X. Candeias, P. B. Hitchcock, K. Jenkins, L. M. D. Pardoe, A. G. Santos, N. R. Treweek and R. Weaving, *Tetrahedron*, **57**, 6589 (2001).
328. O. Labeeuw, P. Phansavath and J.-P. Genet, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **15**, 1899 (2004).
329. R. S. Ward, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **6**, 1475 (1995).
330. R. Sturmer, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **36**, 1173 (1997).
331. F. F. Huerta, A. B. E. Minidis and J.-E. Backvall, *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, **30**, 321 (2001).
332. H. Pellissier, *Tetrahedron*, **59**, 8291 (2003).
333. H. Pellissier, *Tetrahedron*, **64**, 1563 (2008).
334. U. T. Strauss and K. Faber, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **10**, 107 (1999). For additional information see References 329–333.
335. J. A. Andraos, *J. Phys. Chem. A*, **107**, 2374 (2003).

336. M. Langston, U. C. Dyer, G. A. C. Frampton, G. Hutton, C. J. Lock, B. M. Skead, M. Woods and H. S. Zavareh, *Org. Process Res. Dev.*, **4**, 530 (2000).
337. A. J. Blacker, M. J. Stirling and M. I. Page, *Org. Process Res. Dev.*, **11**, 642 (2007).
338. J. A. Pesti, J. Yin, L. Zhang, L. Anzalone, R. E. Waltermire, P. Ma, E. Gorke, P. N. Confalone, J. Fortunak, C. Silverman, J. Blackwell, J. C. Chung, M. D. Hrytsak, M. Cooke, L. Powell and C. Ray, *Org. Process Res. Dev.*, **8**, 22 (2004).
339. A. Ammazzalorso, R. Amoroso, G. Bettoni, B. de Filippis, L. Giampietro, M. Pierini and M. L. Tricca, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **43**, 4325 (2002).
340. T. Rein, R. Kreuder, P. von Zezschwitz, C. Wulff and O. Reiser, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **34**, 1023 (1995).
341. R. Noyori, *Asymmetric Catalysis in Organic Synthesis*, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 1993, pp. 16–94.
342. J.-H. Xie, Z.-T. Zhou, W.-L. King and Q.-L. Zhou, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **129**, 1868 (2007).
343. B. Mohar, A. Valleix, J.-R. Desmurs, M. Felemez, A. Wagner and C. Mioskowski, *Chem. Commun.*, 2572 (2001).
344. K. Makino, T. Goto, Y. Hiroki and Y. Hamada, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 882 (2004).
345. A. Ros, A. Magriz, H. Dietrich, J. M. Lassaletta and R. Fernández, *Tetrahedron*, **63**, 7532 (2007).
346. V. Jurkauskas and S. L. Buchwald, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 2892 (2002).
347. L. Tang and L. Deng, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 2870 (2002).
348. K. Mikami and A. Yoshida, *Tetrahedron*, **57**, 889 (2001).
349. M. A. Baur, A. Riahi, F. Henin and J. Muzart, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **14**, 2755 (2003).
350. K. Ishihara, D. Nakashima, Y. Hiraiwa and H. Yamamoto, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 24 (2003).
351. G. S. Coumbarides, J. Eames, J. E. W. Scheuermann, K. F. Sibbons, M. J. Suggate and M. Watkinson, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **78**, 906 (2005).
352. J. Eames and N. Weerasooriya, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **12**, 1 (2001).
353. R. Melgar-Fernández, R. González-Olvera and E. Juaristi, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 4329 (2005).
354. O. Munoz-Muniz and E. Juaristi, *Tetrahedron*, **59**, 2023 (2003).
355. O. Munoz-Muniz and E. Juaristi, *Tetrahedron*, **59**, 4233 (2003).
356. Y. Ohtsuka, T. Ikeno and T. Yamada, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **14**, 967 (2003).
357. K. Flinois, Y. Yuan, C. Bastide, A. Harrison-Marchand and J. Maddaluno, *Tetrahedron*, **58**, 4707 (2002).
358. W. Wang, M.-H. Xu, X.-S. Lei and G.-Q. Lin, *Org. Lett.*, **2**, 3773 (2000).
359. G. R. Allan, A. J. Carnell and W. Kroutil, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **42**, 5959 (2001).
360. D. R. Carbery and T. J. Donohoe, *Chem. Commun.*, 722 (2004).
361. K. Futatsugi, A. Yanagisawa and H. Yamamoto, *Chem. Commun.*, 566 (2003).
362. G. S. Coumbarides, J. Eames, S. Ghilagaber and M. J. Suggate, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **45**, 9469 (2004).
363. D. E. Ward, O. T. Akinnusi, I. Q. Alarcon, V. Jheengut, J. Shen and J. W. Quail, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **15**, 2425 (2004).
364. L. Duhamel, P. Duhamel and J.-C. Plaquevent, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **15**, 3653 (2004).
365. T. Kawabata, S. Kawakami and K. Fuji, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **43**, 1465 (2002).
366. T. Kawabata, S. Kawakami, S. Shimada and K. Fuji, *Tetrahedron*, **59**, 965 (2003).
367. J. Eames and M. Suggate, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 186 (2005).
368. T. Kawabata, O. Ozturk, J. Chen and K. Fuji, *Chem. Commun.*, 162 (2003).
369. P. R. Carlier, P. C.-H. Lam, J. C. DeGuzman and H. Zhao, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **16**, 2998 (2005).
370. B. J. Bunn, N. S. Simpkins, Z. Spavold and M. J. Crimmin, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 3113 (1993).
371. J. Busch-Petersen and E. J. Corey, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **41**, 6941 (2000).
372. K. Bambridge, B. P. Clark and N. S. Simpkins, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 2535 (1995).
373. V. K. Aggarwal, P. S. Humphries and A. Fenwick, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 2883 (1999).
374. D. J. Adams, A. J. Blake, P. A. Cooke, C. D. Gill and N. S. Simpkins, *Tetrahedron*, **58**, 4603 (2002).
375. L. M. Murray, P. O'Brien, R. J. K. Taylor and S. Wunnemann, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **45**, 2597 (2004).
376. C. Sun and P. G. Williard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 7829 (2000).

377. M. Majewski and D. M. Gleave, *J. Org. Chem.*, **57**, 3599 (1992).
378. G. M. P. Giblin, D. T. Kirk, L. Mitchell and N. S. Simpkins, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 1673 (2003).
379. A. Yanagisawa, T. Kikuchi, T. Kuribayashi and H. Yamamoto, *Tetrahedron*, **54**, 10253 (1998).
380. H. Kosugi, K. Hoshino and H. Uga, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **38**, 6861 (1997).
381. T. Takahashi, N. Nakao and T. Koizumi, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **8**, 3293 (1997).
382. Y. Nakamura, S. Takeuchi, Y. Ohgo, M. Yamaoka, A. Yoshida and K. Mikami, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **38**, 2709 (1997).
383. G. Asensio, P. A. Aleman, L. R. Domingo and M. Medio-Simón, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **39**, 3277 (1998).
384. E. Vedejs, A. W. Kruger and E. Suna, *J. Org. Chem.*, **64**, 7863 (1999).
385. E. Vedejs, A. W. Kruger and E. Suna, *J. Org. Chem.*, **63**, 2792 (1998).
386. S. J. Aboulhoda, I. Reiners, J. Wilken, F. Henin, J. Martens and J. Muzart, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **9**, 1847 (1998).
387. M. Sugiura and T. Nakai, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **36**, 2366 (1997).
388. Y. Yamashita, Y. Emura, K. Odashima and K. Koga, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **41**, 209 (2000).
389. P. Riviere and K. Koga, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **38**, 7589 (1997).
390. B. M. Kim, H. Kim, W. Kim, K. Y. Im and J. K. Park, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 5104 (2004).
391. J. Eames and N. Weerasooriya, *Chirality*, **11**, 787 (1999).
392. G. S. Coumbarides, J. Eames and N. Weerasooriya, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **41**, 5753 (2000).
393. E. Boyd, G. S. Coumbarides, J. Eames, A. Hay, R. V. H. Jones, R. A. Stenson and M. J. Suggate, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **45**, 9465 (2004).
394. J. Matsuo, S. Kobayashi and K. Koga, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **39**, 9723 (1998).
395. T. Yasukata and K. Koga, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **4**, 35 (1993).
396. J. A. Kozloski, in *Comprehensive Organic Synthesis*, Vol. 4, Chap. 4 (Eds I. Fleming and B. M. Trost), Pergamon, Oxford, 1991, pp. 169–198.
397. H.-G. Schmalz, in *Comprehensive Organic Synthesis*, Vol. 4, Chap. 5 (Eds I. Fleming and B. M. Trost), Pergamon, Oxford, 1991, pp. 199–236.
398. M. Hulce and M. J. Chapdelaine, in *Comprehensive Organic Synthesis*, Vol. 4, Chap. 6 (Eds I. Fleming and B. M. Trost), Pergamon, Oxford, 1991, pp. 238–268.
399. M. P. Sibi, H. Tatamidani and K. Patil, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 2571 (2005).
400. D. Leow, S. Lin, S. K. Chittimalla, X. Fu and C.-H. Tan, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **47**, 1 (2008).
401. N. T. Reynolds and T. Rovis, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 16406 (2005).
402. U. Lüning and M. Müller, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **31**, 80 (1992).
403. D. Kim, J. Lee, J. Chang and S. Kim, *Tetrahedron*, **57**, 1247 (2001).
404. D. A. Carcache, Y. S. Cho, Z. Hua, Y. Tian, Y.-M. Li and S. J. Danishefsky, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 1016 (2006).
405. C. Cativiela, M. D. Diaz-de-Villegas and J. A. Galvez, *Can. J. Chem.*, **70**, 2325 (1992).
406. A. Ortiz, H. Hernández, G. Mendoza, L. Quintero and S. Bernès, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **46**, 2243 (2005).
407. P. Barraclough, C. A. Spray and D. W. Young, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **46**, 4653 (2005).
408. A. R. Rodríguez and B. W. Spur, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **43**, 9249 (2002).
409. J. Clayden, R. Turnbull and I. Pinto, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **16**, 2235 (2005).
410. M. Calmès, F. Escale and J. Martinez, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **13**, 293 (2002).
411. S. Comesse and O. Piva, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **10**, 1061 (1999).
412. Y. Hu, R. L. Bishop, A. Luxenburger, S. Dong and L. A. Paquette, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 2735 (2006).
413. D. T. Witiak, R. J. Patch, S. J. Enna and Y. K. Fung, *J. Med. Chem.*, **29**, 1 (1986).
414. R. Grigg, H. Q. N. Gunaratne and V. Sridharan, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1183 (1985).
415. J. Eames, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **40**, 5787 (1999).
416. H. E. Zimmerman and P. Wang, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 9226 (2003).
417. A. Yanagisawa, T. Watanabe, T. Kikuchi, T. Kuribayashi and H. Yamamoto, *Synlett*, 956 (1997).
418. T. Sugimura, W. H. Kim, M. Kagawa and T. Okuyama, *Org. Lett.*, **4**, 2059 (2002).
419. A. K. Bose, C. S. Narayanan and M. S. Manhas, *Chem. Commun.*, 975 (1970).
420. P. W. Hickmott and K. N. Woodward, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 275 (1974).
421. R. A. Firestone and B. G. Christensen, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 288 (1976).
422. C. M. Pant and R. J. Stoodley, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 57 (1977).
423. A. Malkawi, *Int. J. Appl. Chem.*, **4**, 15 (2008).

424. N. Krause and M. Mackenstedt, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **39**, 9646 (1998); F. Cavelier, S. Gomez, R. Jacquier and J. Verducci, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **35**, 2891 (1994).
425. S. D. Carter and R. J. Stoodley, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 92 (1977).
426. J. P. Clayton, J. H. C. Nayler, R. Southgate and E. R. Stove, *Chem. Commun.*, 129 (1969).
427. P. E. Pfeffer and S. F. Osman, *J. Org. Chem.*, **37**, 2425 (1972).
428. J. E. Beddow, S. G. Davies, K. B. Ling, P. M. Roberts, A. J. Russell, A. D. Smith and J. E. Thomson, *Org. Biomol. Chem.*, **5**, 2818 (2007).
429. G. S. Coumbarides, J. Eames and N. Weerasooriya, *Can. J. Chem.*, **78**, 935 (2000).
430. S. Ebert and N. Krause, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 3831 (2001).
431. N. Krause, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **33**, 1764 (1994).
432. N. Krause and S. Ebert, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 3837 (2001).
433. S. Takano, S. Yamada, H. Numata and K. Ogasawara, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 760 (1983).
434. H. E. Zimmerman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **78**, 1168 (1956).
435. J. G. Urones, N. M. Garrido, D. Diez, M. E. El Hammoumi, S. H. Dominguez, J. A. Casaseca, S. G. Davies and A. D. Smith, *Org. Biomol. Chem.*, **2**, 364 (2004).
436. T. J. Fleck, W. W. McWhorter Jr, R. N. DeKam and B. A. Pearlman, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 9612 (2003).
437. I. Fleming, J. H. M. Hill, D. Parker and D. Waterson, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 318 (1985).
438. H. M. L. Davies, L. M. Hodges and T. M. Gregg, *J. Org. Chem.*, **66**, 7898 (2001).
439. S. G. Davies, A. D. Smith and P. D. Price, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **16**, 2833 (2005).
440. S. G. Davies, O. Ichihara, I. Lenoir and I. A. S. Walters, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 1411 (1994).
441. K. Yoshida, M. Ogasawara and T. Hayashi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 1901 (2003).
442. A. J. Frontier and C. Collison, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 7577 (2005).
443. G. Liang, S. N. Gradl and D. Trauner, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 4931 (2003).
444. V. K. Aggarwal and A. J. Belfield, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 5075 (2003).
445. W. He, X.-F. Sun and A. J. Frontier, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 14278 (2003).
446. M. Janke, W. He, A. J. Frontier and R. Eisenberg, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 6846 (2004).
447. G. Liang and D. Trauner, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 9544 (2004).
448. G. Laval, G. Audran, J.-M. Galano and H. Monti, *J. Org. Chem.*, **65**, 3551 (2000).
449. N. Philippe, V. Levacher, G. Dupas, G. Queguiner and J. Bourguignon, *Org. Lett.*, **2**, 2185 (2000).
450. H. E. Zimmerman and P. Wang, *J. Org. Chem.*, **67**, 9216 (2002).
451. H. E. Zimmerman and J. Cheng, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 873 (2006).

CHAPTER 9

Redox chemistry and electrochemistry of metal enolates

GUIDO PAMPALONI

Università di Pisa, Dipartimento di Chimica e Chimica Industriale, Via Risorgimento 35, I-56126 Pisa, Italy
Fax: +39 50 2219 246; e-mail: pampa@dcci.unipi.it

and

PIERO ZANELLO

Università di Siena, Dipartimento di Chimica, Via De Gasperi 2, I-53100 Siena, Italy
Fax: +39 577 234233; e-mail: zanello@unisi.it

I. LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS	462
II. INTRODUCTION	463
III. METAL ENOLATES MO–C=C	464
A. Redox Reactions of Enolates of Main Group Elements	464
1. Synthesis of α -hydroxy carbonyl compounds	464
2. Oxidative coupling	469
a. Intramolecular oxidative cyclization	470
b. Intermolecular couplings	473
B. Silyl Enolates: A Class of ‘Masked Enolates’	478
1. Chemical oxidation methods	478
2. Photoinduced electron transfer reactions	481
3. Electrochemical syntheses	483
C. Redox Reactions of Enolates of Transition Metals and Lanthanides	484
D. Electrochemistry of Enols and Enolato Derivatives	490
1. Enols and enolato anions	491
2. Group 4 enolates	493
3. Silyl enolates	497

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

IV. SIMPLE β -DIKETONATES	497
A. Redox Reactions	498
1. Reactions involving the metal	498
a. Reductions, oxidations and oxidative addition reactions	498
b. Reactions induced by amines or phosphines	501
c. Photochemical reductions	504
d. Kinetic studies in solution	506
2. Reactions involving the diketonate	507
B. Electrochemistry	512
1. β -Diketones	512
2. Transition metal β -diketonates	512
a. Group 5 elements	512
b. Group 6 elements	514
c. Group 7 elements	515
d. Group 8 elements	515
e. Group 9 elements	520
f. Group 10 elements	521
g. Group 11 elements	521
h. Lanthanides	522
i. Actinides	523
V. FUNCTIONALIZED β -DIKETONATES	524
A. Redox Reactions	524
B. Electrochemistry	527
1. Group 6 elements	527
2. Group 7 elements	527
3. Group 8 elements	529
4. Group 9 elements	530
5. Group 10 elements	531
6. Group 11 elements	532
7. Actinides	532
VI. POLYKETONATES	533
A. Redox Reactions	533
B. Electrochemistry	535
1. Metal triketonates	535
2. Metal tetraketonates	536
3. Metal hexaketonates	536
VII. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	539
VIII. REFERENCES	539

I. LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

acac	acetylacetonato (2,4-pentanedionato) anion
acacCN	3-cyano-2,4-pentanedionato anion
bpyn	<i>N</i> - <i>tert</i> -butyl- <i>a</i> -(2-pyridyl)nitron
bqdi	<i>o</i> -benzoquinonediimine
bzac	benzoylacetonato anion
cod	1,5-cyclooctadiene
coe	cyclooctene
cpba	<i>m</i> -chloroperbenzoic acid

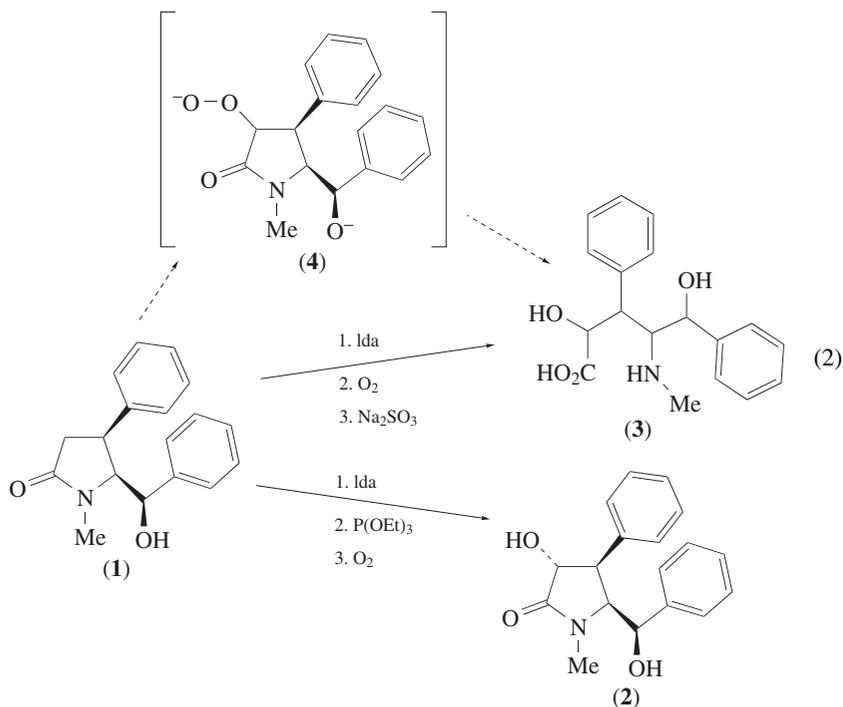
CV	cyclic voltammetry
CVD	chemical vapour deposition
<i>c</i> -Hex	cyclohexyl
dbm	dibenzoylmethanato anion
dca	9,10-dicyanoanthracene
ddq	2,3-dichloro-5,6-dicyano-1,4-benzoquinone
DFT	density functional theory
dik	β -diketonato anion
dipy	2,2'-dipyridyl
dme	1,2-dimethoxyethane
dpb	1,1'-(1,3-phenylene)bis(4,4-dimethyl-1,3-pentanedionato) dianion
dpm	dipivaloylmethanato anion
dppz	dipyridophenazine
ECE	electrochemical chemical electrochemical
en	ethylenediamine
hfacac	1,1,1,6,6,6-hexafluoroacetylacetonato anion
hmpa	hexamethylphosphortriamide
lda	lithium <i>N,N</i> -diisopropylamide
lhmds	lithium hexamethyldisilazide
LMCT	ligand-to-metal charge transfer band
MLCT	metal-to-ligand charge transfer band
mob	1,1'-(1,3-phenylene)bis(7-methyl-1,3,5-octanetrionato) tetranion
NIS	<i>N</i> -iodosuccinimide
NXS	<i>N</i> -halosuccinimide
opda	<i>o</i> -phenylenediamide dianion
Pc	phthalocyaninato dianion
PET	photoinduced electron transfer
phen	1,10-phenanthroline
prc	propylene carbonate
py	pyridine
SCE	saturated calomel electrode
sqdi	<i>o</i> -benzosemiquinonediiimide anion
tmeda	<i>N,N,N',N'</i> -tetramethylethylenediamine
tfts	tetrathiofulvenylthiol

II. INTRODUCTION

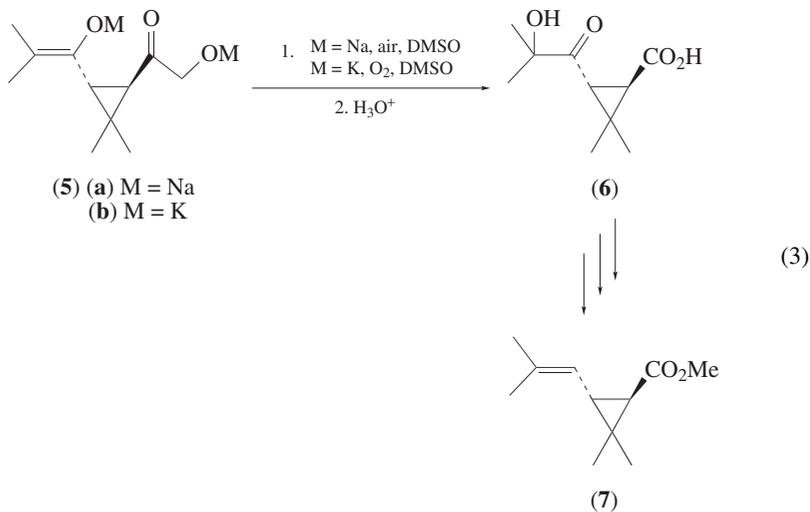
The first volume devoted to the chemistry of enols appeared in 1990¹. The present chapter on the redox properties of metal enolates aims to show or confirm how the redox concepts, which play an important role in inorganic chemistry, may find useful application also in organic chemistry.

Considering that the volume on enols¹ did not refer specifically to redox processes and that the one-electron oxidation of enols produces enol radical cations which are more stable than the corresponding tautomeric ketone ions, in distinct contrast to the thermochemistry of the neutral species²⁻⁴, this chapter will deal also with the reactivity of electrogenerated enol radical cations⁵.

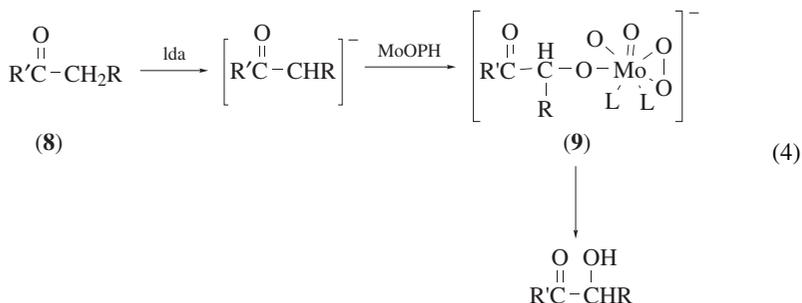
In view of the profusion of material concerning metal enolates as intermediates in the organic synthesis, the chapter has been organized as follows: (i) enolates of main group elements will be treated separately from those of the transition metals; (ii) the redox reactions will be organized according to the nature of the triggered process (cyclization, coupling etc.); (iii) silyl enolates will receive particular attention in Section III.B;



The sodium enolate **5a** undergoes oxidation in air giving the δ -hydroxy- γ -keto-carboxylic acid **6** in high yields after acid hydrolysis: this compound can be further transformed into the methyl ester of (*d,l*)-*trans*-chrisantemic acid (**7**, equation 3)¹³. Compound **6** can also be obtained from the potassium enolate **5b** but only under slight pressure of pure oxygen¹³.



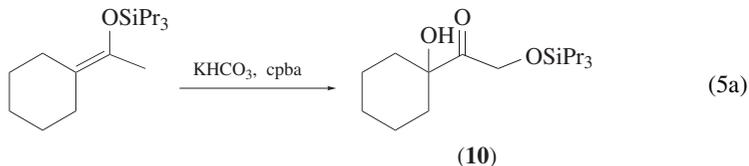
Although enolates can be directly oxidized to α -hydroxy derivatives by shaking solutions of the enolate under an O_2 atmosphere¹⁴, the absence of an added reducing agent makes the dioxygen oxidation inapplicable to systems containing an enolizable methyl or methylene group because of the formation of complex product mixtures. Enolates of ketones, esters and lactones having α -methylene or α -methylene groups, **8**, can be oxidized to α -hydroxycarbonyl compounds by the molybdenum(VI) peroxo complex $MoO(O_2)_2 \cdot py \cdot HMPA$ ($MoOPH$, equation 4)¹⁵. Thus, the treatment of the carbonyl compound with a 5–10% excess of *Ida* followed by addition of crystalline $MoOPH$ at low temperature and washing with sodium sulphite affords the α -hydroxy-substituted products. The intermediate formation of **9** is based on the known tendency of 'MoO₅' chelates such as $MoOPH$ to transfer one of the peroxidic oxygens rather than the oxo ones¹⁶. 3-Phenylpropionates of chiral alcohols derived from (+)-camphor behave similarly and are oxidized by $MoOPH$ with high diastereoselectivity¹⁷.

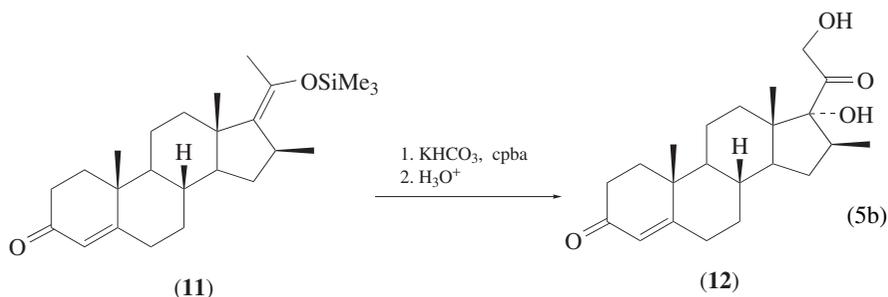


Dibenzyl peroxydicarbonate has been used for the oxidation of both chiral and achiral lithium or potassium enolates to form carbonates of α -hydroxy carbonyl compounds. Dibenzyl peroxydicarbonate, prepared from aqueous hydrogen peroxide and benzyl chloroformate under basic conditions¹⁸, was preferred for mechanistic studies to the commonly used $MoOPH$ in view of the easier preparation of ¹⁸O-labelled compounds¹⁹.

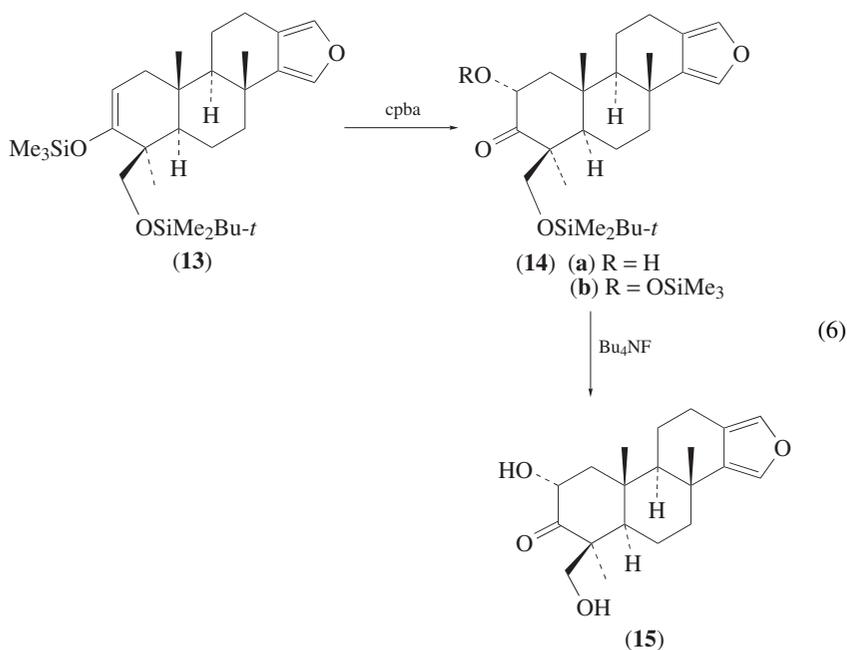
Another route to the preparation of α -hydroxy derivatives consists of the transformation of enolates into silyl enolates and their subsequent oxidation. Oxidation of trialkylsilyl enolates with peroxyacids, most frequently *cpba*, has been applied for preparation of α -hydroxy- and α -acetoxy aldehydes or ketones. Reactions require mild conditions and generally give good yields of the expected compound²⁰. Mechanistic investigations suggest the intermediate formation of epoxides which evolve to the final products via 1,4-silyl group migration.

Evolution of the method has allowed the insertion of two oxygen atoms in a single step (e.g. preparation of α - α' -dihydroxy ketones)²¹. Depending on the structural features of the silyl enolate, treatment of a mixture of enolate and solid $KHCO_3$ with *cpba*, followed by acidification, affords the α - α' -dihydroxy ketone in good yields. When bulky tripropylsilyl groups are present (equation 5a), the hydroxy siloxy ketone **10** is the major product. The conversion of **11** to **12** shown in equation 5b is highly chemoselective.





Another interesting example taken from the synthesis of natural products is reported in equation 6. Epoxidation of **13** with cpba affords a mixture of **14a** and **14b**, which can be directly desilylated with tetrabutylammonium fluoride to give *d,l*-isospongiadiol (**15**)²².

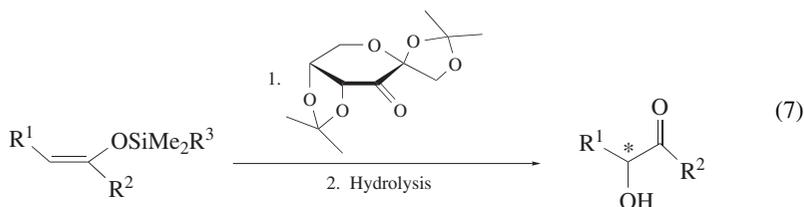


Hydrogen peroxide in the presence of catalytic amounts of methyltrioxorhenium(VII), ReMeO_3 , is a convenient and efficient method for the α -hydroxylation of ketones²³. Particularly interesting is the H_2O_2 /cetylpyridinium peroxotungstophosphate system which, under phase transfer conditions, provides a facile method for preparing aldehydes with one carbon atom less than the parent precursors²⁴. The ratio of the products changes with the experimental conditions.

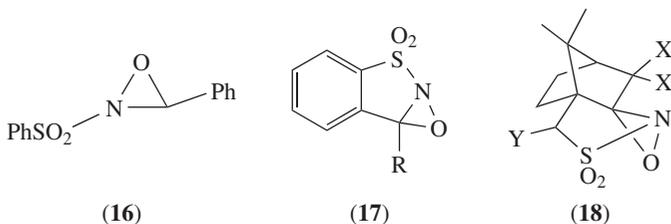
Other oxidizing agents capable of converting silyl enolates into α -hydroxy carbonyl derivatives are OsO_4 /4-hydroxymorpholine²⁵ or the $\text{HOF} \cdot \text{MeCN}$ complex prepared by bubbling nitrogen-diluted fluorine into aqueous acetonitrile²⁶, which has the advantage of short reaction times and high yields, at least on the substrate reported in the study.

An hydroxy group may be introduced into the α' -position of α,β -unsaturated diketones using triphenylphosphite ozonide²⁷, a well known chemical source of singlet oxygen^{28a}. Singlet oxygen in the presence of tetraphenylporphyrine as sensitizer has been used to convert the trimethylsilyl enolates of pinacolone or of isopropyl phenyl ketone to the corresponding α -hydroxy ketones (via the intermediacy of an α -trimethylsilyl peroxy ketone)^{28b}.

Optically active α -hydroxy-keto functional units are widespread in natural products and have been frequently used for convenient building blocks in organic synthesis²⁹. Adam and coworkers reported that optically active α -hydroxy ketones can be obtained by oxidation of the corresponding silyl enolates with various oxidizing agents in the presence of manganese(III) adducts of optically active Schiff bases³⁰, or with *in situ* generated dioxirane from a fructose-derived ketone (equation 7)³¹.

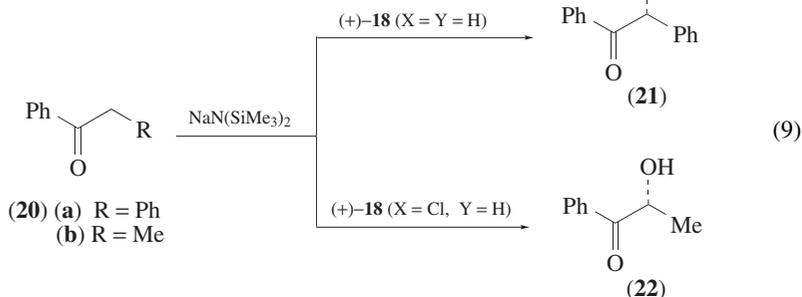
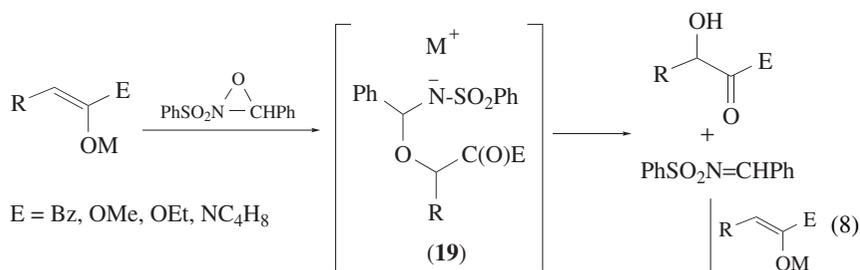


The great diversity of metal enolates makes their oxidation one of the most versatile methods for the preparation of species containing the α -hydroxy carbonyl functionality, and some attention should be paid to examine how the nature of the oxidizing agent affects the diastereoselectivity of the reaction. In 1984, Davis and coworkers³² introduced racemic *trans*-(\pm)-2-(phenylsulphonyl)-3-phenyloxaziridines (**16**), for the asymmetric hydroxylation of enolates. The availability of *N*-sulphonyloxaziridines, e.g. **17** and **18**, as pure enantiomers makes control of the stereoselectivity by the reagent possible³³. Oxidation is fast even at low temperature: however, lithium enolates give lower yields than the sodium and potassium analogues, probably due to the counteranion dependency of the ionic hemiaminal intermediate **19**, which is thought to be involved in the oxidation (equation 8)^{32,34}. The synthesis and application of oxaziridines in organic synthesis has been exhaustively reviewed³³.

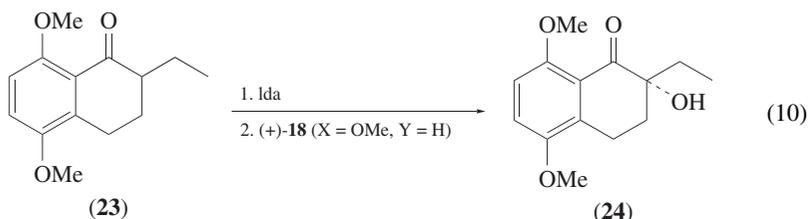


Oxaziridines are unique among nitrogen-containing compounds in having a configurationally stable nitrogen atom at ordinary temperature³³, making possible asymmetric oxidations. Moreover, the nitrogen and carbon stereocentres are adjacent to the active-site oxygen atom, thus the asymmetric induction is postulated to be high. As a matter of fact, the enantioselective oxidation of prochiral enolates with (camphorylsulphonyl)oxaziridine (**18**, Y = H) produces the corresponding α -hydroxy carbonyl derivative in good yields and high enantiomeric excess³³. For example, hydroxylation of the sodium enolate of deoxybenzoin **20a** with (+)-**18** (X = Y = H) at -78°C affords (+)-(*S*)-benzoin **21** in 84%

yield and >95% enantiomeric excess (equation 9)³⁵. Similarly, (*S*)-2-hydroxy-1-phenyl-1-propanone (**22**) is produced in 95% enantiomeric excess by oxidation of the sodium enolate of propiophenone **20b**, using (+)-**18** (X = Cl, Y = H)³⁶ as oxidizing agent.



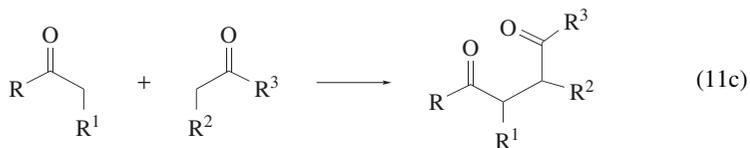
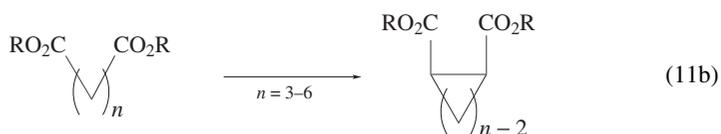
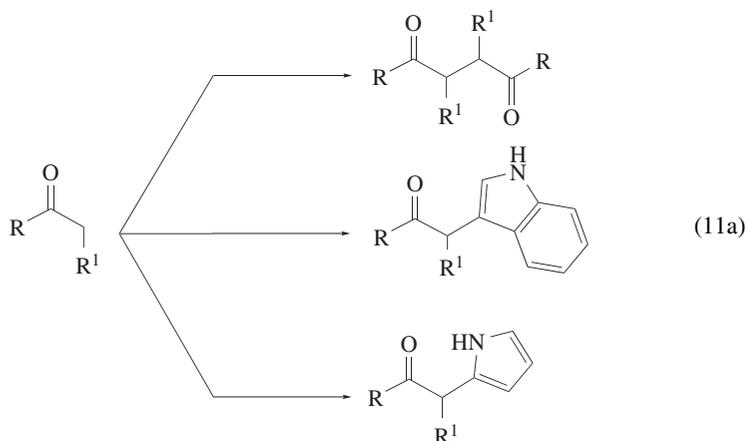
Oxidation of the lithium enolate of 1-tetralone **23** to (–)-2-hydroxy-1-tetralone **24**, the AB ring synthon of the antitumour antibiotic rhodomycinones, with (+)-**18** (X = OMe, Y = H, equation 10) resulted in much better enantiomeric excess values (ee >94%) than hydroxylation with other oxaridines³⁷.



2. Oxidative coupling

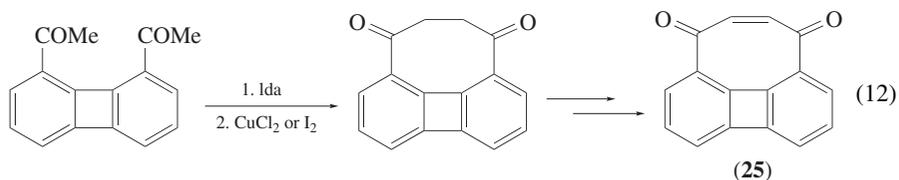
The oxidative coupling of enolates, reported for the first time in 1935³⁸, represents an interesting application of enolates in organic synthesis. Examples of these reactions,

which can proceed through intra- and intermolecular paths, are shown in equations 11a–c. Most commonly, lithium enolates were treated with oxidants such as iron(III), copper(II), cerium(IV) salts or halogens. Examples of both types of coupling reactions are discussed in this section.

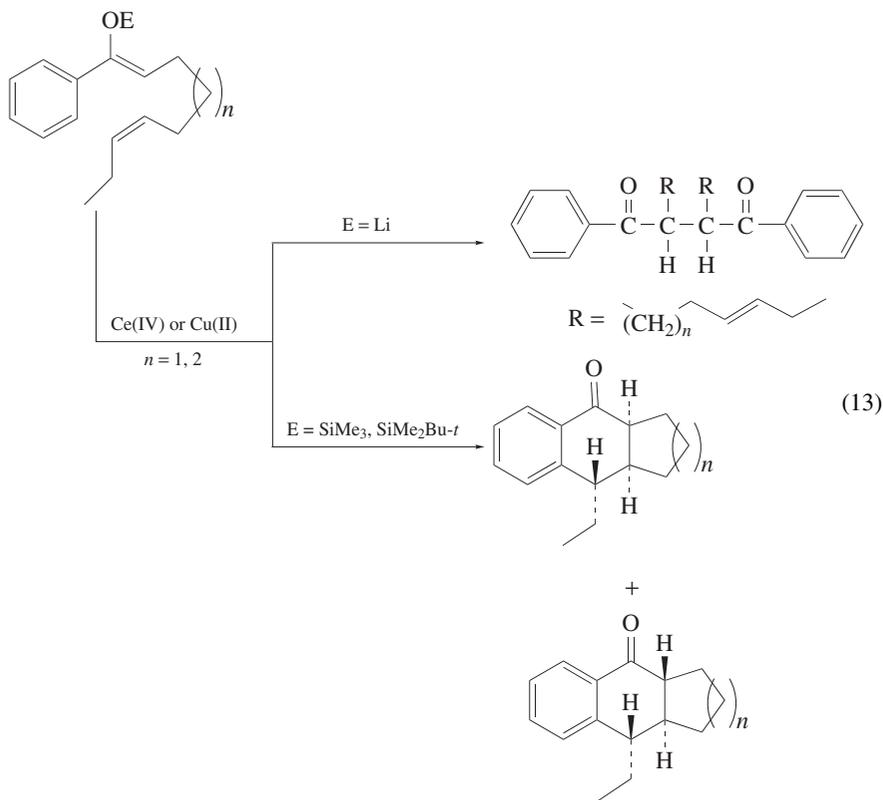


a. Intramolecular oxidative cyclization. The intramolecular oxidative coupling of bis-enolates is an attractive alternative to the well known Dieckman cyclization³⁹ or to the acyloin condensation⁴⁰ and has been successfully applied for the preparation of three-, four-, five- and six-membered rings⁴¹. Copper(I), copper(II), nickel(II), silver and iron(II) salts have been used as oxidizing agents. For example, 2,2-dialkyl-1,3-cyclopentanedione and functionalized *spiro*[4.*n*] ring systems can be obtained by oxidative coupling of dilithium enolates of 3,3-dialkyl-2,4-pentanedione with copper(II) triflate⁴².

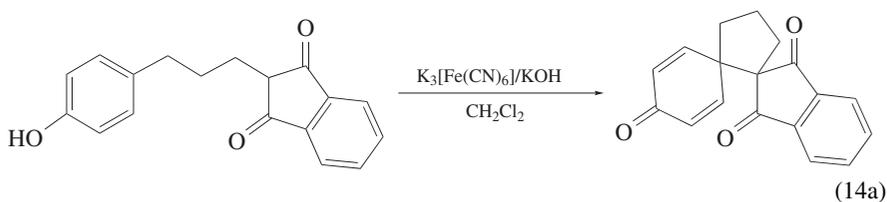
The oxidative cyclization by copper(II) chloride of the ketone diolate derived from 1,8 diacetyl biphenylene (equation 12) represents a key step in the preparation of cycloocta [*def*]biphenylene-1,4-dione (**25**)⁴³.

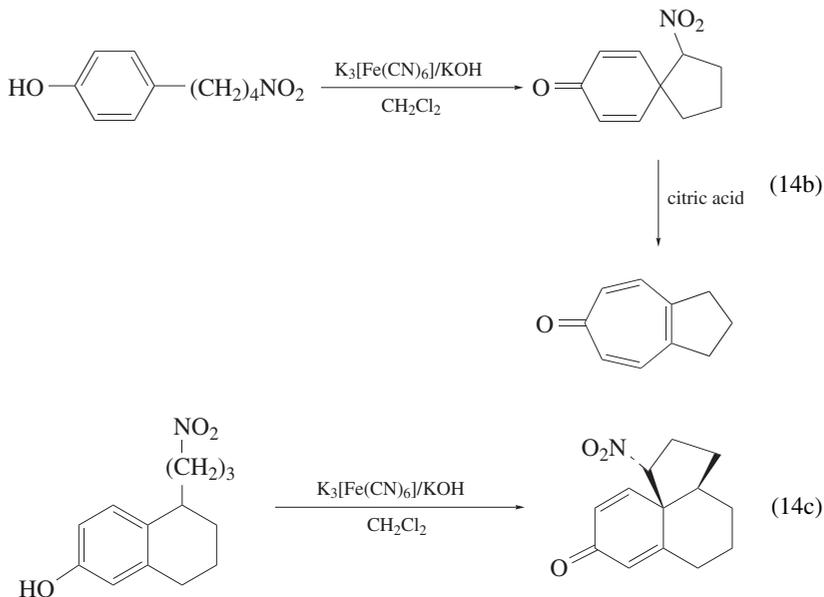


The experience acquired on the manganese(III)-based free radical cyclizations⁴⁴ suggested to Snider and coworkers that these salts could not be used for the cyclization of ϵ,ζ -unsaturated enolates due to further oxidation of the desired product. On changing the oxidant from $\text{Mn}(\text{OAc})_3 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$ to $(\text{NH}_4)_2[\text{Ce}(\text{NO}_3)_6]$ or to $\text{Cu}(\text{OTf})_2$, δ,ϵ - and ϵ,ζ -unsaturated silyl enolates could be obtained in good yields (equation 13). It is interesting to note that the oxidation of lithium enolates affords the dimeric 1,4-diketone because intramolecular coupling of the enol radical with the alkene cannot compete with intermolecular coupling of the very reactive enolate⁴⁵.

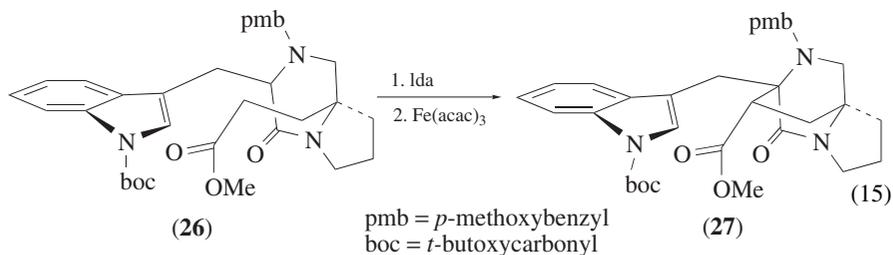


Kende⁴⁶⁻⁴⁹ and Whiting⁵⁰ reported radical cyclizations of equilibrium-generated enolates onto phenolates induced by $\text{K}_3[\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6]$; however, these cyclizations were limited to the most acidic carbonyl precursors such as 1,3-diketones (equation 14a) or nitroalkyl compounds (equations 14b and 14c).

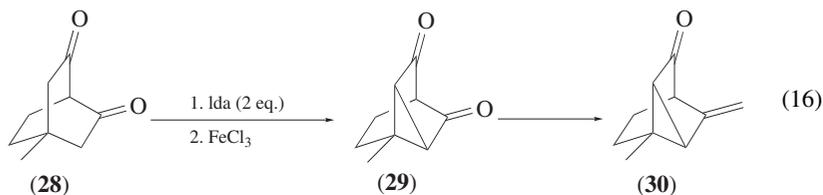




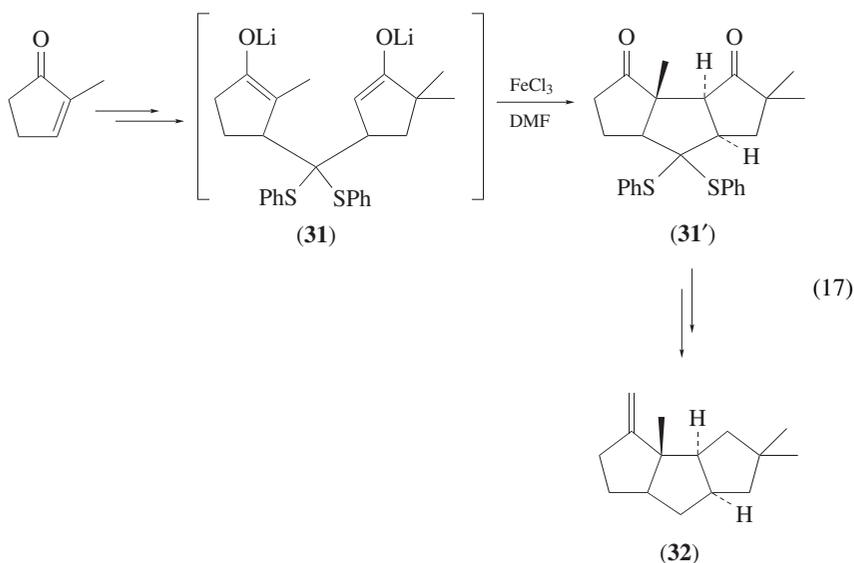
In a series of papers on the total syntheses of alkaloids, Baran and coworkers have recently reported that enolates of carbonyl compounds undergo oxidative coupling with indoles and pyrroles in the presence of oxidants such as copper(II) and iron(III) salts^{51–53}. A detailed study of the oxidative cyclization reported in equation 15 has shown that **26** is converted into **27** with the highest yields when $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ is the oxidant, presumably due to its high redox potential (+1.1 V vs. the ferrocenium/ferrocene couple in THF solution⁵⁴), which is the most positive among all the oxidizing agents tested for the transformation.



Paquette has reported⁵⁵ an intramolecular oxidative coupling using ferric chloride to prepare the intermediate **30** for the synthesis of ceruberubic acid-III. Addition of the dienolate of **28** to FeCl_3 in dmf at -78°C produced the cyclopropane intermediate **29** in 54% yield (equation 16). Although the mechanism of this oxidative cyclization is not discussed in the paper, it is likely that a one-electron transfer pathway is involved. Copper(II) salts have also been utilized for intramolecular enolate coupling, but they proved to be somewhat less effective in the present context.

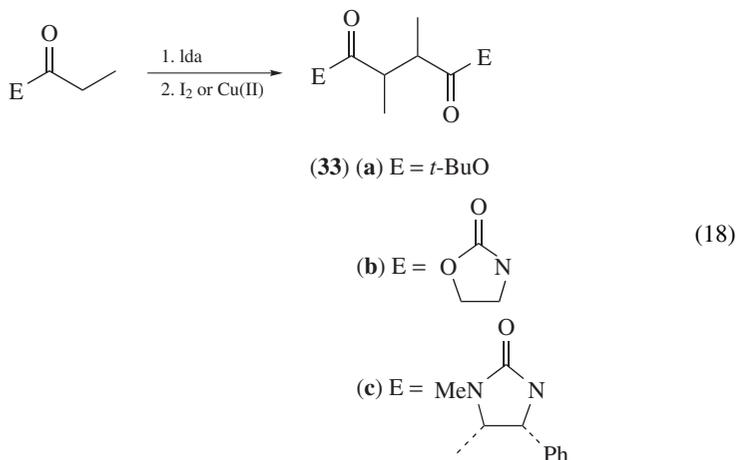


An elegant synthesis of (\pm)-hirsutene (**32**) was developed by Cohen and coworkers⁵⁶. The key step of the synthesis is the one pot, completely stereoselective, oxidative cyclopentanation of dienolate **31** with two equivalents of FeCl_3 in dmf (equation 17). CuCl_2 was also tested, but proved inferior. The formation of a single diastereoisomer of the triquinane intermediate (**31'**) is useful and suggests that stereochemical equilibration may occur at some stage. This annulation procedure can also be extended to cyclohexanone enolates.

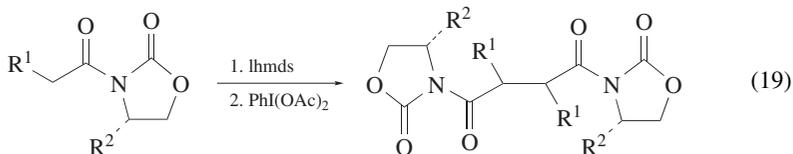


b. Intermolecular couplings. Intermolecular oxidative coupling of enolato anions has been studied extensively especially as far as their oxidation to 1,4-dicarbonyl compounds is concerned⁵⁷, which are important precursors for the synthesis of cyclopentanones, furan, thiophene and pyrrole ring systems. Several oxidizing agents such as halogens (bromine^{57,58} and iodine^{57,58}), lead(IV) acetate⁵⁹, copper(II)-, iron(III)- and silver salts⁶⁰, $(\text{NR}_4)_2[\text{Ce}(\text{NO}_3)_6]$, $\text{R} = \text{H}$ ⁶¹, Bu ⁶² and early transition metal derivatives such as TiCl_4 ^{63,64}, vanadium(V) alkoxide $\text{VO}(\text{OR})\text{Cl}_2$ ⁶⁵ and $\text{Mn}(\text{OAc})_3 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$ were used⁶⁶. Titanium enolates derived from organometallic or coordination compounds of titanium(IV) such as $\text{Ti}(\text{OR})_4$, TiCp_2Cl_2 , will be discussed in Section III.C. Although an oxidizing agent of general use is yet to be found, some of the mentioned ones allow preparation of the desired compound with high stereoselectivity and high yields.

In 1995, Helmchen and coworkers⁵⁸ⁱ reported that no stereoselectivity was observed when the achiral deprotonated substrates shown in equation 18 were oxidized by copper(II) pentanoate or diiodine to the carbonyl derivatives, the *rac/meso* ratio of **33a** being 57/43 and of **33b** 48/52. However, when chiral amides were subjected to the same reaction conditions, the (*S,S*) isomer **33c** was formed with a diastereoselectivity higher than 99%.

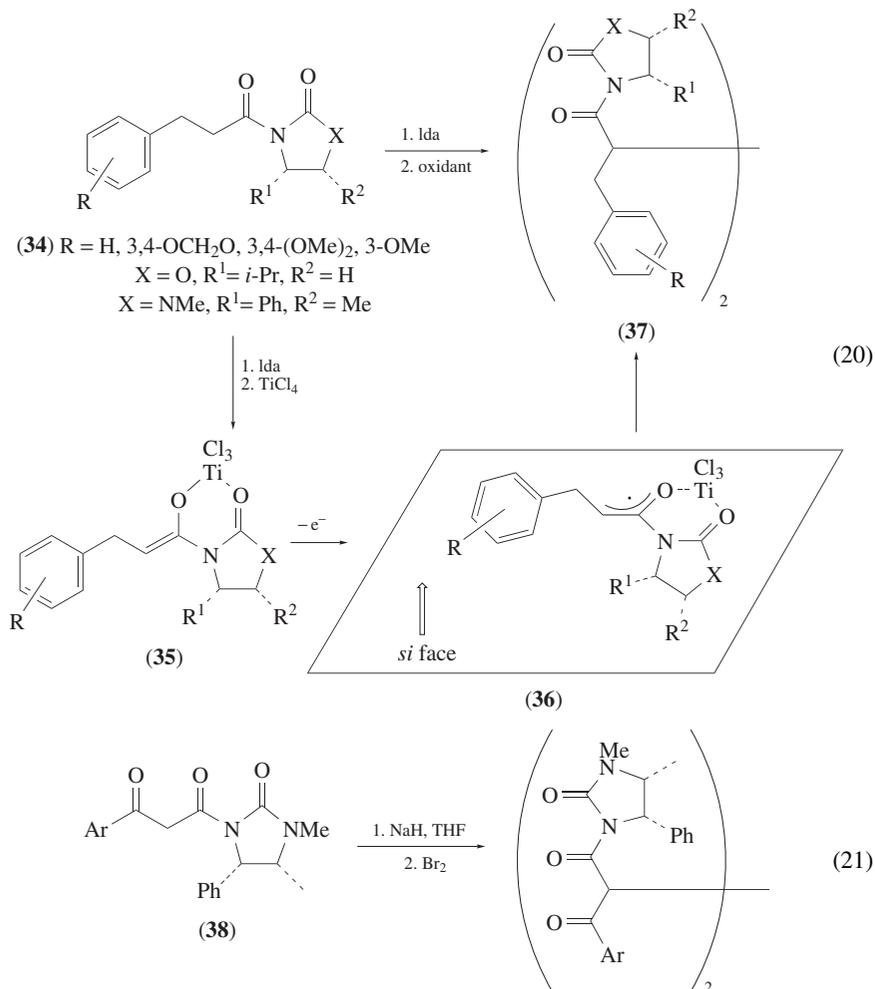


Analogously, after enolization with lhmds, hypervalent iodine compounds such as $\text{PhI}(\text{OAc})_2$ have been used for the stereoselective synthesis of 2,3-disubstituted succinates by using the chiral oxazolidinone auxiliary (4*S*)-4-(phenylmethyl)-2-oxazolidinone (equation 19)^{58c}.

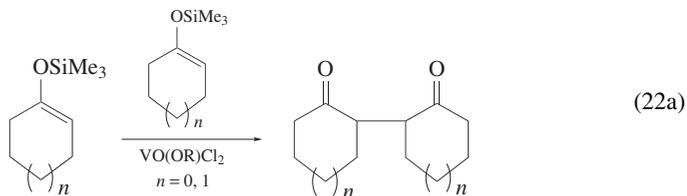


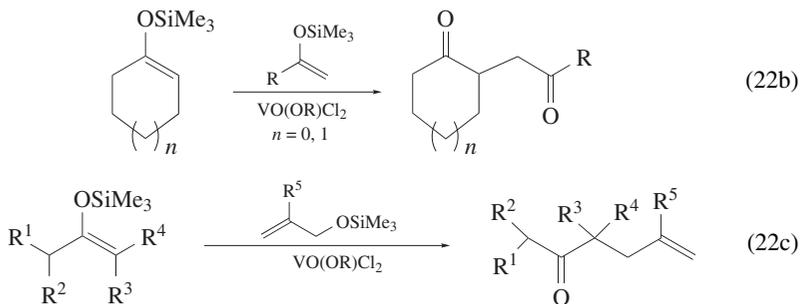
A wide series of oxidants, spanning from TiCl_4 to iodine, has been used in the oxidative homocoupling of chiral 3-arylpropionic acid derivatives aimed at the preparation of lignans^{58f}. The *R,R*-selectivity in the reactivity of **34** has been explained by a radical coupling mechanism (equation 20). The initially formed lithium (*Z*)-enolate may transform into the titanium enolate **35**, which undergoes oxidation to the radical intermediate **36** via a single electron transfer process. The *syn-Z*-type radicals **36** couple each other at the less hindered β -side (*si* face) to give the *R,R*-isomers **37** stereoselectively.

The same research group has recently reported^{58g} that the oxidative homocoupling of chiral arylacetic acid derivatives proceeds stereoselectively when the sodium enolate derived from **38** is oxidized with bromine (equation 21). Good stereoselectivity was also observed in the oxidative homo- and heterocoupling reactions of the lithium enolates of chiral 3-phenylpropionamides with iodine, copper(II) pentanoate and ferrocenium hexafluorophosphate^{58h}.

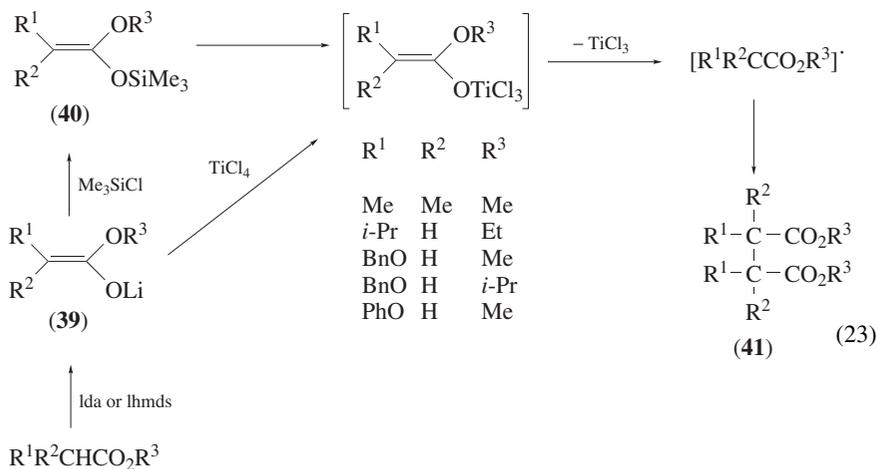


Symmetrical (equation 22a) and unsymmetrical 1,4-diketones (equations 22b and 22c) are obtained in good yield with the vanadium(V) alkoxo derivatives $\text{VO}(\text{OR})\text{Cl}_2$ ($R = \text{Et}, i\text{-Pr}$)⁶⁵. The same reagent induces cross coupling between allyl silanes and silyl enolates to γ,δ -unsaturated ketones. Noteworthy is the fact that only traces of the homocoupled 1,4-diketones and 1,5-hexadienes are produced.





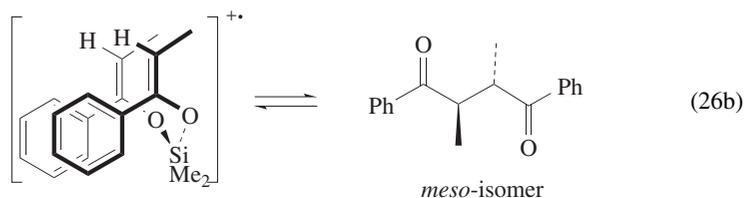
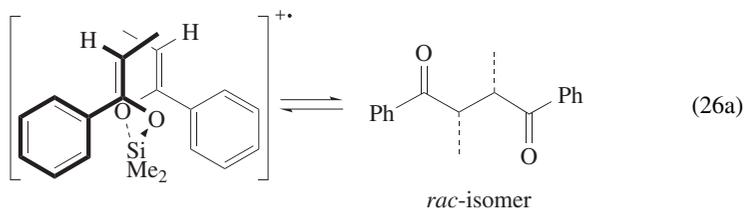
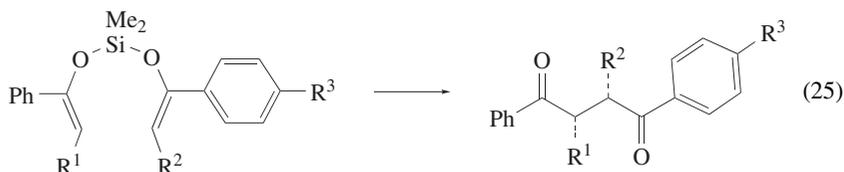
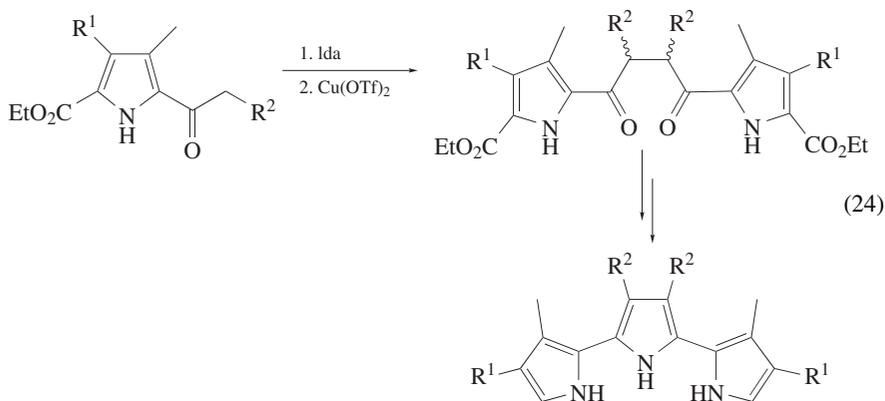
Titanium tetrachloride in dichloromethane behaves similarly and succinates can be obtained starting from lithium or silyl enolates^{63a}. For example, as shown in equation 23, the ketene silyl acetals **40**, obtained from the lithium enolate **39**, undergo smooth oxidative dimerization in the presence of TiCl_4 to give the succinates **41** in high yields, regardless of the substitution pattern at the α -position of the starting esters^{63b}. It is interesting to observe that Lewis acids such as $\text{BF}_3 \cdot \text{OEt}_2$ or SnCl_4 do not promote these reactions to any extent and ZrCl_4 acts as Lewis acid to promote Claisen condensation, strongly suggesting that the reaction described by equation 23 proceeds via an electron transfer process.



Silver enolates are proposed as reactive intermediates in the reaction of silyl enolates with Ag_2O in dmsu. An important feature of the reaction is the regiospecific formation of 1,4-diketones^{60j}. Sessler and coworkers reported^{60e} that the key step in the preparation of β -substituted tetra- and hexaalkylterpyrrols is the copper(II) triflate-mediated oxidative coupling of the lida-derived enolates of α -keto pyrrols. The coupling reaction shown in equation 24 produces a mixture of distereoisomers which does not require separation and can be directly converted to the corresponding terpyrrols.

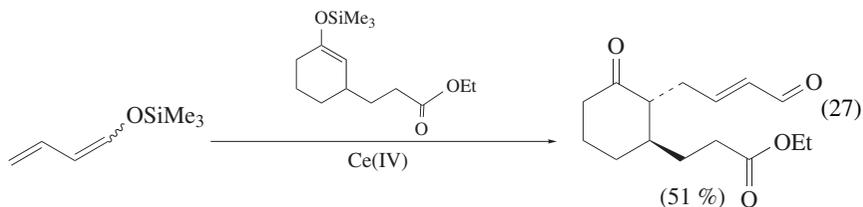
Oxidative coupling of silyl bis-enolates to 1,4-diketones (equation 25) occurs with a variety of oxidizing agents such as $[\text{Fe}(\text{phen})_3](\text{PF}_6)_3$, $(\text{NH}_4)_2[\text{Ce}(\text{NO}_3)_6]$ and $\text{Cu}(\text{OTf})_2$ ⁶⁷. The high *d,l*-diastereoselectivity of the coupling is attributed to the energy difference in the transition states of the two diastereomorphous approaches. The steric interactions between

the phenyl and the methyl groups are smaller for the *lk*-conformation (equation 26a) than for the *ul*-one (equation 26b), thus the preferred formation of the *rac*- over the *meso*-diastereomer is evident. The steric influence of the substituents at the silicon atom on the diastereoselectivity can be additionally observed by considering that the reaction of the tris enolate $[\text{Me}_2\text{C}=\text{C}(\text{Ph})\text{O}]_3\text{SiMe}$ with $(\text{NH}_4)_2[\text{Ce}(\text{NO}_3)_6]$ affords the *rac*-isomer of the 1,4-diketone in 64% yield and 97% stereoselectivity⁶⁸.



Unsymmetrical 1,4-diketones have been prepared in good yields by $(\text{NH}_4)_2[\text{Ce}(\text{NO}_3)_6]$ oxidative cross coupling between 1,2-disubstituted and 1-substituted trimethylsilyl enolates^{61a}. The same cerium(IV) compound has been also applied to the preparation of 6-oxo- α,β -unsaturated carbonyl compounds: trimethylsilyl dienolates are easily oxidized

to α -carbonylallyl radicals which add to enolic C–C double bonds with high γ -regioselectivity (equation 27)^{61b}.



Ruzziconi and coworkers used the ceric ammonium nitrate promoted C–C forming reaction to prepare polycyclic homo- and heteroaromatics starting from aryl-substituted silyl enolates^{61c,d} and, more recently, the same strategy has been applied to the preparation of fluorinated naphthaldehydes and naphthyl ketones^{61e}.

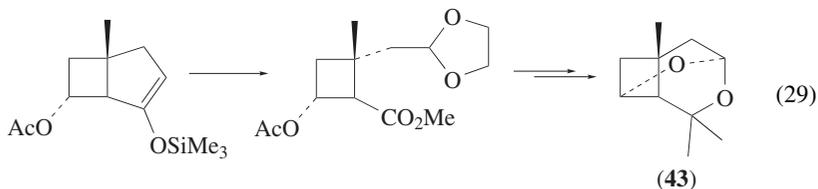
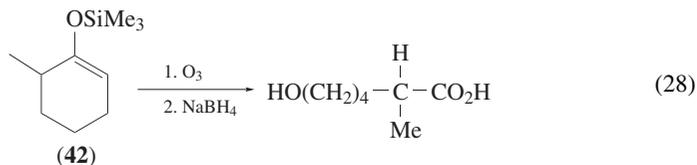
B. Silyl Enolates: A Class of ‘Masked Enolates’

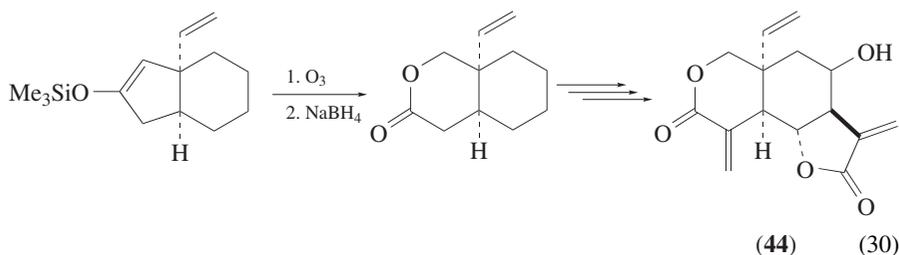
Silyl enolates are a class of electron-rich, non aromatic compounds which can be described as ‘masked enols or enolates’ since hydrolysis following their reaction yields ketones⁶⁹; they can be purified by distillation or chromatography, and then converted back to the enolate anion. The electron-rich character of these species can be used for oxidation reactions and examples have been described in the preceding sections. In this section, additional examples of chemical, PET and electrochemical redox reactions involving silyl enolates will be discussed, for a better appreciation of these interesting species in organic synthesis.

1. Chemical oxidation methods

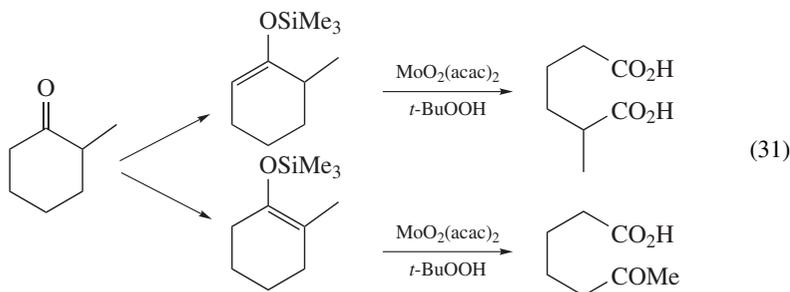
Chemical oxidation of silyl enolates has been performed with a variety of inorganic and organic oxidants such as ozone, copper(II) salts, $\text{Pb}(\text{OAc})_4$, Ag_2O , hypervalent iodine compounds such as iodosobenzene in methanol, $(\text{NH}_4)_2[\text{Ce}(\text{NO}_3)_6]$, xenon difluoride, tetranitromethane, halogens, nitronium-, diazonium- and triphenylmethyl salts, chloranil and ddq .

Ozonolysis results in cleavage of the double bond as in the case of **42** (equation 28)⁷⁰. Other examples are the syntheses of the ambrosia beetle pheromone lineatin (**43**, equation 29)⁷¹ and vernolepin (**44**, equation 30)⁷².





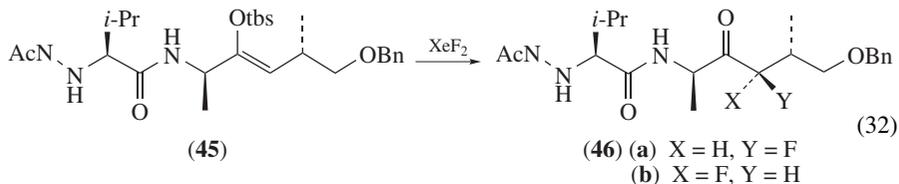
Another reagent suitable for this transformation is *t*-butyl peroxide in the presence of catalytic amounts of MoO₂(acac)₂ (equation 31)⁷³ or titanium silicalite-1⁷⁴. Considering that regioselective generation of silyl enolates can be achieved under kinetic or thermodynamic control, the reaction paths shown in equation 31 constitute an interesting method for regioselective α -cleavage of ketonic precursors.



Sensitized photooxidation of silyl enolates with singlet oxygen followed by reduction of the hydroperoxides with PPh₃ in methanol has been used for the preparation of chiral and achiral ketones such as (*R*)-6-methyl-2-cyclohexen-1-one starting from (*R*)-2-methylcyclohexanone⁷⁵.

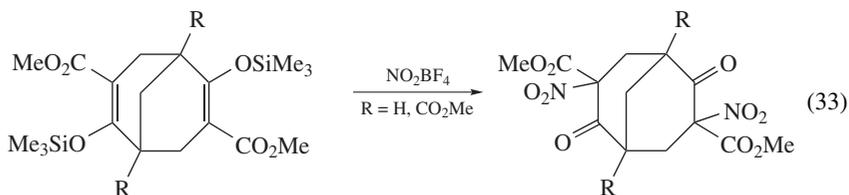
As it will be pointed out in more detail in Section III.D, the keto–enol tautomerization effectively converts a relatively electron-poor carbonyl acceptor into the correspondingly electron-rich olefinic donor^{5a}. Such an *umpolung*⁷⁶ allows the conventional nucleophilic additions at the carbonyl centre (e.g. Grignard reaction) to be readily replaced by electrophilic substitution at the α -carbon of ketones, aldehydes and esters⁷⁷. α -Methoxylation of aliphatic, aromatic and heterocyclic ketones was achieved via oxidation of the corresponding silyl enolates with iodosobenzene–BF₃(OEt₂)⁷⁸. For example, cyclohexanone silyl enolate and the sterically hindered species *t*-butyl methyl ketone (pinacolone) silyl enolate were converted into the corresponding α -methoxy ketones in almost quantitative yields. The reactions are considered to take place through the addition of PhI–O–BF₂ [generated from (PhIO)_n and BF₃(OEt₂)]⁷⁸ to the silyl enolate with formation RC(=O)CH₂–I(Ph)(OBF₂), which is the synthetic equivalent of the carbocation [RC(=O)CH₂]⁺.

Silyl enolates are useful starting materials for the smooth α -halogenation of ketones, which can be carried out by oxidation with *N*-halosuccinimides⁷⁹, halogens⁸⁰ and iodobenzene difluoride or xenon difluorides⁸¹. As shown in equation 32^{81d}, the reaction of **45** with XeF₂ gives a 1:1 mixture of α -fluoroketone diastereoisomers **46a** and **46b**.



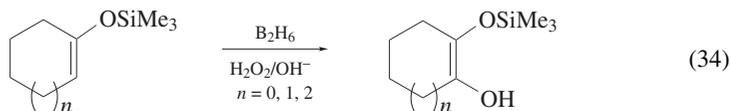
Various α -nitro ketones, widely used as synthetic intermediates, have been prepared by reaction of silyl enolates with tetranitromethane in the dark at room or low temperature or under photochemical conditions⁸². The highly coloured solutions are due to intermolecular 1:1 electron donor–acceptor complexes formed between the enolate and tetranitromethane. The formation of similar vividly coloured complexes with electron acceptors such as chloranil, tetracyanobenzene and tetracyanoquinodimethane readily establishes silyl enolates as electron donors⁸³. The formation of radical cations as reactive intermediates has been confirmed.

Another α -nitrating agent of silyl enolates is nitronium tetrafluoroborate, NO_2BF_4 , which reacts with cyclic ketones such as cyclohexanone or cycloheptanone affording α -nitro ketones in *ca* 40% yield. On the other hand, the bicyclic silyl enolates reported in equation 33 are formed in high yields ($\text{R} = \text{H}$, 90%; $\text{R} = \text{CO}_2\text{Me}$, 86%)⁸⁴.



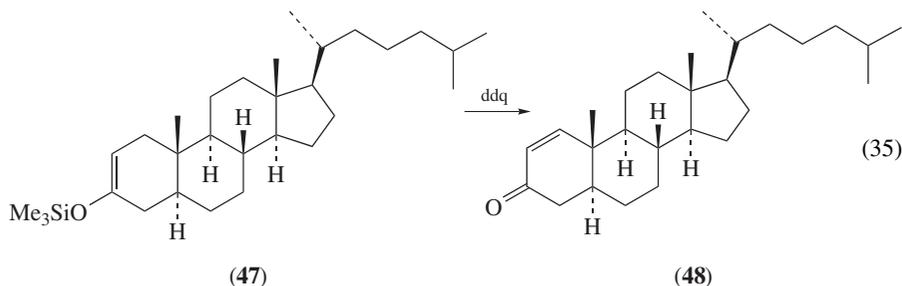
α -Arylation of silyl enolates with aryldiazonium tetrafluoroborate, $[\text{PhN}=\text{N}]\text{BF}_4$, proceeds smoothly in pyridine with dinitrogen evolution⁸⁵. Substituents on silyl enolates exhibited quite a large influence on the yield of α -aryl ketones. By taking into consideration that the reaction of metal enolates with aryl halides, a well established method for the formation of C–C bonds, cannot be applied to the insertion of an aryl group (aryl halides are generally resistant to nucleophilic substitution), the importance of this class of enolates in organic synthesis is enhanced.

Hydroboration–oxidation of cyclic silyl enolates provides a simple way to *trans*-1,2-diols; the intermediate monosilylated, α' -hydroxysilylenolate may be isolated under appropriate working conditions (equation 34)⁸⁶.

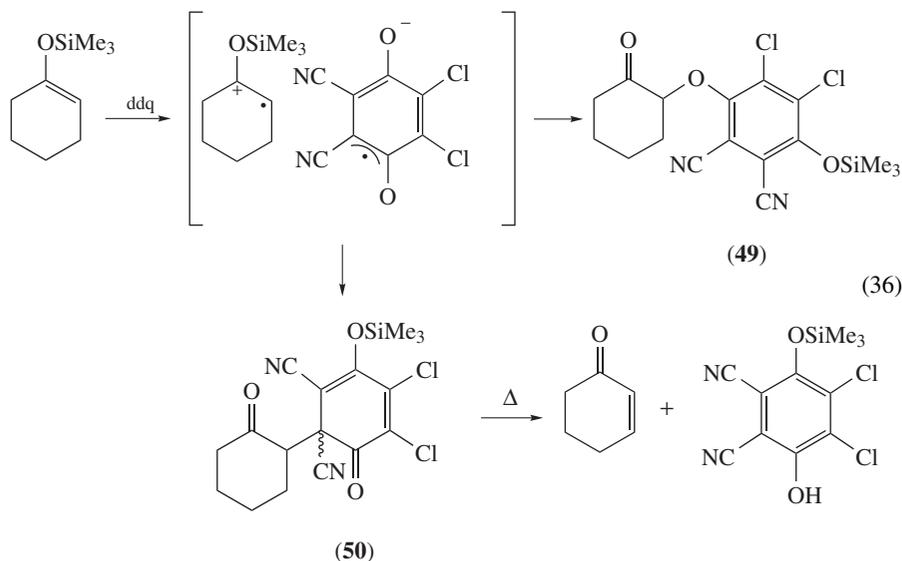


Trialkylsilyl enolates can be oxidized to the corresponding α,β -unsaturated ketones with trityl tetrafluoroborate or trityl methyl ether in the presence of BF_3OEt_2 ⁸⁷. It has been observed that the use of trityl cations often leaves substantial amounts of saturated ketones. The amount of these species can be reduced by the use of *ddq* as in the case of

the preparation of cholest-1-en-3-one (**48**) from the $\Delta^{2,3}$ -silyl enolate of cholestan-3-one (**47**, equation 35)⁸⁸.



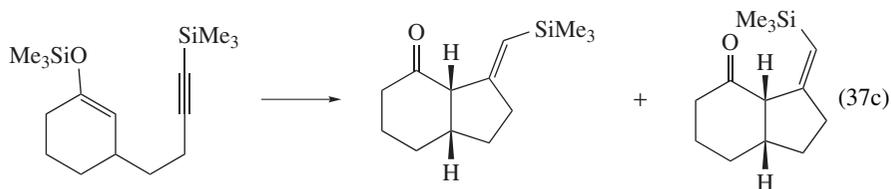
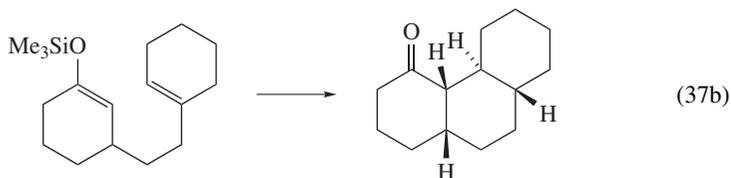
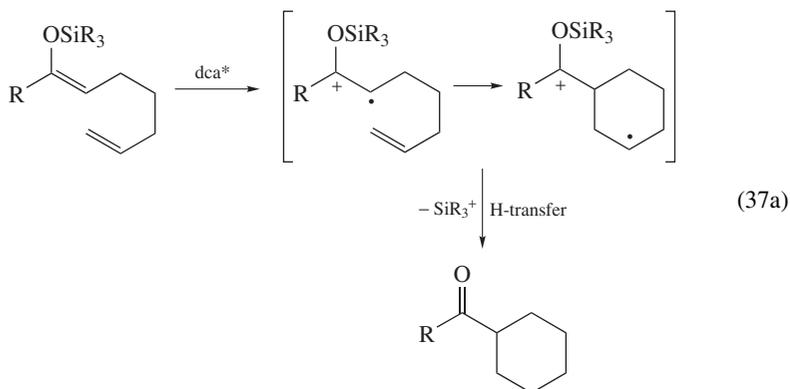
The reaction of the silyl enolate of cyclohexanone with ddq, initially believed to involve allylic hydride abstraction, was later established to involve two substrate–quinone adducts: the thermally stable **49** and the thermally unstable **50** (equation 36)⁸⁹.



2. Photoinduced electron transfer reactions

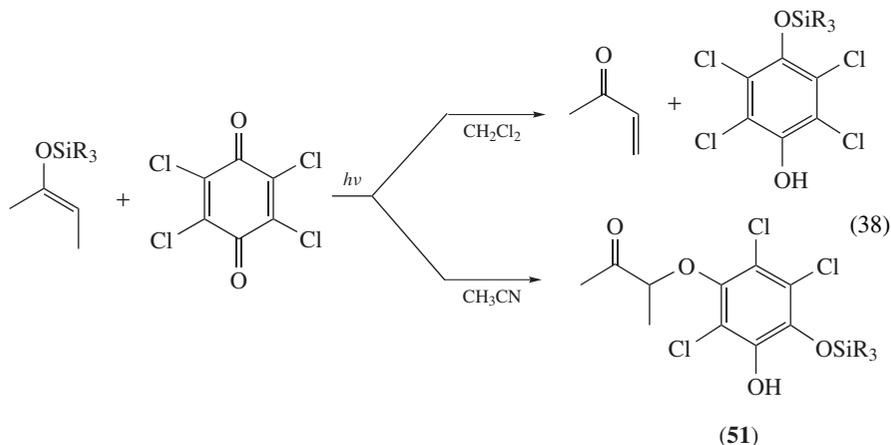
Because of the high selectivity often observed and the mild reaction conditions required, PET provides a powerful tool for carrying out single electron transfer reactions⁹⁰. By photochemical oxidation excitation of either the electron donor or the acceptor, the redox properties of the respective species change. For example, 9,10-dicyanoanthracene in its singlet state (dca^*) is a powerful oxidant ($E_{1/2}^{\text{red}} = +1.28$ V vs. $Ag/AgNO_3$ with an electronic excitation energy of the singlet state E_{S1} of 2.89 eV in acetonitrile)^{91,92};

1,4-dicyanonaphthalene behaves similarly ($E_{1/2}^{\text{red}} = +1.67$ V vs. Ag/AgNO₃; E_{S1} of 3.74 eV in acetonitrile)⁹³. Mattay and coworkers reported about the PET-oxidative cyclization of various alkyl- and aryl-substituted 1-triethylsilyloxy-1,6-heptadienes⁹² and monocyclic silyl enolates tethered to an olefinic (equations 37a and 37b) or to a silylacetylenic side chain (equation 37c)⁹⁴ to the corresponding ketones with catalytic amounts of sensitizer like dca. The PET cyclization strategy has been also applied to the synthesis of novel steroid backbones⁹⁵.

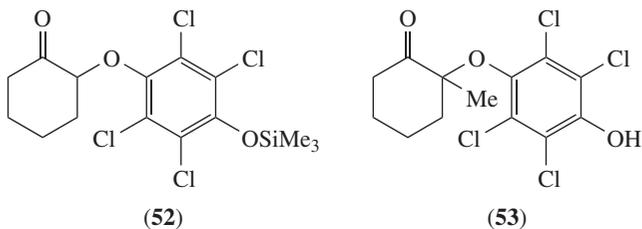


Detailed studies of the mechanism of these reactions have been performed by Mattay⁹⁶ and by Kochi⁹⁷. The former has shown that the *endo/exo* regiochemistry of the ring closure reaction can be controlled either by variation of the silyl group or by addition of polar molecules such as alcohols (probably the source of hydrogen in equations 37a–c). Based on solvent and salt effects, Kochi has proposed^{97b,c} that the oxidation of enols to ketones in the presence of activated chloranil proceeds via photoactivation of chloranil which reacts with the silyl enolate through two competing pathways, namely oxidative elimination to the ketone and oxidative addition to the adduct **51** (equation 38). Non-polar solvents such as dichloromethane favour the oxidative eliminations, while polar solvents such as acetonitrile direct the reaction towards the oxidative addition. More strikingly,

the presence of an inert electrolyte such as $[\text{Bu}_4\text{N}]\text{PF}_6$ in CH_2Cl_2 diverts the predominant pathway towards the oxidative elimination with respect to oxidative addition.



Noteworthy is the identification of the intermediate **52** in the oxidation of the trimethyl silyl enolate of cyclohexanone with photoactivated chloranil^{97a}. Compound **53** has been isolated and characterized by X-ray diffraction methods^{97b}.



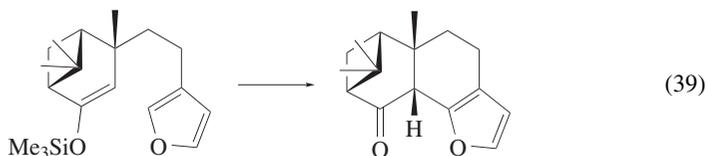
On the basis of the results of cyclization reactions on model compounds, accompanied by a number of DFT calculations, Mattay and coworkers have established that radical cations are reactive intermediates in the PET-mediated oxidative cyclization of the silyl enolates, although the contribution of a radical pathway could not be excluded⁹⁸.

3. Electrochemical syntheses

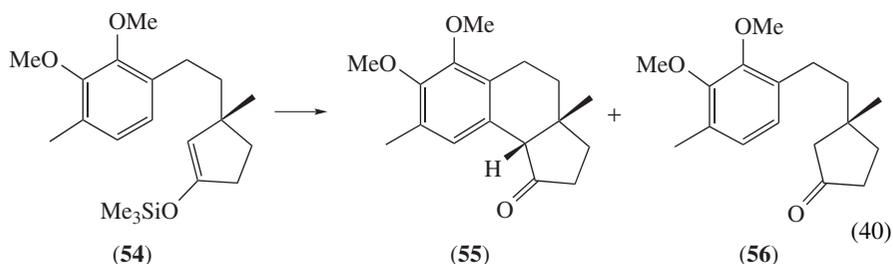
As far as the use of electrochemical oxidation of metal enolates in organic synthesis is concerned, more than 30 years ago the electrochemical oxidation of lithium ester enolates was used for the preparation of succinate esters⁹⁹. An excellent review on the applications of anodic electrochemistry in organic synthesis has been published¹⁰⁰.

In a recent study¹⁰¹, Wright and coworkers described the preparation of annulated furan systems through a two-step annulation reaction involving an electrochemically-induced ring closure between a furan and a silyl enolate. The reaction is quite general for the formation of six-membered rings in good yields and can be applied in the presence of different functional groups, such as acyclic or five-, six-, seven-membered

bicyclic- (equation 39) and acyclic trimethylsilyl enolates. It is interesting to observe that these reactions do not proceed to any extent when using chemical oxidants such as $(\text{NH}_4)_2[\text{Ce}(\text{NO}_3)_6]$, $\text{VO}(\text{OCH}_2\text{CF}_3)\text{Cl}_2$ and $\text{Mn}(\text{OAc})_3 \cdot 2 \text{H}_2\text{O}$, which react with electron-rich olefins. The only alternative to electrochemical oxidation is the use of the stable [tris(*p*-bromophenyl)aminium] hexachloroantimonate¹⁰². Unfortunately, the amine byproducts are removed with difficulty from the primary products of the reaction. The best results for the conversion of enol ethers to annulated furans are attained with the use of direct anodic oxidation at a carbon anode in CH_3CN in the presence of LiClO_4 as supporting electrolyte, 2,6-dimethylpyridine as acid scavenger and 2-propanol as cation trap¹⁰³.



Anodic oxidation couples the pendant arm and the silyl enolate fragments of **54** to give the annulated product **55** (equation 40)¹⁰⁴, a key intermediate in the synthesis of hamigerans, an unusual halogenated marine natural product¹⁰⁵.

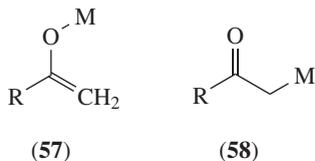


The surprising factor of the reaction, which shows how intriguing and constantly innovative synthetic chemistry can be, is the fact that the annulation reaction reported in equation 40 occurs in satisfactory yields in the absence of an alcohol additive (the cation scavenger), which is normally used in these reactions¹⁰⁰. As a matter of fact, when the reaction was performed at a carbon anode and current density of 0.5 mA cm^{-2} , the hydrolysed ketone **56** was formed as the main product and the yield of **55** was only 5% when using a 4/1 $\text{CH}_3\text{CN}/i\text{-PrOH}$ mixture as solvent. The **55/56** molar ratio turned 6.5/1 (67% yield) in the absence of alcohol, the other experimental condition being essentially the same¹⁰⁴.

C. Redox Reactions of Enolates of Transition Metals and Lanthanides

Transition metal enolates were introduced into organic synthesis in 1981 by Reetz and Peter, who reported that titanium enolates *are easily accessible using cheap reagents, distillable and miscible in THF, ether, methylene chloride or pentane, and display pronounced erithro selectivity in reactions with aldehydes*¹⁰⁶. Since then, the importance of these versatile nucleophiles has steadily increased and compounds which can be represented as **57** or **58** have been identified.

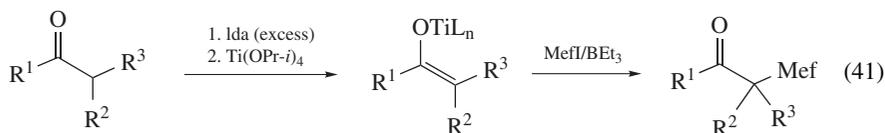
Due to their oxophilic nature, early transition metals show general properties which somehow recall those of the main group elements and lanthanides¹⁰⁷ and afford *O*-bonded



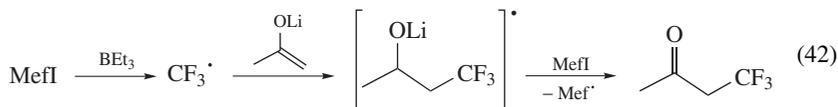
enolates **57**. On the other hand, middle-to-late transition elements are expected to have the carbon-bound structure **58**. This is especially true when the enolates of heavier metals are concerned due to the generally observed increase of the M–C bond energy on descending a vertical sequence of transition elements¹⁰⁷. Thus, transition metal enolates may provide a unique system for comparing the structure and reactivity of metal–oxygen to metal–carbon bonds. In this section are presented some redox reactions involving transition metal enolates, mainly of titanium; however, other systems such as zirconium and middle-to-late transition metal enolates are also considered.

The most studied *O*-bonded transition metal enolates are titanium enolates¹⁰⁶. The reason for their success has been recognized in the fact that titanium enolates show an enhanced stereochemical control in C–C bond-forming reactions over simple lithium enolates and the possibility of incorporating chiral ligands at the titanium centre, a possibility which has led to enantioselective aldol reactions with excellent enantiomeric excess. Moreover, titanium enolates have been used in oxidation reactions with remarkable diastereoselectivity.

In a series of papers, Itoh and Mikami have reported the high yield, radical α -trifluoromethylation of ketones using titanium enolates and MefI/BEt_3 as free radical generator¹⁰⁸ and trifluoromethylating agent¹⁰⁹. The use of excess *l*-da and $\text{Ti}(\text{OPr-}i)_4$ in the preparation of the titanium enolate represents the key to the success of the reaction (equation 41). Interest in this reaction stems from the fact that in general, the radical α -trifluoromethylation of ketones via lithium enolates is complicated by the easy defluorination of the α - CF_3 ketone by the parent enolate¹⁰⁹. For this reason, less reactive enolates such as silyl or germyl enolates have been initially used instead of lithium enolates¹¹⁰.

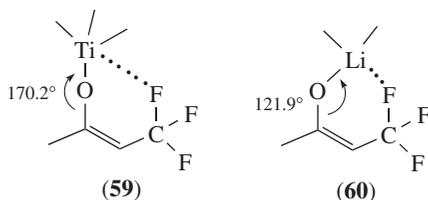


More recently Ito and Mikami observed¹¹¹ that the titanium reagent is not indispensable in the case of highly basic lithium enolates derived from cyclic ketones or silyl enolates, for which the reactions are very fast (ending in *ca* 1 s to 5 min) and afford high yields of the α -trifluoromethylation products. A tentative radical mechanism has been proposed for these processes^{110a} involving reaction of the Mef^\bullet free radical with the enolate to give a radical intermediate which reacts with another MefI molecule to afford Mef^\bullet and the α -trifluoromethylation product (equation 42).

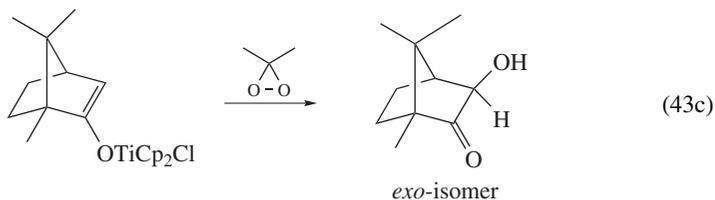
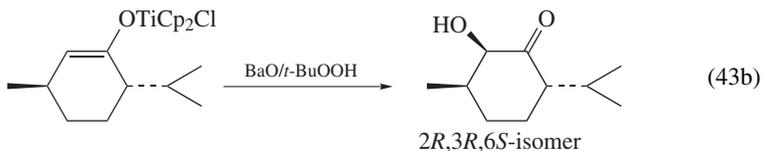
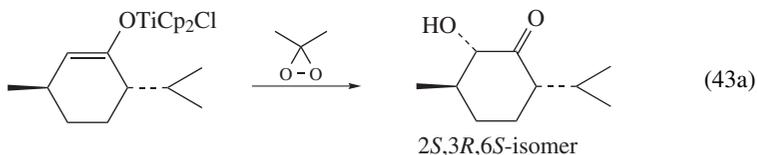
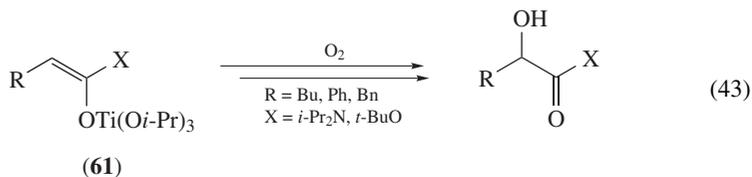


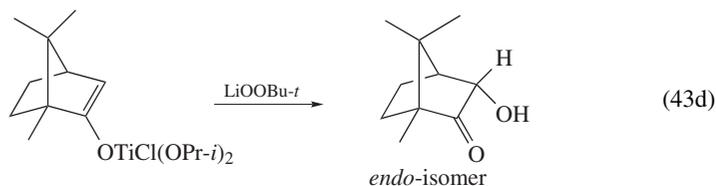
Based on the optimization of the structures of titanium and lithium enolates, it has been shown that, although Ti–F bonds are stronger than Li–F bonds¹¹², the stability of

the titanium enolate, i.e. the success of the radical α -trifluoromethylation, comes from the linearity of the Ti–O–C bond with consequent reduction of $M \cdots F$ interactions: the calculated M–O–C bond angles are in fact 170.2° and 121.9° in the titanium and the lithium enolates **59** and **60**, respectively^{109a}.



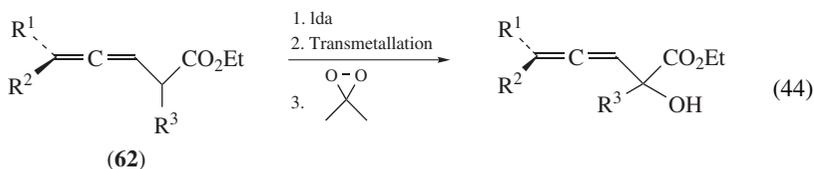
Titanium enolates deriving from titanium(IV) alcoholates, amido or mixed chloro-cyclopentadienyl derivatives of general formula $R^1R^2C=C(R^3)COTiL_3$ have been oxidized to α -hydroxyketones by several oxidizing agents such as dioxygen¹¹³, dimethyldioxirane¹¹⁴, *t*-BuOOH and its lithium salt¹¹⁵, the diastereoselectivity of the reactions depending on the substituents on titanium and the oxidizing agent. For example, high yields but low stereoselectivity occurs in the oxidation of the trisalkoxyenolate **61** with O_2 (equation 43), while the oxidation of mixed ligand chlorotitanocene and alkoxy enolates derived from camphor with *t*-BuOOH¹¹⁵ or with dimethyloxirane, racemic oxaziridine or molybdenum peroxides^{114c} affords the corresponding α -hydroxyketones with high (>95%) diastereomeric excess (equations 43a–d).



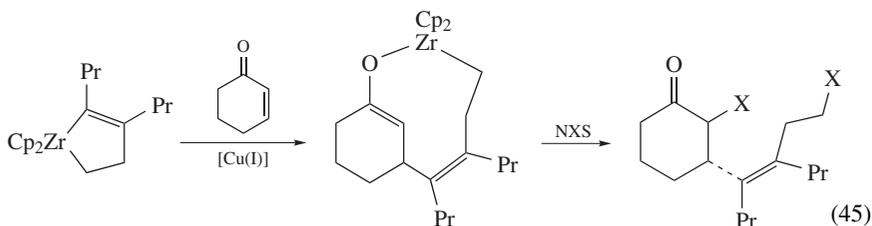


Adam and Korb have attributed the higher stereoselectivity of titanium enolates relative to the corresponding lithium enolates in the oxidations with dimethyldioxirane to the steric demand of the oxidizing agent: for the chlorotitanocene enolate, the high preference of the *exo*-isomer for all the oxidants is due to the presence of the steric demanding titanium fragment ligated to the enolate^{114c}. Remarkably, the nature of the oxidant determines the stereochemistry of the product: in the case of dimethyldioxirane, the *2S,3R,6S*-isomer of menthone (equation 43a) and the *exo*-isomer of camphor (equation 43c) were formed with dimethyldioxirane as oxidant. On the other hand, the use of *t*-butylperoxides provided high stereoselectivity for the *2R,3R,6S*-isomer (equation 43b) and for the *endo*-isomer (equation 43d). The difference in the behaviour of the two oxidants has been attributed to the different modes of attack of the oxidant on the titanium enolate. In the case of the peroxide, the first step of the reaction involves ligand exchange and the peroxy function activates a titanium-assisted oxygen transfer¹¹⁵. By contrast, dimethyldioxirane probably does not coordinate to titanium^{114b} and the TiL_3 fragment behaves as a bulky substituent favouring the formation of the *exo*-isomer.

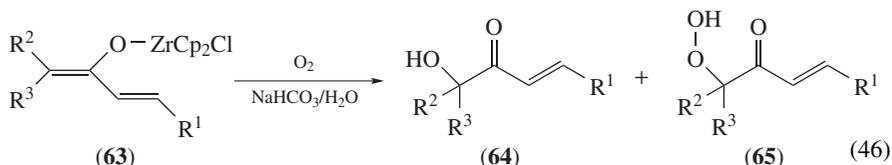
In the attempt to oxidize allenyl enolates derived from the allenyl ester **62** to α -hydroxyallenes following the procedure used by Adam and coworkers^{114a-c} (i.e. deprotonation of the substrate with *l*da, *trans*-metallation of the lithium enolate with TiCp_2Cl_2 and treatment of the titanium enolate with dimethyldioxirane), Hoffmann-Röder and Krause found that the procedure suffers from the poor reactivity of the titanium enolate towards dimethyldioxirane¹¹⁶, thus leading to unsatisfactory conversion of the substrate (equation 44). Transmetalations to the corresponding zinc, boron or aluminium enolates with ZnCl_2 , $\text{Zn}(\text{OTf})_2$, BBu_2OTf or AlEt_2Cl did not give better yields. Using ZrCp_2Cl_2 instead of TiCp_2Cl_2 led to good yields of ethyl 2-hydroxy-3,4-dienoates, which are valuable precursors of chiral 2,5-dihydrofurans¹¹⁷.



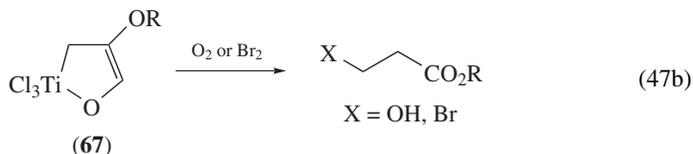
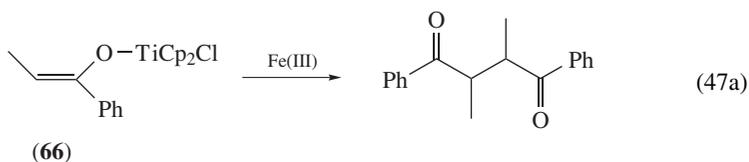
Copper(I)-catalysed conjugate additions to zirconocene are supposed to have zirconium enolates as intermediates, which can be oxidized with *N*-halosuccinimides (equation 45)¹¹⁸.



Another example of zirconium enolate oxidation is the facile reaction of the enolate **63** with molecular oxygen to give a mixture of α -hydroxy ketone **64** and hydroperoxide **65** (equation 46)¹¹⁹.



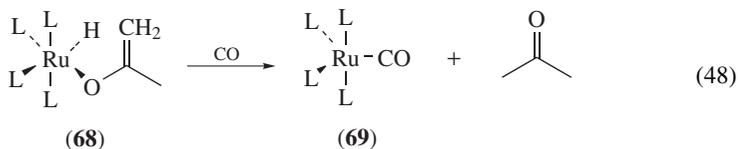
Oxidation reactions of isolated titanium and zirconium enolates are rather uncommon, examples being the reaction of **66** with $[\text{Fe}(\text{phen})_3](\text{PF}_6)_3$ (equation 47a)¹²⁰ and oxidation of the thermally stable five-membered chelate **67** with dioxygen or bromine (equation 47b)¹²¹.



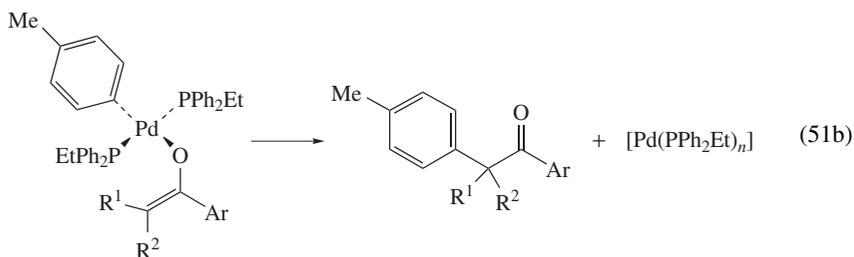
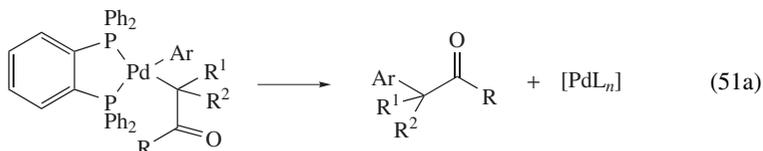
For the sake of completeness, it should be mentioned that at variance with the corresponding silyl enolates, the oxidation of titanium bis(enolates) with a variety of oxidants does not show any diastereoselectivity in the formation of the enolate coupling product^{67b}. On the basis of crossover experiments, it has been shown that the C–C bond formation occurs via an intramolecular route in the case of the silyl derivatives and intermolecularly in the case of the titanium derivatives.

Although several research groups have been interested in transition metal enolates to use the metal centre as a potential site of asymmetry in the design of chiral catalysts, examples of well defined redox reaction involving middle to late transition elements and lanthanides are scarce in the literature. Based on Pearson's theory of hard and soft acids and bases¹²², it has been proposed that combining a hard ligand with a soft late transition metal centre may lead to weak metal–heteroatom links, resulting in reactive late metal–heteroatom bonds.

The *O*-bonded ruthenium(II) enolato derivatives **68** undergo thermal reductive elimination under carbon monoxide atmosphere to give acetone and the carbonyl derivative **69** (equation 48)¹²³.

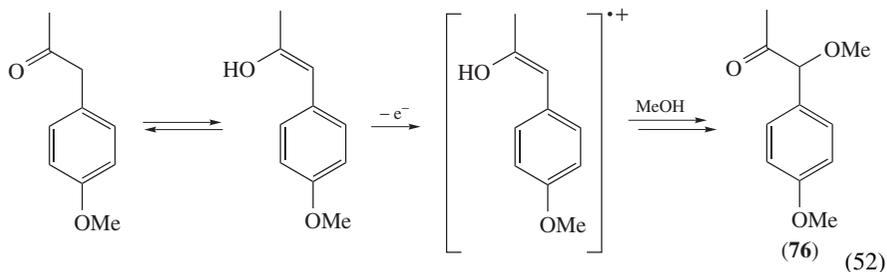


Recently, Culkin and Hartwig reported examples of arylpalladium enolates that are sufficiently stable to be isolated in pure form, but reactive to undergo reductive elimination of α -aryl carbonyl compounds in high yields (equations 51a and 51b)¹²⁶. Of special interest is that the isolation of a large number of palladium(II) enolates has allowed one to account for the dependence of the enolate coordination to palladium on the ancillary ligands. For example, it happens that the *C*-bound isomer is favoured if the enolate is located *trans* to a phosphine (equation 51a), but the *O*-bound form if favoured if located *trans* to an aryl group (equation 51b).



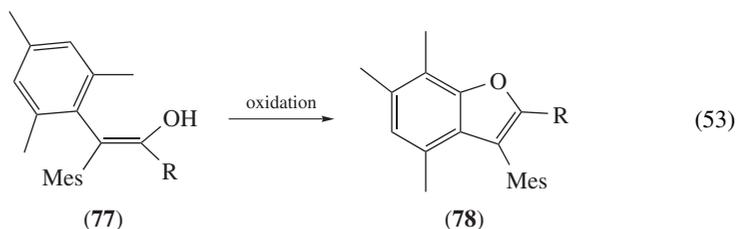
D. Electrochemistry of Enols and Enolato Derivatives

The discovery that sterically crowded β -carbon enols are kinetically stable constitutes the milestone towards the elucidation of the electron transfer ability of enolates^{127, 128}. Based on this, Schmittel and coworkers started an accurate examination of their redox aptitude, and how it could be reflected on their chemical reactivity. In particular, they pointed out how the predominance of ketones over enols in the neutral keto/enol equilibrium could be inverted upon one-electron oxidation^{5a}. These findings opened up interesting possibilities for new synthetic procedures. Starting from available ketones, the small amount of enol present in equilibrium can be oxidized by suitable oxidants and the resulting radical cation can be trapped by nucleophiles. For example, 1-(*p*-methoxyphenyl)propan-2-one, which has an enol [1-(*p*-methoxyphenyl)propen-2-ol] content of only about 0.0001%¹²⁹, reacts with tris(*p*-methoxyphenyl)aminium hexachloroantimonate in methanol to give the α -methoxyketone **76**¹³⁰. Comparable yields are obtained with [Fe(phen)₃](PF₆)₃. The products isolated in the reactions are consistent with the mechanism reported in equation 52.



1. Enols and enolato anions

The archetype of stable enols is represented by the 2,2-dimesityl enols **77**, which undergo oxidation to the corresponding benzofurans **78** (equation 53)^{131–136}. Electrochemical studies allowed one to ascertain that the commonest and simplest mechanism involved in such electron-transfer-induced conversion is that shown in equation 54. As a matter of fact, the step triggering the enol \rightarrow benzofuran conversion resides in the first one-electron oxidation, which is accompanied by a chemical transformation leading to a product which undergoes a further one-electron oxidation (the ECE mechanism)¹³⁷ to the α -carbonyl cation **79**, which rapidly cyclizes. Schematically, the two-electron transfers involved in the ECE process can proceed at the same potential value (peak A + B in Figure 1)¹³⁴, or, in the case of the deprotonated enolates, at separated potential values (peaks A and B in Figure 2)^{131c}. In both cases, the most anodic step C is assigned to the reversible benzofuran \rightleftharpoons benzofuran monocation oxidation. The fact that the enolato anions exhibit separate anodic processes is not unexpected when considering that the well known sequence catechol dianion \rightarrow semiquinonate \rightarrow quinone proceeds through separate reversible one-electron removals¹³⁷, whereas catechol is oxidized in a single two-electron step, which possesses features of chemical reversibility only under adequate pre-treatment of electrode surfaces¹³⁸.



The extent of chemical reversibility of the ECE electron transfers depends either on the type of enol or on the solvent. In general, non-coordinating dichloromethane favours the chemical reversibility as opposed to the coordinating acetonitrile. Furthermore, the ECE mechanism can be in some cases enriched or complicated by further intermediates, thus making in some cases the voltammetric profiles more intriguing. Such a complication can be observed in the redox mechanism involved in the oxidation pathway of the dimesityl

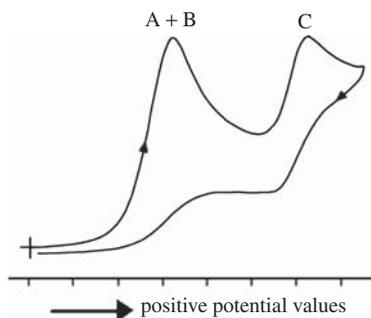
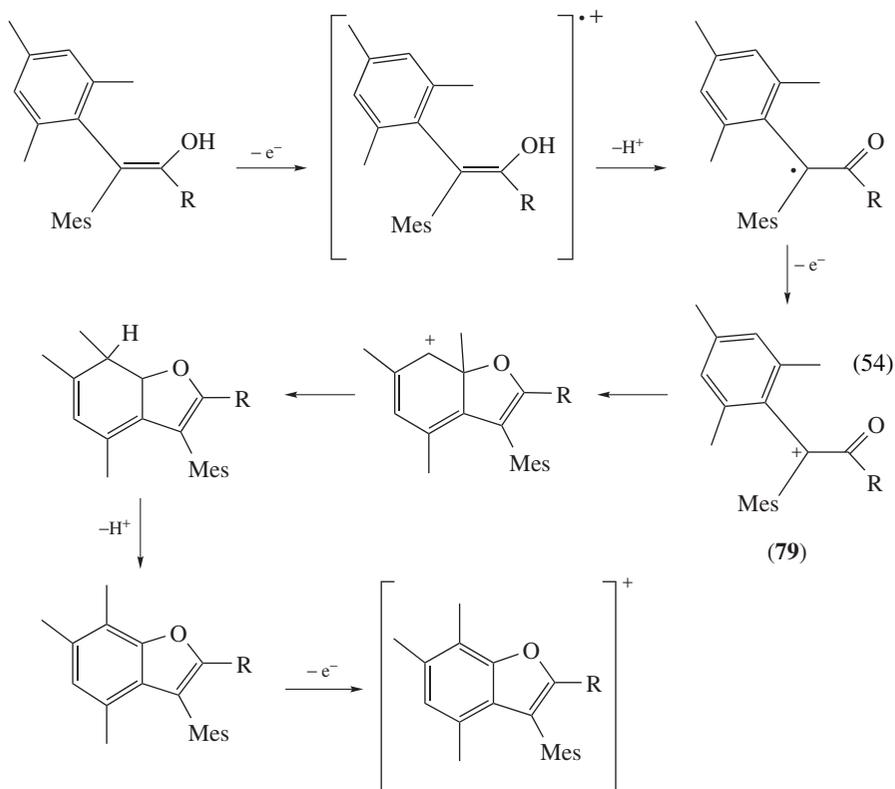


FIGURE 1. Representative cyclic voltammogram of a 2,2-dimesityl enol in which the two electron removals involved in the ECE determining steps proceed at the same potential value¹³⁴. Reproduced from Reference 134 by permission of Wiley-VCH

enol bearing an ethynylferrocenyl substituent¹³⁹. The formal electrode potentials for the ECE process exhibited by the 2,2-dimesitylenols and the respective benzofurans oxidation are compiled in Table 1.



Enols sterically protected at the β -carbon have also been investigated. In general, the cyclic voltammogram exhibits only the already mentioned ECE process, while the reversible benzofuran oxidation is not detected. The pertinent electrode potentials are compiled in Table 2. In the case of the enolato species, the ECE process probably proceeds through separated one-electron oxidations as those of Table 1.

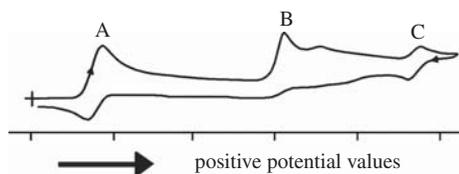


FIGURE 2. Representative cyclic voltammogram of a 2,2-dimesityl enolate in which the two electron removals involved in the ECE determining steps proceed at different potential values^{131c}. Reproduced from Reference 131c by permission of the Royal Society of Chemistry

TABLE 1. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the enol-centred oxidations exhibited by the 2,2-dimesityl enols (**77**) and their derived benzofurans (**78**)

R	$E^{o'}$ (V) 1 st oxidation	$E^{o'}$ (V) 2 nd oxidation	$E^{o'}$ (V) (benzofuran oxidation)	Solvent	Reference
H	+1.00 ^a −0.34 ^b , +1.06 ^a	+1.00 ^a +0.75 ^{a,b} , +1.06 ^a	— +1.41	MeCN	131a,b 131b
Me	−0.51 ^b , +1.07 ^a	+0.60 ^{a,b} , +1.07 ^a	+1.38	MeCN	131b
<i>t</i> -Bu	+0.97 ^a −0.62 ^b , +1.03 ^a	+0.97 ^a +0.54 ^{a,b} , +1.03 ^a	— +1.32	MeCN	131 131b
Vi	+1.08 ^a	+1.08 ^a	—	MeCN	134
CH=CHMe	+1.03 ^a	+1.03 ^a	+1.16 ^a	MeCN	134
CH=CMe ₂	+0.90 ^a	+0.90 ^a	—	MeCN	132
C≡CPh	+1.11 ^a	+1.11 ^a	+1.40 ^a	MeCN	134
C≡C-C ₆ H ₄ OMe-4	+1.07 ^a	+1.07 ^a	+1.25	MeCN	134
Ph	−0.44 ^b , +1.00 ^a +1.06	+0.63 ^{a,b} , +1.00 ^a +1.06	+1.26 —	MeCN MeCN or CH ₂ Cl ₂	131c 131d
4-Tol	−0.47 ^b , +0.96 ^a +1.03	+0.61 ^{a,b} , +0.96 ^a +1.03	+1.20 —	MeCN MeCN or CH ₂ Cl ₂	131c 132
Mes	−0.36 ^b , +1.15 ^a +1.15	+0.65 ^{a,b} , +1.15 ^a +1.15	+1.33 —	MeCN MeCN or CH ₂ Cl ₂	131c 132
4-An	+0.96 +0.90	+0.96 +0.90	— +1.08	MeCN or CH ₂ Cl ₂ MeCN	132
4-C ₆ H ₄ -NMe ₂	+0.52 ^a	+0.52 ^a	+0.62	MeCN	132, 134, 136
3,4-C ₆ H ₃ (OMe) ₂	+0.90 ^a +0.97 ^a	+0.90 ^a +0.97 ^a	+1.08 —	MeCN CH ₂ Cl ₂	135, 136 136
α -C ₁₀ H ₆ OMe-5	+0.91 ^a +1.03 ^a	+0.91 ^a +1.03 ^a	+1.04 —	MeCN CH ₂ Cl ₂	136
2-Thi	−0.39 ^b , +0.92 ^a +1.03 ^a	+0.63 ^{a,b} , +0.92 ^a +1.03 ^a	+1.10 —	MeCN CH ₂ Cl ₂	136, 140
3-Thi	−0.60 ^b , +0.92 ^a	+0.92 ^a	—	MeCN	136, 140
2-C ₈ H ₉ S ^c	−0.38 ^b , +0.85 ^a	−0.66 ^{a,b} , +0.85 ^a	—	MeCN	140
2-Fu	−0.39 ^b , +0.92 ^a +1.02 ^a	+0.66 ^{a,b} , +0.92 ^a +1.02 ^a	+1.07 —	MeCN CH ₂ Cl ₂	140
C≡C-Fc	+1.02 ^a +0.56 ^{a,d}	+1.02 ^a +0.56 ^{a,d}	+1.30 ^{a,e}	MeCN	139

^a Peak-potential values for irreversible processes.^b Deprotonated enol.^c 2-C₈H₉S = 2-tetrahydrobenzothienyl.^d Partially overlapped by the ferrocene-centred oxidation.^e Followed by an irreversible oxidation to benzofuran dication.

2. Group 4 enolates

As for stable enols or enolates, the kinetic stability of metal enolates is obtained by shielding the 2,2- β -carbon atom of the enol core. The stable titanium enolates **80–83** have been studied electrochemically up to the present^{67b, 68, 120a,b, 143}. As illustrated representatively in Figure 3 for a titanium monoenolate^{120b}, the most stable titanium enolates undergo a first oxidation to the corresponding unstable monocations (peak A), followed by a second oxidation of the pertinent enols formed by mesolytic cleavage of the O–Ti bond consequent to the first electron removal (peak B, equation 55). This redox process is followed by a third oxidation of the corresponding benzofurans generated by the usual cyclization of the α -carbonyl monocations (equation 54), peak C. The formal electrode potentials of the redox processes are summarized in Table 3. It should be noted that oxidation of the titanium enolate with R = CH₃, R¹ = R² = H, does not undergo cyclization to a benzofuran.

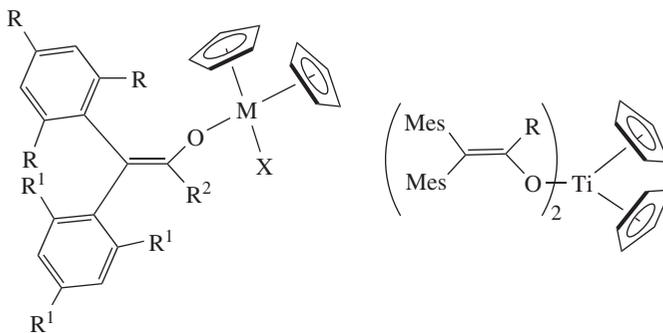
TABLE 2. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the first oxidation of the substituted enols of general formula

R ¹	R ²	R ³	$E^{o'}$ (V)	Solvent	Reference
Mes	Me	Mes	+1.26 ^a	MeCN	131a,b
Mes	Ph	H	+1.08 ^a	MeCN	131a,b
Ph	H	Ph	-0.14 ^{a,b}	thf	141
Ph	Ph	Ph	-0.23 ^{b,c}	thf	141
Ph	C≡N	H	-0.42 ^b	dmso	142
4-C ₆ H ₄ Cl	C≡N	H	-0.38 ^b	dmso	142
4-Tol	C≡N	H	-0.51 ^b	dmso	142
4-An	C≡N	H	-0.60 ^b	dmso	142
Ph	C≡N	Me	-0.51 ^b	dmso	142
4-C ₆ H ₄ Cl	C≡N	Me	-0.46 ^b	dmso	142
4-Tol	C≡N	Me	-0.55 ^b	dmso	142
4-An	C≡N	Me	-0.66 ^b	dmso	142

^a Peak-potential values for irreversible processes.

^b Deprotonated enol.

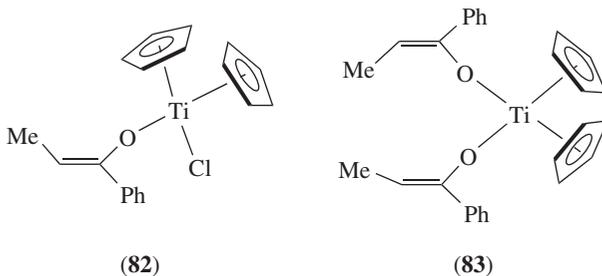
^c Partial chemical reversibility.



(80) (a) M = Ti, X = Cl

(b) M = Zr, X = Cl, Me, R¹ = Me

(81)



(82)

(83)

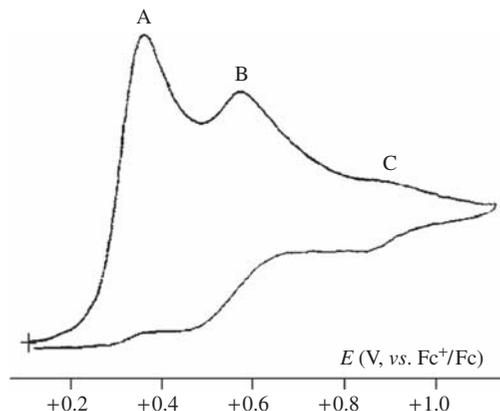
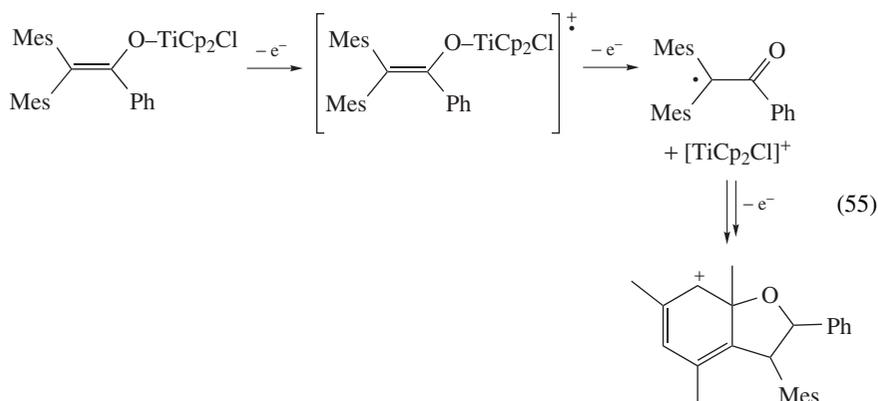


FIGURE 3. Cyclic voltammogram of the titanium mono-2,2-dimesitylenolate **80** ($R = R^1 = \text{Me}$, $R^2 = \text{Ph}$, Pt electrode, MeCN, scan rate 0.2 V s^{-1})^{120b}. Reproduced from Reference 120b by permission of Wiley-VCH



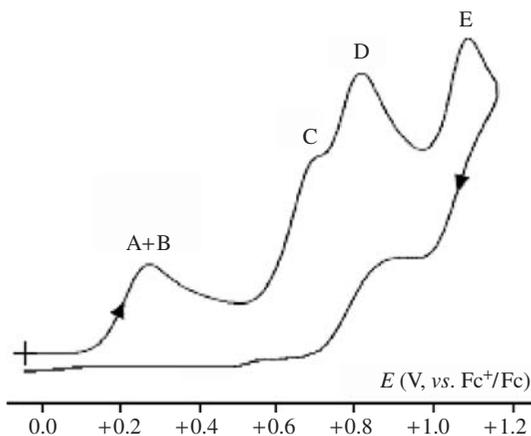
Titanium dienolates display cyclic voltammetric profiles more complicated than those of the monoenolates. In Figure 4¹⁴³ process A + B consists of oxidation to the corresponding dienolato monocation overlapping with oxidation of the α -carbonyl radical formed by mesolytic cleavage of the O–Ti bond; process C arises from oxidation of the cationic titanium monoenolate formed on O–Ti cleavage; process D is oxidation of the generated enol, and process E is assigned to oxidation of the final benzofuran product. Table 3 lists the oxidation potentials of the most important steps.

Regarding the sterically unprotected complexes **82** and **83**, either the monoenolato or the dienolato derivatives display an irreversible oxidation in MeCN solution ($E_p = +0.93 \text{ V}$ for **82**; $E_p = +0.74 \text{ V}$ for **83**; vs. SCE)^{67b, 120b, 143}, which in both cases ultimately leads to 2,3-dimethyl-1,4-diphenyl-1,4-butanedione.

Electrochemical studies have been also devoted to zirconium enolates^{68, 120c}. All complexes undergo one-electron oxidation followed by the usual path to the corresponding

TABLE 3. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox processes of the titanium mono-enolates **80a** and dienolates **81**

R	R ¹	R ²	<i>E</i> ^{o'} (V) titanium enolate oxidation	<i>E</i> ^{o'} (V) enol oxidation	<i>E</i> ^{o'} (V) benzofuran oxidation	Solvent	Reference
Titanium monoenolates 80a							
H	H	H	+0.79 ^a	—	—	MeCN	120a,b
			+0.88 ^b	—	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	
Me	H	H	+0.83 ^a	—	—	MeCN	120a,b
Me	Me	H	+0.83 ^a	+1.06 ^a	+1.45	MeCN	68, 120a,b
			+0.89 ^b	—	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	
Me	Me	<i>t</i> -Bu	+0.69 ^a	+1.03 ^a	+1.32	MeCN	68, 120b
			+0.55 ^b	—	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	
Me	Me	Ph	+0.77 ^a	+0.99 ^a	+1.26	MeCN	68, 120b
			+0.70 ^b	—	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	
Titanium dienolates 81							
H	—	—	+0.66 ^a	+1.11 ^a	+1.47	MeCN	68, 143
			+0.66 ^b	+1.24 ^a	+1.44	CH ₂ Cl ₂	
Ph	—	—	+0.66 ^a	+0.94 ^a	+1.26	MeCN	68, 143
			+0.58 ^b	—	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	

^a Irreversible process.^b Partial chemical reversibility.FIGURE 4. Cyclic voltammogram of the titanium bis-2,2-dimesitylenolate **81** (R = H, Pt electrode, CH₂Cl₂, scan rate 0.2 V s⁻¹)¹⁴³. Reproduced from Reference 143 with permission. Copyright 1999 American Chemical Society

benzofurans. As in previous cases, the anodic process is irreversible in acetonitrile solution, whereas partial chemical reversibility is apparent in dichloromethane (Table 4). In agreement with the higher electron density on zirconium relative to titanium, the zirconium enolates are easier to oxidize by about 0.1 V with respect to the corresponding titanium enolates.

TABLE 4. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the one-electron oxidation of the zirconium enolates **80b**^{68, 120c}

X	R	E_p (V)/MeCN	$E^{o'}$ (V)/CH ₂ Cl ₂ ^a
Cl	H	+0.84	+0.96
Cl	<i>t</i> -Bu	+0.71	+0.82
Cl	Ph	+0.80	+0.83
Me	H	+0.90	+0.85
Me	<i>t</i> -Bu	+0.69	+0.74
Me	Ph	+0.74	+0.75

^a Partial chemical reversibility.TABLE 5. Formal electrode potentials (V, vs. SCE) for the one-electron oxidation of shielded silyl enolates [Mes₂C=C(R¹)O]_nSiMe_{4-n}R²^{68, 120c}

<i>n</i>	R ¹	R ²	E_p (V)/MeCN	$E^{o'}$ (V)/CH ₂ Cl ₂ ^a
1	Ph	Me	+1.04	+1.08
1	Ph	<i>t</i> -Bu	+1.12	+1.06
1	Ph	4-An	+1.07	—
2	H	Ph	+1.29	+1.27
2	Ph	Me	+1.14	—
2	Ph	Ph	+1.20	+1.13
3	Ph	—	+1.18	+1.14

^a Partial chemical reversibility.TABLE 6. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE, in acetonitrile) for the irreversible oxidation of unshielded silyl enolates [MeCH=C(Ph)O]₂SiR¹R²^{67b}

R ¹	R ²	E_p (V)
Me	H	+1.68
Me	Me	+1.50
MeCH=C(Ph)O—	Me	+1.52
MeCH=C(Ph)O—	MeCH=C(Ph)O—	+1.55

3. Silyl enolates

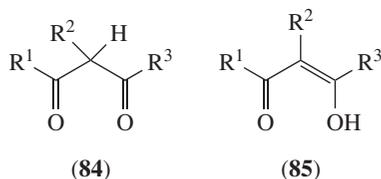
The electrochemistry of the shielded and unshielded silyl enolates has been investigated^{67b, 68, 143, 144}. As in the case of the shielded titanium analogues, all the dimesitylsilyl enolates display the usual oxidation to the corresponding benzofurans. In some cases, reversible oxidation of the latter is also detectable⁶⁸. The pertinent oxidation potentials are reported in Table 5.

As in the case of the related titanium complexes, the oxidation of the unshielded silyl enolates affords the related 1,4-diketones^{67b} (Table 6).

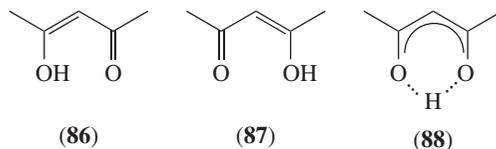
IV. SIMPLE β -DIKETONATES

β -Dicarbonyl compounds have been of considerable interest to inorganic, organic and physical chemists. β -Diketones (especially the acetylacetonato anion) have been appreciated by inorganic chemists as useful chelating ligands. Organic chemists have used them

in reactions such as the malonic synthesis, the Knoevenagel condensation, the Michael addition etc. Physical chemists have used β -dicarbonyl compounds to study the keto/enol equilibrium which, due to a 1,3 hydrogen shift, affords in solution mixtures of the keto and of the enol form **84** and **85**, respectively. Exhaustive review papers have dealt with this topic¹⁴⁵.



As Section IV will be mostly devoted to 2,4-pentanedione, acacH, it is worthwhile to dwell on this well studied species. The rate of interconversion between the keto and the enol form of acacH is rather slow at room temperature¹⁴⁶, thus they can be simultaneously detected by NMR spectroscopy: it has been observed that the lower the polarity of the solvent, the higher the percentage of the enol tautomer^{145c}. Electron diffraction studies¹⁴⁷ indicate that in the gas phase acacH adopts the enol configuration with a keto/enol ratio of 8/92. More recently, an X-ray analysis of acacH, carried out at 110 K¹⁴⁸, showed that it exists as a mixture of the two enol forms **86** and **87**, with the enolic hydrogen atom equally distributed over two positions close to the oxygen atoms as in **88**. It should be noted that inclusion compounds containing different host molecules show different ratios of acacH in the enol form. For example, acacH exists as a dynamically averaged 1:1 mixture of **86** and **87** in an inclusion complex with 1,1'-binaphthyl-2,2'-dicarboxylic acid as host¹⁴⁹, while 1,1-bis(*p*-hydroxyphenyl)cyclohexane and (4*R*,5*R*)-*trans*-4,5-bis(hydroxydiphenylmethyl)-2,2-dimethyl-1,3-dioxolane include acacH in pure enolic form¹⁵⁰.



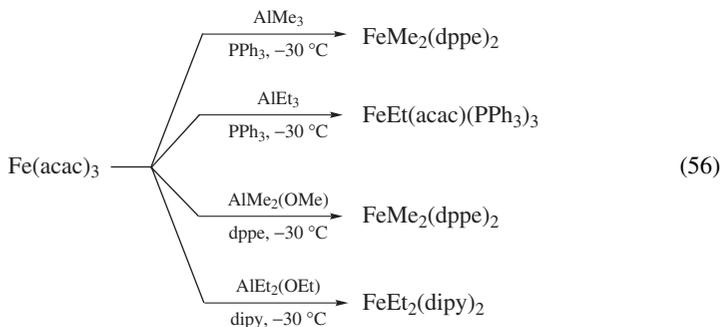
The proton in position 3 in the keto form and the hydroxyl proton in the enol form of β -diketones are acidic and their removal generates β -diketonato anions, forming the broad class of the β -diketonates with every main group and transition element, the lanthanides and the actinides. Beyond the academic interest, β -diketonato complexes have been used as extracting and complexing agents, for chromatographic separations, as molecular precursors in CVD techniques and as liquid crystal phases (metallomesogens). Several reviews have been published on this topic¹⁵¹.

A. Redox Reactions

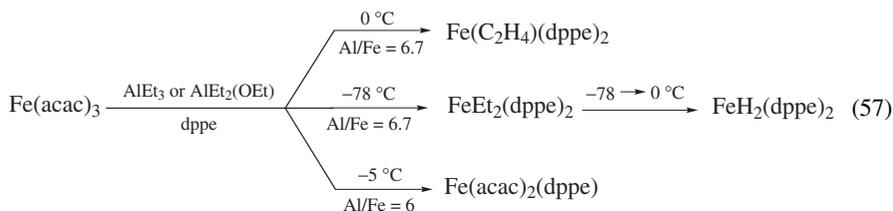
1. Reactions involving the metal

a. Reductions, oxidations and oxidative addition reactions. Transition metal β -diketonates are interesting starting materials for the preparation of organometallic compounds due to their easy preparation from readily available starting materials. Alkyl complexes

of iron(II) have been obtained in good yields by reaction of $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ with trialkylaluminum or alkoxydialkylaluminum compounds in the presence of triphenylphosphine^{152a}, dppe, dppe = 1,2-bis(diphenylphosphino)ethane^{152b}, or dipy¹⁵³ (equation 56) and have been used as catalytic precursors for the oligomerization of butadiene¹⁵³ and the polymerization of styrene, methylmetacrylate and acrylonitrile¹⁵².



The $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ reduction with alkylaluminum compounds in the presence of phosphines strongly depends on the reaction conditions (equation 57). Control of the reductant-to-iron molar ratio and the reaction temperature allows the isolation of intermediates such as $\text{FeEt}_2(\text{dppe})_2$, which converts into the dihydride $\text{FeH}_2(\text{dppe})_2$ on increasing the temperature¹⁵⁴.



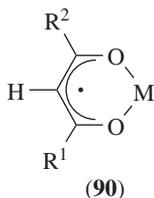
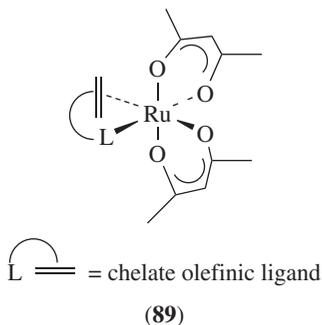
Alkylaluminum compounds in the presence of the proper ligands have been used as reducing agents for molybdenum(III), manganese(II) and nickel(II) acetylacetonates in the preparation of $\text{MoH}(\text{acac})(\text{dppe})_2$ ¹⁵⁵, $\text{Mn}_2(\text{CO})_{10}$ ¹⁵⁶, $\text{Ni}(\text{PPh}_3)_2(\text{C}_2\text{H}_4)$ ¹⁵⁷ and the nitrogen-bridged $[\text{Ni}(\text{PHex-}c_3)_2]_2\text{N}_2$ ¹⁵⁸. Dihydrogen as reductant of $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$ in the presence of carbon monoxide has been used for the preparation of $\text{Ru}_3(\text{CO})_{12}$ ¹⁵⁹.

Alkyl lithium compounds smoothly reduce $\text{Ce}(\text{acac})_4$ to the cerium(III) derivative $\text{Li}[\text{Ce}(\text{acac})_4]$. On increasing the Li/Ce molar ratio, organocerium compounds of composition $\text{Li}_3[\text{CeR}_3(\text{acac})_3]$ are formed. With Grignard reagents, products of the type $\text{Ce}(\text{acac})_3 \cdot \text{RMg}(\text{acac})$ are obtained¹⁶⁰.

Bis(cyclopentadienyl)cobalt(II), CoCp_2 , or hexacarbonylmetalate anions of niobium and tantalum, $[\text{M}(\text{CO})_6]^-$, have been used as reducing agents for the preparation of titanium(III)¹⁶¹, and niobium(I) and tantalum(I) derivatives¹⁶².

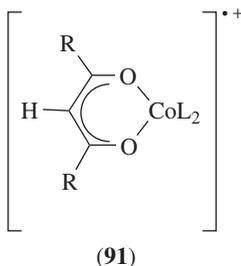
Zinc amalgam reduction of $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$ in the presence of olefinic *N*- or *O*-donor chelating ligands affords the corresponding complexes **89** of ruthenium(II)¹⁶³.

Well resolved EPR spectra of stable dianion radicals of β -diketonates have been observed in the reaction of transition metal β -diketonates of manganese(III), iron(III), cobalt(III) and copper(II) with Grignard reagents¹⁶⁴. On the basis of the spectral pattern and of



deuteration experiments, it has been proposed that stable dianion radicals of the β -diketonate exist as the metal complexes **90** ($R^1 = R^2 = \text{Me, Ph, } t\text{-Bu}$; $R^1 = \text{Me, } R^2 = \text{Ph}$).

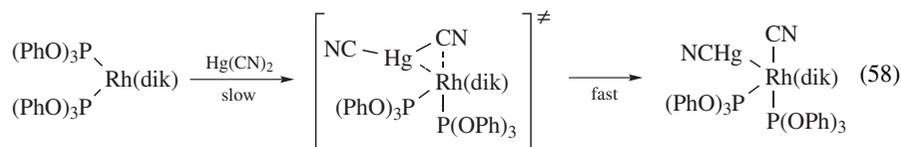
More recently, Ingrosso and coworkers have studied the reaction of some cobalt(III) β -ketoenolates with trifluoroacetic acid¹⁶⁵ observing a ligand-to-metal electron transfer process which affords radical species and cobalt(II) derivatives. Depending upon the nature of the β -ketoenolates, the radicals can be described as the cationic cobalt(III) derivatives containing a β -ketoenolyl radical **91**, or as cationic β -ketoenolates of cobalt(IV), $[\text{CoL}_3]^+$. On the basis of detailed synthetic and EPR studies, it has been shown that trifluoroacetic acid promotes the formation of strong oxidant, cationic cobalt(III) centres by the gradual removal of β -ketoenolate ligands from the coordination sphere of the starting CoL_3 species. The proposed electron transfer steps, protonation and loss of one diketonate followed by Co(III) to Co(II) reduction closely resembles that reported by McKellar and West in 1974¹⁶⁶.



Metal acetylacetonates $\text{M}(\text{acac})_n$ ($\text{M} = \text{Mn, Fe, Co, Al, Cr, } n = 3$; $\text{M} = \text{Zn, Cu, } n = 2$) react with the stable 2,2-diphenyl-1-picrylhydrazyl (dpph) free radical, with formation of

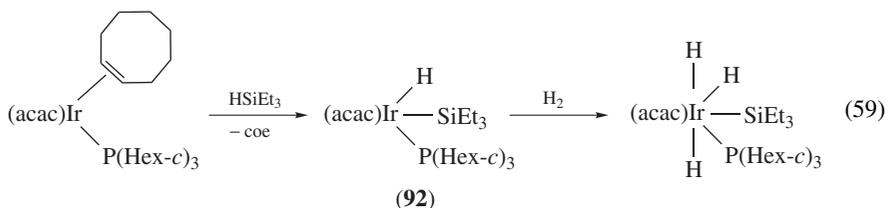
2,2-diphenyl-1-picrylhydrazine and reduction of the metal¹⁶⁷. In the case of $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$, a copper(I) derivative formulated as $\text{Cu}(\text{dpnh})(\text{acac})$ was obtained: on the basis of IR, NMR and UV-VIS spectra, the authors propose that the coordination of dpnh to copper occurs through the picryl ring¹⁶⁸.

Oxidative addition reactions of dihydrogen¹⁶⁹, iodine¹⁷⁰, alkyl halides¹⁷¹ and $\text{Hg}(\text{CN})_2$ ¹⁷² to carbonyl, olefin or phosphine substituted derivatives of rhodium(I) and iridium(I) have been described. In order to determine the effect on the rate of the reaction, the kinetics of the oxidative addition of $\text{Hg}(\text{CN})_2$ to $\text{Rh}(\text{dik})(\text{P}(\text{OPh})_3)_2$ has been studied¹⁷². A second-order rate law coupled to large negative values of the activation entropy suggest an associative mechanism which probably proceeds via a cyclic three-centred transition state (equation 58). Analogous results were obtained with $\text{Ir}(\text{dik})(\text{cod})$ ¹⁷³.



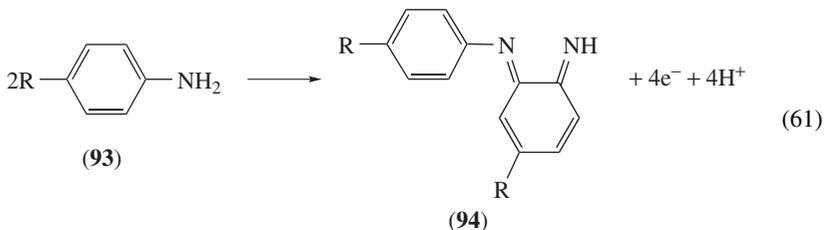
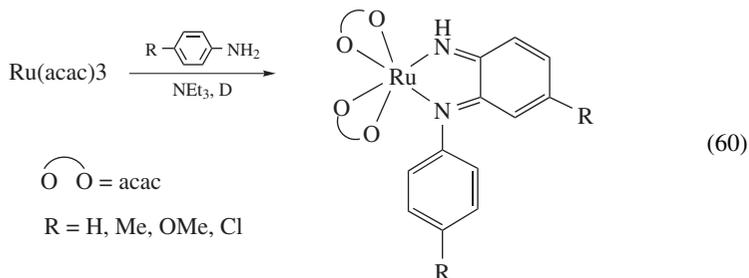
The hydrido-vinyl species of iridium(III), $\text{Ir}(\text{acac})(\text{H})(\text{C}_2\text{H}_3)\text{L}(\text{P}i\text{-Pr}_3)$, $\text{L} = \text{py}$, $i\text{-Pr}_3$, obtained from $\text{Ir}(\text{acac})(\text{C}_2\text{H}_4)(\text{P}i\text{-Pr}_3)$ via intramolecular oxidative addition of a coordinated ethylene ligand under UV irradiation^{169a}, represents a useful starting material for the preparation of vinylidene iridium complexes.

The oxidative additions of alkynes, hydrosilanes and hydrostannanes to $\text{M}(\text{acac})(\text{coe})\text{P}(\text{Hex-}c)_3$, $\text{M} = \text{Rh}$, Ir , have been studied by Esteruelas and coworkers^{169b,c}. Particularly interesting is the reaction of **92** with dihydrogen (equation 59), affording a rare example of a silyl trihydride derivative, and shows that the acetylacetonato ligand is able to stabilize either the +3 or the +5 oxidation states of iridium.

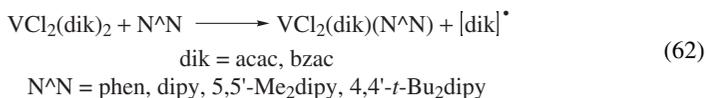


Cobalt(III) 1,5-dialkyl-2,4-pentanedionate derivatives have been obtained by oxidation of CoL_2 with hydrogen peroxide in water¹⁷⁴. Analogously, the vanadium(IV) derivative $\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2$ is oxidized by I_2 to the polyiodide $[\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2]\text{I}_3$ ¹⁷⁵. Charge transfer complexes of general formula $[\text{M}(\text{acac})_n\text{I}]\text{I}_3$ ($\text{M} = \text{Fe}$ ¹⁷⁶, Co ¹⁷⁷, $n = 3$; $\text{M} = \text{Ni}$, $n = 2$ ¹⁷⁸) have been isolated and characterized from the reaction of $\text{M}(\text{acac})_n$ with diiodine.

b. Reactions induced by amines or phosphines. Goswami and coworkers have shown that $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$ reacts with arylamines at *ca* 130 °C with oxidative dimerization of the arylamine and formation of diimine complexes of ruthenium(II) (equation 60)¹⁷⁹. The overall transformation **93** → **94** (equation 61) consists of the oxidative dimerization of **93**, followed by oxidation of the resulting dimer to the diimine ligand **94**. The production of H^+ during the oxidative dimerization justifies the yield increase on addition of triethylamine.



In the course of studies on the design and synthesis of new metal compounds containing labile ligands in *cis*-positions as antitumour agents, Kabanos and coworkers¹⁸⁰ reported a series of dichelates of vanadium(III) containing two terminal chlorine atoms, prepared by reaction of a vanadium(IV) precursor with dipy or phen in acetonitrile (equation 62). Although the *cis*- and the *trans*-isomers of $\text{VCl}_2(\text{dik})(\text{N N})$ were observed in solution, only the *cis*-isomer was obtained in the solid state. On the basis of the thermodynamic parameters obtained from variable temperature ^1H NMR experiments and DFT studies, this finding has been attributed to the greater stability of the *cis*-isomer due to better solvation by polar molecules such as acetonitrile. In view of the detection of 3-chloro-2,4-pentanedione in solution, it has been suggested that the reaction in equation 62 takes place with formation of diketonato radicals.

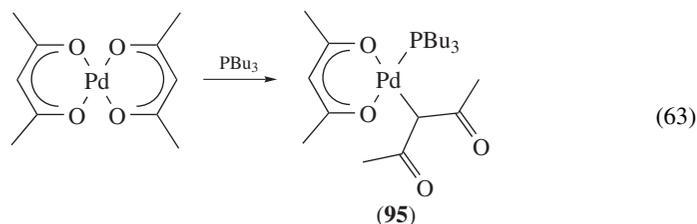


Other reactions dealing with the reduction of β -diketonates by amines have been reported by Nemykin and coworkers, such as the reduction of $\text{LnPc}(\text{dik})_2$, $\text{Ln} = \text{Sm, Eu, Gd}$ and Lu , with aliphatic amines with formation of amine radicals identified by EPR¹⁸¹, and by Yamamoto and coworkers¹⁸², stating that pyridine promotes the reduction of $\text{NiR}(\text{acac})(\text{PPh}_3)$, $\text{R} = \text{Me, Et}$, to $\text{Ni}(\text{PPh}_3)_2(\text{C}_2\text{H}_4)$ with formation of methane or ethane, depending on R .

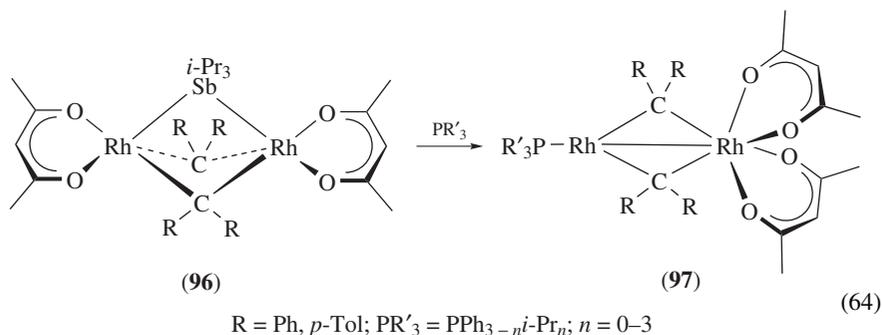
As far as the reactions with phosphines are concerned, hexacoordinated rhodium(III) complexes *cis*- $[\text{RhMe}(\text{dik})(\text{PPh}_3)(\text{CH}_3\text{CN})]\text{BPh}_4$, $\text{dik} = \text{acac, bzac}$, are reduced by PPh_3 , the $[\text{MePPh}_3]^+$ cation being formed as a result of intramolecular methyl transfer from $\text{Rh}(\text{III})$ ¹⁸³.

The reaction of $\text{Pd}(\text{acac})_2$ with PBu_3 proceeds with addition of the phosphine and change of the coordination mode of one of the two acetylacetonato ligands from the

O,O'-coordinated to the *C*-bonded mode form **95** (equation 63)¹⁸⁴. Reduction of **95** to Pd(PBu₃)₄ is observed in the presence of adventitious water, PBu₃ being the oxygen acceptor giving the phosphine oxide OPBu₃.



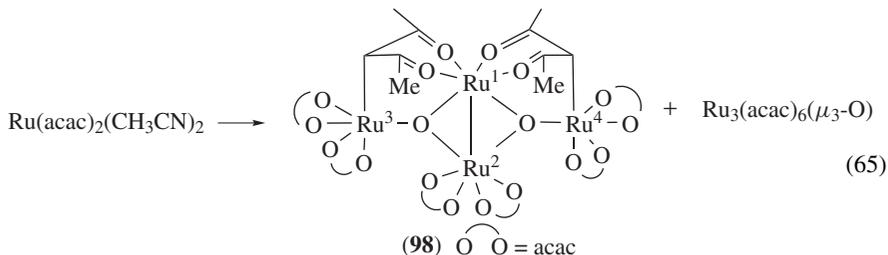
The reaction of the dinuclear Rh(I) acetylacetonate carbene derivatives **96** with tertiary phosphines gives the mixed 0- and +2-valent compound **97** (equation 64)¹⁸⁵, a rare combination of two atoms of the same metal in different oxidation states. Such complexes, containing a d⁹-Rh(0) and a d⁷-Rh(II) metal centre, are diamagnetic and are characterized by a metal–metal single bond.



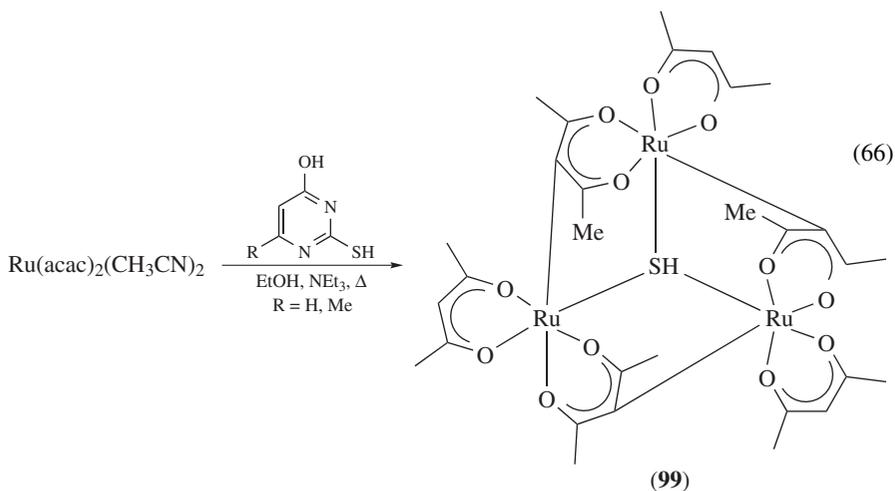
It has been observed that a series of 2,4-alkanedionato adducts of cobalt(III)(salen), salen = bis(salicylideneaminato) dianion, undergo a thermally induced, intramolecular one-electron transfer reaction to cobalt(II)bis(salicylideneaminato)¹⁸⁶. The concomitant formation in the gas phase of a mixture of the β -diketonate (not more than 50%), methanol, ethanol and acetone has been explained as follows¹⁸⁶: the thermally induced, homolytic fission of the Co–O_{dik} bond gives a β -diketonato radical which abstracts a hydrogen atom from a second β -diketonate to form the corresponding diketone, whereas the dehydrogenated β -diketonato radical decomposes into compounds of lower molecular weight.

Shimizu and coworkers have recently reported that the Ru(II) \rightarrow Ru(III) oxidation takes place when Ru(acac)₂(CH₃CN)₂ is refluxed in 2-methyl-propanol for 24 h with formation of the μ -oxo derivatives as described in equation 65¹⁸⁷. The authors do not point to the source of the oxygen atom but it is reasonable that it comes from the solvent or from adventitious air. The structure of **98** has been determined by single-crystal X-ray diffraction and it has been found that it contains a [Ru₄(μ ₃-O)₂]⁸⁺ core where two acetylacetonates, coordinated to Ru¹ via oxygen atoms, link to Ru³ and Ru⁴ with the 3-carbon atom of the acetylacetonate. This fact, together with the values of the bond distances and angles, suggests that the acetylacetonato ligands bonded to Ru¹ are in the ketonic form

with sp^3 -hybridized methyne carbon atom, thus justifying the boat conformation assumed by these ligands.



The first example of a symmetric triangular mixed-valent triruthenium complex **99** has been obtained by thermal treatment of $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_2(\text{MeCN})_2$ with substituted 2-thiouracil (equation 66)¹⁸⁸. Although the usual coordination mode of the acetylacetonate is present in the trinuclear compound, the γ -carbon atom of one of the coordinated acetylacetonate units of the parent $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_2(\text{MeCN})_2$ links to a ruthenium atom forming the trinuclear network. The factors which are primarily involved in the ruthenium-mediated C–S bond cleavage of the stable thiouracil are not clear. It was suggested that the process starts with the initial coordination of thiouracil to ruthenium followed by cleavage of the C–S bond and subsequent nucleation¹⁸⁸.

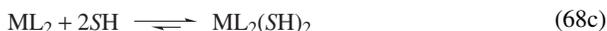
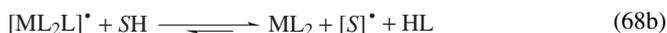


c. Photochemical reductions. Quantitative photochemical studies of metal diketonates began in the late 1960s and were concerned with metals such as chromium(III)¹⁸⁹, manganese(III)¹⁹⁰, iron(III)¹⁹⁰, cobalt(III)¹⁹¹, rhodium(III)¹⁹², nickel(II)¹⁹³, copper(II)¹⁹⁴ and platinum(II)¹⁹⁵. In general, UV irradiation in solution leads to the photoreduction of the complex¹⁹⁶. For example, copper(II) and nickel(II) diketonates in deoxygenated ethanolic solutions are photoreduced by 254 nm irradiation (excitation at the LMCT) and the overall reaction can be presented as in equation 67. The main photoproducts are metallic copper or nickel and β -diketone. However, the reaction pattern is more complex and

proceeds by a photochemical reduction from ML_2 to ML followed by a thermal reaction to $M(0)$.



In the case of trivalent transition metal diketonates, ML_3 , such as manganese, iron or cobalt, photolysis at the LMCT band in hydrogen-atom-donating solvents (SH) leads to the formation of a ML_2 derivative and β -diketone, the quantum yield depending on the excitation wavelength and the solvent. The mechanism reported in equations 68a–c has been postulated, where $[ML_2L]^*$ represents the species which formally contains the M(II) cation bound to the β -diketonato radical $[L]^*$.

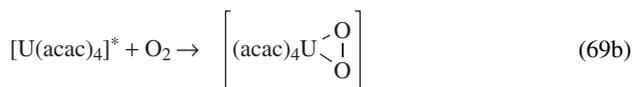
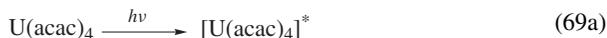


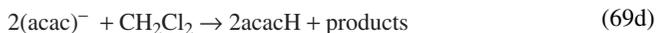
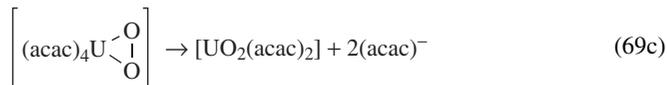
The reactions reported above can explain most experimental results for ML_n photolysis^{189d}. However, it has been observed that flash photolysis of tris(1,1,1-trifluoroacetylacetonato)cobalt produces $[ML_2L]^*$ species which can undergo intramolecular rearrangement and additional reaction with the solvent^{191b}.

Recently, the formation of both colloidal copper and films on the nanometer scale by irradiation of ethanol solutions of commercially available $Cu(acac)_2$ has been described^{194b}. During the optimization of the experimental conditions, the authors could demonstrate that some of the mechanisms of photoreduction should be reformulated. In particular, the authors did not get evidence of copper(I) derivatives and their eventual thermal dismutation reaction. It appeared that the photoreduction is sensitized by the $acacH$ released during the reaction.

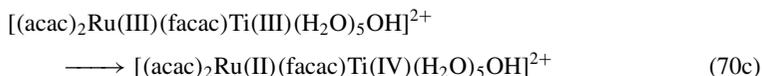
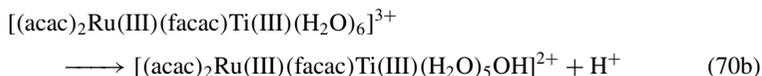
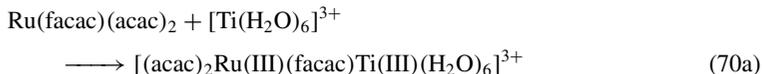
Kunkely and Vogler have shown^{194c} that $Cu(hfacac)(cod)$ in hexane undergoes photochemical release of cod , induced by a $Cu(I) \rightarrow \pi^*(cod)$ MLCT excitation, with formation of $Cu(hfacac)$, which rapidly disproportionates to copper metal and copper(II), a well known reaction in the field of copper(I) chemistry and especially easy to carry out in the case of copper(I) fluoro-substituted diketonates¹⁹⁷.

Traverso and coworkers reported¹⁹⁸ that the irradiation of $U(dik)_4$, $dik = acac, dbm$, at the wavelengths of the intraligand and LMCT transitions causes the reduction of U(IV) to U(III) as the primary photoprocess. Reoxidation of U(III) to U(IV) due to halogen abstraction takes place in halocarbon solvents. When $U(acac)_4$ was photolysed at the wavelengths of the $f-f$ transitions in dichloromethane in the presence of dioxygen (equations 69a–d), a photooxygenation reaction was observed forming bis(dik)dioxouranium(VI) and acetylacetonone (equation 69c). These compounds probably arise from the unstable peroxy derivative formed by the oxidative addition of dioxygen to the eight-coordinated uranium(IV) (equation 69b)¹⁹⁸.





d. Kinetic studies in solution. The kinetics of homogeneous redox reactions involving β -diketonato complexes has been studied by several groups. Examples are (i) the reaction of $[\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_2(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]^+$ with thiosulphate in perchloric acid medium showing first-order kinetics with respect to the complex and fractional order with respect to both thiosulphate and H^+ ¹⁹⁹, (ii) the reduction of $\text{M}(\text{acac})_3$ ($\text{M} = \text{Mn}, \text{Co}$) with $[\text{Fe}(\text{dmf})_6]^{2+}$ in propandiol-1,2-carbonate involving an intramolecular electron transfer through a binuclear intermediate $[(\text{acac})_2\text{Mn}-\text{acac}-\text{Fe}(\text{dmf})_5]^{2+}$ and formation of $\text{Mn}(\text{II})$ and $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ ²⁰⁰ and (iii) reduction of $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$ in acidic medium, involving an outer-sphere electron transfer with $[\text{Ti}(\text{H}_2\text{O})_6]^{3+}$ and $[\text{Ti}(\text{H}_2\text{O})_5(\text{OH})]^{2+}$ as reductants²⁰¹ (the latter $\text{Ti}(\text{III})$ complex cation acting when the $\text{Ru}(\text{III})$ complex does not contain good bridging ligands such as NH_3 ²⁰²). An inner-sphere mechanism has been observed²⁰³ when a formyl substituent is introduced in the γ -position of the β -diketonate (e.g. 3-formyl-2,4-pentanedione = facac), thus the reaction of $\text{Ru}(\text{facac})(\text{acac})_2$ and $\text{Ti}(\text{III})$ involves formation of a binuclear $\text{Ru}(\text{III})/\text{Ti}(\text{III})$ intermediate (equations 70a and 70b) and a subsequent rate-determining electron transfer within the conjugated base of the intermediate (equation 70c).

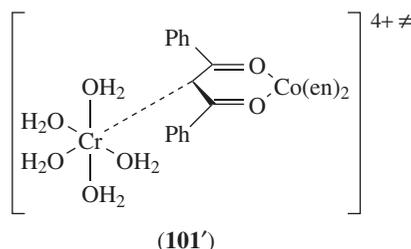
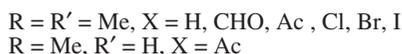
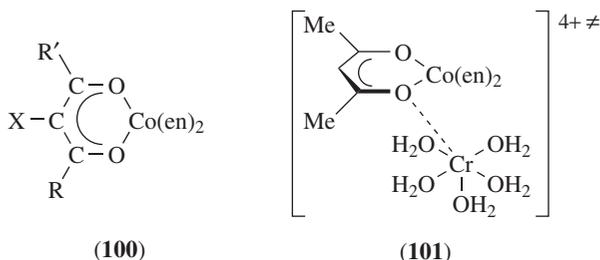


A similar mechanism has been proposed for the reaction of titanium(III) salts with $[\text{Co}(N\text{-acacCN})(\text{NH}_3)_5]^{2+}$, where $N\text{-acacCN}$ is coordinated to cobalt through the N atom^{204, 205}.

The reduction of cobalt(III) acetylacetonates with chromium(II) salts has been studied in detail. In particular, a series of mixed chelates has been investigated to elucidate changes of the rate constants and mechanisms based on ligand field effects²⁰⁶. As far as chromium(II) salts are concerned, the rate constants of the reduction of $[\text{Co}(\text{acac})_{3-n}\text{en}_n]^{m+}$ vary approximately as predicted from ligand field arguments, with the weaker field acetylacetonate conferring a faster rate of reduction, $k_{\text{obs}} = 28.5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ for $n = 0$, than the stronger field ethylenediamine, $k_{\text{obs}} = 1.1 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ for $n = 3$.

In general, it has been observed^{206, 207} that mixed $[\text{Co}(\text{III})(\text{dik})\text{bis}(\text{ethylenediamine})]$ complexes of general formula **100** react with chromium(II) salts at least partially via inner-sphere attack of the reducing agent either at the coordinated oxygen of the β -diketonate or at the substituent X. In the case of $[\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2(\text{en})]^+$ both inner- and outer-sphere mechanisms are involved with formation of different chromium(III) compounds and the transition state **101** has been proposed²⁰⁸.

The 1,3-phenyl-substituted compound $[\text{Co}(\text{dbm})(\text{en})_2]^+$ reacts with $\text{Cr}(\text{II})$ according to a different mechanism: the attack of chromium(II) occurs on the central carbon atom affording the transition state **101'**²⁰⁸.

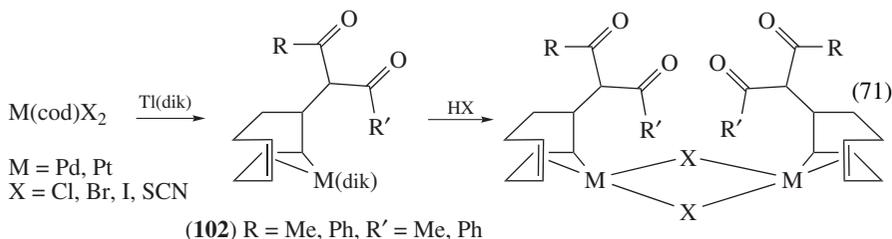


An inner-sphere intramolecular electron transfer has been observed also in the reaction of chromium(II) salts with $[\text{Co}(\text{N-acacCN})(\text{NH}_3)_5]^{2+}$ ²⁰⁴. This reaction proceeds via the binuclear intermediate $[(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co}(\text{N-acacCN})\text{Cr}]^{4+}$, which evolves to $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5(\text{H}_2\text{O})]^{2+}$ and $[\text{Cr}(\text{O},\text{O}'\text{-acacCN})(\text{H}_2\text{O})_4]^{2+}$ ^{204,209}. The mechanism is supported by the observation that addition of non-reducing metal ions such as Zn(II), Ni(II) or Ba(II) to the reaction mixture causes a decrease of the rate constant²⁰⁴.

2. Reactions involving the diketonate

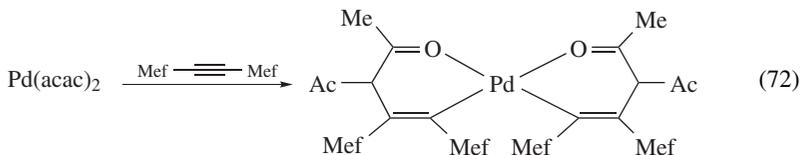
Reactions at the β -diketonato ligand can involve either a simple attack at the carbon 3 of the diketonate or C–C bond formation or total degradation of the ligand.

Johnson and Lewis reported²¹⁰ that thallium(I) β -diketonates react with $\text{Pd}(\text{cod})\text{X}_2$ or $\text{Pt}(\text{cod})\text{X}_2$, X = Cl, Br, I, SCN, to give β -diketonyl cyclo-ene derivatives (**102**), the structure of which was assigned on the basis of NMR and IR spectroscopies (equation 71).

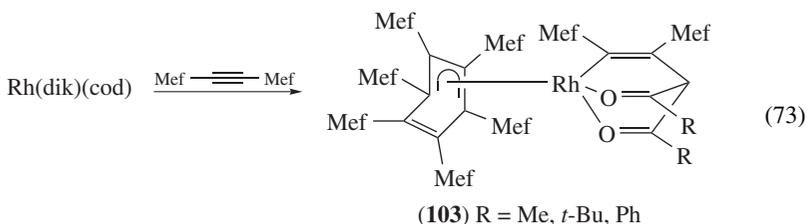


Carbon–carbon bond formation involving the C-atom in position 3 of the acac ligand has been observed in the reaction of $\text{Pd}(\text{acac})_2$ with hexafluoro-2-butyne (equation 72)²¹¹.

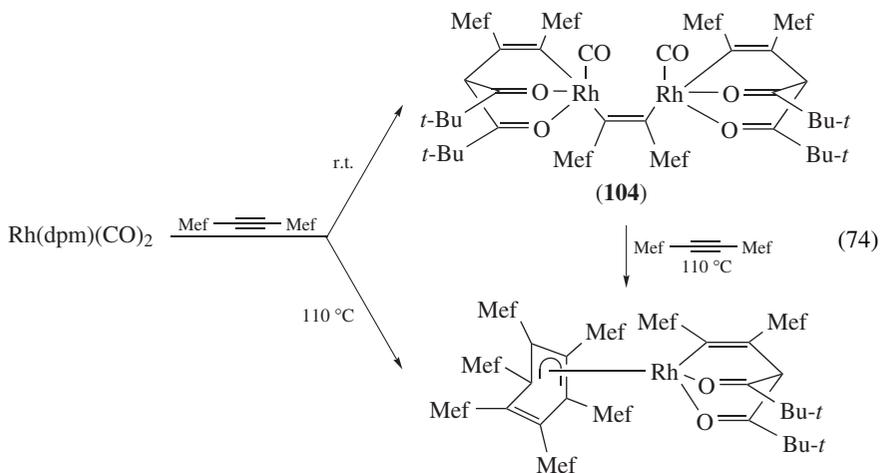
The square-planar coordination geometry of palladium is retained but two *O*-donor atoms have been replaced by two carbon atoms.



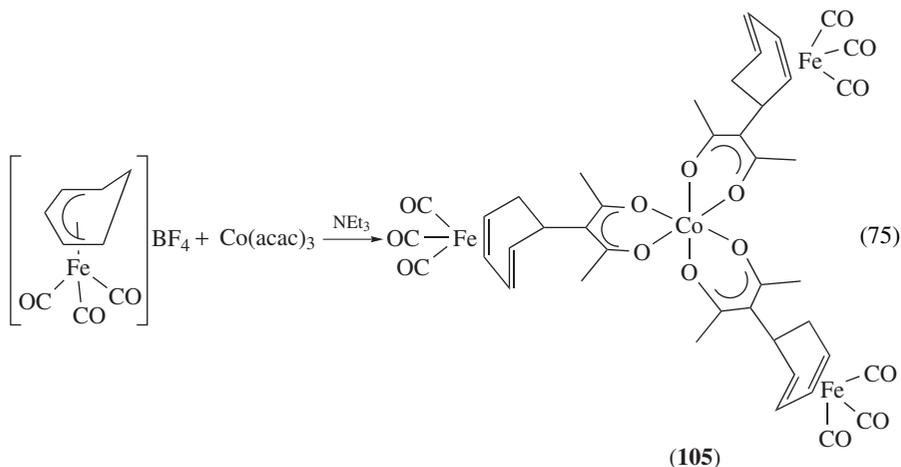
Hexafluoro-2-butyne undergoes 1,4 addition by reaction with Rh(dik)(diolefin) (dik = *acac*²¹², *dpm*²¹³, *dbm*²¹⁴; diolefin = *cod*, norbornadiene), with formation of a C–C bond between the alkyne and the methyne carbon atom of the β -diketonate. Additional trimerization of hexafluoro-2-butyne to hexakis(trifluoromethyl)benzene and η^4 -arene coordination of the latter to rhodium affords **103** (equation 73).



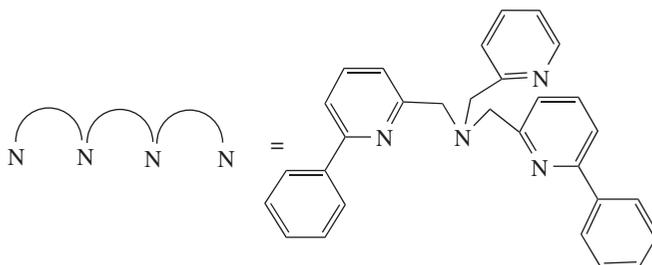
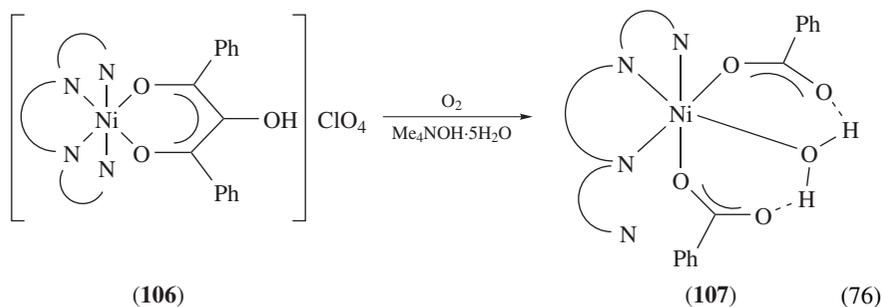
The reaction between Rh(*dpm*)(CO)₂ and hexafluoro-2-butyne at room temperature gives the dicarbonyl derivative **104**, which transforms into **103**, R = *t*-Bu²¹⁴, at high temperature in the presence of hexafluoro-2-butyne. The same compound **103**, R = *t*-Bu, is formed on heating Rh(*dpm*)(CO)₂ and the alkyne (equation 74).



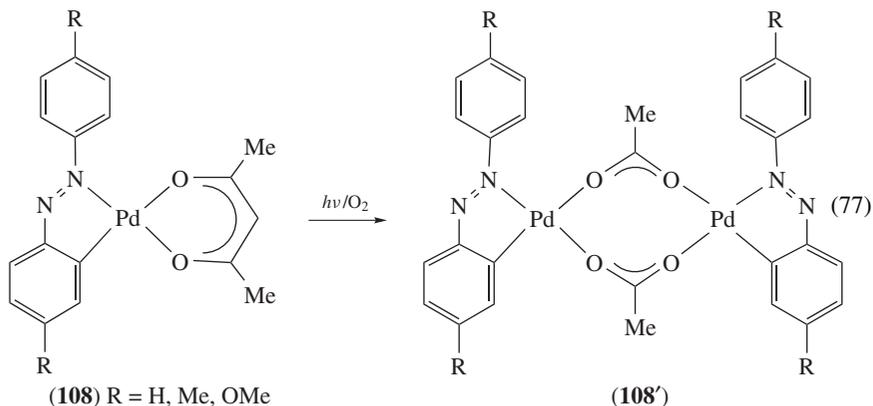
A similar C–C bond coupling involving the methyne carbon atom of the metal-coordinated β -diketonate is observed when (η^4 -cyclohexadienyl)tricarbonyliron tetrafluoroborate is treated with Co(*acac*)₃ in the presence of triethylamine as proton acceptor. The reaction is fast at room temperature but gives only low yields of **105** (equation 75)²¹⁵.



Examples of aliphatic C–C bond cleavage at the methyne carbon atom of a β -diketonate have been reported. For example, when **106** is reacted with dioxygen in the presence of tetramethylammonium hydroxide (equation 76), cleavage of the bond between the carboxylic and the methyne carbon atoms and activation of O_2 produces the dibenzoato derivative **107**, the structure of which is stabilized by H-bonding to an oxygen atom of the benzoates and the hydrogen atoms of a nickel-coordinated water molecule²¹⁶. When the reaction is performed under an atmosphere of $^{18}O_2$, labelled oxygen atoms are incorporated into the carboxylate ligand and carbon monoxide is found in the gas phase, thus suggesting that the C–C bond cleavage occurs twice at the methyne carbon atom²¹⁶.



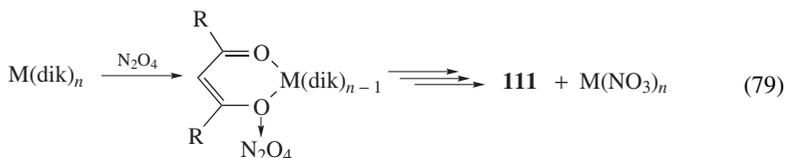
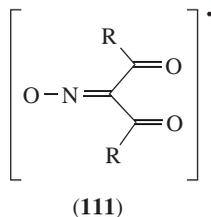
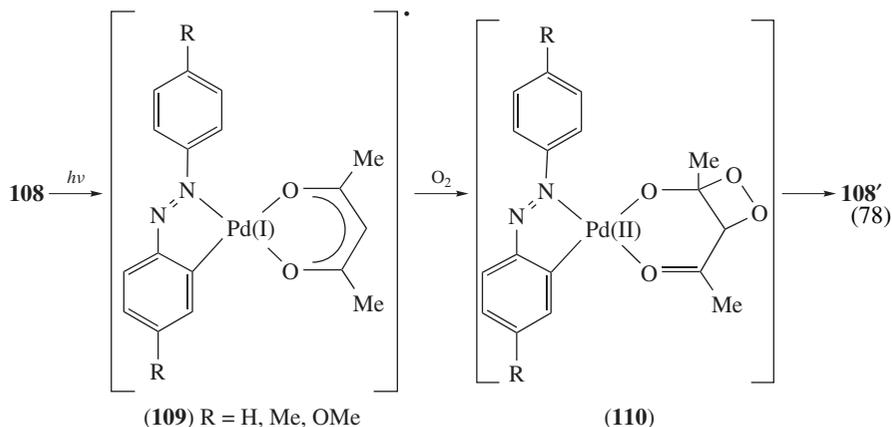
Another example of C–C bond cleavage at the methyne carbon atom has been found when arylazo derivatives of palladium(II) acetylacetonate **108** are photolyzed in air (equation 77)²¹⁷. Since Pd(acac)₂ does not undergo C–C bond cleavage on irradiation under the same experimental conditions, a reaction mechanism involving the azo derivative has been postulated (equation 78) based on a kinetic study. The energy absorbed by the azo ligand is transferred to palladium and the excited palladium promotes the electron transfer from an acetylacetonato group. The acetylacetonato radical species **109** thus produced reacts rapidly with molecular oxygen giving the intermediate **110**, which decomposes through C–C and C–O bond cleavages²¹⁷ to a dinuclear Pd(II) compound (**108'**) with bridging acetato groups.



In a series of papers published more than forty years ago, Arnett and coworkers reported the reactions of several metal β -diketonates with dioxygen at 100 °C in diphenylether²¹⁸. The exhaustive oxidation of Fe(acac)₃ produced water, CO₂, biacetyl, acetic acid, acetylacetone, mesityl oxide and an iron-containing amorphous residue. It was observed that the rate of decomposition depended upon the β -diketonate: taking acac as 1, the relative rates changed from 7.1 for dbm to very small values for 3-phenylacetylacetonate and dpm. The inertness of the 3-phenyl (and 3-benzyl) derivatives was interpreted as evidence that the methyne hydrogen is the site of attack in the rate-determining step and that this pathway is blocked by its replacement. The inertness of the dpm chelate may be the result of the steric hindrance of the flanking *t*-butyl groups on attack at the methyne position^{218a,b}. A weak dependence of the decomposition rate on the metal was also observed^{218a}.

The reaction of metal diketonates with NO_x ($x = 1, 2$) has been reported²¹⁹. NO₂ reacts with substituted M(acac)_n derivatives of Fe(III), Mn(II) and Cu(II) affording the iminoxy radical **111**. The radicals presumably are formed after decomposition of the chelate complex, in view of the fact that the EPR parameters of the free radical are not influenced by the metal ion and that the same radical is also obtained by reaction of the corresponding free ligand and NO₂²¹⁹.

On the basis of an EPR analysis, the reaction of M(acac)_n with NO₂ (at room temperature it is present as N₂O₄) has been proposed to occur via a step-by-step oxidation of the metal complex with final formation of metal nitrates and the iminoxy free radical **111** (equation 79). The presence of a donor–acceptor complex between M(acac)_n and N₂O₄ has been postulated for the electron transfer to dinitrogen tetroxide.



A similar reaction mechanism (donor-acceptor complex followed by the formation of a free radical from the diketonate) has been postulated also in the reaction of metal diketonates with ozone²²⁰, which is very fast. In the case of Co(acac)_2 , formation of the Co(acac)_3 complex was detected by UV-VIS spectroscopy while formation of Cr(V) species was observed by EPR during ozonation of Cr(acac)_3 solutions.

According to Collman and coworkers²²¹ and Calvin and coworkers²²², each chelating ring in metal β -diketonates has a cyclic π -orbital formed by the combination of a vacant d -orbital of the central metal atom with the 6π -electron orbital of the ligand. In spite of some doubts about this bonding situation in metal β -diketonates²²³, these systems undergo typical electrophilic substitution reactions at the methyne sp^2 carbon atom. As a matter of fact, as early as 1925, the first electrophilic substitution reactions of metal β -diketonates were reported²²⁴ and tris(3-bromo-acetylacetonato)chromium(III) was isolated by treating chromium(III) acetylacetonate with bromine in chloroform. However, this system went unnoticed until 1959, when Cu(acac)_2 was nitrated with N_2O_4 at the methyne carbon atom²²⁵: since then numerous reports²²⁶⁻²²⁸ have appeared concerning halogenation, nitration, etc. of β -diketonates.

NCS, NBS and NIS are the best reagents for halogenation of metal β -diketonates^{226, 229}, the rate of bromination being much faster than that of iodination and chlorination²²⁸. Two reaction mechanisms have been proposed to explain the halogenation: an ionic mechanism, which is operative in polar solvents like chloroform, methanol and acetic acid²²⁶, and a free radical one occurring in non-polar solvents like carbon tetrachloride²³⁰.

The usual nitrating mixture (sulphonic acid) is not a good reagent for nitration of chelate rings, as the latter undergo fast degradation; dinitrogen tetroxide nitrates in low yields²²⁷. The 3-nitro- β -diketonates of copper(II), manganese(II), iron(III), cobalt(II) and nickel(II) have been obtained in good yields in a direct, single-step process using the corresponding metal nitrate, acetic acid anhydride and acacH or dbmH^{227b, d}. The reaction proceeds with formation of acetyl nitrate ($\text{CH}_3\text{CO}_2\text{NO}_2$) followed by its decomposition to acetate and nitronium (NO_2^+) ions. Sometimes, as in the case of the nitration of berillium acetylacetonate with copper nitrate trihydrate, formation of copper(3-nitroacetylacetonate)₂ takes place^{227d}.

The rate of the electrophilic substitutions at the methyne carbon atom is higher in methyl-substituted metal β -diketonates compared to their phenyl-substituted analogues. The steric effect of a bulky group can also be illustrated by chlorination and nitration reactions of $\text{Cr}(\text{dpm})_3$, which undergoes diketonate oxidation very slowly under forcing conditions. The rate of the reactions also falls sharply when the methyl groups of metal β -diketonates are replaced by CF_3 groups and in some instances no reaction takes place²²⁸. Joshi and Pathak²³¹ reported the first electrophilic substitution reactions at chromium(III) fluorinated diketonates: under controlled conditions, halogenation or nitration of the diketonate was performed in good yields.

B. Electrochemistry

1. β -Diketones

It is long known that β -diketones, which exist as keto–enol tautomers, have a well defined electron transfer ability²³². In general, they exhibit a first, partially chemically reversible, one-electron reduction to the corresponding enolato monoanion (minor amounts of the corresponding dimer are also formed), which in turn undergoes either a reduction process or an irreversible oxidation. The electrode potentials of a selection of symmetrically substituted ($\text{R}^1 = \text{R}^3$) β -diketones are reported in Table 7.

2. Transition metal β -diketonates

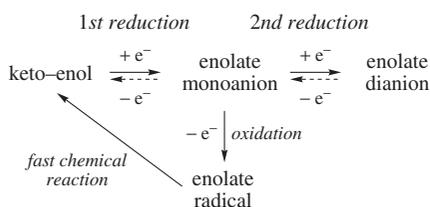
a. Group 5 elements. Vanadium(III) derivatives with the general formula $\text{V}(\text{dik})_3$ exhibit in non-aqueous solutions either a chemically reversible one-electron reduction or two sequential one-electron oxidations which, in spite of the redox activity of the ligands, have been considered as metal-centred processes. The pertinent electrode potentials are compiled in Table 8, together with those of related VO^{2+} complexes.

The electrochemical measurements indicate that the vanadium(IV) oxidation state of the mentioned complexes is not indefinitely stable, probably because of homogeneous reactions triggered by traces of water present in the nominally anhydrous solvents^{232a, 232f}. Nevertheless, the $[\text{V}(\text{dik})_3]\text{SbCl}_6$ ($\text{dik} = \text{acac}, \text{bzac}$) derivatives have been structurally characterized^{233b} so that their geometrical features can be compared with those of the corresponding neutral complexes^{233f, 233g}.

TABLE 7. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox processes^a exhibited by a selection of β -diketones (**84**) in various solvents

R ¹ = R ³	R ²	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (1 st reduction)	E_p (V) (2 nd reduction)	E_p (V) (oxidation)	Solvent	Reference
Me	H	—	-2.4 ^{b,c}	-0.45	MeCN	232e
		—	-2.06 ^{b,c}	+0.44	dmsO	232f
		—	—	+0.49	dmsO	232g
		—	-2.25 ^c	—	thf	232h
Ph	H	-1.42	-2.28	+0.5	dmsO	232a, d
		-1.20	-2.06	+0.81	MeCN	232i
Mef	H	-0.62	-2.24	+1.32	MeCN	232i
4-C ₆ H ₄ F	H	-1.41	-2.3	—	dmsO	232a
Me	C ₁₂ H ₂₅	—	-2.31 ^c	—	thf	232h
Me	C ₁₆ H ₃₃	—	-2.47 ^c	—	thf	232h
Me	C ₁₈ H ₃₇	—	-2.52 ^c	—	thf	232h

^a The following formal electrochemical transformations take place:



^b Irreversible process.

^c We assume that β -diketones are already converted into their enolate monoanions under the cited experimental conditions.

TABLE 8. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes of $[\text{V}(\text{dik})_3]^z$ ^a and $[\text{VO}(\text{dik})_2]^z$ ^b complexes in various solvents

Complex	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: 2+ \rightarrow +)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: + \rightarrow 0)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: 0 \rightarrow -)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: - \rightarrow 2-)	Solvent	Reference
$[\text{V}(\text{acac})_3]^z$	—	+0.76	-1.42	—	dmsO	232f
	—	+0.93	-1.37	—	Me ₂ CO	233a
	—	—	-1.38	—	MeCN	234a
	+1.14	+0.82	—	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	234b
$[\text{V}(\text{bzac})_3]^z$	+1.14	+0.82	—	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	234b
$[\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2]^z$	—	+0.81	-1.85 ^c	-1.95 ^c	dmsO	232c
	—	—	-1.53	—	MeCN	234a

^a The redox processes are: $[\text{V}(\text{dik})_3]^{2+} \xrightleftharpoons[+e^-]{-e^-} [\text{V}(\text{dik})_3]^+ \xrightleftharpoons[+e^-]{-e^-} \text{V}(\text{dik})_3 \xrightleftharpoons[+e^-]{-e^-} [\text{V}(\text{dik})_3]^-$.

^b The redox processes are: $[\text{VO}(\text{dik})_2]^+ \xrightleftharpoons[+e^-]{-e^-} \text{VO}(\text{dik})_2^+ \xrightleftharpoons[+e^-]{-e^-} [\text{VO}(\text{dik})_2]^- \xrightleftharpoons[+e^-]{-e^-} [\text{VO}(\text{dik})_2]^{2-}$.

^c Irreversible process.

A few electrochemical studies have been also addressed to the structurally characterized (XRD²³⁵) VO(acac)₂^{232e,f,234}. It undergoes oxidation to [VO(acac)₂]⁺ by a process which seems to be reversible in the short times of cyclic voltammetry, but coupled to chemical complications in the longer times of exhaustive electrolysis^{232f}. One of its salts has been spectroscopically identified as [VO(acac)₂](I₅)¹⁷⁵. VO(acac)₂ also undergoes irreversible or partially reversible reduction processes, particularly in the presence of uncomplexed acac, which ultimately afford [V(acac)₃]^{232f,234a}. The pertinent electrode potentials are listed in Table 8.

b. Group 6 elements. Most of the electrochemical investigations have dealt with Cr(dik)₃ complexes^{234b,236}. Such chromium(III) complexes display the sequential Cr(III) → Cr(II) → Cr(I) reductions which, in spite of features of chemical reversibility in the time scales of polarography or cyclic voltammetry, are accompanied by slow release of ligand^{236c,h}. However, no experimental measurement on the lifetimes of such reduction products has been carried out in the longer times of exhaustive electrolysis; this is probably due to the markedly negative potential values at which the reduction occurs. Moreover, no crystal structures of compounds containing the [Cr(dik)₃]ⁿ⁻ anions are available, whereas a number of structural data are available for the neutral chromium(III) complexes²³⁷. The formal electrode potentials of the redox changes exhibited by representative, symmetrically substituted, Cr(dik)₃ complexes are reported in Table 9. Complexes containing different substituents in the R² position have been also examined^{236b,h}, from which it is evident that the redox potentials are quite sensitive to the electronic effects of the substituents. It has been shown that linear relationships hold between the formal electrode

TABLE 9. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes of selected [Cr(dik)₃]^{z-} complexes in various solvents

dik	$E^{o'}$ (V) (z: 0 → -)	$E^{o'}$ (V) (z: - → 2-)	Solvent	Reference
CH(CHO) ₂ ⁻	-1.32	-1.82	dmso	236b
	-1.52	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	236g
acac	-1.73	-2.16	dmso	236b
	-1.94	-2.40	MeCN or Me ₂ CO	236h
	-1.72	—	Me ₂ CO	236c
	-1.85	-2.10	MeCN	234b
	-1.81	-2.10	MeCN	236a
	-1.86	-2.15	MeCN	236f
	-2.12 ^a	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	236e
	-2.04	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	236g
hfacac	-1.94	-2.31	dmf	236i
	-0.40	-1.48	dmso	236b
	-0.40	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	236g
	-0.20	-0.86	MeCN or Me ₂ CO	236h
dbm	-0.15	-0.84	MeCN	234b
	-1.26	-1.72	dmso	236b
	-1.48	—	CH ₂ Cl ₂	236g
dpm	-1.63	-2.13	MeCN or Me ₂ CO	236h
	-2.12	—	MeCN or Me ₂ CO	236h

^a Partially overlapped by the solvent discharge.

TABLE 10. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes of $[\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_3]^\pm$ in various solvents

$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: 0 \rightarrow +)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: 0 \rightarrow -)	Solvent	Reference
	+0.03	Me_2CO	236c
+0.97	-0.09	MeCN	234b, 238a
+0.97	-0.13		238c
—	-0.2	thf	238d
+0.95	-0.05	prc	238a
—	-0.07		238b

potentials of the first reduction and the Hammett σ constants of the substituents^{236b,h}, implying that also the frontier orbitals are affected by the ligand.

c. Group 7 elements. To the best of our knowledge, $\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_3$ is the only tris(β -diketonate) complex of manganese which has been studied by electrochemical techniques^{234b, 236c, 238}. It exhibits in non-aqueous solvents either a one-electron oxidation or a one-electron reduction, which display a prevailing character of chemical reversibility (Table 10). While the crystal structure of the neutral manganese(III) complex is available²³⁷, there are no structural data either on $[\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_3]^+$ or $[\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_3]^-$ containing species which could be used to support the chemical reversibility of the pertinent electron transfers. It is in fact expected that the chemical reversibility of an electrochemical process is associated to small changes of the structural parameters of the reduced and oxidized species¹³⁷ (as obtained via a XRD study of the species involved in the redox process). Crystal data are available instead for the neutral $\text{Mn}(\text{hfacac})_3$ ²³⁹ and the ionic $[\text{Mn}(\text{bpy})_2(\text{hfacac})][\text{Mn}(\text{hfacac})_3]^{240a}$ and $[\text{FeCp}_2][\text{Mn}(\text{hfacac})_3]^{240b}$ derivatives²⁴⁰, the electrochemical behaviour of which is still unknown (although it has been estimated that the pertinent formal electrode potential is about +0.5 V (vs. SCE) in CH_2Cl_2 solution^{240b}).

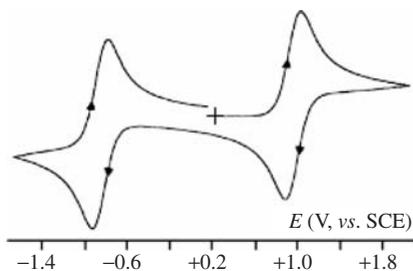
A number of $\text{Mn}(\text{dik})_2$ complexes have been also prepared, which are best described as $[\text{Mn}(\text{dik})_2(\text{X})_2]$, X = N- or O-donor ligand. The crystal structures of the neutral species $\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_2(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2$ and of the oxidized one, $[\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_2(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]\text{ClO}_4$, have been reported²⁴¹, but no pertinent electrochemical investigations have been performed.

d. Group 8 elements. As easily predictable, electrochemical investigation on $\text{Fe}(\text{dik})_3$ complexes in various solvents revealed the $\text{Fe}(\text{III}) \rightarrow \text{Fe}(\text{II})$ reduction^{234b, 236a,c,f, 237, 242}, which in most cases appeared as chemically reversible. The respective electrode potentials are compiled in Table 11. It has to be noted that $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ also undergoes an irreversible oxidation^{236f, 242d}. As in the case of manganese β -diketonates (see Section IV.B.2.c), crystallographic data involving iron(III) and iron(II) β -diketonates are available only in the case of the fluorinated derivatives $\text{Fe}(\text{hfacac})_3$ ²⁴³ and $[\text{Fe}(\text{bpy})_2(\text{hfacac})][\text{Fe}(\text{hfacac})_3]^{240a}$.

The $\text{Ru}(\text{dik})_3$ complexes have been the subject of numerous electrochemical investigations in different media (from aqueous to non-aqueous solvents, to molten salts)^{236d, 242c, 244}. Their typical electron transfer ability is illustrated in Figure 5, which refers to $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$ in MeCN solution^{242c}. In most solvents $\text{Ru}(\text{dik})_3$ complexes display either a one-electron oxidation or a one-electron reduction, both the processes exhibiting features of chemical reversibility in the short times of cyclic voltammetry. However, the $\text{Ru}(\text{III}) \rightarrow$

TABLE 11. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes of selected $[\text{Fe}(\text{dik})_3]^\pm$ complexes in various solvents

dik	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) ($z: 0 \rightarrow -$)	Solvent	Reference
acac	-0.67	MeCN	236a, 237
	-0.64	MeCN	236f
	-0.69	MeCN	242b
	-0.65	MeCN	242c
	-0.62	MeCN	242d
	-0.69	prc	242b
	-0.58	Me ₂ CO	236c
	-0.66	Me ₂ CO	242b
	-0.64	dmf	242b
	-0.67	CH ₂ Cl ₂	242e
hfacac	+0.02	MeCN	237b
	+0.03	MeCN	242d
	-0.02	CH ₂ Cl ₂	242e
dbm	-0.49	MeCN	242d
	-0.54	CH ₂ Cl ₂	242e
dpm	-0.87	prc	242b

FIGURE 5. Cyclic voltammogram of $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$ (Pt electrode, MeCN)^{242c}. Reproduced from Reference 242c by permission of Elsevier

$\text{Ru}(\text{IV})$ oxidation seems to be coupled to chemical complications in the longer times of bulk electrolysis. Table 12 summarizes the formal electrode potentials for the sequence $\text{Ru}(\text{IV}) \rightarrow \text{Ru}(\text{III}) \rightarrow \text{Ru}(\text{II})$ of symmetric $\text{Ru}(\text{dik})_3$ complexes.

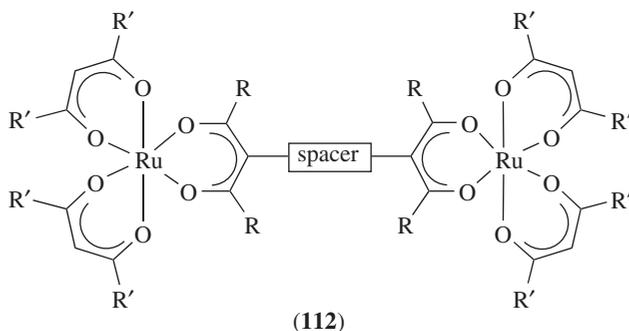
As in the case of the chromium(III) derivatives, a linear relationship between the $\text{Ru}(\text{III}) \rightarrow \text{Ru}(\text{IV})$ and $\text{Ru}(\text{III}) \rightarrow \text{Ru}(\text{II})$ formal electrode potentials and the electronic effects of the substituents^{244a,d,f,g,j,k,l} has been observed for the $\text{Ru}(\text{dik})_3$ complexes. In spite of the preparation of some ruthenium(II) compounds containing the $[\text{Ru}(\text{dik})_3]^-$ monoanion^{244a,b,k,245}, no crystal structure is available for ruthenium(II) or ruthenium(IV) congeners.

The intramolecular electron exchanges among the different metal sites of polynuclear β -diketonate-metal complexes are a matter of intrinsic interest, especially as far as the stabilization of mixed-valent oxidation states is concerned²⁴⁶. Obviously, the pertinent electrochemical pattern, while becoming richer and richer, also tends to become more

TABLE 12. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes of selected $[\text{Ru}(\text{dik})_3]^z$ complexes in various solvents

dik	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: 0 \rightarrow +)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: 0 \rightarrow -)	Solvent	Reference
acac	+1.09	-0.75	CH_2Cl_2	242c
	+0.94	-0.89	CH_2Cl_2	244o
	+1.14	-0.70	thf	242c
	+1.00	-0.74	MeCN	242c
	—	-0.72	MeCN	244c
	+1.03	-0.74	MeCN	244d,f,g,i-k
	+0.98	-0.78	MeCN	244n, o
	—	-0.79	dmf	242c
	—	-0.73	dmf	236d, 244a
	+1.11	-0.70	dmf	244m
	+0.68	—	MeNO_2	244j
hfacac	—	+0.73	MeCN	236d, 244a
	—	+0.76	MeCN	244g,j,k
	—	+0.67	dmf	244j
	—	+0.27	MeNO_2	244j
dbm	—	-0.50	dmf	236d, 244a
	+1.04	-0.52	MeCN	244d,g,j
dpm	+0.92	-1.04	dmf	236d, 244a,j
	+0.97	-1.00	dmf	244m
	+0.85	-1.05	MeCN	244d,g,j,k
	+0.43	—	MeNO_2	244j

complicated. The discussion will be limited to a series of binuclear ruthenium(III) tris(β -diketonate) complexes **112**, in which the two ruthenium centres are separated by substantially linear spacers. Binuclear ruthenium complexes with more complex connecting bridges²⁴⁷ or formed by heteroleptic mononuclear units²⁴⁸ have also been reported.



Let us start with the complex in which the two ruthenium(III) tris(β -diketonate) centres are directly connected by an LL bridge with no spacer ($R = R' = \text{CH}_3$, $(\text{acac})_2\text{Ru}(\text{LL})\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_2$; $R = \text{CH}_3$, $R' = t\text{-Bu}$, $(\text{dpm})_2\text{Ru}(\text{LL})\text{Ru}(\text{dpm})_2$)²⁴⁴ⁿ. As illustrated in Figure 6, which refers to $(\text{acac})_2\text{Ru}(\text{LL})\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_2$, such complexes undergo two stepwise oxidations and two stepwise reductions, all having features of chemical reversibility. The involved

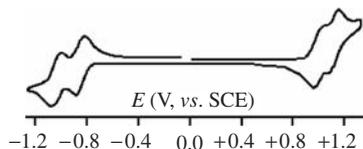
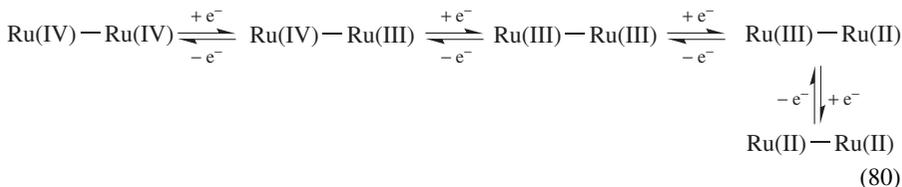


FIGURE 6. Cyclic voltammogram of $(\text{acac})_2\text{Ru}(\text{LL})\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_2$ (Pt electrode, CH_2Cl_2 , scan rate 0.1 V s^{-1})²⁴⁴ⁿ. Reproduced from Reference 244n with permission. Copyright 2004 American Chemical Society

electron transfer sequence is shown in equation 80. A qualitatively similar electrochemical response is given by the complexes having a sulphide or a disulphide spacer^{244o}.



A somewhat different picture (Figure 7) is given by **112** ($\text{R} = \text{CH}_3$, $\text{R}' = t\text{-Bu}$, spacer = $-\text{C}\equiv\text{C}-\text{C}\equiv\text{C}-$)²⁴⁹, exhibiting the usual stepwise reduction pattern $\text{Ru(IV)}-\text{Ru(IV)} \rightarrow \text{Ru(III)}-\text{Ru(IV)} \rightarrow \text{Ru(III)}-\text{Ru(III)}$. Instead of the two-step reduction from $\text{Ru(III)}-\text{Ru(III)}$ to $\text{Ru(II)}-\text{Ru(II)}$ shown in equation 80, this proceeds in a single two-electron step, which means that the mixed valent $\text{Ru(III)}-\text{Ru(II)}$ form is quite unstable. The same behaviour is exhibited by the related complexes having a 1,6-hexatrienyldiyl, a 2,5-thiophenediyl, a 2,1-ethynediyl or a 9,10-anthracenediyl, a 2,1-ethynediyl spacer²⁵⁰. The formal electrode potentials of the redox changes discussed above for all the binuclear complexes are reported in Table 13.

The stability of the mixed-valent species $\text{Ru(IV)}-\text{Ru(III)}$ and $\text{Ru(III)}-\text{Ru(II)}$ can be at first determined by the separation of the respective oxidation or reduction sequences, i.e. the higher the separations between the two stepwise processes, the higher the stability of the mixed-valent systems. In all cases, but for those in which a single two-electron step was detected, the $\text{Ru(IV)}-\text{Ru(III)}$ and $\text{Ru(III)}-\text{Ru(II)}$ systems belong to the partially delocalized mixed-valent systems.

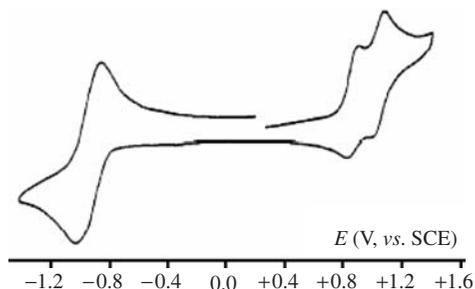
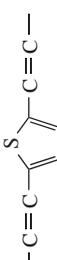
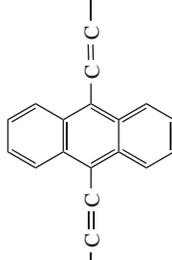


FIGURE 7. Cyclic voltammogram of **112** ($\text{R} = \text{CH}_3$, $\text{R}' = t\text{-Bu}$, spacer = $-\text{C}\equiv\text{C}-\text{C}\equiv\text{C}-$) (Pt electrode, CH_2Cl_2 , scan rate 0.1 V s^{-1})²⁴⁹. Reproduced from Reference 249 with permission. Copyright 1992 American Chemical Society

TABLE 13. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) and relative separations for the sequential oxidations and reductions of the binuclear ruthenium complexes $[112]^z$ in CH_2Cl_2 solution as a function of the spacer

Spacer	R	R'	$E^{o'}(\text{V})$ (z: 2+ → +)	$E^{o'}(\text{V})$ (z: + → 0)	$\Delta E^{o'}(\text{V})$	$E^{o'}(\text{V})$ (z: 0 → -)	$E^{o'}(\text{V})$ (z: - → 2-)	$\Delta E^{o'}(\text{V})$	Reference
none	Me	Me	+1.04	+0.92	0.12	-0.92	-1.10	0.18	244n
none	Me	<i>t</i> -Bu	+0.93	+0.73	0.20	-1.16	-1.34	0.18	244n
-S-	Me	Me	+1.15	+0.95	0.20	-0.83	-1.04	0.21	244o
-S-S-	Me	Me	+1.17 ^a	+1.01	—	-0.78	-0.93	0.15	244o
-C≡C-C≡C-	Me	<i>t</i> -Bu	+0.88	+1.11	0.23	-0.94	-0.94	0	249
-C≡C-C≡C-C≡C-	Me	<i>t</i> -Bu	+0.86	+0.98	0.13	-0.96	-0.96	0	250
	Me	<i>t</i> -Bu	+0.77	+0.95	0.18	-0.98	-0.98	0	250
	Me	<i>t</i> -Bu	+0.67	+0.85	0.18	-0.99	-0.99	0	250

^a Peak-potential value for irreversible processes.

As far as the Os(dik)₃ complexes are concerned, to the best of our knowledge the only electrochemical investigation reported to date deals with Os(acac)₃²⁵¹, which undergoes the reversible Os(III) → Os(II) reduction at $E^{o'} = -1.24$ V, vs. SCE, in MeCN solution^{244a}. Significantly, the reduction potential is more negative than the corresponding process for the iron(III) and ruthenium(III) homologues, in agreement with the higher stability of the high oxidation states on descending a vertical sequence of transition elements¹⁰⁷.

e. Group 9 elements. Many electrochemical studies have focussed on Co(dik)₃ complexes^{234b, 236a, f, 238b, 242c, 252}. Generally, they display two reduction processes: the first is attributed to the Co(III) → Co(II) passage, whereas the second process should afford cobalt(0) via ligand release. It is commonly accepted that also the Co(III) → Co(II) reduction is coupled to release of ligands, affording Co(dik)₂, in different solvents. It should be noted that conflicting results have been obtained in MeCN: some reports describe the process as followed by chemical complications^{234b, 242c, 252e}, whereas other reports state its chemical reversibility^{238b, 252c, e}. Table 14 compiles the formal electrode processes, limited to the symmetrically substituted derivatives. Crystallographic data are available²³⁷ for neutral or reduced β-diketonate species such as Co(acac)₃²⁵³, E[Co(acac)₃], E = NBU₄⁺ 254a, Na⁺ 254b, and [Co(bpy)₂(hfacac)][Co(hfacac)₃]^{240a}.

Electrochemical investigations have been carried out on Co(dik)₂ complexes in various solvents^{236a, 238b, 252a, b, 255}. As can be seen in Table 15, most derivatives undergo irreversible electron transfer processes. Partially chemically reversible reduction processes have been detected only for Co(dbm)₂ complex. In fact, the slow release of ligand upon reduction is assumed from the appearance of the voltammetric profile of the free ligand at potential values more negative than those of the metal-centred processes²⁵⁵. Further support to the chemical irreversibility of these redox changes has been adduced from the fact that only crystal structures of neutral Co(II) complexes are available²³⁷, suggesting that the reduced species are probably not stable. It should be noted that in coordinating solvents it is unlikely that the investigated complexes might maintain their solid state tetrahedral geometry.

TABLE 14. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes of selected [Co(dik)₃]^z complexes in various solvents

dik	$E^{o'}$ (V) (z: 0 → -)	$E^{o'}$ (V) (z: - → 2-)	Solvent	Reference
acac	-0.38	—	MeCN	238b
	-0.27	—	MeCN	252a
	-0.43 ^a	—	MeCN	234b
	-1.15 ^{a, b}	—	MeCN	242c
	-0.90 ^{a, b}	—	MeCN	236f
	-0.34	—	MeCN	252c, e, f
	-0.25 ^a	—	Me ₂ CO	236c
	-0.80 ^a	—	dme	252a
	-0.64 ^a	—	dmf	252d
hfacac ₃	+0.50	-1.25 ^b	MeCN	252c, f
dbm	-0.13	-1.95	MeCN	252c, f
	-0.05	-1.85	dmf	252b
dpm	-0.40	—	MeCN	252c, f

^a Coupled to chemical complications.

^b Peak-potential value for irreversible processes.

TABLE 15. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes of selected [Co(dik)₂]^f complexes in various solvents

dik	E_p (V) (z: + → 0)	$E^{o'}$ (V) (z: 0 → -)	$E^{o'}$ (V) (z: - → 2-)	Solvent	Reference
acac	+0.32	-1.84 ^{a,b}	-1.98 ^{a,b}	MeCN	236a
	—	-1.95 ^{a,b}	—	MeCN	238b
	—	-1.96 ^{a,b}	—	dmf	252b
	—	-2.2 ^c	—	dme	252a
dbm	—	-1.58 ^c	-1.80 ^c	dmf	252b
	—	-1.59 ^c	-1.78 ^c		255

^a Coupled to fast chemical complications.

^b Peak-potential value for irreversible processes.

^c Coupled to slow chemical complications.

The only electrochemically studied rhodium derivative, Rh(acac)₃, exhibits an irreversible one-electron oxidation ($E_p = +1.70$ V, vs. SCE, in MeCN solution)^{242c} and an irreversible two-electron reduction ($E_p = -2.21$ V, in THF solution)²⁵⁶. The same situation holds for Ir(dik)₃ complexes. At variance with the rhodium derivative, Ir(acac)₃ shows a chemically reversible one-electron oxidation ($E^{o'} = +1.15$ V, vs. SCE, in MeCN solution)^{242c} and an irreversible two-electron reduction ($E_p = -2.60$ V, in THF solution). No crystallographic data of species containing the [Ir(acac)₃]⁺ cation are available²³⁷.

f. Group 10 elements. The crystal structures of derivatives containing the [Ni(dik)₃]⁻ anion are known²³⁷, but no pertinent electrochemical data are available. Electrochemical investigations have been carried out only on Ni(acac)₂^{234b, 236a, f, 238b, 252a}, which exhibits irreversible electron transfer processes (Table 16). In particular, it is assumed that it undergoes a two-electron reduction with separation of nickel metal. Moreover, it is evident from the data of Table 16 that the investigations carried out in MeCN solution do not refer to the original molecule but to the solvated species Ni(acac)₂(MeCN)₂.

The only electrochemical study available on palladium derivatives reports that Pd(acac)₂ in acetonitrile undergoes an irreversible two-electron reduction to palladium metal ($E_p = -0.97$ V, vs. SCE)^{236a}.

g. Group 11 elements. Compounds containing the [Cu(hfacac)₃]⁻ anion have been isolated and characterized²³⁷, but no pertinent electrochemical data are available, apart from the attempt to attribute to the couple [Cu(hfacac)₃]⁻ → [Cu(hfacac)₃]²⁻ a reduction potential similar to that of the [Cu(hfacac)₂] → [Cu(hfacac)₂]⁻²⁵⁷ couple. The redox activity of a number of copper(II) β-diketonates has been studied by electrochemical

TABLE 16. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes of Ni(acac)₂ in different solvents

E_p (V) (z: + → 0)	E_p (V) (z: 0 → -)	E_p (V) (z: - → 2-)	Solvent	Reference
	-1.8	—	dme	252a
+0.28	-1.30	-1.47	MeCN	236a
—	-1.47	-1.47	MeCN	238b
+0.15	-1.50	-1.50	MeCN	236f
—	-0.72	-1.01	MeCN	234b

TABLE 17. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes of selected [Cu(dik)₂]²⁻ complexes in different solvents

dik	$E^{o'}$ (V) (z: 0 → -)	$E^{o'}$ (V) (z: - → 2-)	Solvent	Reference
acac	-0.61 ^b	—	MeCN	234b
	-0.61 ^a	-0.61 ^a	MeCN	236a
	-1.05 ^a	-1.53 ^a	MeCN	236f
	-0.67 ^b	-0.67 ^b	MeCN	238b
	-0.67 ^b	-0.67 ^b	MeCN	258b
	-0.50 ^a	-0.50 ^a	Dioxane:H ₂ O (3:1)	258a
hfacac	-1.34 ^a	-1.34 ^a	CH ₂ Cl ₂	236e
	-0.40 ^b	—	MeCN	234b
	-0.36 ^b	-0.65 ^b	MeCN	258b
	+0.04 ^a	+0.04 ^a	Dioxane:H ₂ O (3:1)	258a
dpm	-0.82 ^b	-1.61 ^a	MeCN	258b
	-0.69 ^a	-0.69 ^a	Dioxane:H ₂ O (3:1)	258a
dbm	-0.38 ^a	-0.38 ^a	Dioxane:H ₂ O (3:1)	258a

^a Coupled to fast chemical complications.

^b Coupled to slow chemical complications.

techniques^{234b, 236a,e,f, 238b, 258}. Depending upon the nature of the β -diketonato ligand, they may exhibit a single two-electron reduction or two separate one-electron reductions. In any case, the electron transfer processes are coupled to more or less fast release of the diketonato ligand, which means that copper(II) is the only stable oxidation state in the system. Table 17 summarizes the formal electrode potentials for the Cu(II) → Cu(I) → Cu(0) reductions of selected copper(II) β -diketonates.

h. Lanthanides. The electrochemical investigation of lanthanides β -diketonates is scarcely developed and the studies are limited to cerium and europium.

Electrochemical investigation of Ce(acac)₃^{234b, 238b} have been performed, but the existence of such species in solution is doubted because of its high reactivity towards hydrolysis or dioxygen. In addition, no crystal structure is available for Ce(dik)₃ derivatives²³⁷. A couple of investigations have been concerned with the octacoordinated Ce(acac)₄²⁵⁹, which undergoes reduction to the corresponding cerium(III) monoanion [Ce(acac)₄]⁻ at potentials between -0.02 and -0.06 V (vs. SCE). Although the process seems to be accompanied by a rather slow release of diketonate, a number of compounds containing the [Ce(dik)₄]⁻ anion has been isolated and structurally characterized²³⁷, showing that these species are stable, at least in the solid state. In particular, the crystal structures of the unsymmetrically substituted redox couples Ce(dik)₄, dik = MeC(O)CHC(O)Bu-*t*²⁶⁰, MeC(O)CHC(O)Thi-*2*²⁶¹, are available. At variance with cerium complexes, the existence of Eu(dik)₃ is established, even if the pertinent crystal structures show the presence of water or pyridine molecules to complete the octacoordination of the central europium(III) ion²³⁷. The scanty electrochemical investigations indicate that Eu(acac)₃ displays the Eu(III) → Eu(II) reduction with features of chemical reversibility in the short times of voltammetric techniques, even if no data are available on the stability of [Eu(acac)₃]⁻ at longer times. The marked difference of the redox potentials in MeCN (-0.67 V vs. SCE) or dmf (-1.55 V vs. SCE) is probably due to the different coordinating ability of the two solvents.

A number of crystal structures of derivatives containing the [Eu(dik)₄]⁻ are available²³⁷ but, at variance with the cerium complexes, the electrochemical investigation of a number

of europium compounds in MeCN solution revealed that they only display ligand-centred processes^{232g}. It is likely that the strong coordination of the central europium(III) causes the Eu(III) → Eu(II) reduction to shift beyond the potential at which the solvent itself becomes redox active (the cathodic discharge of the solvent).

i. Actinides. The thorium(IV) complex, Th(acac)₄, is the only β-diketonate studied by electrochemical techniques^{238d}. It exhibits a first Th(IV) → Th(III) reduction ($E^{o'}$ = -2.16 V, vs. SCE, THF solution) with features of partial chemical reversibility due to the probable release of [acac]⁻ ligand, followed by an ill-defined cathodic step attributed to the reduction of [Th(acac)₄]⁻ and/or [acac]⁻, which almost overlaps with the solvent discharge.

Electrochemical investigations have dealt with either UO₂(dik)₂, or U(dik)₄ complexes. Most investigations on UO₂(dik)₂ derivatives have been carried out in coordinating solvents such as dmsO or dmF, so that they actually refer to solvated molecules such as UO₂(dik)₂(solvent)₂^{262a-c}. Only in CHCl₃ solution^{262f} has it been assumed that the complex under study is actually UO₂(dik)₂. In this medium, both UO₂(acac)₂ and UO₂(dbm)₂ undergo a chemically reversible U(VI) → U(V) reduction. On the other hand, in coordinating solvents such as dmsO or dmF, the one-electron reduction of most complexes is accompanied by chemical complications, which are probably due to the competitive coordination of the solvent itself (it is assumed that the diketonate may act as unidentate ligand in the uranium(V) species). The formal electrode potentials of the U(VI) → U(V) process for selected complexes in various solvents are compiled in Table 18.

No crystal structure of derivatives containing the [UO₂(dik)₂]⁻ anion is available²³⁷. Like Th(acac)₄, the uranium analogue, U(acac)₄, in thf solution exhibits the U(IV) → U(III) reduction at very negative potential values ($E^{o'}$ = -2.2 V, vs. SCE), which is partially chemically reversible^{238d}. A previous report stated that in propylene carbonate or MeCN solution, U(acac)₄ exhibited two reduction steps at about -0.8 V and -1.2 V, vs. SCE, respectively²⁶³, but the purity of the sample has been questioned^{238d}. The presence of chemical complications following the U(IV) → U(III) step has been also pointed out for the unsymmetric U(dik)₄ with dik = MeF₂C(O)CHC(O)Bu-*t* in dmsO or dmF solution^{262c}.

TABLE 18. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the one-electron reduction of [UO₂(dik)₂]^z complexes in various solvents

dik	$E^{o'}$ (V) (z: 0 → -)	Solvent	Reference
acac	-0.71	CHCl ₃	262f
	-0.95 ^{a,b}	dmsO	262a
	-1.06 ^{a,b}	dmsO	262c
	-1.06 ^{a,b}	dmsO	262e
	-1.01 ^{a,b}	dmF	262d
hfacac	-0.49 ^b	dmsO	262b
	-0.57 ^b	dmsO	262c
dpm	-1.22 ^{b,c}	dmsO	262c
dbm	-0.67	CHCl ₃	262f
	-0.89 ^{a,b}	dmsO	262b

^a Coupled to slow chemical complications.

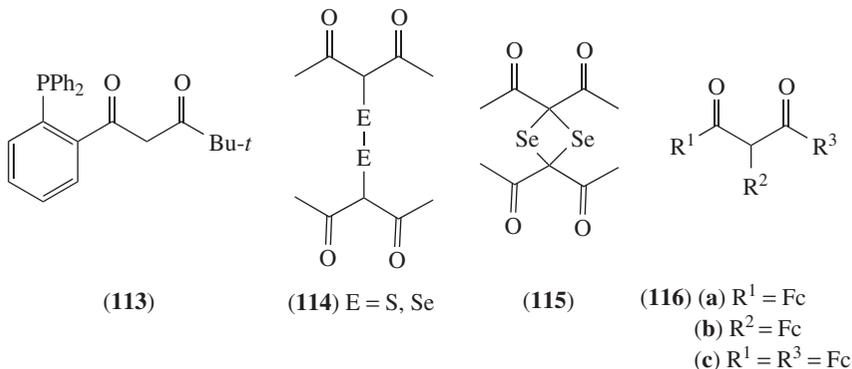
^b [UO₂(dik)₂(solvent)₂], see text.

^c Coupled to fast chemical complications.

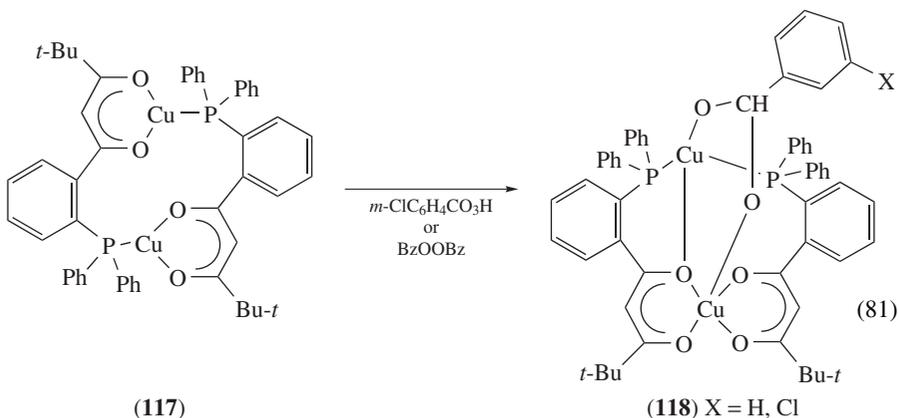
V. FUNCTIONALIZED β -DIKETONATES

A. Redox Reactions

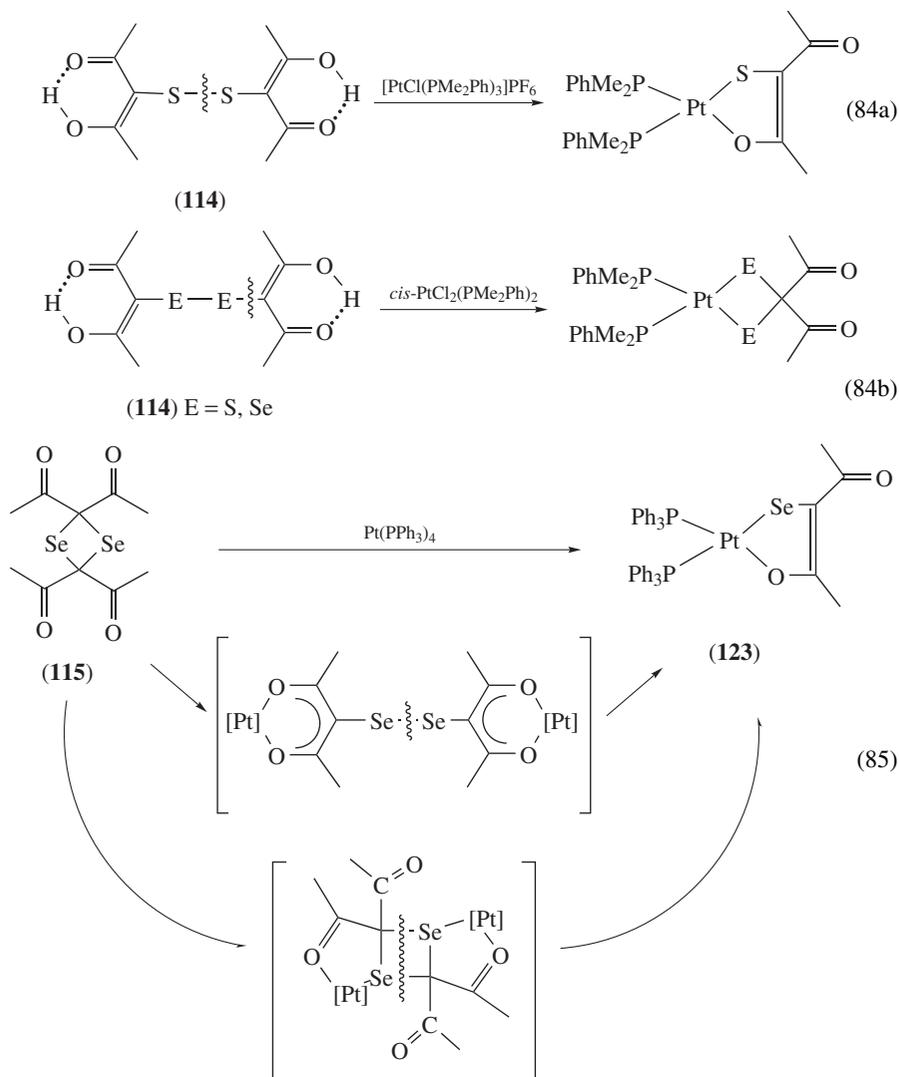
Many efforts have been made in the last decades to modify the electronic and steric properties of β -diketones by synthesizing derivatives of **84** with R^1 , R^2 and R^3 substituents other than alkyl or aryl groups, to prepare polyfunctional coordinating ligands with higher complexity and functionality. The examples reported in this section have been limited to cases which have been studied from the redox viewpoint and, in particular, β -diketonates derived from **113–116**.



The diketone *o*-(diphenylphosphino)benzoylpinacolone (**113**, dpbpH) exists in the enol form in dichloromethane solution and its enolato anion (dpbp) behaves as tridentate *P,O,O*-ligand, affording homodinuclear (Cu(I) or Ag(I)) and heterodinuclear (Cu(II) together with Ir(I), Pt(II) or Ru(III)) complexes²⁶⁴. The dinuclear complex $\text{Cu}_2(\text{dpbp})_2$ (**117**) reacts with dibenzoyl peroxide or *m*-chloroperbenzoic acid yielding the mixed-valence Cu(I)–Cu(II) complexes **118** (equation 81)^{264b}. Moreover, oxygenation of **117** in dichloromethane involves both ligand and metal-centred oxidations and gives two products: the dinuclear Cu(II) complex **119** containing a trigonally planar copper(I) linked to a square-pyramidal copper(II) by two dpbp ligands (equation 82), and the methoxy-bridged derivative **120**, obtained by fractional crystallization of **119** from methanol^{264d}.



Yamazaki and coworkers have observed S–S (equation 84a) and S–C or Se–C (equation 84b) bond fission in the reaction of **114** (E = S, Se) with $[\text{PtCl}(\text{PMe}_2\text{Ph})_3]\text{PF}_6$ ^{267a} or *cis*- $\text{PtCl}_2(\text{PMe}_2\text{Ph})_2$ ^{267b}, respectively. On the other hand, **115**, which exists in the keto form²⁶⁸, reacts with $\text{Pt}(\text{PPh}_3)_4$ producing the *Se,O*-bonded platinum(II) chelate **123**: two possible intermediates, evolving into **123** via Se–Se bond fission and Pt(I) nuclei or Se–C bond fission and Pt(0) nuclei have been proposed (equation 85).



Perhaps the most notorious metal-containing dicarbonyl ligands are the ferrocenyl dikedonates derived from **116a–c**, first synthesized by Hauser in 1958–1961²⁶⁹. Their metal derivatives show interesting electrochemical properties (see Section V.B). As far as the

redox reactions of ferrocenyl diketones are concerned, it has been reported that the manganese(II) complex $\text{Mn}(\text{dik})_2$, $\text{dik} = \text{FcC}(\text{O})\text{CHC}(\text{O})\text{Me}$, is oxidized by stoichiometric amounts of permanganate ion to the manganese(III) derivative $\text{Mn}(\text{dik})_3$ in the presence of excess diketone (**116a**, $\text{R}^3 = \text{Me}$)^{270a}.

A detailed kinetic study of the oxidative reaction of MeI to $\text{Rh}(\text{dik})(\text{CO})(\text{PPh}_3)_2$, $\text{dik} = \text{FcC}(\text{O})\text{CHC}(\text{O})\text{Mef}$ has appeared^{270b}.

Treatment of palladium(II) β -diketonates or $\text{PdCl}(\text{diferrocenyl-}\beta\text{-diketonato})\text{PPh}_3$ with NBS affords γ -bromo substituted species²⁷¹.

B. Electrochemistry

Insertion of redox-active functions in β -diketonato–metal complexes increases their redox activity. Particularly useful has been the introduction of ferrocenyl or tetrathiofulvenyl substituents; other redox active fragments such as benzoquinone diimines or polypyridines have been also exploited. Frequently, the electrochemical investigation has been focussed on such redox-active substituents rather than on the whole metal–diketonato framework. This section will be limited to well known, representative, mononuclear complexes, but we shall omit complexes such as $\text{MCp}_2(\text{acac})$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ti}^{272}$, V^{273}), the electrochemistry of which is typical of metal-sandwich complexes¹³⁷, as well as complexes of metals in low oxidation states containing π -acids as ligands, such as $\text{Rh}(\text{dik})(\text{CO})_2$ ²⁷⁴. In addition, we will limit our survey to well known, representative, mononuclear complexes.

1. Group 6 elements

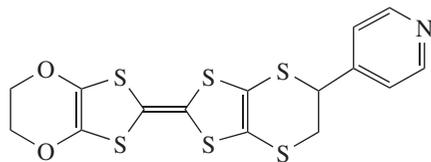
The octahedral complex $\text{Cr}[\text{CH}_3\text{C}(\text{O})\text{CHC}(\text{O})\text{Fc}]_3$ displays a single ferrocenyl oxidation at +0.58 V, vs. SCE (CH_2Cl_2 solution), which is lower by about 60 mV than that of the free 1-ferrocenyl-1,3-butanedionato ligand, thus suggesting that the chromium(III) diketonate donates electron density to the ferrocenyl appendices^{270a}. As a consequence, the $\text{Cr}(\text{III}) \rightarrow \text{Cr}(\text{II})$ reduction, which is partially overlapped by the solvent discharge^{236e} in $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$, cannot be detected. The simultaneous oxidation of the three ferrocenyl units means that they are electronically isolated from each other.

2. Group 7 elements

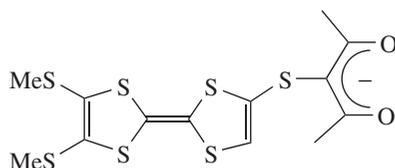
The manganese derivative $\text{Mn}[\text{CH}_3\text{C}(\text{O})\text{CHC}(\text{O})\text{Fc}]_3$ is oxidized at potential values 50 mV lower than that of the free ferrocenyl ligand. In addition, it exhibits the chemically reversible $\text{Mn}(\text{III}) \rightarrow \text{Mn}(\text{II})$ reduction at -0.36 V^{270a} which, as expected, appears slightly more negative than that of $\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_3$ (Section IV.B.2.c.).

The electrochemistry of manganese(II) complexes bearing functionalized tetrathiafulvalene (ttf) ligands directly linked to the manganese(II) centre, *trans*- $\text{Mn}(\text{dik})_2(\text{ttf})_2$, or as substituents in the β -diketonate itself, $\text{Mn}(\text{ttf-substituted-}\beta\text{-diketonato})_2$, has been reported. In benzonitrile solution, the complex with 4,5-ethylenedioxy-4',5'-(4-pyridylethylene-1,2-dithio)tetrathiafulvalene (**124**), *trans*- $\text{Mn}(\text{hfacac})_2(\text{124})_2$, exhibits two reversible oxidation processes at the same potential values of the free ttf-based ligand ($E^{o'} = +0.52$ V and +0.83 V, vs. SCE, respectively), thus indicating that no significant flow of electron density between the $\{\text{Mn}(\text{hfacac})_2\}$ fragment and the axially coordinated **124** is operative²⁷⁵.

A slightly different behaviour is observed for the complex with the 3-(4,5-bis(methylthio)tetrathiafulvalen-4-ylthio)-2,4-pentanedionato anion (**125**), $\text{Mn}(\text{125})_2$ ²⁷⁶. It undergoes two oxidation processes ($E^{o'} = +0.50$ V and +0.79 V, vs. SCE, in 4:1 CH_2Cl_2 : $\text{C}_2\text{H}_5\text{OH}$) which are shifted towards less negative potential values by about 30 mV relative to those of the protonated **125**, thus indicating that the functional group attached to acac



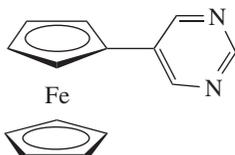
(124)



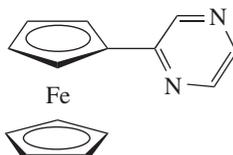
(125)

as a substituent withdraws electron density from the rest of the complex framework. No electrochemical data involving the $\{\text{Mn}(\text{dik})_2\}$ fragments are reported.

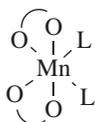
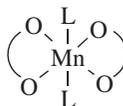
Insertion of ferrocenyl substituents is a common way of increasing the redox activity of metal β -diketonates (see also Section V.A), as is the case of $\text{Mn}(\text{hfacac})_2\text{L}_2$ complexes where $\text{L} = 5$ -ferrocenylpyrimidine (**126**) or ferrocenylpyrazine (**126'**)²⁷⁷. Because of the instability of the *cis*- (**127**) and *trans*- (**127'**) forms of $\text{Mn}(\text{hfacac})_2\text{L}_2$ in organic solvents, their redox activity has been studied in the solid state. They undergo a single ferrocene-based oxidation at potential values slightly lower than that exhibited by the respective uncoordinated ligands (+0.32 vs. +0.37 V in the case of **127** vs. **126** and +0.35 vs. +0.38 V in the case of **127'** vs. **126'**). At variance with *trans*- $\text{Mn}(\text{hfacac})_2(\mathbf{124})_2$, some electronic effects seem to be operative between the $\{\text{Mn}(\text{hfacac})_2\}$ fragment and the ferrocenyl ligands. The appearance of a single oxidation process suggests that the two ferrocenyl groups are electronically independent.



(126)



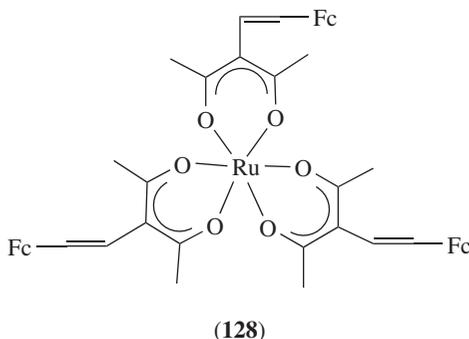
(126')

(127) *cis*- $\text{Mn}(\text{hfacac})_2\text{L}_2$
L = **126**, **126'**(127') *trans*- $\text{Mn}(\text{hfacac})_2\text{L}_2$
L = **126**, **126'**

3. Group 8 elements

The ferrocenyl-substituted complex $\text{Fe}[\text{CH}_3\text{C}(\text{O})\text{CHC}(\text{O})\text{Fc}]_3$ is more easily oxidized by about 60 mV (CH_2Cl_2) than the diketone $\text{CH}_3\text{C}(\text{O})\text{CH}_2\text{C}(\text{O})\text{Fc}$ itself^{270a}. It also undergoes the $\text{Fe}(\text{III}) \rightarrow \text{Fe}(\text{II})$ reversible reduction at $E^{\circ'} = -0.88$ V (vs. SCE) which, as a consequence of the increase of electron density on the iron-diketonato fragment, is slightly shifted towards more negative potential values with respect to that of $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ ($E^{\circ'} = -0.67$ V)^{242c}.

The ruthenium(III) β -diketonato **128** exemplifies well how the electron transfer activity of β -diketonato metal complexes can be increased by the proper insertion of redox-active groups^{244c}. **128** undergoes the following electrochemical processes (Figure 8): (i) the reversible (in the cyclic voltammetric time scale) one-electron reduction steps $\text{Ru}(\text{III}) \rightarrow \text{Ru}(\text{II}) \rightarrow \text{Ru}(\text{I}) \rightarrow \text{Ru}(\text{0})$ ($E^{\circ'} = -0.47, -0.65, -0.80$ V, respectively, vs. SCE); (ii) the $\text{Ru}(\text{III}) \rightarrow \text{Ru}(\text{IV})$ oxidation ($E^{\circ'} = +1.03$ V); (iii) the concurrent one-electron oxidation of the three ferrocenyl units ($E^{\circ'} = +0.45$ V); (iv) the acetylacetonate-centred oxidation ($E^{\circ'} = +0.64$ V).



A more limited reversible redox chemistry is displayed by $\text{Ru}(\text{dik})_3$ where one of the β -diketonato groups is $[\text{FcC}\equiv\text{CC}\equiv\text{CCAc}_2]^-$ ²⁴⁹. It undergoes the ferrocenyl oxidation at $E^{\circ'} = +0.55$ V (vs. SCE, MeCN), followed by the $\text{Ru}(\text{III}) \rightarrow \text{Ru}(\text{IV})$ process at $E^{\circ'} = +1.01$ V. The $\text{Ru}(\text{III}) \rightarrow \text{Ru}(\text{II})$ reduction occurs at $E^{\circ'} = -0.81$ V.

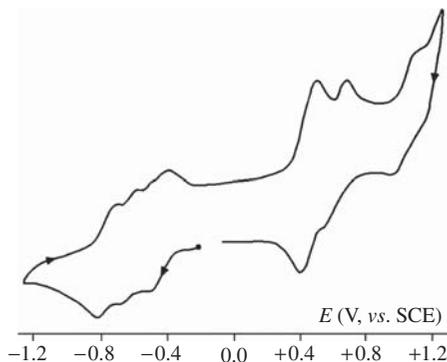


FIGURE 8. Cyclic voltammogram of $\text{Ru}[\text{CH}_3\text{C}(\text{O})\text{C}(\text{CH}=\text{CHFc})\text{C}(\text{O})\text{CH}_3]_3$ (**128**) (Pt electrode, MeCN)^{244c}. Reproduced from Reference 244e by permission of the Royal Society of Chemistry

TABLE 19. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes exhibited by Ru(acac)₂ (bqdi), bqdi = *o*-HN=(C₆H₃R)=NR', complexes in acetonitrile

R	R'	$E^{\circ'}$ (V)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V)	Reference
		Ru(IV) → Ru(III) ^a	Ru(III) → Ru(II) ^b	bqdi/sqdi ^c	sqdi/opda ^d	
H	H	+1.56 ^e	+0.38	-1.13	-2.10 ^e	179
H	Ph	+1.60 ^e	+0.41	-1.05	-2.04 ^e	179
<i>p</i> -Me	<i>p</i> -Tol	+1.53 ^e	+0.33	-1.14	-2.09 ^e	179
<i>p</i> -MeO	<i>p</i> -MeOC ₆ H ₄	+1.48 ^e	+0.27	-1.17	-2.15 ^e	179
<i>p</i> -Cl	<i>p</i> -ClC ₆ H ₄	+1.66 ^e	+0.52	-0.87	-1.94 ^e	179
<i>m</i> -NH ₂	<i>m</i> -H ₂ NC ₆ H ₄	—	+0.35	-1.14	-1.82 ^e	278

^a For the process [Ru(IV)(acac)₂(bqdi)]²⁺ $\xrightleftharpoons[-e^-]{+e^-}$ [Ru(III)(acac)₂(bqdi)]⁺.

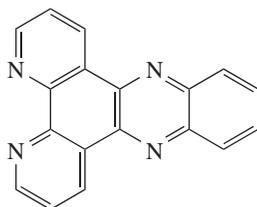
^b For the process [Ru(III)(acac)₂(bqdi)]⁺ $\xrightleftharpoons[-e^-]{+e^-}$ Ru(II)(acac)₂(bqdi).

^c The process consists of the one-electron reduction of the diimine.

^d The process consists of the one-electron reduction of the *o*-benzosemiquinonediimide anion.

^e Peak-potential value for irreversible processes.

A series of *N*-substituted *o*-benzoquinonediimines, *o*-HN=*p*-C₆H₃R=NR', adducts of Ru(acac)₂, have been characterized from the electrochemical viewpoint^{179,278}. Since the ligand is able to undergo reversible stepwise reduction to sqdi and opda, the adducts exhibit in MeCN solution either the Ru(II) → Ru(III) → Ru(IV) oxidations or the benzoquinonediimine-centred reductions (Table 19). When using dppz (**129**)²⁷⁹ as ligand, the adduct Ru(acac)₂(dppz) undergoes the stepwise Ru(II) → Ru(III) → Ru(IV) oxidation at $E^{\circ'} = -0.03$ V and +1.49 V (vs. SCE, MeCN), respectively, and the mono-electronic dppz reduction at $E^{\circ'} = 1.15$ V.



(129)

Table 20 compares the formal electrode potential of the Ru(II) → Ru(III) redox change in Ru(acac)₃ and the complexes obtained on replacement of one acac anion for *o*-benzoquinonediimines and dppz. It is evident that all the redox-active ligands are more electron-withdrawing than acac, and the benzoquinonediimine ligands are much more electron-withdrawing than dppz.

4. Group 9 elements

From a qualitative viewpoint, the electrochemical behaviour of Co[CH₃C(O)CHC(O)Fc]₂ is substantially similar to that of the previously described chromium, manganese

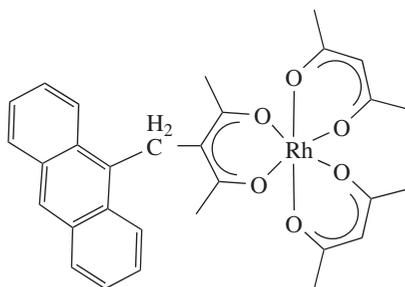
TABLE 20. Formal electrode potential (vs. SCE) for the Ru(III) → Ru(II) redox change in Ru(acac)₃ and Ru(acac)₂(L) complexes in acetonitrile

Complex	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) Ru(III) → Ru(II)	Reference
Ru(acac) ₃ ^a	-0.74	242c
Ru(acac) ₂ (<i>o</i> -HN=C ₆ H ₄ =NH) ^b	+0.38	179
Ru(acac) ₂ (<i>o</i> -HN=C ₆ H ₄ =NPh) ^b	+0.41	179
Ru(acac) ₂ (dppz) ^b	-0.03	279

^a For the process [Ru(III)(acac)₃] → [Ru(II)(acac)₃]⁻.^b For the process [Ru(III)(acac)₂(L)]⁺ → [Ru(II)(acac)₂(L)].

and iron complexes (Sections V.B.1, V.B.2 and V.B.3, respectively), with one ferrocenyl centred oxidation ($E^{\circ'} = +0.59$ V, vs. SCE) and one metal-centred reduction (partially reversible at $E^{\circ'} = -0.90$ V)^{270a}. Unexpectedly, the reduction process seems to occur at potential values markedly less negative than that of Co(acac)₂ (Section IV.B.2.e), even if the pertinent data in CH₂Cl₂ solution are lacking.

As illustrated in Section IV.B.2.e, Rh(acac)₃ exhibits an irreversible one-electron oxidation and an irreversible two-electron reduction in MeCN solution. The introduction of an anthrylmethyl group in the γ -position of one of the acac ligands as in **130** modifies the redox activity of the entire complex²⁵⁶. The irreversible two-electron reduction of Rh(acac)₃ ($E_p = -2.21$ V, vs. SCE, thf) moves anodically by about 0.3 V ($E_p = -1.88$ V) and is followed by a reversible, anthryl-centred reduction ($E^{\circ'} = -2.14$ V). In addition, no rhodium-centred oxidation is detected. Since the anodic shift of the Rh(III) → Rh(I) step indicates that the anthrylmethyl group pushes electron density towards the rhodium(III) core, it does not seem possible that the lack of the Rh(III) → Rh(IV) process might be due to its anodic shift beyond the solvent discharge.



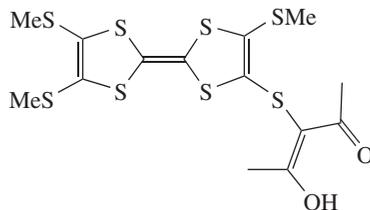
(130)

5. Group 10 elements

The nickel(II) derivative, Ni[CH₃C(O)CHC(O)Fc]₂, displays the usual ferrocenyl-centred oxidation ($E^{\circ'} = +0.58$ V, vs. SCE) and the partially reversible metal-centred reduction ($E^{\circ'} = -0.88$ V)^{270a}, which occurs at potential values less negative than that of Ni(acac)₂ (Section IV.B.2.f.).

The solid state electrochemistry of Ni(hfacac)₂L₂ complexes (L = **126**, **126'**) shows that the ferrocene-based oxidations occur at potential values lower by about 50 mV than

those exhibited by the corresponding uncomplexed ligands L^{277} , thus confirming the slight interaction of the $\{Ni(hfacac)_2\}$ unit with the ferrocenyl subunits.



(131)

The β -diketone *ttfS-acac-H* **131** has been prepared and the electrochemistry of the nickel(II) complex *trans*-Ni(*ttfS-acac*)₂(py)₂ has been studied in CH₂Cl₂ solution²⁸⁰. It shows two, almost overlapping, one-electron oxidations at about +0.4 V, vs. SCE, followed by a single two-electron oxidation at +0.72 V. All the processes have features of chemical reversibility and are considered as ttf centred. In particular, the first two electrons should be removed stepwisely from the two ttf units.

6. Group 11 elements

The copper(II) complex *trans*-Cu(*hfacac*)₂(**124**)₂ exhibits two reversible oxidation processes at the same potential values of the uncomplexed ttf-based ligand **124**²⁷⁵ in benzonitrile solution.

Solid state electrochemistry studies on Cu(*hfacac*)₂L₂ (L = **126**, **126'**) show that the ferrocenyl subunits are easier to oxidize by about 30 mV than in the free ligand. A copper(II)-centred reduction is present at about +0.07 V, vs. SCE²⁷⁷.

Finally, the copper(II) β -diketonate Cu(**125**)₂ displays two oxidation processes at potential values less positive by about 50 mV (4:1 CH₂Cl₂:EtOH) with respect to those of protonated **125**²⁷⁶.

7. Actinides

The electrochemistry of the uranium(IV) and thorium(IV) complexes M(*acac*)₂L (L = Pc, oep dianions) has been studied in benzonitrile solution²⁸¹. In the complexes of both elements, a series of reversible redox processes have been detected, most of which are centred on the macrocyclic rings (Table 21).

TABLE 21. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes exhibited by actinide complexes [M(*acac*)₂L]^z in PhCN

M	L	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: 2+ \rightarrow +)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: + \rightarrow 0)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: 0 \rightarrow -)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: - \rightarrow 2-) ^a	Reference
Th	Pc	+1.12 ^{a,b}	+0.73 ^a	-0.85 ^a	-1.29 ^a	281a
	oep	+1.15 ^a	+0.76 ^a	-1.57 ^a	—	281b
U	Pc	+1.26 ^{a,b}	+0.79 ^a	-0.83 ^a	-1.28 ^a	281a
	oep	+1.26 ^{a,b}	+0.58 ^c	-1.56 ^a	—	281b

^a Ring-centred process.

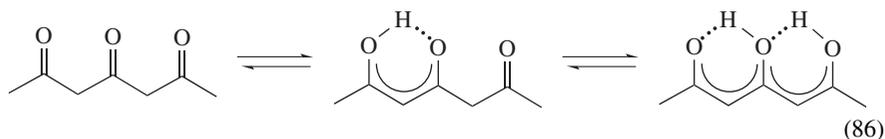
^b Peak-potential value for irreversible processes.

^c Metal-centred process.

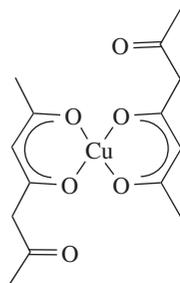
VI. POLYKETONATES

A. Redox Reactions

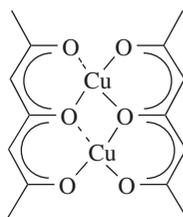
The presence of β -carbonyl groups with at least one proton on the carbon between them allows a keto/enol tautomerism to occur and, under appropriate conditions, the enolic proton can be removed. The β - δ -tricarbonyl compounds are the higher analogues of the β -diketonates and can take triketone, monoenol and dienol forms in their tautomeric equilibrium²⁸² (equation 86); accordingly, they can behave as bidentate or tridentate ligands to form metal chelate complexes²⁸³.



The 1,3,5-triketones are potentially dinegative, tridentate ligands and the well-developed π -system of the dianion gives to the ligands a preference for a planar configuration, thus precluding tridentate coordination to one metal ion. For example, copper(II) and heptane-2,4,6-trione give mononuclear (**132**) and dinuclear complexes (**133**)²⁸⁴.

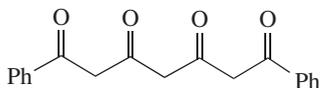


(132)

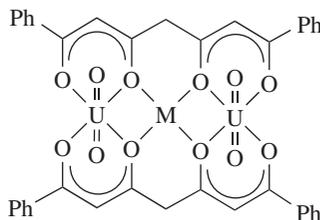


(133)

The tetraketone 1,7-diphenyl-1,3,5,7-heptanetetraone (dbbaH₃, **134**), containing three enolizable protons, has been prepared^{284b} and several heterotrinnuclear metal complexes **135**, containing the uranyl cation UO₂²⁺ and other bivalent metal cations, have been isolated and characterized²⁸⁵.

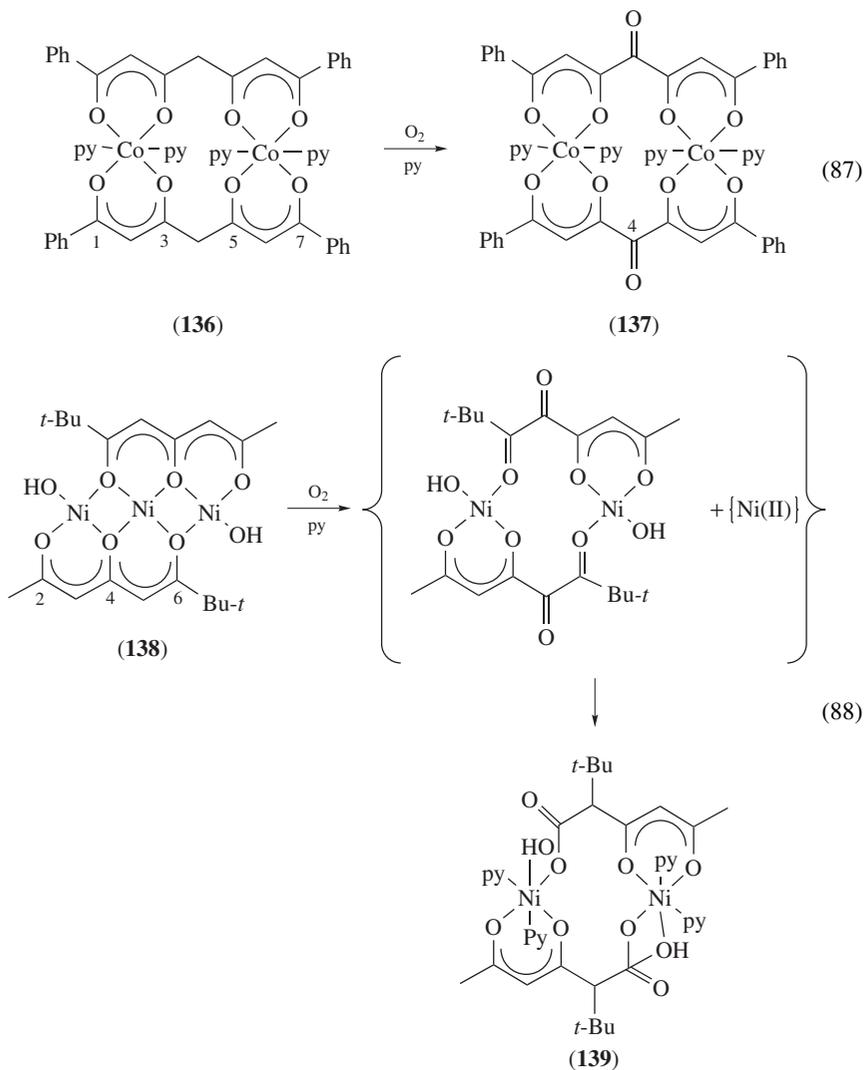


(134)



(135) M = Fe(II), Mn(II), Ni(II), Co(II), Cu(II)

To the best of our knowledge, only two papers on the oxidation of polyketonates have been published. Lintvedt and coworkers have observed²⁸⁶ that the binuclear complex $\text{Co}_2(\text{dbba})_2\text{py}_4$ (**136**) reacts with O_2 in pyridine/benzene affording the binuclear derivative **137**, derived from the oxidation of the 4-methyne carbon of both ligands to carbonyl groups (equation 87). At variance with the β -diketonates, which are decomposed upon oxidation at the methyne carbon atom (Section IV.A.2), the $\text{CH}_2 \rightarrow \text{C}=\text{O}$ oxidation at C4 in the tetraketonato complex does not destroy the dianion character of the ligand, preserving the complex coordination.



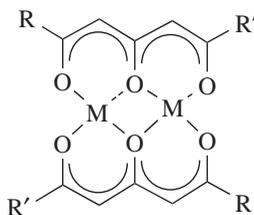
Ligand oxidation and rearrangement together with loss of one metal cation is observed in the reaction of dioxygen with the trinuclear nickel(II) complex $\text{Ni}_3(\text{dmot})_2(\text{OH})_2$

(MeOH)₄ (**138**) in pyridine (equation 88, MeOH has been omitted for the sake of clarity)²⁸⁷. Product **139** of equation 88 clearly shows that one nickel(II) cation is lost and that dmot was converted into 2-*t*-Bu-2-hydroxy-3,5-dioxohexanoate(2-). The ligand has undergone both an oxidation and migration of the *t*-butyl group from the terminal carbonyl at C6 to the adjacent C5. In addition, a hydroxy group is found on C6 in the final product. The authors explain these changes by considering an oxidation at C5 of the original ligand and attack by OH⁻ on the C6 carbonyl, followed by a benzylic acid type rearrangement²⁸⁷.

B. Electrochemistry

1. Metal triketonates

As pointed out some time ago²⁸⁸, the electrochemistry of the dicopper complex of the series M₂(1,3,5-triketonate)₂ (**140**) posed some problems of interpretation. It was at first thought that the copper(II) complexes should display a single two-electron reduction [Cu(II)–Cu(II) → Cu(I)–Cu(I)], with features of chemical reversibility in the short reaction times of cyclic voltammetry^{284c,d,289a}. Later, it was stated that they undergo a single two-electron reduction only in the presence of alkali metal ions. In the absence of such cations, the Cu₂(1,3,5-triketonate)₂ derivatives undergo the stepwise sequence Cu(II)–Cu(II) → Cu(II)–Cu(I) → Cu(I)–Cu(I), the second one-electron reduction being irreversible and located at rather negative potential values^{284e,289b,c}.



(140)

In contrast, the Ni₂(1,3,5-triketonate)₂ derivatives display two relatively close-spaced one-electron reductions [Ni(II)–Ni(II) → Ni(II)–Ni(I) → Ni(I)–Ni(I)]²⁹⁰. For both copper and nickel the mixed-valent species [M(II)–M(I)] were unstable, in spite of the potentially higher stability of the [Cu(II)–Cu(I)] intermediate. The formal electrode potentials of the reduction processes of the Cu₂- and Ni₂(1,3,5-triketonate) complexes are compared in Table 22.

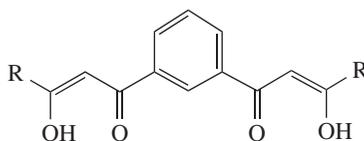
TABLE 22. Formal electrode potentials (vs. SCE) for the redox changes exhibited by [M₂(1,3,5-triketonate)₂]^z complexes **140**

M	R	R'	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: 0 → -)	$E^{\circ'}$ (V) (z: - → 2-)	Solvent	Reference
Cu(II)	Me	<i>t</i> -Bu	-0.87	—	dmf	284e
Cu(II)	Me	Ph	-0.82	—	dmf	284e
			-0.85	-1.35 ^a	dmsO	289c
			-0.79	-1.4 ^a	py	289c
Ni(II)	Me	Ph	-1.59	-1.77	dmf	290

^a Irreversible process.

2. Metal tetraketonates

Although tetraketonates can give mono-, di- and trinuclear metal complexes, most investigations have dealt with uranyl-based complexes as, for example, the dianions derived from **141a**, dopb (*m*-bis(3,5-dioxohexyl)benzene dienolate), and **141b**, dpb (1,1'-(1,3-phenylene)bis(4,4-dimethyl-1,3-pentanedionato) dianion). The mononuclear U(VI) complex $\text{UO}_2(\text{dopb})^{262\text{c}}$ in dmsO solution undergoes a reversible $\text{U(VI)} \rightarrow \text{U(V)}$ reduction at potential values very similar to that of $\text{UO}_2(\text{acac})_2$ ($E^{\circ'} = -1.06$ V), but free from the chemical complications accompanying the reduction of the latter: a half-life of 3.7 hours has been assigned to the uranium(V) monoanion $[\text{UO}_2(\text{dopb})]^{-262\text{c}}$. As far as the dinuclear complexes are concerned, the uranyl complex $[(\text{UO}_2)_2(\text{dpb})_2(\text{py})_2]$ is the only dinuclear complex studied from the electrochemical viewpoint²⁹¹. The complex undergoes a partially chemically reversible two-electron reduction ($E^{\circ'} = -1.17$ V, vs. SCE, py). The fact that the two uranium(VI) centres undergo the $\text{U(VI)} \rightarrow \text{U(V)}$ reduction at the same potential value suggests that they are electronically independent.



(141) (a) R = Me
(b) R = *t*-Bu

A series of heterotrinnuclear complexes of the tetraketonate **134** has been characterized. In such complexes the two outer O_4 compartments are occupied by a $[\text{UO}_2]^{2+}$ ion, whereas the central O_4 compartment is occupied by a M(II) ion (M = Mn, Co, Ni, Cu, Zn)²⁸⁵. As a typical example of the electrochemical behaviour of such complexes, Figure 9 compares the cyclic voltammetric response of $(\text{UO}_2)_2\text{Zn}(\text{dbba})_2(\text{py})_4$ with that of $(\text{UO}_2)_2\text{Ni}(\text{dbba})_2(\text{py})_4$ ²⁸⁵. The complex containing the redox-inactive zinc(II) centre, $(\text{UO}_2)_2\text{Zn}(\text{dbba})_2(\text{py})_4$, affords two separate reductions at about -1.1 and -1.3 V (vs. SCE), which are assigned to the $\text{U(VI)} \rightarrow \text{U(V)}$ reduction of each uranyl ion. The insertion of the redox-active nickel(II) as central metal ion causes the appearance of the further $\text{Ni(II)} \rightarrow \text{Ni(I)}$ reduction at about -1.5 V. A similar behaviour is exhibited by $(\text{UO}_2)_2\text{Cu}(\text{dbba})_2(\text{py})_4$, with the only difference that the $\text{Cu(II)} \rightarrow \text{Cu(I)}$ reduction occurs at about -0.5 V, thus preceding the two separate UO_2^{2+} reductions.

The trinuclear complexes containing manganese(II), iron(II) or cobalt(II) as central ions, apart from the two uranyl-centred reductions, gave only irreversible oxidation steps. It is evident that, at variance with $(\text{UO}_2)_2(\text{dpb})_2(\text{py})_2$, in this case the presence of the central M(II) ion favours the electronic interaction between the two outer uranium(VI) centres.

3. Metal hexaketonates

Both heterotetranuclear $(\text{UO}_2)_2\text{M}_2(\text{mob})_2(\text{py})_6$ (**142**) and homotetranuclear $\text{Cu}_4(\text{mob})_2(\text{py})_4$ (**143**) complexes have been prepared from 1,1'-(1,3-phenylene)bis(7-methyl-1,3,5-octanetrione)^{291, 292}.

Complex **142** (M = Zn) exhibits only a single two-electron reduction with features of chemical reversibility ($E^{\circ'} = -1.06$ V, vs. SCE, py), attributed to the simultaneous $\text{U(VI)} \rightarrow \text{U(V)}$ transition of the two not-interacting uranyl ions²⁹¹. A similar behaviour is exhibited by **142** (M = Co) and **142** (M = Ni) in pyridine solution ($E^{\circ'} = -1.12$

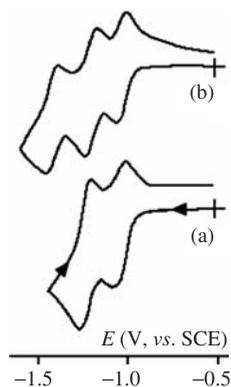
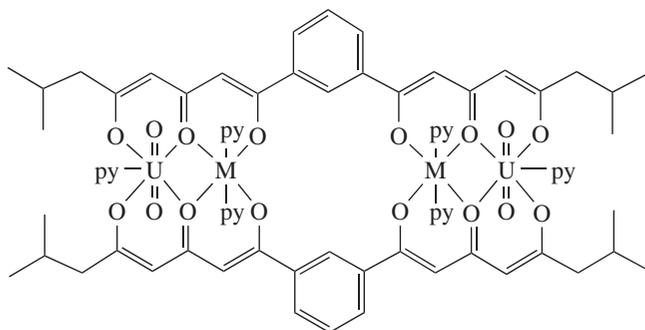
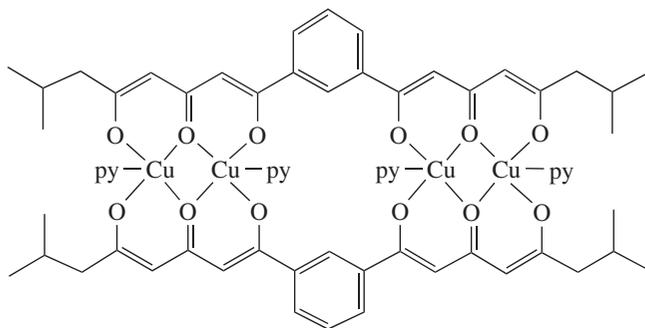


FIGURE 9. Cyclic voltammetric responses of (a) $(\text{UO}_2)_2\text{Zn}(\text{dbba})_2(\text{py})_4$ and (b) $(\text{UO}_2)_2\text{Ni}(\text{dbba})_2(\text{py})_4$ (Hg electrode, dmf, scan rate 0.2 V s^{-1})²⁸⁵. Reproduced from Reference 285 with permission. Copyright 1984 American Chemical Society



(142) $\text{M} = \text{Co}(\text{II}), \text{Ni}(\text{II}), \text{Cu}(\text{II}), \text{Zn}(\text{II})$



(143)

and $E^{\circ'} = 1.18$ V, respectively). Changing the solvent to dmsO, which allows a larger cathodic window, the simultaneous Ni(II) \rightarrow Ni(I) reduction of the two Ni(II) centres can be observed ($E^{\circ'} = -1.82$ V); see Figure 10²⁹¹. The fact that both the two couples of uranyl and nickel(II) centres (and probably uranyl and cobalt(II) centres too) undergo single two-electron steps indicates that, at variance with the heterometallic triketonates (UO₂)₂M(dbba)₂(py)₆ discussed in Section VI.B.2, the interposition of the phenylene moiety between the two triketonato compartments creates a barrier to their mutual electronic communication.

A rather different behaviour is attributed to **142** (M = Cu), exhibiting a single four-electron reduction ($E^{\circ'} = -0.82$ V, py) which suggests that, for some unclear synergistic interaction, the two uranyl ions and the two copper ions undergo their simultaneous one-electron reduction at about the same potential value. It is hence implied that the copper(II) reductions induce the two uranyl ions to anticipate by about 0.3 V their one-electron additions relative to the other heteronuclear complexes **142**. In this connection it is also useful to consider the voltammetric behaviour of the homonuclear complex **143** (Figure 11)²⁹², undergoing two partially overlapping two-electron reductions at about $E^{\circ'} = -0.7$ and

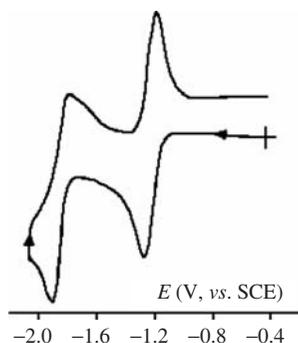


FIGURE 10. Cyclic voltammogram of (UO₂)₂Ni₂(mob)₂(py)₆ (Hg electrode, dmsO:py = 95:5, scan rate 0.5 V s⁻¹)²⁹¹. Reproduced from Reference 291 with permission. Copyright 1990 American Chemical Society

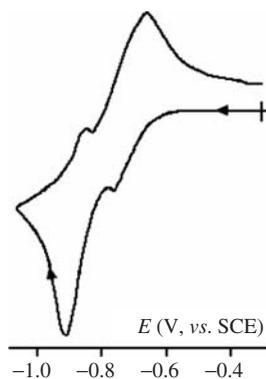


FIGURE 11. Cyclic voltammogram of Cu₄(mob)₂(py)₄ (Hg electrode, py, scan rate 0.5 V s⁻¹)²⁹². Reproduced from Reference 292 with permission. Copyright 1990 American Chemical Society

-0.9 V, which suggests a very weak interaction between the two Cu₂ halves. Such an interaction could be responsible for the unexpected behaviour of (UO₂)₂Cu₂(mob)₂(py)₆.

VII. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The authors gratefully acknowledge the financial support of the University of Pisa (G.P.) and of the University of Siena (P.Z.). G.P. thanks Dr Simona Samaritani (University of Pisa) for her critical reading of the manuscript.

VIII. REFERENCES

1. Z. Rappoport (Ed.), *The Chemistry of Enols*, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 1990.
2. (a) W. J. Bouma, J. K. MacLeod and L. Radom, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **101**, 5540 (1979).
(b) J. L. Holmes and J. P. Lossing, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **104**, 2648 (1982).
(c) N. Heinrich, W. Koch, G. Frenking and H. Schwarz, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 593 (1986).
(d) N. Heinrich, F. Louage, C. Lifshitz and H. Schwarz, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 8183 (1988).
3. (a) J. L. Holmes, J. K. Terlouw and F. P. Lossing, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **80**, 2860 (1976).
(b) J. L. Holmes and J. P. Lossing, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **102**, 1591 (1980).
(c) B. Albrecht, M. Allan, E. Haselbach, L. Neuhaus and P.-A. Carrupt, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **67**, 220 (1984).
4. (a) G. Frenking, N. Heinrich, J. Schmidt and H. Schwarz, *Z. Naturforsch.*, **37b**, 1597 (1982).
(b) G. Frenking and H. Schwarz, *Z. Naturforsch.*, **37b**, 1602 (1982).
(c) M. J. Frisch, K. Raghavachari, J. A. Pople, W. J. Bouma and L. Radom, *Chem. Phys.*, **75**, 323 (1983).
5. (a) M. Schmittel, *Top. Curr. Chem.*, **169**, 183 (1994).
(b) M. Schmittel and A. Burghart, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **36**, 2550 (1997).
6. T. N. Lockyer and R. L. Martin, *Prog. Inorg. Chem.*, **27**, 223 (1980).
7. F. Marchetti, C. Pettinari, A. Cingolati, D. Leonesi, A. Drozdov and S. I. Troyanov, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3325 (1998).
8. D. Seebach, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **27**, 1624 (1988).
9. (a) G. Stork and P. F. Hudrlik, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **90**, 4462 (1979).
(b) G. Stork and P. F. Hudrlik, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **90**, 4464 (1979).
(c) I. Kuwajima and E. Nakamura, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **18**, 181 (1985).
10. (a) E. Hevia, K. W. Henderson, A. R. Kennedy and R. E. Mulvey, *Organometallics*, **25**, 1778 (2006).
(b) S. E. Baillie, E. Hevia, A. R. Kennedy and R. E. Mulvey, *Organometallics*, **26**, 204 (2007).
11. H. H. Wasserman and B. H. Lipshuts, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **16**, 1731 (1975).
12. W. Hartwig and L. Born, *J. Org. Chem.*, **52**, 4352 (1987).
13. A. Krief and S. Jeanmart, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **43**, 6167 (2002).
14. E. J. Bailey, D. H. R. Barton, J. Elks and J. F. Templeton, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 1578 (1962).
15. E. Vedejs, D. A. Engler and J. E. Telschow, *J. Org. Chem.*, **43**, 188 (1978).
16. K. B. Sharpless, J. M. Townsend and D. R. Williams, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 295 (1972).
17. R. Gamboni, P. Mohr, N. Waespe-Sarcevic and C. Tamm, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **26**, 203 (1985).
18. F. Strain, W. E. Bissinger, W. R. Dial, H. Rudoff, B. J. DeWitt, H. C. Stevens and J. H. Langston, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **72**, 1254 (1950).
19. M. P. Gore and J. C. Vederas, *J. Org. Chem.*, **51**, 3700 (1986).
20. (a) G. M. Rubottom, M. A. Vazquez and D. R. Pelegrina, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **15**, 4319 (1974).
(b) A. G. Brook and D. M. Mcrae, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **77**, C19 (1974).
(c) G. M. Rubottom and J. M. Gruber, *J. Org. Chem.*, **43**, 1599 (1978).
(d) G. M. Rubottom, J. M. Gruber, R. K. Boeckman, Jr., M. Ramaiah and J. B. Medwid, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **19**, 4603 (1978).
(e) A. Hassner, R. H. Reuss and H. W. Pinnick, *J. Org. Chem.*, **40**, 3427 (1975).
21. Y. Horiguchi, E. Nakamura and I. Kuwajima, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **30**, 3323 (1989).
22. P. A. Zoretic, M. Wang, Y. Zhang and Z. Shen, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 1806 (1996).
23. S. Stankovic and J. H. Espenson, *J. Org. Chem.*, **63**, 4129 (1998).

24. (a) H. Yamamoto, M. Tsuda, S. Sakaguchi and Y. Ishii, *J. Org. Chem.*, **62**, 7174 (1997).
(b) S. Sakaguchi, Y. Yamamoto, T. Sugimoto, H. Yamamoto and Y. Ishii, *J. Org. Chem.*, **64**, 5954 (1999).
25. J. P. McCormick, W. Tomasik and M. W. Johnson, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **22**, 607 (1981).
26. S. Rozen and Y. Bareket, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 627 (1996).
27. C. Iwata, Y. Takemoto, A. Nakamura and T. Imanishi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **26**, 3227 (1985).
28. (a) W. A. Pryor and C. K. Govindan, *J. Org. Chem.*, **46**, 4679 (1981).
(b) G. M. Rubottom and M. I. Lopez Nieves, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **13**, 2423 (1972).
29. S. Hanessian, *Total Synthesis of Natural Products: The Chiron Approach*, Chap. 2, Pergamon Press, New York, 1983.
30. W. Adam, R. T. Fell, C. Moch-Knoblach and C. R. Saha-Möller, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **37**, 6531 (1996).
31. W. Adam, R. T. Fell, C. R. Saha-Möller and C.-G. Zhao, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **9**, 397 (1998).
32. F. A. Davis, L. C. Vishwakarma, J. M. Billmers and J. Finn, *J. Org. Chem.*, **49**, 3241 (1984).
33. (a) F. A. Davis and A. C. Sheppard, *Tetrahedron*, **45**, 5703 (1989).
(b) F. A. Davis and B.-C. Chen, *Chem. Rev.*, **92**, 919 (1992).
(c) F. A. Davis, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 8993 (2006).
34. D. A. Evans, M. M. Morrissey and R. L. Dorow, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 4346 (1985).
35. (a) F. A. Davis, M. S. Haque and R. M. Przelawski, *J. Org. Chem.*, **54**, 2021 (1989).
(b) F. A. Davis and M. S. Haque, *J. Org. Chem.*, **51**, 4083 (1986).
(c) F. A. Davis, A. C. Sheppard, B.-C. Chen and M. S. Haque, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 6679 (1990).
36. F. A. Davis and M. C. Weismiller, *J. Org. Chem.*, **55**, 3715 (1990).
37. F. A. Davis, A. Kumar and B.-C. Chen, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 1143 (1991).
38. D. Ivanoff and A. Spassoff, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, **2**, 76 (1935).
39. J. P. Schaefer and J. J. Bloomfield, *Org. React.*, **1**, 15 (1967).
40. J. J. Bloomfields, D. C. Owsley and J. M. Nelke, *Org. React.*, **23**, 259 (1976).
41. (a) S. K. Chung and L. B. Dunn, Jr., *J. Org. Chem.*, **48**, 1125 (1983).
(b) J. H. Babler and S. J. Sarussi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **52**, 3462 (1987).
42. Y. Kobayashi, T. Taguchi and T. Morikawa, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **19**, 3555 (1978).
43. C. F. Wilcox, Jr., K. R. Lassila, G. VanDuyne, H. Lu and J. Clardy, *J. Org. Chem.*, **54**, 2190 (1989).
44. B. B. Snider, *Chem. Rev.*, **96**, 339 (1996).
45. B. B. Snider and T. Kwon, *J. Org. Chem.*, **57**, 2399 (1992).
46. A. S. Kende, K. Koch and C. A. Smith, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 2210 (1988).
47. A. S. Kende and K. Koch, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **27**, 6051 (1986).
48. A. S. Kende, F. H. Ebatino and T. Ohta, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **26**, 3063 (1985).
49. A. Leboff, A.-C. Carbonnelle, J.-P. Alazard, C. Thal and A. S. Kende, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **28**, 4163 (1987).
50. D. Hobbs-Mallyon and D. A. Whiting, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 899 (1991).
51. P. S. Baran and J. M. Richter, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 7450 (2004).
52. P. S. Baran and J. M. Richter, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 15394 (2005).
53. P. S. Baran, J. M. Richter and D. W. Lin, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 609 (2005).
54. P. S. Baran, B. D. Hafensteiner, N. B. Ambhaikar, C. A. Guerrero and J. D. Gallagher, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 8678 (2006).
55. M.-A. Poupart and L. A. Paquette, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **29**, 269 (1988).
56. T. Cohen, K. McNamara, M. A. Kuzemko, K. Ramig, J. J. Landi, Jr. and Y. Dong, *Tetrahedron*, **49**, 7931 (1993).
57. (a) H. Hart and R. Willer, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **18**, 2307 (1977).
(b) M. P. DeMartino, K. Chen and P. S. Baran, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **130**, 11546 (2008).
58. (a) J. L. Belletire and D. F. Fry, *J. Org. Chem.*, **52**, 2549 (1987).
(b) J. L. Belletire and D. F. Fry, *J. Org. Chem.*, **53**, 4724 (1988).
(c) T. J. Brocksom, N. Petragrani, R. Rodriguez and H. La Scala Teixeira, *Synthesis*, 396 (1975).
(d) N. A. Porter, Q. Su, J. J. Harp, I. J. Rosenstein and A. T. McPhail, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **34**, 4457 (1993).
(e) J. W. Kim, J.-J. Lee, S.-H. Lee and K.-H. Ahn, *Synth. Commun.*, **28**, 1287 (1998).

- (f) N. Kise, T. Ueda, K. Kumada, Y. Terao and N. Ueda, *J. Org. Chem.*, **65**, 464 (2000).
(g) N. Kise, A. Fujimoto and N. Ueda, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **13**, 1845 (2002).
(h) T. Langer, M. Illich and G. Helmchen, *Synlett*, 1137 (1996).
(i) T. Langer, M. Illich and G. Helmchen, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **36**, 4409 (1995).
59. (a) R. M. Moriarty, R. Penmasta and I. Prakash, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **28**, 873 (1987).
(b) P. Baierweck, U. Simmross and K. Müllen, *Chem. Ber.*, **121**, 2195 (1988).
60. (a) M. W. Rathke and A. Lindert, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 4605 (1971).
(b) Y. Ito, T. Konoike, T. Harada and T. Saegusa, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **99**, 1487 (1977).
(c) Y. Ito, T. Konoike and T. Saegusa, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **97**, 2912 (1975).
(d) Y. Kobayashi, T. Taguchi and E. Tokuno, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **18**, 3741 (1977).
(e) J. L. Sessler, S. J. Weghorn, Y. Hiseada and V. Lynch, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **1**, 56 (1995).
(f) Y. Kobayashi, T. Taguchi, T. Morikawa, E. Tokuno and S. Sekiguchi, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, **28**, 262 (1980).
(g) R. Quermann, R. Maletz and H. J. Schäfer, *Liebigs Ann. Chem.*, 1219 (1993).
(h) L. A. Paquette, E. I. Bzowej, B. M. Branan and K. J. Stanton, *J. Org. Chem.*, **60**, 7277 (1995).
(i) R. H. Frazier, Jr. and R. L. Harlow, *J. Org. Chem.*, **45**, 5408 (1980).
(j) Y. Ito, T. Konoike and T. Saegusa, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **97**, 649 (1975).
(k) M. J. Aurell, S. Gil, A. Tortajada, R. Mestres and A. García-Raso, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **29**, 6181 (1988).
61. (a) E. Baciocchi, A. Casu and R. Ruzziconi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **30**, 3707 (1989).
(b) A. Belli Paolobelli, D. Latini and R. Ruzziconi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **34**, 721 (1993).
(c) P. Lupattelli, R. Ruzziconi, P. Scafato, S. Alunni and A. Belli Paolobelli, *J. Org. Chem.*, **63**, 4506 (1998).
(d) A. Belli Paolobelli, R. Ruzziconi, P. Lupattelli, P. Scafato and C. Spezzacatena, *J. Org. Chem.*, **64**, 3364 (1999).
(e) J.-P. Gourvés, R. Ruzziconi and L. Vilarroig, *J. Org. Chem.*, **66**, 617 (2001).
62. Y. Kohno and K. Narasaka, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **68**, 322 (1995).
63. (a) I. Ojima, S. M. Brandstadter and R. J. Donovan, *Chem. Lett.*, **21**, 1591 (1992).
(b) S. Inaba and I. Ojima, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **18**, 2009 (1977).
(c) N. Kise, K. Tokioka, Y. Aoyama and Y. Matsumura, *J. Org. Chem.*, **60**, 1100 (1995).
(d) Y. Matsumura, M. Nishimura, H. Hiu, M. Watanabe and N. Kise, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 2809 (1996).
(e) N. Kise, K. Kumada, Y. Terao and N. Ueda, *Tetrahedron*, **54**, 2697 (1998).
64. P. Q. Nguyen and H. J. Schäfer, *Org. Lett.*, **3**, 2993 (2001).
65. (a) T. Fujii, T. Hirao and Y. Ohshiro, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **33**, 5823 (1992).
(b) T. Hirao, T. Fujii and Y. Ohshiro, *Tetrahedron*, **50**, 10207 (1994).
66. R. M. Dessau and E. I. Heiba, *J. Org. Chem.*, **39**, 3457 (1974).
67. (a) M. Schmittel and A. Haeuseler, in *Elektronenübertragung in Chemie und Biochemie* (Eds J. Russow and H. J. Schäfer), GDCh, Frankfurt, 2002, p. 31.
(b) M. Schmittel, A. Burghart, W. Malish, J. Reising and R. Söllner, *J. Org. Chem.*, **63**, 396 (1998).
68. M. Schmittel and A. Haeuseler, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **661**, 169 (2002).
69. (a) P. Brownbridge, *Synthesis*, 1 (1983).
(b) P. Brownbridge, *Synthesis*, 85 (1983)
(c) I. Fleming, A. Barbero and D. Walter, *Chem. Rev.*, **97**, 2063 (1997).
70. J. K. Rasmussen, *Synthesis*, 91 (1977) and references cited therein.
71. K. Mori and M. Sasaki, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, 1329 (1979).
72. R. D. Clark and C. H. Heathcock, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **15**, 1713 (1974).
73. K. Kaneda, N. Kii, K. Jutsukawa and S. Teranishi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **22**, 2595 (1981).
74. S. V. N. Raju, T. T. Upadhyaya, S. Ponrathnam, T. Daniel and A. Sudalai, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1969 (1996).
75. E. Friedrich and W. Lutz, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **16**, 413 (1977).
76. (a) D. Seebach and M. Kolb, *Chem. Ind. (London)*, 687 (1974).
(b) D. Seebach, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **18**, 239 (1979).
(c) H. J. Schäfer, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **20**, 911 (1981).
77. J. March, *Advanced Organic Chemistry*, 4th Edn, Chap. 12, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1992.

78. (a) R. M. Moriarty, O. Prakash, M. P. Duncan, R. K. Vaid and H. A. Musallam, *J. Org. Chem.*, **52**, 150 (1987).
(b) R. M. Moriarty and O. Prakash, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **19**, 244 (1986).
79. G. F. Hambly and T. H. Chan, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **27**, 2563 (1986).
80. R. H. Reuss and A. Hassner, *J. Org. Chem.*, **39**, 1785 (1974).
81. (a) C. A. Ramsden and R. G. Smith, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **120**, 6842 (1998).
(b) C. A. Ramsden and R. G. Smith, *Org. Lett.*, **1**, 1591 (1999).
(c) T. Tsushima, K. Kawada and T. Tsuji, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **23**, 1165 (1982).
(d) G. S. Garrett, T. J. Emge, S. C. Lee, E. M. Fischer, K. Dyehouse and J. M. McIver, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 4823 (1991).
82. R. Rathore and J. K. Kochi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 627 (1996).
83. R. Rathore and J. K. Kochi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **35**, 8577 (1994).
84. H. Fischer and H. M. Weitz, *Synthesis*, 261 (1980).
85. T. Sakakura, M. Hara and M. Tanaka, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 283 (1994).
86. (a) J. Klein, R. Levene and E. Dunkelblum, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **13**, 2845 (1972).
(b) G. L. Larson, D. Hernandez and A. Hernandez, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **76**, 9 (1974).
87. M. E. Jung, Y.-G. Pan, M. W. Rathke, D. F. Sullivan and R. P. Woodbury, *J. Org. Chem.*, **42**, 3961 (1977).
88. I. Fleming and I. Paterson, *Synthesis*, 736 (1979).
89. A. Bhattacharya, L. M. DiMichele, U.-H. Dolling, E. J. J. Grabowski and V. J. Grenda, *J. Org. Chem.*, **54**, 6118 (1989).
90. (a) J. Mattay, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **26**, 825 (1987).
(b) J. Mattay and M. Vondenhof, *Top. Curr. Chem.*, **159**, 219 (1991).
(c) F. Müller and J. Mattay, *Chem. Rev.*, **93**, 99 (1993).
91. J. Eriksen and C. S. Foote, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **82**, 2659 (1978).
92. A. Heidbreder and J. Mattay, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **33**, 1973 (1992).
93. D. R. Arnold and A. J. Maroulis, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **98**, 5931 (1976).
94. (a) S. Hintz, R. Fröhlich and J. Mattay, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **37**, 7349 (1996).
(b) S. Hintz, J. Mattay, R. van Eldik and W.-F. Fu, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 1583 (1998).
95. (a) J. O. Bunte, S. Rinne, C. Schäfer, B. Neumann, H.-G. Stammer and J. Mattay, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **44**, 45 (2003).
(b) J. O. Bunte, S. Rinne and J. Mattay, *Synthesis*, 619 (2004).
96. L. Ackermann, A. Heidbreder, F. Wurche, F.-G. Klärner and J. Mattay, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 863 (1999).
97. (a) T. M. Bockman, S. Perrier and J. K. Kochi, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 595 (1993).
(b) T. M. Bockman, D. Shukla and J. K. Kochi, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 1623 (1996).
(c) T. M. Bockman and J. K. Kochi, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 1633 (1996).
98. J. O. Bunte, E. K. Heilmann, B. Hein and J. Mattay, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 3535 (2004).
99. M. Tokuda, T. Shigei and M. Itoh, *Chem. Lett.*, **4**, 621 (1975) and references cited therein.
100. K. D. Moeller, *Tetrahedron*, **56**, 9527 (2000).
101. J. B. Sperry, C. R. Whitehead, I. Ghiviriga, R. M. Walczak and D. L. Wright, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 3726 (2004).
102. (a) R. I. Walter, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **88**, 1923 (1966).
(b) D. Gao and N. L. Bauld, *J. Org. Chem.*, **65**, 6276 (2000).
103. (a) D. L. Wright, C. R. Whitehead, E. H. Sessions, I. Ghiviriga and D. A. Frey, *Org. Lett.*, **1**, 1535 (1999).
(b) C. R. Whitehead, E. H. Sessions, I. Ghiviriga and D. L. Wright, *Org. Lett.*, **4**, 3763 (2002).
104. J. B. Sperry and D. L. Wright, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **46**, 411 (2005).
105. K. D. Wellington, R. C. Cambie, P. S. Rutledge and P. S. Bergquist, *J. Nat. Prod.*, **63**, 79 (2000).
106. M. T. Retz and R. Peter, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **22**, 4691 (1981).
107. F. A. Cotton, G. Wilkinson, C. A. Murillo and M. Bochmann, *Advanced Inorganic Chemistry*, 6th Edn., Chaps. 16–18, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1999.
108. K. Nozaki, K. Oshima and K. Utimoto, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 2547 (1987).
109. (a) Y. Itoh, M. Yamanaka and K. Mikami, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 13174 (2004).
(b) Y. Itoh and K. Mikami, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 649 (2005).
(c) Y. Itoh and K. Mikami, *J. Fluorine Chem.*, **127**, 539 (2006).

110. (a) K. Miura, M. Taniguchi, K. Nozaki, K. Oshima and K. Utimoto, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **31**, 6391 (1990).
(b) K. Miura, Y. Takeyama, K. Oshima and K. Utimoto, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **64**, 1542 (1991).
111. (a) Y. Itoh and K. Mikami, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 4883 (2005).
(b) Y. Itoh and K. Mikami, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 7199 (2006).
112. (a) H. Plenio, *Chem. Rev.*, **97**, 3363 (1997).
(b) E. F. Murphy, R. Murugavel and H. W. Roesky, *Chem. Rev.*, **97**, 3425 (1997).
113. W. Adam, M. Metz, F. Prechtl and M. Renz, *Synthesis*, 563 (1994).
114. (a) W. Adam and F. Prechtl, *Chem. Ber.*, **127**, 667 (1994).
(b) W. Adam, M. Müller and F. Prechtl, *J. Org. Chem.*, **59**, 2358 (1994).
(c) W. Adam and M. N. Korb, *Tetrahedron*, **52**, 5487 (1996).
(d) N. Krause, M. Laux and A. Hoffmann-Röder, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **41**, 9613 (2000).
115. M. Schulz, R. Kluge, M. Schüßler and G. Hoffmann, *Tetrahedron*, **51**, 3175 (1995).
116. A. Hoffmann-Röder and N. Krause, *Synthesis*, 2143 (2006).
117. N. Krause, A. Hoffmann-Röder and J. Canisius, *Synthesis*, 1759 (2002) and references cited therein.
118. B. H. Lipshutz and M. Segi, *Tetrahedron*, **59**, 4407 (1995).
119. A. Kasatkin and R. J. Whitby, *Tetrahedron*, **59**, 9857 (2003).
120. (a) M. Schmittel and R. Söllner, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **35**, 2107 (1996).
(b) M. Schmittel and R. Söllner, *Chem. Ber./Recueil*, **130**, 771 (1997).
(c) M. Schmittel and R. Söllner, *Chem. Commun.*, 565 (1998).
(d) M. Schmittel and R. Söllner, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 515 (1999).
121. E. Nakamura, H. Oshino and I. Kawajima, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 3745 (1986).
122. (a) R. G. Pearson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **85**, 3533 (1963).
(b) H. E. Bryndza and W. Tam, *Chem. Rev.*, **88**, 1163 (1988).
123. J. F. Hartwig, R. G. Bergman and R. A. Andersen, *Organometallics*, **10**, 3326 (1991).
124. H. J. Heeres, M. Maters, J. H. Teuben, G. Helgesson and S. Jagner, *Organometallics*, **11**, 350 (1992).
125. S. K. Chowdhuri, K. K. D. Amarasinghe, M. J. Heeg and J. Montgomery, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 6775 (2000).
126. (a) D. A. Culkin and J. F. Hartwig, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 5816 (2001).
(b) D. A. Culkin and J. F. Hartwig, *Organometallics*, **23**, 3398 (2004).
127. H. Hart, *Chem. Rev.*, **79**, 515 (1979).
128. Z. Rappoport and S. E. Biali, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **21**, 442 (1988).
129. J. R. Keefe, A. J. Kresge and Y. Yin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 8201 (1988).
130. M. Schmittel, A. Abufarag, O. Luche and M. Levis, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **29**, 1144 (1990).
131. (a) M. Schmittel and U. Baumann, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **29**, 541 (1990).
(b) M. Schmittel and M. Röck, *Chem. Ber.*, **125**, 1611 (1992).
(c) M. Röck and M. Schmittel, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1739 (1993).
132. M. Schmittel, G. Gescheidt and M. Röck, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **33**, 1961 (1994).
133. M. Röck and M. Schmittel, *J. Prakt. Chem.*, **336**, 325 (1994).
134. M. Schmittel and A. Langels, *Liebigs Ann.*, 999 (1996).
135. M. Schmittel and A. Langels, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **36**, 392 (1997).
136. M. Schmittel and A. Langels, *J. Org. Chem.*, **63**, 7328 (1998).
137. P. Zanello, *Inorganic Electrochemistry. Theory, Practice and Application*, Royal Society of Chemistry, Cambridge, 2003, pp. 49–135.
138. S. H. DuVall and R. L. McCreery, *Anal. Chem.*, **71**, 4594 (1999).
139. M. Schmittel and A. Langels, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 565 (1998).
140. M. Schmittel, M. Lal, W. A. Schenk, M. Hagel, N. Burzlaff and A. Langels, *Z. Naturforsch., B: Chem. Sci.*, **58**, 877 (2003).
141. S. R. Ruberu and M. A. Fox, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **114**, 6310 (1992).
142. J. M. Kern, J. D. Sauer and P. Federlin, *Tetrahedron*, **38**, 3023 (1982).
143. M. Schmittel, A. Burghart, H. Werner, M. Laubender and R. Söllner, *J. Org. Chem.*, **64**, 3077 (1999).
144. M. Schmittel, M. Keller and A. Burghart, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 2327 (1995).

145. (a) S. Forsén and M. Nilsson, in *The Chemistry of the Carbonyl Group*, Vol. 2 (Ed. J. Zabicky), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 1970, pp. 157–240.
(b) J. Toullec, in *The Chemistry of Enols* (Ed. Z. Rappoport), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 1990, pp. 323–398.
(c) J. Emsley, *Struct. Bonding*, **57**, 147 (1984).
146. (a) D. P. Fay, A. R. Nichols, Jr. and N. Sutin, *Inorg. Chem.*, **10**, 2096 (1971).
(b) M. J. Hynes and M. T. O'Shea, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **73**, 201 (1983).
147. (a) A. H. Lowrey, C. George, P. D'Antonio and J. Karle, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 6399 (1971).
(b) A. L. Andreassen and S. H. Bauer, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **12**, 381 (1972).
148. R. Boese, M. Yu. Antipin, D. Bläser and K. A. Lyssenko, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **102**, 8654 (1998).
149. O. Gallardo, I. Csöregy and E. Weber, *J. Chem. Crystallogr.*, **25**, 769 (1995).
150. Z. Urbanczyk-Lipkowska, K. Yoshizawa, S. Toyota and F. Toda, *Cryst. Eng. Commun.*, **5**, 114 (2003) and references cited therein.
151. C. Pettinari, F. Marchetti and A. Drozdov, in *Comprehensive Coordination Chemistry II*, Vol. 1 (Eds J. A. McCleverty and T. J. Meyer), Elsevier, 2003, pp. 97–115 and references cited therein.
152. (a) Y. Kubo, A. Yamamoto and S. Ikeda, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **46**, C50 (1972).
(b) T. Ikariya and A. Yamamoto, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 720 (1974).
153. A. Yamamoto, K. Morifuji, S. Ikeda, T. Saito, Y. Uchida and A. Misono, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **90**, 1878 (1968).
154. (a) S. D. Ittel, *Inorg. Chem.*, **16**, 1245 (1977).
(b) G. Hata, H. Kondo and A. Miyake, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **90**, 2278 (1968).
155. T. Ito, T. Kobuko, T. Yamamoto, A. Yamamoto and S. Ikeda, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1783 (1974).
156. H. E. Podall, J. H. Dunn and H. Shapiro, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **80**, 1325 (1960).
157. G. Wilke and G. Herrmann, *Angew. Chem.*, **74**, 693 (1972).
158. P. W. Jolly, K. Jonas, C. Krüger and Y.-H. Tsay, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **33**, 109 (1971).
159. G. Braca, G. Sbrana and P. Pino, *Chim. Ind. (Milan)*, **50**, 121 (1968).
160. K. Jacob and K.-H. Thiele, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **543**, 192 (1986).
161. P. Biagini, F. Calderazzo, G. Pampaloni and P. F. Zanazzi, *Gazz. Chim. Ital.*, **117**, 27 (1987).
162. F. Calderazzo, G. Pampaloni and P. F. Zanazzi, *Chem. Ber.*, **119**, 2796 (1986).
163. M. A. Bennet, G. A. Heath, D. C. R. Hockless, I. Kovacic and A. C. Willis, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **120**, 932 (1998).
164. C. L. Kwan and J. K. Kochi, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **98**, 4903 (1976).
165. M. Bruni, P. Diversi, G. Ingrosso, A. Lucherini, C. Pinzino and A. Raffaelli, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1035 (1995).
166. J. R. McKellar and B. O. West, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 796 (1974).
167. K. Uehara, K. Kamei, M. Tanaka and N. Murata, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **45**, 540 (1972).
168. F. Leh and J. K. S. Wan, *Can. J. Chem.*, **50**, 999 (1972).
169. (a) B. Papenfuhs, N. Mahr and H. Werner, *Organometallics*, **12**, 4244 (1993).
(b) M. A. Esteruelas, F. J. Lahoz, E. Oñate, L. A. Oro and L. Rodríguez, *Organometallics*, **15**, 823 (1996).
(c) M. A. Esteruelas, F. J. Lahoz, E. Oñate, L. A. Oro, L. Rodríguez, P. Steinert and H. Werner, *Organometallics*, **15**, 3436 (1996).
170. (a) E. P. Shestakova, T. G. Cherkasova and Yu. S. Varshavsky, *Rhodium Express*, 6 (1995); *Chem. Abstr.*, **125**, 47254 (1996).
(b) L. A. Oro, D. Carmona, M. A. Esteruelas, C. Foces-Foces and F. H. Cano, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **307**, 83 (1986).
171. (a) A. Roodt, J. M. Botha, S. Otto, E. P. Shestakova and Yu. S. Varshavsky, *Rhodium Express*, 4 (1996); *Chem. Abstr.*, **127**, 58419 (1997).
(b) S. S. Basson, J. G. Leipoldt, A. Roodt, J. A. Venter and T. J. Van der Walt, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **119**, 35 (1986).
(c) S. S. Basson, J. G. Leipoldt and J. T. Nel, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **84**, 167 (1984).
(d) G. Doyle, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **132**, 243 (1977).
(e) G. Doyle, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **61**, 235 (1973).
172. G. J. van Zyl, G. J. Lamprecht and J. G. Leipoldt, *Transition Met. Chem.*, **15**, 170 (1990).
173. G. J. Steyn, S. S. Basson, J. G. Leipoldt and G. J. van Zyl, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **418**, 113 (1991).

174. I. Yoshida, H. Kobayashi and K. Ueno, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **45**, 2768 (1972).
175. M. A.-Z. Eltayeb, K. A. Al-Saad and E. M. Nour, *Pol. J. Chem.*, **79**, 1525 (2005).
176. S. M. Teleb and M. S. Refat, *Spectrochim. Acta, Part A*, **60**, 1579 (2004).
177. H. A. Hashem and M. S. Refat, *Surf. Rev. Lett.*, **13**, 439 (2006).
178. E.-M. Nour, S. M. Teleb, M. A. F. Elmosallamy and M. S. Refat, *S. Afr. J. Chem.*, **56**, 10 (2003); *Chem. Abstr.*, **139**, 156654 (2003).
179. K. N. Mitra, S. Choudhury, A. Castiñeiras and S. Goswami, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2901 (1998).
180. M. Rikkou, M. Manos, E. Tolis, M. P. Sigalas, T. A. Kabanos and A. D. Keramidis, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 4640 (2003).
181. V. N. Nemykin, V. Y. Chernii and S. V. Volkov, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2995 (1998).
182. A. Yamamoto, T. Yamamoto, T. Saruyama and Y. Nakamura, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **95**, 4073 (1973).
183. E. P. Shestakova, Yu. S. Varshavsky and A. B. Nikolskii, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 3397 (2005).
184. F. K. Schmidt, L. B. Belykh and T. V. Goremyka, *Russ. J. Coord. Chem.*, **28**, 92 (2002).
185. U. Herber, T. Pechmann, B. Weberndörfer, K. Ilg and H. Werner, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **8**, 309 (2002).
186. S. Kinoshita, K. Miyokawa, H. Wakita and I. Masuda, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **57**, 381 (1984).
187. J. Shono, Y. Nimura, T. Hashimoto and K. Shimizu, *Chem. Lett.*, **33**, 1422 (2004).
188. S. Patra, B. Mondal, B. Sarkar, M. Niemeyer and G. K. Lahiri, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 1322 (2003).
189. (a) K. L. Stevenson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 6652 (1972).
(b) S. S. Minor and G. W. Everett, Jr., *Inorg. Chem.*, **15**, 1526 (1976).
(c) E. Zinato, P. Riccieri and P. S. Sheridan, *Inorg. Chem.*, **18**, 720 (1979).
(d) C. Kotal, D. B. Yang and G. Ferraudi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **19**, 2907 (1980).
190. H. D. Gafney, R. L. Lintvedt and I. S. Yaworiwsky, *Inorg. Chem.*, **9**, 1728 (1970).
191. (a) N. Filipescu and H. Way, *Inorg. Chem.*, **8**, 1863 (1969).
(b) G. Ferraudi, P. A. Grutsch and C. Kotal, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **59**, 249 (1982).
192. (a) P. A. Grutsch and C. Kotal, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **99**, 7397 (1977).
(b) C. Kotal, P. A. Grutsch and G. Ferraudi, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **101**, 6884 (1979).
(c) X. Yang and C. Kotal, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 6038 (1983).
193. H. D. Gafney and R. L. Lintvedt, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **92**, 6996 (1970).
194. (a) H. D. Gafney and R. L. Lintvedt, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 1623 (1971).
(b) S. Giuffrida, G. G. Condorelli, L. L. Costanzo, I. L. Fragalà, G. Ventimiglia and G. Vecchio, *Chem. Mat.*, **16**, 1260 (2004).
(c) H. Kunkely and A. Vogler, *Z. Naturforsch., B: Chem. Sci.*, **58**, 704 (2003).
195. R. J. Lavalee, B. J. Palmer, R. Billing, H. Henning, G. Ferraudi and C. Kotal, *Inorg. Chem.*, **36**, 5552 (1997).
196. B. Marciniak and G. E. Buono-Core, *J. Photochem. Photobiol., A*, **52**, 1, 1990.
197. (a) G. Doyle, K. A. Eriksen and D. Van Engen, *Organometallics*, **4**, 830 (1985).
(b) K. M. Chi, H.-K. Shin, M. J. Hampden-Smith, E. N. Duesler and T. T. Kodas, *Polyhedron*, **10**, 2293 (1991).
(c) P. Doppelt and T. H. Baum, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **517**, 53 (1996).
(d) Y. Shen, T. Ruffer, S. E. Shulz, T. Gessner, L. Wittenbecher, H.-J. Sterzel and H. Lang, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 3878 (2005).
(e) G. Pampaloni, R. Peloso, A. Tiripicchio and C. Graiff, *Organometallics*, **24**, 4475 (2006).
198. S. Sostero, O. Traverso, L. Magon, P. Zanella and G. Scibona, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1324 (1980).
199. M. A. Farrukh and I. I. Naqvi, *J. Indian Chem. Soc.*, **80**, 156 (2003).
200. R. Schmid, *Ber. Bunsenges. Phys. Chem.*, **83**, 522 (1979).
201. J. E. Earley, R. N. Bose and B. H. Berrie, *Inorg. Chem.*, **22**, 1836 (1983).
202. (a) P. Chalilpoyil, K. M. Davies and J. E. Earley, *Inorg. Chem.*, **16**, 3344 (1977).
(b) K. M. Davies and J. E. Earley, *Inorg. Chem.*, **17**, 3350 (1978).
203. B. H. Berrie and J. E. Earley, *Inorg. Chem.*, **23**, 774 (1984).
204. R. J. Balahura, G. Ferguson, A. Johnston and B. L. Ruhl, *Polyhedron*, **5**, 2075 (1986).
205. R. J. Balahura and A. Johnston, *Inorg. Chem.*, **25**, 652 (1986).
206. R. J. Balahura and N. A. Lewis, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **99**, 4716 (1977).
207. (a) R. J. Balahura and N. A. Lewis, *Can. J. Chem.*, **53**, 1154 (1975).

- (b) R. J. Balahura and N. A. Lewis, *Can. J. Chem.*, **57**, 1765 (1979).
208. N. A. Lewis, C. Friesen, P. S. White and R. J. Balahura, *Inorg. Chem.*, **27**, 1662 (1988).
209. R. J. Balahura and A. J. Johnston, *Inorg. Chem.*, **22**, 3309 (1983).
210. B. F. G. Johnson, J. Lewis and M. S. Subramanian, *J. Chem. Soc. (A)*, 1993 (1968).
211. D. R. Russell and P. A. Tucker, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1743 (1975).
212. D. M. Barlex, A. C. Jarvis, R. D. W. Kemmitt and B. Y. Kimura, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2549 (1972).
213. A. C. Jarvis, R. D. W. Kemmitt, D. R. Russell and P. A. Tucker, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **159**, 341 (1978).
214. A. C. Jarvis and R. D. W. Kemmitt, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **136**, 121 (1977).
215. O. E. Woisetschlager, A. Geisbauer, K. Polborn and W. Beck, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **599**, 238 (2000).
216. E. Szajna, A. M. Arif and L. M. Berrau, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 17186 (2005).
217. J. Vicente, A. Arcas, D. Bautista and G. B. Shul'pin, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1505 (1994).
218. (a) M. A. Mendelsohn, E. M. Arnett and H. Freiser, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **64**, 660 (1960).
(b) E. M. Arnett, H. Freiser and M. A. Mendelsohn, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **84**, 2482 (1962).
(c) E. M. Arnett and M. Mendelsohn, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **84**, 3821 (1962).
(d) E. M. Arnett and M. A. Mendelsohn, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **84**, 3824 (1962).
219. (a) N. D. Yordanov, V. Terziev and B. G. Zhelyazkova, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **58**, 213 (1982).
(b) N. D. Yordanov, V. Iliev, D. Shopov, A. Jezierski and B. Jezowska-Trzebiatowska, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **60**, 9 (1982).
220. N. D. Yordanov and Y. Karadzov, *Transition Met. Chem.*, **10**, 15 (1985).
221. J. P. Collman, R. L. Marshall and W. L. Young (III), *Chem. Ind. (London)*, 1380 (1962).
222. M. Calvin and K. W. Wilson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **67**, 2003 (1945).
223. (a) D. M. G. Lloyd and D. R. Marshall, *Chem. Ind. (London)*, 1760 (1964).
(b) R. H. Holm and F. A. Cotton, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **80**, 5658 (1958).
224. H. Reihlen, R. Illig and R. Wittig, *Ber. Dtsch. Chem. Ges.*, **58**, 12 (1925).
225. C. Djordjevic, J. Lewis and R. S. Nyholm, *Chem. Ind. (London)*, 122 (1959).
226. (a) R. W. Kluibler, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **82**, 4839 (1960).
(b) J. P. Collman, R. A. Moss, H. Maltz and C. C. Heindel, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **83**, 531 (1961).
(c) P. R. Singh and R. Sahai, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **20**, 639 (1967).
227. (a) J. P. Collman, R. A. Moss, S. D. Goldby and W. S. Trahanovsky, *Chem. Ind. (London)*, 1213 (1960).
(b) J. P. Collman, R. L. Marshall, W. L. Young (III) and S. D. Goldby, *Inorg. Chem.*, **1**, 704 (1962).
(c) J. P. Collman and M. Yamada, *J. Org. Chem.*, **28**, 3017 (1963).
(d) P. R. Singh and R. Sahai, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **20**, 649 (1967).
228. K. C. Joshi and V. N. Pathak, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **22**, 37 (1977).
229. W. Rigby, H.-B. Lee, P. M. Bailey, J. A. McCleverty and P. M. Maitlis, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 387 (1979).
230. F. Dewhurst and P. K. J. Shah, *J. Chem. Soc. (C)*, 1737 (1970).
231. K. C. Joshi and V. N. Pathak, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 57 (1973).
232. (a) D. H. Evans and E. C. Woodbury, *J. Org. Chem.*, **32**, 2158 (1967).
(b) R. C. Buchta and D. H. Evans, *Anal. Chem.*, **40**, 2181 (1968).
(c) R. C. Buchta and D. H. Evans, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **117**, 1494 (1970).
(d) H. W. VandenBorn and D. H. Evans, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **96**, 4296 (1974).
(e) M. Kitamura, K. Sasaki and H. Imai, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **50**, 3199 (1977).
(f) M. A. Nawi and T. L. Riechel, *Inorg. Chem.*, **20**, 1974 (1981).
(g) F. G. Bordwell, J. A. Harrelson, Jr. and A. V. Satish, *J. Org. Chem.*, **54**, 3101 (1989).
(h) A. Kuncaka, A. Louati, M. Gross and Y. Frère, *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, **338**, 213 (1992).
(i) M. M. Richter and A. J. Bard, *Anal. Chem.*, **68**, 2641 (1996).
233. (a) P. D. W. Boyd, J. Hope and R. L. Martin, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 887 (1986).
(b) T. W. Hambley, C. J. Hawkins and T. A. Kabanos, *Inorg. Chem.*, **26**, 3740 (1987).
(c) B. Morosin and H. Montgomery, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. B*, **25**, 1354 (1969).
(d) C. A. L. Filgueiras, A. Horn, Jr., R. A. Howie, J. M. S. Skakle and J. L. Wardell, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **57**, m157 (2001).

- (e) S. J. Kavitha, K. Panchanatheswaran, J. N. Low and C. Glidewell, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **61**, m1326 (2005).
- (f) F. Calderazzo, U. Englert, G. Pampaloni and M. Volpe, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 3321 (2005).
- (g) V. I. Lisoivan and S. A. Gromilov, *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **31**, 2539 (1986).
234. (a) M. Kitamura, K. Yamashita and H. Imai, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **49**, 97 (1976).
- (b) G. Gritzner, H. Muraier and V. Gutmann, *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, **101**, 177 (1979).
- (c) W. Linert, E. Herlinger, P. Margl and R. Boča, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **28**, 1 (1993).
- (d) M. A.-Z. Eltayeb, K. A. Al-Saad and E. M. Nour, *Pol. J. Chem.*, **79**, 1525 (2005).
235. (a) R. P. Dodge, D. H. Templeton and A. Zalkin, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **35**, 55 (1961).
- (b) P. K. Hon, R. L. Belford and C. E. Pfluger, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **43**, 3111 (1965).
- (c) K. S. Dichman, G. Hamer, S. C. Nyburg and W. F. Reynolds, *J. Chem. Soc., D*, 1295 (1970).
- (d) E. Shuter, S. J. Rettig and C. Orvig, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **51**, 12 (1995).
- (e) A. H. Mahmoudkhani, B. Casari and V. Langer, *Z. Kristallogr. New Cryst. Struct.*, **216**, 205 (2001).
- (f) M. A. K. Ahmed, H. Fjellvag, A. Kjekshus and B. Klewe, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **630**, 2311 (2004).
- (g) M. Hoshino, A. Sekine, H. Uekusa and Y. Ohashi, *Chem. Lett.*, **34**, 1228 (2005).
236. (a) R. W. Murray and L. K. Hiller, Jr., *Anal. Chem.*, **39**, 1221 (1967).
- (b) R. F. Handy and R. L. Lintvedt, *Inorg. Chem.*, **13**, 893 (1974).
- (c) A. M. Bond, R. L. Martin and A. F. Masters, *Inorg. Chem.*, **14**, 1432 (1975).
- (d) R. L. Lintvedt and D. E. Fenton, *Inorg. Chem.*, **19**, 569 (1980).
- (e) B. D. Beaver, L. C. Hall, C. M. Lukehart and L. D. Preston, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **47**, 25 (1981).
- (f) C. W. Anderson, K. R. Lung and T. A. Nile, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **85**, 33 (1984).
- (g) R. E. Gamache, Jr., R. A. Rader and D. R. McMillin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 1141 (1985).
- (h) C. Tsiamis, C. C. Hadjikostas, S. Karageorgiou and G. Manoussakis, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **143**, 17 (1988).
- (i) J. Saar, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **155**, 175 (1989).
237. Cambridge Crystallographic Data Center (CCDC), 12 Union Road, Cambridge CB2 1EZ, UK.
238. (a) G. Gritzner, H. Muraier and V. Gutmann, *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, **101**, 185 (1979).
- (b) O. Sock, P. Lemoine and M. Gross, *Electrochim. Acta*, **26**, 99 (1981).
- (c) K. Yamaguchi and D. T. Sawyer, *Inorg. Chem.*, **24**, 971 (1985).
- (d) A. Vallat, E. Laviron and A. Dormond, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 921 (1990).
239. E. Bouwman, K. G. Caulton, G. Christou, K. Folting, C. Gasser, D. N. Hendrickson, J. C. Huffman, E. B. Lobkovsky, J. D. Martin, P. Michel, H.-L. Tsai and Z. Xue, *Inorg. Chem.*, **32**, 3463 (1993).
240. (a) F. A. Villamena, M. H. Dickman and D. R. Crist, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 1446 (1998).
- (b) J. R. Bryant, J. E. Taves and J. M. Mayer, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 2769 (2002).
241. (a) S. Onuma and S. Shibata, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **43**, 2395 (1970).
- (b) S. Swarnabala, K. R. Reddy, J. Tirunagar and M. V. Rajasekharan, *Transition Met. Chem.*, **19**, 506 (1994).
242. (a) S. Misumi, M. Aihara and Y. Nonaka, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **43**, 774 (1970).
- (b) M. K. Kalinowski and A. Ćmiel, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **49**, 179 (1981).
- (c) J. H. Tocher and J. P. Fackler, Jr., *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **102**, 211 (1985).
- (d) C. Tsiamis, C. Michael, A. D. Jannakoudakis and P. D. Jannakoudakis, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **120**, 1 (1986).
- (e) H. J. McCarthy and D. A. Tocher, *Polyhedron*, **6**, 1421 (1987).
243. (a) C. E. Pfluger and P. S. Haradem, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **69**, 141 (1983).
- (b) I. A. Baidina, P. A. Stabnikov, I. K. Igumenov and S. V. Borisov, *Koord. Khim.*, **12**, 258 (1986); *Chem. Abstr.*, **104**, 159925 (1986).
244. (a) G. S. Patterson and R. H. Holm, *Inorg. Chem.*, **11**, 2285 (1972).
- (b) G. W. Everett, Jr. and R. R. Horn, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **96**, 2087 (1974).
- (c) A. Endo, M. Watanabe, S. Hayashi, K. Shimizu and G. P. Satō, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **51**, 800 (1978).
- (d) A. Endo, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **56**, 2733 (1983).
- (e) N. A. Lewis and B. K. P. Sishta, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1428 (1984).

- (f) A. Endo, K. Shimizu and G. P. Satô, *Chem. Lett.*, **14**, 581 (1985).
(g) Y. Takeuchi, A. Endo, K. Shimizu and G. P. Satô, *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, **185**, 185 (1985).
(h) S. Aynetchi, P. B. Hitchcock, E. A. Seddon, K. R. Seddon, Y. Z. Yousif, J. A. Zora and K. Stuckey, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **113**, L7 (1986).
(i) Y. Hoshino, A. Endo, K. Shimizu and G. P. Satô, *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, **246**, 225 (1988).
(j) A. Endo, Y. Hoshino, K. Hirakata, Y. Takeuchi, K. Shimizu, Y. Furushima, H. Ikeuchi and G. P. Satô, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **62**, 709 (1989).
(k) Y. Hoshino, Y. Yukawa, T. Maruyama, A. Endo, K. Shimizu and G. P. Satô, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **174**, 41 (1990).
(l) J. Tang, K. Shimizu and R. A. Osteryoung, *Inorg. Chem.*, **31**, 2328 (1992).
(m) P. Sharpe, N. G. Alameddine and D. E. Richardson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 11098 (1994).
(n) T. Koiwa, Y. Masuda, J. Shono, Y. Kawamoto, Y. Hoshino, T. Hashimoto, K. Natarajan and K. Shimizu, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 6215 (2004).
245. (o) A. Endo, M. Sibasaki, H. Nagao and K. Shimizu, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 3443 (2004).
(a) A. Endo, M. Kajitani, M. Mukaida, K. Shimizu and G. P. Satô, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **150**, 25 (1988).
246. (b) I. R. Baird, S. J. Rettig, B. R. James and K. A. Skov, *Can. J. Chem.*, **77**, 1821 (1999).
(a) W. Kaim, A. Klein and M. Glöckle, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **33**, 755 (2000).
(b) K. D. Demadis, C. M. Hartshorn and T. J. Meyer, *Chem. Rev.*, **101**, 2655 (2001).
(c) Y. Hoshino, S. Higuchi, J. Fiedler, C.-Y. Su, A. Knödler, B. Schwederski, B. Sarkar, H. Hartmann and W. Kaim, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **42**, 674 (2003).
247. (a) T. Hashimoto, A. Endo, N. Nagao, G. P. Satô, K. Natarajan and K. Shimizu, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 5211 (1998).
(b) S. Patra, T. A. Miller, B. Sarkar, M. Niemeyer, M. D. Ward and G. K. Lahiri, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 4707 (2003).
248. (a) R. Karvembu, C. Jayabalakrishnan and K. Natarajan, *Transition Met. Chem.*, **27**, 574 (2002).
(b) P. Viswanathamurthi and K. Natarajan, *Transition Met. Chem.*, **25**, 311 (2000).
249. Y. Kasahara, Y. Hoshino, M. Kajitani, K. Shimizu and G. P. Satô, *Organometallics*, **11**, 1968 (1992).
250. Y. Hoshino, T. Susuki and H. Umeda, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **245**, 87 (1996).
251. K. Dallmann and W. Preetz, *Z. Naturforsch.*, **B53**, 232 (1998).
252. (a) R. E. Dessy, F. E. Stary, R. B. King and M. Waldrop, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **88**, 471 (1966).
(b) V. H. Matschiner, H. Tanneberg and H.-H. Rüttiger, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **260**, 538 (1979).
(c) A. D. Jannakoudakis, C. Tsiamis, P. D. Jannakoudakis and E. Theodoridou, *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, **184**, 123 (1985).
(d) J. Saar, D. E. Smith and M. Cais, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 6807 (1985).
(e) C. Tsiamis, S. Karageorgiou, M. Lalia-Kantouri and G. Manoussakis, *Gazz. Chim. Ital.*, **117**, 317 (1987).
(f) C. Tsiamis, S. Cambanis and C. Hadjikostas, *Inorg. Chem.*, **26**, 26 (1987).
253. (a) V. M. Padmanabhan, *Proc. Indian Acad. Sci.*, **A47**, 329 (1958).
(b) L. M. Shkol'nikova and E. A. Shugam, *Zh. Strukt. Khim.*, **2**, 72 (1961); *Chem. Abstr.*, **55**, 122303 (1961).
(c) R. B. Von Dreele and R. C. Fay, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 4936 (1971).
(d) P. K. Hon and C. E. Pfluger, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **3**, 67 (1973).
(e) G. J. Kruger and E. C. Reynhardt, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. B*, **30**, 822 (1974).
(f) V. P. Nikolaev, L. A. Putman, M. A. Porai-Koshits, V. I. Sokol, V. A. Avilov and I. I. Moiseev, *Koord. Khim.*, **5**, 882 (1979); *Chem. Abstr.*, **91**, 101269 (1979).
(g) W. B. Wright and E. A. Meyers, *Cryst. Struct. Commun.*, **9**, 1173 (1980).
254. (a) B. D. Santarsiero, A. Esmaili, V. Schomaker and E. C. Lingafelter, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. A*, **37**, C234 (1981).
(b) X. Li, G. Musie and D. R. Powell, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **59**, m717 (2003).
255. S. Kudo, A. Iwase and N. Tanaka, *Inorg. Chem.*, **24**, 2388 (1985).
256. M. Carano, F. Cicogna, J. L. Houben, G. Ingrosso, F. Marchetti, L. Mottier, F. Paolucci, C. Pinzino and S. Roffia, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 3396 (2002).
257. V. Pawlowski, H. Kunkely, M. Zabel and A. Vogler, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 824 (2004).
258. (a) R. L. Lintvedt, H. D. Russell and H. F. Holtzclaw, Jr., *Inorg. Chem.*, **5**, 1603 (1966).

- (b) C. Tsiamis, S. Cambanis, A. D. Jannakoudakis and E. Theodoridou, *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, **252**, 109 (1988).
259. (a) M. Matsumoto, H. Kodama, S. Funahashi and H. D. Takagi, *Inorg. React. Mech.*, **2**, 19 (2000).
(b) T. Behring, A. M. Bond, G. B. Deacon, C. M. Forsyth, M. Forsyth, K. J. Camble, B. W. Skelton and A. H. White, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **352**, 229 (2003).
260. M. Becht, K.-H. Dahmen, V. Gramlich and A. Marteletti, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **248**, 27 (1996).
261. (a) Y. Baskin and N. S. K. Prasad, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **25**, 1011, (1963).
(b) A. T. McPhail and P.-S. W. Tschang, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1165 (1974).
262. (a) S.-H. Lee, K. Mizuguchi, H. Tomiyasu and Y. Ikeda, *J. Nucl. Sci. Technol.*, **33**, 190 (1996).
(b) K. Mizuguchi, S.-H. Lee, Y. Ikeda and H. Tomiyasu, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **271–273**, 163 (1998).
(c) T. Yamamura, Y. Shiokawa, H. Yamana and H. Moriyama, *Electrochim. Acta*, **48**, 43 (2002).
(d) S.-Y. Kim, H. Tomiyasu and Y. Ikeda, *J. Nucl. Sci. Technol.*, **39**, 160 (2002).
(e) K. Shirasaki, T. Yamamura and Y. Shiokawa, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **408–412**, 1296 (2006).
(f) M. H. Pournaghi-Azar and J. Ordoukhanian, *Talanta*, **38**, 1469 (1991).
263. E. Graf, A. Giraudeau and M. Gross, *Inorg. Chem.*, **22**, 3233 (1983).
264. (a) T. B. Rauchfuss, S. R. Wilson and D. A. Wroblewski, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 6769 (1981).
(b) D. A. Wroblewski, S. R. Wilson and T. B. Rauchfuss, *Inorg. Chem.*, **21**, 2114 (1982).
(c) D. A. Wroblewski and T. B. Rauchfuss, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **104**, 2314 (1982).
(d) D. A. Wroblewski, T. B. Rauchfuss, A. L. Rheingold and K. A. Lewis, *Inorg. Chem.*, **23**, 3124 (1984).
265. D. H. Dewar, J. E. Fergusson, R. P. Hentshell, C. J. Wilkins and P. P. Williams, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 688 (1964).
266. R. Grybos and W. Paw, *Polyhedron*, **9**, 1397 (1990).
267. (a) S. Yamazaki, T. Ama, M. Hojo and T. Ueno, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **62**, 4036 (1989).
(b) S. Yamazaki, T. Ueno and M. Hojo, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **64**, 1404 (1991).
268. S. Yamazaki, *Chem. Lett.*, **20**, 1299 (1991).
269. (a) C. R. Hauser and C. E. Cain, *J. Org. Chem.*, **23**, 1142 (1958).
(b) C. E. Cain, T. A. Mashburn, Jr. and C. R. Hauser, *J. Org. Chem.*, **26**, 1030 (1961).
270. (a) P. Zanello, F. Fabrizi de Biani, C. Glidewell, J. Koenig and S. J. Marsh, *Polyhedron*, **17**, 1795 (1998).
(b) J. Conradie, G. J. Lamprecht, A. Roodt and J. C. Swarts, *Polyhedron*, **26**, 5075 (2007).
271. O. E. Woisetschläger, A. Geisbauer, K. Polborn and W. Beck, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **626**, 766 (2000).
272. A. M. Bond, R. Colton, U. Englert, H. Hügel and F. Marken, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **235**, 117 (1995).
273. A. T. Kotchevar, P. Ghosh, D. D. DuMez and F. M. Uckun, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **83**, 151 (2001).
274. J. Conradie, T. S. Cameron, M. A. S. Aquino, G. J. Lamprecht and J. C. Swarts, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **358**, 2530 (2005).
275. A. Ota, L. Ouahab, S. Golhen, O. Cador, Y. Yoshida and G. Saito, *New J. Chem.*, **29**, 1135 (2005).
276. Q.-Y. Zhu, G.-Q. Bian, Y. Zhang, J. Dai, D.-Q. Zhang and W. Lu, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 2303 (2006).
277. R. Horikoshi, C. Nambu and T. Mochida, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 6868 (2003).
278. P. Majumdar, L. R. Falvello, M. Tomás and S. Goswami, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **7**, 5222 (2001).
279. R. B. Nair, L. K. Yeung and C. J. Murphy, *Inorg. Chem.*, **38**, 2536 (1999).
280. J. Massue, N. Bellec, S. Chopin, E. Levillain, T. Roisnel, R. Clérac and D. Lorcy, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 8740 (2005).
281. (a) R. Guillard, A. Dormond, M. Belkalem, J. E. Anderson, Y. H. Liu and K. M. Kadish, *Inorg. Chem.*, **26**, 1410 (1987).
(b) K. M. Kadish, Y. H. Liu, J. E. Anderson, A. Dormond, M. Belkalem and R. Guillard, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **163**, 201 (1989).
282. (a) C. W. Dudley, T. N. Huckerby and C. Oldham, *J. Chem. Soc. (A)*, 2605 (1970).
(b) F. Sagara, H. Kobayashi and K. Ueno, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **45**, 900 (1972).
283. U. Casellato, P. A. Vigato and M. Vidali, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **23**, 31 (1977).

284. (a) F. Sagara, H. Kobayashi and K. Ueno, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **41**, 266 (1968).
(b) B. Andrejczyk and R. L. Lintvedt, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 8633 (1972).
(c) D. E. Fenton, R. R. Schroeder and R. L. Lintvedt, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **100**, 1931 (1978).
(d) R. L. Lintvedt and L. S. Kramer, *Inorg. Chem.*, **22**, 796 (1983).
(e) R. L. Lintvedt, G. Ranger and B. A. Schoenfelner, *Inorg. Chem.*, **23**, 688 (1984).
285. R. L. Lintvedt, B. A. Schoenfelner, C. Ceccarelli and M. D. Glick, *Inorg. Chem.*, **23**, 2867 (1984).
286. R. L. Lintvedt, C. Ranger and C. Ceccarelli, *Inorg. Chem.*, **24**, 456 (1985).
287. R. L. Lintvedt, G. Ranger and C. Ceccarelli, *Inorg. Chem.*, **24**, 2359 (1985).
288. P. Zanello, S. Tamburini, P. A. Vigato and G. A. Mazzocchin, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **77**, 165 (1987).
289. (a) D. E. Fenton and R. L. Lintvedt, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **100**, 6367 (1978).
(b) R. L. Lintvedt, B. A. Schoenfelner and K. A. Rupp, *Inorg. Chem.*, **25**, 2704 (1986).
(c) J. K. Zehetmair and R. L. Lintvedt, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 2201 (1990).
290. R. L. Lintvedt, G. Ranger and L. S. Kramer, *Inorg. Chem.*, **25**, 2635 (1986).
291. R. L. Lintvedt, W. E. Linch and J. K. Zehetmair, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 3009 (1990).
292. R. L. Lintvedt and J. K. Zehetmair, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 2204 (1990).

CHAPTER 10

Catalysis using β -diketonato metal complexes

STEPHEN A. WESTCOTT

Department of Chemistry, Mount Allison University, Sackville, NB E4L 1G8, Canada
Fax: +1 506 364 2313; e-mail: swestcott@mta.ca

I. INTRODUCTION	551
II. HYDROFORMYLATION	552
III. OXIDATION	556
IV. HYDROGENATION	559
V. ADDITION OF MAIN GROUP COMPOUNDS	559
VI. C–C BOND FORMATION	565
VII. ISOMERIZATION	570
VIII. ACKNOWLEDGMENT	570
IX. REFERENCES	570

I. INTRODUCTION

Transition metals have been used as catalysts for industrial processes as early as the 19th century^{1–4} and are currently used in the manufacture of bulk chemicals such as *n*-butanal (hydroformylation) and acetic acid (carbonylation), as well as in the generation of fine or specialty chemicals. While the development of novel catalysts is the subject of intense research, metal enolate complexes have always played a predominant role in this economically and environmentally important area of chemistry. The purpose of this chapter is to provide a short and concise review on the recent advancements of several catalytic reactions employing well-defined β -diketonato metal complexes. As enolates are among the most utilized reactive intermediates in organic synthesis^{5–9}, their role as intermediates in catalytic transformations is widespread and beyond the scope of this chapter. However, the reader is encouraged to peruse several excellent reviews for a more detailed account of this exciting area of catalysis^{10–12}. Likewise, metal enolates are frequently used as precursors to impregnate heterogenous catalysts. As the active catalytic species in these

systems does not usually contain a metal enolate fragment, these systems are not discussed in any detail in this chapter. The use of metal enolates as polymerization catalysts will be discussed in another chapter. Although metal enolates have been investigated for every conceivable catalytic reaction, this review focuses on those where these easily prepared and readily available complexes have made a considerable impact in catalysis in the past few years.

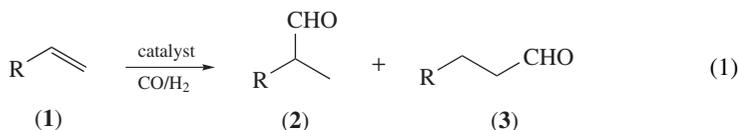
Metal enolates are used in a plethora of catalyzed reactions and the following examples are meant to show the immense utility of these remarkable compounds. As with all catalytic processes, a number of different metal complexes can also be used to facilitate the desired transformation. Several catalytic reactions have been highlighted in this review to show where metal enolate complexes have played a significant role in recent years. Many stimulating developments remain to be discovered, however, and publications using these complexes are coming out even as this chapter is being finalized. Clearly, the ease of synthesis and availability of metal enolates makes them extremely attractive complexes for any number of catalyzed reactions. The following acronyms are in use throughout the chapter:

acac	acetylacetonato	eda	ethylenediamine
AHF	asymmetric hydroformylation	EXAFS	extended X-ray absorption fine structure
bom	benzyloxymethyl		
cat	catecholato, $C_6H_4O_2^{2-}$	hfac	hexafluoroacetylacetonato
cod	1,5-cyclooctadiene	ipr	<i>N,N'</i> -bis-(2,6-diisopropylphenyl)imidazol-2-ylidene
coe	cyclooctene		
dce	dichloroethane		
dcpb	1,4-bis(dicyclohexylphosphino)butane	nbd	norbornadiene
dibalh	diisobutylaluminum hydride	pin	pinacolato
dpm	2,2,6,6-tetramethylheptane-3,5-dionate	pmb	<i>p</i> -methoxybenzyl
dppbenz	1,2-bis(diphenylphosphino)benzene	py	pyridine
dppe	1,2-bis(diphenylphosphino)ethane	quinap	1-(2-diphenylphosphino-1-naphthyl)-isoquinoline
		tbs	<i>t</i> -butyldimethylsilyl
		XANES	X-ray absorption near edge structure

II. HYDROFORMYLATION

One of the areas where β -diketonato metal complexes have made significant contributions in the last few years has been catalyzed hydroformylations. Hydroformylation is one of the most industrially important catalyzed reactions, covering an annual product of almost eight million tons of aldehydes and alcohols. This reaction is used to convert light alkenes (**1**, mainly C_2 and C_3) into C_3 and C_4 aldehydes by reaction with syn-gas, CO/H_2 . A generic metal catalyzed hydroformylation reaction showing both branched (**2**) and linear (**3**) products is illustrated in equation 1. Subsequent conversion of these aldehydes into the corresponding alcohols provides feedstock for the generation of polyvinyl chloride (PVC) plasticizers and detergents. Although initial catalysts were derived from cobalt, rhodium catalysts are used at present, as they require lower pressures and afford higher selectivities. Recent applications of this reaction have extended to producing intermediates for fine chemicals (vitamins, flavors and fragrances) and pharmaceuticals (ibuprofen).

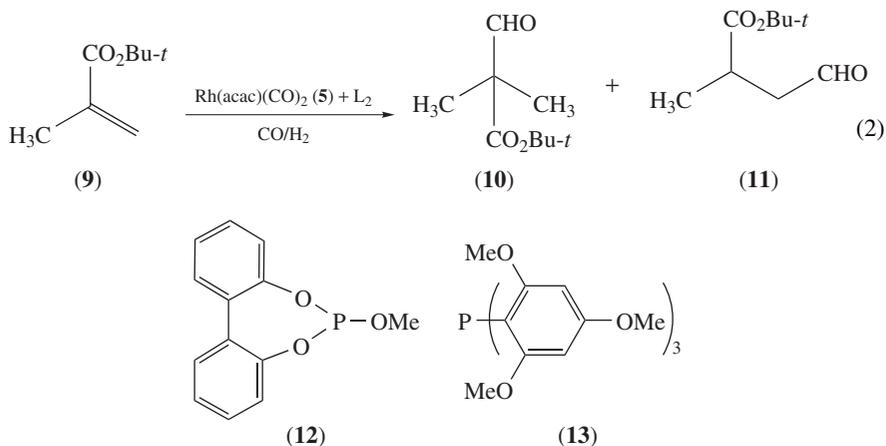
Several excellent reviews on the rhodium catalyzed hydroformylation have recently been published^{13–19}.



Although $\text{RhH}(\text{CO})(\text{PPh}_3)_3$ (**4**) is widely recognized as one of the most versatile catalysts for the hydroformylation reaction, the ease of synthesis, stability and ability to fine tune the electronic and steric environments around the metal center by the addition of ligands makes complexes of the type $\text{Rh}(\text{acac})(\text{CO})_2$ (**5**) and $\text{Rh}(\text{acac})(\text{H}_2\text{C}=\text{CH}_2)_2$ (**6**) very valuable precatalysts for this reaction^{20,21}. To improve selectivities and activities for these systems it is critical to have a detailed knowledge of the nature of the catalytic intermediates and the kinetics of the catalytic cycle. While the catalytic mechanism proposed by Wilkinson in 1968²² is still generally accepted as being correct, key intermediates in the reaction have remained elusive. Likewise, van Leeuwen and Claver have noted that the kinetics of the hydroformylation reaction has not been discussed in much detail¹³. Work by Poliakoff and George has shown that *in situ* FT-IR and polymer matrix techniques can be used in the hydroformylation of 1-octene, 1-butene, propene and ethene, using either **5** or $\text{Rh}(\text{acac})(\text{CO})(\text{PPh}_3)$ (**7**), to characterize acyl rhodium intermediates²³. The kinetics of the hydroformylation of soybean oil by ligand-modified $\text{Rh}(\text{acac})(\text{CO})_2$ (**5**) catalysts has also been examined²⁴. More recently, Rosales and coworkers have conducted a kinetic study of the hydroformylation of 1-hexene using **5** and one equivalent of dppe. The reaction proceeded with good selectivity to give linear to branched ratios close to 2. The initial rate was found to be first-order with respect to $[\text{Rh}]$ and a fractional order with respect to substrate concentration. The kinetic and mechanistic work in this study suggested a mechanism involving $\text{RhH}(\text{CO})(\text{dppe})$ (**8**) as the active catalytic species with hydrogenolysis of the acyl intermediate ($\text{dppeRhC}(\text{O})\text{H}$, **8'**) as the rate-determining step at low hydrogen pressure and migratory insertion of the alkene into the $\text{Rh}-\text{H}$ bond at high hydrogen pressures²⁵.

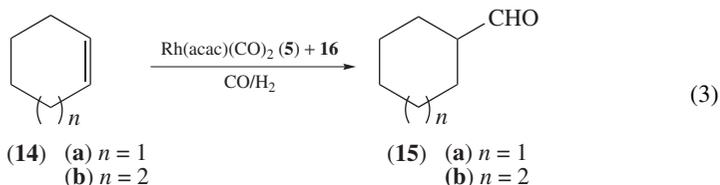
Other metal enolates are still being examined for equation 1²⁶, yet the most common catalyst systems are based on $\text{Rh}(\text{acac})\text{L}_2$ ^{27–35}. For instance, the interaction between **5** and human serum albumin has been found to be an active hydrosoluble nanostructured biocatalyst for the hydroformylation reaction³⁶. Most of the work in this area, however, has involved reactions using modified phosphine and phosphite derivatives. Indeed, van Leeuwen and coworkers found that bulky monodentate phosphite/rhodium systems are highly active and selective hydroformylation catalysts for a wide range of substrates, including di- and trisubstituted alkenes³⁷. An interesting study by Reetz and Li, outlined in equation 2, demonstrated that mixtures of monodentate achiral ligands could be used to improve product selectivities. For instance, reactions of *t*-butyl methacrylate (**9**) using $\text{Rh}(\text{acac})(\text{CO})_2$ (**5**) and two equivalents of phosphite (**12**) gave predominately a branched (**11**) ratio of 2.7:1, but with a considerable amount of hydrogenation product (33%). Changing to a heterocombination of ligands including one equivalent of **12** and one of phosphine **13** increased the branched to linear ratio to 6.4:1 and reduced the amount of hydrogenation product to 5%. Unfortunately, while selectivities increased in this mixed reaction, conversion of starting material was only 32% compared to 55% for the homocombination using the phosphite ligands³⁸. The electronic effects induced by two identical or

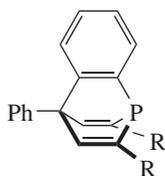
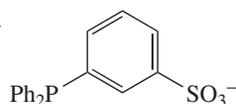
two different phosphorus ligands on the regioselectivity of the rhodium-catalyzed hydroformylation of propene has been investigated using DFT-based calculations³⁹.



In a related study, Klosin, Whiteker and coworkers have reported a correlation between the dihedral angle in a series of biaryl-bridged bisphosphite Rh(acac) complexes and selectivities for the hydroformylation of allyl cyanide and vinyl acetate⁴⁰. Smaller dihedral angles were found to generate products with increased regio- and enantioselectivity. DFT calculations suggested that the decreased dihedral angles led to smaller P-Rh-P bite angles. These results were somewhat surprising, as large bite angles have previously been correlated with increased hydroformylation regioselectivity⁴¹.

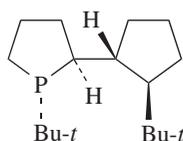
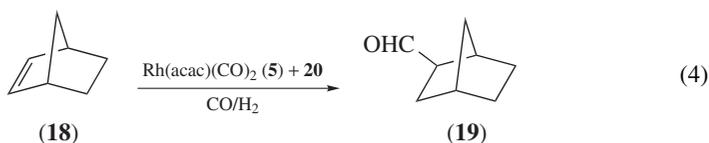
As phosphonites and phosphites are susceptible to degradation, a number of studies have focused on developing new phosphine ligands. For instance, Breit and coworkers have designed a class of phosphabarrelene (**16**) based rhodium catalysts for the effective hydroformylation of cyclohexene (**14a**) and cycloheptene (**14b**) (equation 3) to give cyclohexane products (**15**). Of singular interest is the observation that these catalyst systems enable a selective hydroformylation of an endocyclic C=C double bond without generating any products arising from a competing alkene isomerization⁴². In another study, the hydroformylation of 1-octene occurs rapidly (rates up to 800 h⁻¹) when carried out in supercritical CO₂ using the catalyst system derived from Rh(acac)(CO)₂ (**5**) and [1-propyl-3-methylimidazolium][Ph₂P(3-C₆H₄SO₃)] (**17**). The catalyst system was stable for at least 40 h with very low levels of metal leaching (0.5 ppm)⁴³.



(16) R = Ph, *i*-Pr, 2,4-xylyl

(17)

One of the most important breakthroughs in this area has been the development of chiral catalysts for enantioselective hydroformylation. Although Consiglio and coworkers⁴⁴ reported the first highly enantioselective variant in 1991 using a bisphosphine PtCl₂/SnCl₂ system, rhodium acac complexes containing phosphinophosphite ligands were later found to catalyze the hydroformylation of styrene with excellent selectivity (up to 95% ee)^{20,45}. Since this seminal work, a considerable amount of research has focused on the AHF reaction^{46–48}. For instance, Huang, Bunel and coworkers have reported that the combination of Rh(acac)(CO)₂ (**5**) and TangPhos (**20**) is an active catalyst for the AHF of norbornylene (**18**) under mild conditions to give **19** with ee up to 93% (equation 4)⁴⁶.

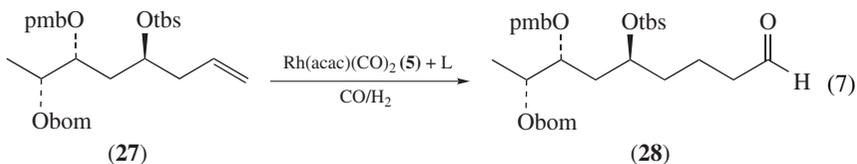
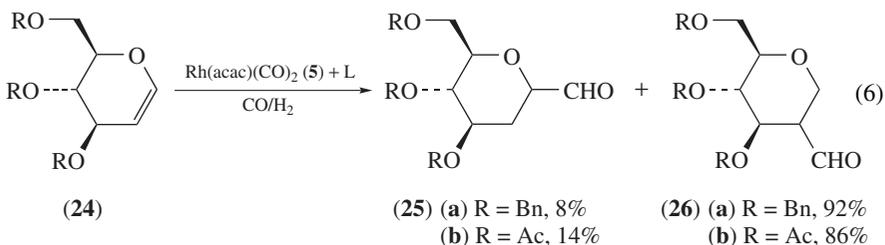
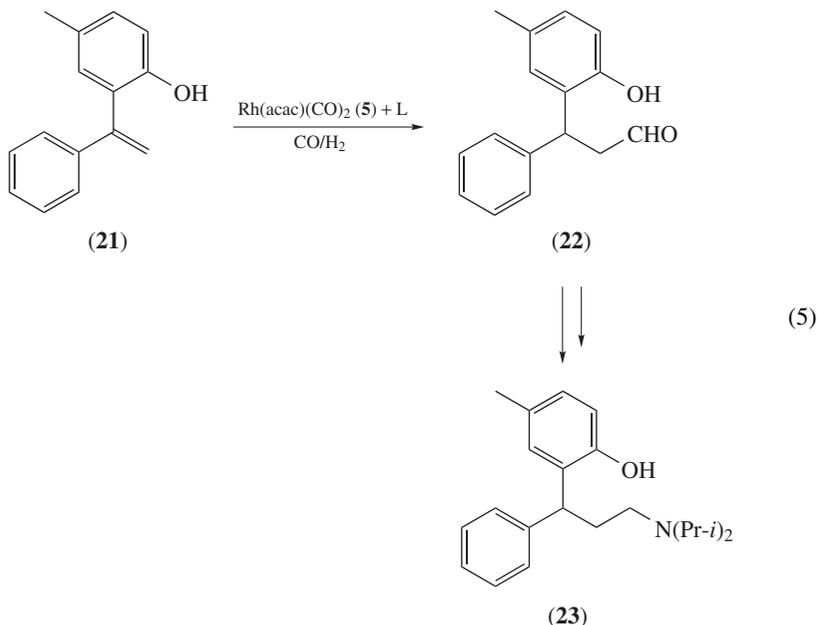


(20)

Another area of interest has included modifying phosphine and related ligands so that reactions can be conducted in non-traditional media, especially those solvents that play a critical role in green chemistry^{49–62}. A number of excellent and comprehensive reviews are now available that provide a detailed summary of work in this area^{63,64}.

One of the crowning achievements of catalysis occurs when the reaction is used in the synthesis of natural products, pharmaceuticals, fine chemicals or other industrially relevant compounds^{65–68}. Tolterodine (**23**), an important drug used to treat urinary incontinence, has been prepared in high yields⁶⁶, utilizing the rhodium-catalyzed hydroformylation of a 1,1'-bisarylalkene (**21**) to give **22** as a key step in the synthesis (equation 5). Likewise, catalyzed hydroformylation of glycols (**24**) using **5** gave low yields of 2-formylpyrans (**25a**, **25b**) and high yields of 3-formylpyrans (**26a**, **26b**) (equation 6). C-branched sugars are key components in many natural products and antibiotics⁶⁷. Lastly, this versatile catalytic reaction has also been applied to the synthesis of a potential BC-ring subunit

of bryostatin (**28**), a remarkably potent anticancer agent, via the hydroformylation of **27** (equation 7)⁶⁸.

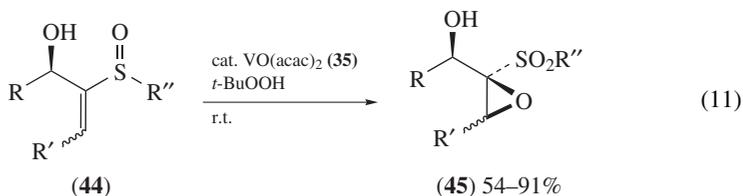


III. OXIDATION

Another area where metal β -diketonates have made a significant impact is in the oxidation of alkanes^{69–74}, alkenes^{75–78} and alcohols^{79–84}. A number of different metal complexes have been used in these reactions, including $\text{Pd}(\text{acac})_2$ (**29**)⁸⁵, $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_3$ (**30**)^{69,76}, $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ (**31**)⁷², a bimetallic $\text{Pd}(\text{II})$ complex containing a 1,3,5-triketone ligand⁷⁷, $\text{MCl}(\text{acac})(\text{PPh}_3)$ (**32**) where $\text{M} = \text{Ni}, \text{Co}, \text{Cu}$ ⁷⁸, $\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_3$ (**33**)⁷⁹, $\text{MoO}_2(\text{acac})_2$ (**34**)⁸³, $\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2$ (**35**)^{74,75,84} and $\text{VO}(\text{hfac})_2$ (**36**)⁸². In the latter study, the oxidation of α -acetylenic

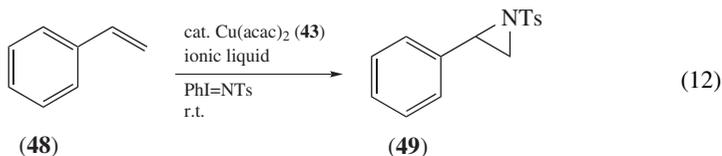
As with all catalytic reactions, recent advances in oxidation chemistry have been used in developing systems that use environmentally benign water¹⁰⁷ or ionic liquids^{108–111} as solvents. The economical, soluble and easily prepared complex $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ (**43**) is an active and selective catalyst for the oxidation of secondary alcohols in ionic liquids at room temperature¹¹⁰. Further discussion of these reactions can be found in several excellent reviews^{111–114}.

Epoxides are versatile intermediates that have great value in synthetic organic chemistry and chemical technology and are readily prepared by the oxidation of alkenes with various oxygen sources in the presence of a catalyst. A number of metal enolate complexes are effective catalysts for this reaction, including $\text{MoO}_2(\text{acac})_2$ (**34**)^{115, 116} and $\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2$ (**35**)¹¹⁷. The vanadium complex is an active and selective catalyst for the epoxidation of α -hydroxyl vinyl sulfoxides (**44**), which proceeds via initial oxidation to give the corresponding unsaturated sulfones, followed by an unusual regio- and stereoselective epoxidation to give *anti*-oxiranes (equation 11). This methodology was subsequently applied to the preparation of carbohydrate derivatives. Interestingly, β -diketonates zirconium complexes, such as $[\text{Zr}(\text{acac})_3]\text{ClO}_4$ (**46**), have been used in the catalytic ring opening of the resulting oxiranes¹¹⁸.



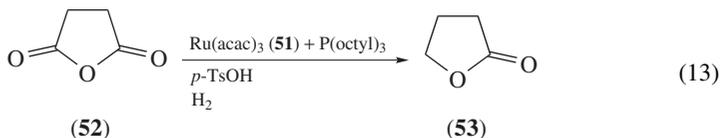
β -Diketonate epoxidation catalysts have also been successfully grafted onto polymer supports^{119–123}. Grafting $\text{Ni}(\text{acac})_2$ (**47**) complexes onto polybenzimidazole resulted in active catalysts whereas no activity was observed in reactions using an aminomethylpyridine methacrylate-type resin¹¹⁹. EXAFS results and XANES simulations suggested that use of rigid polybenzimidazole results in vacancies in the metal-coordination sphere, allowing for catalysis to occur. A proposed mechanism for this reaction is based on transfer of an oxygen atom to the alkene by an acylperoxy radical. This radical arises from the reaction of molecular oxygen (or a peroxide) with a transient acyl radical generated by a Ni(III) intermediate and an aldehyde, commonly used as a coreactant¹²⁴.

Aziridation of alkenes (**48**), the nitrogen atom transfer process analogous to epoxidation, is also of considerable interest, as the resulting aziridanes (**49**) are useful intermediates in organic synthesis of pharmaceuticals and agrochemicals. A number of Lewis acids are known to catalyze this reaction, including $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ (**43**). Recent developments in this area include immobilizing this precatalyst using an amine-functionalized hexagonal silica support¹²⁵ or activated carbon¹²⁶ and polymer supports¹²⁷. Likewise, copper complex **43** dissolved in an ionic liquid has been reported to be an active and recyclable catalyst system for the aziridation of alkenes using $\text{PhI}=\text{NTs}$ as the nitrene donor. The ionic liquid phase containing the catalyst was recovered and reused for several cycles without any appreciable drop in activity, as shown for the aziridation of styrene (equation 12)¹²⁸. In a related study, Mancheño and Bolm have shown that the iron complex $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ (**31**) can be used to catalyze the imination of sulfides and sulfoxides in the presence of iodine¹²⁹.



IV. HYDROGENATION

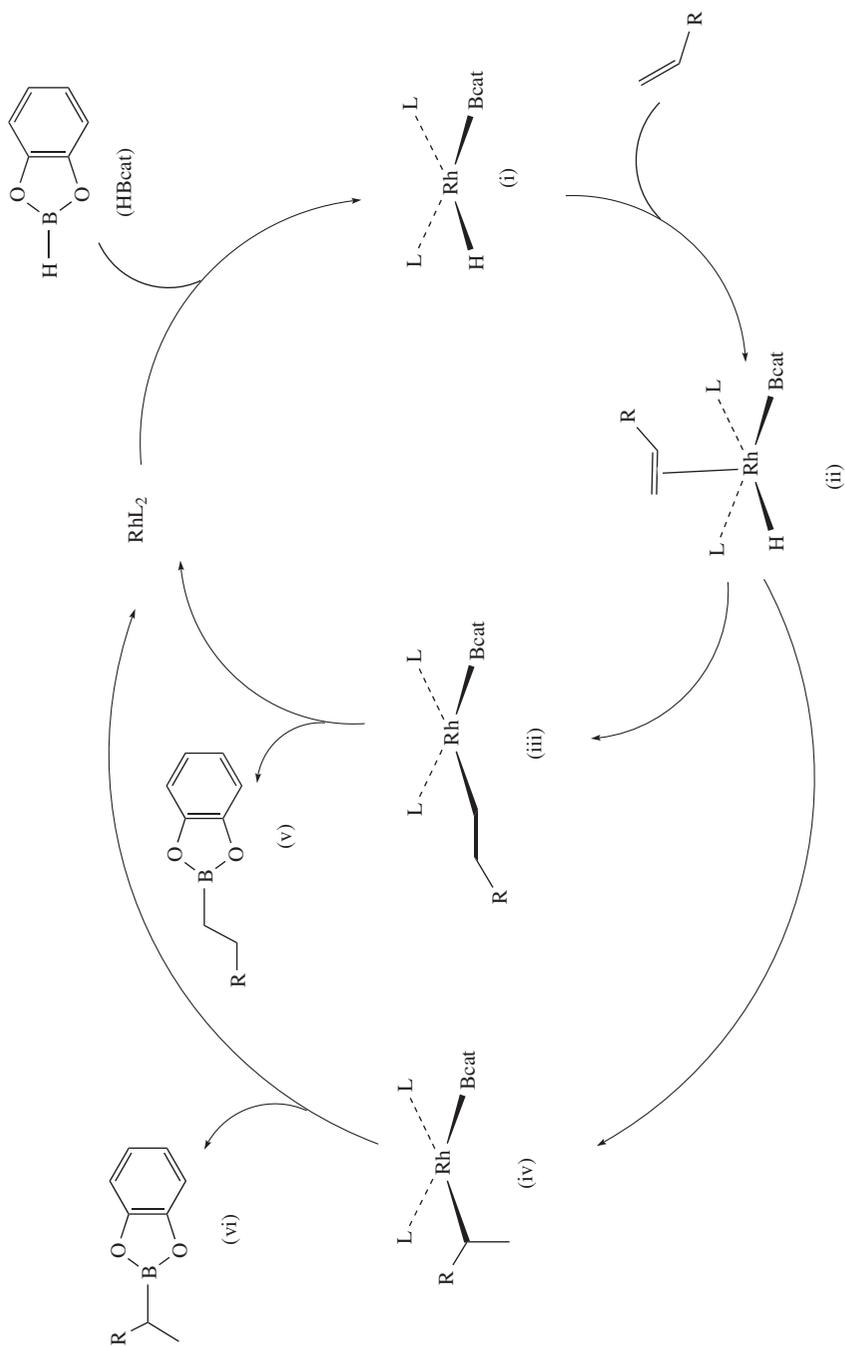
The ability of transition metals to catalyze the addition of dihydrogen to unsaturated organic molecules has many industrial applications. Unlike oxidations that primarily use either early or middle group metals, late metals are particularly active for catalyzed hydrogenations. Although not particularly common, metal enolates such as Pd(acac)₂ (**29**)¹³⁰, Co(acac)₃ (**30**)¹³¹, Fe(acac)₃ (**31**)¹³², Ni(acac)₂ (**47**)^{133, 134}, Rh(hfac)(dcpb) (**50**)¹³⁵ and Ru(acac)₃ (**51**)¹³⁶ have also been used for this reaction. The ruthenium catalyst system consisting of **51**, P(octyl)₃ and *p*-toluenesulfonic acid (*p*-TsOH) was effective in the reduction of succinic anhydride (**52**) to give γ -butyrolactone (**53**) (equation 13). *p*-TsOH was found to enhance reaction rates and increase selectivities to give the desired product in up to 95% yield¹³⁶. Considerably more effort has focused on using heterogeneous systems derived from these metal enolates^{137–144}. For instance, supported iridium catalysts prepared by atomic layer deposition of Ir(acac)₃ were found to be effective for the hydrogenation of toluene¹³⁷. Hydrogen transfer reactions have also been reported using iron¹⁴⁵ and ruthenium¹⁴⁶ acac catalyst systems.



V. ADDITION OF MAIN GROUP COMPOUNDS

A considerable amount of research has focused on using metal enolates as catalysts for the addition of main group hydrides to unsaturated organic molecules. Indeed, some of the most active and selective catalysts for the metal-catalyzed hydroboration reaction are based on the addition of diphosphine ligands (L₂) to Rh(acac)(coe)₂ (**54**). This is the only catalyst system known to facilitate the addition of catecholborane (HBcat) to a tetrasubstituted alkene¹⁴⁷. A reaction mechanism is shown in Scheme 1 and is believed to proceed via initial oxidative addition of catecholborane to give a putative hydrido boryl intermediate (i). Coordination of the alkene to the metal center (ii) followed by insertion into the Rh–H in either an anti-Markovnikov (iii) or Markovnikov (iv) fashion with subsequent reductive elimination gives the corresponding organoboronate ester products (v) and (vi), respectively. The unusual regioselectivity in favor of branched products (vi) observed in hydroborations of vinylarenes (R = Ar) is believed to arise when the rhodium center can best stabilize a benzylic intermediate (iv).

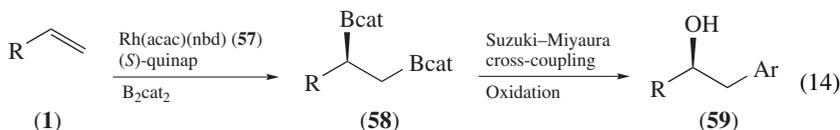
Hydroboration of Rh(acac)(coe)₂ (**54**) + L₂ with excess HBcat affords acacBcat and the zwitterionic complex Rh(η_6 -catBcat)L₂ (**55**), which is believed to be the catalyst resting state in these reactions. Variation of the ligands has a profound effect on these



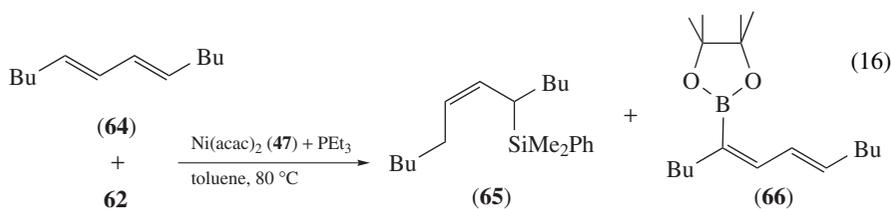
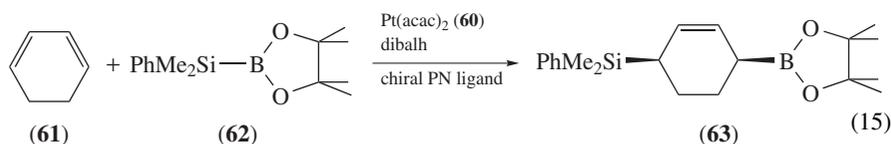
SCHEME 1. A mechanism for the rhodium-catalyzed hydroboration of alkenes using catecholborane (HBcat)

reactions and products derived from a competing dehydrogenative borylation pathway can sometimes dominate^{148–152}. Enhanced regioselectivities for the hydroboration of vinylarenes in supercritical CO₂ using Rh(hfac)(coe)₂ (**56**) and phosphine ligands have been observed with monodentate phosphines¹⁵³. An excellent review by Crudden and Edwards describes recent advances in the metal-catalyzed hydroboration reaction¹⁵⁴.

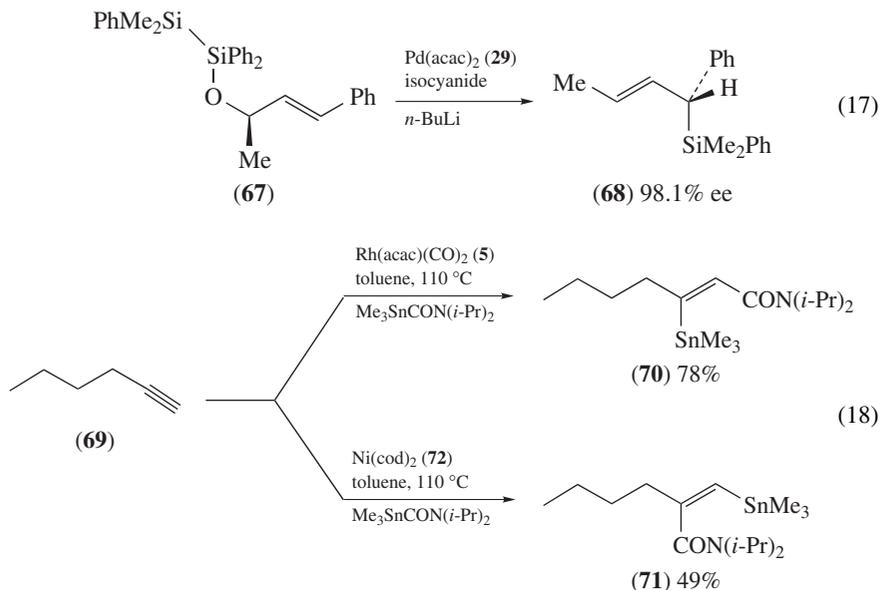
The diboration (addition of B–B bonds) of alkenes has also been the subject of considerable effort¹⁵⁵ and an elegant review by Beletskaya and Moberg has recently appeared on the metal-catalyzed element–element addition to alkenes and alkynes¹⁵⁶. Of particular importance in this area is the work by Morken and coworkers who designed the catalytic asymmetric carbohydroxylation of alkenes using a domino diboration cross-coupling oxidation reaction^{157–159}. The addition of B₂cat₂ was accomplished using a chiral catalyst system derived from Rh(acac)(nbd) (**57**)/(*S*)-quinap and the resulting 1,2-diboron compounds (**58**) were reacted *in situ* with aryl halides. The less hindered B–C bond was selectively transformed into the corresponding cross-coupled product whereupon the remaining B–C bond was subsequently oxidized to give the corresponding alcohols (**59**) (equation 14).



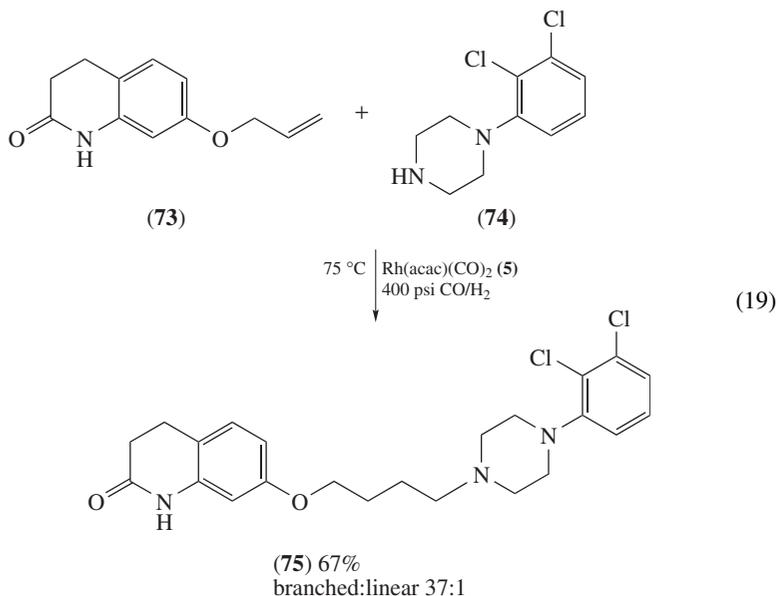
The addition of B–Si bonds to dienes has also been catalyzed by a number of metal enolate complexes^{156, 160–164}. Although early work by Ito and coworkers used a nickel system consisting of Ni(acac)₂ (**47**) and dibal¹⁶¹, recent studies by Gerdin and Moberg have found that Pt(acac)₂ (**60**), dibal^h and a chiral phosphoramidite catalyzed the enantioselective silaboration of 1,3-cyclohexadiene (**61**) using PhMe₂SiBpin (**62**) to give **63** with 70% ee (equation 15)¹⁶². Related nickel catalyst systems gave essentially racemic products and palladium complexes were inactive. Interestingly, attempts to catalyze the silaboration of acyclic 1- and 1,4-substituted 1,3-dienes (**64**) resulted in a new disproportionation reaction with equimolar mixtures of allylsilanes (**65**) and dienyloboranes (**66**) (equation 16)¹⁶³.



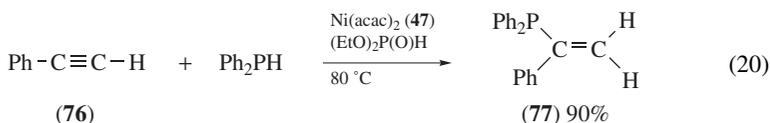
Highly enantioenriched (*E*)-allylic silanes have been generated from optically active allylic alcohols using a palladium catalyzed intramolecular bis-silylation (Si–Si addition) with a subsequent and highly stereospecific Si–O elimination¹⁶⁵. The overall reaction proceeded with nearly complete conservation of the enantiopurity of the starting allylic alcohol (**67**) (equation 17) to give **68** in high yields. Other metal complexes such as Rh(acac)(CO)₂ (**5**)^{166–168} and MoO₂(acac)₂ (**34**)¹⁶⁹ have been used in the related hydrosilylation reactions (addition of Si–H bonds). While much less is known about the addition of Sn–H bonds to alkenes using metal enolates, this may be due to the observation that the platinum complex Pt(acac)₂ (**60**) catalyzes the dehydrogenative stannylation of tin hydrides to give dihydrogen and distannanes¹⁷⁰. The carbamoylstannylation (addition of Sn–CONR₂) of alkynes (**69**) using Rh(acac)(CO)₂ (**5**), however, afforded (*Z*)- β -stannyl- α,β -unsaturated amides (**70**) selectively¹⁷¹. Reactions using Ni(cod)₂ (**72**) resulted in products with a reversal of regioselectivity (**71**) (equation 18).



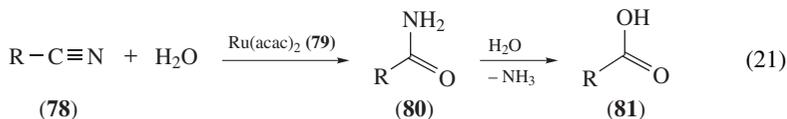
The addition of N–H bonds to unsaturated organic molecules using metal enolates has also received considerable attention. Recoverable and reusable catalyst systems based on the copper complex Cu(acac)₂ (**43**) immobilized in ionic liquids have been used for the insertion of α -diazo compounds into amines¹⁷² and for the aza-Michael reaction¹⁷³. A related hydroaminomethylation (tandem alkene hydroformylation followed by reductive amination) reaction using Rh(acac)(CO)₂ (**5**) and a bisphosphite catalyst system has been used to synthesize biologically active tertiary amines (**75**) from the addition of allyl ether (**73**) and secondary amine (**74**) (equation 19)¹⁷⁴. This reaction is highly regioselective in favor of the linear products and tolerant of many functional groups including aryl chlorides. Hydrogenation is believed to occur using a rhodium species where the phosphite ligands are not coordinated to the metal center. The hydroaminocarbonylation of alkynes to give the corresponding 1,4-diamide derivatives could also be catalyzed by Rh(acac)(CO)₂ (**5**); however, yields were considerably lower than with other rhodium catalysts¹⁷⁵.



The intermolecular hydrophosphination of phenylacetylene (**76**, equation 20) with diphenylphosphine using $\text{Ni}(\text{acac})_2$ (**47**) and $(\text{EtO})_2\text{P}(\text{O})\text{H}$ has been reported to give alkenylphosphine (**77**) in high yields¹⁷⁶. Alkenylphosphines are an important class of ligands whose applications have been limited by the lack of a simple and convenient synthetic procedure. This reaction gave the corresponding *syn*-addition products with a mixture of α - and β -adducts. Selectivities could be fine-tuned by judicious choice of catalyst precursor used to facilitate this reaction.

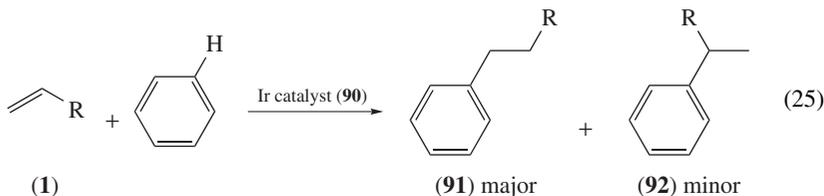


The hydration of nitriles (**78**, equation 21) is another area of intense interest for the preparation of industrially and pharmaceutically important amides (**80**) and carboxylic acids (**81**). Although a number of transition metals can be used to catalyze this important reaction¹⁷⁷, recent work has shown that $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_2$ (**79**) complexes with diphenyl-2-pyridylphosphine (PPh_2py) ligands were extremely active catalysts with turnover frequencies of up to $20,900 \text{ h}^{-1}$ ^{178,179}. This reaction is believed to proceed via initial activation of the nitrile by coordination to the Lewis acidic metal, where a vacant coordination site arises from a $\eta^2 \rightarrow \eta^1$ acac isomerization. Nucleophilic addition of water is then promoted by hydrogen bonding with the Lewis basic pyridine moiety of the PPh_2py ligand.

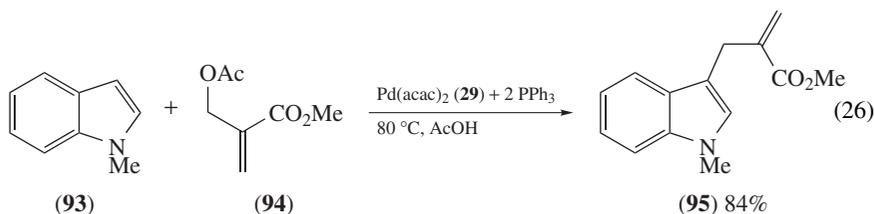


VI. C–C BOND FORMATION

Catalytic carbon–carbon bond-forming reactions are among the most important types of transformations in organic synthesis and metal enolate complexes have played an important role in this field^{189–195}. Of significance is the recent discovery that iridium acetylacetonato complexes catalyze the intermolecular hydroarylation^{196–198} and hydrovinylation¹⁹⁹ of unactivated alkenes. The active catalyst is a unique complex $[\text{Ir}(\mu\text{-acac-}O,O',C^3)(\text{acac-}O,O')(\text{acac-}C^3)]_2$ (**90**) and the reaction is believed to proceed via arene C–H activation^{200–204} to generate a bis-acac, phenyl-Ir(III) intermediate. Hydroarylations proceed to give the anti-Markovnikov straight-chain alkyl benzenes (**91**) with high selectivity (equation 25), and only minor amounts of the branched product (**92**).



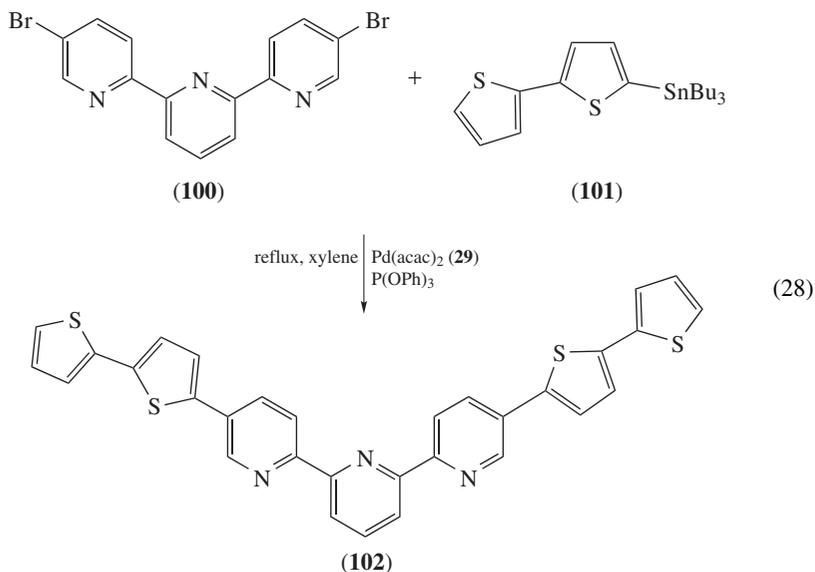
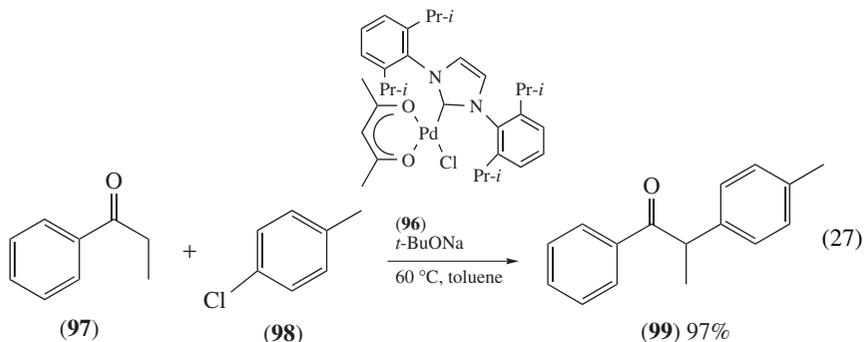
Metal enolate complexes have also been used to catalyze the allylation of carbonyl compounds^{205–207}, addition of aldehydes to 1,3-dienes²⁰⁸ and alkynes²⁰⁹ as well as the addition of alkenes to alkynes²¹⁰ and indoles²¹¹. In the latter study, 5 mol% of $\text{Pd}(\text{acac})_2$ (**29**) and 10 mol% of PPh_3 were found to be an effective catalyst system for the coupling of *N*-methylindole (**93**) with a variety of 2-acetoxymethyl-substituted electron-deficient alkenes, including methyl 2-(acetoxymethyl)acrylate (**94**) (equation 26). Substituted indoles (**95**) constitute an important class of biologically active natural products and synthetic routes to these valuable compounds have therefore attracted considerable attention.



Other palladium acetylacetonate complexes have also been developed for cross-coupling reactions. Indeed, an acac palladacycle complex has recently been observed to effectively catalyze both the Suzuki–Miyaura and Heck reactions²¹². Likewise, the *N*-heterocyclic carbene complex $\text{Pd}(\text{acac})\text{Cl}(\text{ipr})$ (**96**) is an excellent catalyst for the formation of C–N and C–C bonds (equation 27)^{213,214}. These catalysts were effective for coupling of ketones (**97**) with a wide range of substrates, including unreactive aryl halides such as **98** and sterically hindered and heterocyclic aryl chlorides, to give products like **99** in high yields. The catalyst precursor was readily prepared from commercially available $\text{Pd}(\text{acac})_2$ (**29**) and ipr hydrochloride.

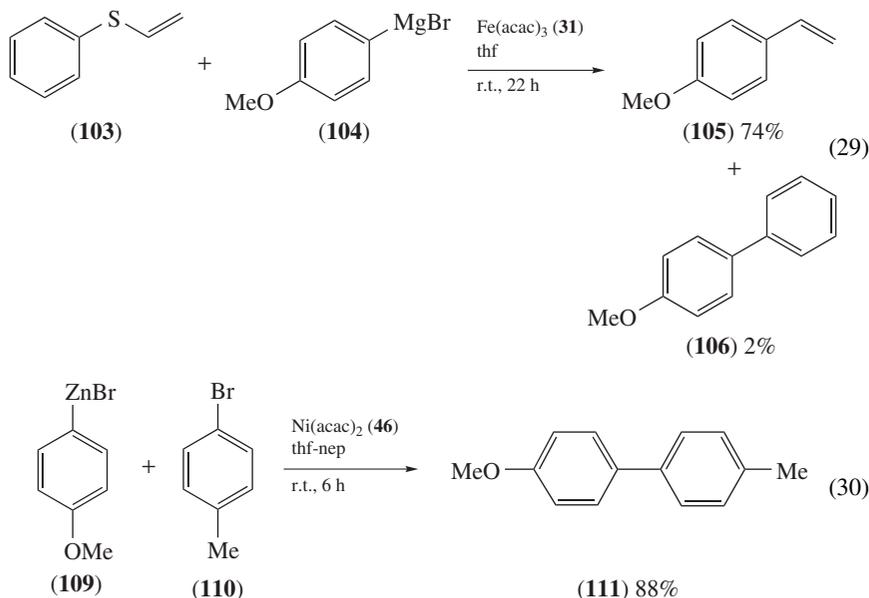
There has also been interest in using metal enolate complexes to catalyze cross-coupling reactions with organoantimony compounds²¹⁵, organophosphanes²¹⁶, organosilanes (Hiyama couplings)^{217,218} and organotin compounds (Stille cross-coupling reactions)²¹⁹. The palladium complex $\text{Pd}(\text{acac})_2$ (**29**), along with an appropriate ligand, such as PPh_3 , PMe_3 , AsPh_3 , SbPh_3 , $\text{P}(\text{OPh})_3$ etc., were employed for the Stille reaction of

dihalogen pyridine derivatives (**100**) with a number of substituted thienyl organotin compounds (**101**) to give **102** (equation 28). Also of considerable interest is the cobalt^{220, 221} or iron^{222–228} catalyzed coupling of Grignard reagents. An elegant study by Itami, Yoshida and coworkers²²³ has shown the first examples of a catalyzed cross-coupling of alkenyl sulfides (**103**) with Grignard reagents (**104**). This reaction proceeded selectively at the S–alkenyl bonds (equation 29) to give the desired styrenes (**105**) with almost no cross-coupling (**106**) taking place at the competing S–aryl bonds.

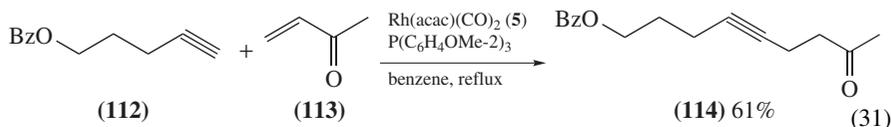


The cross-coupling of organozinc compounds has been accomplished using a number of metal enolate complexes, namely Rh(acac)(H₂C=CH₂)₂ (**6**)²²⁹, Co(acac)₃ (**30**)²³⁰, Ni(acac)₂ (**47**)^{231–233}, Li(acac) (**107**)^{234, 235} and Cr(acac)₃ (**108**)²³⁶. For instance, complex **47** proved to be an extremely effective catalyst system for the Negishi cross-coupling of arylzinc halides (**109**) with aryl (**110**), heteroaryl and alkenyl halides, triflates and nonaflates to give the corresponding biaryl compounds (**111**) (equation 30). The solvent played an important role in these reactions and optimal conditions were found with 8:1 mixtures of THF and *N*-ethylpyrrolidinone (nep). Only 0.05 mol% of the nickel complex

was required to successfully catalyze these reactions²³⁶. Similar reactions with binuclear magnesium–copper reagents^{237–239} and other couplings have also been reported²⁴⁰.

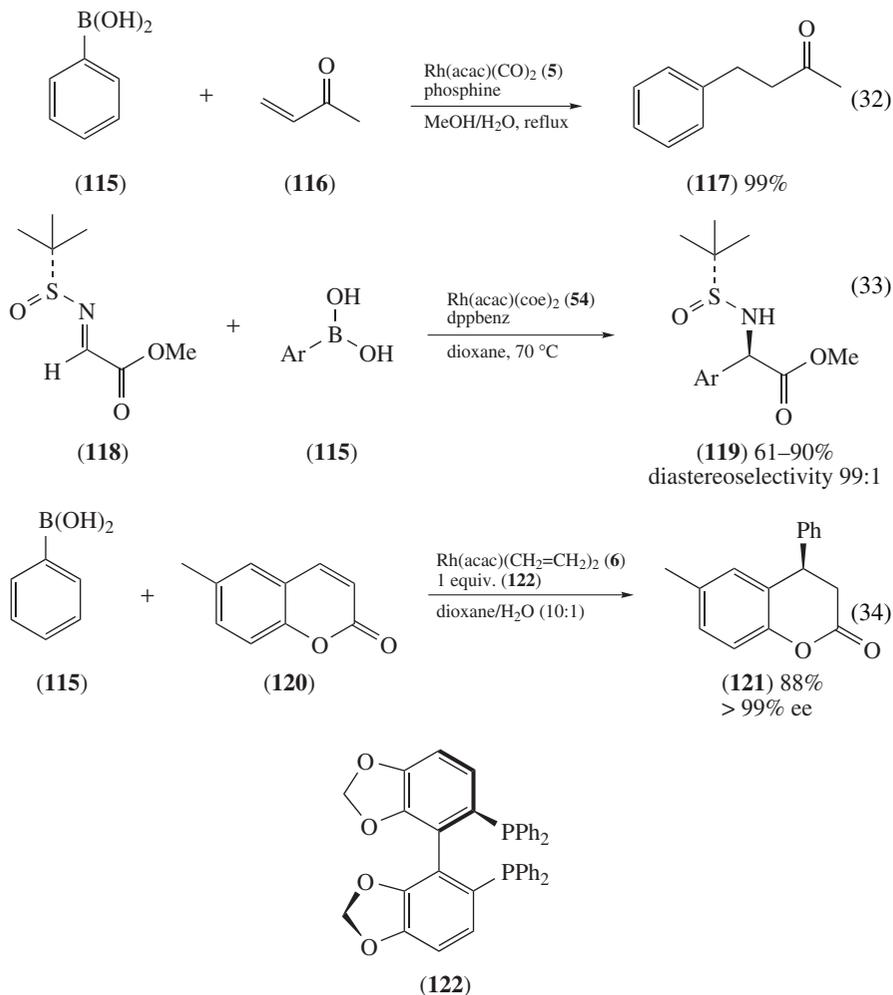


Metal enolate complexes are well known to play a major role in a number of catalyzed addition reactions^{241–247}. For instance, Lerum and Chisholm have reported that the combination of $\text{Rh}(\text{acac})(\text{CO})_2$ (**5**) and tris(*o*-methoxyphenyl)phosphine was an excellent catalyst system for the 1,4-addition of alkynes (**112**) to unsubstituted vinyl ketones (**113**) to give the corresponding substituted alkynes (**114**)²⁴⁷. Both aryl and alkyl alkynes were effective in this reaction and, unlike most organometallic addition reactions, this reaction also proceeded in aqueous solvent mixtures and reactions were tolerant of functional groups such as primary alcohols and alkyl chlorides (equation 31). The mechanism of the reaction is proposed to start by ligand substitution of CO with the phosphine, followed by coordination and oxidation of the C–H bond of the alkyne. This is followed by coordination of the vinyl ketone with subsequent insertion of the alkene group into the rhodium–carbon bond to give a transient oxo-allylic-type intermediate, whereby reductive elimination of the C–H bond gives the corresponding product.

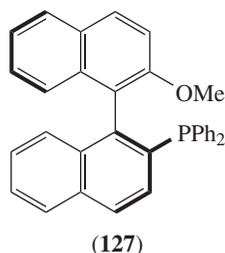
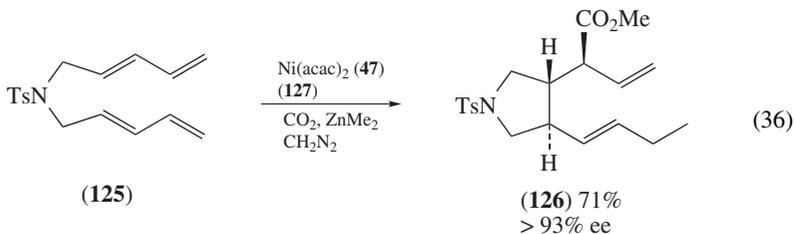
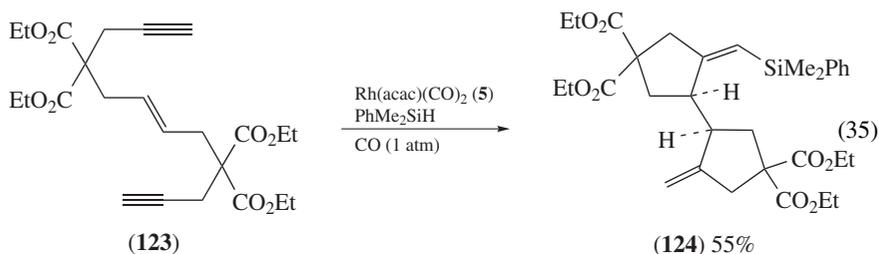


One of the most important contributions in metal enolate catalysis is the conjugate addition of arylboronic acids (**115**) to vinyl ketone derivatives (**116**) to give the corresponding aryl ketones (**117**) (equation 32)^{248–259}. A number of advances have recently been reported^{260–262}, including reactions with imine derivatives^{263, 264} and asymmetric 1,4-addition reactions^{264–269}. Indeed, the asymmetric addition of arylboronic acids (**115**) to *N*-*t*-butanesulfinylimino esters (**118**) has been catalyzed by $\text{Rh}(\text{acac})(\text{coe})_2$ (**54**) and

dppbenz in an effort to generate protected arylglycines (**119**), important components in several drugs (equation 33). The reaction is tolerant of many functional groups and selective cleavage of the sulfinyl group or ester can be readily accomplished without loss in stereochemical purity²⁶⁴. The rhodium-catalyzed asymmetric conjugate addition of arylboronic acids to coumarins (**120**) using $\text{Rh}(\text{acac})(\text{H}_2\text{C}=\text{CH}_2)_2$ (**6**) was also found to proceed with excellent enantioselectivity (>99% ee) to give the corresponding (*R*)-4-arylchroman-2-ones (**121**) (equation 34). Optimal conditions were found in reactions using the chiral biarylbisphosphine ligand (*R*)-Segphos (**122**). This methodology has been successfully applied to the synthesis of (*R*)-tolterodine (**23**), as an alternate synthetic route to this important urological drug²⁶⁵. Excellent reviews on these conjugate additions have already appeared and the reader is encouraged to read these articles for a deeper insight of these interesting rhodium-catalyzed reactions^{270–274}.



Another area of considerable interest in this field is the metal-catalyzed cyclization or cycloaddition reactions^{275–286}. For example, Ojima and coworkers have reported that **5** catalyzed the silane-initiated cyclization of enediyne (**123**)^{279,280} to give the corresponding bicyclopentyl products (**124**) in excellent yields (equation 35). Reactions with alkatriynes gave fused tricyclic compounds via a silylcarbonylcyclization process. Related studies by Krische and coworkers describe the diastereoselective cycloreduction and cycloaddition reactions using a $\text{Co}(\text{dpm})_2$ -silane catalyst system^{281,282}. Likewise, Mori and coworkers have found that a nickel catalyst system effectively catalyzed the asymmetric carboxylative cyclization of bis-1,3-dienes (**125**). High enantioselectivities for **126** were achieved when (*S*)-MeO-MOP (**127**) was used as a chiral ligand (equation 36). Unsymmetrical bis-1,3-dienes were also used in this study and reactions proceeded with high selectivity^{283,284}.



Related cyclopropanation reactions have also been reported using metal enolate catalysts^{287–289}. In a recent study, Aggarwal and Grange²⁸⁹ found that $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ (**43**) was an excellent catalyst for the asymmetric sulfonium-ylide-mediated cyclopropanation reaction, which was used to prepare an important precursor to pharmacologically active (+)-LY354740 from the addition of **128** to give a mixture of *exo* (**129**) and *endo* (**130**) products (equation 37). In these reactions, a chiral sulfide was used and high enantioselectivities were obtained (95% ee) but with relatively low diastereocontrol. Metal enolates could also be used to catalyze the asymmetric ring opening of bicyclic hydrazines²⁹⁰.

14. C. Claver, M. Diéguez, O. Pàmies and S. Castellón, *Top. Organomet. Chem.*, **18**, 35 (2006).
15. L. Damoense, M. Datt, M. Green and C. Steenkamp, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **248**, 2393 (2004).
16. M. Beller, J. Seayad, A. Tillack and H. Jiao, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 3368 (2004).
17. J.-C. Wasike, S. J. Obrey, R. T. Baker and G. Bazan, *Chem. Rev.*, **105**, 1001 (2005).
18. M. L. Clarke, *Curr. Org. Chem.*, **9**, 701 (2005).
19. A. Behr, B. Turkowski, R. Roll, R. Schöbel and G. Henze, *Top. Organomet. Chem.*, **19**, in press (DOI 10.1007/3418_2006_057) (2007).
20. N. Sakai, S. Mano and K. Nozaki, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **115**, 7033 (1993).
21. G. D. Cuny and S. L. Buchwald, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **115**, 2066 (1993).
22. D. Evans, J. A. Osborn and G. Wilkinson, *J. Chem. Soc., A*, 3133 (1968).
23. J. Zhang, M. Poliakoff and M. W. George, *Organometallics*, **22**, 1612 (2003).
24. E. A. Karakhanov, Yu. S. Kardasheva, E. A. Runova, D. A. Sakharov and M. V. Terenina, *Petrol. Chem.*, **46**, 264 (2006).
25. M. Rosales, A. González, Y. Guerrero, I. Pacheco and R. A. Sánchez-Delgado, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **270**, 241 (2007).
26. K. Okabe, I. Takahara, M. Inaba, K. Murata and Y. Yoshimura, *J. Jpn. Petrol. Inst.*, **50**, 65 (2007).
27. C. Li, M.-L. Yuan, H.-Y. Fu, H. Chen and X.-J. Li, *Sichuan Daxue Xuebao, Gongcheng Kexueban*, **38**, 102 (2006); *Chem. abstr.*, 1341735 (2006).
28. E. A. Karakhanov, Yu. S. Kardasheva, E. A. Runova, D. A. Sakharov and M. V. Terenina, *Petrol. Chem.*, **46**, 264 (2006).
29. R. P. J. Bronger, J. P. Bermon, J. Herwig, P. C. J. Kamer and P. W. N. M. van Leeuwen, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **346**, 789 (2004).
30. O. Artyushin, I. Odinets, E. Goryunov, I. Fedyanin, K. Lyssenko, T. Mastryukova, G.-V. Rösenthaller, T. Kégl, G. Keglevich and L. Kollár, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **691**, 5547 (2006).
31. E. Schwab and S. Mecking, *Organometallics*, **24**, 3758 (2005).
32. A. M. Trzeciak, E. Mieczysłńska and J. J. Ziołkowski, *Top. Catal.*, **11/12**, 461 (2000).
33. A. M. Trzeciak, P. Štěpnička, E. Mieczysłńska and J. J. Ziołkowski, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 3260 (2005).
34. I. Odinets, T. Körtvélyesi, T. Kégl, L. Kollár and G. Keglevich, *Trans. Met. Chem.*, **32**, 299 (2007).
35. M. Rosales, A. González, B. González, C. Moratinos, H. Pérez, J. Urdaneta and R. A. Sánchez-Delgado, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 3095 (2005).
36. S. Crobu, M. Marchetti and G. Sanna, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **100**, 1514 (2006).
37. T. Jongsam, G. Challa and P. W. N. M. van Leeuwen, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **421**, 121 (1991).
38. M. T. Reetz and X. Li, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 2962 (2005).
39. E. Zuidema, E. Daura-Oller, J. J. Carbó, C. Bo and P. W. N. M. van Leeuwen, *Organometallics*, **26**, 2234 (2007).
40. C. J. Cobley, R. D. J. Froese, J. Klosin, C. Qin, G. T. Whiteker and K. A. Abboud, *Organometallics*, **26**, 2986 (2007).
41. P. C. J. Kamer, P. W. N. M. van Leeuwen and J. N. H. Reek, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **34**, 895 (2001).
42. E. Fuchs, M. Keller and B. Breit, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **12**, 6930 (2006).
43. U. Hintermair, G. Zhao, C. C. Santini, K. J. Muldoon and D. J. Cole-Hamilton, *Chem. Commun.*, 1462 (2007).
44. G. Consiglio, S. C. A. Nefkens and A. Borer, *Organometallics*, **10**, 2046 (1991).
45. K. Nozaki, T. Matsuo, F. Shibahara and T. Hiyama, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **343**, 61 (2001).
46. J. Huang, E. Bunel, A. Allgeier, J. Tedrow, T. Storz, J. Preston, T. Correll, D. Manley, T. Soukup, R. Jensen, R. Syed, G. Moniz, R. Larsen, M. Martinelli and O. J. Reider, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **46**, 7831 (2005).
47. A. T. Axtell, J. Klosin and K. A. Abboud, *Organometallics*, **25**, 5003 (2006).
48. M. R. Axet, S. Castellón and C. Claver, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 2973 (2006).
49. C. Deng, G. Ou, J. She and Y. Yuan, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **270**, 76 (2007).
50. S. L. X. Martina, R. B. C. Jagt, J. G. de Vries, B. L. Feringa and A. J. Minnaard, *Chem. Commun.*, 4093 (2006).
51. Z. Jingchang, W. Hongbin, L. Hongtao and C. Weiliang, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **260**, 95 (2006).

52. M. G. Pedrós, A. M. Masdeu-Bultó, J. Bayardon and D. Sinou, *Catal. Lett.*, **107**, 205 (2006).
53. H. Jin, B. Subramaniam, A. Ghosh and J. Tunge, *AIChE J.*, **52**, 2575 (2006).
54. K. Kunna, C. Müller, J. Loos and D. Vogt, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **45**, 7289 (2006).
55. H. Jin and B. Subramaniam, *Chem. Eng. Sci.*, **59**, 4887 (2004).
56. D. Guha, H. Jin, M. P. Dudukovic, P. A. Ramachandran and B. Subramaniam, *Chem. Eng. Sci.*, **62**, 4967 (2007).
57. Q. Peng, C. Deng, Y. Yang, M. Dai and Y. Yuan, *React. Kinet. Catal. Lett.*, **90**, 53 (2007).
58. J. Dupont, S. M. Silva and R. F. de Souza, *Catal. Lett.*, **77**, 131 (2001).
59. M. Giménez-Pedrós, A. Aghmiz, N. Ruiz and A. M. Masdeu-Bultó, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1067 (2006).
60. A. C. J. Koeken, M. C. A. van Vliet, L. J. P. van Broeke, B.-J. Deelman and J. T. F. Keurentjes, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **348**, 1553 (2006).
61. D. R. Palo and C. Erkey, *Organometallics*, **19**, 81 (2000).
62. A. M. Scurto and W. Leitner, *Chem. Commun.*, 3681 (2006).
63. S. Liu and J. Xiao, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **270**, 1 (2007).
64. P. G. Jessop, *J. Supercrit. Fluids*, **38**, 211 (2006).
65. S. Cossu, P. Peluso, E. Alberico and M. Marchetti, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **47**, 2569 (2006).
66. C. Botteghi, T. Corrias, M. Marchetti, S. Paganelli and O. Piccolo, *Org. Proc. Res. Dev.*, **6**, 379 (2002).
67. M. Seepersaud, M. Kettunen, A. S. Abu-Surrah, W. Voelter and Y. Al-Abed, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **43**, 8607 (2002).
68. G. E. Keck and A. P. Truong, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 2149 (2005).
69. A. Pokutsa, J. Le Bras and J. Muzart, *Kinet. Catal.*, **48**, 26 (2007).
70. L. I. Matienko and L. A. Mosolova, *Kinet. Catal.*, **46**, 328 (2005).
71. A.-J. Hu, C.-X. Lu, B.-D. Li and T. Huo, *Chin. J. Org. Chem.*, **26**, 1083 (2006).
72. L. I. Matienko and L. A. Mosolova, *Petrol. Chem.*, **47**, 39 (2007).
73. A.-J. Hu, C.-X. Lu, B.-D. Li and T. Huo, *Youji Huaxue*, **26**, 1083 (2006); *Chem. abstr.*, 202974 (2007).
74. H. Kobayashi and I. Yamanaka, *Chem. Lett.*, **36**, 114 (2007).
75. L. J. Csányi, K. Jáký and G. Galbács, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **179**, 65 (2002).
76. T. Tokuyasu, S. Kunikawa, A. Masuyama and M. Nojima, *Org. Lett.*, **4**, 3595 (2002).
77. A. El-Qisairi and P. M. Henry, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **603**, 50 (2000).
78. V. G. Gnanasoundari and K. Natarajan, *Trans. Met. Chem.*, **30**, 433 (2005).
79. R. I. Khusnutdinov, N. A. Shchadneva, A. R. Baiguzina, Y. Y. Lavrentieva and U. M. Dzhemilev, *Russ. Chem. Bull.*, **51**, 2074 (2002).
80. G. S. Singh and D. S. Mahajan, *Oxid. Commun.*, **28**, 555 (2005).
81. R. Karvembu and K. Natarajan, *Polyhedron*, **21**, 1721 (2002).
82. Y. Maeda, N. Kakiuchi, S. Matsumura, T. Mishimura, T. Kawamura and S. Uemura, *J. Org. Chem.*, **67**, 6718 (2002).
83. C. Y. Lorber, S. P. Smidt and J. A. Osborn, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 655 (2000).
84. L. Rout, P. Nath and T. Punniyamurthy, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **349**, 846 (2007).
85. D. L. Rodman, N. A. Carrington and Z.-L. Xue, *Talanta*, **70**, 426 (2006).
86. A. Fürstner and T. Nagano, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **129**, 1906 (2007).
87. I. Mohammadpoor-Baltork, M. Hill, L. Caggiano and R. F. W. Jackson, *Synlett*, 3540 (2006).
88. P. R. Blakemore and M. S. Burge, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **129**, 3068 (2007).
89. C. Drago, L. Caggiano and R. F. W. Jackson, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 7221 (2005).
90. M. R. Maurya, U. Kumar and P. Manikandan, *Dalton Trans.*, 3561 (2006).
91. M. R. Maurya and A. Kumar, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **250**, 190 (2006).
92. M. H. Peyrovi, V. Mahdavi, M. A. Salehi and R. Mahmoodian, *Catal. Commun.*, **6**, 476 (2005).
93. M. C. Brasil, E. V. Benvenutti, J. R. Gregório and A. E. Gerbase, *React. Funct. Polym.*, **63**, 135 (2005).
94. J. C. Fierro-Gonzalez and B. C. Gates, *Langmuir*, **21**, 5693 (2005).
95. S. R. Cicco, M. Latronico, P. Mastroianni, G. P. Suranna and C. F. Nobile, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **165**, 135 (2001).
96. S. Tanase, E. Bouwman and J. Reedijk, *Appl. Catal. A: Gen.*, **259**, 101 (2004).
97. R. van Gorkum, E. Bouwman and J. Reedijk, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 2456 (2004).
98. Z. O. Oyman, W. Ming and R. van der Linde, *Eur. Polym. J.*, **42**, 1342 (2006).

99. A. A. Taherpour, A. Abramian and H. Kardanyazd, *Chin. J. Org. Chem.*, **27**, 123 (2007).
100. K. L. Prasanth and H. Maheswaran, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **268**, 45 (2007).
101. G. Hua, Q. Zhang, D. McManus, A. M. Z. Slawin and J. D. Woolins, *Dalton Trans.*, 1147 (2006).
102. M. Finch, O. Jacques, C. Drago, L. Caggiano, R. F. W. Jackson, C. Dexter, M. S. Anson and S. J. F. Macdonald, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **251**, 123 (2006).
103. A. Basak, A. U. Barlan and H. Yamamoto, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **17**, 508 (2006).
104. M. L. Kantam, B. Neelima, C. V. Reddy, M. K. Chaudhuri and S. K. Dehury, *Catal. Lett.*, **95**, 19 (2004).
105. Y. Ishii, K. Matsunaka and S. Sakaguchi, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 7390 (2000).
106. O. V. Tyukalova, G. V. Ratovskii and F. K. Shmidt, *Russ. J. Gen. Chem.*, **71**, 888 (2001).
107. A. Behr and M. Urschey, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **345**, 1242 (2003).
108. N. Jiang and A. J. Ragauskas, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **48**, 273 (2007).
109. M. Johansson, A. A. Lindén and J.-E. Bäckvall, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 3614 (2005).
110. C. Liu, J. Han and J. Wang, *Synlett*, 643 (2007).
111. J. Muzart, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **348**, 275 (2006).
112. M. J. Schultz and M. S. Sigman, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 8227 (2006).
113. T. Punniyamurthy, S. Velusamy and J. Iqbal, *Chem. Rev.*, **105**, 2329 (2005).
114. R. A. Sheldon and I. W. C. E. Arends, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **346**, 1051 (2004).
115. J. A. Gnecco, G. Borda and P. Reyes, *J. Chil. Chem. Soc.*, **49**, 179 (2004).
116. M. G. Topuzova, S. V. Kotov and T. M. Kolev, *Appl. Catal. A: Gen.*, **281**, 157 (2005).
117. R. F. de la Pradilla, A. Castellanos, J. Fernández, M. Lorenzo, P. Manzano, P. Méndez, J. Priego and A. Viso, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 1569 (2006).
118. Y. Permana, S. Shimazu, N. Ichikuni and T. Uematsu, *Catal. Commun.*, **6**, 426 (2005).
119. M. C. Feiters, G. A. Metselaar, B. B. Wentzel, R. J. M. Nolte, S. Nikitenko, D. C. Sherrington, Y. Joly, G. Y. Smolentsev, A. N. Kravtsova and A. V. Soldatov, *Ind. Eng. Chem. Res.*, **44**, 8631 (2005).
120. Y. Sui, X. Fang, R. Hu, Y. Xu, X. Zhou and X. Fu, *Mater. Lett.*, **61**, 1354 (2007).
121. T.-J. Wang, Y.-Y. Yan, M.-Y. Huang and Y.-Y. Jiang, *React. Funct. Polym.*, **29**, 145 (1996).
122. P. Reyes, G. Borda, J. Gnecco and B. L. Rivas, *J. Appl. Polym. Sci.*, **93**, 1602 (2004).
123. K. Dallmann, R. Buffon and W. Loh, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **178**, 43 (2002).
124. B. B. Wentzel, P. L. Alsters, M. C. Feiters and R. J. M. Nolte, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 3453 (2004).
125. A. R. Silva, K. Wilson, A. C. Whitwood, J. H. Clark and C. Freire, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1275 (2006).
126. A. R. Silva, J. L. Figueiredo, C. Freire and B. de Castro, *Catal. Today*, **102–103**, 154 (2005).
127. M. L. Kantam, B. Kavita, V. Neeraja, Y. Haritha, M. K. Chaudhuri and S. K. Dehury, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **44**, 9029 (2003).
128. M. L. Kantam, V. Neeraja, B. Kavita and Y. Haritha, *Synlett*, 525 (2004).
129. O. G. Mancheño and C. Bolm, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 2349 (2006).
130. L. B. Belykh, T. V. Goremyka, L. N. Belonogova and F. K. Shmidt, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **231**, 53 (2005).
131. C. S. Consorti, A. P. Umpierre, R. F. de Souza, J. Dupont and P. A. Z. Suarez, *J. Braz. Chem. Soc.*, **14**, 401 (2003).
132. J. J. Eisch and J. N. Gitua, *Organometallics*, **26**, 778 (2007).
133. Y. Mata, M. Diéguez, O. Pàmies and S. Woodward, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 8159 (2006).
134. X. Xiao, H. Wang, Z. Huang, J. Yang, X. Bian and Y. Qin, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 139 (2006).
135. P. J. Jessop, F. Joó and C.-C. Tai, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **248**, 2425 (2004).
136. Y. Hara, H. Kusaka, H. Inagaki, K. Takahashi and K. Wada, *J. Catal.*, **194**, 188 (2000).
137. R. J. Silvenoinen, O. J. T. Jylhä, M. Lindlad, H. Österholm and A. O. I. Krause, *Catal. Lett.*, **114**, 135 (2007).
138. A. Akao, K. Sato, N. Nonoyama, T. Mase and N. Yasuda, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **47**, 969 (2006).
139. L. B. Belykh, T. V. Goremyka, N. I. Skripov, V. A. Umanets and F. K. Shmidt, *Kinet. Catal.*, **47**, 367 (2006).
140. L. O. Nindakova, F. K. Shmidt, V. V. Saraev, B. A. Shainyan, N. N. Chipanina, V. A. Umanets, L. N. Belonogova and D.-S. D. Toryashinova, *Kinet. Catal.*, **47**, 54 (2006).
141. F. K. Shmidt, L. O. Nindakova, B. A. Shainyan, V. V. Saraev, N. N. Chipanina and V. A. Umanetz, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **235**, 161 (2005).

142. P. Kuotrowski, Y. Segura, L. Chmielarz, J. Surman, R. Dziembaj, P. Cool and E. F. Vansant, *Catal. Today*, **114**, 307 (2006).
143. A. J. Liang, V. A. Bhirud, J. O. Ehresmann, P. W. Kletnicks, J. F. Haw and B. C. Gates, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **109**, 24236 (2005).
144. L. B. Backman, A. Rautiainen, M. Lindblad and A. O. I. Krause, *Appl. Catal. A: Gen.*, **191**, 55 (2000).
145. S. Enthaler, B. Hagemann, G. Erre, K. Junge and M. Beller, *Chem. Asian J.*, **1**, 598 (2006).
146. K. Nomura and Y. Kuromatsu, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **245**, 152 (2006).
147. S. A. Westcott, H. P. Blom, T. B. Marder and R. T. Baker, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **114**, 8863 (1992).
148. S. J. Geier, E. E. Chapman, D. I. McIsaac, C. M. Vogels, A. Decken and S. A. Westcott, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **9**, 788 (2006).
149. D. I. McIsaac, S. J. Geier, C. M. Vogels, A. Decken and S. A. Westcott, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 2771 (2006).
150. C. M. Vogels, A. Decken and S. A. Westcott, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **47**, 2419 (2006).
151. C. M. Vogels, A. Decken and S. A. Westcott, *Can. J. Chem.*, **84**, 146 (2006).
152. N. A. Wynberg, L. J. Leger, M. L. Conrad, C. M. Vogels, A. Decken, S. J. Duffy and S. A. Westcott, *Can. J. Chem.*, **83**, 661 (2005).
153. C. A. G. Carter, R. T. Baker, S. P. Nolan and W. Tumas, *Chem. Commun.*, 347 (2000).
154. C. M. Crudden and D. Edwards, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 4695 (2003).
155. C. Dai, E. G. Robins, A. J. Scott, W. Clegg, D. S. Yufit, J. A. K. Howard and T. B. Marder, *Chem. Commun.*, 1983 (1998).
156. I. Beletskaya and C. Moberg, *Chem. Rev.*, **106**, 2320 (2006).
157. S. Trudeau, J. B. Morgan, M. Shrestha and J. P. Morken, *J. Org. Chem.*, **70**, 9540 (2005).
158. J. B. Morgan, S. P. Miller and J. P. Morken, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 8702 (2003).
159. S. P. Miller, J. B. Morgan, F. J. Nepveux V and J. P. Morken, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 131 (2004).
160. M. Suginome, T. Matsuda and Y. Ito, *Organometallics*, **17**, 5233 (1998).
161. M. Suginome and Y. Ito, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **680**, 43 (2003).
162. M. Gerdin and C. Moberg, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **347**, 749 (2005).
163. M. Gerdin and C. Moberg, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 2929 (2006).
164. J. Montgomery, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 3890 (2004).
165. M. Suginome, T. Iwanami, Y. Ohmori, A. Matsumoto and Y. Ito, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **11**, 2954 (2005).
166. B. Marciniak, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **249**, 2374 (2005).
167. S.-K. Kang, Y.-T. Hong, J.-H. Lee, W.-Y. Kim, I. Lee and C.-M. Yu, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 2813 (2003).
168. S. P. Shum, S. D. Pastor and G. Rihs, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 127 (2002).
169. P. M. Reis, C. C. Romão and B. Royo, *Dalton Trans.*, 1842 (2006).
170. S. M. Thompson and U. Schubert, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **350**, 329 (2003).
171. R. Hua, S.-Y. Onozawa and M. Tanaka, *Organometallics*, **19**, 3269 (2000).
172. M. L. Kantam, B. Neelima and C. V. Reddy, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **256**, 269 (2006).
173. M. L. Kantam, V. Neeraja, B. Kavita, B. Neelima, M. K. Chaudhuri and S. Hussain, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **347**, 763 (2005).
174. J. R. Briggs, J. Klosin and G. T. Whiteker, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 4795 (2005).
175. Q. Huang and R. Hua, *Adv. Synth. Catal.*, **349**, 849 (2007).
176. M. A. Kazankova, I. V. Efimova, A. N. Kochetkov, V. V. Afanas'ev and I. P. Beletskaya, *Russ. J. Org. Chem.*, **38**, 1465 (2002).
177. V. Y. Kukushkin and A. J. L. Pombeiro, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **358**, 1 (2005).
178. T. Oshiki, H. Yamashita, K. Sawada, M. Utsunomiya, K. Takahashi and K. Takai, *Organometallics*, **24**, 6287 (2005).
179. T. Šmejkal and B. Breit, *Organometallics*, **26**, 2461 (2007).
180. R. Varala and S. R. Adapa, *Can. J. Chem.*, **84**, 1174 (2006).
181. R. Varala, A. Nasreen and S. R. Adapa, *Can. J. Chem.*, **85**, 148 (2007).
182. Y. Permana, S. Shimazu, N. Ichikuni and T. Uematsu, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **221**, 141 (2004).
183. V. P. Ananikov, N. V. Orlov and I. P. Beletskaya, *Organometallics*, **25**, 1970 (2006).
184. M. Arisawa, M. Ashikawa, A. Suwa and M. Yamaguchi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **46**, 1727 (2005).
185. Y. Maeda, M. Koyabu, T. Nishimura and S. Uemura, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 7688 (2004).

186. Y. Hamashima, T. Suzuki, H. Takano, Y. Shimura, Y. Tsuchiya, K. Moriya, T. Goto and M. Sodeoka, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 7168 (2006).
187. Y. Hamashima and M. Sodeoka, *Synlett*, 1467 (2006).
188. D. Nama, P. S. Pregosin, A. Albinati and S. Rizzato, *Organometallics*, **26**, 2111 (2007).
189. F. Alonso, I. Beletskaya and M. Yus, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 11771 (2005).
190. G. Hilt and F. Galbiati, *Synthesis*, 3589 (2006).
191. D.-R. Hwang and B.-J. Uang, *Org. Lett.*, **4**, 463 (2002).
192. L. Huang, Z. Wang, T. P. Ang, J. Tan and P. K. Wong, *Catal. Lett.*, **112**, 219 (2006).
193. A. Novak, R. Fryatt and S. Woodward, *C. R. Chimie*, **10**, 206 (2007).
194. T. Hashimoto, S. Hara, Y. Shiraiishi, M. Yamauchi, K. Natarajan and K. Shimizu, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **358**, 2207 (2005).
195. J. Handzlik, J. Ogonowski, J. Stoch, M. Mikołajczyk and P. Michorczk, *Appl. Catal. A: Gen.*, **312**, 213 (2006).
196. T. Matsumoto, R. A. Periana, D. J. Taube and H. Yoshida, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **180**, 1 (2002).
197. R. A. Periana, X. Y. Liu and G. Bhalla, *Chem. Commun.*, 3000 (2002).
198. G. Bhalla, J. Oxgaard, W. A. Goddard, III and R. A. Periana, *Organometallics*, **24**, 3229 (2005).
199. J. Oxgaard, G. Bhalla, R. A. Periana and W. A. Goddard, III, *Organometallics*, **25**, 1618 (2006).
200. W. J. Tenn, III, K. J. H. Young, J. Oxgaard, R. J. Nielsen, W. A. Goddard, III and R. A. Periana, *Organometallics*, **25**, 5173 (2006).
201. R. A. Periana, G. Bhalla, W. J. Tenn, III, K. J. H. Young, X. Y. Liu, O. Mironov, C. J. Jones and V. Ziatdinov, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **220**, 7 (2004).
202. J. M. Gonzales, J. Oxgaard, R. A. Periana and W. A. Goddard, III, *Organometallics*, **26**, 1505 (2007).
203. J. Oxgaard, W. J. Tenn, III, R. J. Nielsen, R. A. Periana and W. A. Goddard, III, *Organometallics*, **26**, 1565 (2007).
204. T. Matsumoto, R. A. Periana, D. J. Taube and H. Yoshida, *J. Catal.*, **206**, 272 (2002).
205. T. Hirashita, S. Kambe, H. Tsuji, H. Omori and S. Araki, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 5054 (2004).
206. M. K. Chaudhuri, S. K. Dehury and S. Hussain, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **46**, 6247 (2005).
207. M. Kimura, A. Ezoe, M. Mori, K. Iwata and Y. Tamaru, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 8559 (2006).
208. T. Hirashita, S. Kambe, H. Tsuji and S. Araki, *Chem. Commun.*, 2595 (2006).
209. P. K. Dhondi and J. D. Chisholm, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 67 (2006).
210. T. Nishimura, H. Araki, Y. Maeda and S. Uemura, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 2997 (2003).
211. S. Ma, S. Yu, Z. Peng and H. Guo, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 9865 (2006).
212. F. K. Friedlein, K. Kromm, F. Hampel and J. A. Gladysz, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **12**, 5267 (2006).
213. O. Navarro, N. Marion, N. M. Scott, J. González, D. Amoroso, A. Bell and S. P. Nolan, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 9716 (2005).
214. N. Marion, E. C. Ecarnot, O. Navarro, D. Amoroso, A. Bell and S. P. Nolan, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 3816 (2006).
215. G. Schröder, T. Okinaka, Y. Mimura, M. Watanabe, T. Matsuzaki, A. Hasuoka, Y. Yamamoto, S. Matsukawa and K. Akiba, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **13**, 2517 (2007).
216. I. P. Beletskaya, V. V. Afanasiev, M. A. Kazankova and I. V. Efimova, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 4309 (2003).
217. M. Murata, H. Yamasaki, T. Ueta, M. Nagata, M. Ishikura, S. Watanabe and Y. Masuda, *Tetrahedron*, **63**, 4087 (2007).
218. J. Ju, H. Nam, H. M. Jung and S. Lee, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **47**, 8673 (2006).
219. S. Krompiec, M. Krompiec, H. Ignasiak, M. Łapkowski, S. Baj and D. Grabarczyk, *Catal. Commun.*, **8**, 1457 (2007).
220. B. Hölzer and R. W. Hoffmann, *Chem. Commun.*, 732 (2003).
221. A. Kuno, N. Saino, T. Kamachi and S. Okamoto, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **47**, 2591 (2006).
222. L. Bouilly, M. Darabantu, A. Turck and N. Ple, *J. Heterocycl. Chem.*, **42**, 1423 (2005).
223. K. Itami, S. Higashi, M. Mineno and J.-I. Yoshida, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 1219 (2005).
224. T. Nagano and T. Hayashi, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 1297 (2004).
225. A. Fürstner and A. Leitner, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **41**, 609 (2002).
226. X. Xu, D. Cheng and W. Pei, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 6637 (2006).
227. G. Berthon-Gelloz and T. Hayashi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **71**, 8957 (2006).

228. G. Cahiez, V. Habiak, C. Duplais and A. Moyeux, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **46**, 4364 (2007).
229. L. Dong, Y.-J. Xu, W.-C. Yuan, X. Cui, L.-F. Cun and L.-Z. Gong, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 4093 (2006).
230. G. Dunet and P. Knochel, *Synlett*, 1383 (2007).
231. K. Kojima, M. Kimura, S. Ueda and Y. Tamaru, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 7512 (2006).
232. M. Piber, A. E. Jensen, M. Rottländer and P. Knochel, *Org. Lett.*, **1**, 1323 (1999).
233. A. Gavryushin, C. Kofink, G. Manolikakes and P. Knochel, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 7521 (2006).
234. F. F. Kneisel, M. Dochnahl and P. Knochel, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 1017 (2004).
235. L.-Z. Gong and P. Knochel, *Synlett*, 267 (2005).
236. T. Kawasaki, T. Omine, M. Sato, Y. Morishita and K. Soai, *Chem. Lett.*, **36**, 30 (2007).
237. I. Sapountzis, W. Lin, C. C. Kofink, C. Despotopoulou and P. Knochel, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 1654 (2005).
238. T. J. Korn, M. A. Schade, S. Wirth and P. Knochel, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 725 (2006).
239. G. Dunet and P. Knochel, *Synlett*, 407 (2006).
240. O. Sirkecioglu, B. Karliga and N. Talinli, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **44**, 8483 (2003).
241. M. Kimura, M. Mori, N. Mukai, K. Kojima and Y. Tamaru, *Chem. Commun.*, 2813 (2006).
242. K.-I. Shimizu, M. Miyagi, T. Kan-no, T. Hatamachi, T. Kodama and Y. Kitayama, *J. Catal.*, **229**, 470 (2005).
243. S. Dagorne, S. Bellemin-Laponnaz and A. Maisse-François, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 913 (2007).
244. Y.-S. Kwak and E. J. Corey, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 3385 (2004).
245. A. S. ElDouhaibi, M. Lozanov and J. Montgomery, *Tetrahedron*, **62**, 11460 (2006).
246. H. Pellissier, *Tetrahedron*, **63**, 1297 (2007).
247. R. V. Lerum and J. D. Chisholm, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **45**, 6591 (2004).
248. T. Yanagi, H. Sasaki, A. Suzuki and N. Miyaura, *Synth. Commun.*, **26**, 2503 (1996).
249. T. Senda, M. Ogasawara and T. Hayashi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **66**, 6852 (2001).
250. T. Hayashi, K. Inoue, N. Taniguchi and M. Ogasawara, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 9918 (2001).
251. S. Sakuma, M. Sakai, R. Itooka and N. Miyaura, *J. Org. Chem.*, **65**, 5951 (2000).
252. A. Takezawa, K. Yamaguchi, T. Ohmura, Y. Yamamoto and N. Miyaura, *Synlett*, 1733 (2002).
253. R. A. Batey, A. N. Thadani and D. V. Smil, *Org. Lett.*, **1**, 1683 (1999).
254. Y. Takaya, M. Ogasawara and T. Hayashi, *Chirality*, **12**, 469 (2000).
255. Q. Shi, L. Xu, X. Li, X. Jia, R. Wang, T. T.-L. Au-Yeung, A. S. C. Chan, T. Hayashi, R. Cao and M. Hong, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **44**, 6505 (2003).
256. Y. Takaya, M. Ogasawara and T. Hayashi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **39**, 8479 (1998).
257. K. Yoshido, M. Ogasawara and T. Hayashi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 1901 (2003).
258. C. J. Chapman, K. J. Wadsworth and C. G. Frost, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **680**, 206 (2003).
259. J.-G. Boiteau, A. J. Minnaard and B. L. Feringa, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 9481 (2003).
260. S. Miyamura, T. Satoh and M. Miura, *J. Org. Chem.*, **72**, 2255 (2007).
261. H. Noguchi, K. Hojo and M. Suginome, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **129**, 758 (2007).
262. G. Abbiati, A. Arcadi, F. Marinelli, E. Rossi and M. Verdecchia, *Synlett*, 3218 (2006).
263. K. Ueura, S. Miyamura, T. Satoh and M. Miura, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **691**, 2821 (2006).
264. M. A. Beenen, D. J. Weix and J. E. Ellman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 6304 (2006).
265. G. Chen, N. Tokunaga and T. Hayashi, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 2285 (2005).
266. C. G. Frost, S. D. Penrose, K. Lambshead, P. R. Raithby, J. E. Warren and R. Gleave, *Org. Lett.*, **9**, 2119 (2007).
267. R. B. C. Jagt, J. G. de Vries, B. L. Feringa and A. J. Minnaard, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 2433 (2005).
268. C. Monti, C. Gennari and U. Piarulli, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **13**, 1547 (2007).
269. R. T. Stemmler and C. Bolm, *Synlett*, 1365 (2007).
270. T. Hayashi and K. Yamasaki, *Chem. Rev.*, **103**, 2829 (2003).
271. J. Christoffers, G. Koripelly, A. Rosiak and M. Rössle, *Synthesis*, 1279 (2007).
272. G. K. Friestad and A. K. Mathies, *Tetrahedron*, **63**, 2541 (2007).
273. K. Yoshida and T. Hayashi, in *Boronic Acids* (Ed. D. G. Hall), Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, 2005, pp. 171–203.
274. Y. Yamamoto, T. Nishikata and N. Miyaura, *J. Synth. Org. Chem. Jpn.*, **64**, 1112 (2006).
275. O. Anaç, F. S. Güngör and G. Meray, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **89**, 1231 (2006).
276. X. Han and R. A. Widenhoefer, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 1738 (2004).
277. H. W. Lam, P. M. Joensuu, G. J. Murray, E. A. F. Fordyce, O. Prieto and T. Luebbers, *Org. Lett.*, **8**, 3729 (2006).
278. N. Maezaki, H. Sawamoto, H. Ishihara and T. Tanaka, *Chem. Commun.*, 3992 (2005).

279. I. Ojima, A. C. Moralee and V. C. Vassar, *Top. Catal.*, **19**, 89 (2002).
280. B. Bennaccer, M. Fujiwara, S.-Y. Lee and I. Ojima, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 17756 (2005).
281. L.-C. Wang, H.-Y. Jang, Y. Roh, V. Lynch, A. J. Schultz, X. Wang and M. J. Krische, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 9448 (2002).
282. R. R. Huddleston and M. J. Krische, *Synlett*, 12 (2003).
283. M. Takimoto and M. Mori, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 10008 (2002).
284. M. Takimoto, Y. Nakamura, K. Kimura and M. Mori, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 5956 (2004).
285. G. Gerstberger and R. Anwender, *Micropor. Mesopor. Mater.*, **44–45**, 303 (2001).
286. S.-I. Ikeda, H. Miyashita, M. Taniguchi, H. Kondo, M. Okano, Y. Sato and K. Odashima, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 12060 (2002).
287. J. D. Dudones and P. Sampson, *Tetrahedron*, **56**, 9555 (2000).
288. M. A. Celik, M. Yurtsever, N. Ş. Tüzün, F. Ş. Güngör, Ö. Sezer and O. Anaç, *Organometallics*, **26**, 2978 (2007).
289. V. K. Aggarwal and E. Grange, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **12**, 568 (2006).
290. F. Bertolini, F. Macchia and M. Pineschi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **47**, 9173 (2006).
291. F. Wang and D. C. Neckers, *J. Org. Chem.*, **68**, 634 (2003).
292. V. S. Tkach, D. S. Suslov, M. Gomboogiiin, G. V. Ratovskii and F. K. Schmidt, *Russ. J. Appl. Chem.*, **79**, 85 (2006).
293. R. C. van der Drift, E. Bouwman and E. Drent, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **650**, 1 (2002).
294. P. B. Keller, *Org. Proced. Res. Dev.*, **7**, 342 (2003).
295. D. E. Fogg and E. N. dos Santos, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **248**, 2365 (2004).

CHAPTER 11

Biological aspects of metal enolates

LI-JUNE MING

*Department of Chemistry and Institute for Biomolecular Science, University of South Florida, 4202 E. Fowler Avenue, CHE205, Tampa, Florida 33620-5250, USA
Fax: +1-813-974-1733; e-mail: ming@shell.cas.usf.edu*

*To
my mom and Shu-Ching
for their endless love and support throughout my career*

I. ABBREVIATIONS	580
II. INTRODUCTION	581
A. Scope of the Chapter	581
B. Enol-containing Natural Products	581
C. Enols and Enolates in Chemical Reactions	585
D. Stabilization of the Enol Functional Group in Biological Processes	587
III. METAL ENOLATES IN BIOLOGICAL SYSTEMS	592
A. Metal Complexes of Enolates	592
B. Enol-containing Biochemicals and Pharmaceuticals and Their Metal Complexes	592
1. Biochemicals	593
a. Ascorbic acid	593
b. Flavonoids	596
c. Mimosine and analogues	599
d. Kojic acid and pyranones	602
e. Furanones	607
f. Quinone derivatives	608
g. Tropolones	611
2. Pharmaceuticals	612
a. Antibiotic tetracyclines	612
b. Oxicam anti-inflammatory drugs	613
c. Deferiprone for iron overload	615
d. Antimalarial hydroxynaphthoquinones and analogues	616

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

3. Miscellaneous applications of metal enolates	618
a. Antitumor agents	618
b. Biosensors and imaging agents	619
IV. METALLOENOLATES AND ASSOCIATED ENZYMES	620
A. Enols and Associated Enzymes in Glycolysis and Other Sugar Metabolisms	621
1. Enols in ketose–aldose isomerization	621
2. Stabilization of enol intermediates in aldolases and epimerases	627
3. Enolates in triosephosphate isomerase	631
4. Role of metal ions in enolases and the enolase superfamily	632
5. Metal–enolate interaction in pyruvate kinase	635
B. Rubisco	635
C. Ascorbic Acid Biosynthesis and Biological Roles	639
D. Amine Oxidases	642
E. Quercetin 2,5-Dioxygenase	644
F. Acireductone Dioxygenase	648
G. β -Diketone-cleaving Enzymes	652
1. Hydrolytic cleavage	652
2. Oxidative cleavage	655
H. TetA and Tetracycline Resistance	658
I. Enols in Enzyme Inhibition	660
V. REFERENCES	665

I. ABBREVIATIONS

*	When it appears after a boldface number it denotes an anion derived from a molecule by deprotonation.
**	When it appears after a boldface number it denotes a dianion derived from a molecule by double deprotonation.
2,5-HDMF	4-hydroxy-2,5-dimethyl-3(2 <i>H</i>)-furanone
3,4-HP	3-hydroxy-4(1 <i>H</i>)-pyridinone
AA	ascorbic acid
ACC	1-aminocyclopropane-1-carboxylate
CoA	Coenzyme A
COX	cyclooxygenase
DAS645	1- <i>t</i> -butyl-3-(2,4-dichlorophenyl)-5-hydroxy-1 <i>H</i> -pyrazol-4-yl-2-chloro-4-methylsulfonylphenyl methanone
DAS869	1- <i>t</i> -butyl-5-hydroxy-1 <i>H</i> -pyrazol-4-yl-6-methylsulfonyl-4'-methoxy-2-methyl-1,1'-biphenyl-3-yl-methanone
DFT	density function theory
EI	enzyme–inhibitor complex
EPR	electron paramagnetic resonance
ES	enzyme–substrate
EXAFS	extended X-ray absorption fine structure
HEMF	4-hydroxy-5-(or 2)-ethyl-2(or 5)-methyl-3(2 <i>H</i>)-furanone
HMS	hydroxymandelate synthase
HPPD	4-hydroxyphenylpyruvate dioxygenase
IC ₅₀	the concentration required for 50% inhibition
KA	kojic acid
<i>mer</i>	meridional
NSAID	non-steroid anti-inflammatory drug
PDB	Protein Databank

PEP	phosphoenolpyruvate
PG	phosphoglycerate
PGA	2-phospho-D-glyceric acid
PGI	phosphoglucose isomerase
PMI	phosphomannose isomerase
PPA	polyporic acid (2,5-dihydroxy-3,6 diphenyl-1,4-benzoquinone)
QD	quercetin 2,3-dioxygenase
ROS	reactive oxygen species
<i>shmt1</i>	serine hydroxymethyltransferase gene
TIM	triosephosphate isomerase
TPQ	2,4,5-trihydroxyphenylalanine quinone
UMP	uridine monophosphate
XANES	X-ray absorption near edge spectrum

II. INTRODUCTION

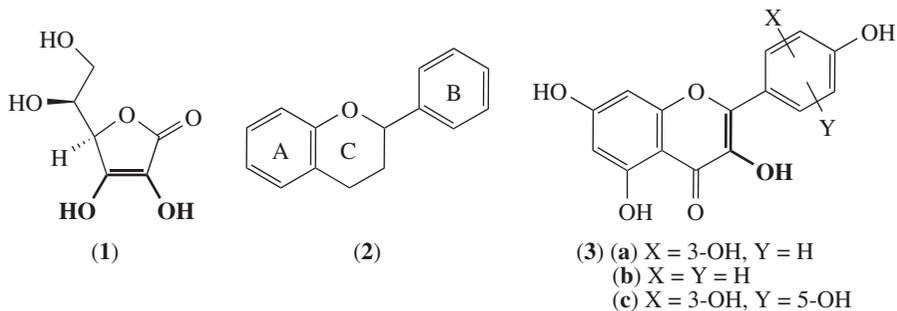
A. Scope of the Chapter

The enol functionality is one of the most widely distributed and diverse groups found in chemical and biological systems and processes. This functional group is a chemical Janus in terms of its specific interactions due to its capability to form two tautomers. With these ‘two faces’ it can act both as H-bond-acceptor (keto form) and donor (enol form). Although the keto form is the more stable tautomer, the enol form can be stabilized greatly at the transition state in many enzymatic transformations, via H-bonding and coordination to metal ions. Thus, the enol functionality can serve as a template for design of transition-state analogues toward specific enzymes for the treatment of metabolism-related disorders or for organism-specific inhibitors.

The chemical, physical, structural and spectroscopic aspects of enols and metal enolate complexes can be found in several chapters in this volume. This chapter offers an overview about the biological aspect of enols and metalloenolates, providing a broad view about their significance, structure, function and reactions in the biological systems and in medicine. To improve the understanding of the special interactions of metal enolates in such systems, most figures and a few chemical structures of this chapter are shown also as color stereoplot plates designed for ‘relaxed eye viewing’. This can be achieved by placing the figure at arms-length distance (*ca* 0.5 m) and focusing at a point *ca* 2 m away, whereby the reader can see three images, with the central one in stereo view. More about stereo viewing can be found elsewhere (<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Stereoscopy>).

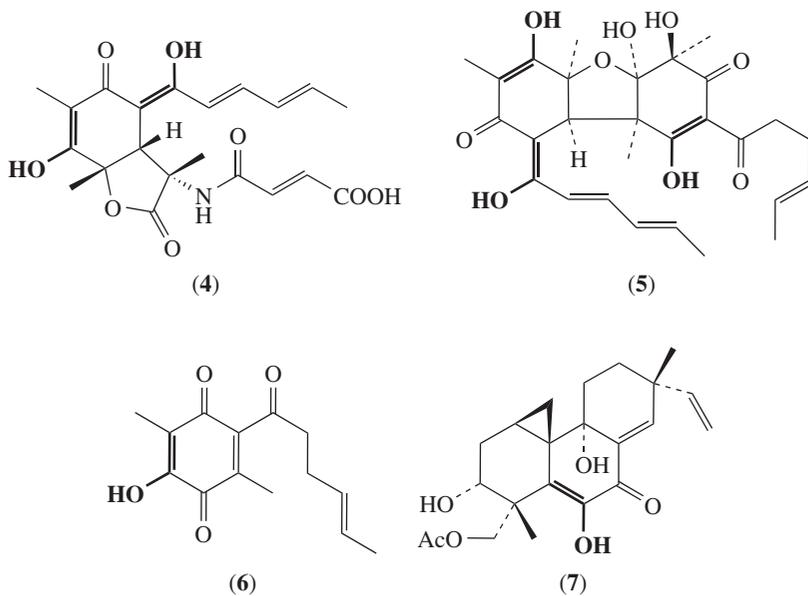
B. Enol-containing Natural Products

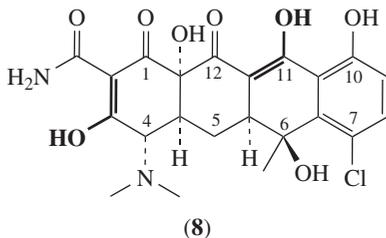
Many enol-containing compounds show broad bioactivities, serving as enzyme cofactors, antibiotics, enzyme inhibitors, antioxidants and potential pharmaceuticals. A few examples are discussed in this section, wherein the enol moieties in the structures and the enolate metal-binding sites are highlighted. The enediol-containing vitamin C (ascorbic acid, **1**) plays an important role in photosynthesis and serves as a cofactor for enzymes involved in the biosynthetic pathways of collagen in animals and ethylene and anthocyanines in plants¹. These functions are mainly attributed to its high reduction potential to keep the metal center in several enzymes at reduced states, such as the Fe-containing enzymes prolyl hydroxylase for the production of hydroxyproline and 1-aminocyclopropane-1-carboxylate (ACC) oxidase for ethylene synthesis. The ubiquitous flavonoid family is comprised of thousands of compounds with a three-ring molecular framework (**2**) and can carry the enol moiety, wherein the rings may be derivatized,



such as the flavonols quercetin (**3a**), kaempferol (**3b**) and myricetin (**3c**). Many of them have been demonstrated to exhibit antibacterial, antiviral and antiprotozoan activities and are well established antioxidants and free radical scavengers². Flavonoids are thus proposed to be beneficiary toward oxidative stress-related disorders and diseases^{2,3}; including inflammation, cardiovascular diseases, cancer and neurodegenerative diseases.

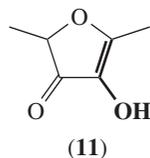
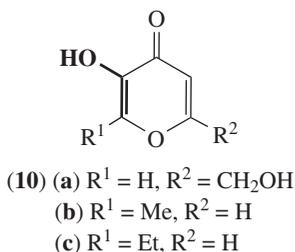
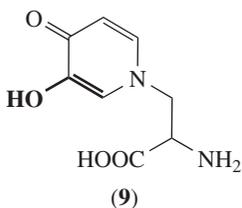
A number of marine natural products containing the enol functional group exhibit bioactivities. For example, (a) sorbicillactone A (**4**) from *Penicillium chrysogenum* separated from the interior of the sponge *Ircinia fasciculata* was active against HIV, showed neuroprotective potential and was selectively active against L5178y lymphoma cells⁴, while its multi-enol dimeric derivative bisorbicillinoid (**5**) from *P. terrestre* was found to be antiproliferative⁵; (b) a couple of hydroxybenzoquinone derivatives, e.g. the cytotoxic 2-(2,3-dihydrosorbyl)-3,6-dimethyl-5-hydroxy-1,4-benzoquinone (**6**), are also metabolites from the latter fungus⁶; (c) the marine fungal diterpenoids libertellenones (e.g. **7**) are found to be cytotoxic against the colonic epithelial HCT-116 cell lines; and (d) the





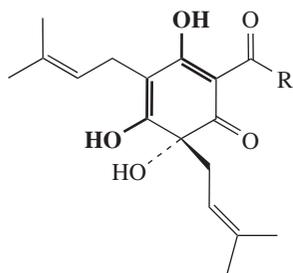
tetracyclines (such as Aureomycin[®], **8**) isolated from various *Streptomyces* species are broad-spectrum antibiotics which act against protein synthesis through binding to ribosomes (Section IV.H)^{7,8}.

Mimosine (**9**) is a natural occurring amino acid with a hydroxypyridone residue isolated from many species (e.g. *Leucaena* leguminous trees) of the *Mimosaioideae* subfamily. It exhibits a wide range of bioactivities, including anticancer⁹, anti-inflammatory¹⁰, antifungal and antibacterial¹¹, metabolic antagonism¹² and enzyme inhibition¹³. Kojic acid (**10a**), a secondary metabolite of fungal fermentation in the Japanese koji process¹⁴, is an inhibitor of the dinuclear Cu(II)-containing enzymes tyrosinase and polyphenol oxidase¹⁵ and the mononuclear Cu(II)-containing quercetin 2,5-dioxygenase¹⁶ and has served as a potential lead for antineoplastic drug discovery¹⁷. Kojic acid has been utilized as the precursor for the production of the flavoring food additives maltol (**10b**), also natural-occurring in beer, coffee, roasted malt and the genus *Cichorium*, and ethyl maltol (**10c**). The five-member ring D-glucose/fructose metabolite 2,5-HDMF (furanol, **11**) and analogues afford a pleasant aroma in fruits such as banana and strawberry^{18,19} and have been used as flavoring food additives.

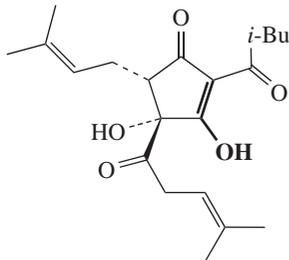


The ‘alpha acids’ in hops and their isomeric forms ‘iso-alpha acids’ are enol-containing compounds which include humulone (**12a**), cohumulone (**12b**) and adhumulone (**12c**) and their corresponding isomers such as *cis*-isohumulone (**13**). The latter is formed at high temperatures from **12a**²⁰ and is the key ingredient for the bitter taste of beers. These compounds were found to inhibit angiogenesis²¹, induce differentiation²², suppress cyclooxygenase-2 gene transcription²³, inhibit bone reabsorption²⁴, show antibacterial activities²⁵ and improve insulin sensitivity²⁶, thus offering significant medicinal values.

Mushrooms and various fungi and lichens are rich in enol metabolites and many exhibit significant bioactivities²⁷, such as usnic acid (**14**)²⁸ which serves as a regulator for plant growth and shows antitumor and antibiotic activities^{29,30}. The widely distributed quinone polyporic acid (**15a**, PPA) from the Purple-Dye Polypore mushroom (*Hapalopilus nidulans*) and other sources is a weak inhibitor ($\text{IC}_{50} = 0.1$ to >1.5 mM^{31,32}) of dihydroorotate

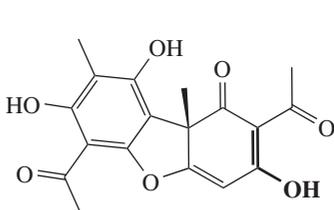


(12) (a) R = *i*-Bu
 (b) R = *i*-Pr
 (c) R = *s*-Bu

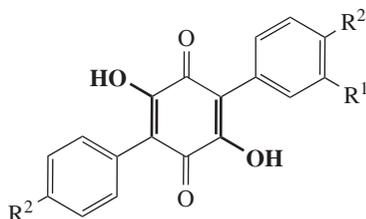


(13)

dehydrogenase (an enzyme involved in the synthesis of the uridine nucleotide, UMP). This compound and its derivatives are widely distributed in various fungi and lower plants such as lichens, and have been shown in some early studies to exhibit anticancer³³ and antioxidant³⁴ activities. The PPA derivatives atromentin (**15b**) and leucomelone (**15c**) are found to be specific inhibitors ($IC_{50} = 0.24$ and $1.57 \mu\text{M}$, respectively) toward the enoyl-acyl-carrier protein reductase, FabK, during fatty acid synthesis in *Streptococcus pneumoniae*, but not the enzyme from either *Escherichia coli* or *Staphylococcus aureus* even at $200 \mu\text{M}$ ³⁵. PPA is also considered the precursor for other enol metabolites in various mushrooms, such as suillusin (**16**) isolated from the edible mushroom *Suillus granulatus*³⁶. The fungal meroterpenoids boviquinone-3 (**17a**) and boviquinone-4 (**17b**) originating from 3,4-dihydroxylbenzoic acid contain the same dihydroxyquinone core as PPA, but with a farnesyl and a geranylgeranyl side chain, respectively, and follow different biosynthetic pathways³⁷. The grevillins A, B and D (**18a–c**, respectively) are a group of pyranone pigments present in certain toadstools of the genus *Suillus*. Syntheses of this family of pigments have been attempted to obtain potential pharmaceuticals³⁸; however, no bioactivity has been as yet reported.

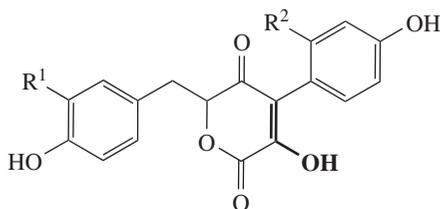
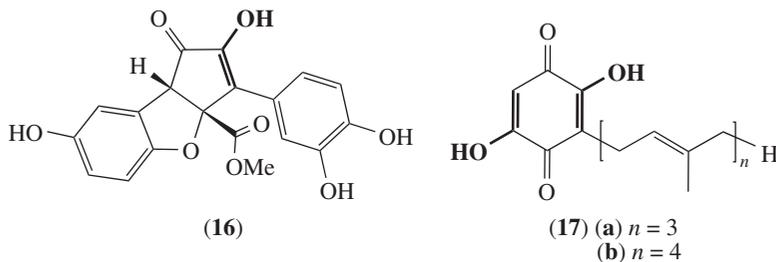


(14)



(15) (a) $R^1 = R^2 = \text{H}$
 (b) $R^1 = \text{H}, R^2 = \text{OH}$
 (c) $R^1 = R^2 = \text{OH}$

In addition to the above examples, there are still a large number of bioactive natural products and various synthetic and semisynthetic enol-containing compounds that serve as potential and promising drugs for various therapeutic purposes such as the non-peptidyl HIV inhibitor Aptivus[®] (tipranavir; Section IV.I) and the third-generation tetracycline antibiotics (Section IV.H). The structure and function of the metal complexes of some

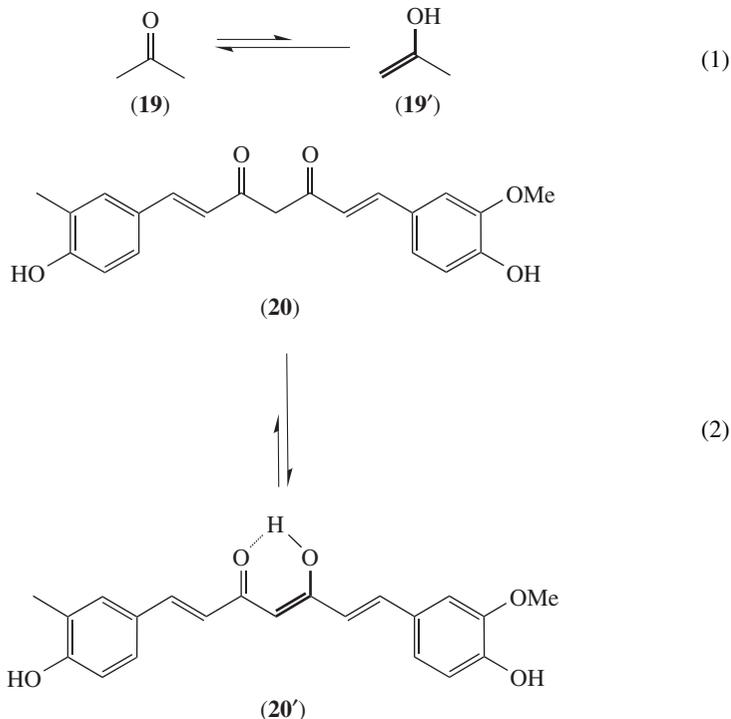


enol-containing natural products and (semi)synthetic compounds are further discussed in Section III. It is worth noting that not all enol-containing natural products, biochemicals and pharmaceuticals have been reported to form metal complexes despite the fact that many of them are comprised of well defined metal binding site(s), such as the α -ketoenol and β -ketoenol moieties in the above compounds. Whether or not metal ions are involved in the bioactivities of these potential metal-binding enolates should be further explored in future investigations.

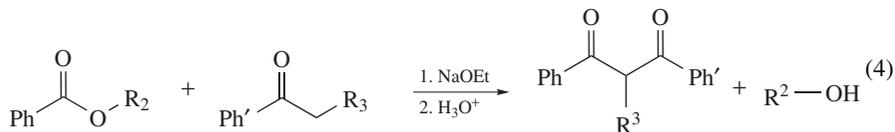
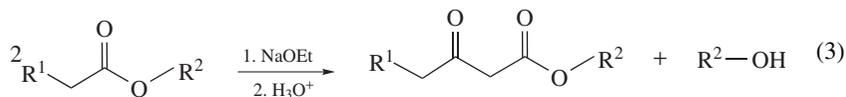
C. Enols and Enolates in Chemical Reactions

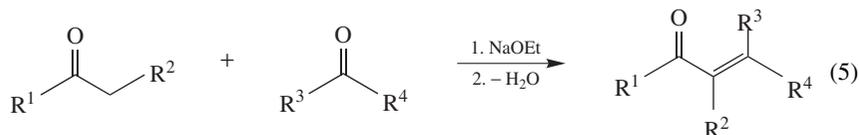
Many chemical reactions and biological processes are associated with the formation and utilization of enols and enolates. A π -bonded enol intermediate is proposed to be an important step in the catalytic mechanism of the well known Wacker process for the preparation of acetaldehyde from ethylene. Enols ($19'$) are the first product during the hydration of alkynes, frequently catalyzed by Hg^{2+} , which eventually convert into ketones (19) through proton migration. Such proton-mediated enol–ketone isomerization is called tautomerization (equation 1) which dominates the chemistry of ketones and aldehydes, as well as their involvements in biological processes. Several crystal structures discussed in this chapter show a metal–enolate bond distance shorter than that of metal–keto, reflecting higher stability of the former when formed. In a simple case such as acetone, the tautomerism is highly unfavorable toward enol, with an equilibrium constant in the order of 10^{-9} . Thus, enols are usually only the intermediates in many reactions associated with ketones and aldehydes discussed below. When the enol intermediates can be stabilized through H-bonding or by deprotonation and binding to one or more metal ions, particularly in β -diketones, reactions can be greatly accelerated as seen in enzyme-catalyzed reactions with an enol or a metal enolate intermediate discussed in later sections. In the case of

β -diketones, both electronic and steric effects can affect the tautomeric equilibrium, wherein the enol form is frequently stabilized via the internal hydrogen bond between the ketone and the enol³⁹. The natural product curcumin from the curry spice is a good example for the tautomerism between β -diketone **20** and β -ketoenol **20'** (equation 2), with the latter suggested to be the predominant form⁴⁰.

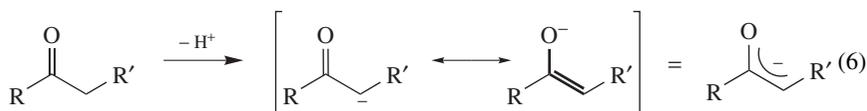


The formation of a C–C bond in chemical reactions can take place by means of Claisen (equations 3 and 4) or aldol (equation 5) condensation, which are the foundations for many biosynthetic processes while their reverse reactions serve as the basis for many metabolic pathways. In the former case, two esters or one ester and a carbonyl compound react in the presence of a strong base to yield β -ketoesters (equation 3) or β -diketons (equation 4), whereas two carbonyl compounds are used in the latter reaction to yield α,β -unsaturated ketones (equation 5).



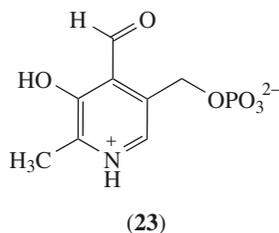
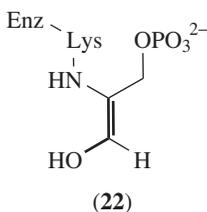
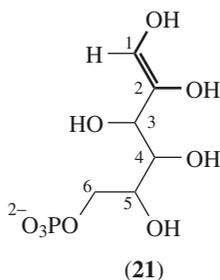


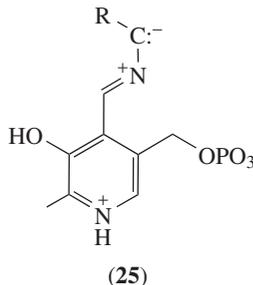
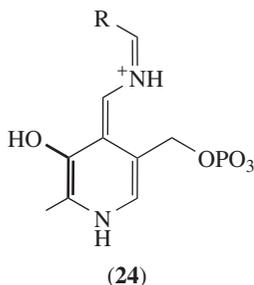
In these condensations, the deprotonation of the α proton of a carbonyl-containing molecule by a strong base results in the formation of an enolate (a tautomeric form of α -ketoanion; equation 6) which performs nucleophilic attack at the carbonyl group of a second molecule to form β -ketoester, β -ketoaldehyde or β -diketone, which are the tautomeric forms of β -ketoenols. Moreover, several other reactions such as isomerization of α -substituted ketones, halogenation of aldehydes and ketones, Michael addition of ketones and alkylation of ketones also take place through an enolate intermediate. The keto–enol conversion (equation 6) can be either base- or acid-catalyzed, wherein a Lewis acid interacts first with the keto moiety followed by deprotonation in the latter case. Since metal ions are Lewis acids, the acid-catalyzed keto–enol conversion can thus be expected to be mediated by metal ions. The role of metal ions as Lewis acids in biological systems is well established via the formation of coordination bonds or charge interactions, which will be further discussed in the following sections.



D. Stabilization of the Enol Functional Group in Biological Processes

In addition to serving as structural motifs, enols and enolates are involved in diverse biological processes. Several enol/enolate intermediates have been proposed to be involved in glycolysis (Section IV.A), wherein *cis*-enediol **21** is proposed to be an intermediate in the catalytic mechanism of phosphohexose isomerase and an enol-containing enamine intermediate (**22**) has been proposed in the catalytic pathway of class I aldolase. In the case of glucose–fructose (aldose–ketose) isomerization, removal of the proton on C1–OH produces the aldose while deprotonation of C2–OH yields the ketose, which is accompanied by protonation at the C2 and C1 positions, respectively. There are several cofactors that are involved in various biological reactions, such as NAD(H)/NADP(H) in redox reaction and coenzyme A in group transfer reactions. Pyridoxal phosphate (PLP, **23**) is a widely distributed enzyme cofactor involved in the formation of α -keto acids, L/D-amino





acid isomerization, decarboxylation and group transfer reactions in many enzymes. During the catalysis of a specific PLP-dependent enzyme, a Schiff base is first formed through condensation between the active aldehyde group of PLP and a lysine side chain in the active site. This covalently linked enzyme–cofactor is then followed by decarboxylation or deprotonation to yield a quinonoid intermediate (**24**), which is a resonance form of its corresponding carbanion (**25**).

The Lewis acidity of a functional group in the biological systems can be significantly affected by H-bonding or binding to one or more metal ions, wherein the apparent ionization constant pK_a^{app} is greatly controlled by the binding constant pK_f in the form of $pK_a^{app} = pK_f + pK_a$, where pK_a is the intrinsic ionization constant. Thus, the function of a H-bond donor in one system may be equivalent to that of a metal ion in another system, such as the similar role of proton and metal ions as Lewis acids which has been suggested in the tautomerization of certain α -heterocyclic ketones⁴¹. Because either a metal ion or a general acid can interact with a Lewis base, such as an enolate, in different systems, examples about both cases are given to provide a clear picture about the functions of the metal ion and Lewis acid in the systems. The nucleophile in the active site of serine protease (a serine residue) is H-bonded to a histidine residue, whereas the nucleophile in the active site of metalloproteases (a water molecule) is bound to a metal. The nucleophilicity and the Lewis acidity of the serine in serine protease is enhanced via H-bonding with the histidine (as reflected by the decrease in its pK_a^{app}), which in turn is H-bonded to an aspartate (i.e. Ser195, His57 and Asp102 as the ‘catalytic triad’; Figure 1A)⁴². In all metallohydrolases, except alkaline phosphate, a coordinated water serves as the nucleophile with its nucleophilicity greatly enhanced by the metal center to give a pK_a^{app} value about 7 or much lower in case of acid metallohydrolases, affording the better OH^- nucleophile under physiological conditions or acidic environments. The nucleophilicity of the coordinated water is also further enhanced by H-bonding with a general base such as an aspartate or a glutamate, wherein the nucleophilic water is sandwiched by the metal and the H-bond acceptor glutamate and was dubbed ‘metallotriad’⁴³ to reflect the three-party H-bonding network and the key role of the metal center. Serralysin in Figure 1B is an example⁴⁴. In alkaline phosphatase, it is Ser102 that serves as the primary nucleophile, not a water molecule. The nucleophilicity of this Ser is greatly enhanced via binding to a Lewis acidic Zn(II) ion in the active site, as opposed to the H-bonding to a Lewis basic His in the case of serine proteases. In the case of the catalytic triad in serine protease and the metal–serine active center in alkaline phosphatase, the Lewis basicity of the nucleophilic Ser is greatly enhanced to perform the primary nucleophilic attack at the scissile peptide or phosphoester bond, followed by secondary nucleophilic water attack to complete the hydrolytic cycle.

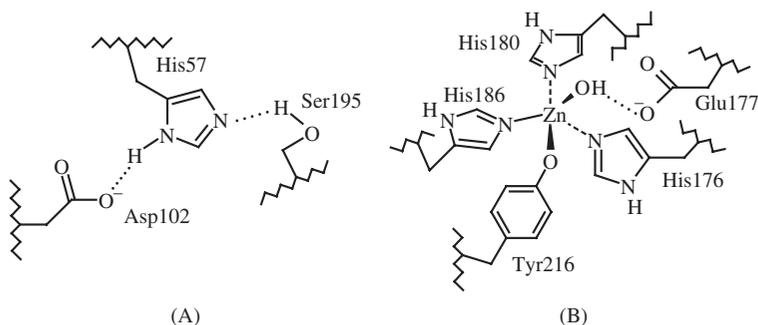
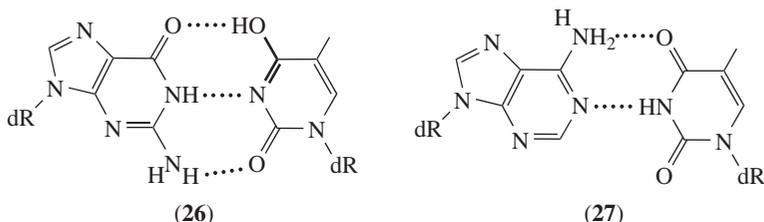


FIGURE 1. (A) Catalytic triad in the serine protease trypsin (PDB ID 1AKS), wherein the nucleophilicity of the nucleophilic Ser195 is dramatically enhanced by H-bonding (dotted lines) with H57. (B) The ‘metallo-triad’ active site in serralsin (PDB ID 1SRP), showing the sandwiched nucleophilic water (in the form of hydroxide) by the active-site Zn(II) and Glu177 via a coordination bond and a H-bond

In some extreme cases, such stabilization in the biological systems may have significant consequences. For example, the tautomeric imine–enol form of thymine enables it to form H-bonding with guanine (**26**, dR = deoxyribose) instead of the normal adenine pair (**27**), wherein the enol is stabilized via H-bonding with the keto group on guanine which causes mismatch in the structure of the DNA double helix.



Similarly, the enol and enolate configurations can be stabilized by a H-bonding donor (**28**; such as an Arg side chain), by interacting with a metal ion (**28'**) and/or by a H-bonding acceptor (**28''**; such as a His imidazole ring). An example is given in a recent structural study⁴⁵ about the biosynthesis of the fluorophore in the green fluorescent protein (GFP) from the jellyfish *Aequorea victoria*⁴⁶ that is formed through cyclization and oxidation of an internal tripeptide motif of Ser65, Tyr66 and Gly67. The mature form of GFP exhibits intense fluorescence at 508 nm when excited with UV light that can be monitored to learn about the folding of the protein and formation of the fluorophore, as shown in a recent mutagenesis study^{46a}. On the basis of the crystal structure⁴⁵, an intermediate enolate is formed upon reduction and is H-bonded with Arg96 (Figure 2). The participation of Lewis acid/base in enol/enolate function is also observed in the conversion of glucose-6-phosphate to fructose-6-phosphate by phosphoglucose isomerase during glycolysis, wherein an intermediate (*Z*)-1,2-enediolate is proposed which is stabilized by the positive side chain of Arg272 (Section IV.A.1)⁴⁷. The proposed mechanism for the production of the mature form of GFP based on the crystal structure of the

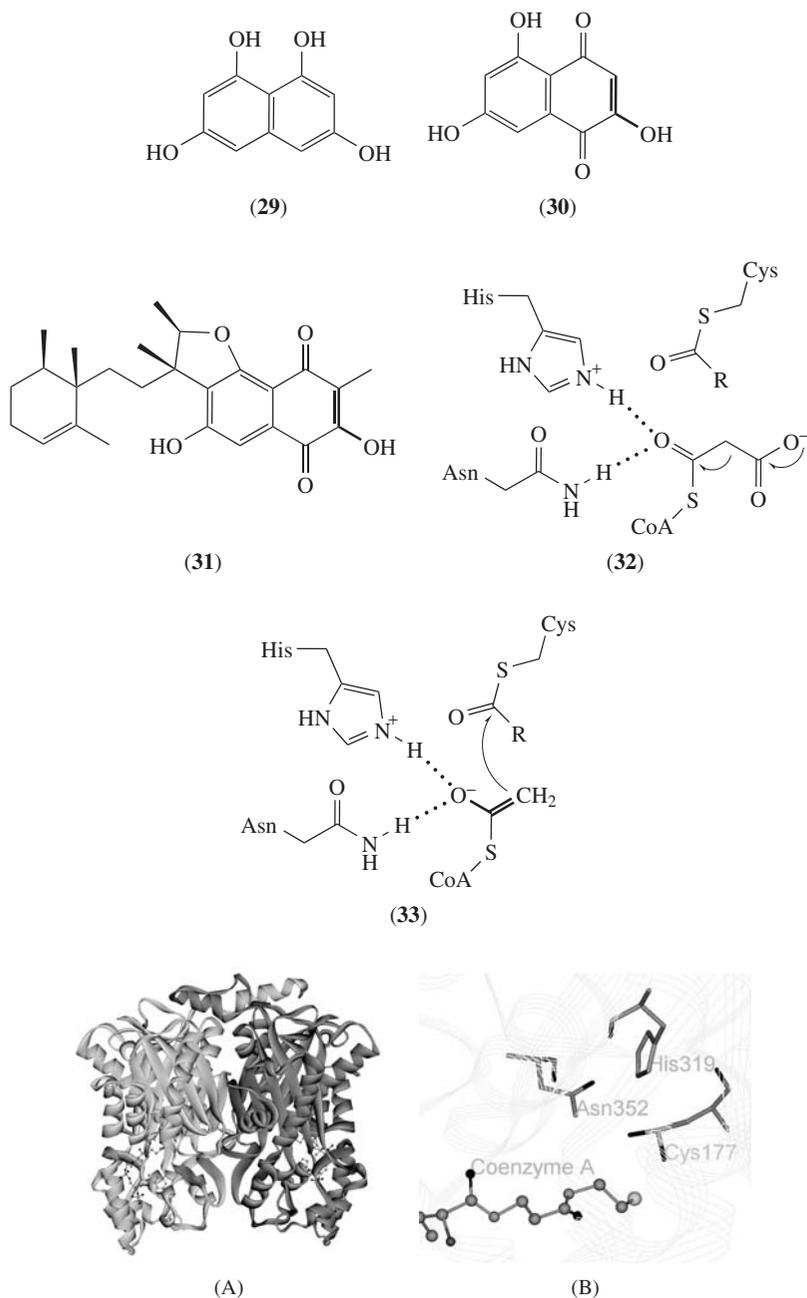


FIGURE 3. (A) Crystal structure of pentaketide chromone synthase with a bound CoA in the active site (2D3M, Plate II). (B) The active site showing part of the bound CoA and the three catalytically significant side chains. The Cys side chain is oxidized to $-\text{SO}_2^-$ in the crystal structure (Plate III). The reduced $-\text{SH}$ group of Cys177 is needed for catalysis

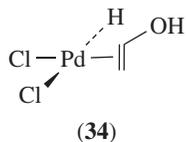
polyketide synthases (Figure 3)⁵¹, an acyl group is transferred to and from the active-site Cys with the assistance of malonyl-CoA via a geminal thioenolate intermediate. Herein, malonyl-CoA and the intermediate are further stabilized by H-bonding with a His and an Asn side chain in the active site (Figure 3B). The mechanism for the formation of polyketide is proposed to follow two steps: Formation of malonyl-CoA follows the transfer of the acyl group from acyl-CoA to the Cys side chain (**32**), which is followed by decarboxylation to form the enolic thiocarboxylate intermediate **33**. It is followed by acyl transfer from the acylated Cys to result in polyketide extension.

Like the H-bonding in the above examples, metal ions also serve as general acids and are involved in stabilization of enolate intermediates in many biological processes which are discussed in the following sections.

III. METAL ENOLATES IN BIOLOGICAL SYSTEMS

A. Metal Complexes of Enolates

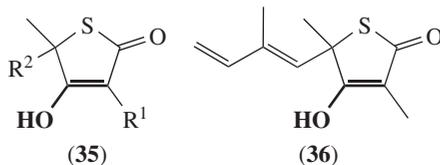
The enol tautomer is usually a stronger acid than the keto tautomer as reflected by the small keto-to-enol equilibrium constant. Upon deprotonation, however, the resulting enolate is stabilized via resonance structures analogous to the resonance in carboxylate with a higher charge density on the carbonyl O due to its larger electronegativity. Consequently, metal ions are expected to interact with enolates through the more electronegative O. A number of metal complexes of enolate-containing compounds and metal enolate reaction intermediates are known or proposed and structures determined wherein the binding of metal ions to the oxygen is revealed. In rare cases such as the enol intermediate proposed in the well known Wacker Process for the production of aldehyde from ethylene and dioxygen on a Pd(II) catalyst, the enol is bound to the metal as a π -base (**34**)⁵².



Stable metal complexes can be favorably formed when a bidentate metal-binding site is available, such as α - and β -diketone moieties which are the tautomeric forms of α - and β -ketoenols. Some β -diketonate complexes of paramagnetic lanthanides such as Pr(III), Eu(III) and Yb(III) have been extensively utilized as paramagnetic shift reagents for structural assignment of molecules with complicated stereochemistry prior to 2D techniques in NMR spectroscopy⁵³. Their syntheses and application are discussed in separate chapters in this volume. The examples below provide some dynamic and structural basis for better understanding of metal enolates in biomolecules and biochemical processes.

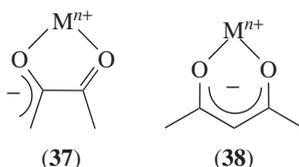
B. Enol-containing Biochemicals and Pharmaceuticals and Their Metal Complexes

There are many biochemicals and drugs that contain the enol functional group. Some examples of enol-containing natural products are given in Section II.B (**1–18**). The enol group is commonly found in drugs, of which many are inhibitors toward specific enzymes. For example, among the enolic thiofuranones **35**, containing the 4-hydroxybutenolide moiety in vitamin C (**1**), antibiotic thiolactomycin⁵⁴ (**36**) slows down the proliferation of the protozoan *Plasmodium falciparum* at IC₅₀ ca 50 μ M. This was suggested to take



place via inhibition of type-II fatty acid synthase ($IC_{50} = 5$ to $>25 \mu\text{M}$), but not of β -ketoacyl acyl-carrier-protein synthases ($IC_{50} > 330 \mu\text{M}$)⁵⁵. The type-II fatty acid synthase in *P. falciparum* is different from the type-I enzyme in human, thus serves as a valid target for chemotherapy and drug discovery toward malaria. The side chains of the thiofuranone ring can be modified to afford various derivatives with different activities toward protozoans^{55,56}, such as the derivative with $R^1 = n$ -propyl and $R^2 = n$ -decyl, showing inhibition toward *P. falciparum* cultured in red blood cells ($IC_{50} = 10 \mu\text{M}$), *Trypanosoma cruzi* ($IC_{50} = 56 \mu\text{M}$) and *T. brucei* ($21 \mu\text{M}$)⁵⁶.

The carbonyl functionality is one of the most abundant functional groups in biomolecules and pharmaceuticals, including many α - and β -carbonyl derivatives of ketones and aldehydes and their enol tautomers, which upon deprotonation can form entropy-favored 5-membered (37) and 6-membered (38) chelates with metal ions. In this section, the role of metal ions in the action of some enol-containing biochemicals and pharmaceuticals and the structures of their metal complexes are discussed.

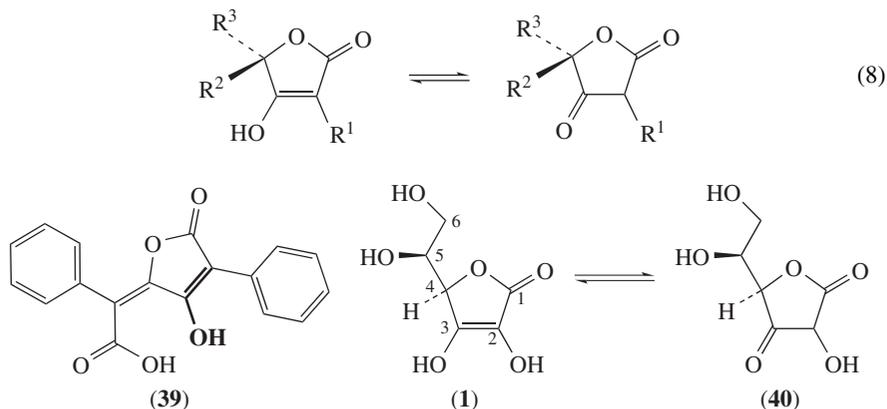


1. Biochemicals

a. Ascorbic acid. The antioxidant D-ascorbic acid (AA, **1**, vitamin C) is a lactone of D-glucose origin. AA is a ubiquitous molecule in eukaryotes, except a few species including humans who cannot synthesize this molecule in their body. It is a multifunctional molecule⁵⁷, serving as an antioxidant, a precursor for oxalate and tartrate synthesis and a cofactor for numerous enzymes including Cu- and Fe-containing oxygenases and the recently discovered hypoxia-inducible factor-1-modifying hydroxylase⁵⁸. It participates in a variety of processes in plants, including photosynthesis, photoprotection, cell growth and syntheses of many important plant molecules including the hormones ethylene and gibberellins as well as the plant pigments and antioxidants anthocyanins. It is involved in the synthesis of hydroxyproline for cell division and expansion and hydroxylation of lysine in collagen cross-linkage. Despite its biochemical and medicinal significance, its synthetic pathway in plants was not fully understood until very recently⁵⁹. The most recent discovery that ascorbate serves as a reducing agent toward the peroxidase peroxiredoxin 1-Cys family pointed to another previously unidentified biological redox couple⁶⁰, wherein a Cys side chain in the active center undergoes a redox cycle between the reduced thiol group ($-\text{SH}$) of Cys and its corresponding oxidized sulfenic acid ($-\text{SOH}$) instead of the more common disulfide ($-\text{S}-\text{S}-$) oxidized form of Cys.

The molecular structure of AA provides a few preferred bidentate metal-binding sites, which have been demonstrated in a few crystal structures of metal-ascorbate complexes.

Along with penicillic acid, AA is the prototypical member of the tetronec acid (TA) family which contains a 4-hydroxybutenolide moiety (and its tautomer, equation 8). The hydroxybutenolide moiety is also found in the yellow/orange pigment pulvinic acid (**39**) and various derivatives in many lichens and fungi which were observed to exhibit anti-inflammatory and antimicrobial activities^{61,62}. Several tetronec acid derivatives have been synthesized and shown to exhibit significant inhibitory activities toward bacterial peptidoglycan biosynthesis⁶³. As in the case of β -diketones and 3-ketoenols, TA compounds have tautomeric equilibrium between their enol and keto forms. For AA, there is tautomerism between the ene-diol form (**1**) with the acidic OH protons and the β -ketolactone form (**40**) with an acidic C2-H proton ($pK_a = 4.25$), resulting in some unique metal-binding configurations.



The coordination chemistry of various metal complexes of AA has recently been reviewed⁶⁴. Many metal complexes of AA have been investigated with various spectroscopic methods; however, only a small number of complexes have been characterized with X-ray crystallography. Early spectroscopic studies of mono- and divalent metal binding of AA did not provide conclusive metal-binding modes. However, it seemingly has a preferred binding toward the C2–C3 enediol site for transition metal binding, yet no crystal structures were determined in those studies^{65,66}. The binding of alkali and alkaline earth metal ions with ascorbic acid has been investigated with DFT⁶⁷. The preferred binding of alkali metal ions in water is through C2-O and C3-O, while the alkaline earth metal ions Be(II), Mg(II) and Ca(II) prefer binding with C1-O and C2-O of the ascorbate anion.

Metal ascorbates are frequently associated with redox chemistry, particularly when the metal is redox active, which includes most transition metal ions⁶⁸. The redox activity of AA also leads to decomposition of its Co(II) and Gd(III) complexes into oxalate complexes⁶⁹. AA is considered a major reductant for Cr(IV) to yield Cr(III)⁷⁰. Reduction of CrO₃ with excess of AA affords a Cr(III)–ascorbate complex⁷¹. However, the structure of this complex was not determined. Since Cr(III) has been demonstrated to play a role in glucose metabolism⁷², it is thus important to investigate further the reduction of high-valent Cr species by AA and binding of AA to Cr(III).

The Fenton reaction was discovered more than a century ago, wherein a potent oxidation chemistry is taking place by Fe(II) in the presence of H₂O₂. The reaction cycle can be described in equations 9 and 10 under reduction conditions, wherein AA can

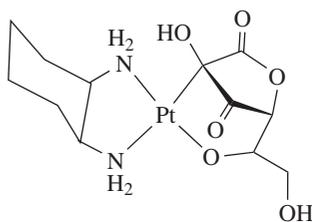
serve as the reducing agent toward Fe(III) reduction⁷³. Thus, the attempt to prepare an Fe(III)–ascorbate complex may result in the Fenton reaction. Nevertheless, Fe(II)–ascorbate complexes may be prepared under anaerobic conditions and Fe(III)–ascorbate complexes may also be obtained at low temperatures. Iron ascorbates were prepared and their stoichiometry proposed to be Fe(III):ascorbate = 1:2⁷⁴, a polymeric Fe(II)–ascorbate complex⁷⁵ and a dinuclear and a trinuclear mixed-valence Fe(II)–Fe(III) complex⁷⁶ with bridging hydroxo ligands. The oxidation states, ligand binding and electron configuration of the metal centers in these complexes were determined with magnetism measurements, EPR, X-ray absorption spectroscopy (EXAFS and XANES) and Mössbauer spectroscopy. The oxidative activity of these complexes was also revealed from oxidative DNA cleavage. However, the lack of crystal structure of these complexes prevents any conclusion to be made about their structures. Dietary AA shows mild pro-oxidant properties at low Fe concentrations, yet serves as a strong antioxidant against oxidative stress and DNA damage in the liver induced by high concentrations of dietary Fe⁷⁷.



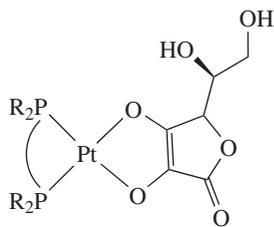
Fenton chemistry is also observed for the Cu(I)–Cu(II) redox cycle with AA as a reducing agent. Free radicals formed in Fe and/or Cu Fenton chemistry have been considered the cause of oxidative stress in living systems due to damage to proteins, nucleic acids and membranes⁷⁸, related to cancer, aging, heart diseases, arthritis, diabetes and neurodegenerative disorders such as Parkinson's and Alzheimer's diseases. The non-specific cleavage of nucleic acids by the Fenton chemistry renders DNA footprinting to provide structural insight into DNA and its protein and drug complexes⁷⁹. Under anaerobic conditions, a polymeric Cu(II)–AA complex was obtained, presumably containing enolate binding and alkoxide bridging from AA⁸⁰. However, the lack of crystal structure prevents conclusive assignment of its structure.

Pt complexes of AA represent a group of medicinally significant metal complexes. Cisplatin (*cis*-diamminedichloroplatinum) is one of the most prescribed anticancer drugs used for various types of tumors and cancers⁸¹. The coordination chemistry and reactivity of cisplatin and its interaction with DNA have been extensively investigated with various methods and reviewed⁸². Pt–AA complexes are also of medical significance. The structures of a few *cis*-diaminoplatinum(II)–ascorbate complexes have been determined with spectroscopic and crystallographic methods⁸³, showing a *cis* configuration due to the bidentate nature of AA and the associated ligands. These complexes were found to be highly active in the S180a tumor screening. The *cis*-1,2-diaminocyclohexane–Pt complex **41** is organometallic, binding ascorbate through C2 and the deprotonated C5-hydroxyl group. Such a binding pattern reflects the significant acidity of the C2-H proton that is attributable to its position next to two carbonyl groups. ¹⁹⁵Pt NMR reveals the (*trans*-1,2-diaminocyclohexane)–Pt complex also binds AA through C2 in a similar fashion⁸³. Crystallographic and ¹⁹⁵Pt and ¹H NMR analyses suggest that the binding of AA to various Pt complexes of ethylenediamine and its *N,N'*-methyl-substituted derivatives follows the same pattern as **41**, whereas a few diphosphine (R₂P^oPR₂)–Pt complexes, R₂P^oPR₂ = bis(diphenylphosphino)methane, bis(diphenylphosphino)ethane or bis(diphenylphosphino)propane, bind AA as in **42**⁸⁴.

A few metalloenzymes are involved in AA metabolism or require AA as a cofactor, including ascorbate oxidase and prolyl and lysyl hydroxylase. The structure and function of these enzymes are discussed in Section IV.C.



(41)

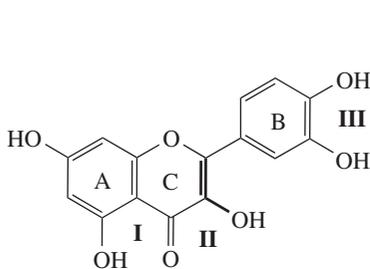


(42)

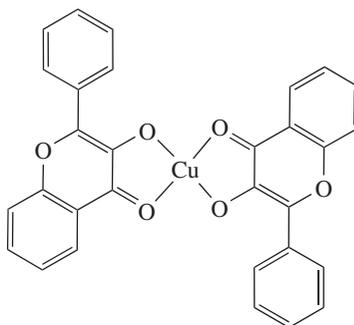
b. Flavonoids. The anthocyanin pigments and flavonoids (e.g. hydroxyl derivatives of **2** and **3**) are ubiquitously distributed in plants. They display antimicrobial and antifungal properties, which largely contribute toward growth and development of plants⁸⁵. Some of these compounds are also antiprotozoal agents with IC_{50} in the low μM range through inhibition of the fatty acid biosynthetic pathway of the parasites⁸⁶. Flavonoids show various beneficial activities to human health⁸⁷, such as antihepatotoxic, anti-inflammatory, antiatherogenic, antiallergenic, antiosteoporotic, anticancer and neuroprotective properties^{85,88}. These biological activities can be credited to their involvement in signaling⁸⁹, interaction with enzymes, ability to scavenge reactive oxygen species (ROS) and free radicals and chelate metal ions⁹⁰⁻⁹².

The involvement of metal ions in the color of anthocyanins and flavonoids was discovered almost a century ago, whereby the different colors of flowers originated from the same molecules under different conditions⁹³. The crystal structure of the pigment complex affords better understanding of the color and the role of metal ions⁹⁴, where Fe(III) and Mg(II) bind anthocyanins via the catechol moiety and Ca(II) binds flavone glycosides through a vicinal diol on the glycone.

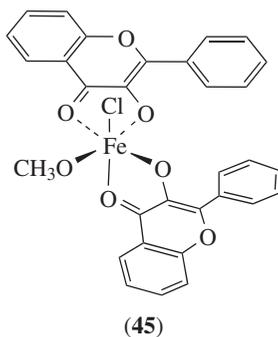
Many flavonoids are highly hydroxylated on all the three rings, such as quercetin (**43**), which created a few potential metal-binding sites, including α -ketoenolate (site II on ring C), β -ketophenolate (site I from rings A and C⁹⁵) and catechol (site III on ring B). Formation of 1:1 Cu and Fe complexes with several flavonoids was shown by EI-MS, along with 1:2 (e.g. **44** and **45**), 2:2 and 2:3 metal-to-flavonoid complexes less frequently⁹⁶. Rutin contains a disaccharide side chain linked via the enol moiety, leaving only 'site I' for metal-binding to form complexes with various metal-to-flavonoid ratios⁹⁷.



(43)



(44)



Metal binding causes changes in the antioxidant properties and the color of flavonoids from yellow to green, due to shift in the charge-transfer transition from λ_{\max} ca 380 to ca 450 nm (Figure 4). Quercetin (**43**) and baicalin (from the Chinese medicinal herb *Scutellaria baicalensis*) alleviate mouse liver injury caused by Fe overload, presumably due to their metal-binding capability that attenuates the oxidative stress caused by the excess Fe⁹⁸. Metal chelation by the catechol moiety, which is converted to a quinone form, has been proposed for the mechanism of antioxidation⁹⁹. Moreover, the Fe(III) and Cu(II) complexes of flavonoids with 1:2 metal-to-flavonoid ratio were found to be more effective than the bare flavonoids in scavenging superoxide generated by xanthine/xanthine oxidase reaction¹⁰⁰ and by the use of the DPPH (1,1-diphenyl-2-picrylhydrazyl) radical scavenging method on Fe, Cu, Zn and Al complexes of a few flavonoids¹⁰¹. Spectrophotometric and electrochemical methods show that quercetin (**43**) binds Cu(II) and Fe(II) in a lipid bilayer¹⁰², which presumably plays a role in protecting the cell membrane from peroxidation.

Cu(I) and Cu(II) ions bind 3-hydroxyflavone to form a square-planar complex **44** with *trans* configuration¹⁰³ (EPR spectrum of the Cu(II) complex: $g_{\parallel} = 2.252$, $g_{\perp} = 2.085$; UV-vis spectrum, λ_{\max} nm (ϵ M⁻¹ cm⁻¹): 268 (3470), 433 (28180) and 719 (53)¹⁰⁴). Tetragonally distorted octahedral and square-planar configurations of Cu(II) complexes are common, due to the Jahn–Teller distortion of d^9 Cu(II) complexes and a large gain

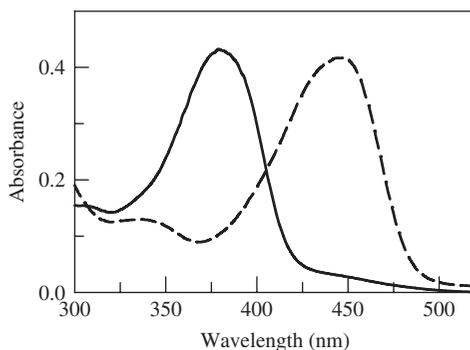
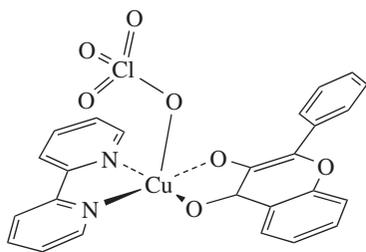


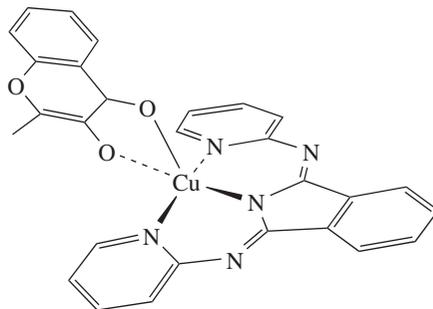
FIGURE 4. Electronic spectra of quercetin (solid trace; $\lambda_{\max} = 383$ nm) and its Co(II) complex (dashed trace; $\lambda_{\max} = 448$ nm) in DMSO. (Dr. W. Tay is acknowledged for acquiring the spectra in the laboratory.)

of ligand field stabilization energy. In the presence of pyridine, six-coordinate Cu(II) and Ni(II) complexes are formed with two flavonolate anions in the equatorial positions with a *trans* configuration and two pyridines in the axial positions¹⁰⁵. When equimolar amounts of flavonol, 2,2'-bipyridine (bipy) and metallic copper in acetonitrile are mixed at room temperature, a mixture of several compounds is produced with an average stoichiometry of [Cu(I)(flavonolate)(bipy)]¹⁰⁶. Upon standing at room temperature, red crystals of [Cu(I)(bipy)₂]₂[Cu(I)(flavonolate)₃] are obtained, in which the Cu–O(keto) bond (2.151 Å) is longer than the Cu–O(alkoxo) bond (2.069 Å).

These Cu–flavonol complexes were utilized as model systems for the investigation of the metal active site of the Cu-containing quercetin 2,3-dioxygenase (Section IV.E). In the Cu(II) complex of 3-hydroxyflavone and bipy (46, perchlorate salt)¹⁰⁷, bipy can mimic the N-rich metal coordination in the active site of the enzyme (see Section IV.E). The complex has a square-pyramidal coordination sphere with the flavone, which is bound to the Cu(II) via its α -ketoenolate moiety, and bipyridine at the basal positions and a perchlorate weakly bound at the apical position (Cu–O(perchlorate) = 2.425 Å). In DMF solution the complex undergoes oxygenation reaction to yield the oxygenated product Cu(*O*-benzoysalicylate)₂ with a rate constant of $8.7 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ at 373 K¹⁰⁴. Several analogous Cu(I) and Cu(II) complexes of flavonolate have been prepared and characterized to show the α -ketoenolate binding mode¹⁰⁸, including a Cu(II)–*N,N,N*-tribenzyl-1,4,7-triazacyclononane complex which binds a flavonolate to form a 5-coordinate ternary complex^{108a}.



(46)



(47)

Oxygenation and cleavage of the flavonolate in these complexes are observed which mimic that of quercetin 2,3-dioxygenase. For example, the red complex [Cu(I)(bipy)₂]₂[Cu(I)(flavonolate)₃] turns into green with absorptions 421 and 615 nm ($\epsilon = 14,100$ and $54 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$, respectively) upon exposure to O₂ to yield [Cu(II)(bipy)(flavonolate)(2-HOC₆H₄COCO₂)] of square pyramid structure with the oxidatively cleaved and hydrolyzed product 2-HOC₆H₄COCO₂⁻ bound at the axial position via the carboxylate group (Cu–O = 2.231 Å); the chelate contains a Cu–O(keto) bond of 2.190 Å and a very short Cu–O(alkoxo) bond of 1.760 Å¹⁰⁶. A ternary Cu(II) complex of 3-hydroxy-4*H*-benzopyran-4-one and 1,3-bis(2-pyridylimino)isoindoline (47)¹⁰⁹ has a distorted square-pyramidal geometry with the tridentate 1,3-bis(2-pyridylimino)isoindoline ligand occupying three of the basal positions, the enolate at the fourth basal position (M–O = 1.95 Å) and the keto at the apical position with a longer M–O bond (2.30 Å) as in other metal enolates. Treatment of 47 at 100°C with O₂ yields acetylsalicylate which binds to the Cu(II) center, analogous to the reaction catalyzed by quercetin dioxygenase; however, no control experiments were reported under the same conditions.

The Cu(II)–quercetin complex shows DNA cleavage activity¹¹⁰. Its structure was not determined and cannot be compared with the simple 3-hydroxyflavonone complexes (**44**, **46**, **47**) described above owing to the three potential metal-binding sites in quercetin (**43**). The uniform cutting pattern suggests the lack of preferred binding sites on DNA for the complex, making this complex a potential DNA footprinting reagent.

The crystal structure of the purple Fe(III) complex of 3-hydroxyflavone (**45**) has an octahedral coordination sphere with a 1:2 Fe(III)-to-flavone ratio and a Cl⁻ ion at an axial position¹¹¹. Similar to the Cu(II) complexes, the Fe(III)–O(enolate) bond distances (1.935 and 1.981 Å) are significantly shorter than the Fe(III)–O(keto) bond distances (2.136 and 2.119 Å). The Fe(III) center has a rhombic magnetic environment based on EPR studies. Complete cleavage of pUC18 plasmid DNA by this Fe(III)–flavonoid complex (30 μM) took place in 15 minutes in the presence 1 equivalent of ascorbate/H₂O₂ and was still observable without ascorbate, which is attributed to the reduction capability of the bound flavonoid to yield Fe(II) and initiate the oxidative DNA cleavage¹¹⁰.

The Zn(II)–flavonolate complex undergoes oxidative cleavage analogous to the Cu complexes¹¹². This is adduced to a charge redistribution on the flavonolate ligand taking place upon Zn(II) binding, allowing oxygen attack at the enolate moiety with subsequent oxygenation and cleavage of the 2,3-bond, as observed in quercetin dioxygenase.

Quercetin (**43**) forms a 1:1 complex with vanadyl, VO²⁺ ($S = 1/2$), as shown by electronic spectroscopy¹¹³. The change in the charge transfer band of quercetin upon VO²⁺ binding is similar to that of Co²⁺ binding (Figure 4). The EPR spectrum of this complex at 140 K displays the typical eight-line pattern (due to $I = 7/2$ of ⁵¹V) for the axial V(IV) center with $g_{\parallel} = 1.940$, $g_{\perp} = 1.979$, $A_{\parallel} = 174 \times 10^{-4} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ and $A_{\perp} = 64 \times 10^{-4} \text{ cm}^{-1}$, similar to those of the VO²⁺–maltol and related complexes discussed below. No significant antitumor activity of this complex against osteoblasts was observed; however, the complex stimulates type-I collagen production and slightly inhibits alkaline phosphatase specific activity, two biomarkers of osteoblastic differentiation. This complex stimulates the phosphorylation of extracellular regulated kinase (ERK) in a dose–response manner, suggesting a possible mechanism in its bioactivity and for promoting osteoblast differentiation.

Flavonoids and their metal complexes exhibit a unique redox chemistry, acting both as antioxidants to protect against potential oxidative damage, e.g. in the presence of ROS, and as prooxidant that may result in oxidative damage, depending on the reaction conditions. A fine balance of these two pathways thus determines the characteristic role of this biologically and medicinally important family of natural products.

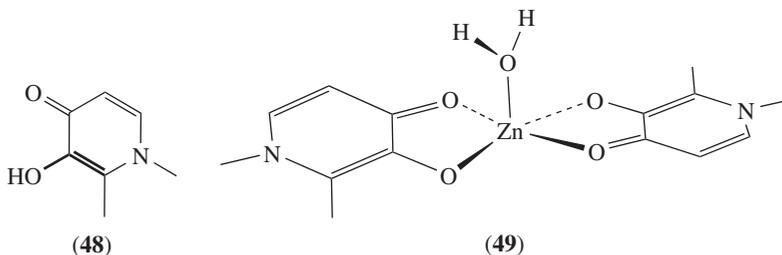
c. Mimosine and analogues. The naturally occurring amino acid mimosine (**9**), first isolated from *Mimosa pudica*, is produced in large quantities in the seeds and foliage of the leguminous tree subfamily *Mimosoideae* and the genus *Leucaena*¹¹⁴. This enol-containing natural product exhibits a potential allelopathic effect (inhibition of the growth of other plants)¹¹⁵, antineoplastic and other bioactivities (e.g. serving as a product-like inhibitor toward the dinuclear Cu enzymes catechol oxidase and tyrosinase)^{9–13, 116} and has been reported to be toxic to animals (e.g. inhibition of wool growth)¹¹⁷. The toxic effect of mimosine in *Leucaena* leaf meal and its analogue 2,3-dihydroxypyridine on livestock can be greatly decreased by adding mineral supplements (especially Fe₂(SO₄)₃)¹¹⁸, presumably because the metal binding can prevent their binding to and inhibition of some metalloenzymes.

Mimosine is metabolized into 2,3-dihydroxypyridine, which can be detected at concentrations of up to 1.1 mM, and 3-hydroxy-4(1*H*)-pyridinone (3,4-HP) at up to 0.96 mM in ruminants fed with *L. leucocephala*¹¹⁹. The latter can be further degraded by ruminants in some part of the world, indicating that location-specific microbes may be involved in

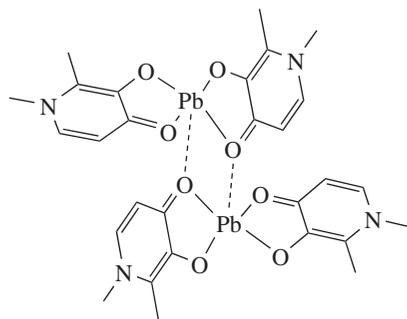
the degradation process. Obligatory anaerobic, Gram-negative, rod-shaped bacteria were isolated from the rumen contents of a goat in Hawaii which can use both 3,4-HP and its isomer 3-hydroxy-2(1*H*)-pyridone (3,2-HP) as well as arginine and histidine as substrates for growth¹²⁰. Comparisons of the 16S rRNA sequence of one strain of the ruminant bacteria revealed it to be a new genus and species, named *Synergistes jonesii*.

Mimosine blocks cell cycle progression in the late G₁ phase, thus inhibiting DNA replication in the chromosomes of mammalian nuclei at the replication forks by repressing deoxyribonucleotide metabolism via inhibition of the enzyme ribonucleotide reductase¹²¹ and iron chelation¹²². Mimosine is also able to inhibit the activity of the transcription of the cytoplasmic serine hydroxymethyltransferase gene (*shmt1*)¹²³. A mimosine-responsive transcriptional element is found within the first 50 base pairs of the human *shmt1* promoter, wherein a consensus Zn-sensing metal regulatory element (MRE) is located at positions 44–38. Mutation of the MRE attenuated the transcription repression induced by mimosine, whereas introduction of mimosine eliminates MRE-binding activity in nuclear extracts from MCF-7 cells attributed to mimosine chelation of Zn. Moreover, this compound induces apoptosis in the HL60 human tumor cell line¹²⁴.

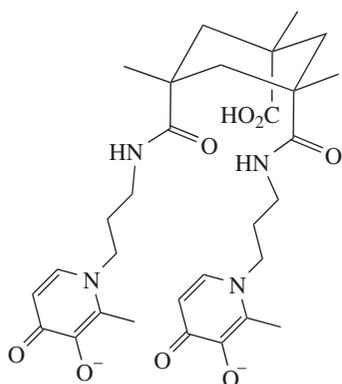
The speciation and stability constants of the Cu(II), Ni(II), Zn(II) and VO(II) complexes of mimosine (**9**) were determined¹²⁵. The Cu(II) and VO(II) complexes adopt a coordination chemistry analogous to the those of maltol (discussed below). The Zn(II) complex of the deprotonated mimosine analogue **48** has a 1:2 distorted square-pyramidal structure with *trans* configuration and a water molecule at the apex (**49**)¹²⁶. Pb(II) forms a 1:2 complex with **48**, which further interacts with one enolate of an adjacent Pb(II) center via Pb–O bridges (2.64 Å) to yield a dinuclear Pb complex (**50**)¹²⁶. Vanadate (with a +5 oxidation state on V) forms with **48** the 1:1 [VO₂(**48***)(OH)(H₂O)][−] and 1:2 [VO₂(**48***)₂][−] complex anions, as shown by potentiometry, cyclic voltammetry and NMR and EPR spectroscopies¹²⁷, with ⁵¹V NMR peaks at −502 and −476 ppm, respectively, similar to the maltol complexes (peaks at −509 and −496 ppm) discussed in the next section.



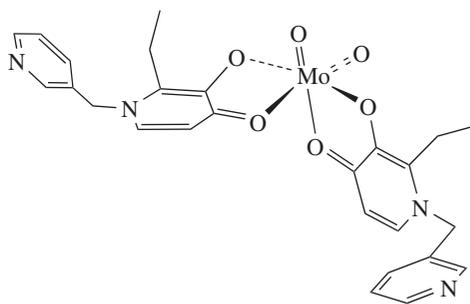
The tetradentate ligand **51** shows much better binding affinities with Ni(II), Cu(II) and Zn(II) than **48**, from which it was derived¹²⁸. A wide variety of mimosine (**9**) analogues are at positions 1 and 2¹²⁹, such as 2-ethyl-3-hydroxy-1-(3-pyridylmethyl)-4(1*H*)-pyridinone (EPyHP) that forms a six-coordinate complex with Mo(VI) of formula [MoO₂(EPyHP*)₂] (**52**, EPyHP* = conjugate base of EPyHP). The complexes of M⁺ (CO)₃ cores with a few carbohydrate-conjugated derivatives of **48** have been prepared, for example **53**¹³⁰. These complexes are stable up to 24 h in the presence of excess cysteine and histidine. There is no substrate or inhibitory activity observed at the concentrations tested. Nevertheless, these complexes may still have potential as imaging and therapy agents since they might be able to interact with glucose transporters in certain tumor types or accumulate in tumor cells.



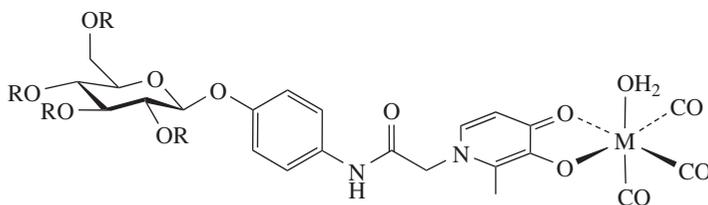
(50)



(51)

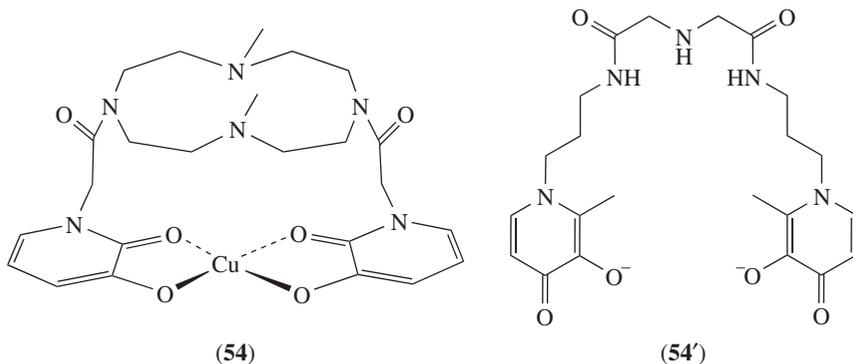


(52)

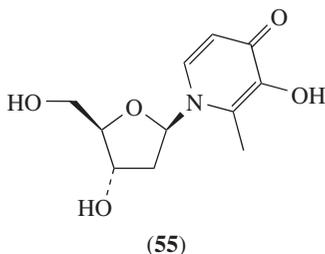
(53) M = Re, ^{99m}Tc , ^{186}Re , R = H, Ac

In the 1:1 Pt(II) complex with mimosine (**9**), the Pt ion is coordinated to the N atom of the ring and an O atom of the carboxylate group in a square-planar geometry, as deduced from ^{13}C and ^{15}N NMR and IR spectroscopies¹³¹, with no confirmation by crystallographic analysis. However, the N atom in the pyridinone moiety of the ligand in the crystal structures of **49**, **50** and **52** adopts a trigonal planar bonding configuration (sp^2 hybridization) without an available lone pair, making this N less likely to serve as a ligand in the case of this Pt(II) complex. Since *cis*-dichloro complexes of Pt(II) are clinically important drugs in cancer chemotherapy⁸, the Pt(II) complexes of the pyridinones are of great interest as lead drugs.

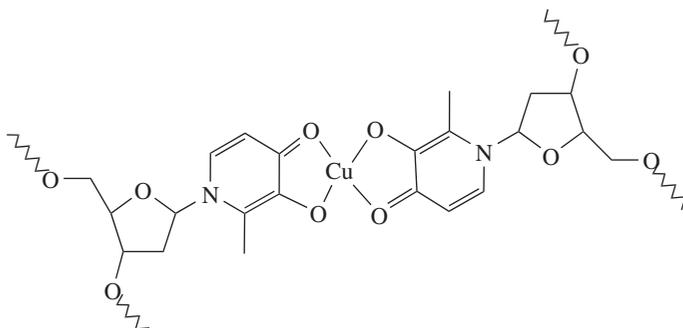
A few multidentate ligands with 3,2-HP connected to a polyaza cycle have been synthesized and their Cu(II) and Zn(II) binding determined¹³². The crystal structure of the Cu(II) complex shows a square-planar coordination sphere of the Cu(II) center with two coordinated 3,2-HP moieties (**54**). The cyclic amine in this complex is not bound to the metal. The Cu–O (enolate) distance is shorter than the Cu–O (keto) distance by 0.04 Å, similar to other complexes of keto-enolate ligand. Another chelating ligand (**54'**) derived from 3,4-HP and iminodiacetic exhibits strong binding of trivalent metal ions such as Fe(III), Ga(III) and Al(III), but significantly weaker of the divalent Zn(II)¹³³. The ⁶⁷Ga complex of this ligand is cleaned from most tissues faster than the complex of the drug deferriprone (**48**), mostly through the kidneys, making **54'** a potential drug for treating metal overload without affecting essential metal ions like Zn(II).



The condensation of 3,4-HP with deoxyribonucleotide results in a unique metal-binding nucleotide (**55**) which can be incorporated into an oligonucleotide chain¹³⁴. This oligonucleotide has higher thermostability in the presence of Cu(II) compared with an A–T pair, wherein Cu(II) binds to 3,4-HP from each strand to form a double helix (**56**). When the Fe(II)–mimosine complex is introduced to plasmid DNA, cleavage of the supercoiled form is observed in the presence of H₂O₂ and dithiothreitol¹³⁵. The observations described in this section point to mimosine (**9**) and its analogues as the leads for further exploration of their potential application as metal chelators and therapeutics.



d. Kojic acid and pyranones. The derivatives of 3-hydroxy-4-pyranone, including kojic acid (KA; **10a**) and maltol (**10c**), and their metal complexes are well known for their various bioactivities¹³⁶. KA, found in some traditional Asian fermented foods¹⁴ (soy sauce, miso and sake), is the prototype member of this family. The metal-binding capability of

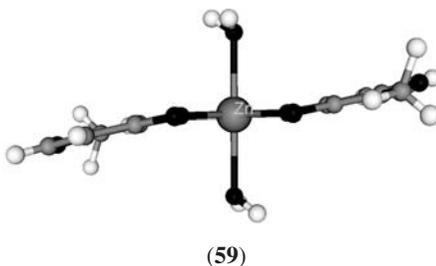
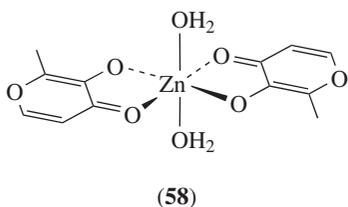
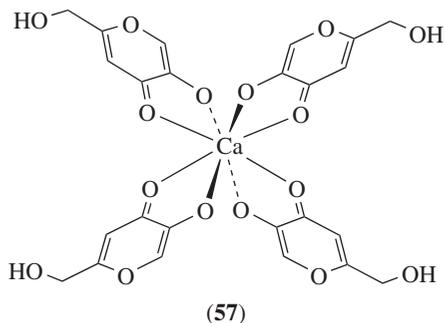


(56)

kojic acid renders it a potent inhibitor toward several metalloenzymes, including Cu(II)-containing (polyphenol) oxidases/oxygenases¹⁵ which are the key enzymes for biological synthesis of the melanin pigments. Thus, KA has been widely used as a food additive for preventing enzymatic browning and as a cosmetic agent for skin whitening. Owing to its potential use as a drug lead, several derivatives of KA have been prepared^{137,138}, including some peptide derivatives at the 6-hydroxymethyl group which serve as tyrosinase inhibitors about 100 times more effective than KA itself with higher stability and lower toxicity¹³⁹.

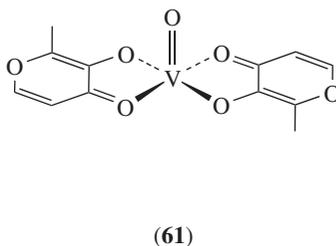
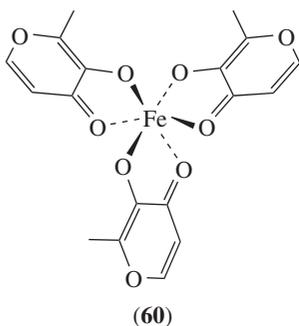
The KA crystal consists of an extended H-bonding framework between the hydroxymethyl and the 4-keto groups of contiguous molecules¹⁴⁰. The high acidity of the α -ketoenol moiety (pK_a ca 7) makes it a good metal-binding site. The stoichiometry of the complexes $M(\mathbf{10a}^*)_2$ ($M = \text{Zn(II)}, \text{Sn(II)}$, $\mathbf{10a}^*$ = conjugate base of $\mathbf{10a}$) was based on elemental analysis with no crystallographic confirmation¹⁴¹. Nevertheless, the α -ketoenolate moiety is expected to be the metal-binding site in these complexes as in the case of maltol complexes discussed below. The organometallic KA complex $(\text{Me})_2\text{Sn}(\mathbf{10a}^*)_2$ ¹⁴² shows C_v mirror symmetry with *cis*-dimethyl octahedral geometry and a Me–Sn–Me angle of 148° , as opposed to the pseudo- C_2 symmetry of the maltol complex $\text{Zn}(\mathbf{10b}^*)_2(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2$ (see below). Estimates of the Me–Sn–Me angle were also obtained in DMSO solution on the basis of the coupling constants: $^2J(^{119}\text{Sn}, ^1\text{H}) = 83.3 \text{ Hz}$ (143°) and $^1J(^{119}\text{Sn}, ^{13}\text{C}) = 746 \text{ Hz}$ (135°). The Mn(II) and Zn(II) complexes of KA exhibit significant radioprotective effects against lethal doses of γ -irradiation in mice¹⁴³. The crystal of $\text{Ca}(\mathbf{10a}^*)_2(\mathbf{10a})_2$ (**57**) has an octacoordinated Ca(II) center of pseudo- D_{2d} symmetry, with the kojinate and KA ligands distinguished by their different Ca–O bond lengths¹⁴⁴. A high coordination number, frequently 7–8, is quite common in Ca(II) complexes and proteins.

Many metal complexes of the food flavoring natural product maltol (**10b**) and its analogues have been synthesized and characterized¹³⁶. The Zn(II) complexes $\text{Zn}(\mathbf{10b}^*)_2(\text{H}_2\text{O})$ and $\text{Zn}(\mathbf{10b}^*)_2(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2$ have 5- and 6-coordination spheres, respectively, with two chelating maltol conjugated bases ($\mathbf{10b}^*$)^{126,145}. The hexacoordinated complex (**58**) has a distorted octahedral coordination sphere with two water molecules occupying the axial position. The two bound $\mathbf{10b}^*$ ligands are *trans* to each other and are slightly skewed from the metal center (**59**). This structure is different from that of pentacoordinated square-pyramidal **49**. Since Zn(II) was found to normalize blood sugar levels in chemically induced and genetically obese (ob/ob) mice¹⁴⁶, the antidiabetic activity of this complex was checked. This complex was determined to exhibit a significant insulin-mimetic activity through *in vitro* assay of inhibited free fatty acids release from the epinephrine-stimulated rat adipocytes,



showing $IC_{50} = 0.59$ mM which is lower than the control of $VOSO_4$ (1.00 mM) and $ZnSO_4$ (0.81 mM)¹⁴⁵.

Fe(III) and Al(III) can bind three **10b*** anions to form a distorted octahedral complex of *mer* configuration (**60**, with one of the Me groups pointing in the opposite direction of the other two)¹⁴⁷, with the Fe–O enolate bond distances (average 1.987 Å) shorter than the Fe–O keto ones (average 2.065 Å). The Fe complex **60** has been considered as a potential drug for the treatment of iron-deficient anemia due to its large formation constant, neutral charge, solubility in the pH 6–9 range and lack of toxicity. However, a recent study of **60** revealed its apoptotic activity toward HL60 cells¹⁴⁸, attributed to the production of ROS which explained the prooxidant activity and cytotoxicity of maltol and limited its clinic use.

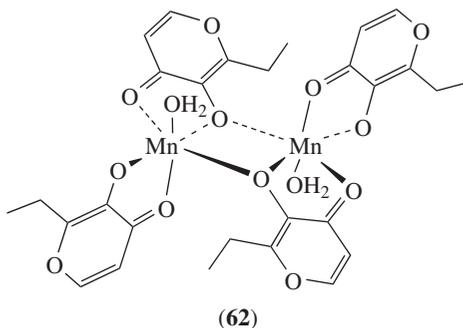


The vanadyl complex of maltol (**10b**) adopts a square-pyramidal coordination sphere with two coplanar **10b*** anions chelating the V atom in *trans* configuration and the

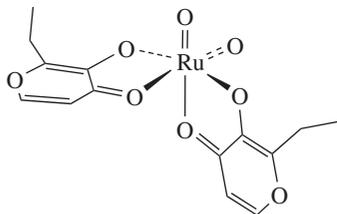
O of VO^{2+} in the apex (**61**) at a short bond distance (1.596 \AA)¹⁴⁹. The ligand configuration of this complex was suggested to undergo *trans-cis* equilibrium in solution. ^{51}V NMR shows the binding of maltol (**10b**) to vanadate (VO_4^{3-}) to form complexes $[\text{VO}_2(\mathbf{10b}^*)(\text{OH})(\text{H}_2\text{O})]^-$ ($\delta = -509$ ppm) and $[\text{VO}_2(\mathbf{10b}^*)_2]^-$ ($\delta = -496$ ppm), the signals of which are distinctly different from those of vanadate and its oligomeric forms at -559 , -572 , -576 and -584 ppm under the same conditions. The latter vanadate complex is also formed via aerobic oxidation of **61** in the presence of excess amount of **10b**. The change in oxidation states was confirmed by electrochemical and EPR measurements. Dimaltolato complexes of vanadyl and vanadate supported on carbamated silica gel show catalytic activity in the oxidation of cyclopentane and cyclooctane with O_2 (*ca* 10–14 atm at 150–160 °C) to yield the corresponding ketones as the main products and alcohols in smaller amounts¹⁵⁰. The results suggest metal complexes of natural products should be further explored as catalysts for catalytic transformations of organic compounds.

V complexes are known to exhibit insulin-mimetic properties from *in vivo* and *in vitro* studies¹⁵¹. Because non-insulin-dependent type II diabetes is insulin resistant, but not insulin deficient as in type I diabetes, it is highly significant that V complexes can stimulate glucose metabolism without changing insulin concentration. For example, **61** exhibits insulin-mimetic activities in lowering glucose and lipids and was found to be 2–3 times more effective than VOSO_4 ¹⁵². More significantly, it is active when administrated orally. Several metal complexes of maltolate, including $[\text{MoO}_2](\text{II})$, $\text{Co}(\text{II})$, $\text{Cu}(\text{II})$, $\text{Cr}(\text{III})$ and $\text{Zn}(\text{II})$, were tested for their insulin-enhancing activities in streptozotocin-diabetic rats¹⁵³. The first two complexes were shown to exhibit hypoglycemic activity.

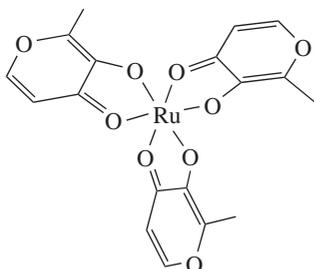
Mn(II) complexes of this family of ligands and their analogues were prepared and investigated with various physical methods, including X-ray crystallography, for the purpose of finding potential therapeutics for the treatment of chronic Mn(II) overload (see Section III.B.2.c)¹⁵⁴. Mn(II) forms a dinuclear complex with ethyl maltol, determined to be $[\text{Mn}(\mathbf{10c}^*)_2(\text{H}_2\text{O})]_2$ **62** by crystallography¹⁵⁴. Magnetic susceptibility measurement of this complex in the temperature range of 5–300 K revealed a very weak ferromagnetic coupling between the two Mn(II) centers, with a J value of 0.5 cm^{-1} . The crystal structure of the Mn(II) complex of **10b** could not be determined due to low solubility of the complex, which shows a $\text{Mn}(\mathbf{10b}^*)_2$ stoichiometry and is suspected to adopt a polymeric chain structure in the solid state¹⁵⁴. However, the **10b** and **10c** complexes of Mn(II) in solution must have an analogous monomeric structure on the basis of their similar spectroscopic and electrochemical properties, showing a ligand-to-metal charge transfer transition at 330–340 nm, monomeric EPR spectra of $g = 2.03$ and $A = 86 \text{ G}$, ESI-MS spectra consistent with MnL_2 and redox potential at $\Delta E_{1/2}$ *ca* 400 mV¹⁵⁴.



Anions **10a***–**c*** form complexes with various first- and second-row transition metal ions. Their Mo(VI) complexes have MoO_2L_2 stoichiometry and crystal structures similar to **52**, as the **10c*** complex **63**^{129, 155}, which was effective in lowering blood glucose and free fatty acid levels similar to NaMoO_4 . Ru(III) forms 1:3 complexes with **10**, analogous to the Fe(III) complex. However, Ru(III)(**10b***)₃ adopt a mixed *mer* configuration (**64**, Plate IV)¹⁵⁶. The reduction potentials of Ru(**10a***)₃ and Ru(**10b***)₃ are virtually identical at -1.13 and -1.14 V, respectively, for Ru(III) \rightarrow Ru(II) and 0.52 V for Ru(IV) \rightarrow Ru(III) in acetonitrile due to the similar structure of the ligands, which also indicates the complex favors the Ru(III) oxidation state. The Ru(III) complexes of **10b** and **10c** show antiproliferatory activity against the human breast cancer cell line MDA-MB-435S, with IC_{50} values of 140 and 90 μM , respectively. A few Ru(III) complexes coordinated with two **10b*** ligands were characterized by X-ray crystallography¹⁵⁷. The axial positions are occupied by solvent molecules or other monodentate ligands. These complexes are kinetically inert, thus the axial ligands are not prone to undergo exchange with the solvent. The complexes also exhibit potential antitumor activity against the human breast cancer cell line MDA-MB-435S with the MTT [3-(4,5-Dimethylthiazol-2-yl)-2,5-diphenyltetrazolium bromide] assay in phosphate-buffered saline.

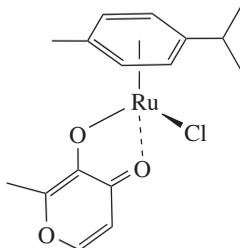


(63)



(64) Plate IV

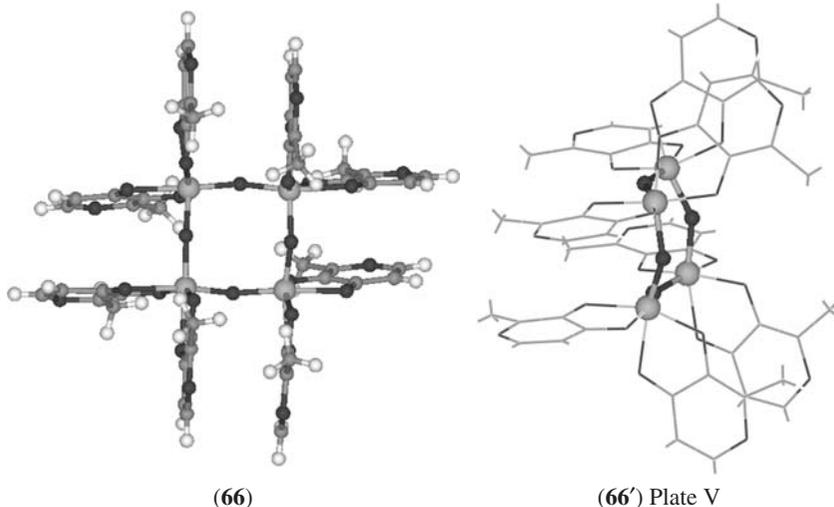
Organometallic complexes of Ru and other metals have been prepared and characterized for the purpose of finding potential anticancer drugs¹⁵⁸. Ru(II) enolate complexes of the **10** family with a bound η^6 -arene such as mesitylene or *p*-cymene and a chloride or CO were characterized with crystallography¹⁵⁹, e.g. **65** derived from **10b**^{159a}. The Os(II)–**10c** analogue of **65** is also known^{159a}. The structures of Ru(II)(**10c***)₂L, L = cod, $(\text{PPh}_3)_2$, $(\text{Me}_2\text{SO})_2$, complexes were determined¹⁶⁰. NMR and crystallographic analyses point to a mixture of different stereo isomers for the phosphine complex, whereas the cod complex shows only one form. The former one is a catalyst for the dimerization of phenylacetylene



(65)

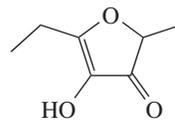
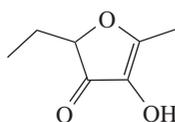
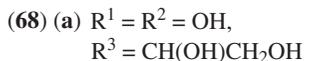
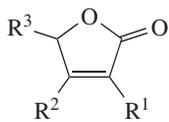
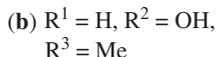
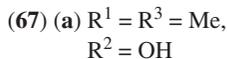
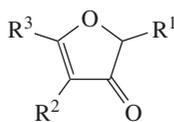
in toluene at 50 °C. Further R&D of the metal complexes of pyranones will lead to new drugs and catalysts.

Titanocene dichloride (Cp_2TiCl_2) exhibits anticancer activity, which triggered wide investigation of Ti complexes for medicinal application¹⁶¹. Treatment of Cp_2TiCl_2 with maltol (**10b**) affords a mixture of monomeric *cis*- and *trans*- $\text{Ti}(\mathbf{10b}^*)_2(\text{OH})_2$ in 1:4 ratio¹⁶². Crystallization of the complex at pH 8.4 affords the tetranuclear $[\text{Ti}_4(\mathbf{10b}^*)_8(\mu\text{-O})_4]\cdot 18\text{H}_2\text{O}$. As shown by X-ray crystallography, it consists of an 8-membered Ti_4O_4 ring with four oxide bridges and pseudo-octahedral coordination for the titanium atoms. **66** and **66'** (Plate V) are two different views of the complex without water of crystallization.



e. Furanones. These compounds are comprised of a large number of sugar metabolites in the form of 3-(2*H*)-furanones (e.g. **67a,b**) and 2-(5*H*)-furanones (e.g. **68a,b**)¹⁶³. Ascorbic acid (**1** = **68a**, Section III.B.1.a) is the most studied member of the furanone family which is involved in a number of significant biological processes as enzyme cofactors. Many compounds of this family are key sweet and aroma ingredients in ripe fruits^{18, 19, 164}, beers¹⁶⁵, wines¹⁶⁶, soy sauce¹⁶⁷ and miso¹⁶⁸, such as 2,5-HDMF (**11** = **67a**), 4,5-HDMF (sotolon, **68b**), 4-hydroxy-5-methyl-3(2*H*)-furanone (HMF, norfuranol, **67b**) and 4-hydroxy-5-ethyl-2-methyl-3(2*H*)-furanone (HEMF, homofuranol, **69**) and its tautomer 4-hydroxy-2-ethyl-5-methyl-3(2*H*)-furanone (**69'**). HEMF originates from ribose (the ring and the methyl group) and glucose (the ethyl group), as determined using stable isotopes as tracers¹⁶⁸. These compounds have a very low odor threshold of 20 ppb for **69**, 60 ppb (pH 7) and 21 ppb (pH 3) for **67a** and 23 ppm (pH 7) and 2.5 ppm (pH 3) for **67b**, greatly rendering their use as flavor enhancer in food industry^{163, 164}.

In addition to their pleasant aroma, these compounds also exhibit various biological activities¹⁶³, including serving as possible signaling molecules¹⁶⁹ and antimicrobial activities¹⁷⁰. An isotope-tracing experiment on ripe strawberries pointed to glucose and fructose as precursors of 2,5-HDMF (**11** = **67a**). Therein, D-glucose-1-*d*, -2-*d* and -6,6-*d*₂ as well as D-fructose-1,2,3,4,5,6-¹³C₆, -1-¹³C, -1-*d* and -6,6-*d*₂ are converted into **67a** and its 4-methoxyl derivative¹⁸ through HMF (**67b**) and then the intermediate 4-hydroxy-5-methyl-2-methylene-3(2*H*)-furanone (HMMF) that is reduced by an enone oxidoreductase to yield **67a** as determined by D-glucose-6-¹³C tracer¹⁷¹. More specifically, D-glucose-2-*d*



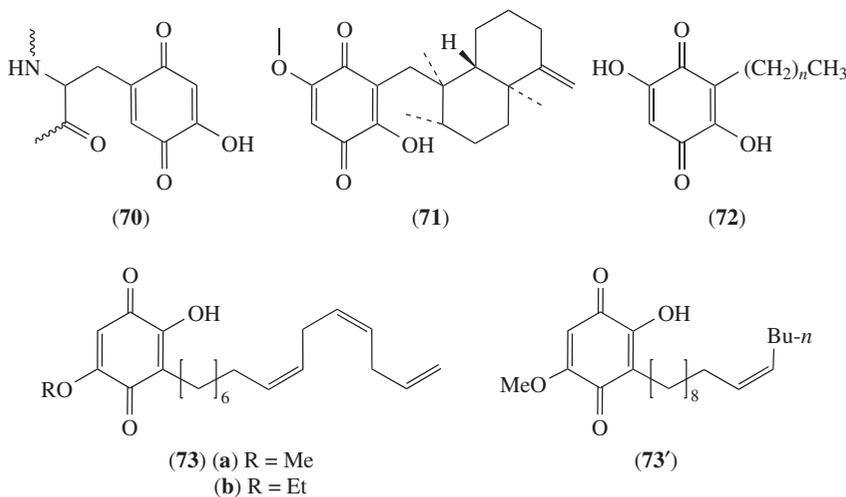
is converted to **11-1-d** or **11-6-d** and the 4-methoxyl derivative, whereas D-glucose-4-d is not converted. HMF (**67b**) yields several 2-substituted furanones by coupling with various aldehydes and ketones¹⁶⁴.

Structures of metal complexes of these furanone derivatives have not been reported, despite the presence of the potential metal-binding α -ketoenolate moiety in these compounds. Nevertheless, Cu(II) seems to be involved in the DNA cleavage activity of furanones¹⁷², wherein **67a** exhibits a high activity while **68b** does not under the same conditions (20 μ M Cu(II) and \geq 20 μ M furanone). Unlike Cu(II), addition of Fe(III) to **67a** does not result in DNA cleavage¹⁷². This DNA cleavage activity was considered to be the reason for the mutagenic activity of **67a**. The DNA cleavage activity and degradation of these compounds seems to be correlated with their activity toward the reduction of Cu(II). In a different study, **69** (0.6 mM) was found to perform single-stranded DNA cleavage in the presence of 1 mM Fe(III). Spin-trapping experiments monitored with EPR revealed the generation of hydroxyl radicals¹⁷³. The furanone **67a** inhibits aconitase (an enzyme indicator for ROS) in the presence of Fe(II), possibly due to the production of hydroxyl radicals, while **68b** does not¹⁷⁴. These studies suggest furanone compounds may serve as prooxidants. Conversely, **69** was also found to be an inhibitor toward iron-induced oxidation when using human erythrocyte membranes and low density lipoprotein (LDL) as substrates under aerobic conditions. Western blot analysis indicated that aggregates of band 3 protein and the level of thiobarbituric acid-reactive substances in LDL caused by Fe ions decreased in the presence of **69**¹⁷⁵. Furanones exhibit antioxidative activity toward free radical-induced lipid peroxidation and Cu-induced LDL oxidation¹⁷⁶. These results indicate that **69** protects against Fe- and Cu-induced oxidative modification of biomolecules and cells.

No conclusive mechanism can be adduced for the opposite prooxidative and antioxidative activities observed for the metal complexes of these furanones owing to the lack of both detailed structural and kinetic analyses. Whether the opposite results can be attributed to different experimental conditions is also moot. Nevertheless, it is reasonable to expect that the structures of metal–furanone complexes are similar to those of the analogous metal–pyranone complexes discussed in Section III.B.1.d.

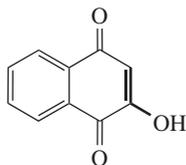
f. Quinone derivatives. There is a large number of hydroxyquinone and hydroxynaphthoquinone natural products²⁷, such as PPA and derivatives (**15a–c**), the boviquinones (**17a,b**) and flaviolin (**30**). Many members of this family of compounds are involved in varied biological functions, e.g. serving as enzyme cofactors and as intermediates in the production of bioactive compounds, and are potential candidates for drug discovery. For example, topaquinone (**70**, see Section IV.D) in amine oxidase is involved in amine metabolism; 7-hydroxymitomycin are precursors of the DNA-alkylation agents mitomycins catalyzed by a methyltransferase¹⁷⁷ (mitomycin C is clinically used as an antitumor agent); and the ubiquinone-like 5-*n*-heptyl-6-hydroxy-4,7-dioxobenzothiazole is a competitive inhibitor toward the multisubunit membrane protein complex ubiquinol:cytochrome *c*

oxidoreductase in respiratory and photosynthetic electron transfer chains¹⁷⁸. The metabolite ilimaquinone (**71**) from the sponge *Hippospongia metachromia* shows broad bioactivities, including influence on Golgi structure and function¹⁷⁹, antiviral activity¹⁸⁰, anticancer activity¹⁸¹, inhibition of protein toxins like ricin¹⁸² and interaction with enzymes¹⁸³. Despite the presence of the potential metal-binding α -ketoenolate functionality in these compounds, the roles of metal ions in the activities of many of these compounds are largely unexplored.

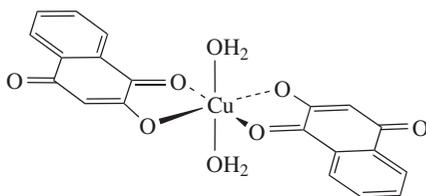


The hydroxyquinone lipids are a unique group of the hydroxyquinone family which contains a linear hydrocarbon chain. Typical examples are the boviquinones (**17**), embelin (**72**, $n = 10$) and rapanone (**72**, $n = 12$) from the *Myrsinaceae* family, sorgoleone (**73a**) from the *Sorghum* species and maesanin (**73'**) and its derivatives from *Maesa lanceolata*. Embelin is isolated from species in the *Myrsinaceae* family, including *Ardisia japonica* used in traditional Chinese medicine, and is antifertile and anthelmintic. The ethnomedical natural product rapanone from *Myrsine guianensis*^{184a} and *Lysimachia* species^{184b} is antiparasitic^{184a} and antifertile^{184c} and an inhibitor¹⁸⁵ toward degranulation ($IC_{50} = 9.8 \mu M$) and superoxide production ($IC_{50} = 3.0 \mu M$) in human neutrophils, phospholipase A₂ ($IC_{50} = 2.6 \mu M$) in human synovial fluid, as well as chronic and acute inflammation in mouse and rat models. Sorgoleone is an allelochemical, a natural herbicide repressing the growth of other plants present in their surroundings¹⁸⁶. Several analogues with various substitutions (e.g. ethoxysorgoleone **73b**) and chain lengths are found in root exudates. Maesanin and analogues such as dihydromaesonin and maesanol inhibit the metalloenzymes lipoxygenase and 4-hydroxyphenylpyruvate dioxygenase as well as the NADPH-dependent aldose reductase and aldehyde reductase¹⁸⁷.

The naphthoquinone lawsone (**74**, hennotannic acid, natural orange 6) is a red–orange pigment present in the leaves of henna (*Lawsonia inermis*) and the annual flower balsam (*Impatiens balsamica*). Like flaviolin (**30**) and its oxidation product mompain, lawsone is also an oxidative product of the naphthalene derivatives **29** and 1,3-dihydroxynaphthalene¹⁸⁸. These molecules are precursors for some pigments in various organisms, including *Streptomyces* species. The α -ketoenol group of lawsone is highly accessible to Michael addition. Thus, protein molecules can be modified by lawsone via nucleophiles such as a Lys side chain, which permanently stains skin and hair by reacting with keratin. This



(74)

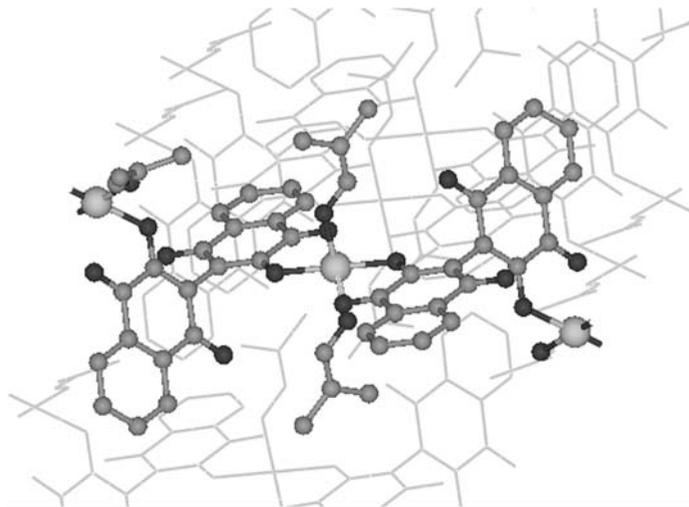


(75)

staining technique has been utilized for thousands of years. The capability of lawsone to form complexes with amino acids has recently been investigated for use in forensic detection of latent fingerprints on paper surfaces¹⁸⁹.

The binding properties of Fe(II) and Fe(III) to 3-substituted derivatives of **74** were studied with Mössbauer spectroscopy, showing a small effect by the substituents¹⁹⁰. The binding of Fe(II) with **74** and its semiquinone was further investigated with electrochemical and electronic spectroscopy, showing a 1:2 stoichiometry and a large formation constant ($3.5 \times 10^{25} \text{ M}^{-2}$) for the semiquinone [Fe(III)(**74***)(**74****)] complex¹⁹¹. The Eu(III) complexes of several compounds of this family have been investigated when seeking further application¹⁹², although there is potential for lanthanide(III) luminescence-related applications.

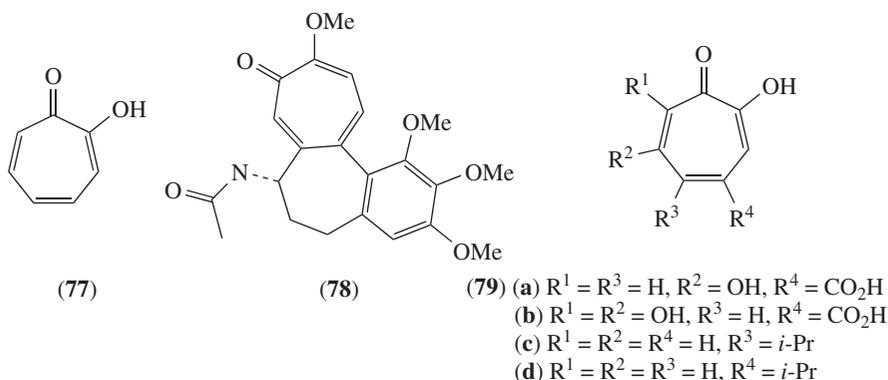
The Cu(II) complex [Cu(**74***)₂(H₂O)₂] (**75**) has a typical tetragonally distorted octahedral geometry, with two *trans* bidentate **74*** in the equatorial positions¹⁹³. The crystal lattice of **75** has a layered structure, where each coordinated water molecule is H-bonded to a coordinated enolate of one complex and the unbound 4-keto group of an adjacent complex in the next layer. Dideprotonated 3,3'-bilawsone, 2,2'-bis(3-hydroxy-1,4-naphthoquinone), binds Cu(II) to form an extended *trans* complex framework (**76**, Plate VI)¹⁹⁴. With Cd(II), a one-dimensional linear coordination polymer is formed¹⁹⁵.



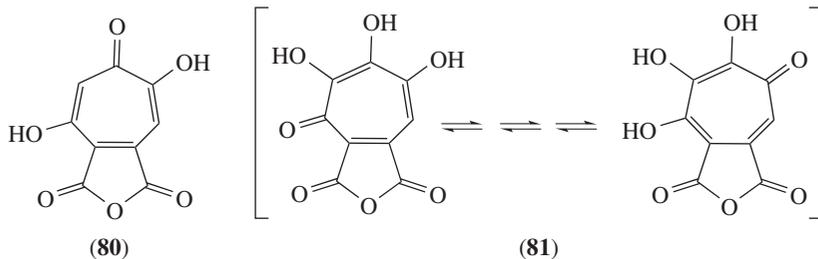
(76) Plate VI

Since the hydroxyquinone center of lawsone is redox active, binding of Cu(I) to this compound results in internal electron transfer from Cu(I) to the quinone to afford a magnetically coupled Cu(II)–hydroxysemiquinone (Cu-**74***) center, suggested to be dimeric [Cu^{II}(**74***) (**74***)₂]¹⁹⁶. Based on EPR and magnetic susceptibility studies, a ferromagnetic coupling with a coupling constant of 28 cm⁻¹ was suggested to be due to an exchange coupling within Cu(II)–**74*** while an antiferromagnetic coupling with a coupling constant of -50 cm⁻¹ was attributed to interdimer exchange coupling. Since the magnetic orbital in Cu(II) is $d_{x^2-y^2}$, the presence of ferromagnetic coupling within the Cu(II)–**74*** unit indicates that the free radical in **74*** does not interact directly with the $d_{x^2-y^2}$ orbital. The lack of crystal structure to date does not allow a correlation between the magnetic interaction and structure to be established. Since the quinone moiety is involved in several copper enzymes, investigation of Cu–quinone and Cu–semiquinone complexes may provide further insight into the role of the quinone cofactors in the actions of these enzymes. A number of derivatives of 2-hydroxy-1,4-naphthoquinone also show various biological activities (Section III.B.2.d).

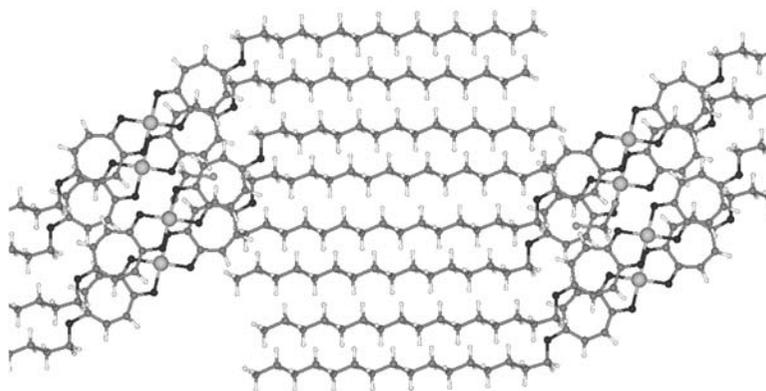
g. Tropolones. Tropolone (**77**) is a hydroxyl derivative of the unique 7-membered tropone (2,4,6-cycloheptatrien-1-one) and is a functional moiety found in a large number of natural products¹⁹⁷, such as colchicine (**78**) from plants of the genus *Colchicum* for the treatment of gout, stipitatic acid (**79a**), stipitatic acid (**80**) from *Penicillium stipitatum* (*Talaromyces stipitatus*)^{197, 198}, puberulic acid (**79b**) and puberulonic acid (**81**) from several *Penicillium* species¹⁹⁹. The aromatic structure of **79a** was correctly deduced by Dewar²⁰⁰; meanwhile, Nozoe was also accredited to the proposal of the aromaticity in tropolone derivatives independently¹⁹⁷. Many compounds of this family are found to be antimicrobial agents in plants and fungi and also exhibit antiviral, antitumor, antioxidant, antiinflammatory, insecticidal and/or enzyme inhibitor activities²⁰¹. For example, β -thujaplicin (**79c**, hinokitiol¹⁹⁷) and γ -thujaplicin (**79d**) isolated from *Chamaecyparis taiwanensis* (Taiwanese cypress/hinoki) and *Thuja plicata* (western red cedar) exhibit antibacterial and antifungal activities, improving the resistance of the wood to decay²⁰². Production of **79c** occurs in response to oxidative stress by H₂O₂ but not by O₂^{•-}²⁰³.



The tropolones form transition-metal complexes of high affinity constants, for example [M(**77***)₃]⁻ with M = Co(II), Ni(II) and Zn(II), but M(**77***)₂ with M = Cu(II)²⁰⁴. Moreover, these compounds form complexes with heavy metals (Os, Ir, Pt, Mo and W)²⁰⁵, the lanthanides(III)²⁰⁶ and main-group metal ions (Ga, In, Sn, Sb and Pb)^{207–209}; many have crystal structures determined and some show biological activities and potential



medicinal applications. The first-row transition metal complexes of **77** and derivatives have octahedral geometry, with the ligands bound in the equatorial positions in case of the 1:2 complexes. The stoichiometry and structure of the heavy-metal complexes vary, affording $\text{Os}(\mathbf{77}^*)_3$, $\text{Ir}(\mathbf{77}^*)_3$, $[\text{Pt}(\mathbf{77}^*)(\text{PPh}_3)_2]\text{BPh}_4$, $\text{OsO}_2(\mathbf{77}^*)_2$, $\text{MoO}_2(\mathbf{77}^*)_2$ and $\text{W}_2\text{O}_5(\mathbf{77}^*)_2$. The crystal structure of $\text{MoO}_2(\mathbf{77}^*)_2$ has a distorted octahedral geometry with the two O atoms at *cis* positions, analogous to the structures of the MoO_2 complexes of mimosine (**52**) and KA (**63**). The tropolone–lanthanide complexes, $[\text{Ln}(\mathbf{77}^*)_4]^-$, have an eight coordination sphere which is quite common for lanthanide complexes²⁰⁶. Moreover, these ligands have been demonstrated to form organometallic compounds with Rh^+ as in the case of $\text{Rh}(\mathbf{77}^*)(\text{CO})\text{PPh}_3$ ²¹⁰. Those tropolones with a long hydrocarbon chain bind $\text{Co}(\text{II})$, $\text{Ni}(\text{II})$, $\text{Cu}(\text{II})$, $\text{Zn}(\text{II})$, $\text{UO}_2(\text{IV})$ and $\text{VO}(\text{II})$ to form metallomesogens²¹¹, the metal-containing liquid crystals. The metal–tropolone core assists the alignment of the molecules to afford the long-range orientation order of the mesomorphic properties (e.g. **82**, a Cu–hexadecyloxytropolone complex, Plate VII). The tropolones are effective inhibitors for several metalloenzymes, presumably attributed to their metal-binding capability (Section IV.I).

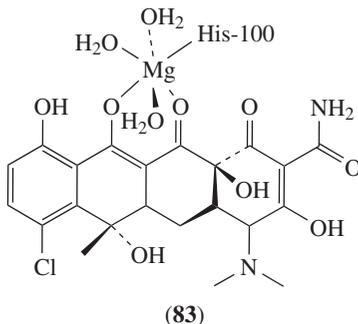


(82) Plate VII

2. Pharmaceuticals

a. Antibiotic tetracyclines. The broad-spectrum antibiotic activity of the tetracyclines (TC)^{7,212} is attributed to inhibition of protein synthesis upon binding to ribosomes²¹³. There are two enol moieties in these antibiotics. The acidic oxy-groups at positions 1, 3, 10, 11 and 12 (see **8**) of this antibiotic family are the potential metal binding sites, among

which the 11,12- β -ketoenol functionality is the primary one²¹⁴. The crystal structure of the drug-bound ribosome subunit has been determined with X-ray crystallography²¹⁵. Many Mg(II) ions are revealed in the structure, of which one that is associated with the nucleotides C1054, G1197 and G1198 may also be involved in the interaction with a bound TC via the 11,12- β -ketoenol functionality. This functionality has also been determined to be the Mg(II) binding site in the repressor TetR–Mg(II)–TC ternary complex of tetracycline resistance in bacteria, where the TC–Mg(II) complex is anchored to the TetR protein through His100 and a few H-bonds (**83**, see Section IV.H). Binding of the Mg(II)–TC complex to the TetR protein turns on the TC-resistance mechanism in bacteria, with efflux of the drug through the membrane as the Mg(II)–TC complex.

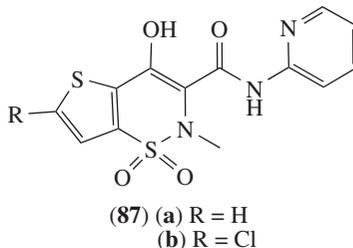
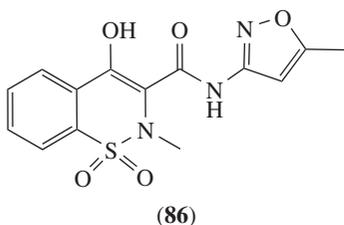
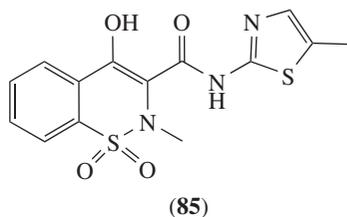
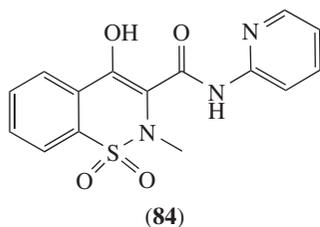


TCs are well documented to bind various metal ions, including alkaline earth metals, Al(III) and transition metals VO(II), Cr(III), Mn(II), Fe(II/III), Co(II), Ni(II), Cu(II) and Zn(II)^{216–220}. TC can form 2:1 TC–metal complexes with 3d transition metal ions in non-aqueous solution, in which the metal is bound at the 2-amido and 3-enolate chelating sites²¹⁶. TCs are present in plasma mainly in the Ca(II)-bound form or Mg(II)-bound form to a lesser extent, when they are not bound to proteins such as serum albumin. Thus, the bioavailability of TCs should be dependent upon the physical and biochemical properties of their metal complexes instead of their metal-free form.

b. Oxicam anti-inflammatory drugs. The family of the non-steroid anti-inflammatory drugs (NSAID) comprises a large number of compounds, such as oxicams, salicylate derivatives, ibuprofen, diclofenac and their analogues, indomethacin, some cyclooxygenase-2 (COX-2) inhibitors, etc. The Cu(II) complexes of several NSAIDs exhibited better therapeutic activities relative to the free drugs, which triggered an extensive investigation of the physical, structural and spectroscopic properties and biological activities of the metal complexes of this family of drugs²²¹.

Piroxicam (**84**, Feldene® in the US), a non-selective COX inhibitor with both analgesic and antipyretic properties, is one of the most used NSAIDs and serves as prototype of the oxicam family. This drug is utilized to relieve the symptoms of arthritis, menstrual pains or cramps and fever. It is also used in veterinary medicine to treat certain neoplasias expressing COX receptors, such as bladder, colon and prostate cancers²²². Variation on the structure of piroxicam has produced several other analogues with the benzene ring replaced by a thiophene ring and/or derivatives of the amide moiety, including meloxicam (**85**, a thiazole amide), isoxicam (**86**, an isoxazole amide), tenoxicam (**87a**, a thiophene derivative) and lornoxicam (**87b**, a chlorothiophene derivative).

The oxicams have several potential metal-binding sites, i.e. the enolate, the carbonyl-O of the amide, the deprotonated amido-N and the N atom on the pyridine/thiazole/isoxazole

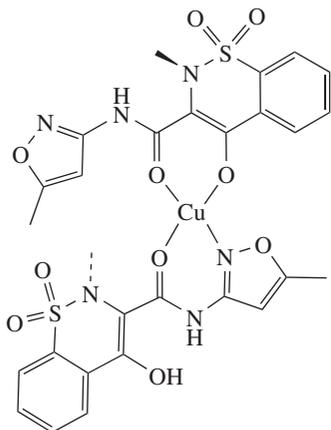


ring. Bidentate metal binding with these groups is also possible. The crystal structures of a number of metal complexes reveal various metal-binding modes. A monodentate N–Pt bond is formed by the pyridyl group of **84** in the complex *trans*-dichloro- η^2 -ethylene-(**84**)Pt(II)²²³. An early study revealed that both **84** in the complex [Cu(**84**)₂(DMF₂)]²⁺ are coordinated to the metal via the N of the pyridyl group and the O of the amide with a *trans* configuration. The two DMF molecules in this complex occupy the axial positions to afford a tetragonally distorted octahedral geometry²²⁴, showing a typical EPR spectrum of $g_{\parallel} = 2.06$ and $g_{\perp} = 2.29$ and a superoxide dismutase-like activity²²⁵. However, a square pyramidal geometry is adopted in the Cu(II)–**85** complex with only one DMF ligand at the axial position²²⁶.

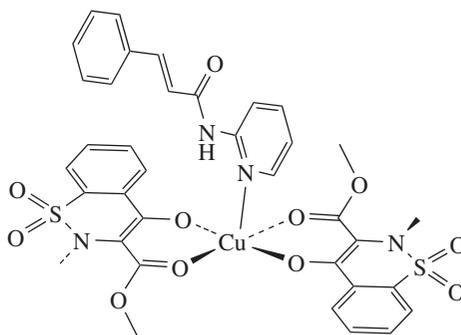
Isoxicam (**86**) forms a 2:1 complex with Cu(II) (**88**)²²⁶ where the two coordinated **86** anions have different binding modes: one through the isoxazole N heteroatom and the O of amidate, and the other through the O of the amide (1.90 Å) and enolate (1.88 Å). The crystal shows π -stacking. An attempt to prepare the Cu(II) complex of piroxicam-cinnamate (cinnamic ester of **84** at the enol site) resulted in an unexpected complex (**89**)²²⁶, which is not simply a cleaved product of the ligand. A mechanism was proposed to involve methanolysis of the amide moiety of a coordinated piroxicam by the Lewis acidic Cu(II) to afford a methyl ester and 2-aminopyridine; attack of the latter at the cinnamate ester bond affords *N*-2-pyridylcinnamide. The final complex (**89**) has two coordinated methyl ester molecules through enolate in a *trans* configuration and a coordinated N from a pyridyl moiety at the axial position, attaining a square-pyramidal geometry.

The complex Cu(**84**)₂(DMF)₂ was found to exhibit antiproliferation activity²²⁶. Cytotoxic tests of this complex against about 50 human cancer cells showed an average growth inhibition factor GI₅₀ value of 54 μ M, and was as low as 20 μ M against several cancer lines. Higher activities were found toward ovarian, non-small lung, melanoma and central nervous system cancer cell lines, better than the widely used anticancer cisplatin analogue carboplatin (GI₅₀ = 102 μ M). Direct binding of Cu–**84** and Cu–**85** complexes with DNA proceeds probably through intercalation, suggesting a possible mechanism for the anticancer activity of these complexes²²⁷.

Several organotin complexes of the oxicams and other NSAIDs have been tested against *Mycobacterium tuberculosis*²²⁸. The complexes *n*-Bu₂Sn(**84****), *n*-Bu₂Sn(**87a****)) (**90**)²²⁹,

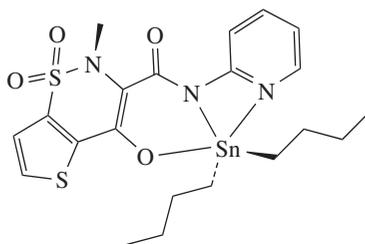


(88)



(89)

$\text{Me}_2\text{Sn}(\mathbf{87b}^{**})$ and $n\text{-Bu}_2\text{Sn}(\mathbf{87b}^{**})$ ²³⁰ have a unique tridentate binding mode through the pyridyl N, the enolate O and the amidate N. In contrast, the organotin complex with **84**, $\text{Ph}_2\text{Sn}(\mathbf{84}^*)$ ²³¹, has octahedral geometry with the *trans* ligands bound through the enolate O and amide O atoms.



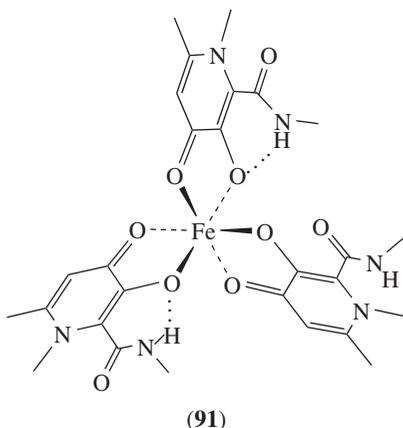
(90)

c. Deferiprone for iron overload. Mimosine analogues have high affinity toward Fe(III) due to the 3-hydroxy-4-pyridinone moiety (**9**) and analogues in Section III.B.1.c), showing a high affinity constant $\log(\beta_3)$ in the range of 34.7–37.7²³². They have been investigated as potential clinical chelating agents²³³ for the treatment of iron overload²³⁴. Deferiprone (**48**, Ferriprox[®]) is used clinically as an orally administered chelating agent for the treatment of transfusional iron overload and as alternative therapy in patients with thalassemia major when there is deferoxamine intolerance or unavailability^{235, 236}. Despite its wide use in the rest of the world, it has limited accessibility in the US due to failed phase III trial and controversies. It is quickly absorbed through the stomach into the blood stream within minutes to a couple of hours, and is cleared after 8 hours²³⁷. Recently, a combined chelation treatment of iron overload in juvenile hemochromatosis with **48** and desferrioxamine B has been demonstrated to effectively prevent heart failure²³⁸.

The 3-hydroxy-4-pyridinone moiety in the mimosine drug family is responsible for metal binding (Section III.B.1.c). The structure of a number of such complexes was determined by X-ray crystallography. The 3:1 complexes of **48** with Fe(III)²³⁹, Al(III), Ga(III)

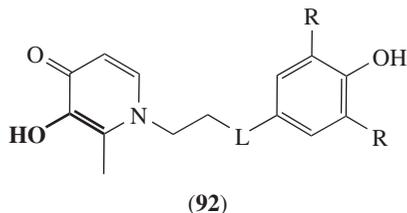
and In(III)²⁴⁰ have virtually the same crystal structure²⁴¹, with a distorted octahedral coordination sphere and the M–O(enolate) bond shorter by *ca* 0.03 Å than the M–O(keto) bond. The crystal structure of the complexes may vary significantly, depending on the metal nucleus, for example **49–51** for the Zn and Pb complexes.

There are a few analogues of hydroxy pyridinone with substituents at positions 1, 2 and/or 6, for example Me, CONHMe and Me in **CP502**, Me, CONMe₂ and Me in **CP509** and the much improved second-generation analogue **L1A11** with All, Me and H, respectively²⁴². Fe(III) binds three **CP502*** anions to form a complex with *mer* configuration (**91**)²⁴³. Two of the ligands form internal H-bond (dotted line) between the amide NH and the coordinated enolate-O. The same structure is preserved when *N*-Me is replaced by *N*-*c*-Pr²⁴⁴. The complexes Fe(**48***)₃²³⁹ and Mn(**48***)₃²⁴⁵ have a similar octahedral geometry, however with a *fac* configuration. Mn(**48***)₂Cl, on the other hand, has a square pyramidal geometry with both **48*** on the base in *cis* configuration and the chloride ion at the apex²⁴⁵.

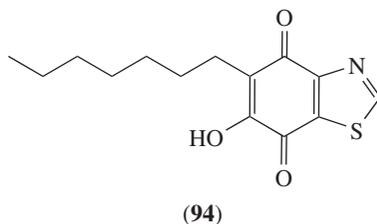
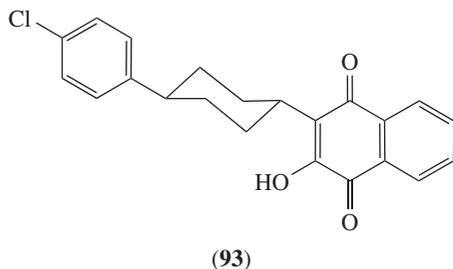


Besides its use for treatment of iron overload, **48** has recently been recognized to improve experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis in mice, a model for multiple sclerosis and is under pilot trials for this disease²⁴⁶. This agent does not affect cell proliferation or viability. A number of derivatives (**92**)²⁴⁷ of **48** were prepared, by inserting at the N1 position a covalently substituted phenol with various linkers (L), for the purpose of iron chelation (by the hydroxypyridinone moiety) and antioxidation (by the phenol moiety). The six reported derivatives are more potent inhibitors against lipid peroxidation and four of the derivatives exhibit better protection of cells from iodoacetate-induced toxicity at lower concentrations than **48**²⁴⁸ and the antioxidants 2,6-di-*t*-butyl-4-methylphenol (butylated hydroxytoluene; BHT), Trolox[®] and the BHT analogue LY231617²⁴⁹. One of the derivatives (L = CH₂ and R = *t*-butyl) also exhibits better neuroprotection over the combination of **48** and phenol. The Fe-binding properties of these derivatives were not investigated. Owing to their similar metal-binding motifs, these derivatives can be expected to show similar Fe-binding characteristics and affinities as Deferiprone (**48**).

d. Antimalarial hydroxynaphthoquinones and analogues. A number of naphthoquinone derivatives have long been investigated for their therapeutic potential, particularly as antimalaria agents²⁵⁰. Atovaquone (**93**) is a clinically promising drug for the treatment of malaria, the AIDS-associated *Pneumocystis carinii* pneumonia and protozoan-caused



toxoplasmosis^{251, 252}. It selectively inhibits the electron transport chain of parasites by binding to the mitochondrial metalloprotein complex cytochrome *bc*₁ as a ubiquinone antagonist, collapsing the membrane potential at concentrations far lower than those affecting the mammalian system²⁵³. The drug has been shown to block the iron–sulfur protein subunit in cytochrome *b*-binding conformation, which prevents the necessary domain movement of the iron–sulfur protein for electron transfer from cytochrome *b*-bound ubihydroquinone to cytochrome *c*₁ in the cytochrome *bc*₁ complex^{178, 254}. Failure of this specific interaction due to mutation of the cytochrome *bc*₁ complex thus accounts for the resistance toward this drug²⁵⁵. Atovaquone (**93**) is suggested to be H-bonded with the coordinated His181 in the Fe–S center when the Fe–S subunit is docked onto the cytochrome complex (Figure 5). The ubiquinone-like enol competitive inhibitor 5-*n*-heptyl-6-hydroxy-4,7-dioxobenzothiazole (**94**) also interacts with the Fe–S center via the coordinated His181. Although there is no direct interaction between atovaquone and the metal center, this interaction is expected to change the Lewis basicity of the coordinated His, which in turn can affect the redox potential of the Fe–S center (e.g. **93** binding raises the midpotential by 75 mV²⁵⁶). In addition, inhibition of ubiquinone synthesis has also been attributed to the drug resistance²⁵⁷.



Atovaquone (**93**) exhibits a high inhibitory activity (K_i ca 1–10 μM) toward the uridine phosphate-synthesizing enzyme dihydroorotate dehydrogenase³². This enzyme is FMN-dependent and does not require a metal cofactor to catalyze the oxidation of dihydroorotate to orotate in the biosynthesis of UMP. Inhibition of this enzyme by **93** has been investigated with crystallography to reveal a specific interaction between the keto-enol moiety of **93** and Arg136 of the enzyme (Figure 5). It has been a promising target for drug design²⁵⁸ against cancer and arthritis and for development of new antibiotics toward *Helicobacter pylori* (stomach ulcers and cancer) and *Plasmodium* (malaria).

Lapachol (**95**, from the lapacho tree, genus *Tabebuia*, family of the catalpa trees, *Bignoniaceae*) and its analogues show very broad therapeutic capabilities²⁵⁹, including activity against cancer which results in apoptosis and inhibition in metastasis, antimicrobial, antifungal, antimalarial and other activities²⁶⁰. However, clinical application of lapachol is limited by its high toxicity. Lapachol forms complexes with many metal ions,

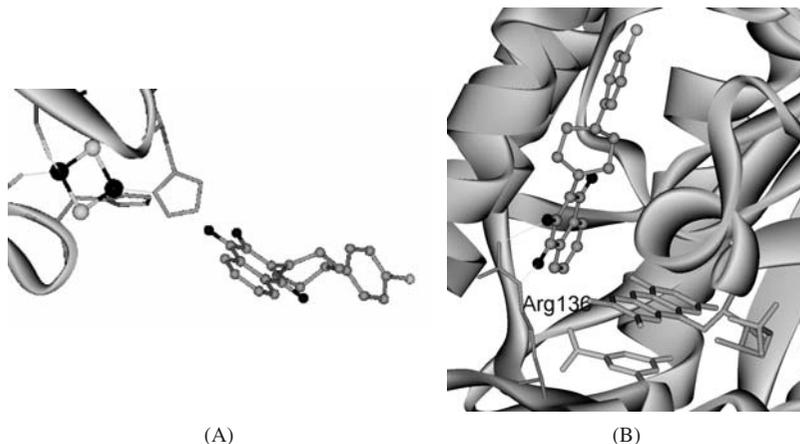
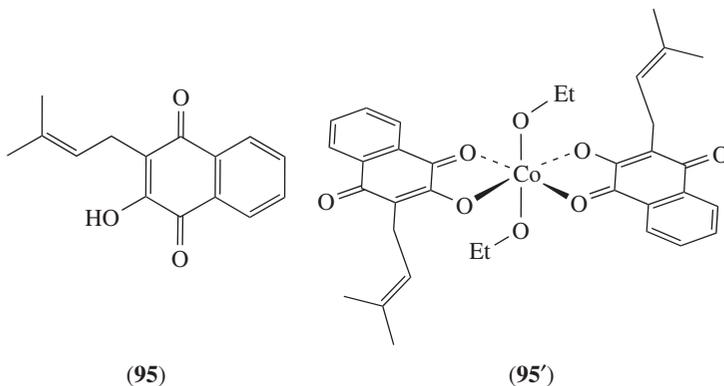


FIGURE 5. (A) Interaction of atovaquone with the Fe-S center (on left) in the cytochrome bc_1 complex via H-bonding with the coordinated His (Plate VIII). (B) The active center of a class 2 dihydroorotate dehydrogenase (PDB ID 1UUM) with a bound inhibitor atovaquone (top ball-and-stick structure), orotic acid (green) and riboflavin 5'-(dihydrogen phosphate) (FMN, pink) (Plate IX)

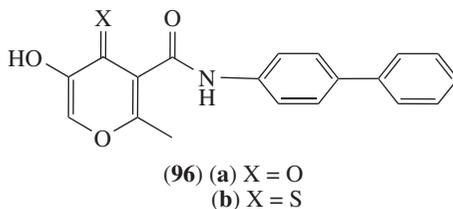


including transition metals²⁶¹, main group metals²⁶² and lanthanides^{192,263}. The crystal structures of the Co(II), Ni(II), Cu(II) and Zn(II) complexes of **95** show 1:2 stoichiometry, chelating through the keto-enolate functionality and *trans* configuration, e.g. the Co(II) complex (**95'**) with two axially coordinated ethanol molecules.

3. Miscellaneous applications of metal enolates

a. Antitumor agents. Several metalloenolates are potential therapeutic agents for the treatment of cancers. For example, some *cis*-diaminoplatinum complexes of ascorbic acid (**41**, **42**) were found to be highly active in the S180a tumor screening⁸³. Moreover, pyranone derivatives are synthesized for the development of inhibitors toward matrix metalloproteases (MMPs) as potential chemotherapeutic agents against cancers owing to their strong affinity toward metal ions. New 5-carboxamido-3-hydroxy-4-pyrone

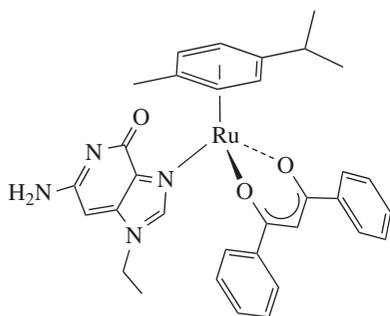
derivatives have been synthesized and their activities toward MMPs checked²⁶⁴. The *N*-biphenylamide derivative **96a** exhibits 21, 34, 34 and 33% inhibition at 100 μM against MMP-1 (collagenase), MMP-2 (gelatinase A), MMP-3 (stromelysin) and MMP-9 (gelatinase B), respectively, while the thiopyranone analogue **96b** exhibits more efficient 52, 94, 45 and 54% inhibition at 50 μM , respectively, and shows IC_{50} of 23 μM against MMP-2. The Ni(II) complex of lapachol (**95**) was reported to exhibit significant radiosensitization, which may enhance cell killing by irradiation during radiation therapy²⁶⁵.



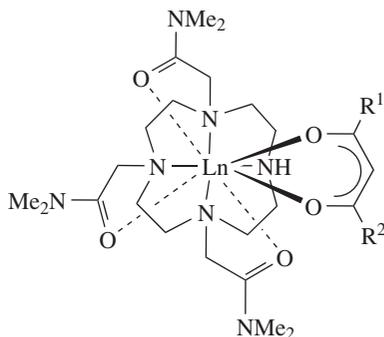
A number of organometallic compounds have been recognized to exhibit significant antitumor activities¹⁵⁸, including Ru/Os-arene compounds of pyranones (**10**)¹⁵⁹ (e.g. **65**, Section III.B.1.b). The antitumor activities of metal complexes are largely attributed to their DNA binding capability²⁶⁶. The affinity of these organometallic Ru/Os-**10b** compounds toward nucleotides was investigated by NMR spectroscopy. Purine bases (A and G) were found to bind selectively, but not pyrimidine bases (C and T), with binding constants of 7400 and 25700 M^{-1} for 9-Et-G binding to the Ru compound **65** and its Os analogue, respectively^{159a}. However, despite their nucleotide binding capability, these Ru/Os(*p*-cymene)(**10b**)Cl complexes were found ineffective toward the human lung A549 and ovarian A2780 cancer cell lines at concentrations up to 50 μM . These organometallic Ru/Os-**10b** complexes undergo hydrolysis to afford a dimer of $[\text{Ru}/\text{Os}(\textit{p}\text{-cymene})]_2(\text{OH})_3$ under the biological testing conditions^{159a}.

The β -diketone functionality undergoes tautomerism with the β -ketoenolate functionality, e.g. acetylacetonone and curcumin in equation 2, and becomes a very good metal chelating agent upon deprotonation. A number of organometallic compounds containing β -diketonate chelating ligands as ‘tuning agents’ to adjust the antitumor activity have attracted much attention²⁶⁷. For example, changing the chelating ligand from ethylenediamine (en) to acac in the Ru(η^6 -arene) core significantly affects the nucleobase binding selectivity²⁶⁸. The en complex binds selectively to guanine (via N7), but not adenine, and to cytosine and thymine in the absence of guanine, but still not adenine. Conversely, the acac complex has comparable affinity toward guanosine and adenine (via N1 and N7), but little to cytidine and thymine. The crystal structures of the Ru(η^6 -arene)L (L = acac and analogues) complexes with the N-7-bound adenine have been resolved (e.g. the biphenyl derivative **97**)^{268a}. Organometallic Ru(II)-arene complexes comprise a large pool of potential chemotherapeutic drugs¹⁵⁸, including $[\text{Ru}(\text{arene})(\beta\text{-diketonate})\text{Cl}]^+$, that are as active as the cisplatin analogue carboplatin²⁶⁹. These compounds target DNA via binding to nucleobases. The structure-activity correlation of several compounds of this family has also been investigated²⁷⁰. Some show a lack of cross-resistance with the commonly used anticancer drugs cisplatin and adriamycin from cancer cells.

b. Biosensors and imaging agents. Biological luminescent sensors have been widely utilized for the visualization of fine structures in cells, recognition of specific biological processes such as signaling²⁷¹, investigation of protein/enzyme functions and ion



(97)



(98) (a) $R^1 = \text{Mef}$, $R^2 = 2\text{-Naph}$
 (b) $R^1 = \text{Me}$, $R^2 = \text{Ph}$
 (c) $R^1 = R^2 = \text{Ph}$

sensing under various conditions²⁷². A few luminescent macrocyclic complexes of lanthanide(III) β -diketonates (e.g. **98a–c**) have been recently synthesized²⁷³. For example, **98a**, Ln = Eu(III) and triflate counterions, emits red fluorescence at pH 7.4. The β -diketonate ligand dissociates in acidic or alkaline solutions, quenching the complex emission and exhibiting blue fluorescence due to the dissociated diketone ligand. The biologically important anions bicarbonate and lactate bind more strongly to Eu(III) and can replace the β -diketonate ligand, quenching the red Eu(III) luminescence. An analogue of this complex (which, however, does not contain an enolate moiety) with Tb(III) in place of Eu(III) was also synthesized by the same research group and was demonstrated to sense monobasic phosphate ion (H_2PO_3^-)²⁷⁴.

N-substituted 3-hydroxy-4-pyridinones (such as mimosine **9**) form complexes with Ga(III), suggesting that the ⁶⁷Ga complexes have potential application as a nuclear imaging agent²⁷⁵. Tc-99m compounds have been widely used as diagnostic nuclear imaging agents. The glycoside complex **53** and its ^{99m}Tc(I) analogue have potential as imaging and therapeutic agents, since they may interact with glucose transporters in certain tumor types or accumulate in tumor cells. Tropolone (**77**) forms complexes with ^{99m}Tc²⁷⁶, ¹¹¹In²⁷⁷ and ⁶⁷Ga²⁰⁸ which have been verified as a hydrophilic blood labeling agent (Tc), as tracer for platelets labeling (In) and as radiopharmaceutical agents (In and Ga).

IV. METALLOENOLATES AND ASSOCIATED ENZYMES

Enols are involved in many biological processes as inhibitors, cofactors, substrates, intermediates or products. When serving as inhibitors, they frequently are drugs and/or can be the leads for the design of more potential drugs, such as the inhibiting effects of atovaquone (**93**) on cytochrome *bc*₁ and dihydroorotate dehydrogenase mentioned in Section III.B.2.d²⁵⁴. Enols are intermediates in many biological processes such as in sugar metabolism (e.g. during glucose isomerization, triosephosphate isomerization and formation of phosphoenolpyruvate and pyruvate), tryptophan biosynthesis (i.e. during formation of 1-*O*-carboxyphenylamino-1-deoxyribose-5-phosphate from *N*-5'-phosphoribosylanthranilate) and catalysis by the members of the crotonase (enoyl-CoA hydratase) superfamily through an enolate-CoA thioester intermediate (e.g. reverse Dieckmann conversion of 2-ketocyclohexanecarboxyl-CoA to pimelyl-CoA in the anaerobic degradation of benzoate by *Rhodospseudomonas palustris*). Stabilization of these enol intermediates in enzymes thus accounts for the significant enhancement of the reaction rates. Formation and

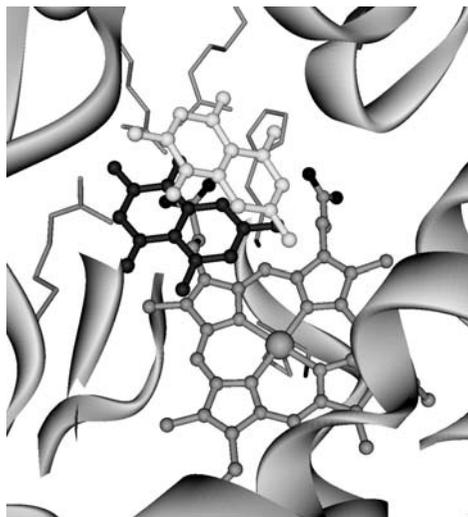


FIGURE 6. Crystal structure of the active center of cytochrome P450 with two bound flavin molecules in the active site (PDB ID 1T93, Plate X). The heme is coordinated to the protein chain via Cys353 and H-bonded to Arg71, Arg295 and His351 via the two propionate groups. The two flavin molecules are observed on the top of the heme in green and pink, the former is H-bonded to Arg288

further reactions of enol-containing biomolecules and secondary metabolites frequently require involvement of a metal center, wherein interaction of the enol moieties with the metal to afford a metaloenolate is the key step. For example, the oxidation of flavinolin (**30**) by the heme-containing oxidase cytochrome P450 158A2 from *Streptomyces coelicolor* yields a polymer which is assumed to protect the bacterium from UV damage²⁷⁸. The crystal structure of the ES complex revealed two flavinolin molecules in the active site, presumably arranged for oxidative coupling between them (Figure 6)²⁷⁹. Formation of oxidized flavinolin dimers was confirmed by NMR. When an electron-transfer chain can be established, direct interaction of the enol moieties with the redox-active metal center may not be necessary. There are many metabolic pathways wherein enolates are suggested to be intermediates which are stabilized by H-bonding with protein side chains or by binding to a Lewis acidic metal center. In this section, the metaloenolate centers in enzyme catalysis are discussed.

A. Enols and Associated Enzymes in Glycolysis and Other Sugar Metabolisms

The glycolysis of glucose proceeds through several steps involving enol intermediates to afford pyruvate, which can be converted into acetyl coenzyme A (acetyl-CoA) to participate in the Krebs cycle. Kinetic and crystal structure studies point to the key role played in enzyme catalysis by the stabilization of such intermediates on binding of enolate to the metal ion(s) of the enzymes.

1. Enols in ketose–aldose isomerization

Ketose–aldose isomerases catalyze the interconversion of aldose and ketose in sugar metabolism. Owing to their value in the sugar industry for the preparation of high-fructose

(a ketose) syrup from the more readily available glucose (an aldose) from starch²⁸⁰, these enzymes have been extensively investigated and a large number of crystal structures of the enzymes from various sources have been solved. Xylose isomerase is a prototype of this enzyme family which primarily catalyzes the interconversion of D-xylose to D-xylulose as well as D-glucose to D-fructose under certain conditions *in vitro*. The catalytic domain has the common structural motif of the eight-stranded α/β barrel (Figure 7A) and contains a well conserved active site with two divalent metal ions (Figure 7B–D)²⁸¹, of which Mg(II), Co(II) and Mn(II) ions can activate the enzyme, whereas Ni(II), Ca(II), Ba(II), Zn(II), Cu(II) and Hg(II) ions cannot²⁸². Direct binding of substrate and analogues to the metal center has been demonstrated by X-ray crystallography (Figures 7B,C, showing binding of two hydroxylate groups to the metal)²⁸³ and EPR spectroscopy²⁸⁴, wherein only one of the metal ions is involved in such binding as shown by site-directed mutagenesis with one metal site abolished²⁸⁵. The sugar-like ascorbic acid has also been found to bind to one of the metal ions via the 3,4-enediolate moiety (Figure 7D). The mechanism proposed for the aldose (an α -hydroxy aldehyde, **99**) to ketose (an α -hydroxy ketone, **101**)

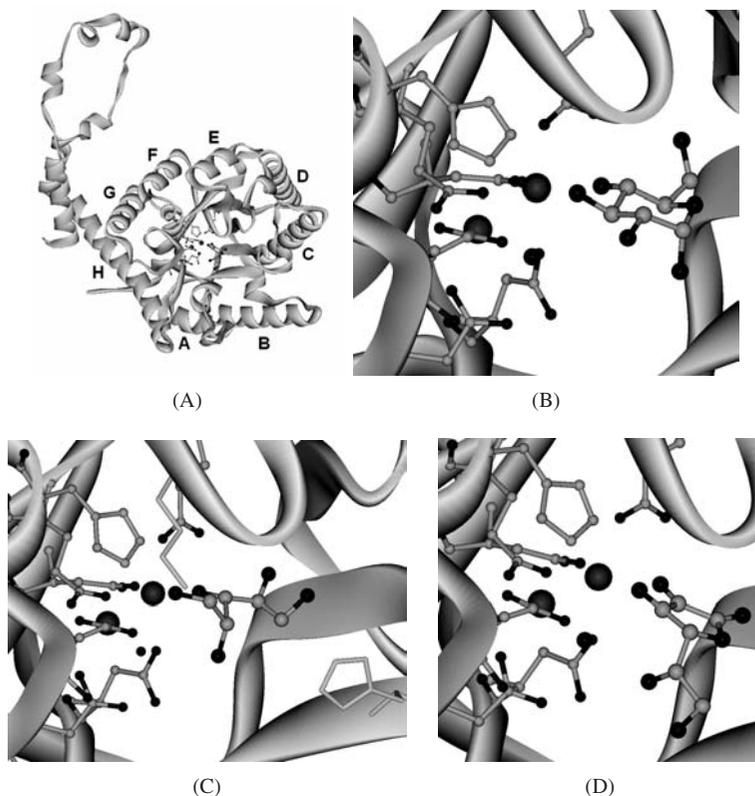
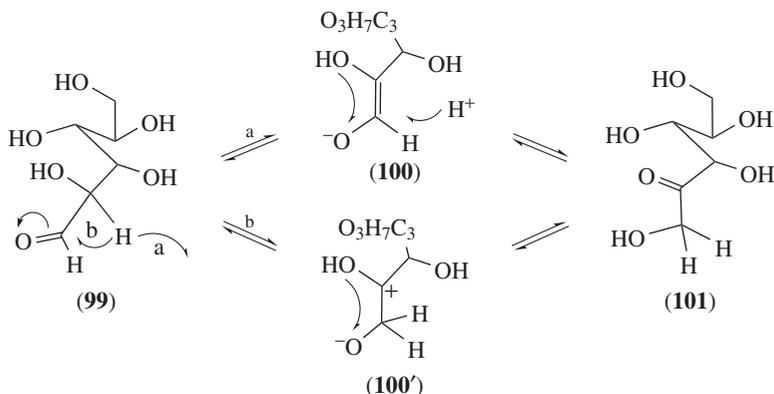


FIGURE 7. (A) Crystal structure of xylose isomerase. The 8 α -helices comprised of the α/β barrel are labeled A–H (PDB ID 1XID, Plate XI). (B) The active site of xylose isomerase with a bound cyclic glucose (1XIF, Plate XII). (C) The active site of xylose isomerase with a bound xylose in linear form (8XIA) and the catalytically important Lys and His (green, Plate XIII). (D) The active site of xylose isomerase with a bound ascorbate via its 3,4-enediolate site (1XID, Plate XIV)

isomerization involves transfer of two hydrogens, taking place in either of two ways: path *a* consisting of proton removal from C2 to yield an enediolate intermediate (**100**) followed by a proton transfer from O2 to O1 and electrophilic attack of a proton at C1, through an enediol intermediate as with triose phosphate isomerase (Section IV.A.3), or path *b* consisting of a direct transfer of a hydride ion from C2–H onto the electropositive C1=O carbon to yield an intermediate carbonium ion (**100'**) and a proton transfer from O2 to O1^{283a,286}. The ketose to aldose conversion involves reversal of these steps. However, the crystallographic studies did not reveal an appropriate base for proton removal from C2 (path *a*), whereas a hydride shift (path *b*) has gained further evidence from kinetic studies²⁸⁷. A Lys and a His in the active site are considered important in the catalysis (Figure 7C)²⁸⁸. Nevertheless, binding of substrates and analogues to the metal active center in this enzyme (including enediolate binding of ascorbic acid, Figure 7D) points to a possible stabilization mechanism of **100** or **100'**, where an enol with a lower pK_a than an alkoxy seems to be a more favorable state for binding to the metal center. Moreover, metal binding can lower the apparent pK_a , rendering deprotonation at a lower pH possible even without an assistance of a general base.



Some rare carbohydrates of significance in industry and medicine, such as D-tagatose as a sweetener and an additive in many products²⁸⁹, can be produced from more abundant sugars. For example, the conversion of D-galactose to D-tagatose and L-arabinose to L-ribulose can be achieved by L-arabinose isomerase (AI)²⁹⁰. This enzyme from *Escherichia coli* has a quaternary structure of a dimer of a trimer (Figure 8A) and a folding different from the $(\alpha/\beta)_8$ barrel folding of xylose isomerase (Figure 7A) and the α/β folding of phosphoglucose isomerase (PGI, Figure 9A), but is analogous to that of the metalloenzyme fucose isomerase from *E. coli* (PDB ID 1FUI, active site shown in Figure 8C) which nevertheless has a very low sequence homology (9.7%)²⁹¹. A putative metal binding site is observed in the AI structure, with ligands from the side chains of Glu306, Glu333, His350 and His450 and two coordinated water molecules, analogous to that of fucose isomerase (Figures 8B,C). However, the electron density at the putative metal site in AI could not be fitted to a metal ion during refinement in the crystallographic study, yet the conservation and similarity between His450, Glu306 and Glu333 with the metal-binding ligands in fucose isomerase (His528, Glu337 and Asp361) suggest this site to be a metal-binding site. It is quite intriguing that this metal binding site has no similarity to the active-site metal centers in all the other sugar-metabolizing enzymes discussed herein, such as xylose isomerase, *Pyrococcus* phosphoglucose isomerase and phosphomannose isomerase. Nevertheless, kinetic studies of AI and its mutants from different sources do

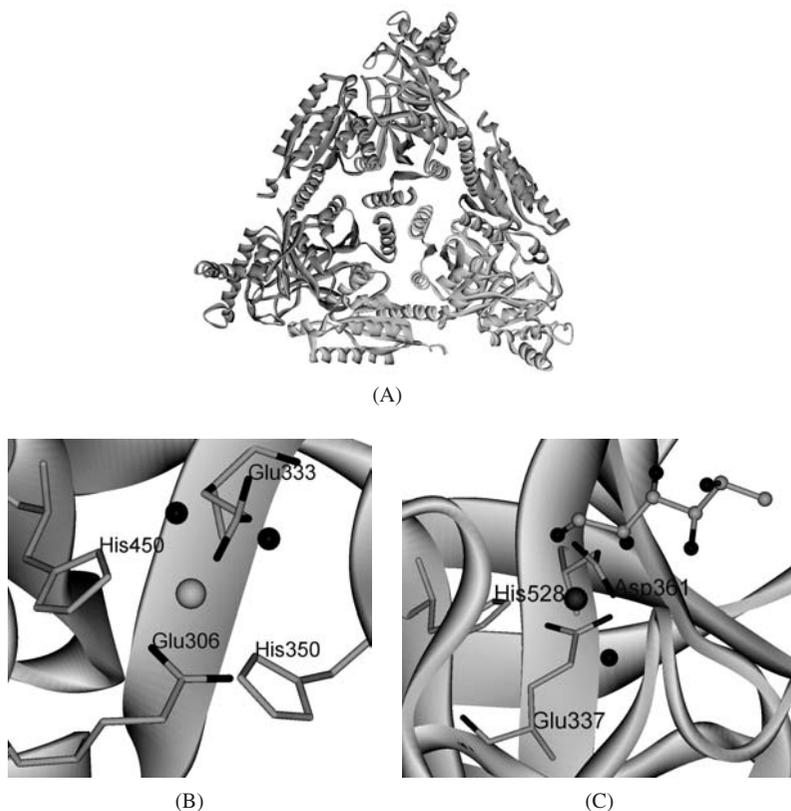
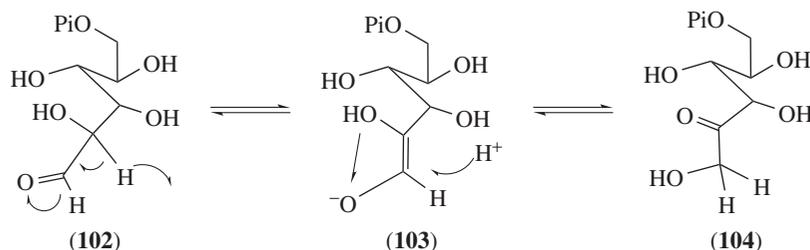


FIGURE 8. (A) Crystal structure of the trimeric half of hexameric L-arabinose isomerase (AI, PDB ID 2HXG, Plate XV). (B) Putative metal-binding active site of AI. However, $N\epsilon$ and $N\delta$ of His350 do not point toward the proposed metal and may not be a ligand (Plate XVI). (C) Crystal structure of the Mn(II)-binding site of L-fucose isomerase with a bound substrate analogue fucitol replacing two coordinated water molecules seen in the structure of AI (PDB ID 1FUI, Plate XVII). The coordinated water in this structure is at the location of the $N\epsilon$ atom of His350 in AI. The largest red circles in Plates XVI and XVII represent coordinated water molecules

not reveal an essential role of Mn(II) for catalysis²⁹². Further mechanistic studies and structural studies with bound substrate or intermediate analogues are needed to reveal the controversy about the putative metal-binding active site in AI.

During the classic Embden–Meyerhof pathway of glycolysis, glucose is first phosphorylated by hexokinase to yield glucose-6-phosphate (**102**), which is then catalyzed by PGI to form fructose-6-phosphate (**104**). Fructose-6-phosphate is further phosphorylated and then cleaved by aldolase (discussed in the next section). PGI catalyzes the interconversion of the two sugar phosphate isomers. Interestingly, the PGI gene was found to be homologous to cytokine neuroleukin²⁹³, the differentiation and maturation mediator of myeloid leukemia cells²⁹⁴ and the autocrine motility factor²⁹⁵. The serum activity of human PGI also serves as a tumor marker in cancers²⁹⁶. Purified PGI has been demonstrated to be able to cause the same changes in tumor cell motility and leukemia cell differentiation.

The mechanism for the action of PGI is suggested to involve an enol intermediate (**103**). The structure of rabbit PGI has been determined with or without a bound substrate or analogue²⁹⁷. PGI from rabbit is a homodimer with each subunit containing two α/β sandwich domains of 557 amino acids. However, as opposed to xylose/glucose isomerase discussed above, PGI is not a metalloenzyme. The mechanism of catalysis, based on the crystal structure of the rabbit and mouse enzymes^{297,298}, comprises ring opening of the cyclic sugar substrate, isomerization of the linear form and ring closure to form the cyclic sugar product. The ring opening is assisted by the general acid His388 (sequence of the mouse enzyme) and the general base Lys518 to yield the linear form of the sugar substrate (**102**), followed by a rotation of the C3–C4 bond and proton abstraction by the general base Glu357 to afford an enol intermediate (**103**) which is stabilized by H-bonding interaction with Arg272, protonation at C1 of the enol, wherein isomerization to **104** occurs, followed by C3–C4 bond-rotation and cyclization to the final product.



Archaea metabolize sugars through a modified Embden–Meyerhof pathway²⁹⁹. The PGIs from hyperthermophilic archaea *Pyrococcus furiosus*³⁰⁰ and *Thermococcus litoralis*³⁰¹ are quite different from their eukaryote counterpart discussed above. The PGI from *P. furiosus* is a homodimer of two 21.5 kDa subunits (Figure 9A), shares no sequence similarity with the eukaryotic and bacterial counterparts, and is a metalloenzyme. The enzyme can be deactivated by EDTA and fully recovered with ZnCl₂³⁰², wherein the metal is bound to the protein via His and Glu residues (Figures 9B–9D)^{302,303}. The *cis*-enediol-mimicking 5-phospho-D-arabinonohydroxamate is a potent inhibitor, suggesting that catalysis goes through a *cis*-enediol pathway. NMR experiments point to chemical exchange between C1 and C2 protons of the substrate and solvent during the catalysis by the enzyme, which also reflects the formation of a *cis*-enediol intermediate since direct hydride transfer would not allow such exchange to occur.

In the crystal structure of the substrate/product complex of the *P. furiosus* enzyme, one carboxylate oxygen of Glu97 is 3.16 and 2.66 Å from C1 and C2, respectively, pointing directly toward the C2H proton (Figure 9B). Similar distances (2.86 and 2.94 Å, respectively) are seen in the corresponding structure of the hydroxamate-bound enzyme (Figure 9C), suggesting that Glu97 may act as the catalytic base in this enzyme. This side chain has also been determined to occupy a similar position as the general base Glu357 in rabbit PGI with respect to the bound 5-phospho-D-arabinonohydroxamate inhibitor, further suggesting the role of Glu97 as a general base in *P. furiosus* PGI and that the enzyme follows a *cis*-enediol mechanism. A schematic presentation of the mechanism is shown below, wherein the metal-bound enolate (**106**) is formed by abstraction of the proton on the C1 (**105**) or C2 (**107**) position by Glu97 which is followed by ketose–aldose isomerization of the sugar.

The ring structure is the predominant form of the substrates glucose and fructose in solution. Ring opening of a sugar substrate prior to isomerization catalyzed by the other PGIs discussed above is assisted by a His side chain. The structure of a bound substrate

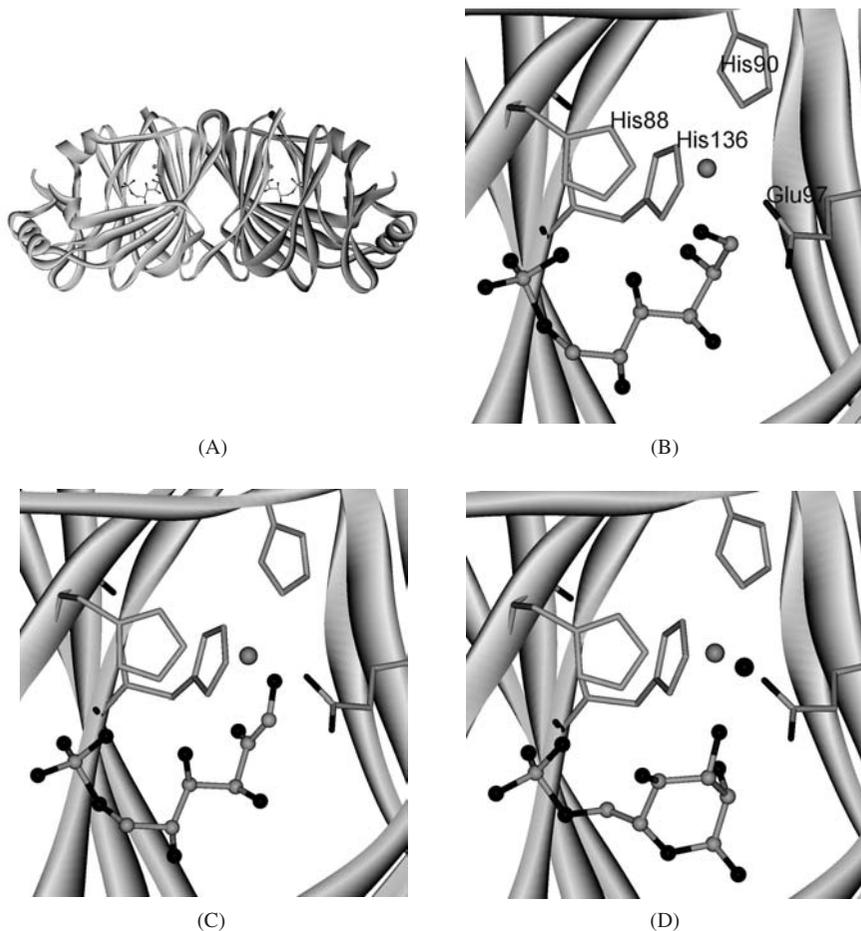
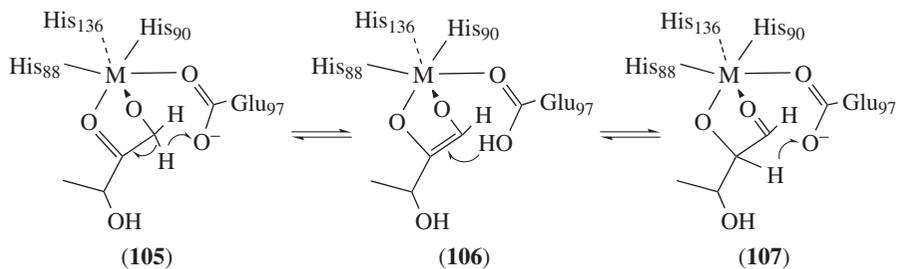


FIGURE 9. (A) Crystal structure of the phosphoglucose isomerase (PGI) dimer from *Pyrococcus furiosus* (PDB ID 2GC2, Plate XVIII). (B) The Zn(II) active site of PGI and a bound phosphofrucose (2GC2, Plate XIX). (C) PGI with a bound 5-phospho-D-arabinonohydroxamate inhibitor (2GC0, Plate XX). (D) PGI with a bound substrate mimic mannose 6-phosphate (2GC3, Plate XXI)

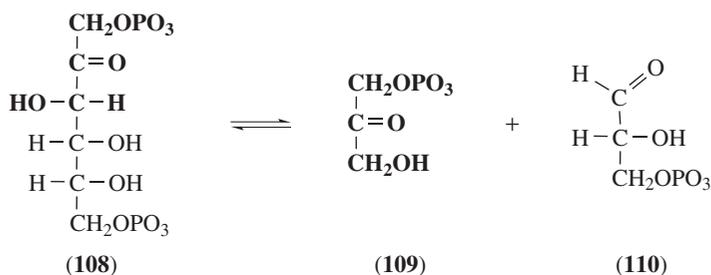


mimic, mannose-6-phosphate, has been determined (Figure 9D). The overall structure of the enzyme remains the same and the configuration of the phosphate moiety of the substrate mimic and its interactions with the enzyme are also preserved, as compared to those of the complex of a linear substrate. However, the metal is bound to a water molecule instead of the ring moiety of the mimic. There is no side chain in *P. furiosus* PGI which seems to play the same role as the His in other PGIs for ring opening. Since the active center of this enzyme can accommodate a sugar of a closed-ring structure, its mechanism is speculated to first bind a sugar substrate with its regular ring structure and then catalyzes the ring opening prior to isomerization. The bound mannose-6-phosphate in Figure 9D may be a 'pre-Michaelis-Menten' ES complex, which may be followed by metal binding. More studies are needed to demonstrate such a hypothesis of the ring-opening step in the action of this enzyme.

Isomerization is an important metabolic pathway for other sugar molecules, such as the conversion of ribose-5-phosphate to ribulose-5-phosphate and vice versa by ribose-5-phosphate isomerase. The latter is involved in CO₂ fixation upon further phosphorylation to generate ribulose-1,5-bisphosphate (Section IV.C). An enediolate is proposed to be an intermediate during this isomerization, which is stabilized by H-bonding to some side chains rather than metal ions discussed above³⁰⁴. Similar sugar-metabolizing enzymes in bacteria are potential drug targets, such as the enzyme GmhA that catalyzes the conversion of D-sedoheptulose-7-phosphate into D-glycero-D-mannoheptose-7-phosphate in the guanosine diphosphate (GDP)-heptose pathway for the synthesis of lipopolysaccharide in the outer membrane of Gram-negative bacteria. The structure of this enzyme has been determined, from which an enediol has been proposed to be an intermediate during the isomerization³⁰⁵. Once again, Asp65 and His180 serve as general bases for the catalysis, rather than metal ion(s) as Lewis acid(s). Nevertheless, the significance of the enol intermediate in isomerization reactions of carbohydrates is clearly demonstrated.

2. Stabilization of enol intermediates in aldolases and epimerases

Fructose-6-phosphate formed from the isomerization discussed above is further phosphorylated during glycolysis to fructose-1,6-diphosphate (**108**), which is then cleaved by fructose-1,6-bisphosphate aldolase to afford dihydroxyacetone phosphate (**109**) and glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate (**110**). This cleavage reaction is the reverse of an aldol condensation discussed in Section II.C and during gluconeogenesis. In the latter case, fructose-1,6-bisphosphate aldolase catalyzes the reverse reaction herein via aldol condensation of the ketose **109** and the aldose **110** to form linear fructose-1,6-bisphosphate (**108**)^{280b}.



There are two types of aldolase, type I in animals, plants, protozoa and algae and type II in most bacteria, fungi, yeast, blue-green algae and the parasitic protozoan *Giardia lamblia*. In type I aldolase, the cleavage is enabled by converting the carbonyl group to

the more reactive Schiff base by a Lys side chain in the active site, which is followed by C3–C4 bond cleavage to form glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate and an enol intermediate covalently linked to the enzyme through the Lys. The enol intermediate is then converted back to a Schiff base upon receiving a proton from a His side chain and followed by cleavage of the Schiff base to yield the product dihydroxyacetone phosphate.

Type II aldolases are metalloenzymes which use Zn(II) to polarize the carbonyl group next to the scissile site³⁰⁶. The Zn(II) ion in the active site can be replaced by other transition metal ions, Mn(II), Fe(II), Co(II) and Ni(II), to exhibit activities to different extents, attributed to different V_{\max} values and similar K_m values³⁰⁶. Since $K_m = (k_{-1} + k_{\text{cat}})/k_1$, wherein k_{-1}/k_1 is the dissociation constant of the ES complex, the correlation between K_m , k_{cat} and the dissociation constant can be determined. For example, a larger k_{cat} (i.e. $V_{\max}/[E]$) yet similar K_m value of a metal derivative relative to other derivatives indicates that the dissociation constant k_{-1}/k_1 must be smaller correspondingly, reflecting better binding of the substrate to this derivative. Thus, the different V_{\max} but similar K_m values from the different metal derivatives of aldolase indicate different dissociation constants for the ES complex of the derivatives, pointing to the importance of the metal in substrate binding and catalysis. Crystal structures of the enzyme from *E. coli* (Figure 10A) and the complex of the enzyme with the transition-state inhibitor phosphoglycolohydroxamate show a dimeric structure with the $(\alpha\beta)_8$ -barrel folding pattern for each subunit and the active-site metal bound to the enzyme through three His side chains (Figure 10B)^{307,308}. The very specific interaction of the enolate-mimicking inhibitor with the enzyme suggests that a metal-bound enolate is likely to be the intermediate in the catalytic pathway of the enzyme. The identity of the metal as Zn(II) is verified with its X-ray absorption edge at 9674.2 eV and the essential role of the residue Asp-83 (Asp-109 in the *E. coli* enzyme³⁰⁹) in the active site during catalysis has also been demonstrated with D83A mutant in the enzyme from the human parasite *Giardia lamblia*³⁰⁸. Recently, an aldolase isolated from *Deinococcus* was determined to be a Mn(II)-specific enzyme³¹⁰. Based on crystal structure studies, an aldol condensation mechanism mediated by type II aldolase was proposed³⁰⁸ wherein Glu182 acts as a general base (**111**) to form an enolate intermediate bound to the active-site metal (**112**, **113**), followed by condensation (**113**, **114**).

L-Ribulose-5-phosphate 4-epimerase catalyzes epimerization at the C4 position of L-ribulose-5-phosphate to form D-xylulose-5-phosphate, allowing bacteria to utilize arabinose as an energy source in the pentose phosphate pathway³¹¹. The enzyme from *E. coli* is comprised of four equal 25.5 kDa subunits and shows very close resemblance to the

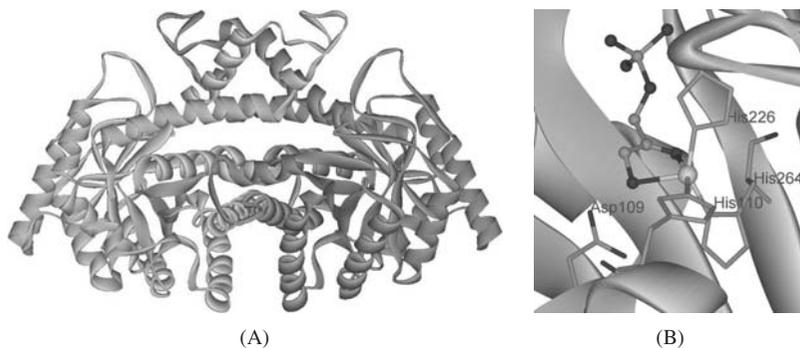
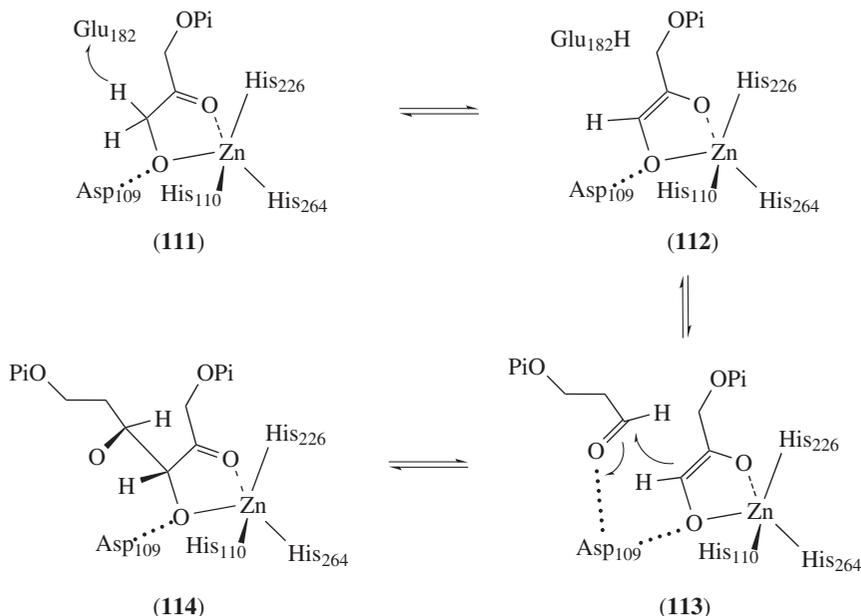


FIGURE 10. (A) Dimeric structure of *E. coli* type II aldolase (PDB ID 1B57, Plate XXII). (B) The active site showing a bound transition-state inhibitor (phosphoglycolohydroxamate), Zn(II), the coordinated ligands and the catalytically important Asp (Plate XXIII)



structure of L-fucose-1-phosphate aldolase discussed above³¹². Like the aldolase, each subunit of the epimerase is comprised of a typical α/β fold (nine β sheets are located between 5 and 3 α helices) with one bound transition metal ion through three His residues (His95, His97 and His171). The activity of the enzyme can be modified by replacing the metal ion in the following increasing order: Mn(II), Co(II), Ni(II), Ca(II), Zn(II) and Mg(II)³¹³.

One mechanism proposed earlier was the formation of metal-bound enolate intermediate via deprotonation at C3 position. However, a recent study failed to detect a significant deuterium primary kinetic isotope effect which excludes this pathway and suggested an aldolase cleavage mechanism³¹⁴, where deprotonation of the substrate (**115**) is followed by bond cleavage (**116**), analogous to the reversed reaction in aldose mechanism (**114** \rightarrow **113**) discussed above. Cleavage is followed by reposition of the fragments (**117**) and aldol condensation (**118**) to complete the epimerization.

Recently, the crystal structure of epimerases from *Agrobacterium tumefaciens*³¹⁵ and *Pseudomonas cichorii*³¹⁶ have been determined. These enzymes belong to the family of D-tagatose 3-epimerase (D-TE), which can efficiently catalyze the epimerization of D-tagatose to D-sorbose and D-fructose to D-psicose. The *Agrobacterium* enzyme is specific toward D-psicose, and was dubbed D-psicose 3-epimerase. However, distinct from the epimerases toward phosphorylated sugars discussed above, D-TEs catalyze the steric conversion of non-phosphorylate sugar substrates. These enzymes have an overall $(\alpha/\beta)_8$ folding pattern with similar active site configuration, but different tertiary structure (i.e. a tetramer for the *A. tumefaciens* enzyme and a dimer for the *P. cichorii* enzyme). However, the protein folding pattern and the active-site structure of D-TE are quite different from those of the epimerases discussed above. The active-site Mn(II) in D-psicose 3-epimerase is coordinated by Glu150, Asp183, His209, Glu244 and two water molecules (Figure 11) while the metal active site in *Pseudomonas* D-TE is also conserved with coordinated

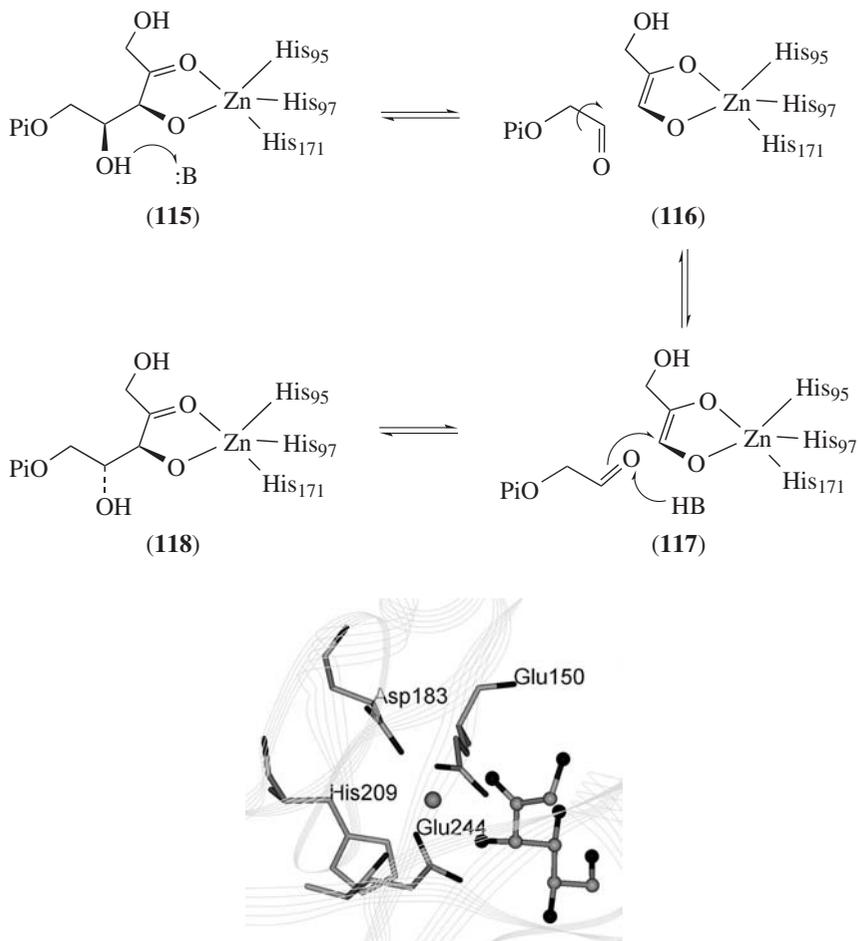
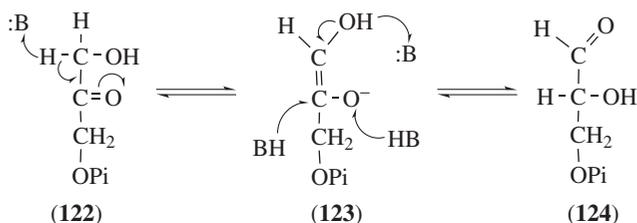


FIGURE 11. Active site of *Agrobacterium* D-psicose-3-epimerase (PDB ID 2HK1, Plate XXIV) with a D-fructose substrate bound to Mn(II) through the hydroxylate groups at C2 and C3

amino acid side chains of Glu152, Asp185, His211 and Glu246. The catalytic mechanism of D-TE is suggested to follow a deprotonation and proton transfer pathway^{315, 316}, different from the aldolase-like mechanism of the epimerases discussed above. Herein, proton abstraction by a general base (119) takes place to form a metaloenolate intermediate (120), which is then attacked by a general acid from the opposite side (121). Upon binding to metal, the apparent pK_a of a ligand would drop significantly. The coordinated Glu244 thus might be too acidic to accept a proton. The general acid in the second step is the coordinated Glu150, which is also too acidic to accept a proton in the first step at neutral pH. This increase in acidity of the coordinated ligands may be partially compensated by a possible lowering of the pK_a of the α -proton and hydroxyl proton on C3 upon metal binding. The E150Q and E244Q mutants did not show activities³¹⁵, corroborating the roles of Glu150 and Glu244 in the acid–base reaction mechanism. However, whether

The detection of tight binding for the inhibitors phosphoglycohydroxamate and phosphoglycolate suggest that the transition state is an enolate intermediate. In the mechanism for TIM action³¹⁷ a Glu side chain acts as a general base catalyst, abstracting a proton from **122** to form an enol intermediate (**123**), which is stabilized by H-bonding with a His side chain. Further proton transfer yields **124**, which is subsequently oxidized by glyceraldehyde phosphate dehydrogenase and phosphorylated to afford 1,3-bisphosphoglycerate, dephosphorylated to yield 3-phosphoglycerate and rearranged to 2-phosphoglyceric acid (PGA) by phosphoglycerate mutase. All this is followed by the next unique conversion into phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP) by enolase discussed below. No metal ion is involved in the action of TIM and there is no metallo-counterpart of TIM to date to perform metal-mediated isomerization of trioses.



4. Role of metal ions in enolases and the enolase superfamily

Yeast enolase (2-phospho-D-glycerate hydrolyase)³¹⁸ is a dimeric enzyme of two identical 46,700 Da subunits. Like the structure of other sugar-metabolizing enzymes, the overall feature of enolase is also an $(\alpha/\beta)_8$ -barrel structure along with an $\alpha_4\beta_3$ -domain at the *N*-terminus³¹⁹. The active site is located at the center of the barrel (Figure 13A). The high affinity Mg(II)-binding active site is coordinated to Asp246, Glu295, Asp320 and three water molecules. Upon binding of the transition-state inhibitor phosphonoacetohydroxamate, two of the coordinated water molecules are displaced (Figure 13B)³²⁰. Another Mg(II) is also found in this crystal structure to bind to the inhibitor via one carboxylate oxygen and one phosphate oxygen, 4.19 Å away from the high-affinity Mg(II). This binding mode was further confirmed by the use of Mn(II) as a paramagnetic probe and monitored with EPR spectroscopy on the electron-nuclear magnetic interaction upon binding of ¹⁷O-labeled (¹⁷O, *I* = $\frac{5}{2}$) phosphopyruvate³²¹. The substrate analogue phosphoglycolate is bound directly to the active-site metal in the yeast enzyme (Figure 13C)³²², different from the lobster enzyme (discussed below) which suggests different possible pathways or different snapshots of the EI complexes.

The enzyme catalyzes the interconversion by dehydration and hydration reactions between PGA and PEP in glycolysis and gluconeogenesis, respectively. In the conversion of PGA to PEP, the reaction is initiated by abstraction of the α -proton of the carboxylate group to generate a phosphoenediolate intermediate that is stabilized by the Mg(II) ions. The activation profiles and deuterium kinetic isotope effects³²¹ suggest an ordered mechanism, wherein the PGA substrate binds to the enzyme before the second metal ion does, while the release of the PEP product occurs after the departure of the second metal ion. A unique crystal structure of an asymmetric dimer of yeast enolase was resolved with the PGA substrate bound in one subunit (Figure 13D) and the PEP product in the other one (Figure 13E)³²³. A mechanism on the basis of the crystallographic studies consists of removal of the acidic C2-H proton of the substrate by a general base (**125**) to form a *gem*-enediolate that is stabilized by the metal(s) (**126**), followed by β -elimination of the C2-OH hydroxyl group to yield the phosphoenol ester product PEP (**127**).

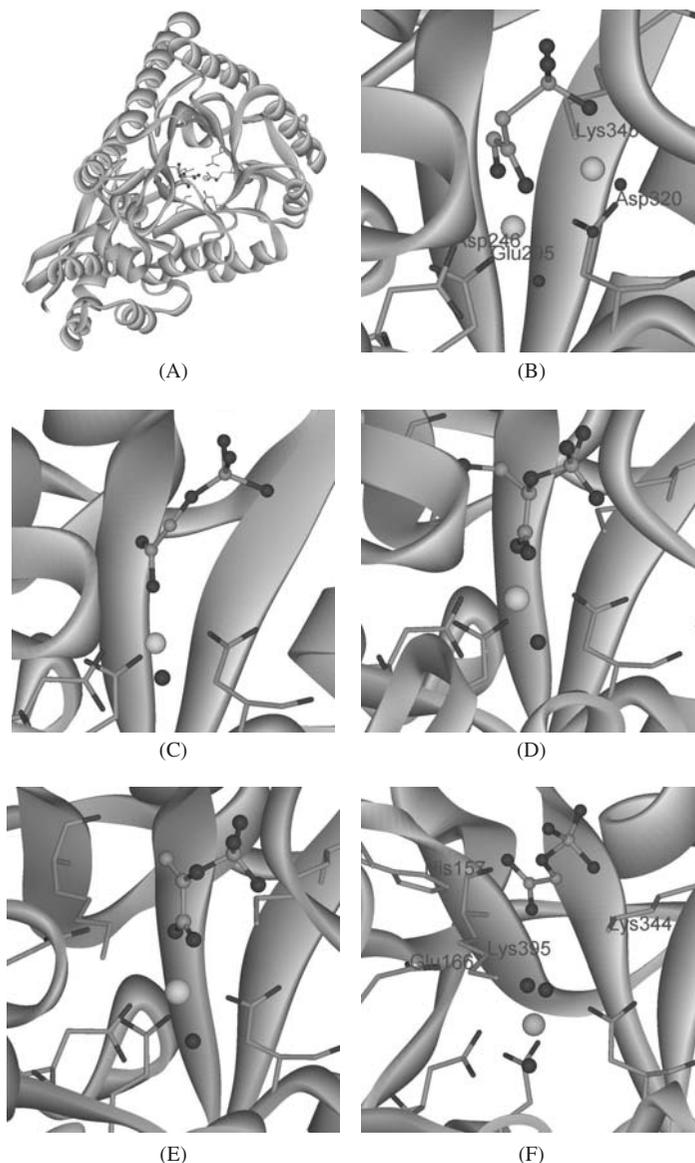


FIGURE 13. Yeast enolase and its active site. (A) One subunit of the enzyme viewed from the top of the $(\alpha/\beta)_8$ barrel and the active site (PDB ID 2ONE, Plate XXVI). (B) The active site shows the coordinated ligands, a bound phosphonoacetohydroxamate and the second metal on the right (1EBG, Plate XXVII). (C) The active site with the bound substrate analogue phosphoglycolate (6ENL, Plate XXVIII). (D) The enzyme has a bound PGA substrate in one subunit (2ONE, Plate XXIX) and (E) the PEP product in another subunit (Plate XXX) to form a mechanistically asymmetric dimer. (F) Active site of lobster enolase with a bound phosphoglycolate inhibitor and those side chains involved in specific interactions (1PDZ, Plate XXXI), showing an EI structure slightly different from that of the yeast enzyme bound with the same inhibitor in (C), wherein the inhibitor is bound to the metal

dehydratases found in both bacteria and eukaryotes with six- and five-carbon sugars as substrates³³⁰. The closeness of these enzymes has also been demonstrated by the easy creation of a 'new activity' via simple mutation, such as the detection of *O*-succinylbenzoate synthase activity on the D297G mutant of L-Ala-D/L-Glu epimerase³³¹. Members of this superfamily catalyze reactions of diverse carbon-acid substrates by removal of the α -proton of the substrates, first by a general base of a Lys side chain to form Mg(II)-stabilized enediolate intermediates, followed by various reactions to complete the catalytic pathways for different substrates. The crystal structures of the substrate- and product-bound complexes of *O*-succinylbenzoate synthase have been resolved to show a binding difference of the carboxylate functionality of the substrate and the product (Figure 14B)^{326,332}. A metal-bound bidentate *gem*-diolate is proposed to be the transition state on the basis of these structures.

5. Metal–enolate interaction in pyruvate kinase

Dephosphorylation of PEP and transfer of the phosphate to ADP catalyzed by pyruvate kinase is the last step in glycolysis. The structures of this enzyme from various species, bacteria and eukaryotes, are very similar. The catalytic domain of pyruvate kinase (Figure 15) has an overall structural feature of the TIM-fold (α/β)₈ barrel similar to the structures of triosephosphate isomerase and enolase (Figure 12), with the active site inside the barrel³³³. However, there is an extra all- β -strand subdomain in the structure of pyruvate kinase between the β_3 strand and the α_3 helix. The active center is located within the barrel comprised of a metal ion coordinated to Glu271 and Asp295 in the rabbit enzyme (Glu315 and Asp339 in the human enzyme, Figure 15B). According to the crystal structure of the enzyme with the bound substrate analogue 2-phosphoglycolic acid (Figure 15C)³³⁴, the catalytic activity depends on a monovalent cation interacting with the phosphate group of the substrate. Interaction of a divalent metal ion Mn(II) or Mg(II) and an arginine side chain can further polarize the phosphate group of the substrate to assist the phosphoryl transfer process by the enzyme. The structural similarity suggests that enolase and pyruvate kinase may have evolved from a common ancestral multifunctional enzyme³³⁵.

Pyruvate kinase-catalyzed removal of phosphate from PEP (**128**) yields the unstable intermediate enol form of pyruvate (**129**), presumably stabilized by metal binding (Figure 15B)³³⁶. The intermediate **129** undergoes fast acid-catalyzed conversion to the keto form of pyruvate (**130**) ($k_{H^+} = 1.7 \times 10^2 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$) and can be further enhanced by a general acid or base such as acetic acid ($k_{HOAC} = 0.13 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$) and acetate ($k_{OAc^-} = 0.65 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$)³³⁷. One ATP molecule is generated for each pyruvate produced. Pyruvate undergoes oxidative decarboxylation to yield acetyl-CoA and enter the citric acid cycle.

B. Rubisco

Ribulose-1,5-diphosphate carboxylase/oxygenase (Rubisco) is the key enzyme for biofixation of CO₂ in the Calvin cycle taking place in the chloroplasts³³⁸. Rubisco catalyzes two competing reactions, carboxylation and oxygenation. During carboxylation (which has a relatively small k_{cat}), CO₂ is added to C2 of the pentose substrate, followed by cleavage of the C2–C3 bond to yield two molecules of 3-phosphoglycerate, passing through a metal-stabilized enolate intermediate. In the presence of O₂, the competing photorespiration takes place, wherein O₂ instead of CO₂ attacks the C2 position to finally yield one molecule each of 3-phosphoglycerate and 2-phosphoglycolate.

Over two dozen crystal structures of Rubisco have been resolved. For most cases, the enzyme is assembled into a large complex with 4 large subunits (L; 475 residues) and 4 small subunits (S; 123 residues) assembled as a dimer (L₄S₄)₂ of ca 550 kDa (Figure 16).

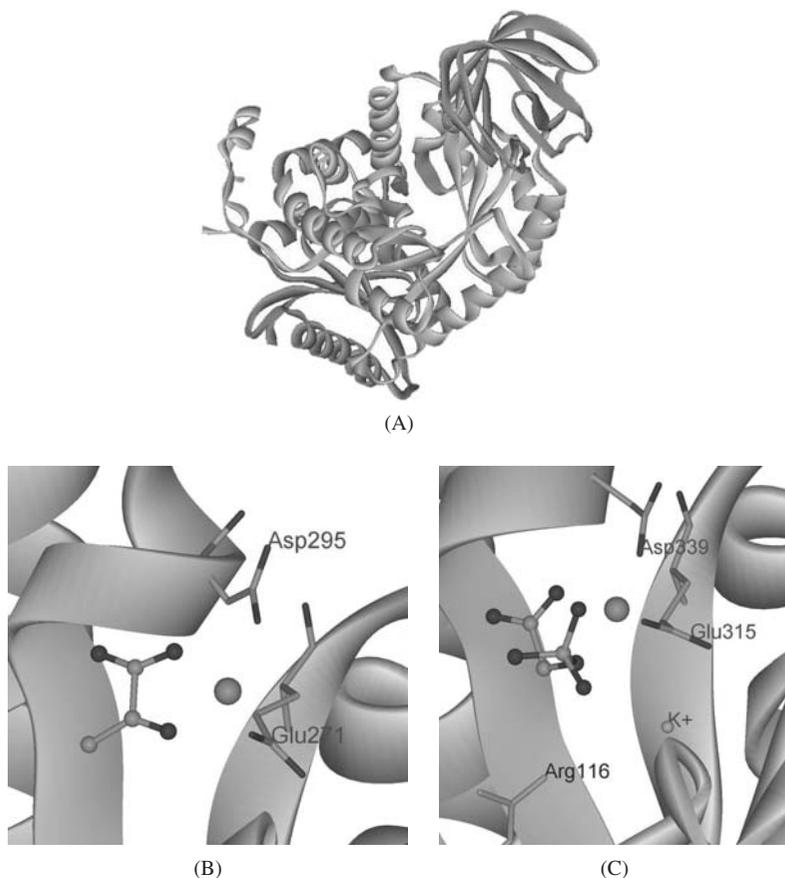
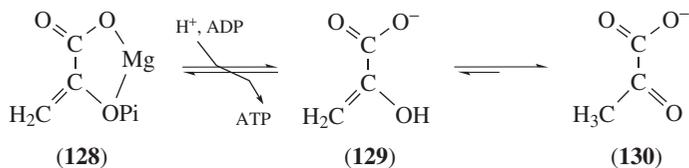


FIGURE 15. (A) Structure of rabbit muscle pyruvate kinase (PDB ID 1PKN) showing three subdomains: the all- β -strain domain (upper right in the structure, lavender in Plate XXXIV), the catalytic domain (center, cyan in Plate XXXIV) and the α/β domain (lower-left back, brown in Plate XXXIV). (B) The active site of the rabbit enzyme with a bound Mn(II) and the product pyruvate coordinated to the metal (Plate XXXV). (C) The active site of the human enzyme with a bound Mn(II) and the substrate analogue 2-phosphoglycolic acid coordinated to the metal and the essential K^+ and H-bonded to Arg116 (2VGB, Plate XXXVI)



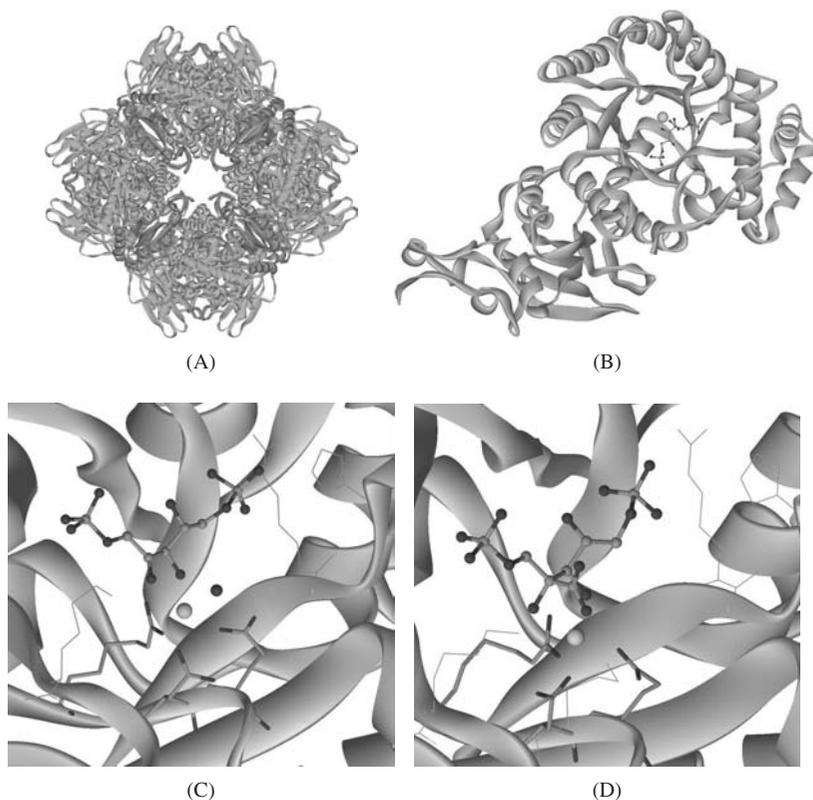


FIGURE 16. (A) Crystal structure of the Ca^{2+} -substituted and inhibitor-bound 'closed state' of spinach Rubisco showing the 16 subunits (L_4S_4)₂ of the tertiary structure (PDB ID 1UPM, in Plate XXXVII, L subunits in green/front and cyan/back and S subunits in purple/front and orange/back). (B) The catalytic subunit showing the prototypical enolase folding pattern of an $(\alpha/\beta)_8$ -barrel domain and an α/β domain (Plate XXXVIII). (C) Active site of Rubisco with a bound substrate (1RXO) occupying two of the coordination sites of Mg^{2+} , in addition to the specific interactions with Lys175, Arg295 and His298 (thin-line structures, Plate XXXIX). (D) Active site of Rubisco with a bound transition-state analogue 2-carboxyarabinitol-1,5-bisphosphate (1IR2), wherein all the three coordinated water molecules are replaced by the inhibitor (Plate XL)

Variations of the tertiary structure are also observed in different organisms such as algae, dinoflagellates and archaea^{338a, 339}. The active-site subunit of Rubisco has a prototypical enolase fold with an $(\alpha/\beta)_8$ -barrel subdomain and an α/β subdomain (Figure 16B). The active site of the enzyme is comprised of a $\text{Mg}(\text{II})$ ion anchored to the protein backbone via Asp203, Glu204 and the very unique carbamated Lys201 ($-\text{NH}-\text{COO}^-$) in an octahedral coordination sphere with three coordinated sites occupied by water molecules which can be replaced upon substrate binding (Figure 16C). The post-translational modification of Lys201 by a CO_2 molecule to afford the carbamate is essential for the activation of the enzyme. Herein, CO_2 serves dual roles in the action of Rubisco, for the modification of Lys201 to activate the enzyme and as ribulose carboxylation reagent. Other enzymes also undergo carboxylation at $\text{N}\zeta$ of a Lys side chain that is involved in metal binding

and catalysis³⁴⁰, for example, urease³⁴¹ and phosphotriesterase³⁴². Occupation by Mg(II), Mn(II), Fe(II), Co(II), Ni(II), Cu(II) or Ca(II) in the active site yields the carbamated Lys201³⁴³; however, Ca(II) fails to catalyze carboxylation³⁴⁴.

The reaction mechanism for the carboxylation and cleavage of the substrate ribulose-1,5-bisphosphate has been extensively investigated (Figure 17)³⁴⁵. Upon substrate binding, the ‘open structure’ of the active site of Rubisco becomes partially closed; during binding of a transition-state inhibitor the active site adopts a ‘closed state’, which may reflect the configuration of the transition state of the enzyme during catalysis³⁴⁶. Upon binding to the active-site Mg(II), the substrate replaces two of the coordinated water molecules (Figure 17a). Herein, the substrate-bound crystal structure of the enzyme reveals that the C3 carbon retains its tetrahedral sp^3 character and the substrate is bound to the metal via the C3–O moiety, i.e. the substrate is bound in its 2-keto form rather than the 2,3-enediolate³⁴⁷. Deprotonation of C3–H with the aid of the Lewis acidic Mg(II) and the general base carbamated Lys201 affords an enolate (step *i* leading to **b**) accessible to attack by CO₂. The formation of an enolate intermediate was originally proposed by Calvin³⁴⁸, which was later demonstrated by means of hydrogen isotope exchange experiments³⁴⁹. A water molecule is displaced in step *ii* from **b** by CO₂ to yield **c**, followed by step *iii*, a base-promoted attack on the proximal enolate C=C double bond leading to complex **d**, derived from a keto acid, which undergoes bond cleavage at C2–C3 (step *iv*) to yield a 3-phospho-D-glycerate (3-PG) product and an enediolate product intermediate complex **e**, which in step *v* undergoes protonation of the latter to yield 3-PG (**f**), to complete the catalytic cycle. The formation of a 2-carboxyl intermediate has been verified by means of crystallography with the transition-state analogue 2-carboxy-D-arabinitol-1,5-bisphosphate (Figure 16D)³⁵⁰. The structure of the product-bound Rubisco has also been resolved to further support the proposed mechanism³⁵¹.

In the oxygenation reaction, O₂ attacks at the C2 position of the enolate intermediate and forms an ‘eneperoxide’ (=C–OOM) intermediate analogous to the metalloenolate

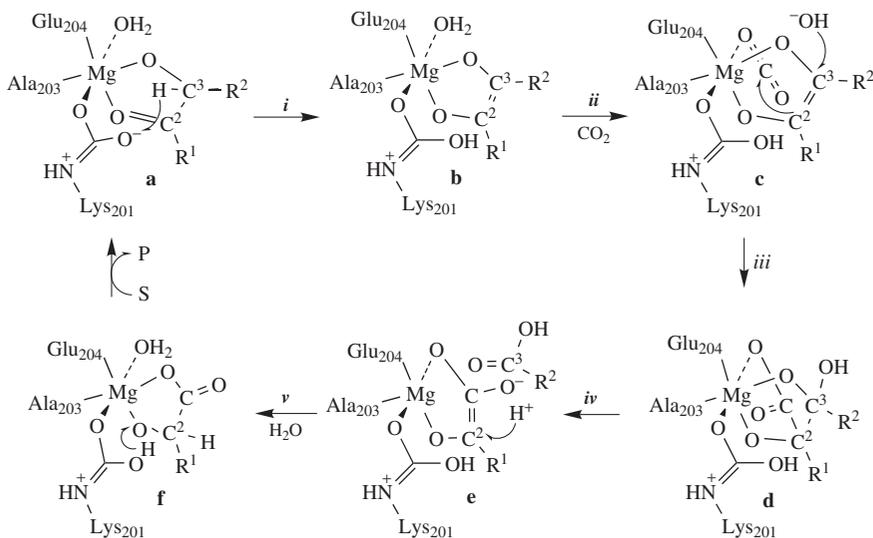
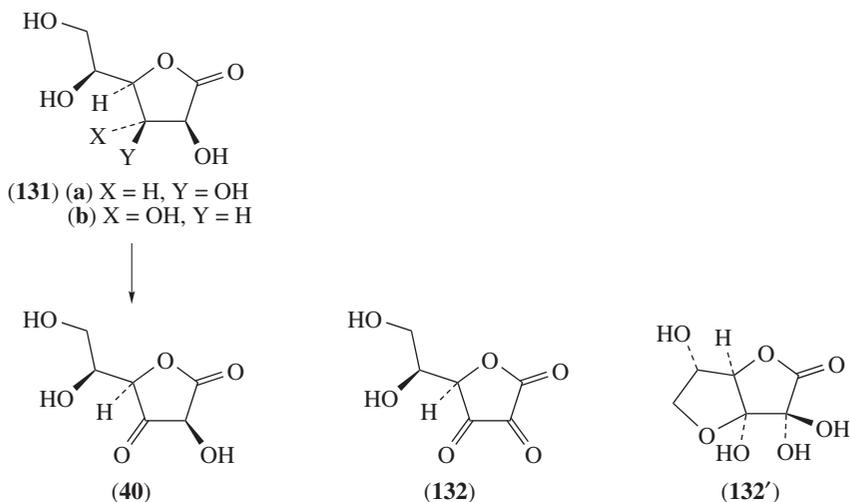


FIGURE 17. Mechanism for the Rubisco-catalyzed carboxylation and cleavage of ribulose 1,5-diphosphate

center in the carboxylation process shown in Figure 17, which undergoes hydration and release of water to yield one molecule each of 3-PG and 2-phosphoglycolate instead of two 3-PG molecules as in the case of carboxylation pathway. In addition to the carboxylation/oxygenation pathway, the enzymes of the Rubisco superfamily exhibit a wide mechanistic diversity³⁵², including the catalysis of the enolization of 2,3-diketo-5-methylthiopentanyl 1-phosphate to afford phosphoacireductone in the methionine salvage pathway (Section IV.F)³⁵³, wherein 5'-methylthioadenosine is converted to methionine. In this case the enol intermediate is also expected to be stabilized by the active-site Mg(II) ion.

C. Ascorbic Acid Biosynthesis and Biological Roles

Ascorbic acid (**1**) is a prototypical enolic compound with a variety of metal complexes and plays a key role in biological redox reactions. Despite its significance and popularity, the synthetic pathway of AA in higher plants has only very recently been revealed³⁵⁴, showing that the plant pathway is different from that in mammals. The ultimate precursor for ascorbic acid is glucose. In animals, glucose is eventually converted into L-gulonolactone (**131a**), followed by oxidation by gulonolactone oxidase to yield the keto tautomeric form of ascorbic acid 3-keto-gulonolactone (**40**). Humans cannot synthesize ascorbic acid for the lack of this enzyme. In plants³⁵⁵, glucose is converted to fructose, mannose and then to galactose, which is oxidized to L-galactono-1,4-lactone (**131b**) and then oxidized by galactonolactone oxidase to yield ascorbic acid. Upon further oxidation, dehydroascorbic acid is formed and is commonly referred to as the 'tricarbonyl form (**132**); however, it is not supposed to be stable and has been suggested to adopt a hemiacetal form (**132'**)³⁵⁶ under physiological conditions. Accordingly, the biosynthesis of AA requires sugar-metabolizing enzymes, including phosphoketose and phosphoaldose isomerases (Section IV.A) such as phosphomannose isomerase (PMI).



PMI from the fungus *Candida albicans* is a metalloenzyme of 48.7 kDa, which catalyzes the interconversion of phosphofructose and phosphomannose. The structure of this enzyme is different from that of rabbit PGI (with an α/β -fold and not a metalloenzyme) and those of the few metallo-(phospho-)ketose/aldose isomerases discussed in

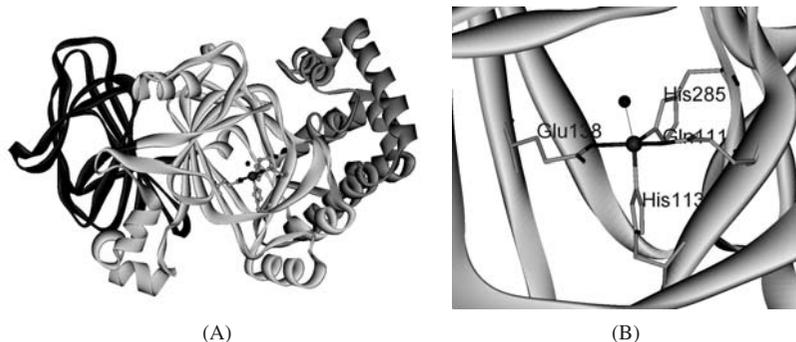


FIGURE 18. (A) Crystal structure of phosphomannose isomerase from *Candida albicans* (1PMI, 48.7 kDa), comprised of a central catalytic domain (Plate XLI, cyan), a β -roll domain (pink) and a helices domain (brown). (B) The trigonal bipyramidal Zn(II) active site of the enzyme, showing the coordinated water molecule and ligands (Plate XLII)

Section IV.A, such as xylose isomerase (Figure 7) and PGI from *Pyrococcus* (Figure 9). The structure of *Candida* PMI is comprised of three domains (Figure 18A), two cupin-fold domains ('cupa' as a small barrel with an extensive β -roll structure)³⁵⁷, of which one is the catalytic domain and the other an extra β -roll domain, and a helix domain of 8 helices. The catalytic domain contains a Zn(II) ion bound to the protein via Gln111, His113, Glu138 and His285 and a coordinated water molecule to afford a trigonal bipyramidal coordination sphere (Figure 18B). The PMI from *Bacillus subtilis* has a similar overall structure (PDB ID 1qwr), but with a much shorter helix domain of only one helix; the Zn(II) is bound to the protein via His98, Glu116 and His173 and a coordinate water molecule to afford a trigonal bipyramidal coordination sphere, while the Gln111 of *Candida* PMI is replaced by unbound Lys96. This comparison suggests that Gln111 and Lys96 may not play the role of metal binding, but may serve as a general acid or base. Reaction mechanisms with hydride transfer or enediolate intermediate have been proposed. However, the former one has been rejected based on the kinetic isotope effect. Thus, the catalytic mechanism might involve metal binding of the substrate and stabilization of the presumably enediolate intermediate as in other sugar-metabolizing metalloenzymes. A recent theoretical study also suggests such a binding pattern and mechanism³⁵⁸.

AA (I) serves as a reducing agent in many biological processes. When an electron-transfer chain can be established, direct interaction of the enol moieties of AA with the redox-active metal center may not be necessary. In the case of ascorbate peroxidase, the crystal structure of the ascorbate-bound complex reveals that the ascorbate molecule is H-bonded to the 6-propionate group of the heme which presumably mediates electron transfer from the bound ascorbate to the Fe-heme center in the enzyme (Figure 19)³⁵⁹. The bound ascorbate is also H-bonded to Lys30 and Arg172. The former one undergoes a significant conformational change upon ascorbate binding.

Ascorbate oxidase is a tetramer; each subunit has 552 amino acids and contains 4 copper ions, the type-I 'blue copper' center and the adjacent 'trinuclear center' (arranged as a type-II center and a type-III dinuclear center) separated by β -sheets (Figure 20)³⁶⁰. Ascorbate is oxidized to dehydroascorbate by dioxygen; however, it is not bound directly to the metal center to be oxidized, but is proposed to bind near the type-I Cu site which may facilitate electron transfer to oxygen, presumably in the tri-Cu cluster site. Since humans cannot synthesize ascorbic acid, conservation of this important compound is highly regulated. For example, the oxidized ascorbate can be transported into red blood

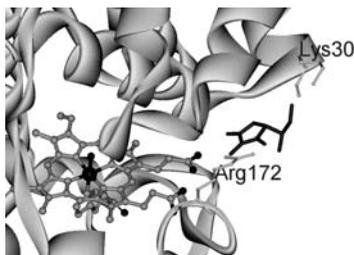


FIGURE 19. Active site of ascorbate peroxidase (IOAF) with the heme anchored to the protein via His163, containing a bound ascorbic acid substrate (pink molecule in Plate XLIII). Ascorbate is H-bonded to the 6-propionate group of the heme and to Lys30 and Arg172 (orange)

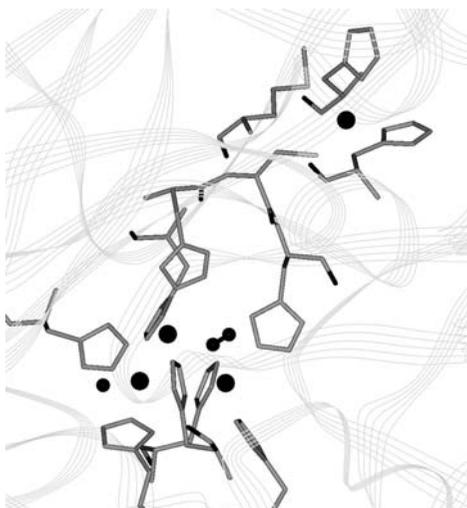


FIGURE 20. Active center of ascorbate oxidase (PDB ID 1ASP, Plate XLIV) showing the blue copper type-I site on the upper-right and the trinuclear center with a bound hydrogen peroxide that mimics dioxygen binding. An electron is expected to be transferred from the bound substrate to the type-I site, then to the trinuclear site and finally to the bound dioxygen which is eventually reduced to water by two molecules of ascorbate

cells via a glucose transport protein which is expressed in humans to a larger extent than in mammals that can synthesize AA³⁶¹. Therefore, humans need only about 1 mg ascorbic acid per kg of body mass per day whereas goats synthesize 200-fold that amount to fulfill their need.

AA serves as an important cofactor for enzymes. Lack of AA in food causes scurvy in humans due to inefficient collagen synthesis, caused by the inactivation of the Fe(II)-activating prolyl hydroxylase and lysyl hydroxylase which catalyze the formation of hydroxyproline and hydroxylysine as essential components for collagens. Prolyl hydroxylases can also hydroxylate conserved prolyl residues in the alpha subunit of the hypoxia-inducible transcription factor, which signals for proteasomal degradation of the transcription factor³⁶². The proper action of these hydrolases requires dioxygen, thus they can act

as oxygen-sensors for transcriptional regulation of cellular response to chronic hypoxia. AA is also a cofactor of the Fe-containing ACC oxidase³⁶³ for the production of the plant hormone ethylene (with concomitant production of HCN and H₂O) from ACC and the Fe-containing anthocyanidin synthase³⁶⁴ during the biosynthesis of the flower-coloring agents anthocyanidins from hydroflavonols (see Section IV.E).

D. Amine Oxidases

Amine oxidases (AOs) are a group of ubiquitous enzymes which catalyze the oxidative deamination of amines, including amino acids and some neurotransmitters, to the corresponding aldehydes with reduction of O₂ to H₂O₂ as illustrated in equation 11 for a primary amine³⁶⁵. The ammonia therein is generated as the nitrogen source in microorganisms when amines are the sole nitrogen source. An important case in mammals is the oxidation of lysine side chains in tropocollagen, catalyzed by lysyl oxidase, a lysine-specific AO, to yield an aldehyde, followed by cross-linking via aldol condensation and dehydration to form an α,β -unsaturated aldehyde linkage.



The copper-containing AOs catalyze deamination of primary amines by a mono-Cu(II) center (EPR signals at $g_{\perp} = 2.06$, $g_{\parallel} = 2.30$ and $A_{\parallel} = 152$ G, coordinated by three His residues, Figure 21) in the active site in association with a post-transcriptionally modified tyrosine side chain (Figures 21 and 22A), the *p*-quinone derived from 2,4,5-trihydroxyphenylalanine (topaquinone or TPQ, Figure 22A, **f**), an α -ketoenolate moiety showing an absorption at 472 nm ($\epsilon = 2400 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$)³⁶⁶. The formation of TPQ is self-sustainable by the copper in the active site in the form of Cu(II) or Cu(I) and dioxygen from the air (Figure 22A)³⁶⁷. The crystal structures of AO from the various species *Escherichia coli*³⁶⁸, *Pisum sativum*³⁶⁹, *Arthrobacter globiformis*³⁷⁰ and *Hansenula polymorpha*³⁷¹ and lysyl oxidase from *Pichia pastoris*³⁷² have been resolved to provide molecular features of the intrinsic cofactor TPQ, wherein the Cu is shown to bind to the protein through three His side chains and is 2.37 Å from the enolate moiety of TPQ. This conformation results in a non-productive enzyme as the active hydroxyquinone moiety is blocked. The mechanism of TPQ formation in Figure 22A involves binding of the Tyr side chain to the active-center Cu(II) (**a**); electron transfer from the bound phenolate to Cu(II) to afford a phenol cation free radical and Cu(I) (step *i* leading to **b**); in step *ii* dioxygen

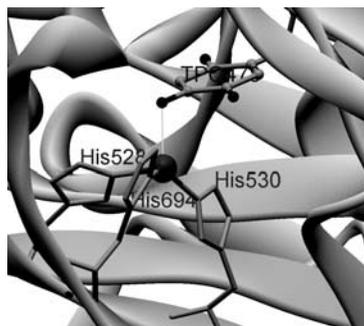


FIGURE 21. Active site structure of amine oxidase (PDB ID 1RKY, Plate XLV), showing the coordinated ligands and the catalytically essential TPQ

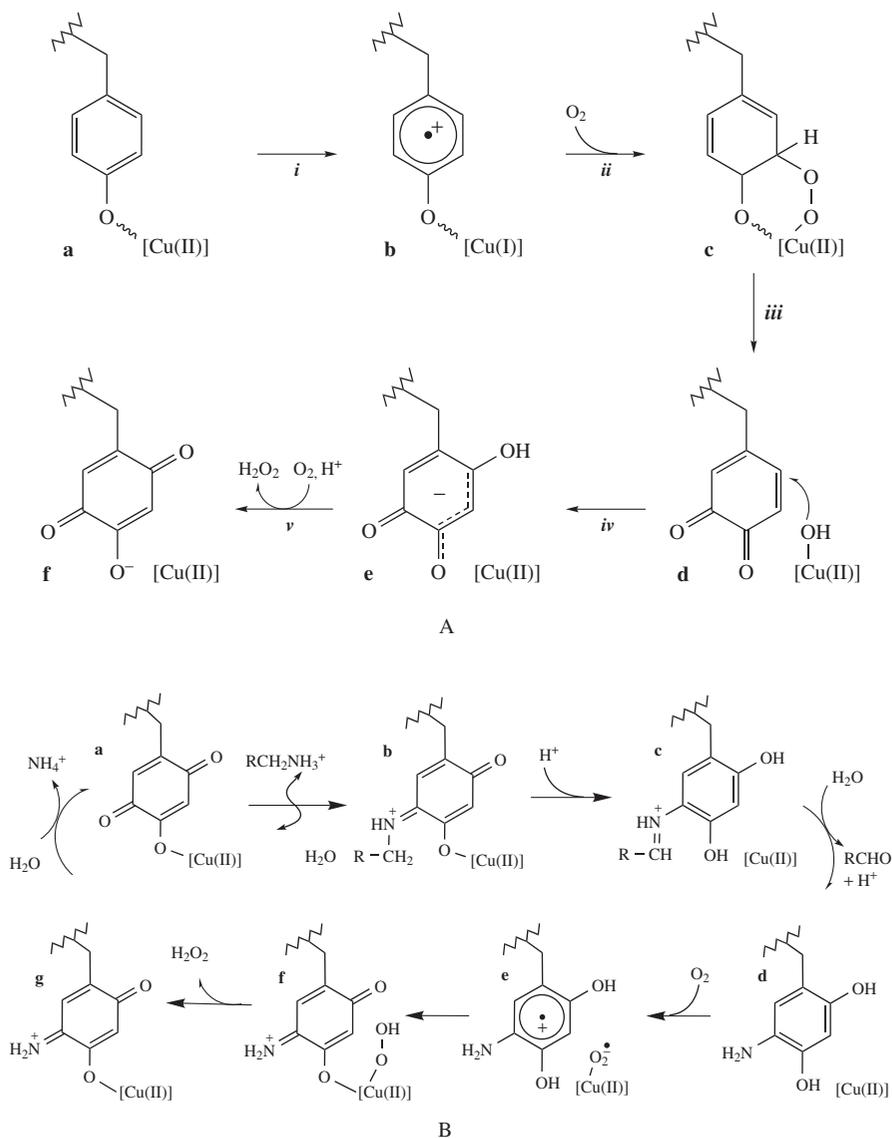


FIGURE 22. (A) O₂-dependent mechanism for the production of TPQ from Tyr478 in amine oxidase, mediated by the active-site Cu(II). (B) Mechanism for the oxidation of amine to aldehyde catalyzed by activated amine oxidase, and regeneration of the TPQ-Cu(II) enolate in the active center

binds to Cu(I) to afford a Cu(II) superoxide center (**c**) coordinated to the phenoxy free radical, which on step *iii* rearranges to *o*-quinone **d**; hydroxylation of **d** by Michael addition (step *iv*) yields intermediate **e**, which is further oxidized (step *v*) to generate TPQ (**f**) and H₂O₂. Formation of TPQ has been investigated by means of spectroscopic and crystallographic methods and chemical modeling³⁷³. Optical and crystallographic studies of the mutant D298K (Asp298 is near the TPQ site) reveal the formation of Lys298-modified TPQ³⁷⁴, further suggesting the self-formation mechanism of the cofactor in AO initiated by the active-site copper.

The mechanism shown in Figure 22B has been proposed for the catalytic action of AOs³⁷⁶. Once TPQ is generated by the Cu center, the enzyme becomes active when it adopts a conformation with the 3-keto moiety pointing away from the Cu center (**a**, Figure 22B). A Schiff base salt (**b**) is formed between a primary ammonium salt substrate and the TPQ enolate anion; after proton transfer to neutralize the enolate moiety (**c**) followed by hydrolysis, an aldehyde, the aminocatechol **d** and a Cu(II) center are formed, in equilibrium with aminoquinone and Cu(I). Dioxygen binds to the Cu(I) center to form Cu(II)-superoxide along with the aminoquinone **e**; H[•] transfer from **e** to the superoxide yield Cu(II) hydroperoxide and TPQ monoimine (**f**), which transfers a proton to the hydroperoxide to release H₂O₂ and form the Cu(II) enolate monoimine **g**; hydrolysis of **g** yields an ammonium salt and regenerates the TPQ–Cu(II) enolate complex of the active enzyme. In an alternative mechanism, dioxygen binds elsewhere and is reduced directly by reduced TPQ and then binds to the Cu(II) center (**e**). The superoxide is further reduced by reduced TPQ (**f**) to yield peroxide and subsequently released; meanwhile an iminoenolate intermediate is formed (**f** → **g**), which is finally hydrolyzed to release ammonia and regenerate the active enzyme.

E. Quercetin 2,5-Dioxygenase

The flavonoids are a most diverse group of natural products with a three-ring molecular framework (**2**), many of which exhibit biological activities, for example, as antioxidants and free radical scavengers, thus being beneficial for oxidative stress-related disorders (Section III.B.1.b). Phenylalanine and malonyl coenzyme A are the two primary precursors for the biosynthesis of flavonoids via the common intermediate metabolites 2',4',4-trihydroxychalcone and 2',4',6',4-tetrahydroxychalcone³⁷⁵. The latter is the precursor for the flower-coloring anthocyanins and proanthocyanidins as well as the enolic flavonols quercetin (**3a**), kaempferol (**3b**) and myricetin (**3c**). In the case of the flavonols, the α -keto enol moiety is a potential metal-binding site (Section III.B.1.b). The oxidation of leucoanthocyanidins to form anthocyanidins is the penultimate step in the anthocyanin biosynthetic pathway which is catalyzed by Fe-containing anthocyanidin synthase³⁷⁶. The metabolisms of these aromatic natural products require dioxygenases to open the stable aromatic ring structures and insert oxygen atom(s). In this section, oxidation of enol-containing flavonoid substrates by quercetin 2,5-dioxygenase and analogous enzymes and the interaction of the enol moiety of the substrates and inhibitors with the metal center in the enzymes are discussed.

Quercetin 2,3-dioxygenase (QD) is the only mononuclear Cu-containing dioxygenase to date which catalyzes the cleavage of ring-C and incorporation of dioxygen into a flavonol substrate such as quercetin (**3a**), to yield 2-protocatechuoyl phloroglucinol carboxylic acid (**133**, Figure 23) with concomitant production of CO. The mechanism in Figure 23 goes through an electron transfer from the bound substrate to the active-site Cu(II) via the ketoenolate functionality (**a**) to generate a free radical at C2 and a Cu(I) center (**b**), which then can bind oxygen in two ways. Attack on the substrate by coupling of the spin-doublet substrate and spin-triplet dioxygen (step *i*) forms an endoperoxide at C2 and C4 (**c**) followed by oxidative cleavage and removal of CO to yield **133**. Attack of

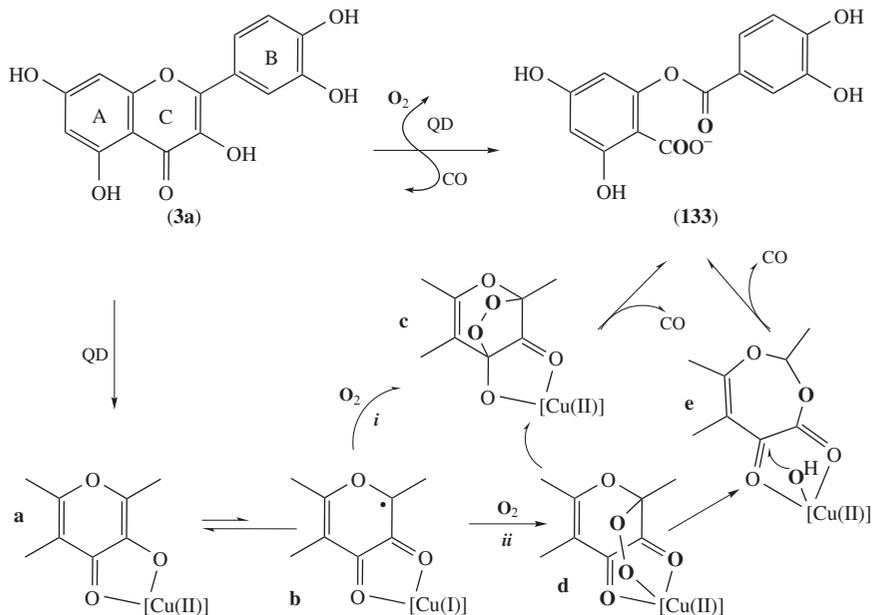


FIGURE 23. Oxidation mechanism of quercetin catalyzed by quercetin 2,3-dioxygenase with ^{18}O shown in boldface

dioxygen on Cu(I) (step **ii**)^{377–379} yields a Cu(II) superoxide intermediate, like in the case of Cu(II)-mediated phenol oxidation³⁸⁰, followed by coupling with the substrate free radical (**d**), which undergoes rearrangement to form a lactone (**e**), similar to the mechanism for extradiol catechol oxidase, or undergoes nucleophilic attack at the C4 carbonyl as in step **i**³⁸¹ and finally bond cleavage takes place with CO elimination to yield **133**.

Several QDs from different sources have been isolated and characterized, including those from a few *Aspergillus* species³⁸². QD from *Penicillium olsonii* has been isolated and sequence determined to be like those from *Aspergillus*³⁸³. A QD from *Bacillus subtilis* as the YxaG gene product has recently been characterized as an iron-containing enzyme³⁸⁴. This enzyme can be activated by various metals (Fe, Cu, Co and Mn), with the highest activity found for the Mn derivative which can be formed stoichiometrically by growing the bacteria in Mn(II)-containing media³⁸⁵. The turnover number of this Mn-QD (25 s^{-1}) is nearly 40-fold higher than the corresponding Fe-QD and is similar to the *Aspergillus* enzyme. In an earlier study, the introduction of various metal ions into *Bacillus* apo QD, however, has shown that the Co(II) and Cu(II) derivatives exhibit the highest activities, whereas the Fe(II) reconstituted enzyme shows a much lower activity³⁸⁶. Further research is needed to clarify the nature of metal binding and activation.

3-Hydroxyflavone and its derivatives form α -ketoenolate (L) complexes with metals (M) of ML, ML₂ and ML₃ stoichiometry (Section III.B.1.b). Since QD from various sources can be activated by different metal ions, the catalysis of QD has been mimicked with mononuclear Mn(II) and Fe(III) complexes of flavonols, Mn(II)(L)₂(py)₂ and Fe(III)(L)₃³⁸⁷. Upon exposure of these complexes to dioxygen at 95 °C, CO production and the formation of the *O*-benzoysalicylic acid methyl ester can be detected with GC-MS, analogous to the products found with QD catalysis. Using *ca* 60% $^{18}O_2$ in the thermal

reaction yields a product where *ca* 60% of the molecules have both carboxylates labeled and the rest is completely unlabeled, while CO is completely unlabeled. These model reactions afford the same products as the QDs and are therefore assumed to proceed via an endoperoxide intermediate.

The crystal structures of QD from *Aspergillus japonicus* and its substrate- and inhibitor-bound forms have been determined^{378,388}. This enzyme is a dimeric protein, wherein each subunit of 350 amino acids has a bicupin folding pattern (Figure 24A)³⁵⁷, reminiscent of the structure of PMI in ascorbic acid biosynthesis (Section IV.C). The N-terminal cupin domain is the active domain which is comprised of a type-II copper center, whereas the C-terminal cupin domain does not bind a metal ion. The copper in the active site is coordinated to His66, His68, His112 and a water molecule with a distorted tetrahedral geometry (Figure 24B) in the major conformer in the crystals, while the metal is also coordinated with Glu73 to acquire a distorted trigonal bipyramidal coordination geometry in the minor conformer. Glu73 is shown as a general base H-bonded to the coordinated water in the major conformer. There are also two EPR-active species in the enzyme at pH 6.0, a major species with $g_{||} = 2.330$ and $A_{||} = 13.7$ mT and minor species with $g_{||} = 2.290$ and $A_{||} = 12.5$ mT; but only one species is observed at pH 10.0, which suggests a pH-dependent conformational change at the active-site metal center³⁸⁹. Such pH-dependent change was also observed in other metalloenzymes, such as the Cu(II) derivative of isopenicillin N synthase³⁹⁰, wherein only one species at pH 6.0 but two species at pH 7.1 are shown in the EPR spectrum.

Under anaerobic conditions, a substrate can bind to the active-site Cu(II) without being converted to the product. The crystal structure of QD with bound quercetin (**3a**) or kaempferol (**3b**) has been determined under anaerobic conditions (Figure 24C)³⁹¹. The substrate binds to the metal as a monodentate enolate ligand. The binding of a substrate to the enzyme under anaerobic conditions was also investigated with EXAFS, wherein a monodentate binding mode of the substrate was also suggested³⁷⁹. Conversely, the inhibitor KA (**10a**) has been determined by crystallography to bind to the enzyme as a bidentate α -ketoenolate ligand (Figure 24D). The binding of quercetin to QD under anaerobic conditions results in a single-species EPR spectrum with $g_{||} = 2.336$ and $A_{||} = 11.4$ mT³⁸⁹. The spectrum undergoes further change after substrate turnover, possibly due to a carboxylate-bound product.

The crystal structure of the Fe-containing QD from *B. subtilis* (PDB ID 1Y3T)³⁸⁶ is very similar to that of *A. japonicus*, in spite of having only 19% sequence identity and 39% similarity. As opposed to the *Aspergillus* enzyme, both cupin domains in the *Bacillus* enzyme contain a metal binding site, coordinated to His62, His64, Glu69 and His103 in one domain and His234, His236, Glu241 and His275 in the other domain. Herein, the Glu is bound to the metal and also H-bonded to the coordinated water. Whether both metal-binding sites function as the active sites and, if so, how these two active sites act cooperatively during catalysis remains to be explored. Similar two-domain structures with two active centers are also observed in the Fe-transport protein transferrin³⁹² and the bicupin enzyme oxalate decarboxylase³⁹³. The crystal structures of human (PDB ID 1J1L) and *E. coli* (YhhW gene; 1TQ5) pirin have also been resolved to have a structure similar to that of QD^{394,395}. On the basis of structures and sequence homology, pirin has been assigned to be in the cupin superfamily. Pirin is identified to be a nuclear protein widely expressed in dot-like subnuclear structures in human tissues, proposed to be a transcription cofactor and may be involved in apoptosis, seed germination and seedling development^{394,396}. Pirins are found in a wide variety of organisms, ranging from mammals, plants, fungi and even prokaryotes, and are highly conserved. The human protein contains iron bound to three His and one Glu side chains, while the *E. coli* protein was determined with a Cd ion in the metal-binding site to have only three His side-chain

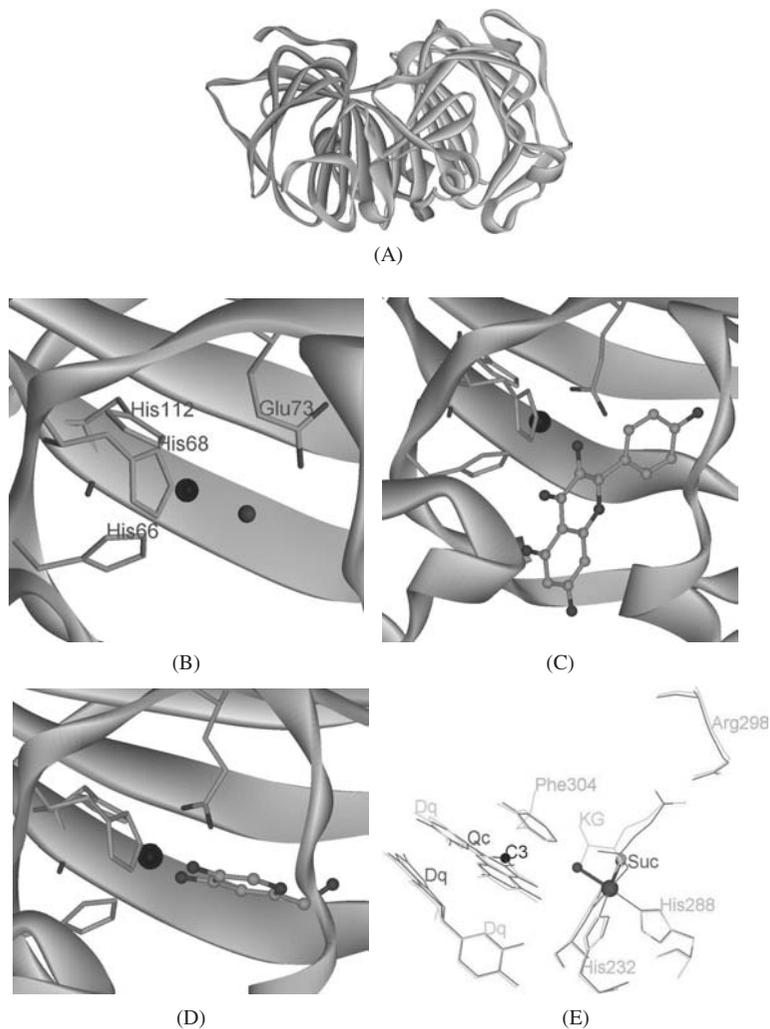
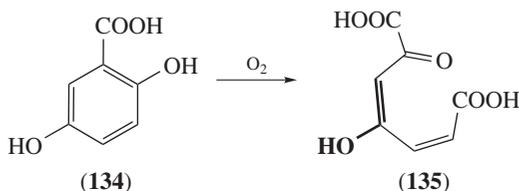


FIGURE 24. (A) Crystal structure of a subunit of the dimeric Cu-containing quercetin 2,5-dioxygenase from *Aspergillus japonicus* (PDB ID 1JUH, Plate XLVI), (B) its active site (Plate XLVII) and (C) its complex with the substrate kaempferol under anaerobic conditions (1H1M, Plate XLVIII). The substrate quercetin is bound in a similar fashion as kaempferol (1H1I). Glu73 is not bound to the metal, but H-bonded to the coordinated water (red sphere in Plate XLVII) in the resting enzyme (B), with a coordinated ligand upon substrate binding. (D) Kojic acid binding of this enzyme (1GQH, Plate XLIX). (E) The active site of anthocyanidin synthase (1GP5, cyan in Plate L) with a coordinated cofactor α -ketoglutarate (KG) H-bonded to Arg298 and two bound substrate molecules (Dq). One substrate is oxidized in the active site after 30-minute exposure to oxygen (1GP6, pink and red in Plate L). Herein the proximal substrate is oxidized to quercetin (Qc) and α -ketoglutarate is decarboxylated into succinate (Suc) and bound to the metal

ligands, despite the presence of a conserved Glu, possibly due to the different metal ion. Both enzymes exhibit QD activity³⁹⁴.

Conversion of gentisic acid (**134**) to the enolic maleylpyruvic acid (**135**) is part of the flavonone metabolic pathway, catalyzed by the Fe-containing gentisate 1,2-dioxygenase³⁹⁷. The *E. coli* enzyme has an overall bicupin structure (2D40)³⁹⁸, like the structures of human homogentisate 1,2-dioxygenase (1EY2)³⁹⁹ and QD. The metal is bound to the protein framework through His104, His106 and His145 and three coordinated water molecules, but not a Glu side chain. An EPR study with ¹⁷O-labeled substrates revealed significant signal broadening upon binding of substrates labeled with ¹⁷O-carboxylate or 2-¹⁷OH, but not with 5-¹⁷OH, indicating direct binding of the former groups with the metal⁴⁰⁰. Docking of the substrate into the active site of the *E. coli* and the human enzymes also suggests such a binding mode for the substrate³⁹⁸.



Another important enzyme in flavonoid biosynthesis is the Fe-containing anthocyanidin synthase³⁷⁶. The crystal structure of this enzyme was solved with two molecules of the substrate analogue *trans*-2,3-dihydroquercetin bound in the active site next to Phe304 via hydrophobic interaction (Dq; Figure 24E)⁴⁰¹, but not coordinated to the metal ion. In one of the substrates the C4=O moiety points to Fe at a distance of 4.14 Å and the proton on the oxidizable C3 carbon is situated 6.18 Å from the metal. Upon exposure to oxygen, the C2–C3 bond of the proximal substrate is oxidized to C2=C3–OH to yield quercetin while α -ketoglutarate is decarboxylated to form succinate and bound to the metal through one carboxylate (KG and Suc; Figure 24E). Despite the metal-binding capability of the α -ketoenolate moiety, the quercetin product is not coordinated to the metal but is situated at the same position as the original substrate (Qc; Figure 24E). The catalysis is proposed to go through an active Fe(IV)=O center, followed by abstraction of the C3H proton, hydroxylation and dehydration to yield the product⁴⁰¹.

F. Acireductone Dioxygenase

Since cellular proliferation requires elevated levels of polyamines, the polyamine biosynthetic pathway has thus become a therapeutic target for proliferative diseases such as cancers⁴⁰². During the synthesis of polyamines, the propylamine moiety from *S*-adenosyl-3-methylthiopropylamine (Figure 25b), formed by decarboxylation of *S*-adenosylmethionine (Figure 25a), is transferred to putrescine, H₂N(CH₂)₄NH₂, to form spermidine, H₂N(CH₂)₄NH(CH₂)₃NH₂ or to spermidine to yield spermine, H₂N(CH₂)₃NH(CH₂)₄NH(CH₂)₃NH₂, with concomitant production of 5'-methylthioadenosine (Figure 25c). *S*-adenosylmethionine is also the precursor of ACC in plants for the synthesis of the universal plant hormone ethylene (Section IV.C)³⁶³. Thus, a buildup of **c** may have a feedback effect on polyamine and ethylene biosynthesis. It is removed through the 'methionine salvage' pathway wherein **c** is converted to methylthioribose, undergoes phosphorylation, isomerization to the corresponding 5'-methylthioribulose-1-phosphate (Section IV.A.1), dehydration, enolation (Sections IV.A.4 and IV.B) and dephosphorylation to the dienol intermediate acireductone (Figure 25d),

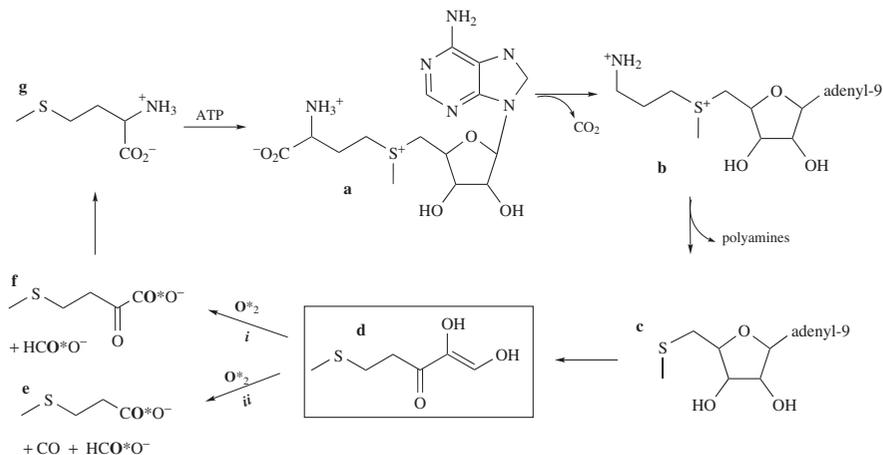


FIGURE 25. Pathways for formation and decomposition of acireductone (d)

which is followed by methionine (g) regeneration (path *i*) via oxidative cleavage to 2-keto-4-methylthiobutyrate (f) and transamination³⁵².

The alternative oxidative cleavage of acireductone (Figure 25, path *ii*) produces 3-methylthiopropionate (e) along with formate and CO⁴⁰³, and cannot maintain regular polyamine and ethylene synthesis due to methionine depletion. Interestingly, both oxidative paths are catalyzed by the same enzyme, acireductone dioxygenase; however, the pathway *i* is catalyzed by the enzyme when Fe(II) is in the active site while the pathway *ii* is catalyzed by the enzyme when Ni(II) or Co(II) is in the active site. This enzyme was thus referred to as ‘one protein, two enzymes’⁴⁰⁴. Since different metal ions have different structural and chemical properties, changing of the active-site metal ion or ions in metalloenzymes can be expected to alter the catalytic properties of the enzymes which may potentially broaden the applications of metalloenzymes⁴⁰⁵. Two recent examples are the replacement of the native Zn(II) ion in carbonic anhydrase with the redox-active Mn(II) ion to afford peroxidase activity⁴⁰⁶ and the substitution of the redox-active Cu(II) for the Zn(II) in dinuclear aminopeptidase to exhibit catechol oxidase activity⁴⁰⁷.

A mechanism for acireductone (a in Figure 26) oxidation catalyzed by acireductone dioxygenase was proposed⁴⁰⁸ wherein dioxygen attacks at position 1 (h) closes to 1,2-endoperoxide d and yields 2-keto-3-methylthiopropionate (g), or alternatively, closes to 1,3-endoperoxide i yielding 3-methylthiopropionate (j); however, the role of different metal ions in the process was not discussed. Later kinetic studies⁴⁰³ revealed that the enzymes do not bind dioxygen in the absence of the substrate. Conversely, the substrate can bind to the enzyme without dioxygen, most likely as a dianion, based on the UV-vis spectrum of the ES complex. Free radical generation during catalysis was also excluded from the studies therein by the use of a cyclopropyl substrate analogue. Whether or not the substrate is bound to the metal was not certain in the studies. However, it has been demonstrated that metal binding and deprotonation of a ligand can cause the same change in spectral properties as shown by the orange-to-purple change for anthracyclines and their metal binding⁴⁰⁹. Moreover, because metal ions can stabilize the enolate form during catalysis, as with the metalloenzymes discussed in the preceding sections, inclusion of a metal ion can be proposed with slight modification of the previously proposed mechanism^{403,410}. In path *i* for the Fe(II) enzyme, binding of the substrate to the metal

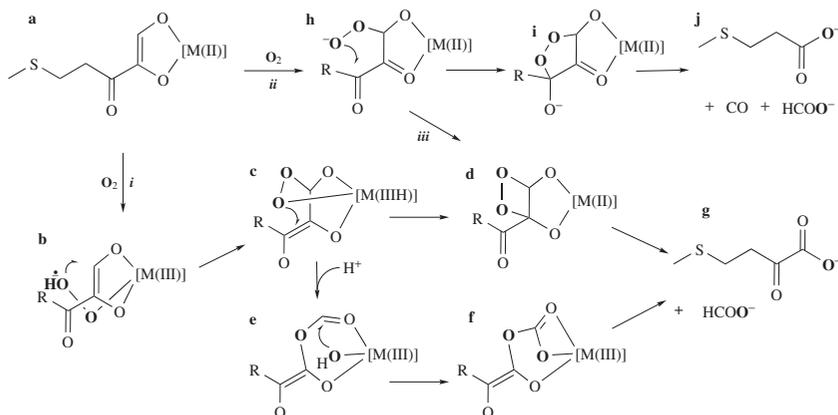


FIGURE 26. Mechanism of acireductone oxidation catalyzed by acireductone dioxygenase, with the atoms from O_2 in boldface

precedes dioxygen binding to afford a transient $Fe(III)-O-O^{\bullet}$ moiety (**b**), followed by attack at C1 (**c**), then at C2 to afford the 1,2-endoperoxide **d**, which then decomposes to yield **g** and methanoate. Alternatively, a Baeyer–Villiger rearrangement of **c**, as in the case of catechol dioxygenase³⁸¹, affords intermediate **e**, which undergoes nucleophilic attack by a metal-bound oxide to **f**, followed by reduction–hydrolysis steps to yield the final products. In path **ii** for the Ni(II) or Co(II) enzymes, the active-site metal may be restricted to a divalent oxidation state. Nevertheless, binding of the substrate to the metal center may polarize the enol moiety and render dioxygen attack possible (**h**), which is followed by a further nucleophilic attack to afford the 1,3-endoperoxide **i** (as the ‘metallo counterpart’ suggested above⁴⁰³), from which CO is generated as a byproduct, as in the mechanism for oxygenation and cleavage of quercetin by QD (Section IV.E).

Despite the fact that the metal can facilitate oxidative cleavage via polarization of the enolate group, the substrate is known to undergo autooxidation and cleavage in the absence of the enzyme, reflecting a non-metal-mediated reaction pathway. A recent DFT calculation of the autooxidation of acireductone indicates possible involvement of a free radical⁴¹¹. Path **iii** was proposed for the non-metal-mediated catalysis by the Fe(II) enzyme, with intermediate **h** yielding the 1,2-endoperoxide **d** and the products of path **i**⁴¹⁰. Presumably, the C1–C2 bond cleavage could also be achieved through an exodiol catalytic mechanism of dioxygenase by means of the binding of the 2,3-ketoenolate functionality. The intrinsic roles of the different metal ions in the proposed pathways **i** and **ii** and the substrate-binding coordination chemistry are inconclusive at this stage, and await future exploration of structures of the enzymes with bound substrate or transition-state analogues.

The Ni(II) and Fe(II) forms of the enzyme are separable on an anion exchange or a hydrophobic column⁴⁰⁴. The crystal structure of the Ni(II) form from house mouse (PDB ID 1VR3)⁴¹² and the solution structures of both the Ni(II) (1ZRR)^{410,413} and the Fe(II) (2HJI)⁴¹⁴ forms of the enzyme from *Klebsiella pneumoniae* have been resolved to be comprised of a cupin-fold β -barrel (Figure 27A). The active-site metal (Figure 27B) has a distorted octahedral coordination sphere and is bound to the protein framework via three His and one Glu side chains, leaving two sites for water binding which presumably can be replaced by substrate during catalysis. Future structural studies about substrate binding modes in the ES complexes and the transition state are expected to provide further insight

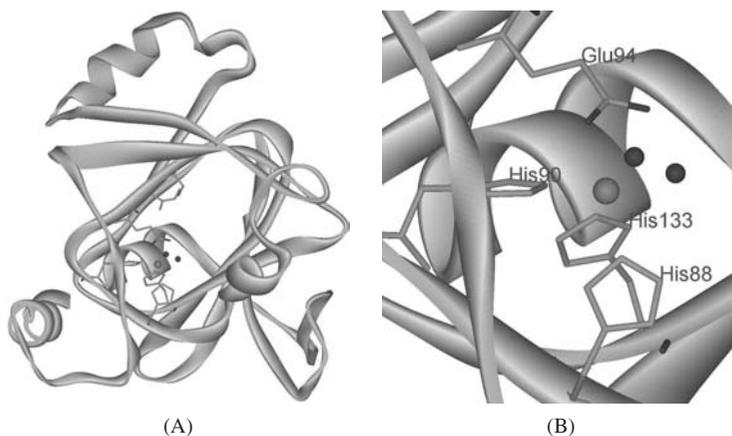
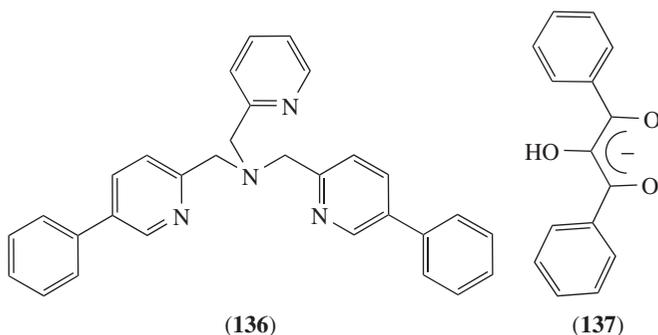


FIGURE 27. (A) Crystal structure (1VR3) of house mouse acireductone dioxygenase showing a cupin fold (Plate LI). (B) The active site showing a bound Ni(II) and two coordinated water molecules (red sphere, Plate LII)

into the mechanisms for the two different pathways by the two different metal forms of the enzyme.

A Ni(II) complex of tetradentate ligand **136** serves as a chemical model for the Ni form of acireductone dioxygenase⁴¹⁵. It can bind the substrate-analogous β -diketonate **137** to form a ternary complex with a distorted octahedral coordination sphere (Figure 28)^{415a}. The crystal structure of this complex confirms the formation of a delocalized β -diketonate structure since the two Ni–O distances are the same. In this case, the β -diketonate ligand would bind to the metal as a monoanion, as opposed to the dianionic form of the substrate upon binding to the enzyme⁴⁰³. CO is produced upon addition of O₂ to the complex in MeCN solution at room temperature. The final product of the reaction is the parent complex with two coordinated benzoate anions. Further analysis of the products revealed the presence of benzil (diphenylethanedione) which was suggested to be produced by a path different from that of benzoate and CO^{415b}. When ¹⁸O₂ is used in the experiment, one ¹⁸O atom is incorporated into the benzoate product which indicates a dioxygenase activity. If the β -ketoenolate binding mode of the substrate is indeed the reactive species, the reaction at the step from **h** to **i** in the reaction mechanisms of the enzyme would undergo a rearrangement of the coordination from 1,2-enediolate to β -diketonate. It was noted in this



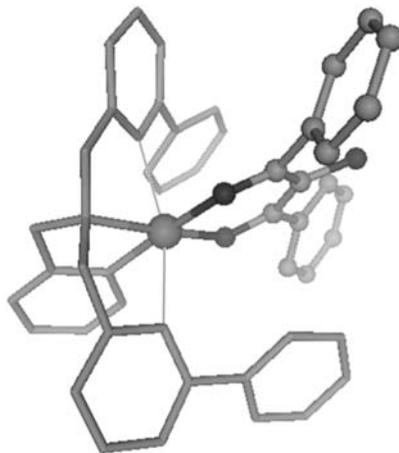


FIGURE 28. Structure of a chemical model complex of the Ni(II) variant of acireductone dioxygenase: Tetradentate *N,N*-bis(6-phenyl-2-pyridylmethyl)-*N*-(2-pyridylmethyl)amine (**136**) coordinated to a Ni(II) chelate of monoanionic 2-hydroxy-1,3-diphenylpropan-1,3-dionate (**137**, on the right side) acting as substrate analogue. In the distorted tetragonal bipyramidal complex, the tertiary amine, the pyridine and the chelate (Ni–O bond lengths of 1.95 and 1.99 Å) are in the equatorial positions while the two phenylpyridine moieties occupy the axial positions (Ni–N bond lengths of 2.27 and 2.32 Å)

modeling study that the dianionic form of the complex offered a ‘cleaner reaction with O₂’ with a higher yield of labeled benzoate product, which was also proposed as an alternative pathway avoiding generation of products such as benzil. These observations indicate the binding mode, i.e. a monoanionic β -ketoenolate versus a dianionic 1,2-dienolate binding, of the substrate may be of significance for the catalysis. Moreover, chemical modeling of the corresponding catalysis by the Fe form of the enzyme is needed to provide further mechanistic insight into the action of the enzyme in the methionine salvage pathway.

G. β -Diketone-cleaving Enzymes

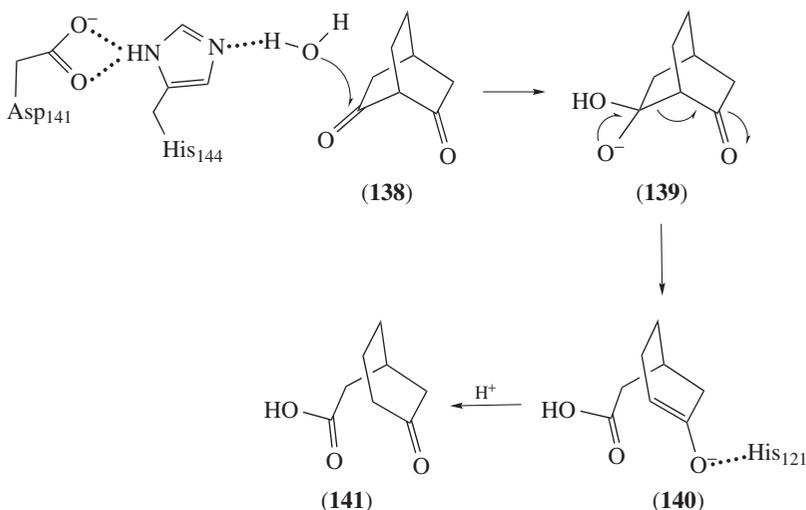
The β -diketone and β -ketocarboxyl functional groups are commonly seen in natural products, such as the tetracycline antibiotics (**8**), the beer ingredient humulone (**12**) and the food spice curcumin (**20**), in intermediate metabolites, such as those obtained after cleavage of gentsiate and other polyphenols as well as the oxidation product of polyvinylalcohol⁴¹⁶, and the products of Claisen condensation (equations 2 and 4); all these compounds containing the β -diketo moiety coexist with their β -ketoenol tautomer. Due to the acidic nature of the α -proton(s) and the polarity of the C=O bond, the β -diketone moiety can be attacked by a general base and/or nucleophile and the intermediate stabilized by one or more metal ions and/or via H-bonding during hydrolytic or oxidative cleavage of the β -diketone moiety by several enzymes⁴¹⁷.

1. Hydrolytic cleavage

The C–C bond is commonly considered inert toward hydrolysis relative to the more hydrolytically accessible ester (C–O), thioester (C–S) and phosphoester (P–O) bonds, and thus its hydrolysis has been considerably less studied. However, due to the acidity

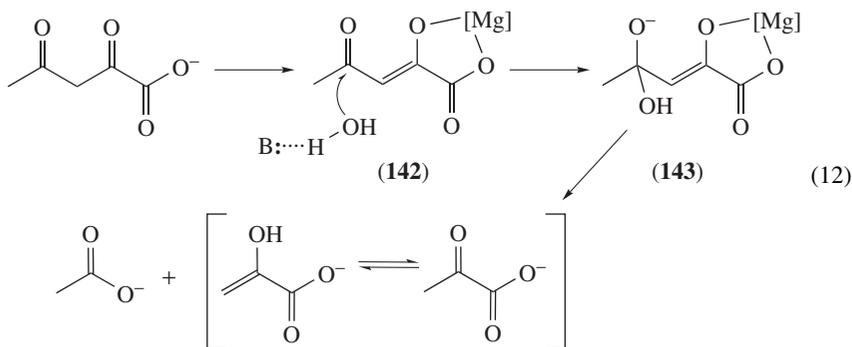
of the α -protons of a β -diketone or β -ketoester, the $\text{O}=\text{C}-\text{CH}_n\text{C}=\text{O}$, $n = 1, 2$, bond is prone to hydrolysis by several enzymes, by a retro-Claisen reaction (e.g. reversal of equations 3 and 4), either by a hydroxide or another nucleophile, to produce a carboxylate anion and a ketone⁴¹⁸. Despite the lack of broad investigation, these unique hydrolytic enzymes are ubiquitous.

The enzymes of the crotonase (enoyl-CoA hydratase) superfamily⁴¹⁹ catalyze the hydrolyses of β -keto-carboxy-CoA substrates at the $\text{C}\alpha-\text{C}\beta$ bond by a retro-Claisen pathway via nucleophilic attack at the keto group, bond cleavage to form an enolate and proton transfer to form the products with $-\text{COO}^-$ and $-\text{C}^*\text{H}_2\text{CO}-\text{CoA}$ moieties. An inversion takes place at C^* , verified using D_2O as the nucleophile to produce $-\text{C}^*\text{HDCO}-\text{CoA}$ ⁴²⁰. These enzymes are not metalloenzymes, wherein the stabilization of the enolate intermediates is through H-bonding with well-oriented peptide NH protons. Recently, a new member of this superfamily from *Rhodococcus* was found to catalyze the conversion of the bicyclic diketone 6-oxocamphor to R-campholinic acid⁴²¹. An enzyme from *Anabaena* catalyzes the conversion of 1-methylbicyclo[2.2.2]octane-2,6-dione (**138**) to (*S*)-(4-methyl-3-oxocyclohexyl)acetic acid (**141**)⁴²². Both enzymes act on substrates that lack the acyl-CoA thioester moiety, but contain a β -diketone moiety and, according to the crystal structures, the enolate intermediates are stabilized by H-bonding with a His side chain rather than peptidyl NH groups. In the case of the *Anabaena* enzyme, the nucleophilic water shown besides **138** is H-bonded to the dyad His144–Asp141, which greatly enhances the nucleophilicity of water, analogous to nucleophilic Ser in the Ser–His–Asp catalytic triad of serine proteases. Nucleophilic attack by water yields **139**, which is followed by bond cleavage and formation of enolate **140**, stabilized by the His121 side chain. The interactions and stabilization described herein are also seen in β -diketone metallohydrolyses, wherein the metal ions serves as the Lewis acids, analogous to the protons in the non-metalloenzymes.



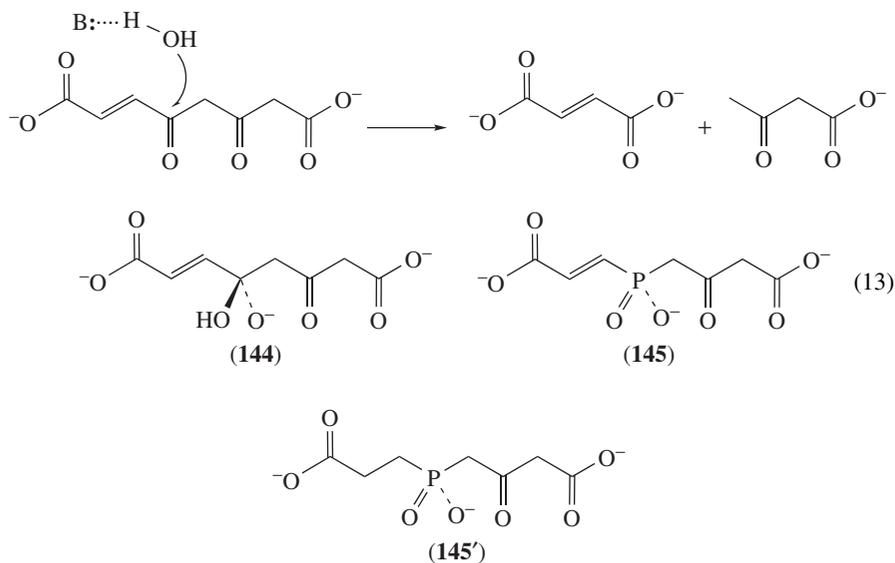
The cleavage of β -diketo acid is commonly seen in polyphenol metabolism and degradation such as orcinol (5-methylbenzene-1,3-diol) catabolism in *Pseudomonas putida*. Acetylpyruvate hydrolase (ca 38 kDa) is the terminal enzyme of orcinol catabolism, catalyzing the conversion of acetylpyruvate into acetate and pyruvate (equation 12)⁴²³.

However, the analogous maleylpyruvate, fumarylpyruvate, acetoacetate, oxalacetate and acetylacetonate are not hydrolyzed by this enzyme. Mg(II), Mn(II), Co(II), Ca(II) or Zn(II) enhance the enzyme activity, while Cu(II) is inhibitory. Three forms of acetylpyruvate can be differentiated in aqueous solution by the ^1H NMR signal of the methyl group, namely diketone (2.21 ppm), enol (2.13 ppm) and hydrate (2.11 ppm) and also for the similar 4-*t*-butyl-2,4-diketobutanoate, with much clearer methyl signals for quantitative determination⁴²⁴. The enol signal undergoes the fastest decrease upon introduction of the enzyme, pointing to the enol as the 'true substrate'. A reaction mechanism was proposed to involve binding of Mg(II) to deprotonated α -enolcarboxylate to form the ES complex (**142**). The keto group is attacked by nucleophilic water to form a tetrahedral transition state (**143**), followed by cleaving to yield the final products. This mechanism is analogous to the hydrolytic pathways of various esters.



Fumarylacetoacetate hydrolase (Figure 29A) hydrolyzes catalyzes the last step of the tyrosine catabolism to produce fumarate and acetoacetate (equation 13). Mutations in this enzyme result in the hereditary type-1 tyrosinemia with severe clinical abnormalities in the liver, kidney and nervous system⁴²⁵. The mechanism for the hydrolysis of β -diketones has been better revealed from the crystal structures of the Mn(II)-dependent fumarylacetoacetate hydrolase with a bound transition-state (**144**) analogue **145'** and with the two products bound in the active site before being released⁴²⁶ (Figure 29). Compounds **145** and **145'** are transition-state analogues with inhibition constants $K_i = 12$ and 41 nM, respectively, indicating the double bond may be important for recognition and binding of the substrates and inhibitors. The deprotonated phosphinic acid functionality in **145** and **145'** mimics the deprotonated *gem*-diol functionality of **144** after nucleophilic attack at the scissile carbonyl group. The significance of the fumaryl moiety in substrate specificity was suggested from the inhibition by the transition-state analogue 4-(hydroxy-methylphosphinoyl)-3-oxobutanoic acid with a much higher K_i value of 85 μM ^{426a}. According to the crystal structure of the transition-state EI complex, the substrate is expected to bind to the Mn(II) center via the ketoacetate functionality and H-bonded to Arg142. As opposed to the metallohydrolases, wherein the nucleophilic water is activated by the metal center, the nucleophilic water in this enzyme is activated by the dyad of His133–Glu364 analogous to the catalytic triad Ser–His–Asp in serine hydrolases. Herein, the acidity of the substrate is expected to be enhanced by the metal center, making the products better leaving groups. The transition state is further stabilized by interacting with the side chains of Arg237, Gln240 and Lys253 (Figure 29B). After the cleavage of the β -diketone functionality, the acetoacetate

product is still bound to the metal while the nucleophilic water seems to be regenerated and is H-bonded with His133 and Glu199 as well as the carboxylate of fumarate product (Figure 29C).



2. Oxidative cleavage

m-Dihydroxybenzenes can be oxidized and cleaved to yield β -diketones or β,δ -triketones. Catabolism of these products can be carried out by β -diketone hydrolases (preceding section) or undergo further oxidative cleavage. The substrates for hydrolytic cleavage by metallo- β -diketone hydrolases require a pyruvate moiety for binding to the active-site metal; however, the β -diketone can be hydrolyzed by a non-metal hydrolase. Cell extracts of a strain of *Acinetobacter johnsonii*, grown with acacH as the sole carbon source, could convert acacH to acetate, lactate and pyruvate, with the latter two possibly derived from methylglyoxal⁴²⁷. Involvement of a β -diketohydrolase was excluded since acacH would be hydrolyzed to produce acetone, which, however, was not the case. The isolated enzyme contains Fe and Zn and has molecular mass 16.6 kDa on SDS-PAGE, but 64 kDa by native gel electrophoresis, suggesting a homotetrameric metalloprotein. Various diketones were used as substrates but acacH was the most specific substrate. Dioxygen is required in the cleavage of acacH and is incorporated into the products in 1:1 stoichiometry, whereas no H_2O_2 is produced⁴²⁸. Thus, the enzyme is an acetylacetonate dioxygenase. Replacement of a Me group of acacH by a larger one, such as Ph in benzoylacetone and *t*-Bu in pivaloylacetone, affords activities as low as *ca* 5% that of acacH; however, 2-acetylcyclohexanone and the linear caproylacetone show significant activity (56% and 30%, respectively). Acetylpyruvic acid and *o*-hydroxyacetophenone are unaffected by this enzyme. The cleavage products of acacH are acetate and methylglyoxal

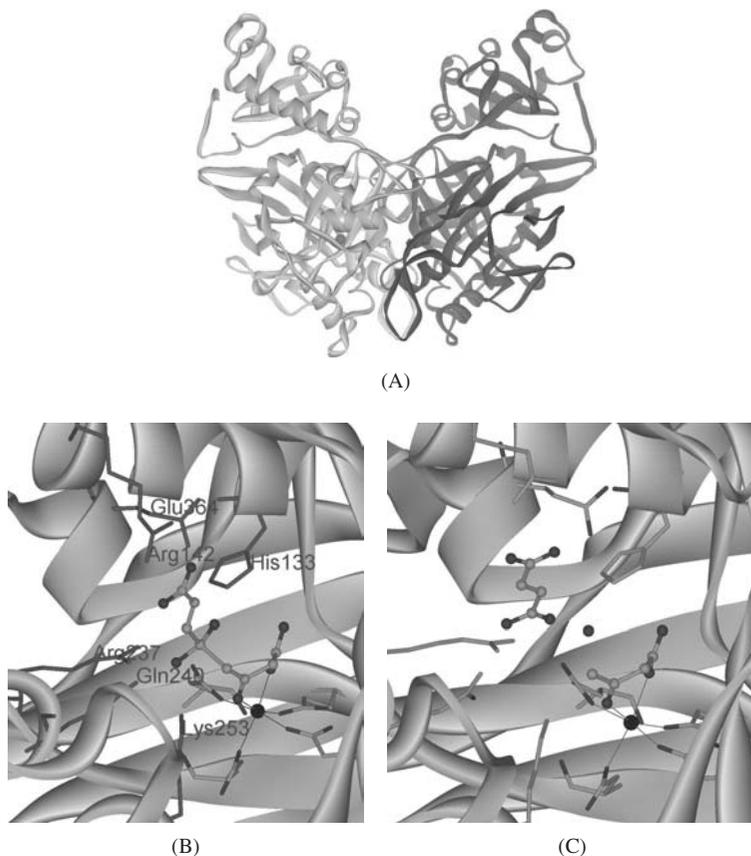
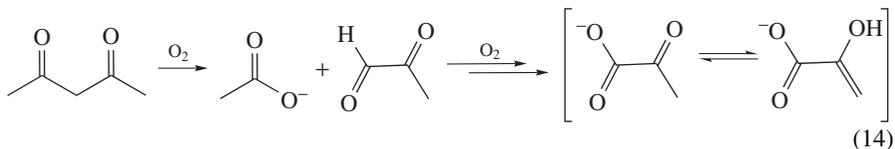
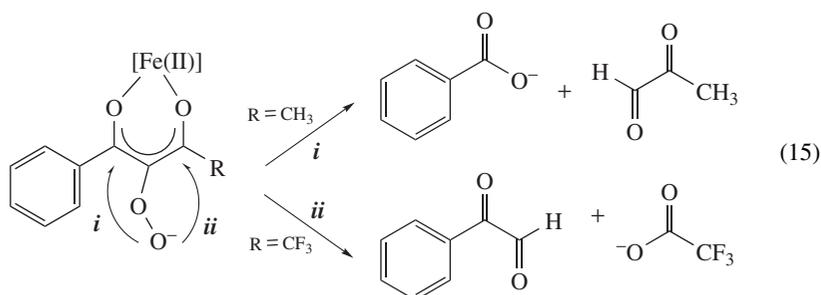


FIGURE 29. (A) Crystal structure of fumarylacetoacetate hydrolase showing the Mn(II) ion bound to the protein (PDB ID 2HZY, Plate LIII). (B) Active site showing the ligands (from upper left and clockwise) Glu199, Glu201, Asp126 and Asp233, and catalytically important residues (pink, Plate LIV) and a bound transition-state mimic **145'** (stick-and-ball). (C) Active site with bound fumarate and acetoacetate products (1QCO) before release (Plate LV)

in its monohydrate and dehydrate forms (^1H NMR) and the latter are further oxidized to pyruvate (equation 14)^{427,428}. Use of labeled $^{18}\text{O}_2$ results in 97% incorporation of ^{18}O into acetate and 70% into methylglyoxal⁴²⁹. The less-than-stoichiometric incorporation in the latter case can be attributed to the exchange of the oxygen in methylglyoxal with water via its mono- and dehydrated forms.



Cleavage of asymmetric β -diketones occurs at the bond adjacent to the more electron-deficient carbonyl carbon. For example, equation 15 shows that replacement of the methyl group in 1-phenyl-1,3-butanedione by a trifluoromethyl group results in a reversal of cleavage of the bond next to the benzoyl moiety from 83% (path *i*) to 8% (path *ii*). A mechanism for this cleavage was proposed⁴³⁰ whereby the substrate is attacked by metal-bound dioxygen (probably a superoxide) at the acidic $C\alpha$ carbon of the substrate to form a peroxy- β -diketonate intermediate (equation 15), followed by intramolecular nucleophilic attack by the peroxy anion at the more electronegative carbonyl to generate a dioxetane intermediate, which then undergoes rearrangement and elimination to yield the products. Herein, reaction coordinate analysis of the catalysis suggests that the peroxy intermediate is formed via concerted dioxygen reduction and C–O bond formation, aided by the metal center. A recent chemical model study on oxidative cleavage of phenylpyruvate by a few Fe(II) complexes suggests direct dioxygen attack at the enol double bond without interacting with the metal⁴³¹.



The gene that encodes the *A. johnsonii* acetylacetonate dioxygenase has been cloned and the enzyme expressed and characterized to be the same as isolated before⁴²⁸. The enzyme is deactivated by metal chelators and can gain partial activity by introducing Fe(II) to the apo enzyme, while Fe(III), Mn(II), Co(II), Ni(II), Cu(II) and Zn(II) cannot regenerate the activity. Sequence alignment and secondary structure prediction did not result in any analogous metallodioxigenase. Nevertheless, it is not unexpected that proteins in the same superfamily have very different sequences owing to divergent evolution. An unpublished crystal structure of this enzyme was deposited in the Protein Databank (PDB ID 3BAL). Previous biochemical investigations suggested that this enzyme functions as a tetramer^{427,428}, which is confirmed by the stable tetrameric structure of the enzyme wherein the C-terminus of each subunit interacts with two other subunits of which one forms a stable β -sheet interaction (Figure 30A). The folding pattern classifies this enzyme to be in the cupin superfamily, analogous to the folding of acireductone dioxygenase and quercetin dioxygenase discussed above. The active site of this enzyme (Figure 30B) also bears the consensus His- x -His- x_4 -Glu sequence (x and x_4 are non-conserved amino acids) which provides the metal-binding ligands in the other metallo-cupin enzymes. However, a site-specific mutagenesis study of this enzyme reveals the change of Glu69 to a Gln does not significantly affect substrate binding, reduction of dioxygen and C–C bond cleavage⁴³². The crystal structure of the wild-type enzyme shows the side chain of Glu69 is on the other side of the β -sheet, pointing away from the active-site metal as opposed to the coordinated Glu found in the other metallo-cupin enzymes. This may explain the small influence caused by Glu69 \rightarrow Gln mutation. Which residue plays the role of this consensus Glu69 as in the other enzymes deserves further investigation.

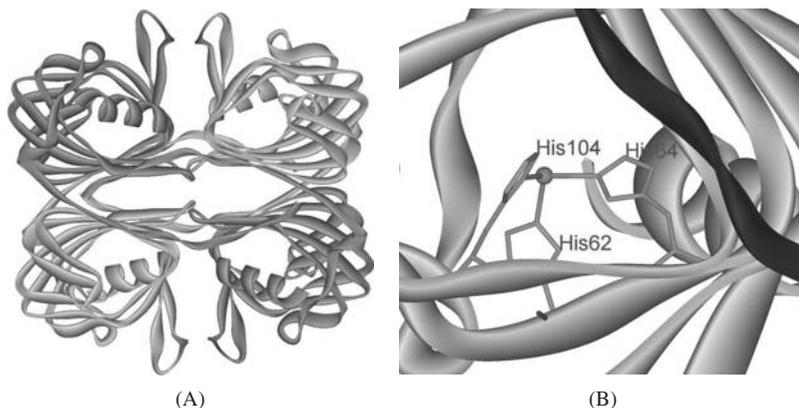


FIGURE 30. (A) Structure of acetylacetonate dioxygenase (PDB ID 3BAL), showing the C-terminal interactions among the subunits (Plate LVI). (B) The active site of the enzyme (Plate LVII). Whether or not there is any coordinated water was not revealed in the structure. The β strand from another subunit is shown as the first strand (purple) in the extended β sheet

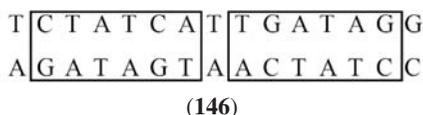
H. TetA and Tetracycline Resistance

The broad-spectrum TC antibiotics (e.g. **8**) have gained limited usage in recent years due to side effects and bacterial resistance⁴³³. Nevertheless, recent studies of the mechanism for bacterial resistance of TCs have provided new insight into rational design of analogues and new directions for finding new analogues of this antibiotic family. The antibiotic activity of TCs is attributed to their binding to the ribosomes which inhibits protein synthesis^{434,435}. TCs have been reported to bind different forms of RNA, including ribosome, bulk RNA, rRNA and ribozymes⁴³⁶. The low-affinity ($K_d = 1-20$ mM) TC binding to ribosomes at the 30S subunit can induce a conformational change that prevents tRNA from binding to the ribosome and results in interference of protein synthesis⁴³⁷. The binding of TCs with 16S rRNA has been identified with photo-modification, activity assay, mutation and crystallography^{436,438,439}, which further confirms the significance of such binding in the action of this antibiotic family. Two TC molecules can be bound to the RNA^{439a}, of which one involves a Mg(II) ion binding the drug at the 11,12-ketoenolate site. UV-vis spectroscopic studies show that the Cu(II) complexes of TCs can interact with DNA by intercalation and electrostatic interactions⁴⁴⁰.

TCs are well documented to bind metal ions⁴⁴¹, such as VO(II), Cr(III), Mn(II), Fe(II), Fe(III), Co(II), Ni(II), Cu(II), Zn(II) and Al(III) (Section III.B.2.a)⁴⁴²⁻⁴⁴⁶. TCs are present mainly as Ca(II) complexes, and Mg(II) complexes to a lesser extent, in the plasma when they are not bound to proteins such as serum albumin. Thus, the bioavailability of TCs is supposed to be highly dependent upon the physical and biochemical properties of their metal complexes. The slight variation in metal binding of different TCs has been correlated to their pharmacodynamic behavior^{217b}. The 11,12- β -ketoenol functionality of TCs has been considered the primary metal binding site⁴⁴⁷, which has also been determined to be the Mg(II) binding site in their RNA complexes discussed in the preceding paragraph and in the repressor TetR-Mg(II)-TC ternary complex discussed in the next one. A recent study indicated that TC forms 2:1 TC:metal complexes with 3d transition metal ions in non-aqueous solutions, in which the metal is bound at the 2-carboxamido-3-enol chelating site²¹⁶. Moreover, formation of metal-TC complexes with different stoichiometries, including 2:1, 1:1 and 1:2 TC:metal ratios, has been suggested in previous studies.

Xanthate-modified cellulose binds metal–TC tetracycline complexes and is evaluated to be an effective controlled release system for TCs complexes, owing to the metal-binding properties of these antibiotics⁴⁴⁸.

The predominant TC-resistance mechanism in Gram-negative bacteria is active efflux of the Mg(II) complex of the drug by the antiporter membrane protein TetA coupled with proton uptake⁴⁴⁹. The expression of TetA is controlled by the repressor protein TetR. Binding of TetR to the *tet*-operator prevents transcription of both *tetR* and *tetA* genes. A conformational change of the TetR repressor occurs upon binding of metallo-TC⁴⁵⁰, which results in the release of the repressor from the operator and initiation of TetA expression. The crystal structures of the repressor TetR and the ternary complex TetR-Mg(II)-TC (Figure 31A) have been resolved, confirming the induction of the conformational change of the repressor upon binding of the Mg(II)–TC complex^{451–453}. The *tet*-operator (**146**) is composed of 15 base pairs, with a peculiar kind of 2-fold symmetry with respect to the central T-A base pair (boxed sequences in **146**). Upon Mg(II)-TC binding, significant conformational changes of TetR are observed, including the DNA binding site⁴⁵¹. Significant changes are also observed at helix-9, suggesting that the opening at the C-terminus of helix-9 serves as the entrance for the drug as this opening is significantly narrowed after TC binding^{451, 452}.



Mg(II) in the ternary TetR-Mg(II)-TC complex has an octahedral geometry; it is bonded to the drug at the 11,12- β -ketoenolate functionality, as suggested in early metal-binding studies, and to TetR via the imidazolyl side group of His100 (Figure 31B). Three water molecules occupy the rest of the coordination sphere, of which two form H-bonds with Thr103 and Glu147. The transition metal Ni(II) was also determined to occupy the same

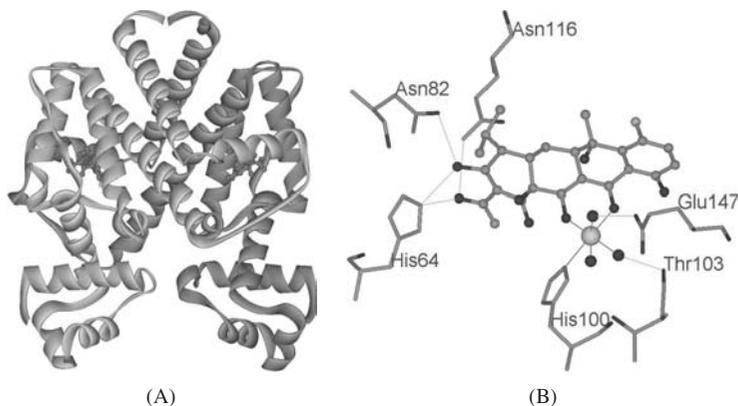
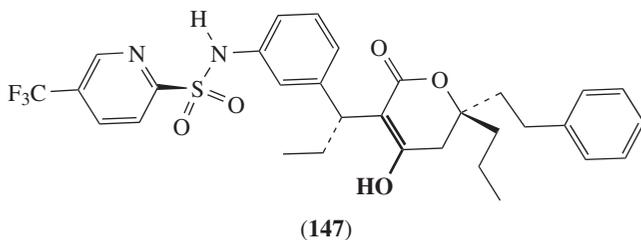


FIGURE 31. (A) TetR as a dimeric protein with ten α -helical structures (PDB ID 1BJY), of which the first three helical bundles from the N-terminus of each subunit serve as the DNA binding site (bottom part in the structure, Plate LVIII). (B) Metal binding via 11,12-ketoenolate of TC and other specific interactions of tetracycline in TetR (Plate LIX)

metal-binding site and retain the same coordination chemistry as Mg(II) in the TetR-Ni(II)-TC complex⁴⁵⁴. Fe(II) can also form a ternary complex with TC and TetR in place of Mg(II)^{450, 455}. An *in vitro* induction assay shows that Fe(II)-TC is a stronger inducer of the Tet repressor than Mg(II)-TC by more than 1,000 times, suggesting that Fe(II) may play a role in TC resistance *in vivo*^{455a}. Understanding the specificity of TC binding to TetR and the determination of the role of metal ions in the structure of the TC-M(II)-TetR ternary complex is expected to lead to rational design of TC analogues that exhibit broad-spectrum antibiotic activities yet are devoid of bacterial resistance, such as the third-generation TCs of the glycylycyl family⁴⁵⁶.

I. Enols in Enzyme Inhibition

Owing to their H-bonding and metal-binding capabilities, the enol/enolate functionality is found in a number of potent inhibitors toward enzymes. For example, the pyranone-containing tipranavir (**147**, Aptivus by Boehringer–Ingelheim) is a unique member of the inhibitors toward HIV protease since it does not contain a symmetric structure (as opposed to the homodimeric structure of the protease) nor is it a peptide analogue (thus would not be easily digested as those peptide inhibitors). Nevertheless, it is a very potent inhibitor ($K_i = 19 \text{ pM}$) with its enolic 4-hydroxyl group capable of H-bonding with the active-site carboxylates in the protease (Figure 32). The hydroxyquinones atromentin (**15b**) and leucomelone (**15c**) have been found to be specific inhibitors during bacterial fatty acid synthesis in *Streptococcus pneumoniae*, but not in *Escherichia coli* or *Staphylococcus aureus*³⁵. The enolic thiofuranone derivatives **35** (e.g. $R^1 = n\text{-propyl}$ and $R^2 = n\text{-decyl}$) and **36** are also inhibitors of fatty acid synthase and have served as drug leads against *Plasmodium falciparum* (malaria) and *Trypanosoma* (sleeping sickness)^{55, 56}. Several tetrone acid derivatives exhibit significant inhibition toward bacterial peptidoglycan synthesis ($K_d = 0.19 \text{ }\mu\text{M}$ for the derivative $R^1 = 2\text{-naphthalene}$ and $(R^2, R^3) = \text{vinyl-1-naphthalene}$ in equation 8 analogous to **39**)⁶³.



In the case of metalloenzymes, the enolate functional group in inhibitors can bind directly to the active-site metal center to afford stable enzyme–inhibitor complexes. The 2-substituted derivatives of the unique amino acid mimosine (**9**) are found to be inhibitors toward the Fe(II)-containing metalloenzymes lipoxygenase and ribonucleotide reductase⁴⁵⁷, wherein the derivatives with a large group are found to be weaker inhibitors toward 5-lipoxygenase, suggesting that this family of compounds inhibits the enzyme by the size and shape of the molecules in addition to their hydrophobicity. The hydroxyquinone derivative maesanin (**73c**) and some of its derivatives are inhibitors of lipoxygenase, presumably due to the hydrophobic long chain present in these compounds⁴⁵⁸.

Mimosine (**9**) is an agonist in folate metabolism⁴⁵⁹ and suggested to be an inhibitor toward the iron-containing ribonucleotide reductase¹²¹, the activity of the transcription of the cytoplasmic serine hydroxymethyltransferase gene (*shmt1*)¹²³ and the copper enzymes

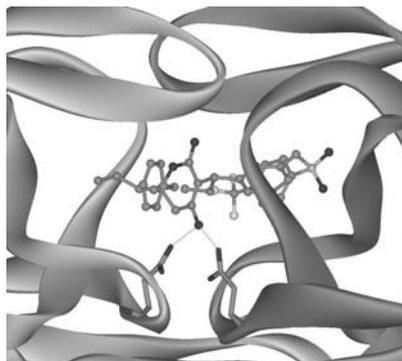
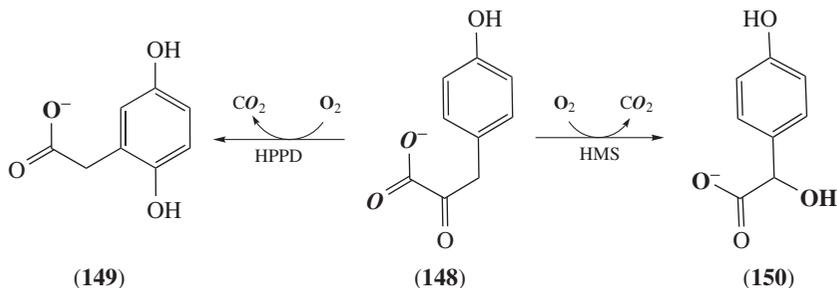


FIGURE 32. Crystal structure of dimeric HIV protease with the bound inhibitor tipranavir (Q7K) viewed from the direction perpendicular to the pseudo-twofold axis, wherein the enolic 4-hydroxyl functionality is H-bonded to the active-site aspartate side chains (Plate LX)

tyrosinase^{157,460} and dopamine β -hydroxylase⁴⁶¹. The binding of mimosine to oxytyrosinase replaces the bound peroxide as shown by the disappearance of the intense O_2^{2-} -to-Cu(II) charge-transfer transition at 345 nm ($\epsilon = 170,000 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$) and its binding to mettyrosinase is demonstrated by the appearance of a charge-transfer transition at 420 nm ($\epsilon = 800 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$)⁴⁶². The mimosine-like kojic acid (**10a**) was also found to be an inhibitor for the dicopper enzyme tyrosinase⁴⁶³ and the monocopper enzyme quercetin 2,3-dioxygenase (the structure of its EI complex is shown in Figure 24D)³⁷⁸.

The cyclic α -ketoenol tropolone (**77**) and some of its derivatives are inhibitors toward several metalloenzymes. A few monoaryl- and bisaryldihydroxytropolones are found to be potent inhibitors toward inositol monophosphatase with IC_{50} values in the low μM range⁴⁶⁴. The crystal structure of this enzyme reveals three metal ions, Mg(II) or Ca(II), in the active site involved in substrate binding and hydrolysis⁴⁶⁵. A modeling study shows that the tropolone derivative puberulonic acid (**81**) binds to all the three metal ions in the active site of this enzyme via the keto-enolate oxygens at 1, 2 and 3 positions as chelating or bridging ligands⁴⁶⁶. Herein, 3-hydroxytropolone, with oxygen groups on three contiguous positions of the cycle, binds two of the metal ions separated by 3.73 Å. Similarly, 2,7-dihydroxytropolone is found to be also an inhibitor with $IC_{50} = 75 \mu\text{M}$, while tropolone which lacks the three binding oxygens abreast is not inhibitory. The carboxylate in **81** herein plays little role in the inhibition. Conversely, the 6-membered pyrogallol (1,2,3-trihydroxybenzene), which has the three contiguous oxygens superimposable to those of 3- and 7-hydroxytropolone, does not inhibit the enzyme. Tropolone and derivatives are also effective inhibitors toward alkaline phosphatase which contains three Zn(II) ions in the active site⁴⁶⁶, dopamine β -monooxygenase with two Cu(II) ions in the active site⁴⁶⁷, the dinuclear Cu tyrosinase⁴⁶⁸ and polyphenol oxidase⁴⁶⁹, the mononuclear Mg(II)-containing catechol-*O*-methyltransferase⁴⁷⁰ and the dinuclear Mg(II) ribonuclease H⁴⁷¹.

We end this section on enzyme inhibition with a case study about 4-hydroxyphenylpyruvate dioxygenase (HPPD) and disorders in tyrosine catabolism. After transamination of tyrosine, 4-hydroxyphenylpyruvate (**148**) is formed which is then decarboxylated, isomerized and oxygenated by HPPD⁴⁷² to yield homogentisate (**149**) or by hydroxymandelate synthase (HMS) to yield *p*-hydroxymandelate (**150**). **149** serves as the precursor for plastoquinones and tocopherols in plants⁴⁷³. Thus, inhibitors of HPPD have been designed



and utilized as herbicides which result in loss of chlorophyll in treated plants. In mammals, homogentisate may undergo oxidative ring-opening by homogentisate 1,2-dioxygenase to afford maleylacetoacetate, then to fumarylacetoacetate which can be further cleaved by fumarylacetoacetase to yield acetoacetate and fumarate (Section IV.G.1). Imbalance at different stages of tyrosine catabolism may result in various diseases, including three types of tyrosinemia, hawkinisinuria and alkaptonuria, among which type II tyrosinemia is attributed to deficiency in tyrosine aminotransferase, type III tyrosinemia and hawkinisinuria are attributed to imperfection in HPPD, alkaptonuria is due to defect in homogentisate 1,2-dioxygenase and type I tyrosinemia (the most severe tyrosine catabolic defect) stems from fumarylacetoacetase dysfunction.

The crystal structures of HPPD from several different organisms have been determined, including those from *Pseudomonas fluorescens* (PDB ID 1CJX)⁴⁷⁴, *Arabidopsis thaliana* (1SP9 and 1SQD)^{475, 476}, *Zea mays* (maize; 1SP8)⁴⁷⁵, *Streptomyces avermitilis* (1T47)⁴⁷⁷ and rat (1SQI)⁴⁷⁶. HPPD from *A. thaliana* is dimeric with 377 amino acids in each subunit. Each subunit is comprised of two topologically similar domains of β -barrel-like structure nearly perpendicular to each other (Figure 33). The C-terminal domain contains an Fe(II) in the active center bound to the protein via one Glu and two His side chains in a distorted octahedral geometry, leaving three open coordination sites occupied by water molecules. In the structure of the *Pseudomonas* enzyme, the open sites are occupied by a bidentate acetate to afford a 5-coordinate geometry.

Owing to the importance of HPPD for biosynthesis in plants, this enzyme has been a target for herbicides^{472, 478}. The triketone herbicide NTBC (**151a**), which is present together with its tautomeric forms **152–154**, mesotrione (**151b**), sulcotrione (**151c**) and several natural and synthetic triones (**155–158**) have been utilized as herbicides for their capability to inhibit HPPD. The structures of the EI complexes were also resolved for the enzyme from *Streptomyces* with a bound molecule of the trione herbicide NTBC (**151a**, Figure 33B)⁴⁷⁷ and for the one from *Arabidopsis* with a bound molecule of the experimental herbicide DAS645 (**155**, Figure 33C) or DAS869 (**156**, Figure 33D)⁴⁷⁶. Herein, the inhibitors are all bound via their β -ketoenolate functionality.

HPPD can be inhibited by natural-occurring β -ketoenolate- or trione-containing allelopathic compounds⁴⁷⁹, such as leptospermone (**157a**, $IC_{50} = 3.14 \mu\text{g/mL}$), isoleptospermone (**157b**) and grandiflorone (**157c**, $IC_{50} = 0.22 \mu\text{g/mL}$), but not flavesone (**157d**), in the manuka oil from *Leptospermum scoparium*⁴⁸⁰ as well as (–)-usnic acid (**158**, $IC_{50} = 50 \text{ nM}$) from lichen, which also shows a bleaching effect on plant cotyledonary tissues⁴⁸¹. Hydrophobicity and size thus seem to be important for inhibition, as shown by molecular modeling on the active site of the enzyme. Moreover, several α -ketoenol natural products exhibit potent inhibition toward HPPD⁴⁷⁹, such as the benzoquinones

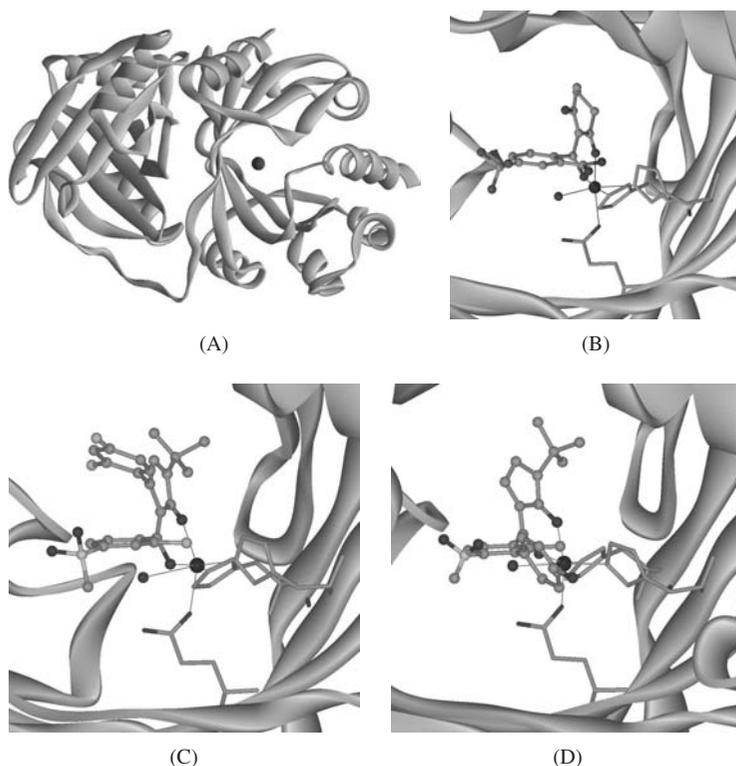
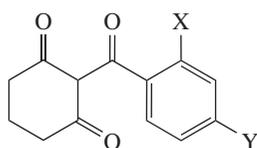
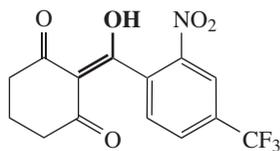


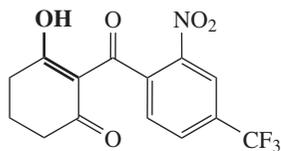
FIGURE 33. 4-Hydroxylphenylpyruvate dioxygenase (HPPD), Fe(II) ions are shown as a solid sphere. (A) One of the subunits (PDB ID 1T47) of the dimeric enzyme of *Streptomyces* (Plate LXI). (B) Active site of the *Streptomyces* enzyme (1T47) with a bound molecule of triketone herbicide NTBC (**151a**, Plate LXII). (C) Active site of the *Arabidopsis* enzyme (1TG5) with a bound molecule of dione herbicide DAS645 (**155**, Plate LXIII). (D) Active site of the rat enzyme (1SQI) with the bound dione herbicide DAS869 (**156**, Plate LXIV)



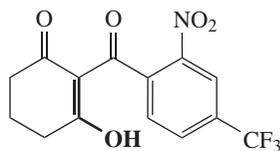
- (151) (a) X = NO₂, Y = Mef
 (b) X = NO₂, Y = SO₂Me
 (c) X = Cl, Y = SO₂Me



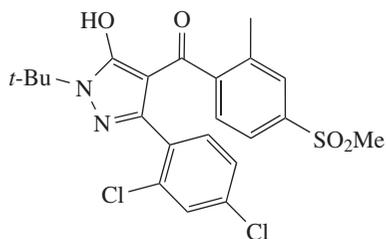
(152)



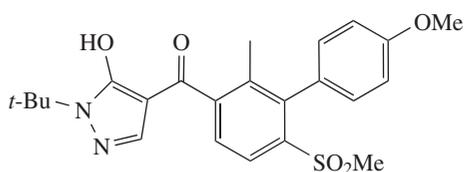
(153)



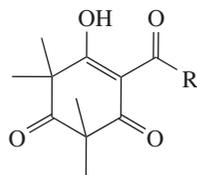
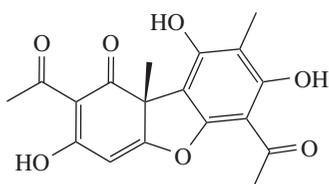
(154)



(155)



(156)

(157) (a) R = *i*-Bu
(b) R = *s*-Bu
(c) R = Bn
(d) R = *i*-Pr

(158)

sorgoleone (**73a**), ethoxysorgoleone (**73b**), maesanin (**73'**), dihydromaesonin and maesanol, $IC_{50} = 0.4, 3, 0.3, 2$ and $1.5 \mu\text{M}$, respectively, which presumably can be attributed to their metal-binding capability (Section III.B.1.f). However, despite the presence of the metal-binding α -ketoenolate functionality, lapachol (**95**), 2-hydroxy-*p*-naphthoquinone and 2,5-dihydroxy-*p*-naphthoquinone do not exhibit significant inhibition toward HDDP ($IC_{50} > 100 \mu\text{M}$).

Tyrosinemia is caused by defects in various enzymes during tyrosine catabolism discussed above. Inhibition of HPPD thus can be expected to alleviate the symptoms of tyrosinemia and alkaptonuria and prevent tissue damage caused by the fatal type I tyrosinemia, and presumably can also improve hawkinisinuria⁴⁷². The HPPD inhibitor NTBC (**151a**) has been successfully utilized as a therapeutic agent for this purpose⁴⁸². The β -ketoenolate functionality in NTBC, which is analogous to the α -keto-carboxyl group that presumably binds to the active-site metal in HPPD, has been determined to chelate the active-site metal in HPPD according to the crystal structures (Figure 33B). Synthetic triketo compounds analogous to NTBC exhibit significant inhibition toward HPPD, wherein modification at the β -ketoenolate functionality results in decrease in or lack of activity⁴⁸³. NTBC shows high affinity toward Fe(III) ion, suggesting its binding to the oxidized form of the enzyme. However, a later study suggested that NTBC interacted only with the ferrous form of HPPD, wherein a metal-to-ligand charge transfer was detected at 450 nm when NTBC was added to reduced HPPD anaerobically, whereas there was no change in the electronic and EPR spectra upon adding NTBC to oxidized HPPD⁴⁸⁴. The crystal structure comparison between the *Arabidopsis* and the rat enzyme revealed possible specific recognition that may allow inhibitors to differentiate these two enzymes⁴⁷⁶. DAS645 (**155**, Figure 33C) has been screened to exhibit high selectivity toward the plant enzyme with $IC_{50} = 12$ nM, whereas no significant inhibition toward the rat enzyme could be detected at concentrations up to 20 μ M, while the inhibitor DAS869 (**156**, Figure 33D) exhibits potent inhibition toward both plant ($IC_{50} = 7$ nM) and rat ($IC_{50} < 20$ nM) enzymes. These studies have provided clues for future design of effective HPPD inhibitors for the treatment of disorders associated with tyrosine catabolism.

In a different pathway, 4-hydroxyphenylpyruvate can be decarboxylated and oxygenated to afford *p*-hydroxymandelate (**150**) by hydroxymandelate synthase⁴⁸⁵. The product is converted to hydroxyphenylglycine, suggesting that the reaction goes through dehydrogenation and transamination⁴⁸⁵, and then can be incorporated into antibiotics such as vancomycin⁴⁸⁶. The crystal structure of HMS shows an overall folding similar to that of HPPD, with a root-mean-square deviation of 1.85 Å for the α -carbons and a similar six-coordinate metal-binding environment of one coordinated Glu and two His side chains⁴⁸⁷. The potent herbicide NTBC (**151a**) is also an inhibitor toward HMS which is attributed to the structural similarity between this enzyme and HPPD and their use of the same substrate, presumably also due to the binding of the β -ketoenolate functionality of the inhibitor to the active-site metal ion⁴⁸⁸.

V. REFERENCES

1. N. Smirnoff and G. L. Wheeler, *Crit. Rev. Biochem. Mol. Biol.*, **35**, 291 (2000); R. D. Hancock and R. Viola, *Crit. Rev. Plant Sci.*, **24**, 167 (2005).
2. B. H. Havsteen, *Pharmacol. Ther.*, **96**, 67 (2002).
3. S. Mandel, T. Amit, L. Reznichenko, O. Weinreb and M. B. H. Youdim, *Mol. Nutr. Food Res.*, **50**, 229 (2006).
4. G. Bringmann, G. Lang, T. A. M. Gulder, H. Tsuruta, J. Mühlbacher, K. Maksimenka, S. Steffens, K. Schaumann, R. Stöhr, J. Wiese, J. F. Imhoff, S. Perovic-Ottstadt, O. Boreiko and W. E. G. Müller, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 7252 (2005).
5. W. Z. Liu, Q. Q. Gu, W. M. Zhu, C. B. Cui and G. T. Fan, *J. Antibiot.*, **58**, 621 (2005).
6. W. Z. Liu, Q. Q. Gu, W. M. Zhu, C. B. Cui and G. T. Fan, *J. Antibiot.*, **58**, 441 (2005).
7. I. Chopra and M. Roberts, *Microbiol. Mol. Biol.*, **65**, 232 (2001); I. Chopra, P. M. Hawkey and M. Hinton, *J. Antimicrob. Chemother.*, **29**, 245 (1992).
8. L.-J. Ming, *Med. Res. Rev.*, **23**, 697 (2003).
9. H. C. Chang, T. H. Lee, L. Y. Chuang, M. H. Yen and W. C. Hung, *Cancer Lett.*, **145**, 1 (1999); F. Reno, A. Tontini, S. Burattini, S. Papa, E. Falcieri and G. Tarzia, *Apoptosis*, **4**, 469 (1999); A. Zalatnai and J. Bocsi, *Anticancer Res.*, **23**, 4007 (2003); A. Zalatnai, *Pathol. Oncol. Res.*, **11**, 164 (2005).

10. S. Frydas, N. Papaioannou, M. Papazahariadou, M. Hatzistilianou, E. Karagouni, M. Trakatelli, G. Brellou, C. Petrarca, M. L. Castellani, P. Conti, G. Riccioni, A. Patrino and A. Grilli, *Int. J. Immunopathol. Pharmacol.*, **18**, 85 (2005).
11. R. Anitha, S. Jayavelu and K. Murugesan, *Phytother. Res.*, **19**, 992 (2005).
12. E. W. Oppenheim, I. M. Nasrallah, M. G. Mastro and P. J. Stover, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **275**, 19268 (2000).
13. M. E. Winkler, K. Lerch and E. I. Solomon, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 7001 (1981); C. Perry, R. Sastry, I. M. Nasrallah and P. J. Stover, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **280**, 396 (2005).
14. R. Bentley, *Nat. Prod. Rep.*, **23**, 1046 (2006).
15. J. S. Chen, C.-i Wei and M. R. Marshall, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **39**, 1897 (1991); T. Tanaka, M. Takeuchi and E. Ichishima, *Agric. Biol. Chem.*, **53**, 557 (1989).
16. R. A. Steiner, I. M. Kooter and B. W. Dijkstra, *Biochemistry*, **41**, 7955 (2002).
17. L. Novotny, P. Rauko, M. Abdel-Hamid and A. Vachalkova, *Neoplasma*, **46**, 89 (1999).
18. M. Wein, E. Lewinsohn and W. Schwab, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **49**, 2427 (2001).
19. I. Ménager, M. Jost and C. Aubert, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **52**, 1248 (2004); V. De Boishebert, L. Urruty, J.-L. Giraudel and M. Montury, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **52**, 2472 (2004).
20. M. G. Malowicki and T. H. Shellhammer, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **53**, 4434 (2005).
21. M. Shimamura, T. Hazato, H. Ashino, Y. Yamamoto, E. Iwasaki, H. Tobe, K. Yamamoto and S. Yamamoto, *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.*, **289**, 220 (2001).
22. Y. Honma, H. Tobe, M. Makishima, A. Yokoyama and J. Okabe-Kado, *Leuk. Res.*, **22**, 605 (1998).
23. K. Yamamoto, J. Wang, S. Yamamoto and H. Tobe, *FEBS Lett.*, **465**, 103 (2000).
24. H. Tobe, Y. Muraki, K. Kitamura, O. Komiyama, Y. Sato, T. Sugioka, H. B. Maruyama, E. Matsuda and M. Nagai, *Biosci. Biotechnol. Biochem.*, **61**, 158 (1997).
25. M. Teuber, *Appl. Microbiol.*, **19**, 871 (1970); W. J. Simpson and A. R. Smith, *J. Appl. Bacteriol.*, **72**, 327 (1992).
26. H. Yajima, E. Ikeshima, M. Shiraki, T. Kanaya, D. Fujiwara, H. Odai, N. Tsuboyama-Kasaoka, O. Ezaki, S. Oikawa and K. Kondo, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **279**, 33456 (2004).
27. M. Gill, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **54**, 721 (2001); M. Gill, *Nat. Prod. Rep.*, **11**, 67 (1994).
28. M. Cocchietto, N. Skert and P. L. Nimis, *Naturwissenschaften*, **89**, 137 (2002); K. Ingoldsdottir, *Phytochemistry*, **61**, 729 (2002).
29. M. Takai, Y. Uehara and J. A. Beisler, *J. Med. Chem.*, **22**, 1380 (1979); G. Hardardottir, H. M. Ogmundsdottir and K. Ingoldsdottir, *Plant. Med.*, **72**, 998 (2006).
30. H. Elo, J. Matikainen and E. Pelttari, *Naturwissenschaften*, **94**, 465 (2007).
31. J. Kraft, S. Bauer, G. Keilhoff, J. Miersch, D. Wend, D. Riemann, R. Hirschelmann, H.-J. Holzhausen and J. Langner, *Arch. Toxicol.*, **72**, 711 (1998).
32. W. Knecht, J. Henseling and M. Löffler, *Chem.-Biol. Interact.*, **124**, 61 (2000).
33. J. F. Burton and B. F. Cain, *Nature*, **184**, 1326 (1959); B. F. Cain, *J. Chem. Soc., C*, 1041 (1966) and Parts 1–3 cited therein; K. Y. Zeecheng and C. C. Cheng, *J. Med. Chem.*, **13**, 264 (1970).
34. G. J. Bennett and N. Uri, *Nature*, **192**, 354 (1961).
35. C.-J. Zheng, M.-J. Sohn and W.-G. Kim, *J. Antibiot.*, **59**, 808 (2006).
36. B.-S. Yun, H.-C. Kang, H. Koshino, S.-H. Yu and I.-D. Yoo, *J. Nat. Prod.*, **64**, 1230 (2001).
37. A. Muhlbauer, J. Beyer and W. Steglich, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **39**, 5167 (1998).
38. G. Patternden, N. A. Pegg and R. W. Kenyon, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 2363 (1991); M. Gill, M. J. Kiefel, D. A. Lally and A. Ten, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **43**, 1497 (1990).
39. V. Bertolasi, V. Ferretti, P. Gilli, X. Yao and C. J. Lib, *New J. Chem.*, **32**, 694 (2008).
40. F. Payton, P. Sandusky and W. L. Alworth, *J. Nat. Prod.*, **70**, 143 (2007).
41. S. J. Eustace, G. M. McCann, R. A. More O'Ferrall, M. G. Murphy, B. A. Murray and S. M. Walsh, *J. Phys. Org. Chem.*, **11**, 519 (1998).
42. A. Johnson, S. Krishnaswamy, P. V. Sundaram and V. Pattabhi, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. D*, **53**, 311 (1997).
43. H. I. Park and L.-J. Ming, *J. Biol. Inorg. Chem.*, **7**, 600 (2002).
44. U. Baumann, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **242**, 244 (1994).
45. D. P. Barondeau, J. A. Tainer and E. D. Getzoff, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 3166 (2006).
46. (a) B. G. Reid and G. C. Flynn, *Biochemistry*, **36**, 6786 (1997).

- (b) D. C. Prasher, V. K. Eckenrode, W. W. Ward, F. G. Prendergast and M. J. Cormier, *Gene*, **111**, 229 (1992); M. Ormo, A. B. Cubitt, K. Kallio, L. A. Gross, R. Y. Tsien and S. J. Remington, *Science*, **273**, 1392 (1996).
47. J. T. G. Solomons, E. M. Zimmerly, S. Burns, N. Krishnamurthy, M. K. Swan, S. Krings, H. Muirhead, J. Chirgwin and C. Davies, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **342**, 847 (2004).
48. M. B. Austin, M. Izumikawa, M. E. Bowman, D. W. Udvary, J.-L. Ferrer, B. S. Moore and J. P. Noel, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **279**, 45162 (2004).
49. B. Feng, X. Wang, M. Hauser, S. Kaufmann, S. Jentsch, G. Haase, J. M. Becker and P. J. Szaniszló, *Infect. Immun.*, **69**, 1781 (2001).
50. J. A. Kalaitzis, Y. Hamano, G. Nilsen and B. S. Moore, *Org. Lett.*, **5**, 4449 (2003).
51. H. Morita, S. Kondo, S. Oguro, H. Noguchi, S. Sugio, T. Kohno, I. Abe and T. Kohno, *Chem. Biol.*, **14**, 359 (2007).
52. P. E. M. Siegbahn, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **100**, 14672 (1996); R. L. DeKock, I. H. Hristov, G. D. W. Anderson, I. Göttker-Schnetmann, S. Mecking and T. Ziegler, *Organometallics*, **24**, 2679 (2005); S. A. Beyramabadi, H. Eshtiagh-Hosseini, M. R. Housaindokht and A. Morsali, *Organometallics*, **27**, 72 (2008).
53. L.-J. Ming, in *Physical Methods in Bioinorganic Chemistry, Spectroscopy and Magnetism*, Chap. 8 (Ed. L. Que, Jr.), University Science Books, Sausalito, 2000; T. J. Wenzel and K. A. Provencher, in *The Chemistry of Metal Enolates*, Chap. 14 (Ed. J. Zabicky), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2009.
54. S. M. Jones, J. E. Urch, M. Kaiser, R. Brun, J. L. Harwood, C. Berry and I. H. Gilbert, *J. Med. Chem.*, **48**, 5932 (2005).
55. R. F. Waller, P. J. Keeling, R. G. Donald, B. Striepen, E. Handman, N. Lang-Unnasch, A. F. Cowman, G. S. Besra, D. S. Roos and G. I. McFadden, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **95**, 12352 (1998); S. T. Prigge, X. He, L. Gerena, N. C. Waters and K. A. Reynolds, *Biochemistry*, **42**, 1160 (2003); J. L. Harwood, *Biochim. Biophys. Acta*, **1301**, 7 (1996).
56. S. M. Jones, J. E. Urch, R. Brun, J. L. Harwood, C. Berry and I. H. Gilbert, *Bioorg. Med. Chem.*, **12**, 683 (2004).
57. C. L. Linster and E. Van Schaftingen, *FEBS J.*, **274**, 1 (2007).
58. M. A. McDonough, V. Li, E. Flashman, R. Chowdhury, C. Mohr, B. M. Lienard, J. Zondlo, N. J. Oldham, I. J. Clifton, J. Lewis, L. A. McNeill, R. J. Kurzeja, K. S. Hewitson, E. Yang, S. Jordan, R. S. Syed and C. J. Schofield, *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **103**, 9814 (2006).
59. N. Smirnov and G. L. Wheeler, *Crit. Rev. Biochem. Mol. Biol.*, **35**, 291 (2000); R. D. Hancock and R. Viola, *Crit. Rev. Plant Sci.*, **24**, 167 (2005).
60. G. Monteiro, B. B. Horta, D. C. Pimenta, O. Augusto and L. E. S. Netto, *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **104**, 4886 (2007).
61. K. Müller, *Appl. Microbiol. Biotechnol.*, **56**, 9 (2001).
62. Y. S. Rao, *Chem. Rev.*, **76**, 625 (1976); Z. Ahmed and P. Langer, *Tetrahedron*, **61**, 2055 (2005).
63. T. S. Mansour, C. E. Caufield, B. Rasmussen, R. Chopra, G. Krishnamurthy, K. M. Morris, K. Svenson, J. Bard, C. Smeltzer, S. Naughton, S. Antane, Y. Yang, A. Severin, D. Quagliato, P. J. Petersen and G. Singh, *ChemMedChem*, **2**, 1414 (2007).
64. B. Zumreoğlu-Karan, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **250**, 2295 (2006).
65. H. A. Tajmir-Riahi and D. M. Boghai, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **45**, 73 (1992); H. A. Tajmir-Riahi, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **44**, 39 (1991); H. A. Tajmir-Riahi, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **42**, 47 (1991).
66. W. Jabs, W. Gaube, C. Fehl and R. Lukowski, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **175**, 273 (1990).
67. R. N. Allen, M. K. Shukla and J. Leszczynski, *Int. J. Quantum Chem.*, **106**, 2366 (2006).
68. M. B. Davies, *Polyhedron*, **11**, 285 (1992).
69. C. Ünaleroğlu, B. Zumreoğlu-Karan, Y. Zencir and T. Hökelek, *Polyhedron*, **16**, 2155 (1997).
70. D. M. Stearns and K. E. Wetterhahn, *Chem. Res. Toxicol.*, **7**, 219 (1994).
71. A. Adach and M. Cieslak-Golonka, *Transition Met. Chem.*, **30**, 323 (2005).
72. K. Schwarz and W. Mertz, *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.*, **85**, 292 (1959).
73. B. Bänisch, P. Martinez, D. Uribe, J. Zuluaga and R. van Eldik, *Inorg. Chem.*, **30**, 4555 (1991).
74. P. Martinez and D. Uribe, *J. Chem. Sci.*, **37**, 1446 (1982).
75. W. Jabs, G. Krüger, A. X. Trautwein, V. Schünemann and E. Bill, in *Transition Metals in Biology and Their Coordination Chemistry* (Ed. A. X. Trautwein), Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, 1997, p. 468.

76. C. P. Rao, K. Geetha, M. S. S. Raghavan, A. Sreedhara, K. Tokunaga, T. Yamaguchi, V. Jadhav, K. N. Ganesh, T. Krishnamoorthy, K. V. A. Ramaiah and R. K. Bhattacharyya, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **297**, 373 (2000).
77. K. Premkumar, K. Min, Z. Alkan, W. C. Hawkes, S. Ebeler and C. L. Bowlus, *J. Nutr. Biochem.*, **18**, 272 (2007).
78. A. J. Núñez-Sellés, *J. Braz. Chem. Soc.*, **16**, 699 (2005); M. Valko, M. Izakovic, M. Mazur, C. J. Rhodes and J. Telsr, *Mol. Cell. Biochem.*, **266**, 37 (2004); A. C. Maritim, R. A. Sanders and J. B. Watkins, *J. Biochem. Mol. Toxicol.*, **17**, 24 (2003); L. Kruidenier and H. W. Verspaget, *Alim. Pharmacol. Ther.*, **16**, 1997 (2002); A. Spector, *J. Ocul. Pharmacol. Ther.*, **16**, 193 (2000).
79. M. W. van Dyke and P. B. Dervan, *Biochemistry*, **22**, 2373 (1983); D. S. Sigman, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **19**, 180 (1986); M. J. Guille and G. G. Kneale, *Mol. Biotechnol.*, **8**, 35 (1997); F. Vigneault and S. L. Guerin, *Exp. Rev. Proteom.*, **2**, 705 (2005); K. J. Hampel and J. M. Burke, *Methods*, **23**, 233 (2001).
80. C. Unaleroglu, Y. Mert and B. Zumreoglu-Karan, *Syn. React. Inorg. Met.-Org. Chem.*, **31**, 1531 (2001).
81. A. W. Prestayko, S. T. Crooke and S. K. Carter, *Cisplatin, Current Status and New Developments*, Academic Press, New York, 1980; B. Rosenberg, *Met. Ions Biol. Syst.*, **11**, 127 (1980); B. Rosenberg, *Cancer*, **55**, 2303 (1985); C. Mascaux, M. Paesmans, T. Berghmans, F. Branle, J. J. Lafitte, F. Lemaître, A. P. Meert, P. Vermeylen and J. P. Sculier, *Lung Cancer*, **30**, 23 (2000); I. E. Smith and D. C. Talbot, *Br. J. Cancer*, **65**, 787 (1992); E. F. McClay and S. B. Howell, *Gynecol. Oncol.*, **36**, 1 (1990).
82. S. J. Lippard, in *Bioinorganic Chemistry* (Eds. I. Bertini, H. B. Gray, S. J. Lippard and J. S. Valentine), University Science Books, Mill Valley, 1994; M. J. Bloemink and J. Reedijk, *Met. Ions Biol. Syst.*, **32**, 641 (1996); E. Wong and C. M. Giandomenico, *Chem. Rev.*, **99**, 2451 (1999); J. M. Pérez, M. A. Fuertes, C. Alonso and C. Navarro-Ranninger, *Crit. Rev. Oncol. Hematol.*, **35**, 109 (2000); I. Judson and L. R. Kelland, *Drugs*, **59**, 29 (2000); S. M. Cohen and S. J. Lippard, *Prog. Nucl. Acid Res.*, **67**, 93 (2001); T. Boulikas and M. Vougiouka, *Oncol. Rep.*, **10**, 1663 (2003); T. Boulikas and M. Vougiouka, *Oncol. Rep.*, **11**, 559 (2004); G. D. Wang, E. Reed and Q. Q. Li, *Oncol. Rep.*, **12**, 955 (2004); A. M. Havelka, M. Berndtsson, M. H. Olofsson, M. C. Shoshan and S. Linder, *Mini-Rev. Med. Chem.*, **7**, 1035 (2007); B. Lippert (Ed.), *Cisplatin: Chemistry and Biochemistry of a Leading Anticancer Drug*, Wiley, New York, 1999.
83. L. S. Hollis, A. R. Amundsen and E. W. Stern, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 274 (1985).
84. M. J. Arendse, G. K. Anderson and N. P. Rath, *Inorg. Chem.*, **38**, 5864 (1999).
85. B. H. Havsteen, *Pharmacol. Ther.*, **96**, 67 (2002).
86. H. Kirmizibekmez, I. Calis, R. Perozzo, R. Brun, A. A. Donmez, A. Linden, P. Rudi and D. Tasdemir, *Planta Med.*, **70**, 711 (2004).
87. C. A. Rice-Evans and L. Packer, *Flavonoids in Health and Disease*, Dekker, New York, 1998.
88. S. M. Kuo, *Cancer Lett.*, **110**, 41 (1996); G. Cao, E. Sofic and R. L. Prior, *Free Rad. Biol. Med.*, **22**, 749 (1997); G. D. Carlo, N. Mascolo, A. A. Izzo and F. Capasso, *Life Sci.*, **65**, 337 (1999); I. Erlund, *Nutr. Res.*, **24**, 851 (2004); S. Mandel, T. Amit, L. Reznichenko, O. Weinreb and M. B. H. Youdim, *Mol. Nutr. Food Res.*, **50**, 229 (2006).
89. R. J. Williams, J. P. E. Spencer and C. A. Rice-Evans, *Free Rad. Biol. Med.*, **36**, 838 (2004).
90. E. L. Da Silva, T. Tsuchida and J. Terao, *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.*, **349**, 313 (1998); A. Nagao, M. Seki and H. Kobayashi, *Biosci. Biotechnol. Biochem.*, **63**, 1787 (1999).
91. M. Furusawa, T. Tanaka, T. Ito, A. Nishikawa, N. Yamazaki, K.-I. Nakaya, N. Matsuura, H. Tsuchiya, M. Nagayama and M. Iinuma, *J. Heal. Sci.*, **51**, 376 (2005).
92. M. E. Bodini, G. Copia, R. Tapia, F. Leighton and L. Herrera, *Polyhedron*, **18**, 2233 (1999); A. Bravo and J. R. Anaconda, *Transition Met. Chem.*, **26**, 20 (2001); J. Zhou, L.-f. Wang, J.-y. Wang and N. Tang, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **83**, 41 (2001); G. Le Nest, O. Caille, M. Woudstra, S. Roche, F. Guerlesquin and D. Lexa, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 775 (2004); G. Le Nest, O. Caille, M. Woudstra, S. Roche, B. Burlat, V. Belle, B. Guigliarelli and D. Lexa, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **357**, 1227 (2004); I. Esparza, I. Salinas, C. Santamaría, J. M. García-Mina and J. M. Fernández, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **543**, 267 (2005); A. Torreggiani, M. Tamba, A. Trincherio and S. Bonora, *J. Mol. Struct.*, **744**, 759 (2005).
93. K. Shibata, Y. Shibata and I. Kashiwagi, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **41**, 208 (1919).
94. M. Shiono, N. Matsugaki and K. Takeda, *Nature*, **436**, 791 (2005).

95. Y.-B. Zeng, N. Yang, W.-S. Liu and N. Tang, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **97**, 258 (2003).
96. M. T. Fernandez, M. L. Mira, M. H. Florêncio and K. R. Jennings, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **92**, 105 (2002).
97. Y. Bai, F. R. Song, M. L. Chen, J. P. Xing, Z. Q. Liu and S. Y. Liu, *Anal. Sci.*, **20**, 1147 (2004).
98. Y. Zhang, H. L. Li, Y. L. Zhao and Z. H. Gao, *Eur. J. Pharmacol.*, **535**, 263 (2006).
99. L. Mira, M. T. Fernandez, M. Santos, R. Rocha, M. H. Florencio and K. R. Jennings, *Free Rad. Res.*, **36**, 1199 (2002).
100. M. Y. Moridani, J. Pourahmad, H. Bui, A. Siraki and P. J. O'Brien, *Free Rad. Biol. Med.*, **34**, 243 (2003).
101. R. F. V. de Souza and W. F. De Giovani, *Redox Rep.*, **9**, 97 (2004).
102. M. Soczyńska-Kordala, A. Bakowska, J. Oszmiański and J. Gabrielska, *Cell. Mol. Biol. Lett.*, **6**, 277 (2001).
103. G. Speier, V. Fülöp and L. Párkányi, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 512 (1990); E. Balogh-Hergovich, G. Speier and G. Argay, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 551 (1991).
104. E. Balogh-Hergovich, J. Kaizer, G. Speier, G. Argay and L. Párkányi, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 3847 (1999).
105. Y. Farina, B. M. Yamin, H.-K. Fun, B.-C. Yip and S.-G. Teoh, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **51**, 1537 (1995); N. Okabe, E. Yamamoto and M. Yasunori, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **59**, m715 (2003).
106. I. Lippai, G. Speier, G. Huttner and L. Zsolnai, *Chem. Commun.*, 741 (1997).
107. I. Lippai, G. Speier, G. Huttner and L. Zsolnai, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **53**, 1547 (1997).
108. (a) J. Kaizer, G. Speier, J. Pap and L. Párkányi, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 2253 (2004).
(b) J. Kaizer, E. Balogh-Hergovich, M. Czaun, T. Csay and G. Speier, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **250**, 2222 (2006); E. Balogh-Hergovich, J. Kaizer, J. Pap, G. Speier, G. Huttner and L. Zsolnai, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **9**, 2287 (2002); L. Barhacs, J. Kaizer, J. Pap and G. Speier, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **320**, 83 (2001); E. Balogh-Hergovich, J. Kaizer, G. Speier, G. Huttner and A. Jacobi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 4224 (2000); E. Balogh-Hergovich, J. Kaizer, G. Speier, V. Fulop and L. Párkányi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **38**, 3787 (1999).
109. J. Kaizer, J. Pap, G. Speier, M. Réglér and M. Giorgi, *Transition Met. Chem.*, **29**, 630 (2004).
110. M. S. Ahmed, V. Ramesh, V. Nagaraja, J. H. Parish and S. M. Hadi, *Mutagenesis*, **9**, 193 (1994).
111. F. B. A. El Amrani, L. Perelló, J. A. Real, M. González-Alvarez, G. Alzuet, J. Borrás, S. García-Granda and J. Montejo-Bernardo, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **100**, 1208 (2006).
112. L. Barhacs, J. Kaizer and G. Speier, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **172**, 117 (2001).
113. E. G. Ferrer, M. V. Salinas, M. J. Correa, L. Naso, D. A. Barrio, S. B. Etcheverry, L. Lezama, T. Rojo and P. A. M. Williams, *J. Biol. Inorg. Chem.*, **11**, 791 (2006).
114. J. F. Thompson, C. J. Morris and I. K. Smith, *Ann. Rev. Biochem.*, **38**, 137 (1969).
115. T. D. Xuan, A. A. Elzaawely, F. Deba, M. Fukuta and S. Tawata, *Agron. Sustain. Dev.*, **26**, 89 (2006).
116. B. Singh, T. K. Bhat and B. Singh, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **51**, 5579 (2003); A. Zalatnai, *Pathol. Oncol. Res.*, **11**, 164 (2005); A. Zalatnai and J. Bocsi, *Anticancer Res.*, **23**, 4007 (2003); H. C. Chang, C. F. Weng, M. H. Yen, L. Y. Chuang and W. C. Hung, *Int. J. Oncol.*, **17**, 659 (2000); P. Conti, S. Frydas, M. Reale, R. C. Barbacane, M. Di Gioacchino, M. Felaco and A. Trakatellis, *Mol. Cell. Biochem.*, **229**, 129 (2002); Y. Samuni, W. DeGraff, M. Chevion, J. B. Mitchell and J. A. Cook, *Rad. Res.*, **155**, 304 (2001).
117. R. L. N. Harris, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **29**, 1329 (1976).
118. G. H. Laswai, J. N. Ocran, F. P. Lekule and F. Sundstøl, *Anim. Feed Sci. Technol.*, **65**, 45 (1997); R. Puchala, T. Sahu, J. J. Davis and S. P. Hart, *Anim. Feed Sci. Technol.*, **55**, 253 (1995).
119. M. G. Domínguez-Bello and C. S. Stewart, *FEMS Microbiol. Lett.*, **73**, 283 (1990).
120. M. J. Allison, W. R. Mayberry, C. S. McSweeney and D. A. Stahl, *Syst. Appl. Microbiol.*, **15**, 522 (1992); M. G. DomínguezBello, M. Lovera and M. T. Rincon, *FEMS Microbiol. Ecol.*, **23**, 361 (1997).
121. Y. Dai, B. Gold, J. K. Vishwanatha and S. L. Rhode, *Virology*, **205**, 210 (1994); D. M. Gilbert, A. Neilson, H. Miyazawa, M. L. DePamphilis and W. C. Burhans, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **270**, 9597 (1995); R. F. Kalejta and J. L. Hamlin, *Exp. Cell Res.*, **231**, 173 (1997); R. Kayyali,

- J. B. Porter, Z. D. Liu, N. A. Davies, J. H. Nugent, C. E. Cooper and R. C. Hider, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **276**, 48814 (2001).
122. K. S. Kulp and P. R. Vulliet, *Toxicol. Appl. Pharmacol.*, **139**, 356 (1996).
123. C. Perry, R. Sastry, I. M. Nasrallah and P. J. Stover, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **280**, 396 (2005).
124. F. Reno, A. Tontini, S. Burattini, S. Papa, E. Falcieri and G. Tarzia, *Apoptosis*, **4**, 469 (1999).
125. E. Chruscinska, E. Garribba, G. Micera and A. Panzanelli, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **75**, 225 (1999); H. Stunzi, R. L. N. Harris, D. D. Perrin and T. Teitei, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **33**, 2207 (1980).
126. S. I. Ahmed, J. Burgess, J. Fawcett, S. A. Parsons, D. R. Russell and S. H. Laurie, *Polyhedron*, **19**, 129 (2000).
127. M. M. C. A. Castro, C. F. G. C. Gerales, P. Gameiro, E. Pereira, B. Castro and M. Rangel, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **80**, 177 (2000).
128. M. A. Santos, R. Grazina, P. Buglyo, S. Gama and E. Farkas, *Polyhedron*, **21**, 2609 (2002).
129. N. A. Epstein, J. L. Horton, C. M. Vogels, N. J. Taylor and S. A. Westcott, *Aust. J. Chem.*, **53**, 687 (2000); E. J. Brown, A. C. Whitwood, P. H. Walton and A.-K. Duhme-Klair, *Dalton Trans.*, 2458 (2004); N. C. Tam, S. P. Fletcher, C. M. Vogels, S. A. Westcott and A. Decken, *Transition Met. Chem.*, **28**, 103 (2003).
130. C. L. Ferreira, S. R. Bayly, D. E. Green, T. Storr, C. A. Barta, J. Steele, M. J. Adam and C. Orvig, *Bioconjugated Chem.*, **17**, 1321 (2006).
131. P. P. Corbi, A. C. Massabni and C. M. Costa-Neto, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **58**, 1477 (2005).
132. G. Ambrosi, M. Formica, V. Fusi, L. Giorgi, A. Guerri, S. Lucarini, M. Micheloni, P. Paoli, P. Rossi and G. Zappia, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 3249 (2005).
133. M. A. Santos, S. Gama, L. Gano, G. Cantinho and E. Farkas, *Dalton Trans.*, 3772 (2004).
134. K. Tanaka, A. Tengeji, T. Kato, N. Toyama, M. Shiro and M. Shionoya, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 12494 (2002); K. Tanaka, A. Tengeji, T. Kato, N. Toyama and M. Shionoya, *Science*, **299**, 1212 (2003).
135. I. Mikhailov, P. Ninova, G. Russev and B. Anachkova, *Z. Naturforsch., C: Biosci.*, **55**, 849 (2000).
136. K. H. Thompson, C. A. Barta and C. Orvig, *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, **35**, 545 (2006).
137. J. Kadokawa, T. Nishikura, R. Muraoka, H. Tagaya and N. Fukuoka, *Synth. Commun.*, **33**, 1081, (2003).
138. Y.-L. Chen, P.-H. Chen, C.-H. Chung, K.-C. Li, H.-Y. Jeng and C.-C. Tzeng, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **778**, 778 (2003).
139. H. Kim, J. Choi, J. K. Cho, S. Y. Kim and Y.-S. Lee, *Bioorg. Med. Chem. Lett.*, **14**, 2843 (2004).
140. J. Lokaj, J. Kožíšek, B. Koreň, M. Uher and V. Vrábel, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **47**, 193 (1991).
141. M. C. Barret, M. F. Mahon, K. C. Molloy, J. W. Steed and P. Wright, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 4384 (2001).
142. T. P. Lockhart and F. Davidson, *Organometallics*, **6**, 2471 (1987).
143. S. Emami, S. J. Hosseinimehr, S. M. Taghdisi and S. Akhlaghpour, *Bioorg. Med. Chem. Lett.*, **17**, 45 (2007).
144. M. Odoko, K. Yamamoto and N. Okabe, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **58**, m469 (2002).
145. Y. Yoshikawa, E. Ueda, K. Kawabe, H. Miyake, H. Sakurai and Y. Kojima, *Chem. Lett.*, **8**, 874 (2000).
146. L. Coulston and P. Dandona, *Diabetes*, **29**, 665 (1980); A. Shisheva, D. Gefel and Y. Schechter, *Diabetes*, **41**, 982 (1992); M. D. Chen, S. J. Liou, P. Y. Lin, V. C. Yang, P. S. Alexander and W. H. Lin, *Biol. Trace Elem. Res.*, **61**, 303 (1998).
147. M. T. Ahmet, C. S. Frampton and J. Silver, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1159 (1988).
148. K. Murakami, K. Ishida, K. Watakabe, R. Tsubouchi, M. Naruse and M. Yoshino, *Toxicol. Lett.*, **161**, 102 (2006).
149. P. Caravan, L. Gelmini, N. Glover, F. G. Herring, H. Li, J. H. McNeill, S. J. Rettig, I. A. Setyawati, E. Shuter, Y. Sun, A. S. Tracey, V. G. Yuen and C. Orvig, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 12759 (1995).
150. G. S. Mishra, J. J. R. Fráusto da Silva and A. J. L. Pombeiro, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.*, **265**, 59 (2007).
151. C. J. Bailey and P. R. Flatt, (Eds.), *New Antidiabetic Drugs*, Smith Gordon, London, 1990; C. Orvig, K. H. Thompson, M. Battell and J. H. McNeill, *Met. Ions Biol. Syst.*, **31**, 575 (1995); Y. Shechter, *Diabetes*, **39**, 1 (1990).

152. J. H. McNeill, V. G. Yuen, H. R. Hoveyda and C. Orvig, *J. Med. Chem.*, **35**, 1489 (1992); V. G. Yuen, C. Orvig and J. H. McNeill, *Can. J. Physiol. Pharmacol.*, **71**, 263 (1993); V. G. Yuen, C. Orvig, K. H. Thompson and J. H. McNeill, *Can. J. Physiol. Pharmacol.*, **71**, 270 (1993).
153. K. H. Thompson, J. Chiles, V. G. Yuen, J. Tse, J. H. McNeill and C. Orvig, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **98**, 683 (2004).
154. W. Y. Hsieh, C. M. Zaleski, V. L. Pecoraro, P. E. Fanwick and S. A. Liu, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **359**, 228 (2006).
155. S. J. Lord, N. A. Epstein, R. L. Paddock, C. M. Vogels, T. L. Hennigar, M. J. Zaworotko, N. J. Taylor, W. R. Driedzic, T. L. Broderick and S. A. Westcott, *Can. J. Chem.*, **77**, 1249 (1999).
156. D. C. Kennedy, A. Wu, B. O. Patrick and B. R. James, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 6529 (2005).
157. D. C. Kennedy, A. Wu, B. O. Patrick and B. R. James, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **100**, 1974 (2006).
158. W. H. Ang and P. J. Dyson, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **20**, 4003 (2006).
159. (a) A. F. A. Peacock, M. Melchart, R. J. Deeth, A. Habtemariam, S. Parsons and P. J. Sadler, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **13**, 2601 (2007).
(b) G. Capper, L. C. Carter, D. L. Davies, J. Fawcett and D. R. Russell, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1399 (1996).
160. M. D. Fryzuk, M. J. Jonker and S. J. Rettig, *Chem. Commun.*, 377 (1997).
161. M. J. Clarke, F. Zhu and D. R. Frasca, *Chem. Rev.*, **99**, 2511 (1999).
162. J. L. Lamboy, A. Pasquale, A. Rheingold and E. Meléndez, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **360**, 2115 (2007).
163. J. C. Slaughter, *Biol. Rev.*, **74**, 259 (1999).
164. W. Schwab and R. Roscher, *Rec. Res. Dev. Phytochem.* **1**, 643 (1997).
165. A. E. Mackie and J. C. Slaughter, *J. Inst. Brew.*, **106**, 209 (2000); I. Techakriengkrai, A. Paterson and J. R. Piggott, *J. Inst. Brew.*, **110**, 360 (2004).
166. E. Sarrazin, D. Dubourdieu and P. Darriet, *Food Chem.*, **103**, 536 (2007); A. C. S. Ferreira, J. C. Barbe and A. Bertrand, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **51**, 4356 (2003); Y. Kotseridis, A. Razungles, A. Bertrand and R. Baumes, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **48**, 5383 (2000).
167. N. Nunomura, M. Sasaki, Y. Asao and T. Yokotsuka, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **40**, 491 (1976).
168. M. Ohata, K. Kohama, Y. Morimitsu, K. Kubota and E. Sugawara, *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.*, **71**, 407 (2007).
169. M. Ndagijimana, M. Vallicelli, P. S. Cocconcelli, F. Cappa, F. Patrignani, R. Lanciotti and M. E. Guerzoni, *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.*, **72**, 6053 (2006).
170. W. S. Sung, H. J. Jung, K. Park, H. S. Kim, I.-S. Lee and D. G. Lee, *Life Sci.*, **80**, 586 (2007).
171. D. Klein, B. Fink, B. Arold, W. Eisenreich and W. Schwab, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **55**, 6705 (2007).
172. N. Yamashita, M. Murata, S. Inoue, Y. Hiraku, T. Yoshinaga and S. Kawanishi, *Mutat. Res.*, **397**, 191 (1998).
173. X. Li, K. Hiramoto, M. Yoshida, T. Kato and K. Kikugawa, *Food Chem. Toxicol.*, **36**, 305 (1998).
174. K. Murakami, M. Haneda, T. Makino and M. Yoshino, *Food Chem. Toxicol.*, **45**, 1258 (2007).
175. K. Ando, K. Ogawa, X. H. Li and K. Kikugawa, *Biol. Pharmac. Bull.*, **23**, 689 (2000).
176. T. Koga, K. Moro and T. Matsudo, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **46**, 946 (1998).
177. S. Grünschow, L.-C. Chang, Y. Mao and D. H. Sherman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **129**, 6470 (2007).
178. H. Palsdottir, C. G. Lojero, B. L. Trumpower and C. Hunte, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **278**, 31303 (2003).
179. P. A. Takizawa, J. K. Yucel, B. Veit, D. J. Faulkner, T. Deerinck, G. Soto, M. Ellisman and V. Malhotra, *Cell*, **73**, 1079 (1993); B. Veit, J. K. Yucel and V. Malhotra, *J. Cell Biol.*, **122**, 1197 (1993); V. Cruciani, E. Leithe and S. O. Mikalsen, *Exp. Cell Res.*, **287**, 130 (2003).
180. L. A. Tziveleka, C. Vagias and V. Roussis, *Curr. Top. Med. Chem.*, **31**, 512 (2003).
181. P.-H. Lu, S.-C. Chueh, F.-L. Kung, S.-L. Pan, Y.-C. Shen and J.-H. Guh, *Eur. J. Pharmacol.*, **556**, 45 (2007).
182. M. P. Nambiar and H. C. Wu, *Exp. Cell Res.*, **219**, 671 (1995).
183. H. S. Radeke, C. A. Digits, R. L. Casaubon and M. L. Snapper, *Chem. Biol.*, **6**, 639 (1999); H. S. Radeke and M. L. Snapper, *Bioorg. Med. Chem.*, **6**, 1227 (1998).
184. (a) V. Shah, R. Sunder and N. J. de Souza, *J. Nat. Prod.*, **50**, 730 (1987).
(b) I. Podolak and M. Strzalka, *Chromatographia*, **67**, 471 (2008).

- (c) J. Calle, J. Olarte, R. Pinzon, L. F. Ospina, M. C. Mendoza and M. J. Orozco, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, **71**, 521 (2000).
185. L. F. Ospina, J. Calle, L. Arteaga, R. Pinzon, M. J. Alcaraz and M. Paya, *Planta Med.*, **67**, 791 (2001).
186. F. E. Dayan, *Planta*, **224**, 339 (2006).
187. H. Haraguchi, I. Ohmi and I. Kubo, *Bioorg. Med. Chem.*, **4**, 49 (1996).
188. N. Funata, M. Funabashi, E. Yoshimura and S. Horinouchi, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **280**, 14514 (2005).
189. R. Jelly, S. W. Lewis, C. Lennard, K. F. Lim and J. Almog, *Chem. Commun.*, 3513 (2008).
190. A. Dufresne, C. G. De Lima, J. Knudsen and J. E. Moreira, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **35**, 789 (1973).
191. M. E. Bodini, P. E. Bravo and V. Arancibia, *Polyhedron*, **13**, 497 (1994).
192. S. S. Sawhney and R. Jain, *Thermochim. Acta*, **75**, 347 (1984).
193. S. Salunke-Gawali, S. Y. Rane, V. G. Puranik, C. Guyard-Duhayon and F. Varret, *Polyhedron*, **23**, 2541 (2004).
194. K. Yamada, H. Tanaka, S. Yagishita, K. Adachi, T. Uemura, S. Kitagawa and S. Kawata, *Inorg. Chem.*, **45**, 4322 (2006).
195. L. Han, Y. Zhou and W. N. Zhao, *Crys. Growth Des.*, **8**, 2052 (2008).
196. S. Salunke-Gawali, S. Y. Rane, K. Boukhedaden, E. Codjovi, J. Linares, F. Varret and P. P. Bakare, *J. Therm. Anal. Calorim.*, **79**, 669 (2005).
197. R. Bentley, *Nat. Prod. Rep.*, **25**, 118 (2008).
198. J. H. Birkinshaw, A. R. Chambers and H. Raistrick, *Biochem. J.*, **36**, 242 (1942); R. Bentley, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **238**, 1895 (1963).
199. J. H. Birkinshaw and H. Raistrick, *Biochem. J.*, **26**, 441 (1932).
200. M. J. S. Dewar, *Nature*, **155**, 50 (1945).
201. J. Zhao, *Curr. Med. Chem.*, **14**, 2597 (2007).
202. H. Erdtman and J. Gripenberg, *Nature*, **161**, 719 (1948); A. J. Baillie, G. G. Freeman, J. W. Cook and A. R. Somerville, *Nature*, **166**, 65 (1950); Y. Arima, Y. Nakai, R. Hayakawa and T. Nishino, *J. Antimicrob. Chemother.*, **51**, 113 (2003).
203. J. Zhao, K. Fujita and K. Sakai, *Biotechnol. Bioeng.*, **90**, 621 (2005).
204. B. E. Bryant, W. C. Fernelius and B. E. Douglas, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **75**, 3784, (1953); B. E. Bryant and W. C. Fernelius, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **76**, 1696, (1954); B. E. Bryant and W. C. Fernelius, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **76**, 3783, (1954); B. E. Bryant and W. C. Fernelius, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **76**, 4864, (1954).
205. W. P. Griffith, C. A. Pumphrey and A. C. Skapski, *Polyhedron*, **6**, 891 (1987).
206. J. Zhang, P. D. Badger, S. J. Geib and S. Petoud, *Inorg. Chem.*, **46**, 6473 (2007).
207. M. C. Barret, M. F. Mahon, K. C. Molloy, J. W. Steed and P. Wright, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 4384 (2001).
208. F. Nepveu, F. Jasanada and L. Walz, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **211**, 141 (1993).
209. K. Lyczko, W. Starosta and I. Persson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **11**, 4402 (2007); R. Diemer, B. K. Keppler, U. Dittes, B. Nuber, V. Seifried and W. Peferkuch, *Chem. Ber.*, **128**, 335 (1995).
210. G. Steyl, *Polyhedron*, **18**, 5324 (2007).
211. J. R. Chipperfield, S. Clark, J. Elliott and E. Sinn, *Chem. Commun.*, 195 (1998); J. M. Elliott, J. R. Chipperfield, S. Clark and E. Sinn, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 6390 (2001); S. Clark, J. M. Elliott, J. R. Chipperfield, P. Styring and E. Sinn, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **5**, 249 (2002); J. M. Elliott, J. R. Chipperfield, S. Clark and E. Sinn, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **5**, 99 (2002); J. M. Elliott, J. R. Chipperfield, S. Clark, S. J. Teat and E. Sinn, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 293 (2002).
212. I. Chopra, P. M. Hawkey and M. Hinton, *J. Antimicrob. Chemother.*, **29**, 245 (1992).
213. J. R. Smythies, F. Benington and R. D. Morin, *Experientia*, **28**, 1253 (1972).
214. K. H. Jogun and J. J. Stezowski, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **98**, 6018 (1976); M. Celotti and G. V. Fazakerley, *J. Chem. Soc. Perkin Trans. 2*, 1319 (1977); M. Schnarr, M. Matthies and W. Lohmann, *Z. Naturforsch.*, **34**, 1156 (1979).
215. D. E. Brodersen, W. M. Clemons, Jr., A. P. Carter, R. J. Morgan-Warren, B. T. Wimberly and V. Ramakrishnan, *Cell*, **103**, 1143 (2000); M. Pioletti, F. Schlunzen, J. Harms, R. Zariwach, M. Gluhmann, H. Avila, A. Bashan, H. Bartels, T. Auerbach, C. Jacobi, T. Hartsch, A. Yonath and F. Franceschi, *EMBO J.*, **20**, 1829 (2001).
216. C. M. Mikulski, J. Fleming and D. Fleming, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **144**, 9 (1988).

217. (a) M. Novák-Pékli, M. E.-H. Mesbah and G. Pethö, *J. Pharm. Biomed. Anal.*, **14**, 1025 (1996).
(b) T. Ohyama and J. A. Cowan, *Inorg. Chem.*, **34**, 3083 (1995); L. Lambs and G. Berthon, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **151**, 33 (1988); J. M. Wessels, W. E. Ford, W. Szymczak and S. Schneider, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **102**, 9323 (1998).
218. F. C. S. de Paula, S. Carvalho, H. A. Duarte, E. B. Paniago, A. S. Mangrich and E. C. Pereira-Maia, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **76**, 221 (1999).
219. M. Jeżowska-Bojczuk, L. Lambs, H. Kozłowski and G. Berthon, *Inorg. Chem.*, **32**, 428 (1993).
220. F. C. Machado, C. Demicheli, A. Garnier-Suillerot and H. Beraldo, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **60**, 163 (1995); H. F. Dos Santos, E. S. Xavier, M. C. Zerner and W. B. De Almeida, *J. Mol. Struct. (Theochem)*, **527**, 193 (2000); G. Berthon, M. Brion and L. Lambs, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **19**, 1 (1983); M. Brion, G. Berthon and J. B. Fourtillan, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **55**, 47 (1981).
221. R. Cini, *Comments Inorg. Chem.*, **22**, 151 (2000); J. E. Weder, C. T. Dillon, T. W. Hambley, B. J. Kennedy, P. A. Lay, J. R. Biffin, H. L. Regtop and N. M. Davies, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **232**, 95 (2002).
222. D. W. Knapp, R. C. Richardson, T. C. K. Chan, G. D. Bottoms, W. R. Widmer, D. B. Denicola, R. Teclaw and P. L. Bonney, *J. Vet. Intern. Med.*, **8**, 273 (1994).
223. D. Di Leo, F. Berrettini and R. Cini, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1993 (1998).
224. R. Cini, G. Giorgi, A. Cinquantini, C. Rossi and M. Sabat, *Inorg. Chem.*, **29**, 5197 (1990).
225. R. Cini, R. Basosi, A. Donati, C. Rossi, L. Sabadini, L. Rollo, S. Lorenzini, R. Gelli and R. Marcolongo, *Met. Based Drugs*, **2**, 43 (1995).
226. R. Cini, G. Tamasi, S. Defazio and M. B. Hursthouse, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **101**, 1140 (2007).
227. S. Roy, R. Banerjee and M. Sarkar, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **100**, 1320 (2006).
228. D. Kovala-Demertzi, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **691**, 1767 (2006).
229. S. K. Hadjikakou, M. A. Demertzi, J. R. Miller and D. Kovala-Demertzi, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 663 (1999); M. A. Demertzi, S. K. Hadjikakou, D. Kovala-Demertzi, A. Koutsodimou and M. Kubicki, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **83**, 2787 (2000).
230. A. Galani, M. A. Demertzi, M. Kubicki and D. Kovala-Demertzi, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **9**, 1761 (2003).
231. D. Kovala-Demertzi, A. Koutsodimou, A. Galani, S. K. Hadjikakou, M. A. Demertzi, M. Xanthopoulou, J. R. Miller and C. S. Frampton, *Appl. Organomet. Chem.*, **18**, 501 (2004).
232. R. Ma, J. J. Reibenspies and A. E. Martell, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **223**, 21 (1994).
233. R. C. Hider and A. D. Hall, *Prog. Med. Chem.*, **28**, 41 (1991).
234. P. S. Dobbin, R. C. Hider, A. D. Hall, P. D. Taylor, P. Sarpong, J. B. Porter, G. Xiao and D. van der Helm, *J. Med. Chem.*, **36**, 2448 (1993); Z. D. Liu, H. H. Khodr, D. Y. Liu, S. L. Lu and R. C. Hider, *J. Med. Chem.*, **42**, 4814 (1999).
235. A. Maggio, *Br. J. Haematol.*, **138**, 407 (2007).
236. G. J. Kontoghiorghes, *Drugs Today*, **37**, 23 (2001); G. J. Kontoghiorghes, K. Pattichis, K. Neocleous and A. Kolnagou, *Curr. Med. Chem.*, **11**, 2161 (2004); P. V. Bernhardt, *Dalton Trans.*, 3214 (2007).
237. G. J. Kontoghiorghes, J. G. Goddard, A. N. Bartlett and L. Sheppard, *Clin. Pharmacol. Ther.*, **48**, 255 (1990).
238. G. Fabio, F. Minonzio, P. Delbini, A. Bianchi and M. D. Cappellini, *Blood*, **109**, 362 (2007).
239. E. T. Clarke, A. E. Martell and J. Reibenspies, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **196**, 177 (1992); J. Charalambous, A. Dodd, M. McPartlin, S. O. C. Matondo, N. D. Pathirana and H. R. Powell, *Polyhedron*, **7**, 2235 (1988).
240. M. A. Santos, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **228**, 187 (2002); Z. Zhang, S. J. Rettig and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **30**, 509 (1991).
241. C. A. Matsuba, W. O. Nelson, S. J. Rettig and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **27**, 3935 (1988); W. O. Nelson, T. B. Karpishin, S. J. Rettig and C. Orvig, *Inorg. Chem.*, **27**, 1045 (1988).
242. G. J. Kontoghiorghes, E. Eracleous, C. Economides and A. Kolnagou, *Curr. Med. Chem.*, **12**, 2663 (2005).
243. T. F. Tam, R. Leung-Toung, Y. Wang, M. Spino, G. Williams and A. J. Lough, *Acta Cryst. E*, **61**, m2055 (2005).
244. T. F. Tam, R. Leung-Toung, Y. Wang, M. Spino and A. J. Lough, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. E*, **61**, m2601 (2005).
245. W.-Y. Hsieh and S. Liu, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 2031 (2005).

246. K. M. Mitchell, A. L. Dotson, K. M. Cool, A. Chakrabarty, S. H. Benedict and S. M. LeVine, *Mult. Scler.*, **13**, 1118 (2007).
247. D. Bebbington, N. J. T. Monck, S. Gaur, A. M. Palmer, K. Benwell, V. Harvey, C. S. Malcolm and R. H. P. Porter, *J. Med. Chem.*, **43**, 2779 (2000).
248. P. S. Dobbin, R. C. Hider, A. D. Hall, P. D. Taylor, P. Sarpong, J. B. Poter, G. Xiao and D. van der Helm, *J. Med. Chem.*, **36**, 2448 (1993).
249. M. J. O'Neill, C. Hicks, M. Ward and J. A. Panetta, *Brain Res.*, **760**, 170 (1997).
250. L. F. Fieser, E. Berliner, F. J. Bondhus, F. C. Chang, W. G. Dauben, M. G. Ettlinger, G. Fawaz, M. Fields, M. Fieser, C. Heidelberger, H. Heymann, A. M. Seligman, W. R. Vaughan, A. G. Wilson, E. Wilson, M.-i Wu, M. T. Leffler, K. E. Hamlin, R. J. Hathaway, E. J. Matson, E. E. Moore, M. B. Moore, R. T. Rapala and H. E. Zaugg, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **70**, 3151 (1948).
251. J. J. Kessl, S. R. Meshnick and B. L. Trumppower, *Trends Parasitol.*, **23**, 494 (2007); A. T. Hudson, *Parasitol. Today*, **9**, 66 (1993).
252. J. A. Kovacs, *Lancet*, **340**, 637 (1992).
253. M. Fry and M. Pudney, *Biochem. Pharmacol.*, **43**, 1545 (1992); I. K. Srivastava, H. Rottenberg and A. B. Vaidya, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **272**, 3961 (1997); E. Suswam, D. Kyle and N. Lang-Unnasch, *Exp. Parasitol.*, **98**, 180 (2001).
254. M. W. Mather, E. Darrouzet, M. Valkova-Valchanova, J. W. Cooley, M. T. McIntosh, F. Daldal and A. B. Vaidya, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **280**, 27458 (2005); J. J. Kessl, N. V. Moskalev, G. W. Gribble, M. Nasr, S. R. Meshnick and B. L. Trumppower, *Biochim. Biophys. Acta Bioenerg.*, **1767**, 319 (2007); H. Palsdottir, C. G. Lojero, B. L. Trumppower and C. Hunte, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **278**, 31303 (2003).
255. D. Syafruddin, J. E. Siregar and S. Marzuki, *Mol. Biochem. Parasitol.*, **104**, 185 (1999); J. J. Kessl, K. H. Ha, A. K. Merritt, S. R. Meshnick and B. L. Trumppower, *Mol. Biochem. Parasitol.*, **146**, 255 (2006); J. J. Kessl, P. Hill, B. B. Lange, S. R. Meshnick, B. Meunier and B. L. Trumppower, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **279**, 2817 (2004); J. E. Siregar, D. Syafruddin, H. Matsuoka, K. Kita and S. Marzuki, *Parasitol. Int.*, **57**, 229 (2008).
256. J. R. Bowyer, C. A. Edwards, T. Ohnishi and B. L. Trumppower, *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 8321 (1982).
257. E. S. Kaneshiro, *Drug Resistance Updates*, **4**, 322 (2001).
258. L. D. Fairbanks, M. Bofill, K. Ruckemann and H. A. Simmonds, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **270**, 29682 (1995).
259. H. Hussain, K. Krohn, V. U. Ahmad, G. A. Miana and I. R. Green, *ARKIVOC*, **2007-II**, 145 (2007).
260. I. T. Balassiano, S. A. De Paulo, N. Henriques Silva, M. C. Cabral and M. da Gloria da Costa Carvalho, *Oncol. Rep.*, **13**, 329 (2005); A. Esteves-Souza, K. A. Lucio, A. S. Da Cunha, A. Da Cunha Pinto, E. L. Da Silva Lima, C. A. Camara, M. D. Vargas and C. R. Gattass, *Oncol. Rep.*, **20**, 225 (2008).
261. M. A. Martínez, M. C. L. de Jiménez, E. E. Castellano, O. E. Piro and P. J. Aymonino, *J. Coord. Chem.*, **56**, 803 (2003); R. Hernández-Molina, I. Kalinina, P. Esparza, M. Sokolov, J. Gonzalez-Platas, A. Estévez-Brau and E. Pérez-Sacau, *Polyhedron*, **26**, 4860 (2007).
262. B. M. L. Bhatia and N. Vohra, *Thermochim. Acta*, **53**, 361 (1982).
263. M. Kumar, A. Kamra and N. S. Rathee, *Asian J. Chem.*, **19**, 653 (2007).
264. Y.-L. Yan and S. M. Cohen, *Org. Lett.*, **9**, 2517 (2007).
265. K. A. Skov, H. Adomat and N. P. Farrell, *Int. J. Radiat. Biol.*, **64**, 707 (1993).
266. C. X. Zhang and S. J. Lippard, *Curr. Opin. Chem. Biol.*, **7**, 481 (2003).
267. N. Farrall, *Transition Metal Complexes as Drugs and Chemotherapeutic Agents*, Kluwer, Dordrecht, 1989; M. J. Clarke, F. Zhu and D. R. Frasca, *Chem. Rev.*, **99**, 2511 (1999); R. H. Fish and G. Jaouen, *Organometallics*, **22**, 2166 (2003); M. F. R. Fouda, M. M. Abd-Elzاهر, R. A. Abdelsamaia and A. A. Labib, *Appl. Organomet. Chem.*, **21**, 613 (2007).
268. (a) M. Melchart, A. Habtemariam, S. Parsons and P. J. Sadler, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **101**, 1903 (2007).
(b) R. Fernández, M. Melchart, A. Habtemariam, S. Parsons and P. J. Sadler, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **10**, 5173 (2004); F. Y. Wang, A. Habtemariam, E. P. L. van der Geer, R. Fernandez, M. Melchart, R. J. Deeth, R. Aird, S. Guichard, F. P. A. Fabbiani, P. Lozano-Casal, I. D. H. Oswald, D. I. Jodrell, S. Parsons and P. J. Sadler, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **102**, 18269 (2005).

269. R. E. Morris, R. E. Aird, P. D. Murdoch, H. M. Chen, J. Cummings, N. D. Hughes, S. Parsons, A. Parkin, G. Boyd, D. I. Jodrell and P. J. Sadler, *J. Med. Chem.*, **44**, 3616 (2001).
270. A. Habtemariam, M. Melchart, R. Fernández, S. Parsons, I. D. H. Oswald, A. Parkin, F. P. A. Fabbiani, J. E. Davidson, A. Dawson, R. E. Aird, D. I. Jodrell and P. J. Sadler, *J. Med. Chem.*, **49**, 6858 (2006).
271. A. P. de Silva, H. Q. N. Gunaratne, T. Gunnlaugsson, A. J. M. Huxley, C. P. McCoy, J. T. Rademacher and T. E. Rice, *Chem. Rev.*, **97**, 1515 (1997).
272. T. Gunnlaugsson, M. Glynn, G. M. Tocci (née Hussey), P. E. Kruger and F. M. Pfeffer, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **250**, 3094 (2006).
273. J. P. Leonard, C. M. G. dos Santos, S. E. Plush, T. McCabe and T. Gunnlaugsson, *Chem. Commun.*, 129 (2007).
274. C. M. G. dos Santos, P. B. Fernández, S. E. Plush, J. P. Leonard and T. Gunnlaugsson, *Chem. Commun.*, 3389 (2007).
275. M. A. Santos, R. Grazina, A. Q. Neto, G. Cantinho, L. Gano and L. Patrício, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **78**, 303 (2000).
276. J. Baldas and J. Bonnyman, *J. Radioanal. Nucl. Chem. Lett.*, **105**, 267 (1986).
277. M. K. Dewanjee, S. A. Rao, J. A. Rosemark, S. Chowdhury and P. Didisheim, *Radiology*, **145**, 149 (1982).
278. J. Cortés, J. Velasco, G. Foster, A. P. Blackaby, B. A. Rudd and B. Wilkinson, *Mol. Microbiol.* **44**, 1213 (2002).
279. B. Zhao, F. P. Guengerich, A. Bellamine, D. C. Lamb, M. Izumikawa, L. Lei, L. M. Podust, M. Sundaramoorthy, L. M. Reddy, S. L. Kelly, J. A. Kalaitzis, D. Stec, M. Voehler, J. R. Falck, B. S. Moore, T. Shimada and M. R. Waterman, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **280**, 11599 (2005).
280. (a) F. H. Verhoff, G. Bogulawski, O. J. Lantero, S. T. Schlager and Y. C. Jao, in *Comprehensive Biotechnology*, Vol. 3 (Eds H. W. Balanch, S. Drew and D. I. C. Wang), Pergamon Press, Oxford, 1985, pp. 837–885.
(b) D. L. Nelson and M. M. Cox, *Lehninger Principles of Biochemistry*, 4th Ed., Chap. 14, Freeman, New York, 2005.
281. H. Van Tilbeurgh, J. Jenkins, M. Chiadmi, J. Janin, S. J. Wodak, N. T. Mrabet and A.-M. Lambeir, *Biochemistry*, **31**, 5467 (1992).
282. M. Callens, H. Kersters-Hilderson, O. Van Opetal and C. K. De Bruyne, *Enzyme Microb. Technol.*, **8**, 696 (1986).
283. (a) T. D. Fenn, D. Ringe and G. A. Petsko, *Biochemistry*, **43**, 6464, (2004).
(b) H. L. Carrell, J. P. Glusker, V. Burger, F. Manfre, D. Tritsch and J. F. Biellmann, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **86**, 4440 (1989); H. L. Carrell, H. Hoier and J. P. Glusker, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. D*, **50**, 113 (1994).
284. R. Kappl, K. Ranguelova, B. Koch, C. Duboc and J. Huttermann, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **43**, S65 (2005).
285. (a) K. N. Allen, A. Lavie, A. Glasfeld, T. N. Tanada, D. P. Gerrity, S. C. Carlson, G. K. Farber, G. A. Petsko and D. Ringe, *Biochemistry*, **33**, 1488 (1994).
(b) J. Jenkins, J. Janin, F. Rey, M. Chiadmi, H. van Tilbeurgh, I. Lasters, M. De Maeyer, D. Van Belle, S. J. Wodak, M. Lauwereys, P. Stanssens, N. T. Mrabet, J. Snauwaert, G. Matthyssens and A.-M. Lambeir, *Biochemistry*, **31**, 5449 (1992).
286. M. Garcia-Viloca, C. Alhambra, D. G. Truhlar and J. L. Gao, *J. Comput. Chem.*, **24**, 177 (2003).
287. C. Lee, M. Bagdasarian, M. Meng and J. G. Zeikus, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **265**, 19082 (1990); M. Meng, M. Bagdasarian and J. G. Zeikus, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **90**, 8459 (1993).
288. A. K. Katz, X. M. Li, H. L. Carrell, B. L. Hanson, P. Langan, L. Coates, B. P. Schoenborn, J. P. Glusker and G. J. Bunick, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **103**, 8342 (2006).
289. D.-K. Oh, *Appl. Microbiol. Biotechnol.*, **76**, 1 (2007).
290. B. A. Manjasetty and M. R. Chance, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **360**, 297 (2006).
291. J. E. Seemann and G. E. Schulz, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **273**, 256 (1997).
292. D. W. Lee, E. A. Choe, S. B. Kim, S. H. Eom, Y. H. Hong, S. J. Lee, H. S. Lee, D. Y. Lee and Y. R. Pyun, *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.*, **434**, 333 (2005); M. Rhimi and S. Bejar, *Biochim. Biophys. Acta*, **1760**, 191 (2006); M. Rhimi, M. July, N. Aghajari, R. Haser and S. Bejar, *J. Bacteriol.*, **189**, 3556 (2007).

293. M. Chaput, V. Claes, D. Portetelle, I. Cludts, A. Cravador, A. Burny, H. Gras and A. Tartar, *Nature*, **332**, 454 (1988); P. Faik, J. I. Walker, A. A. Redmill and M. J. Morgan, *Nature*, **332**, 455 (1988).
294. W. Xu, K. Seiter, E. Feldman, T. Ahmed and J. W. Chiao, *Blood*, **87**, 4502 (1996).
295. H. Watanabe, K. Takehana, M. Date, T. Shinozaki and A. Raz, *Cancer Res.*, **56**, 2960 (1996); Y. Niinaka, S. Paku, A. Haga, H. Watanabe and A. Raz, *Cancer Res.*, **58**, 2667 (1998).
296. M. Baumann, A. Kappl, T. Lang, K. Brand, W. Siegfried and E. Paterok, *Cancer Invest.*, **8**, 351 (1990).
297. J. H. Lee, K. Z. Chang, V. Patel and C. J. Jeffery, *Biochemistry*, **40**, 7799 (2001); C. J. Jeffery, R. Hardre and L. Salmon, *Biochemistry*, **40**, 1560 (2001); C. J. Jeffery, B. J. Bahnson, W. Chien, D. Ringe and G. A. Petsko, *Biochemistry*, **39**, 955 (2000); C. C. Chou, Y. J. Sun, M. Meng and C. D. Hsiao, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **275**, 23154 (2000).
298. J. T. G. Solomons, E. M. Zimmerly, S. Burns, N. Krishnamurthy, M. K. Swan, S. Krings, H. Muirhead, J. Chirgwin and C. Davies, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **342**, 847 (2004).
299. C. H. Verhees, S. W. M. Kengen, J. E. Tuininga, G. J. Schut, M. W. W. Adams, W. M. De Vos and J. Van der Oost, *Biochem. J.*, **375**, 231 (2003).
300. T. Hansen, M. Oehlmann and P. Schönheit, *J. Bacteriol.*, **183**, 3428 (2001).
301. J. J. Jeong, S. Fushinobu, S. Ito, B. S. Jeon, H. Shoun and T. Wakagi, *FEBS Lett.*, **535**, 200 (2003).
302. J. M. Berrisford, A. M. Hounslow, J. Akerboom, W. R. Hagen, S. J. J. Brouns, J. van der Oost, I. A. Murray, G. M. Blackburn, J. P. Waltho, D. W. Rice and P. J. Baker, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **358**, 1353 (2006).
303. M. K. Swan, J. T. Solomons, C. C. Beeson, T. Hansen, P. Schönheit and C. Davies, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **278**, 47261 (2003); J. M. Berrisford, J. Akerboom, S. Brouns, S. E. Sedelnikova, A. P. Turnbull, J. van der Oost, L. Salmon, R. Hardré, I. A. Murray, G. M. Blackburn, D. W. Rice and P. J. Baker, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **343**, 649 (2004).
304. A. K. Roos, E. Burgos, D. J. Ericsson, L. Salmon and S. L. Mowbray, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **280**, 6416 (2005).
305. P. L. Taylor, K. M. Blakely, G. P. De Leon, J. R. Walker, F. McArthur, E. Evdokimova, K. Zhang, M. A. Valvano, G. D. Wright and M. S. Junop, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **283**, 2835 (2008).
306. R. D. Kobes, R. T. Simpson, B. L. Vallee and W. J. Rutter, *Biochemistry*, **8**, 585 (1969).
307. N. S. Blom, S. Tetreault, R. Coulombe and J. Sygusch, *Nat. Struc. Biol.*, **3**, 856 (1996).
308. D. R. Hall, G. A. Leonard, C. D. Reed, C. I. Watt, A. Berry and W. N. Hunter, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **287**, 383 (1999).
309. A. Plater, S. M. Zgiby, G. J. Thomson, S. Qamar, C. W. Wharton and A. Berry, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **285**, 843 (1999).
310. Y. M. Zhang, J. K. Liu, M. R. Shouri and T. Y. Wong, *Biometals*, **19**, 31 (2006).
311. N. Lee, J. W. Patrick and M. Masson, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **243**, 4700 (1968).
312. Y. Luo, J. Samuel, S. C. Mosimann, J. E. Lee, M. E. Tanner and N. C. J. Strynadka, *Biochemistry*, **40**, 14763 (2001).
313. J. D. Deupree and W. A. Wood, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **247**, 3093 (1972).
314. L. V. Lee, M. V. Vu and W. W. Cleland, *Biochemistry*, **39**, 4808 (2000).
315. K. Kim, H. J. Kim, D. K. Oh, S. S. Cha and S. Rhee, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **361**, 920 (2006).
316. H. Yoshida, M. Yamada, T. Nishitani, G. Takada, K. Izumori and S. Karnitori, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **374**, 443 (2007).
317. Q. Cui and M. Karplus, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 2284 (2001).
318. J. M. Brewer and L. Lebioda, *Adv. Biophys. Chem.*, **6**, 111 (1997); J. M. Brewer, *CRC Crit. Rev. Biochem.*, **11**, 209 (1981).
319. J. E. Wedekind, G. H. Reed and I. Rayment, *Biochemistry*, **34**, 4325 (1995).
320. J. E. Wedekind, R. R. Poyner, G. H. Reed and I. Rayment, *Biochemistry*, **33**, 9333 (1994).
321. R. R. Poyner, W. W. Cleland and G. H. Reed, *Biochemistry*, **40**, 8009 (2001).
322. L. Lebioda, B. Stec, J. M. Brewer and E. Tykarska, *Biochemistry*, **30**, 2823 (1991).
323. E. Zhang, J. M. Brewer, W. Minor, L. A. Carreira and L. Lebioda, *Biochemistry*, **36**, 12526 (1997).
324. S. Duquerroy, C. Camus and J. Janin, *Biochemistry*, **34**, 12513 (1995).
325. P. C. Babbitt, M. S. Hasson, J. E. Wedekind, D. R. Palmer, W. C. Barrett, G. H. Reed, I. Rayment, D. Ringe, G. L. Kenyon and J. A. Gerlt, *Biochemistry*, **35**, 16489 (1996); D. M. Z. Schmidt, E. C. Mundorff, M. Dojka, E. Bermudez, J. E. Ness, S. Govindarajan,

- P. C. Babbitt, J. Minshull and J. A. Gerlt, *Biochemistry*, **42**, 8387 (2003); J. A. Gerlt and F. M. Raushel, *Curr. Opin. Chem. Biol.*, **7**, 252 (2003); J. A. Gerlt, P. C. Babbitt and I. Rayment, *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.*, **433**, 59 (2005).
326. T. B. Thompson, J. B. Garrett, E. A. Taylor, R. Meganathan, J. A. Gerlt and I. Rayment, *Biochemistry*, **39**, 10662 (2000); J. B. Thoden, E. A. Taylor-Ringia, J. B. Garrett, J. A. Gerlt, H. M. Holden and I. Rayment, *Biochemistry*, **43**, 5716 (2004).
327. D. M. Schmidt, B. K. Hubbard and J. A. Gerlt, *Biochemistry*, **40**, 15707 (2001).
328. D. J. Neidhart, P. L. Howell, G. A. Petsko, V. M. Powers, R. S. Li, G. L. Kenyon and J. A. Gerlt, *Biochemistry*, **30**, 9264 (1991); A. Sakai, D. F. Xiang, C. Xu, L. Song, W. S. Yew, F. M. Raushel and J. A. Gerlt, *Biochemistry*, **45**, 4455 (2006).
329. S. E. Williams, E. M. Woolridge, S. C. Ransom, J. A. Landro, P. C. Babbitt and J. W. Kozarich, *Biochemistry*, **31**, 9768 (1992); P. Mazur, W. A. Pieken, S. R. Budihas, S. E. Williams, S. Wong and J. W. Kozarich, *Biochemistry*, **33**, 1961 (1994); S. Helin, P. C. Kahn, B. L. Guha, D. G. Mallows and A. Goldman, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **254**, 918 (1995); M. S. Hasson, I. Schlichting, J. Moulai, K. Taylor, W. Barrett, G. L. Kenyon, P. C. Babbitt, J. A. Gerlt, G. A. Petsko and D. Ringe, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **95**, 10396 (1998); T. Kajander, L. Lehtio, M. Schlomann and A. Goldman, *Prot. Sci.*, **12**, 1855 (2003); J. Yang, Y. Wang, E. M. Woolridge, V. Arora, G. A. Petsko, J. W. Kozarich and D. Ringe, *Biochemistry*, **43**, 10424 (2004); S. Halak, L. Lehtio, T. Basta, S. Buerger, M. Contzen, A. Stolz and A. Goldman, *FEBS J.*, **273**, 5169 (2006).
330. W. S. Yew, A. A. Fedorov, E. V. Fedorov, J. F. Rakus, R. W. Pierce, S. C. Almo and J. A. Gerlt, *Biochemistry*, **45**, 14582 (2006); W. S. Yew, A. A. Fedorov, E. V. Fedorov, S. C. Almo and J. A. Gerlt, *Biochemistry*, **46**, 9564 (2007); J. F. Rakus, A. A. Fedorov, E. V. Fedorov, M. E. Glasner, J. E. Vick, P. C. Babbitt, S. C. Almo and J. A. Gerlt, *Biochemistry*, **46**, 12896 (2007).
331. J. E. Vick and J. A. Gerlt, *Biochemistry*, **46**, 14589 (2007).
332. V. A. Klenchin, E. A. Taylor Ringia, J. A. Gerlt and I. Rayment, *Biochemistry*, **42**, 14427 (2003).
333. T. M. Larsen, L. T. Laughlin, H. M. Holden, I. Rayment and G. H. Reed, *Biochemistry*, **33**, 6301 (1994); T. M. Larsen, M. M. Benning, G. E. Wesenberg, I. Rayment and G. H. Reed, *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.*, **345**, 199 (1997).
334. G. Valentini, L. R. Chiarelli, R. Fortin, M. Dolzan, A. Galizzi, D. J. Abraham, C. Wang, P. Bianchi, A. Zanella and A. Mattevi, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **277**, 23807 (2002).
335. L. Lebioda and B. Stec, *Nature*, **333**, 683 (1988).
336. S. H. Seeholzer, A. Jaworowski and I. A. Rose, *Biochemistry*, **30**, 727 (1991).
337. B. A. Miller and D. L. Leussing, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 7146 (1985).
338. (a) I. Andersson and T. C. Taylor, *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.*, **414**, 130 (2003).
(b) F. C. Hartman and M. C. Harpel, *Annu. Rev. Biochem.*, **63**, 197 (1994); R. J. Spreitzer and M. E. Salvucci, *Annu. Rev. Plant Biol.*, **53**, 449 (2002).
339. T. C. Taylor, A. Backlund, K. Bjorhall, R. J. Andersson and I. Spreitzer, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **276**, 48159 (2001); K. Kitano, N. Maeda, T. Fukui, H. Atomi, T. Imanaka and K. Miki, *Structure*, **9**, 473 (2001).
340. J. Li, J. B. Cross, T. Vreven, S. O. Meroueh, S. Mobashery and H. B. Schlegel, *Prot. Struct. Func. Bioinfo.*, **61**, 246 (2005).
341. E. Jabri, M. B. Carr, R. P. Hausinger and P. A. Karplus, *Science*, **268**, 998 (1995).
342. M. M. Benning, J. M. Kuo, F. M. Raushel and H. M. Holden, *Biochemistry*, **34**, 7973 (1995).
343. M. Wishnick, D. Lane and M. C. Scrutton, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **245**, 4939 (1970); P. D. Robinson, M. N. Martin and F. R. Tabita, *Biochemistry*, **18**, 4453 (1979).
344. S. Karkehabadi, T. C. Taylor and I. Andersson, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **334**, 65 (2003).
345. W. W. Cleland, T. J. Andrews, S. Gutteridge, F. C. Hartman and G. H. Lorimer, *Chem. Rev.*, **98**, 549 (1998).
346. H. A. Schreuder, S. Knight, P. M. G. Curmi, I. Andersson, D. Cascio, C.-I. Brändén and D. Eisenberg, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **90**, 9968 (1993); T. C. Taylor and I. Andersson, *Nature Struct. Biol.*, **3**, 95 (1996).
347. T. C. Taylor and I. Andersson, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **265**, 432 (1997).
348. A. T. Wilson and M. Calvin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **77**, 5948 (1955).
349. B. G. Saver and J. R. Knowles, *Biochemistry*, **21**, 5398 (1982); J. M. Sue and J. R. Knowles, *Biochemistry*, **21**, 5404 (1982).

350. K. Y. Zhang, D. Cascio and D. Eisenberg, *Prot. Sci.*, **3**, 64 (1994); E. Mizohata, H. Matsumura, Y. Okano, M. Kumei, H. Takuma, J. Onodera, K. Kato, N. Shibata, T. Inoue, A. Yokota and Y. Kai, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **316**, 679 (2002).
351. T. Lundqvist and G. Schneider, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **264**, 3643 (1989).
352. F. R. Tabita, T. E. Hanson, H. Li, S. Satagopan, J. Singh and S. Chan, *Microbiol. Mol. Biol. Rev.*, **71**, 576 (2007).
353. H. Ashida, Y. Saito, C. Kojima, K. Kobayashi, N. Ogasawara and A. Yokota, *Science*, **302**, 286 (2003); H. J. Imker, A. A. Fedorov, E. V. Fedorov, S. C. Almo and J. A. Gerlt, *Biochemistry*, **46**, 4077 (2007).
354. G. L. Wheeler, M. A. Jones and N. Smirnov, *Nature*, **393**, 365 (1998).
355. N. Smirnov, P. L. Conklin and F. A. Loewus, *Annu. Rev. Plant Physiol. Plant Mol. Biol.*, **52**, 437 (2001).
356. R. C. Kerber, *J. Chem. Educ.*, **85**, 1237 (2008).
357. J. M. Dunwell, A. Purvis and S. Khuri, *Phytochemistry*, **65**, 7 (2004).
358. C. Roux, N. Gresh, L. E. Perera, J.-P. Piquemal and L. Salmon, *J. Comput. Chem.*, **28**, 938 (2007).
359. K. H. Sharp, M. Mewies, P. C. Moody and E. L. Raven, *Nat. Struct. Biol.*, **10**, 303 (2003).
360. A. Messerschmidt, R. Ladenstein, R. Huber, M. Bolognesi, L. Avigliano, R. Petruzzelli, A. Rossi and A. Finazzi-Agró, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **224**, 179 (1992); A. Messerschmidt, H. Luecke and R. Huber, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **230**, 997 (1993).
361. A. Montel-Hagen, S. Kinet, N. Manel, C. Mongellaz, R. Prohaska, J.-L. Battini, J. Delaunay, M. Sitbon and N. Taylor, *Cell*, **132**, 1039 (2008).
362. M. A. McDonough, V. Li, E. Flashman, E. Flashman, R. Chowdhury, C. Mohr, B. M. R. Lienard, J. Zondlo, N. J. Oldham, I. J. Clifton, J. Lewis, L. A. McNeill, R. J. M. Kurzeja, K. S. Hewitson, E. Yang, S. Jordan, R. S. Syed and C. J. Schofield, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **103**, 9814 (2006).
363. P. John, *Physiol. Plant.*, **100**, 583 (1997).
364. K. Saito, M. Kobayashi, Z. Z. Gong, Y. Tanaka and M. Yamazaki, *Plant J.*, **17**, 181 (1999).
365. M. Mure, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **37**, 131 (2004); E. Agostinelli, F. Belli, L. D. Vedova, S. Longu, A. Mura and G. Floris, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1635 (2005).
366. M. Mure, S. A. Mills and J. P. Klinman, *Biochemistry*, **41**, 9269 (2002).
367. J. E. Dove, B. Schwartz, N. K. Williams and J. P. Klinman, *Biochemistry*, **39**, 3690 (2000); J. L. DuBois and J. P. Klinman, *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.*, **433**, 255 (2005); N. M. Samuels and J. P. Klinman, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **281**, 21114 (2006).
368. M. R. Parsons, M. A. Convery, C. M. Wilmot, K. D. Yadav, V. Blakeley, A. S. Corner, S. E. Phillips, M. J. McPherson and P. F. Knowles, *Structure*, **3**, 1171 (1995).
369. V. Kumar, D. M. Dooley, H. C. Freeman, J. M. Guss, I. Harvey, M. A. McGuirl, M. C. J. Wilce and V. M. Zubak, *Structure*, **4**, 943 (1996).
370. M. C. J. Wilce, D. M. Dooley, H. C. Freeman, J. M. Guss, H. Matsunami, W. S. McIntire, C. E. Ruggiero, K. Tanizawa and H. Yamaguchi, *Biochemistry*, **36**, 16116 (1997).
371. R. Li, J. P. Klinman and F. S. Mathews, *Structure*, **6**, 293 (1998).
372. A. P. Duff, A. E. Cohen, P. J. Ellis, J. A. Kuchar, D. B. Langley, E. M. Shepard, D. M. Dooley, H. C. Freeman and J. M. Guss, *Biochemistry*, **42**, 15148 (2003); A. P. Duff, A. E. Cohen, P. J. Ellis, K. Hilmer, D. B. Langley, D. M. Dooley, H. C. Freeman and J. M. Guss, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. D*, **62**, 1073 (2006).
373. S. X. Wang, M. Mure, K. F. Medzhradszky, A. L. Burlingame, D. E. Brown, D. M. Dooley, A. J. Smith, H. M. Kagan and J. P. Klinman, *Science*, **273**, 1078 (1996); A. C. Rinaldi, C. M. Porcu, S. Oliva, N. Curreli, A. Rescigno, F. Sollai, A. Rinaldi, A. Finazzi-Agró and E. Sanjust, *Eur. J. Biochem.*, **251**, 91 (1998); M. Kim, T. Okajima, S. Kishishita, M. Yoshimura, A. Kawamori, K. Tanizawa and H. Yamaguchi, *Nat. Struct. Biol.*, **9**, 591 (2002); M. Mure, S. X. Wang and J. P. Klinman, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 6113 (2003); J. A. Bollinger, D. E. Brown and D. M. Dooley, *Biochemistry*, **44**, 11708 (2005).
374. R. H. Moore, M. A. Spies, M. B. Culpepper, T. Murakawa, S. Hirota, T. Okajima, K. Tanizawa and M. Mure, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **129**, 11524 (2007).
375. B. Winkel-Shirley, *Plant Physiol.*, **126**, 485 (2001).
376. K. Saito, M. Kobayashi, Z. Z. Gong, Y. Tanaka and M. Yamazaki, *Plant J.*, **17**, 181 (1999).
377. G. Speier, in *Dioxygen Activation and Homogeneous Catalytic Oxidation* (Ed. L. I. Simándi), Elsevier, Amsterdam, 1991, pp. 269–278.

378. R. A. Steiner, I. M. Kooter and B. W. Dijkstra, *Biochemistry*, **41**, 7955 (2002).
379. R. A. Steiner, W. Meyer-Klaucke and B. W. Dijkstra, *Biochemistry*, **41**, 7963 (2002).
380. G. F. Z. da Silva and L.-J. Ming, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 5501 (2005).
381. M. Costas, M. P. Mehn and M. P. Jensen, L. Que, *Chem. Rev.*, **104**, 939 (2004).
382. T. Oka and F. J. Simpson, *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.*, **43**, 1 (1971); H.-K. Hund, J. Breuer, F. Lingens, J. Huttermann, R. Kappl and S. Fetzner, *Eur. J. Biochem.*, **263**, 871 (1999).
383. S. Tranchimand, G. Ertel, V. Gaydou, C. Gaudin, T. Tron and G. Iacazio, *Biochimie*, **90**, 781 (2008).
384. B. M. Barney, M. R. Schaab, R. LoBrutto and W. A. Francisco, *Prot. Express. Purif.*, **35**, 131 (2004); L. Bowater, S. A. Fairhurst, V. J. Just and S. Bornemann, *FEBS Lett.*, **557**, 45 (2004).
385. M. R. Schaab, B. M. Barney and W. A. Francisco, *Biochemistry*, **45**, 1009 (2006).
386. B. Gopal, L. L. Madan, S. F. Betz and A. A. Kossiakoff, *Biochemistry*, **44**, 193 (2005).
387. J. Kaizer, G. Baráth, J. Pap, G. Speier, M. Giorgi and M. Réglier, *Chem. Commun.*, 5235 (2007).
388. F. Fusetti, K. H. Schroter, R. A. Steiner, P. I. van Noort, T. Pijning, H. J. Rozeboom, K. H. Kalk, M. R. Egmond and B. W. Dijkstra, *Structure*, **10**, 259 (2002).
389. I. M. Kooter, R. A. Steiner, B. W. Dijkstra, P. I. van Noort, M. R. Egmond and M. Huber, *Eur. J. Biochem.*, **269**, 2971 (2002).
390. F. Jian, J. Peisach, L.-J. Ming, L. Que, Jr. and V. J. Chen, *Biochemistry*, **30**, 11437 (1991).
391. R. A. Steiner, K. H. Kalk and B. W. Dijkstra, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **99**, 16625 (2002).
392. P. Aisen, in *Biological Inorganic Chemistry: Structure and Reactivity* (Eds H. B. Gray, E. I. Stiefel, J. S. Valentine and I. Bertini), Chap. VIII.1, Sausalito, CA, 2007.
393. R. Anand, P. C. Dorrestein, C. Kinsland, T. P. Begley and S. E. Ealick, *Biochemistry*, **41**, 7659 (2002).
394. H. Pang, M. Bartlam, Q. Zeng, H. Miyatake, T. Hisano, K. Miki, L. L. Wong, G. F. Gao and Z. Rao, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **279**, 1491 (2004).
395. M. Adams and Z. Jia, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **280**, 28675 (2005).
396. Y. R. Lapik and L. S. Kaufman, *Plant Cell*, **15**, 1578 (2003).
397. M. R. Harpel and J. D. Lipscomb, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **265**, 6301 (1990).
398. M. A. Adams, V. K. Singh, B. O. Keller and Z. Jia, *Mol. Microbiol.*, **61**, 1469 (2006).
399. G. P. Titus, H. A. Mueller, J. Burgner, S. Rodríguez de Córdoba, M. A. Peñalva and D. E. Timm, *Nat. Struct. Biol.*, **7**, 542 (2000).
400. M. R. Harpel and J. D. Lipscomb, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **265**, 22187 (1990).
401. R. Wilmouth, J. Turnbull, R. Welford, I. Clifton, A. Prescott and C. Schofield, *Structure*, **10**, 93 (2002).
402. R. A. Casero, Jr. and L. J. Marton, *Nat. Rev. Drug Dis.*, **6**, 373 (2007).
403. Y. Dai, T. C. Pochapsky and R. H. Abeles, *Biochemistry*, **40**, 6379 (2001).
404. Y. Dai, P. C. Wensink and R. H. Abeles, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **274**, 1193 (1999).
405. K. Hult and P. Berglund, *Trends Biotech.*, **25**, 232 (2007).
406. K. Okrasa and R. J. Kazlauskas, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **12**, 1587 (2006).
407. G. F. Z. da Silva and L.-J. Ming, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 16380 (2005).
408. J. W. Wray and R. H. Abeles, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **268**, 21466 (1993); J. W. Wray and R. H. Abeles, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **270**, 3147 (1995).
409. X. Wei and L.-J. Ming, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 2255 (1998).
410. T. C. Pochapsky, S. S. Pochapsky, T. Ju, H. Mo, F. Al-Mjeni and M. J. Maroney, *Nat. Struct. Biol.*, **9**, 966 (2002).
411. T. Borowski, A. Bassan and P. E. M. Siegbahn, *J. Mol. Struct. (Theochem.)*, **772**, 89 (2006).
412. Q. Xu, R. Schwarzenbacher, S. S. Krishna, D. McMullan, S. Agarwalla, K. Quijano, P. Abdubek, E. Ambing, H. Axelrod, T. Biorac, J. M. Canaves, H. J. Chiu, M. A. Elsliger, C. Grittini, S. K. Grzechnik, M. DiDonato, J. Hale, E. Hampton, G. W. Han, J. Haugen, M. Hornsby, L. Jaroszewski, H. E. Klock, M. W. Knuth, E. Koesema, A. Kreuzsch, P. Kuhn, M. D. Miller, K. Moy, E. Nigoghossian, J. Paulsen, R. Reyes, C. Rife, G. Spraggon, R. C. Stevens, H. van den Bedem, J. Velasquez, A. White, G. Wolf, K. O. Hodgson, J. Wooley, A. M. Deacon, A. Godzik, S. A. Lesley and I. A. Wilson, *Proteins*, **64**, 808 (2006).
413. T. C. Pochapsky, S. S. Pochapsky, T. Ju, C. Hoefler and J. Liang, *J. Biomol. NMR*, **34**, 117 (2006).

414. T. Ju, R. B. Goldsmith, S. C. Chai, M. J. Maroney, S. S. Pochapsky and T. C. Pochapsky, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **363**, 823 (2006).
415. (a) E. Szajna, A. M. Arif and L. M. Berreau, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 17186 (2005).
(b) E. Szajna-Fuller, K. Rudzka, A. M. Arif and L. M. Berreau, *Inorg. Chem.*, **46**, 5499 (2007).
416. J. R. Haines and M. Alexander, *Appl. Microbiol.*, **29**, 621 (1975).
417. G. Grogan, *Biochem. J.*, **388**, 721 (2005).
418. D. Pokorny, W. Steiner and D. W. Ribbons, *Trends Biotech.*, **15**, 291 (1997); G. Grogan, *J. Mol. Catal. B: Enzymatic*, **19–20**, 73 (2002).
419. H. M. Holden, M. M. Benning, T. Haller and J. A. Gerlt, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **34**, 145 (2001).
420. E. D. Eberhard and J. A. Gerlt, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 7188 (2004).
421. G. Grogan, G. A. Roberts, D. Bougioukou, N. J. Turner and S. L. Flitsch, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **276**, 12565, (2001); G. Grogan, J. Graf, A. Jones, S. Parsons, N. J. Turner and S. L. Flitsch, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **40**, 1111 (2001).
422. J. P. Bennett, J. L. Whittingham, A. M. Brzozowski, P. M. Leonard and G. Grogan, *Biochemistry*, **46**, 137 (2007).
423. J. F. Davey and D. W. Ribbons, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **250**, 3826 (1975).
424. D. Pokorny, L. Brecker, M. Pogorevc, W. Steiner, H. Griengl, T. Kappe and D. W. Ribbons, *J. Bacteriol.*, **181**, 5051 (1999).
425. E. A. Kvittingen, *Scand. J. Clin. Lab. Invest. Suppl.*, **184**, 27 (1986); E. A. Kvittingen, *J. Inherit. Metab. Dis.* **14**, 554 (1991); E. A. Kvittingen, *J. Inherit. Metab. Dis.*, **18**, 375 (1995); S. T. Pitkänen, M. K. Salo and M. Heikinheimo, *Ann. Med.*, **32**, 530 (2000); F. Endo and M. S. Sun, *J. Inherit. Metab. Dis.*, **25**, 227 (2002).
426. (a) R. L. Bateman, P. Bhanumorthy, J. F. Witte, R. W. McClard, M. Grompe and D. E. Timm, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **276**, 15284 (2001).
(b) R. L. Bateman, J. Ashworth, J. F. Witte, L.-J. Baker, P. Bhanumorthy, D. E. Timm, T. D. Hurley, M. Grompe and R. W. McClard, *Biochem. J.*, **402**, 251 (2007).
427. G. Straganz, L. Brecker, H.-J. Weber, W. Steiner and D. W. Ribbons, *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.*, **297**, 232 (2002).
428. G. D. Straganz, A. Glieder, L. Brecker, D. W. Ribbons and W. Steiner, *Biochem. J.*, **369**, 573 (2003).
429. G. D. Straganz, H. Hofer, W. Steiner and B. Nidetzky, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 12202, (2004).
430. G. D. Straganz and B. Nidetzky, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 12306, (2005).
431. T. K. Paine, J. England and L. Que, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **13**, 6073 (2007).
432. G. D. Straganz, S. Egger, G. Aquino, S. D'Auria and B. Nidetzky, *J. Mol. Catal. B: Enzymol.*, **39**, 171 (2006).
433. B. S. Speer, N. B. Shoemaker and A. A. Salyers, *Clin. Microbiol. Rev.*, **5**, 387 (1992); D. Schnappinger and W. Hillen, *Arch. Microbiol.*, **165**, 359 (1996); H. C. Neu, *Science*, **29**, 245 (1992).
434. J. R. Smythies, F. Benington and R. D. Morin, *Experientia*, **28**, 1253 (1972).
435. J. P. White and C. R. Cantor, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **58**, 397 (1971).
436. C. Berens, in *RNA-Binding Antibiotics* (Eds. R. Schroeder and M. G. Wallis), Chap. 6, Landes Bioscience, Austin, TX, 2001.
437. G. Fey, M. Reiss and H. Kersten, *Biochemistry*, **12**, 1160 (1973).
438. D. Moazed and H. F. Noller, *Nature*, **327**, 389 (1987); R. Oehler, N. Polacek, G. Steiner and A. Barta, *Nucl. Acids Res.*, **25**, 1219 (1997); J. I. Ross, E. A. Eady, J. H. Cove and W. J. Cunliffe, *Antimicrob. Agents Chemother.*, **42**, 1702 (1998).
439. (a) D. E. Brodersen, W. M. Clemons, Jr, A. P. Carter, R. J. Morgan-Warren, B. T. Wimberly and V. Ramakrishnan, *Cell*, **103**, 1143 (2000).
(b) M. Pioletti, F. Schlunzen, J. Harms, R. Zarivach, M. Gluhmann, H. Avila, A. Bashan, H. Bartels, T. Auerbach, C. Jacobi, T. Hartsch, A. Yonath and F. Franceschi, *EMBO J.*, **20**, 1829 (2001).
440. M. A. Khan and J. Musarrat, *Int. J. Biol. Macromol.*, **33**, 49 (2003).
441. R. B. Martin, *Met. Ions Biol. Sys.*, **19**, 19 (1985).
442. C. M. Mikulski, J. Fleming and D. Fleming, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **144**, 9 (1988).
443. T. Ohyama and J. A. Cowan, *Inorg. Chem.*, **34**, 3083 (1995); M. Novák-Pékli, M. E.-H. Mesbah and G. Pethö, *J. Pharm. Biomed. Anal.*, **14**, 1025 (1996); L. Lambs and G. Berthon,

- Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **151**, 33 (1988); J. M. Wessels, W. E. Ford, W. Szymczak and S. Schneider, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **102**, 9323 (1998).
444. F. C. S. de Paula, S. Carvalho, H. A. Duarte, E. B. Paniago, A. S. Mangrich and E. C. Pereira-Maia, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **76**, 221 (1999).
445. M. Jeżowska-Bojczuk, L. Lambs, H. Kozłowski and G. Berthon, *Inorg. Chem.*, **32**, 428 (1993).
446. F. C. Machado, C. Demicheli, A. Garnier-Suillerot and H. Beraldo, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **60**, 163 (1995); H. F. Dos Santos, E. S. Xavier, M. C. Zerner and W. B. De Almeida, *J. Mol. Struct. (Theochem)*, **527**, 193 (2000); G. Berthon, M. Brion and L. Lambs, *J. Inorg. Biochem.*, **19**, 1 (1983); M. Brion, G. Berthon and J. B. Fourtillan, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **55**, 47 (1981).
447. K. H. Jogun and J. S. Stezowski, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **98**, 6018 (1976); M. Celotti and G. V. Fazakerley, *J. Chem. Soc. Trans. 2*, 1319 (1977); M. Schnarr, M. Matthies and W. Lohmann, *Z. Naturforsch.*, **34**, 1156 (1979).
448. Y. Jung and Y. M. Kim, *Drug Deliv.*, **15**, 31 (2008).
449. A. Yamaguchi, T. Udagawa and T. Sawai, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **265**, 4089 (1990); W. Hellen and C. Berens, *Annu. Rev. Microbiol.*, **48**, 345 (1994); J. Jin J. A. A. Guffanti, D. H. Bechhofer and T. A. Krulwich, *J. Bacteriol.*, **184**, 4722 (2002).
450. M. Takahashi, L. Altschmied and W. Hillen, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **187**, 341 (1986); P. Orth, W. Saenger and W. Hinrichs, *Biochemistry*, **38**, 191 (1999).
451. P. Orth, F. Cordes, D. Schnappinger, W. Hillen, W. Saenger and W. Hinrichs, *J. Mol. Biol.* **279**, 439 (1998).
452. W. Hinrichs, C. Kisker, M. Düvel, A. Müller, K. Tovar, W. Hillen and W. Saenger, *Science*, **264**, 418 (1994); C. Kisker, W. Hinrichs, K. Tovar, W. Hillen and W. Saenger, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **247**, 260 (1995); P. Orth, D. Schnappinger, P. E. Sum, G. A. Ellestad, W. Hillen, W. Saenger and W. Hinrichs, *J. Mol. Biol.*, **285**, 455 (1999); A. Aleksandrov, J. Proft, W. Hinrichs and T. Simonson, *Chembiochem*, **8**, 675 (2007).
453. P. Orth, D. Schnappinger, W. Hillen, W. Saenger and W. Hinrichs, *Nat. Struct. Biol.*, **7**, 215 (2000).
454. T. Lederer, G. J. Palm, P. Orth, W. Saenger, M. Takahashi, W. Hillen and W. Hinrichs, Unpublished structure submitted to the Protein Data Bank (pdb ID 2fj1).
455. (a) N. Eittner, J. W. Metzger, T. Lederer, J. D. Hulmes, C. Kisker, W. Hinrichs, G. A. Ellestad and W. Hillen, *Biochemistry*, **34**, 22 (1995).
(b) N. Eittner, W. Hillen and G. A. Ellestad, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **115**, 2546 (1993).
456. J. Bergeron, M. Ammirati, D. Danley, L. James, M. Norcia, J. Retsema, C. A. Strick, W. G. Su, J. Sutcliffe and L. Wondrack, *Antimicrob. Agents Chemother.*, **40**, 2226 (1996); I. Chopra, *Curr. Opin. Pharmacol.*, **1**, 464 (2001); A. P. Johnson, *Curr. Opin. Anti-Infect. Invest. Drugs*, **2**, 164 (2000).
457. R. Kayyali, J. B. Porter, Z. D. Liu, N. A. Davies, J. H. Nugent, C. E. Cooper and R. C. Hider, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **276**, 48814 (2001); Z. D. Liu, R. Kayyali, R. C. Hider, J. B. Porter and A. E. Theobald, *J. Med. Chem.*, **45**, 631 (2002).
458. E. A. Abourashed, I. Muhammad, M. Resch, R. Bauer, F. S. el-Ferally and C. D. Hufford, *Planta Med.*, **67**, 360 (2001).
459. E. W. Oppenheim, I. M. Nasrallah, M. G. Mastro and P. J. Stover, *J. Biol. Chem.*, **275**, 19268 (2000).
460. L. Bubacco, E. Vijgenboom, C. Gobin, A. W. J. W. Tepper, J. Salgado and G. W. Canters, *J. Mol. Catal. B: Enzymatic*, **8**, 27 (2000).
461. H. Hashiguchi and H. Takahashi, *Mol. Pharmacol.*, **13**, 362 (1977).
462. M. E. Winkler, K. Lerch and E. I. Solomon, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 7001 (1981).
463. R. Saruno, F. Kato and T. Ikeno, *Agric. Biol. Chem.*, **43**, 1337 (1979); G. Battaini, E. Monzani, L. Casella, L. Santagostini and R. Pagliarin, *J. Biol. Inorg. Chem.*, **5**, 262 (2000); J. S. Chen, C.-i Wei, R. S. Rolle, W. S. Otwell, M. O. Balaban and M. R. Marshall, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **39**, 1396 (1991).
464. S. R. Piettre, C. André, M. C. Chanal, J. B. Ducep, B. Lesur, F. Piriou, P. Raboisson, J.-M. Rondeau, C. Schelcher, P. Zimmermann and A. J. Ganzhorn, *J. Med. Chem.*, **40**, 4208 (1997).
465. A. J. Ganzhorn and J.-M. Rondeau, *Prot. Eng.*, **10**, 61 (1997).
466. S. R. Piettre, A. Ganzhorn, J. Hofflack, K. Islam and J. M. Hornsperger, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 3201 (1997).

467. M. Goldstein, E. Lauber and M. R. McKereghan, *Biochem. Pharmacol.*, **13**, 1103 (1964)
468. J. C. Espin and H. J. Wichers, *J. Agric. Chem.*, **47**, 2638 (1999).
469. E. Valero, García-Moreno, R. Varón and F. García-Carmona, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **39**, 1043 (1991).
470. R. T. Borchard, *J. Med. Chem.*, **16**, 377 (1973).
471. S. R. Budihias, I. Gorshkova, S. Gaidamakov, A. Wamiru, M. K. Bona, M. A. Parniak, R. J. Crouch, J. B. McMahon, J. A. Beutler and S. F. J. Le Grice, *Nucl. Acids Res.*, **33**, 1249 (2005).
472. G. R. Moran, *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.*, **433**, 117 (2005).
473. G. R. Whistance and D. R. Threlfall, *Biochem. J.*, **117**, 593 (1970).
474. L. Serre, A. Sailland, D. Sy, P. Boudec, A. Rolland, E. Pebay-Peyroula and C. Cohen-Addad, *Structure*, **7**, 977 (1999).
475. I. M. Fritze, L. Linden, J. Freigang, G. Auerbach, R. Huber and S. Steinbacher, *Plant Physiol.*, **134**, 1388 (2004).
476. C. Yang, J. W. Pflugrath, D. L. Camper, M. L. Foster, D. L. Pernich and T. A. Walsh, *Biochemistry*, **43**, 10414 (2004).
477. J. Brownlee, K. Johnson-Winters, D. H. T. Harrison and G. R. Moran, *Biochemistry*, **43**, 6370 (2004).
478. D. L. Lee, C. G. Knudsen, W. J. Michaely, H.-L. Chin, N. H. Nguyen, C. G. Carter, T. H. Cromartie, B. H. Lake, J. M. Shribbs and T. Fraser, *Pestic. Sci.*, **54**, 377 (1998).
479. G. Meazza, B. E. Scheffler, M. R. Tellez, A. M. Rimando, S. O. Duke, D. Nanyarkkara, I. A. Khan, E. A. Abourashed and F. E. Dayan, *Phytochemistry*, **60**, 281 (2002).
480. F. E. Dayan, S. O. Duke, A. Sauldubois, N. Singh, C. McCurdy and C. Cantrell, *Phytochemistry*, **68**, 2004 (2007)
481. J. G. Romagni, G. Meazza, N. P. D. Nanayakkara and F. E. Dayan, *FEBS Lett.*, **480**, 301 (2000).
482. S. Lindstedt, E. Holme, E. Lock, O. Hjalmarson and B. Strandvik, *Lancet*, **340**, 813 (1992); C. Phornphutkul, W. J. Introne, M. B. Perry, I. Bernardini, M. D. Murphey, D. L. Fitzpatrick, P. D. Anderson, M. Huizing, Y. Anikster, L. H. Gerber and W. A. Gahl, *N. Engl. J. Med.*, **347**, 2111 (2002).
483. C. S. Wu, J. L. Huang, Y. S. Sun and D. Y. Yang, *J. Med. Chem.*, **45**, 2222 (2002).
484. M. Kavana and G. R. Moran, *Biochemistry*, **42**, 10238 (2003).
485. O. W. Choroba, D. H. Williams and J. B. Spencer, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 5389 (2000); T. L. Li, O. W. Choroba, E. H. Charles, A. M. Sandercock, D. H. Williams and J. B. Spencer, *Chem. Cimmun.*, 1752 (2001).
486. B. K. Hubbard, M. G. Thomas and C. T. Walsh, *Chem Biol.*, **7**, 931 (2000).
487. J. Brownlee, P. He, G. R. Moran and D. H. T. Harrison, *Biochemistry*, **47**, 2002 (2008).
488. J. A. Conrad and G. R. Moran, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **361**, 1197 (2008).

CHAPTER 12

Analytical aspects of metal enolates

ELI HARLEV and SHMUEL BITTNER

Department of Chemistry, Ben-Gurion University of the Negev, P. O. Box 653, Beer-Sheva 84105, Israel

Fax: +972 77 7575886; e-mail: bittner@bgu.ac.il

and

JACOB ZABICKY

Department of Chemical Engineering, Ben-Gurion University of the Negev, P. O. Box 653, Beer-Sheva 84105, Israel

Fax: +972 8 6472969; e-mail: zabicky@bgu.ac.il

I. ACRONYMS	684
II. INTRODUCTION AND SCOPE OF THE CHAPTER	685
III. DETECTION AND DETERMINATION OF METAL ENOLATES	687
A. General	687
B. Spectral Methods	688
1. Infrared spectra	688
2. Ultraviolet–visible spectra	688
3. Mass spectrometry	691
4. X-ray fluorescence and absorption spectroscopies	692
C. Electrochemical Methods	692
1. Electroanalysis	692
2. Electrophoresis	700
D. Gas Chromatography	701
E. Liquid Chromatography	703
1. Column chromatography	703
2. Zone chromatography	704
3. Thin layer chromatography	704
4. Normal phase HPLC	705
5. Reverse phase HPLC	706

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

6. Supercritical fluid chromatography	707
7. Determination of ascorbates by HPLC	708
8. Separation of optical and geometrical isomers	710
F. Miscellaneous Analytical Methods	713
IV. METAL ENOLATES AS ANALYTICAL REAGENTS AND AIDS	713
A. General Methods	713
1. Optodes, photoluminescent and chemiluminescent tracers	714
2. Gas sensors	715
3. Ion selective electrodes	716
4. Gas chromatography	718
5. Complexation gas chromatography	719
6. Thin layer chromatography	722
7. Complexation liquid chromatography	722
8. Elemental analysis involving metal enolates	722
B. Specific Reagents	723
1. β -Diketonates	723
a. General considerations	723
b. Acetylacetonates	723
c. Trifluoroacetylacetonates	725
d. Dipivaloylmethanates	726
e. Miscellaneous β -diketonates	727
2. Ascorbic acid, isoascorbic acid and their salts	727
3. Sodium croconate and rhodizonate	728
V. REFERENCES	730

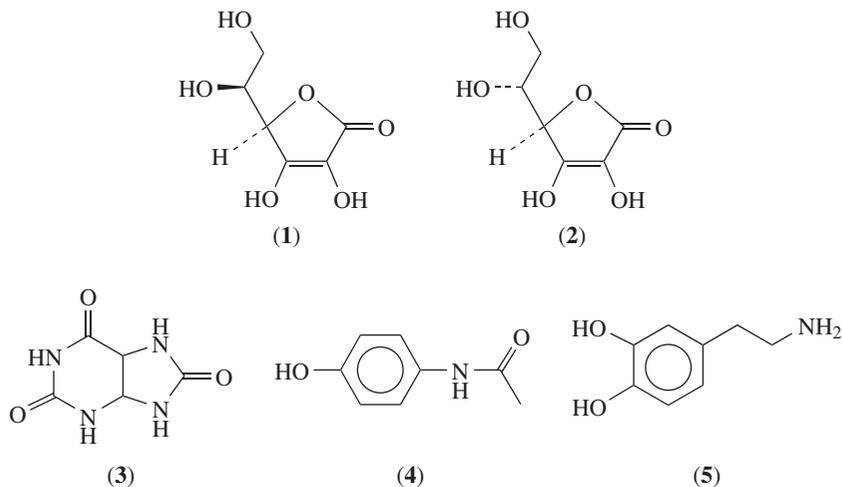
I. ACRONYMS

AAS	atomic absorption spectroscopy/spectrometry
acac	acetylacetonate anion
ANN	artificial neural network
bipy	2,2'-bipyridine
bzac	benzoylacetate anion
bztfac	1-benzoyl-3,3,3-trifluoroacetate anion
CD	circular dichroism
CE	capillary electrophoresis
CPE	carbon paste electrode
CV	cyclic voltametry
dibzac	1,3-diphenyl-1,3-propanedionate anion
dik	β -diketonate anion
dpm	dipivaloylmethanate anion
DPV	differential pulse voltametry
ECD	electron capture detection/detector
ESI-MS	electrospray ionization mass spectrum/spectrometry
FAAS	flame AAS
FID	flame ionization detection/detector
FLD	fluorescence detection/detector
fuac	2-furoylacetate anion
futfac	1-(2-furoyl)-3,3,3-trifluoroacetate anion
GCE	glassy carbon electrode
hfac	1,1,1,6,6,6-hexafluoro-2,4-pentanedionate anion
hfod	1,1,1,2,2,3,3,3-heptafluoro-7,7-dimethyl-4,6,-octanedionate anion

ICP-AES	inductively coupled plasma atomic emission spectroscopy/spectrometry
IP	ion-pair
ISE	ion-selective electrode/s
LC	liquid chromatography
LOD	limit/s of detection
LOQ	limit/s of quantitation
MALDI	matrix-assisted laser desorption/ionization
miRNA	microribonucleic acid
ODS	octadecyl-bonded silica gel
phen	1,10-phenanthroline
PLS	partial least squares
ptfa	pivaloyltrifluoroacetate anion
pvc	poly(vinyl chloride)
RP	reversed phase
RSD	relative standard deviation
SCE	saturated calomel electrode
sds	sodium dodecylsulfate
SFC	supercritical fluid chromatography
SNR	signal-to-noise ratio
SSCE	silver-silver chloride electrode
TCD	thermal conductivity detection/detector
tfa	trifluoroacetic acid
tfac	trifluoroacetylacetate anion
thf	tetrahydrofuran
TLC	thin layer chromatography
TOF	time of flight
tris	2-amino-2-hydroxymethyl-1,3-propanediol
ttfac	1-thenoyl-3,3,3-trifluoroacetate anion
UPS	ultraviolet photoelectron spectroscopy
UVD	UVV detection/detector
UVV	ultraviolet-visible
XPS	X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy

II. INTRODUCTION AND SCOPE OF THE CHAPTER

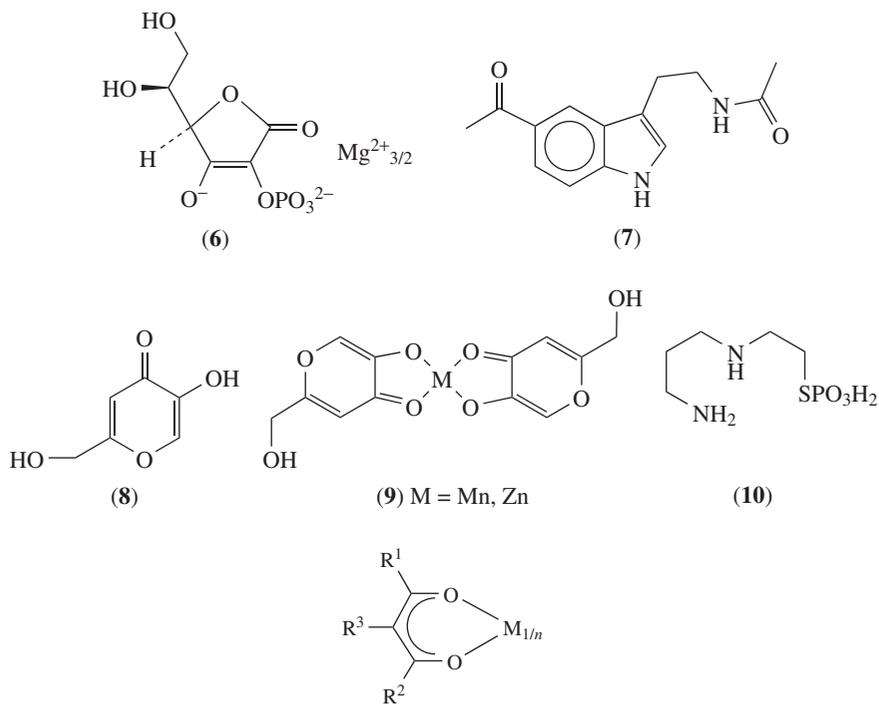
Several problems have to be considered in modern practice when developing new analytical methods, as briefly discussed in other volumes of *The Chemistry of Functional Groups* series^{1,2}. The classical requirements of accuracy and precision regarding performance are now part of the more inclusive concept of 'fitness for purpose'³, which stresses the importance of validation. Consideration must also be given to occupational risks for the personnel working with the method and to the environmental risks involved in the disposal of spent samples and reagents. Optimization of operational parameters may be a complicated task when they interact in a nonlinear fashion. A chemometric approach to experimental design may be very rewarding, as in the case of optimization of the CE-UVD determination of ascorbic acid (**1**)-isoascorbic acid (**2**) mixtures⁴ mentioned in Section III.C.2. When developing methods for routine application, savings in time and reagents are all-important; these may be achieved by introduction of automation in the analytical operations, reduction of the reactor volume, using sensitive instrumentation and applying computational chemometric techniques. Multiple analyte determinations can become problematic due to mutual interference, which may be avoided on applying a chromatographic separation and detection method. However, such an option is expensive in time and valuable mobile phases. Examples of a new trend are shown in Section III.C.1



for the simultaneous electrochemical determination of ascorbic acid (**1**), uric acid (**3**) and paracetamol (**4**). The chosen alternative in this case was a voltametric measurement, using an 'electronic tongue' holding several small working electrodes, and applying the ANN computational technique for interpreting the results⁵; also the simultaneous electrochemical analysis of **1** and dopamine (**5**), showing strong nonlinear interference between the analytes⁶ or rather close oxidation potentials⁷, was solved with the aid of computational techniques.

Throughout this volume are mentioned applications of metal enolates as catalysts⁸, polymer initiators⁹, luminescent compounds¹⁰ and precursors for metal or metal oxide deposition¹¹. Metal enolates are also part of pharmaceuticals and other consumer products and take part in important biological processes¹². Ascorbic acid (**1**) and derived salts such as magnesium ascorbylphosphate (**6**) have found application in modern cosmetics for their protective action against photoaging and their whitening action on the skin as synergetics of melatonin (**7**), a hormone secreted by the pineal gland¹³. Kojic acid (**8**) has found applications due to its ability of sequestering transition metal ions (e.g. the enolate complexes **9**). Thus, **8**, alone or with other antioxidants such as **1**, is used in skin bleaching formulations, as inhibitor of the Cu metalloenzyme tyrosinase participating in melanin formation^{14,15}. **8** and its manganese and zinc complexes (**9**) are low-toxicity compounds with good *in vivo* radioprotective activity, similar to that of amifostine (**10**), which is administered before radiotherapy to diminish possible damage caused by γ -rays to healthy cells¹⁶. Besides the important role of ascorbate/ascorbic acid in biological systems, making them most studied analytes, they are also considered as the archetypal interference species when analyzing samples of biological origin¹⁷. Quality control and tracking the fate of these compounds in processes requires analytical methods for detection and determination of metal enolates, which are discussed in Section III.

Metal enolates found varied application in chemical analysis. An outstanding group are certain lanthanide enolates used as shift reagents in NMR spectroscopy¹⁸. The analytical methods discussed in Section IV are based on formation of a metal enolate for separation, detection, identification and determination of metal ions or the use of a metal enolate as ancillary reagent to improve analytical quality. Of special relevance in analytical chemistry are the metal β -diketonates, $M(\text{dik})_n$, derivatived from deprotonated β -diketones (dikH),



(11) $R^3 = \text{H}$ unless otherwise stated

$R^1 = R^2 = \text{Me}$ (acac); $R^1 = \text{Me}$, $R^2 = \text{Ph}$ (bzac); $R^1 = \text{Mef}$, $R^2 = \text{Ph}$, (bztfac);

$R^1 = R^2 = \text{Ph}$ (dibzac); $R^1 = R^2 = t\text{-Bu}$ (dpm); $R^1 = \text{Me}$, $R^2 = 2\text{-Fu}$ (fuac);

$R^1 = \text{Mef}$, $R^2 = 2\text{-Fu}$ (futfac); $R^1 = R^2 = \text{Mef}$ (hfac); $R^1 = t\text{-Bu}$, $R^2 = n\text{-Prf}$ (hfod);

$R^1 = \text{Mef}$, $R^2 = t\text{-Bu}$ (ptfa); $R^1 = \text{Me}$, $R^2 = \text{Mef}$ (tfac); $R^1 = \text{Mef}$, $R^2 = 2\text{-Fu}$ (ttfac)

especially when they assume a chelate configuration, as shown in the various modalities of **11**. Sometimes the metal in **11** is coordinated to additional ligands.

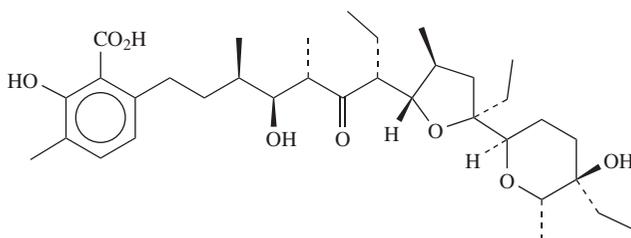
III. DETECTION AND DETERMINATION OF METAL ENOLATES

A. General

Enolates of many metals were synthesized in the last 50 years and were characterized and determined, applying large number of chemical, physical and spectral methods. For example, lanthanide chelate complexes of the type $\text{Ln}(\text{dpm})_3$, $\text{Ln}(\text{dpm})_3\text{py}$, $\text{Ln}(\text{dpm})_3\text{bipy}$, $\text{Ln}(\text{dpm})_3\text{phen}$ as well as $\text{Ce}(\text{dpm})_4$ have been synthesized and characterized by mp, DTA, TGA, IR, UVV, magnetic susceptibility and Weiss constants¹⁹. Reaction of anhydrous YCl_3 , Ba metal or anhydrous $\text{Cu}(\text{OAc})_2$ with highly pure acetylacetone (acacH), dipivaloylmethane (dpmH) and ethyl acetoacetate (etacH) in a dry atmosphere yielded the corresponding chelates of Y(III), Ba(II) and Cu(II) with acac, dpm and etac, as confirmed by IR and ^1H NMR spectra²⁰. Various methods can be applied for analyzing enolates

and phenolic compounds (e.g. Folin–Ciocalteu, Price–Butler) in biological samples, such as fruits and cereals¹. Other methods can assess the antioxidant capacity stemming from phenols (Trolox equivalent, diphenylpicrylhydrazyl radical, ferric reducing power). When applying such methods, it is important to consider ascorbic acid (**1**) and reducing saccharides, as their presence may significantly affect the results²¹.

Lasalocid (**12**), an acyclic carboxylic ionophore produced by microorganisms, transports metal cations and biogenetic amines across natural and artificial membranes. It forms pseudocyclic complexes in which the guest cations are coordinated by donor groups of the acyclic lasalocid. This also forms outer sphere complexes with several metal amine and amine complex guests. Complexation of a metal ion with **12** is regarded as a new class of molecular recognition and has wide application in coordination chemistry and separation science. Indeed, lasalocid ionophore can extract water-soluble Ln(acac)₃ chelates into CCl₄ via inner sphere complexation. This offers higher extraction abilities for small Er(III) and Dy(III) complexes than for large Pr(III) and La(III) complexes²². Since lasalocid extracts lanthanide cations nonselectively, this ‘metal complex recognition’ has new and interesting possibilities in separation and sensing of valuable lanthanides.



(12)

B. Spectral Methods

Structural analysis of metal enolates by spectral methods (IR, Raman, UVV, NMR, EPR and MS) is discussed elsewhere in this volume²³.

1. Infrared spectra

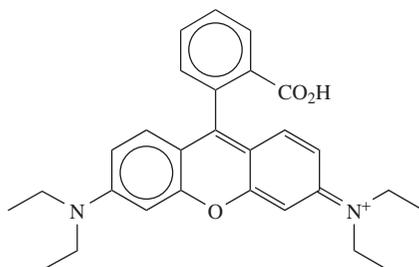
V(acac)₃ has several applications, including its use as a component in olefin polymerization catalysts; it is air sensitive, undergoing gradual oxidation in moist air to give VO(acac)₂. Commercial V(acac)₃ is allowed to contain not more than 2.0 wt% of VO(acac)₂. Several spectroscopic techniques, such as IR, ESR and NMR, have been used to study the structure and properties of V(acac)₃. IR and ¹H NMR spectrometries were used effectively for determination of VO(acac)₂ in V(acac)₃; however, IR showed lower LOD²⁴. FT-NIR spectroscopy was used for the determination of calcium ascorbate in blister packs, tablets, plastic bottles etc.²⁵.

2. Ultraviolet–visible spectra

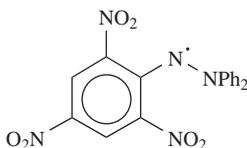
Hydroxylamine hydrochloride was used as an indicator for the determination of Co(acac)₂. The absorbance of the resulting colored solution was measured at 590 nm²⁶. Iridium β-diketonates were fluorinated oxidatively with BrF₃ in Freon 113, followed by decomposition in 6M HCl to IrCl₆²⁻ and spectrophotometric determination at 488 nm²⁷.

A comprehensive review of spectrophotometric methods for the determination of ascorbic acid (**1**) was presented. Most of the methods are based on the reducing action of ascorbic acid, making use of an Fe(III)–Fe(II) redox system, and to a lesser extent Cu(II)–Cu(I), V(V)–V(IV) and phosphomolybdate/phosphotungstate–molybdenum/tungsten blue redox systems²⁸. A kinetic spectrophotometric method for the determination of L-ascorbic acid and thiols (RSH) was developed, whereby the absorbance of the Fe(II)–phen complex formed during the reaction of **1** or RSH with Fe(III)–phen was continuously measured at 510 nm by a double beam spectrophotometer equipped with a flow cell. The linearity range for **1** was 4–40 μM and for RSH 8–80 μM . The method was validated for pharmaceutical dosage forms²⁹.

A method for determination of sodium isoascorbate (see **2**) in boiler feed water, where it is used for deoxygenation, consists of following the reaction kinetics of Rhodamine B (**13**) in the presence of KBrO_3 , measuring at 555 nm. A linear correlation exists between the catalytic effect of the analyte on the reaction rate and its concentration; Fe(III), Ca(II) and Mg(II) in the 5–200 ppm range interfere with the analysis³⁰. The effects of solvents, pH, surfactants, metal ions and other food additives on the absorbance were studied for the micelle-enhanced UV spectrophotometric determination of the food preservative sodium D-isoascorbate. The optimal conditions were using water at pH 7–8 as solvent and polyvinyl alcohol as surfactant, which causes an up to 3-fold increase of the UV absorbance³¹.

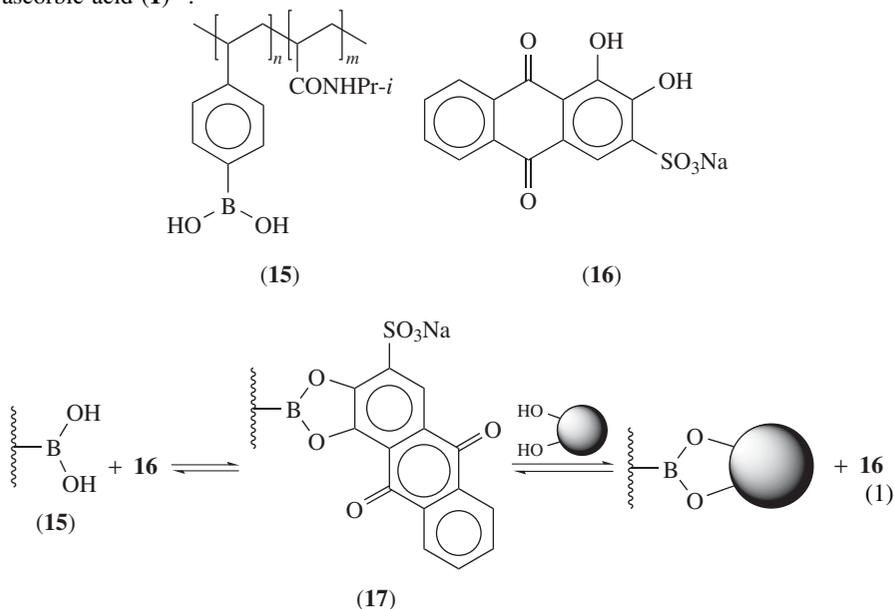
**(13)**

A multisyringe spectroscopic flow injection analysis (FIA) system was proposed for evaluating the antioxidant capacity of solutions, as a function of the solvent and the pH. The method is based on UVD at 517 nm of the scavenging capacity of the test solution in the presence of the 2,2-diphenyl-1-picrylhydrazyl free radical (**14**) during 3 min after stopping the flow. The method was validated for ascorbic acid and a series of phenolic antioxidants³².

**(14)**

Ascorbic acid can be determined spectrophotometrically in colored and sugar-rich samples by a simple and highly specific method, based on the oxidation by guaiacol peroxidase, claimed to be more precise than officially adopted chemical methods³³.

Ascorbic acid concentrations can be determined fluorometrically by adding Cu(II) and treating the hydrogen peroxide formed with horseradish peroxidase in the presence of *p*-hydroxyphenylacetic acid, which forms a fluorescent dimer. The reaction is suitable for analysis of concentrations in the range from 50 μM to 4 mM ascorbic acid and can be used for pharmaceutical preparations, but is unsuitable for preparations derived from natural sources³⁴. A fluorescent sensor for diols was developed, based on the temperature- and pH-sensitive copolymer of *N*-isopropylacrylamide and 4-vinylphenylboronic acid (nipa-co-vpba, **15**). Certain properties of **15** have to be calibrated to determine the optimal operation conditions of concentration, pH and temperature. **15** combines with nonfluorescent Alizarin Red S (**16**) to yield a fluorescent complex **17** ($\lambda_{\text{ex}} = 460 \text{ nm}$, $\lambda_{\text{fl}} = 660 \text{ nm}$). This is the basis for a determination method of diols of the most varied nature, by measuring the fluorescence quenching due to competition of the analyte with **16** for boronic ester formation, as shown in equation 1. The method was applied to various diols, including ascorbic acid (**1**)³⁵.



Many small molecules and molecular fragments exhibit relatively intense photoluminescence which may serve for identification or quantitation. Common photoluminescent fragments include HCO, OH, NH, CH, CN, SH, PO, CCl, CF, CO⁺, C₂, H, C and most metal atoms. Organometallic molecules such as Cu(tfac)₂ undergo laser photolysis producing a pair of atomic copper emission lines with maxima at 324.8 and 327.4 nm, and a major emission at 392 nm derived from ligand fragments³⁶. Soluble Mn(IV) was used as a chemiluminescence reagent for the determination of various analytes including ascorbic acid with LOD = 20 nM³⁷.

The volatile chelates Ba(dpm)₂, Ba(ptfa)₂ and Ba(hfod)₂ were studied by gas-phase UPS and characterized by thermal analysis, IR spectra and vacuum sublimation. In the UPS of these chelates obtained at >200 °C, ionization bands of π^{3-} , p^+ and p orbitals were identified at 8–10 eV. At ca 280 °C thermal decomposition began. The use of UPS to study Ba diketonates is complicated by the formation of oligomers in the gas phase³⁸.

Photoderacemizations of $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ with circular polarized light gave very small ee values³⁹. Later, photoinduced deracemization of a racemic mixture of Δ - and Λ - $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_3$ was successfully carried out and was followed by CD measurements. With a chiral ruthenium(II) complex, Δ - $[\text{Ru}(\text{menbpy})_3]^{2+}$ (menbpy = 4,4'-bis{(1*R*,2*S*,5*R*)-(-)-menthoxy-carbonyl}-2,2'-bipyridine), in acetonitrile– H_2O (7:3 v/v), in the presence of either triethylamine or NaOH, under visible light irradiation ($420 < \lambda < 470$ nm), the Λ -isomer was obtained preferentially with 38% ee⁴⁰. The selectivity of deracemization remarkably depends on the solvent and anion concentration. These counter anion effects were interpreted in terms that the reduction potential of $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_3$ becomes more negative by addition of F^- or AcO^- ⁴¹.

3. Mass spectrometry

The ability to measure metal isotopic abundances rapidly and accurately using a conventional mass spectrometer provides a powerful tool for exploring trace metal metabolism. When the chelates of Cu(II) and Fe(II), which show poor sensitivity in GC, were introduced directly into the ion source of a mass spectrometer, their ionic intensity was large; however, the ratio of the molecular ion to the total ion current was smaller than that of the chelates of Rh(III) and Cr(III), showing good detection sensitivity in GC with a smaller number of fragment ions. When the sample was heated for evaporation and collection in a gas reservoir for MS, chelates of Cu(II) and Fe(II) showed great disintegration of the molecular ion and a large number of fragment ion species was produced⁴².

High-precision isotope ratio measurements for a series of volatile alkaline earth and transition metal chelates was carried out using conventional GC-MS instrumentation. The chelating reagents used were tfacH and 1,1,1,2,2-pentafluoro-6,6-dimethylheptane-3,5-dione (pfdhH), and the chelated metals were Mg, Ca, Fe, Cr, Cu and Ni⁴³. The ESI-MS of $\text{Ho}(\text{acac})_3 \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}$ showed no masses higher than those of the molecular ions, indicating a monomer structure in the gas phase. Comparison of the mass spectra of acac complexes of Ho, Nd and La showed a common mechanism of decomposition of these compounds⁴⁴. Many other metal β -diketonates were characterized by MS or GC-MS. For example, alkaline earth complexes used as precursors for chemical vapor deposition (CVD) of thin film superconductors were characterized by MS⁴⁵. Secondary-ion MS (SIMS) was used to sputter and determine ions from TLC or from gel electrophoresis. The key to successful SIMS analysis of these systems is use of the correct phase-transition matrix. In some cases crown ethers can be used to extract the β -diketonate complexes from the polar silica gel without excessive lateral diffusion. The ultimate spatial resolution for molecular mapping was *ca* 1 μm ⁴⁶.

Six types of $\text{Eu}(\text{dik})_3$ complexes were accurately analyzed in the absence and presence of phen, using both infusion ESI-MS and FLD. The LOD by FLD for compounds extracted with acetonitrile were 1–100 ppb⁴⁷. Using ESI-MS, high sensitive and prompt discrimination of luminescent europium β -diketonates can be achieved. The combination of laser sampling and ion trap MS is a powerful analytical technique for the direct analysis of complex samples. Thus, the generation of both negative and positive ions by laser desorption directly within a quadrupole ion trap was applied to analyze complex samples such as $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ ⁴⁸.

Resonance-enhanced multiphoton ionization (REMPI) has proved to be a versatile ionization technique for MS offering a number of advantageous features in the field of chemical analysis. Since it makes use of substance-specific excited states for the ionization process, it involves UV spectroscopy of the molecule to be ionized. Thus, it enables ionization of preselected compounds, control of the degree of fragmentation and, for a large number of substances, a high ionization efficiency. These features require that the excited molecular state(s) involved in the REMPI process not be significantly depleted

during the laser pulse. When using ultrashort laser pulses, analysis with REMPI can be achieved even with metal β -diketonates, which show extremely rapid relaxation of their excited states⁴⁹. Ultrashort light pulses were applied for the analysis of quickly relaxing organic molecules by means of laser MS. Species undergoing fast relaxation processes cover a large part of the technically or environmentally relevant substances, including molecules containing heavy atoms, for example, the $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2^+$ and $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_3^+$ cations and others. The mass spectra of the chelates depend crucially on the duration of the applied laser pulses. Whereas under nanosecond conditions only small and unspecific fragments were detected, the picosecond REMPI-MS are dominated by the molecular ion signal accompanied by structure-specific fragments⁵⁰.

In the membrane introduction ion trap MS (MIMS) technique, a membrane composed of a microporous polypropylene hollow support fiber coated with an ultrathin (*ca* 0.5 μm) polydimethylsiloxane layer serves as the interface between the sample and the vacuum chamber of the mass spectrometer. The simultaneous diffusion of volatile and semivolatile compounds through the ultrathin polydimethylsiloxane MIMS membrane is one of the method's strengths, in that all the analytical information is obtained in a relatively short time (in the order of seconds to minutes). Lead and nickel β -diketonates could be detected by the MIMS technique⁵¹.

4. X-ray fluorescence and absorption spectroscopies

The performance characteristics (precision, accuracy and LOD) of X-ray spectrometric procedures for the elemental analysis of organometallics were critically reviewed, paying attention to the source and elimination of random and systematic errors, as well as to sample preparation and calibration plots⁵².

$\text{Ti}(\text{acac})_2$ was rapidly and quantitatively analyzed by X-ray fluorescence (XRF) spectroscopy⁵³. $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_2$ was similarly determined by XRF with correction for Compton scattering. An instrumental geometrical factor and an equivalent wavelength were obtained experimentally, while all the other factors were calculated with the mass absorption coefficients of Fe⁵⁴. K_α and K_β XRF spectra of $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ and other Cr compounds were measured with a Bragg spectrometer. The relative intensities of the $K_{\beta 1,3}$, $K_{\beta 2}$, $K_{\beta'}$ and $K_{\beta''}$ lines with respect to the K_α line confirm the chemical effect on the K_β/K_α intensity ratio obtained using a Si(Li) detector⁵⁵.

K-Edge XAS spectra of heavy atoms in solution are very sensitive to the chemical environment, including changes of the oxidation state and the coordination sphere. Thus, calculations based on the maxima and inflection points of spectra taken of a suspension of blood cells of tunicates (*Phallusia nigra* and *Ascidia ceratodes*) after exposure to $\text{VO}(\text{SO}_4)_2$ helped in the identification and quantitation of a variety of species, such as $[\text{V}(\text{H}_2\text{O})_6]^{3+}$, $[\text{V}(\text{SO}_4)(\text{H}_2\text{O})_5]^+$, $[\text{V}(\text{SO}_4)_2(\text{H}_2\text{O})_4]^-$, $[\text{V}(\text{OH})(\text{H}_2\text{O})_5]^{2+}$, $[\text{V}(\text{SO}_4)(\text{OH})(\text{H}_2\text{O})_4]$, $[\text{V}(\text{SO}_4)(\text{OH})_2(\text{H}_2\text{O})_3]^-$, $[\text{V}_2\text{O}(\text{H}_2\text{O})_{10}]^{4+}$, $[\text{V}(\text{catecholate})_3]^{3-}$, $[\text{V}(\text{acac})_3]$, $\text{VO}^{2+}_{\text{aq}}$, $\text{SO}_4^{2-}/\text{V}(\text{III})$, $\text{K}_2[\text{VO}(\text{catecholate})_2]$ and $[\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2]$. The latter two species are indistinguishable by XAS and the relative amounts of the complexes in solution are pH dependent⁵⁶.

C. Electrochemical Methods

1. Electroanalysis

The copper in $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ was determined polarographically after mineralization by the closed flask combustion method⁵⁷. Composition and stability constants were determined

for Be, Mg, Ca, Sr and Ba chelate compounds derived from acacH, bzacH, dibzacH and ttfacH by potentiometric titration in water–dioxane solutions⁵⁸. The first stage in formation of the chelates of divalent transition metal ions was a monopositive cation with one chelate ring, followed by attachment of the second ligand and formation of a two-ring neutral complex. The highest stability was observed for Be β -diketonates. For a given element the stability increased with increasing the number of phenyl groups in the β -diketonate involved.

The ligand interchange reaction between metal β -diketonates and edta was utilized to establish the amount of metal β -diketonate by conductometry in DMF or DMSO. The β -diketonates studied were of Co(II), Cu(II), Mn(II), Fe(III) and Cr(III). The combination ratios of the metal β -diketonate with edta were 4:1, 2:1 and 1:1. Presence of less than 1% H₂O, inorganic acids or organic solvents did not affect the inflection points in the conductometric titration curves⁵⁹.

Anodic stripping voltammetry (ASV) was applied to the determination of copper traces present as Cu(dik)₂. The differential pulse technique was used to strip the amalgamated copper from a hanging mercury drop electrode. The experimental variables such as scan rate of electrode potential, deposition potential, deposition time and stirring speed of the solution could be optimized. The linear range of the calibration plot was 0.05–1 μ M and the LOD was 0.014 μ M Cu(II). A method was used for the determination of copper in breast milk and beer as typical examples of application, consisting of mineralization of the sample, extraction of Cu(II) from the aqueous solution with a 1 M solution of acacH in chloroform and ASV end analysis⁶⁰.

Ascorbic acid and Na ascorbate can be determined in an automated constant current coulometric system. Under optimal conditions, an excellent precision of $\pm 0.3\%$ was achieved, with 95% probability⁶¹. Ca ascorbate can be determined by potentiometry (using Ag as indicator electrode) and constant current coulometric methods. Automatic coulometry possesses the advantage of speed and, with its satisfactory precision, is well suited to routine pharmaceutical analysis⁶².

The direct redox reactions of ascorbic acid (**1**), uric acid (**3**) and dopamine (**5**) take place at bare electrodes at very similar potentials and are believed to be irreversible. Their amperometric detection usually requires high overpotentials. These and other technical problems have made the simultaneous electrochemical analysis of these important analytes a challenging goal⁶³. An important factor affecting the electroanalytical quality in these cases is the buffer capacity⁶⁴. A potentiometric sensor for L-ascorbic acid (**1**) based on the redox properties of Cu(II) ions incorporated in a poly(ethylene-co-vinyl acetate) (EVA) membrane was also developed⁶⁵. Many modifications of the working electrode have been proposed, aiming at a variety of purposes, such as improving durability, sensitivity, specificity and ease of operation in complex matrices⁶⁶. The more recent propositions summarized in Table 1 may serve as leading references.

A coulometric titration method was introduced for sequential determination of sulfite, thiosulfate and ascorbic acid (**1**) in solutions containing sulfite–thiosulfate or sulfite–ascorbic acid couples. Formaldehyde or acetaldehyde can be used to mask the sulfite component. Two sequential measurements of coulometric time, one for both components in the mixture and one for the sample solution in which sulfite is masked, can be used to determine the concentrations of sulfite–thiosulfate and sulfite–ascorbic acid couples. The method is linear for 0.5–60 μ M **1** in the presence of 0.44–13 μ M sulfite, with RSD 0.1–4% and current efficiency of *ca* 98.0%. The method can be used for determination of the presence of sulfite and **1** in real sample matrices such as mineral waters and vitamin C tablets⁹⁷.

TABLE 1. Modification of working electrodes for determination of enolates or enols^a

Type	Modification and comments
Au	Alternating thin films of poly(allylamine hydrochloride) (pah) and poly(glutamic acid) (pga) were deposited layer by layer on the Au electrode. When pah is the capping film, ferric ions are incorporated onto the electrode to confer electrocatalytic properties. For example, ascorbate (1) in the mM concentration range is oxidized to dehydroascorbic acid (18 , equation 2) and the catalyst is regenerated at the anode (equation 3) ^{68a} . A biosensor for electrochemical amplification in detection of miRNA is prepared by chemisorption of specific capture strands on the electrode surface ^{68b} . After tagging the miRNA with an osmium complex and hybridizing the miRNA on the electrode surface, the amperometric oxidation of ascorbate (1) is measured at +0.15 V vs. SSCE. The LOD is about 10 ng of specific miRNA ⁶⁹ .
Pt	3,4-Ethylenedioxythiophene (19) was deposited on the Pt electrode by potentiostatic electropolymerization. The conducting polymer (PEDOT) shows electrocatalytic activity and a sharp response in the determination of ascorbate (1) at pH 7, using a GCE and SSCE three-electrode setup ⁷⁰ . A polyaniline film was electrodeposited on the electrode while applying a strong magnetic field. This is supposed to confer on the polymer helices a preferred chirality inducing a different voltametric behavior with the enantiomers of an analyte. The method was applied to the electroanalysis of ascorbic acid (1) and isoascorbic acid (2) ⁷¹ .
C _{graphite}	A highly-ordered pyrolytic graphite (HOPG) electrode was polished so as to expose more edge plane than basal plane surface. Without further modification, the edge-plane pyrolytic graphite electrode was capable of carrying out an electroanalytical oxidation of ascorbic acid (1), dopamine (5) and serotonin (20) in phosphate buffer (pH 7) such that it has much higher electron conductivity. The oxidation potentials vs. SCE and LOD were, respectively, -0.03 V, 200 nM; 0.16 V, 90 nM and 0.28 V, 60 nM. Other carbon electrodes, such as basal-plane pyrolytic graphite electrode, unmodified GCE, boron-doped diamond electrode and carbon nanotube (CNT) electrode, could not carry out this analysis ⁷² . Rutin (21) was electropolymerized on the electrode and served as catalyst for two-electron oxidations. The electrode was tested vs. SCE for determination of epinephrine (22), serotonin (20) and ascorbic acid (1) ⁶⁶ . The electrode was modified by adsorption of aniline and complexation with CoCl ₂ and K ₄ [Fe(CN) ₆]. The Co(II) to Co(III) oxidation served as electrocatalysis for the amperometric determination of ascorbic acid (1), practically unaffected by pH in the 2–10 range. The LOD was 33.3 μM 1 , with linearity from 55.2 μM to 32.3 mM. At the 0.10 mM 1 level, no interference was observed from a 10-fold concentration of uric acid (3), paracetamol (4), glucose, fructose or H ₂ O ₂ . However, dopamine (5) could not be resolved from 1 and the presence of a surfactant such as cetyltrimethylammonium bromide in the solution strongly abated the electrode response ⁷³ . Some interferences and their possible correction have been reported for Prussian Blue-modified electrodes ⁷⁴ . Modification with Mn ₃ [Fe(CN) ₆] ₂ in wax showed good electrocatalytic performance in the reduction of ascorbic acid (1) at pH 2–10. The LOD (SNR 3) was 22.2 μM 1 , with linearity from 55.2 μM to 14.4 mM ⁷⁵ . A melanin polymeric film was developed on pyrolytic graphite working electrodes by anodization in the presence of dopamine (5). This was used for DPV simultaneous determination of ascorbic acid (1), uric acid (3) and dopamine (5), at pH 10 with excellent recoveries, no mutual interference and avoiding superficial poisoning effects. The LOD were 13 (1), 1.4 (3) and 0.11 (5) μM ⁷⁶ .
C _{diamond}	A boron-doped diamond electrode with Pt-foil counterelectrode vs. SCE as reference electrode was used for simultaneous PDV anodic determination of ascorbic acid (1) and paracetamol (4). The linear range for both analytes was 0.01–0.1 mM and RSD 2–3%, adequate for pharmaceutical products ⁷⁷ .

TABLE 1. (continued)

Type	Modification and comments
C _{fiber}	An electrochemically modified carbon fiber electrode was used for ascorbate determination at cellular level in the presence of catecholamines ⁷⁸ . Self-referencing amperometry (SRA) methods were reviewed; they are applied for electrochemical probing at cellular levels and may extend electroanalytical methods to the nanoscale, for analysis at subcellular and organellar levels ⁷⁹ .
GCE	A copper-modified GCE (glassy carbon electrode) electrode was described as sensor for the simultaneous voltametric detection of ascorbic acid (1), uric acid (3) and homovanillic acid (23). Other applications demonstrated for such electrode were the sensitive simultaneous detection of 3 and 23 (10 nM each) in the presence of 1 (100 nM), measurement of 1 in Vitamin C tablets and of 3 in urine and serum ⁸⁰ . A GCE was modified by electrochemical deposition of a hybrid PtAu film in the presence of L-cysteine. The electrode was used for the simultaneous determination of ascorbic acid (1), uric acid (3) and dopamine (5) at pH 4.0 by CV and DPV. The linearity ranges for these analytes were 0.024–0.384, 0.021–0.336 and 0.103–1.65 mM, respectively, with RSD under 2% for all three, with good sensitivity and stability ⁸¹ . The GCE surface was covered by <i>o</i> -aminophenyl groups (24), as a result of electrochemical reduction of the diazonium salt derived from 4-amino-2-nitrophenol, followed by electrochemical reduction of the nitro groups. The electrocatalytic action of the modified electrode is shown in equation 4. The electrode was used for simultaneous determination of ascorbic acid (1) and uric acid (3) in urine ⁸² . Sequential or simultaneous electrodeposition of polyaniline and poly(3-phenylaminopropanesulfonic acid) ⁸³ shift the anodic peak of electrooxidation of ascorbate at pH 7.2, from 0.36 V for a bare electrode to 0.00 V vs. SSCE. The electrode was used for amperometric determination of ascorbate, with a response of 1.96 nA μM^{-1} , LOD = 2.2 μM and linear range from 5 to 50 μM . Neither uric acid nor dopamine interfered with the determination. A dual carbon band electrode was modified in the same fashion ⁸⁴ . An electroconducting film was developed on the electrode by electropolymerization of 4-(2-pyridylazo)resorcinol (25). The indistinct voltametric peaks of the bare electrode for ascorbic acid (1), dopamine (5) and uric acid (3) are resolved into peaks at 210, 391 and 590 mV, respectively, when working vs. SSCE in phosphate buffer at pH 4.0. The corresponding LOD are 7.5, 0.4 and 1.6 μM and the linearity ranges are 100 to 800, 5 to 50 and 20 to 100 μM ⁶³ . A poly(4-vinylpyridine) (pvp) film was developed on the electrode. In its acidic form the pvp-H ⁺ film acts as weak anion exchanger, capturing [Mo(CN) ₈] ⁴⁻ ions from a solution. The mechanism of redox electrocatalysis of the modified electrode in the determination of ascorbic acid (1) is similar to that shown in equations 2 and 3, with Mo(IV) to Mo(III) instead of Fe(III) to Fe(II) interconversion. The method was used for determination of 1 in orange juice and in commercial Vitamin C tablets ⁸⁵ . A mixture for electrode preparation incorporates a cobalt complex with salophen (26) and tetraoctylammonium bromide. The modified electrode can be used for simultaneous determination of ascorbic acid (1) and dopamine (5) ⁸⁶ . A hydrous ruthenium oxide (RuO _x • <i>n</i> H ₂ O) film was deposited on the polished surface of the electrode by the CV technique. The modified electrode allowed simultaneous determination of ascorbic acid (1) and dopamine (5) ⁸⁷ . A conducting membrane was developed over the electrode by simultaneous electropolymerization of the inclusion compound formed by 4-aminothiophenol and β -cyclodextrin (27) and deposition of gold nanoparticles (<i>ca</i> 10 nM). The modified electrode allowed simultaneous determination of ascorbic acid (1) and dopamine (5) at 153 and 300 mV, respectively, vs. SCE ⁸⁸ . A GCE modified by L-cysteine and subsequently by self-assembled gold nanoparticles can be used for the simultaneous DPV determination of ascorbic acid (1) and uric acid (3), with linear ranges of

(continued overleaf)

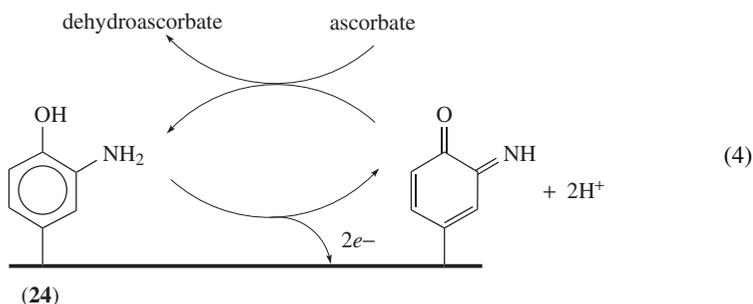
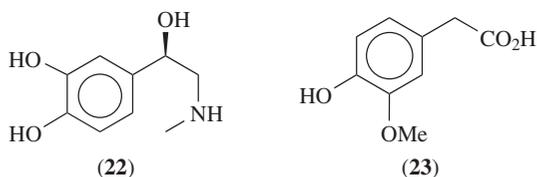
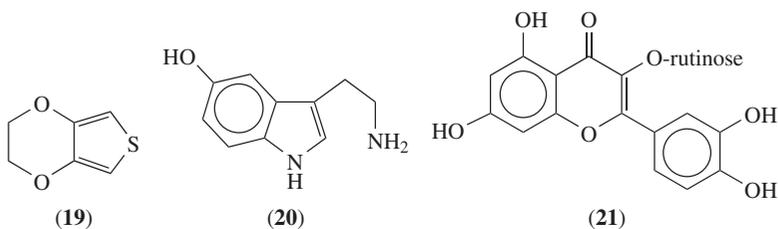
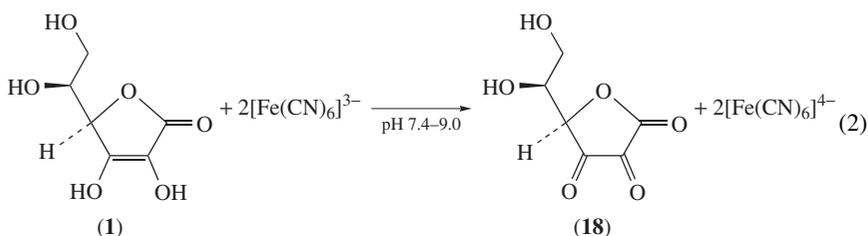
TABLE 1. (continued)

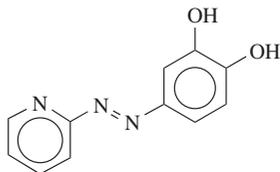
Type	Modification and comments
	8.0 μM –5.5 mM and 0.60 μM –0.85 mM, respectively, with much stronger anodic currents than those with the simple GCE ⁸⁹ . A GCE modified by a multilayer of alternating poly(2,5-dimethoxyaniline) and phosphotungstic acid showed enhanced electrocatalytic oxidation of ascorbic acid (1) by CV, attributed to the presence of tungsten particles at the interlayer surface ⁹⁰ . A GCE modified by a poly(<i>p</i> -toluenesulfonic acid) (pptsa) film showed an excellent electrocatalytic effect on the oxidation of dopamine (5) and ascorbic acid (1). The favorable electrostatic interaction between the negatively charged pptsa film and the cationic species of dopamine (5) or the anionic species of 1 contribute to the response of 5 and 1 at this electrode. In DPV measurements, the pptsa-modified electrode can separate the 1 and 5 oxidation potentials by about 192 mV and can be used for the selective determination of 5 (LOD 0.6 μM) in the presence of up to 0.5 mM 1 ⁹¹ .
CPE	A modified CPE (carbon paste electrode) was prepared from a mixture of acetylene black and cross-linked polyvinylpyrrolidone, and was used for determination of kojic acid (8) in foodstuffs. The LOD was 0.50 μM 8 , with linearity from 1.0 to 100 μM . No interference was observed from a 100-fold concentration of glucose, amyllum and dextrin, 50-fold concentration of ascorbic acid (1), uric acid (3), dopamine (5), or amino acids such as glutamic acid, phenylalanine, aspartic acid, valine, cysteine and cystine. On the other hand, a 2-fold concentration of tryptophan (28) and a 5-fold concentration of tyrosine (29) affected the determination of 8 by 10%, due to the close oxidation potentials of these compounds ¹⁵ . The electrode modified by the Rupic (30) complex performed the electrocatalytic function by reduction of Ru(III) to Ru(II). The oxidation potentials of ascorbic acid (1) and dopamine (5) vs. SSCE were 0.30 and 0.35 V, respectively, which are too close for practical resolution of the analytes. However, by applying PLS regression calculations it was possible to estimate the concentrations of both analytes with error less than 20 and 12%, respectively, without previous separation ⁷ . Modified electrodes were prepared by adding to the paste either of the polyvanadate complexes 31 or 32 . The electrocatalytic action of these electrodes vs. SSCE was tested in 1 M H ₂ SO ₄ solution, in the oxidation of ascorbic acid (1) and nitrite (NO ₂ ⁻) or in the reduction of bromate (BrO ₃ ⁻) and nitrite ⁹² .
SPCE	Disposable screen-printed carbon electrodes (SPCE) have been variously modified for improved performance and selectivity. For example, after anodization (SPCE*) or oxygen plasma treatment (OPSPCE) the electrodes showed excellent sensitivity, selectivity and antifouling properties in the simultaneous determination of ascorbic acid (1), uric acid (3) and dopamine (5). Raman spectra and XPS analyses point to changes in surface planes and the presence of more surface bound carbon–oxygen functionalities. The low cost of SPCE* offers an easy extension to-on-the spot clinical diagnosis ⁹³ . A disposable SPCE modified by electrografting an <i>o</i> -aminophenol film derived from the corresponding diazonium salt was used for amperometric determination of ascorbic acid (1), with linear response in the 2–20 μM range, LOD 0.86 μM , RSD 1.98% ($n = 8$) and good surface stability ⁹⁴ .
ito	A layer-by-layer coating of the indium tin oxide electrode (ito electrode) was fabricated by alternating dipping into solutions of chitosan, a poly(amino saccharide) extracted from crustacean shells, and a sulfonated metallophthalocyanine (33). The electrode modified by either 33a or 33b showed a difference of 0.51 or 0.56 V, respectively, for the oxidation potentials of ascorbic acid (1) and dopamine (5). However, neither the bare ito electrode nor the one modified with 33c could discriminate between these analytes ⁹⁵ .

TABLE 1. (continued)

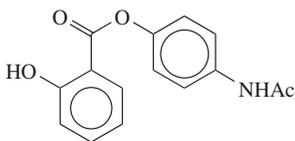
Type	Modification and comments
pvc	A permanganate ISE was prepared with a pvc membrane containing both tridodecylmethylammonium chloride and 2-nitrophenyl octyl ether or bis(2-ethylhexyl) sebacate as plasticizer and filled with a solution containing 0.02 M NaCl and 0.08 M KMnO_4 . Continuous and reversible potentiometric determinations of the concentration of 1 can be carried out by measuring the EMF vs. SCE of the solution in the 1.0 μM –1.0 mM range, with LOD 0.22 μM ⁶⁶ .

^aGuidelines for design of amperometric biosensors for clinical use are found elsewhere⁶⁷.

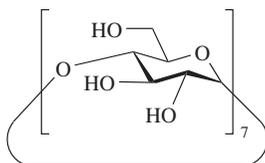




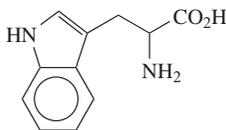
(25)



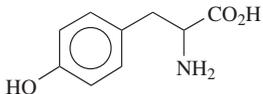
(26)



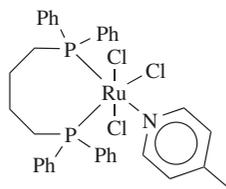
(27)



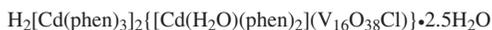
(28)



(29)



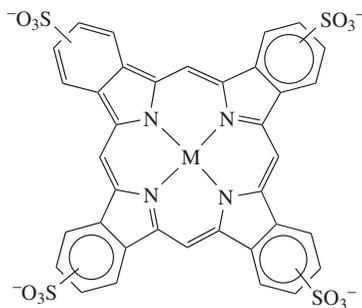
(30)



(31)



(32)



(33) (a) M = Fe
(b) M = Cu
(c) M = Ni

A cuprimetric method for the determination of ascorbic acid is based on a direct potentiometric titration with CuSO_4 using a copper-based mercury film electrode as the indicator electrode. The electrochemical reaction taking place is ascorbic acid reducing $\text{Cu}(\text{II})$ ions quantitatively to $\text{Cu}(\text{I})$ ions in neutral or acidic aqueous solutions. The linearity

range is 10^{-5} – 10^{-1} M, with LOD = 2 μ M. This method can be used whenever visual titrimetric methods are out of the question due to colored or opaque pharmaceutical solutions⁹⁸.

Methods for analysis of ascorbic acid (**1**) solutions are potentially adequate for the analysis of metal ascorbate solutions, perhaps with the proviso of acidifying the solution to achieve similar analytic conditions. A new approach towards a voltametric electronic tongue has been developed lately. Automation of the system was achieved by the use of a sequential injection analysis (SIA) system. A small detection device containing 3 working electrodes made of platinum, gold and epoxy–graphite discs was used for this purpose, and a SSCE reference electrode was integrated into the measuring cell to minimize electrical noise. Three oxidizable compounds of clinical interest, i.e. ascorbic acid (**1**), uric acid (**3**) and paracetamol (**4**), could be quantized by the system. Employing the voltamograms as departure information, artificial neural networks (ANN) have been used as chemometric tool for modeling the system. Automation with a SIA system is presented as an advantage for easy preparation of the huge amount of standards needed by the electronic tongue systems⁵. Simultaneous analysis of dopamine (**5**) and ascorbic acid (**1**) by linear sweep voltammetry (LSV) with a GCE shows a strong nonlinear interference between the analytes. Instead of applying separation methods or using modified electrodes (see Table 1), it was opted for a calibration followed by application of chemometric calculations. The statistical parameters of orthogonal signal correction (OSC) PLS were better than those of classical least squares, PLS or principal component regression (PCR), on validation of the procedure with human serum containing known amounts of the analytes⁶.

The electrochemical behavior of ascorbic acid (**1**) and uric acid (**3**) in the presence of micelles and their selective determination were investigated. Aqueous cetylpyridinium bromide (cpb) and sodium dodecylbenzenesulfonate (sdbs) micellar solutions have been used. The oxidation peak potentials for **1** and **3** are separated by 270 mV in the presence of cpb in aqueous phosphate buffer solution (pH 6.8), thus allowing their selective determination, as well as the selective determination of **3** in the presence of excess of **1**. The method is simple, inexpensive and rapid with no need to modify the electrode surface by tedious procedures, and it was applied to **3** determination in samples of human urine and serum. Abnormal levels of uric acid in urine and serum are symptomatic of several diseases (gout, hyperuricaemia and Lesch-Nyhan syndrome)⁹⁹.

Ascorbic acid (**1**) is most commonly used for testing the performance of electrodes in redox systems. Thus, a Ag–Ag ascorbate selective electrode was constructed with view to use it for vitamin C determination. Its reproducibility and stability was satisfactory and ascorbate ion concentration could be determined in neutral, alkaline and alcoholic media¹⁰⁰. A voltametric study was carried out for the evaluation of graphite–epoxy composite (GEC) electrodes for use in the determination of ascorbic acid and hydroquinone. They were compared with mercury and CPE in similar operating conditions of pH and supporting electrolytes. Like all redox electrodes, also GEC electrodes deteriorate on exposure to air or after repeated usage, and the surface had to be renewed for activation. GEC electrodes were found to be adequate for redox system analyses¹⁰¹. The electrocatalytic oxidation of **1** is an amplification method for determination of specific miRNA strands using the Au biosensor described in Table 1⁶⁹.

Monosegmented flow analysis (MSFA) is a flow batch system that can be used to perform true titrations without the use of standards. Each segment of sample or reagent can be accurately calibrated for volume, and on uniting two of them they can be allowed sufficient time for homogeneous mixing. The bubbles separating two segments can be of air or an inert gas. Titration of **1** with iodine is carried out as follows: A segment containing **1** is joined with one containing KI and it is recirculated in a loop until homogenization is achieved. This segment, considered as an aliquot of **1**, is introduced into a titration chamber equipped with an electrode set for electrochemical generation of I_2 (in fact I_3^-)

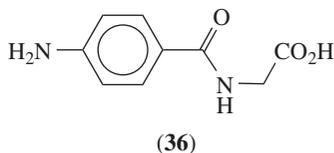
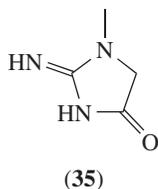
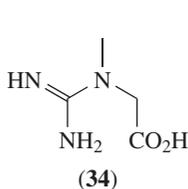
as titrant and an electrode set for potentiometric or biamperometric detection of the titrant. A sequence of measured pulses generates the titrant and its disappearance is followed until a slight excess remains, marking the end of titration and the beginning of the clean-up stage. This sequence can be repeated for improvement of the analytical quality. The method was validated for pharmaceutical preparations and food additives¹⁰².

2. Electrophoresis

Chromatographic and related electrophoretic methods for the separation of transition metal complexes or their ligands were reviewed¹⁰³. Micellar electrokinetic chromatography (MEKC) presents a new development in the field of capillary zone electrophoresis (CZE). The use of micellar solutions expands the application of CZE to electronically neutral solutes, as well as charged ones. Thus, electrically neutral β -diketonates Cr(dik)₃, Co(dik)₃, Rd(dik)₃, Pt(dik)₂ and Pd(dik)₂ were separated by CZE in micellar solutions of sds. A linear log–log relationship was found between the distribution coefficient and the partition coefficient of the complex between dodecane and water, which was used for prediction of both the distribution coefficients and the migration times of different metal complexes¹⁰⁴.

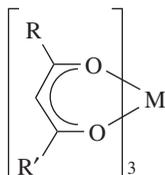
The development of methods for determination of ascorbic (**1**) and isoascorbic (**2**) acids by CE with UVD at 254 nm served to illustrate the power of chemometrics. Three operation variables were chosen for optimization: (i) The pH of the carrier solution which has a strong influence on the separation of the analytes; below pH 4.0 the electroosmotic flow (EOF) is very slow and above pH 8.5 the baseline becomes erratic. (ii) On increasing the applied voltage the time of migration is shorter and peak separation is better; however, if the voltage is excessive the Joule heating causes band broadening. Thus a compromise has to be found for which the Joule heating is acceptable. (iii) The concentration of the chosen buffer, 2-amino-2-hydroxymethyl-1,3-propanediol (tris), for which the pH is adjusted on adding HCl to the solution. This variable affects the electrical conductivity of the solution and was in the 30–50 mM range. The temperature, affecting the viscosity of the solution and thus the ion mobility, was fixed at 20 °C. The response surface methodology was applied to compare three experimental design methods of optimization, namely full factorial design (FFD), Box-Behnken design (BBD) and central composite face-centered design (CCFD). If one would like to test three values for each variable, the labor involved varies from 27 experiments for FFD, to 15 for CCFD and 13 for BBD. The optimal conditions found for the three design models were pH 7.5, 30 kV and 50 mM tris, pointing to the convenience of choosing an experimental design other than FFD for method development⁴.

Clinical analysis of certain biological markers in urine, including ascorbic acid (**1**), is very important. An automatic method for solid-phase extraction coupled to CE with DA-UVD was developed and optimized, including autosampling and post-run operations to restore the instrument to readiness for the next sample. The whole cycle lasted 13.01 min, thus allowing the simultaneous determination in urine of creatine (**34**), creatinine (**35**), uric acid (**3**), *p*-aminohippuric acid (**36**) and **1**¹⁰⁵.



D. Gas Chromatography

The present section and Section IV.A.4 complement each other. The GC of metal chelates derived from monothio- β -diketones, β -diketones, β -dithioketones and β -ketoenamides was reviewed. The discussion includes column phenomena, analytical improvements and limitations and various applications¹⁰⁶. A study of the GC behavior of Group 13 β -diketonates **37** shows that when the chelate contains a Mef group its volatility is enhanced, while a Ph group tends to decrease it. When R and R' are alkyl groups the retention time of the chelates increases with the molecular weight, but it does not depend on the volatility; however, the retention time of the chelates containing a Mef group is almost inversely correlated with the volatility¹⁰⁷.



(37) M = Al, Ga, In

R = Me, R' = Me (acac), Mef (tfac), Et, *i*-Pr, *t*-Bu, Ph (bzac)

R = Mef, R' = Mef (hfac), Ph (bztfac), 2-Fu (futfac), 2-Thi (ttfac)

R = *t*-Bu, R' = *i*-Pr, *t*-Bu (dpm); R = R' = Ph (dibzac)

A flame spectrometric detection (FSD) system was used to study a variety of metal chelates including the UO(tfac)₂, Cr(tfac)₃, Cr(hfac)₃, Al(tfac)₃, Cu(tfac)₂, Fe(hfac)₂, Cu(hfac)₂, Co(hfac)₂ and tricarbonylchromium complexes. The GC column was connected by a heated stainless steel line to a flame spectrometer, working in a laminar flow regime with a N₂O–C₂H₂ premix burner that could be heated without distortion of the flame, and a monochromator provided the selective response required for the FSD. The system included a splitter to allow simultaneous FID and FSD chromatograms¹⁰⁸.

Sorption of Cu(tfac)₂ on a column depends on the amount of the compound injected, the content of the liquid phase in the bed, the nature of the support and temperature. Substantial sorption of Cu(tfac)₂ by glass tubing and glass-wool plugs was observed. It was also shown that sorption of the copper chelate by the bed is partially reversible¹⁰⁹. The retention data for Cr(dik)₃, Co(dik)₃ and Al(dik)₃ complexes were measured at various temperatures and various flow rates. The results enable one to select conditions for the GC separation of Cr, Al and Co β -diketonates. Retention of tfac and hfac of various metals on various supports were also studied¹¹⁰ and were widely used for the determination of the metals. Both adsorption and partition coefficients were found to be functions of the average thickness of the film of the stationary phase¹¹¹. Specific retention volumes, adsorption isotherms, molar heats and entropy of solution were determined from the GC data¹¹². The retention of metal chelates on various stationary phases is mainly due to adsorption at the gas–liquid interface. However, the classical equation which describes the retention when mixed mechanisms occur is inappropriate to represent the behavior of such systems. This failure occurs because both adsorption and partition coefficients are functions of the average thickness of the film of the stationary phase. It was pointed out that the main problem is lack of stability under GC conditions. Dissociation of the chelates results in a smaller peak and a build-up of reactive metal ions. An improvement of the method could be achieved by addition of tfaH to the carrier gas of the GC equipped with a TCD¹¹³ or FID¹¹⁴.

GC data were reported for a series of β -diketonates bearing aryl groups. Although the chelates are thermally stable and volatile at typical column temperatures, several adverse phenomena, including peak asymmetry, baseline elevation, displacement and primary effects, were observed¹¹⁵. Column components and the extent of fluorination in the chelate were established as contributing factors to the adverse behavior. The Cr(III), Al(III), Fe(III), V(III), Cu(II) and VO_2^{2+} chelates of nonfluorinated ligands fail to elute from a wide range of liquid phases and supports, while several of the fluorinated chelates could be chromatographed successfully¹¹⁶. In contrast, Zn(II), Co(II), Co(III), Mn(II), Ni(II) and VO_2^{2+} chelates are totally retained on diverse supports, despite their adequate volatility and stability. The behavior of several β -diketonates on fused-silica wall-coated open-tubular columns is improved considerably relative to packed columns. Some elution abnormalities persist but only at the ng level. The nature of the coordinated metal ion is the dominant factor in on-column behavior and column retention, but ligand structure, injection system and stationary phase are also of importance¹¹⁷.

$\text{Cu}(\text{tfac})_2$, $\text{Al}(\text{tfac})_3$ and $\text{Cr}(\text{tfac})_3$ were determined by capillary GC using both FID and ECD. The limits of quantitation (LOQ) were 10^{-8} – $10^{-7}\%$ and 10^{-10} – $10^{-9}\%$ for analysis of organic and aqueous solutions, respectively¹¹⁸. The ligand in Ti β -diketonates was determined after cleaving the chelate with acetic acid and end analysis of the trimethylsilyl derivative of the liberated diketone by capillary GC^{119, 120}.

A GC-MS method was used in the study of the analytical characteristics of volatile $\text{Al}(\text{dik})_3$ and $\text{Cr}(\text{dik})_3$, dik = acac and tfac. Aluminum and chromium chelates were well separated on a fused silica capillary column of 25 m length and 0.20 mm i.d. with electron impact ionization MS detection, and yielded the unique base peak pattern corresponding to the loss of one ligand from the molecular ion. $\text{Cr}(\text{tfac})_3$ exhibited a pair of chromatographic peaks which were found to produce nearly identical mass spectra, pointing to the existence of two geometrical isomers¹²¹.

The alkaline-earth metal β -diketonates are less volatile than other metal β -diketonates because they exist as oligomers. For example, one Ba β -diketonate consists of a cluster of five metal ions bridged by β -diketonate carbonyl O atoms and H_2O . Several such metal β -diketonates which are used for metallorganic chemistry vapor deposition (MOCVD) of thin-film superconductors were characterized by GC-MS as well as by TGA and MS¹²². It was proved that the addition of the β -diketone to the carrier gas stream improves the GC behavior of these alkaline earth metal chelates, probably owing to adduct formation accompanying the dissociation of the oligomers⁴⁵.

Nineteen volatile dipivaloylmethanates of Th, U, Np, Pu, Zr, Hf and some rare-earth metals were prepared¹²³. Their thermal stability, crystalline modifications and volatility were determined from DTA, X-ray phase analysis, tensimetric and thermal gradient sublimation data. The basic thermodynamic functions for the vapor formation were calculated. The radiolytic decomposition of several solid dipivaloylmethanates, induced by γ - or α -irradiation, was studied. Coatings obtained by the pyrolytic decomposition of volatile uranium compounds were characterized. The GC behavior of rare-earth dipivaloylmethanates and other β -diketonates on columns packed with Inerton coated with 10% Apiezon L was compared. The sorption of dpm complexes is substantially smaller than that of acac complexes. The complex is sorbed as a cationic bis(β -diketonate) accompanied by the liberation of one equivalent of dpmH^{124} . The GC retention of $\text{Ln}(\text{dpm})_3$, Ln = Ho, Yb and Lu, was examined at 200 °C on columns with 5% JXR methylsilicone elastomer on Inerton Super in the absence and presence of Pr_3PO_4 and Bu_3PO_4 . The data indicate formation and decomposition of adducts between the phosphates (as medium-donor-strength ligands) and $\text{Ln}(\text{dpm})_3$ ¹²⁵.

Pyrolytic sulfurization gas chromatography (PSGC) is a chemical analysis method by which several elements can be simultaneously determined in as little as 30–130 μg of

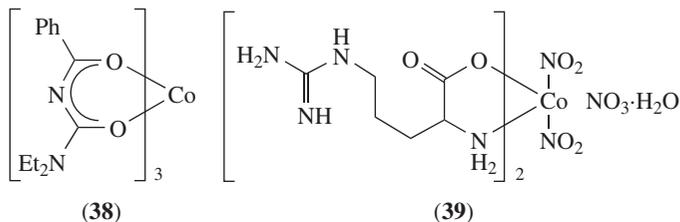
sample. It has been successfully applied to the simultaneous determination of the atomic ratio between C, H, O and N in metallorganic compounds. Good analytical results were obtained with $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ and $\text{Mg}(\text{acac})_2$ ^{126–128}.

E. Liquid Chromatography

The present section and Section IV.A.6 complement each other. Liquid chromatography is one of the most powerful methods for the separation of chemical compounds. The separation of the components in a mixture is based on differences in the equilibrium distribution of the components between the mobile and stationary phases. However, the differences in distribution constants of the components between the two phases are often insufficient for their complete separation. Liquid chromatography has been widely recognized as one of the methods for multielement and sensitive analysis of metal ions. Various modes of liquid chromatography have been used, including normal phase, reversed phase, ion exchange chromatography (IEC) and ion-pair reversed phase high performance liquid chromatography (IP-RP-HPLC). The success of such methods depends on a number of factors: ligand selectivity, and thermodynamic and kinetic stabilities of the complexes and components of the chromatographic system, i.e. the mobile phase and stationary phases. Supercritical fluid chromatography (SFC) is included as a LC variant, even if it operates with a gaseous carrier fluid (no liquid can exist in supercritical conditions); nevertheless, the carrier fluid acts as though it were a liquid, due to the high density attained at the high pressure of the system.

1. Column chromatography

In general, the distribution coefficient K_{av} depends on the molar volume of a metal β -diketonate. Thus, the gel chromatographic behavior was studied of the acac complexes of Co(III), Fe(III), Cr(III), Al(III), Cu(II), Ni(II) and Be(II) in the polyvinyl acetate gel (Merckogel OR-2000)–thf system¹²⁹ and of $\text{Be}(\text{dik})_2$ and $\text{Cr}(\text{dik})_3$, dik = acac, bzac, dibzac, tfac, futfac, ttfac and bztfac, in a column system of polystyrene gel with various organic solvents¹³⁰. The elution characteristics K_{av} , HETP (height equivalent of a theoretical plate) and skew ratio were obtained with high precision. The behavior of metal chelates of Fe(III), Co(III) and Cr(III) with the uncomplexed β -diketonates was also investigated¹³¹. The effects of the developing solvents (CCl_4 , toluene, benzene, dichloromethane and diethyl ether) were compared in terms of solubility parameters. The adsorption behavior of $\text{M}(\text{dik})_3$ complexes of Fe, Co, Tc, Ru and Rh as central ions in silica gel column chromatography was also examined¹³². The fundamental distribution parameters of these chelates were evaluated to find the factors affecting the separation of geometrical isomers and metal chelates possessing mixed ligands. The adsorption and distribution coefficients of Tc(dik)₃ complexes in a silica gel system were determined¹³³. Using the relative values of the interaction energies of the substituents in a β -diketonate (G_i and G_j), the ratios of the distribution coefficients of $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ to $\text{Cr}(\text{dik})_3$ were evaluated. On the basis of a linear relationship between the experimental and calculated distribution coefficients, the quantitative separation of metal chelates on silica gel adsorption chromatography could be rationalized. The model for the adsorption of $\text{Cr}(\text{dik})_3$ on silica gel was further applied to other $\text{M}(\text{dik})_3$ complexes (e.g. M = Fe, Tc, Co, Ru and Rh) and the fundamental parameters affecting the distribution of metal chelates in silica gel column chromatography have been evaluated¹³⁴. The acac complexes of Ru(III), Rh(III), Y(III) and La(III), and tris(1,1-diethyl-3-benzoylcarbamido)cobalt(III) (**38**) were partially resolved into enantiomers by column chromatography on a chiral stationary phase (CSP) consisting of *cis*-NO₂-*trans*-NH₂- Δ -dinitrobis(*S*-argininato)cobalt(III) nitrate monohydrate (**39**). $\text{La}(\text{acac})_3$ is the first example of a compound that was optically resolved in this way. Enantiomers with Δ



absolute configuration are eluted first. Y(III) and La(III) complexes undergo fast racemization. The optical inertness of the Co(III) complex is intermediate between that of Y(III) or La(III), and that of Ru(III) or Rh(III) complexes¹³⁵.

2. Zone chromatography

Zone chromatography is a variant of the zone melting method, in which the mixture being separated is introduced into a column with a solid solvent and a molten zone is passed repeatedly along the length of the column to separate mixtures into separate bands of their components. Zone chromatography has been used for the separation of mixtures of lanthanides for preparative and analytical purposes. The chelates used were mixtures of hydrated β -diketonates and their adducts with 2,2'-bipyridyl (bipy) and acetylacetonimines. The distribution coefficients of different chelates and binary mixtures have been determined¹³⁶.

3. Thin layer chromatography

The dependence of the chromatographic properties of the chelates on their structure, the nature of the metals, type of donor atoms and ligand structure as a whole was studied. Also, the effect of the composition of coordinated β -diketonato ligands on R_f values of transition metals complexes¹³⁷, the effects of the geometrical configuration¹³⁸ of octahedral, square-planar¹³⁹ and *facial-meridional* isomers¹⁴⁰ were studied. The effects of the chelate ring size, absolute configuration¹⁴¹ and the length of the coordinated ligand side chain were also considered. Separation and determination of $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2$ and $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_3$ were carried out on TLC silica gel or alumina plates in the presence of poly(vinylacetate)^{142,143}.

The quantitative separation and recovery of the compounds in different valences was assessed by estimating the resolved valence states spectrophotometrically. Simple and quick separation is possible with ketones, esters, alcohols and dioxane. In a study comprising twenty complexes of Cr(III), Co(III), Ru(III), Rh(III), Fe(II), Co(II), Ni(II) and Zn(II), containing such ligands as acac and bzac, the correlation between the R_f values and the radii of the metal ions did not explain the order of R_f values of complexes with central ions of similar radii. The polarization powers of the central ions proved a better parameter to explain the order of the R_f values¹⁴⁴. Generally, the trend in R_f values varied considerably for the different metal ions and a parallel between the TLC and GC behavior of the chelates was apparent¹⁴⁵. The R_f values of the complexes increase in the following order of ligands: acac < bzac < dibzac < ttfac < tfac < hfac. These results reflect the weakening of the strength of adsorption of the complexes to the adsorbent, caused by decreasing oxygen atom electron density¹⁴⁶. Further experimentation in a single-component solvent suggests that the dominant factor is the polarization power of the central ions of the complexes assuming a separation mechanism based on adsorption¹⁴⁴. However, when multicomponent solvents are used both adsorption and partition separation mechanisms are involved¹⁴⁷.

The TLC behavior of $\text{Co}(\text{dik})_3$, $\text{Cr}(\text{dik})_3$ and $\text{Ru}(\text{dik})_3$, in which acac ligands were successively replaced with dibzac ligands, was studied. The R_f values increased with nonaqueous and decreased with aqueous solvent systems. Unmodified silica gel can be used as a sorbent for both normal phase and RP-TLC of the metal complexes. The rule of a linear dependence between the R_M values of transition metal β -diketonates and the number of substituted chelate ligands was extended¹⁴⁸.

The effect of the central ion of $\text{M}(\text{dik})_3$ complexes of transition metals on their TLC R_f values on silica gel was extensively studied. Among the complexes we count $\text{M} = \text{Co}$, Cr and Ru chelated by $\text{dik} = \text{acac}$, dbzac and monothio-dibzac, either alone or in admixture, and $\text{M}(\text{acac})_3$, $\text{M} = \text{Sc}$, Y , La or Nd . The dependence of retention data on the ionic radius was demonstrated. The mobility (R_f value) for $\text{dik} = \text{acac}$ is directly proportional to the ionic radius of the central ion¹⁴⁹. The effect of the electronegativity of ligator atoms on the TLC of different β -diketonato complexes was also studied. For $\text{Co}(\text{dik})_3$, $\text{Cr}(\text{dik})_3$ or $\text{Ru}(\text{dik})_3$, $\text{dik} = \text{acac}$, dibzac and monothio-dibzac, it was found that substitution of the donor O atom by the less electronegative S atom resulted in increased mobility of the complex. In addition, a linear dependence was observed between the retardation factor R_M of the complexes and the number of acac ligands replaced by monothio-dibzac ones¹⁵⁰.

Separation, identification and determination of ascorbic acid, ascorbyl palmitate and sodium ascorbate were performed by TLC on layers of Kieselgel HF254. The determination was based on the UV absorption of the compounds and on the fluorescence of the layer. When the layer is excited with UV radiation of 254 μm , the fluorescence is quenched in the zones corresponding to the UV absorbing compounds. A direct measure of the concentration of the separated substances is therefore possible¹⁵¹.

4. Normal phase HPLC

Separation of six β -diketonate–metal chelates by HPLC was first carried out by liquid–liquid partition chromatography involving water–ethanol–2,2,4-trimethylpentane. Of the examined acetylacetonates of $\text{Be}(\text{II})$, $\text{Al}(\text{III})$, $\text{Cr}(\text{III})$, $\text{Fe}(\text{III})$, $\text{Co}(\text{III})$, $\text{Ni}(\text{II})$, $\text{Cu}(\text{II})$, $\text{Zn}(\text{II})$, $\text{Zr}(\text{IV})$ and $\text{Ru}(\text{III})$, they separated four-component mixtures within 25 minutes. Because of dissociation of the chelates on the column, acacH had to be included in the eluent¹⁵². Successful separation of β -diketonate chelates by normal phase chromatography was demonstrated also by other investigators^{153–155}.

Electrophilic substitution reactions of metal β -diketonates led to substitution on the central carbon of the chelate ring¹⁵⁶. These mixed-ligand complexes could be isolated by TLC, GC or HPLC methods¹⁵⁷. Normal phase HPLC was used to monitor the electrophilic bromination and nitration of $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$, $\text{Rh}(\text{acac})_3$ and $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_3$, yielding mixtures of complexes $\text{M}(\text{acac})_{3-n}\text{L}_n$ ($n = 0–3$, $\text{L} = \alpha$ -bromo- or α -nitroacetylacetonate) (**11**, $\text{R}^1 = \text{R}^2 = \text{Me}$, $\text{R}^3 = \text{Br}$, NO_2)^{158, 159}. The $\text{Co}(\text{III})$ complexes were thermally unstable and hence unsuitable for GC. The Rh and Cr complexes were readily separated on an OV-101/chromosorb W column. The nitrated acetylacetonates of $\text{Co}(\text{III})$ could be separated using normal phase HPLC. Certain metal chelates, e.g. $\text{Ni}(\text{dik})_2$, show anomalous elution behavior (major distortion, tailing or disappearance of peaks) in liquid–liquid partition LC. Such undesirable behavior of metal chelates has also been observed in size-exclusion chromatography (SEC). The distorted elution curves observed for $\text{Ni}(\text{dik})_2$ and $\text{Al}(\text{ttfac})_3$ were attributed to partial dissociation of the chelates in the SEC column. The SEC behavior of the metal chelates was investigated from the viewpoint of elution recovery. The influence of chelated metal ions, mobile phase composition, column temperature and column length was examined. The following is recommended to obtain better chromatographic behavior of metal chelates: (i) shorter columns, (ii) a fast flow rate for the mobile phase and (iii) lower column temperatures. Furthermore, adding the chelating agent to the mobile phase suppresses undesirable dissociation of the metal chelate in the column¹⁶⁰.

Both GC and LC behavior of metal complexes of various ligand types including salicylaldehydes and Schiff bases and fluorinated β -diketonates was reported. Metal ions included the lanthanides, transition metals, Pt, Pd and Zn. Dissociation and thermal instabilities were found to be the main limitations in the chromatography of such derivatives. The data indicate that pre-column derivatization and GC is unlikely to provide a viable method for the ultratrace determination of metal ions except in rare circumstances. On the other hand, LC of complexed metal ions was found as a valuable technique that combines the advantages of versatility, specificity and sensitivity with the capacity for simultaneous determination and speciation. Diastereoisomers of oxovanadium(IV) complexes of tetradentate Schiff bases could be resolved by both GC and LC¹⁶¹.

5. Reverse phase HPLC

A review was published dealing with RP-HPLC separation and determination of platinum-group metals as their complexes, including chelates, and application of the method to environmental and biological analysis^{162a}. RP-chromatographic separations of Al(acac)₃, Cr(acac)₃, Cu(acac)₃ and other compounds were studied. Resolution of *cis-trans* isomers could be also shown. Alumina and silica gel bonded phases and open-pore polyurethane columns were used with a variety of mobile phases. Microparticulate silica gel columns were suggested to be the best columns for the separation of metal complexes by LC¹⁵⁴. The RP-HPLC behavior of bzac chelates of Mn(II), Be(II), Co(II), Cr(III), Rh(III), Ir(III), Pd(II) and Pt(II) was investigated using methanol-water or acetonitrile-water as mobile phases on Supelco C₁₈ and Ultrasphere ODS columns. Highly symmetric peaks were obtained indicating on-column stability, in certain cases with no need to include the β -diketonate in the mobile phase. However, Cu(acac)₂, Ni(acac)₂, Fe(acac)₃, Co(acac)₂, Zn(acac)₂ and Pb(acac)₂ were not resolved successfully by this technique because they decompose on column. The LOD (UVD) were in the ng levels and the linear dynamic ranges of more than two orders of magnitude^{162b}.

M(acac)₃ mixtures (M = Al, Co, Cr and Fe) were separated using RP-HPLC columns containing Lichrosorb (10 mg) with RP-2, RP-8 and RP-18 bonded phases, with MeOH-H₂O and MeCN-H₂O mobile phases. The order of elution of β -diketonates depended on the type of the column packing and on the nature and concentration of the organic modifier in the mobile phase¹⁶³. Optimum parameters for the separation of these mixtures were established. The resolution time, depending on the column type and flow rate (1.5–2.0 cm³ min⁻¹), was 6–10 minutes. The effectiveness of the separation was independent of the column length in the 10–25 cm range; however, the column length influenced the retention time¹⁶⁴. The elution behavior of platinoid metal β -diketonates was studied with the aim to elucidate their retention mechanism and optimize their RP-LC separation conditions. Four different columns were used with MeOH-H₂O and MeCN-H₂O mobile phases. The retention of uncharged platinoid metal β -diketonates is interpreted by solvophobic effect and is strongly influenced by the geometric structure of the complexes. The square-planar chelates Pd(acac)₂ and Pt(acac)₂ are retained longer than the octahedral chelates, Rh(acac)₃ and Ir(acac)₃. It is likely that square-planar chelates show greater interaction with the nonpolar stationary phase than octahedral chelates. The van't Hoff plots showed that platinoid metal β -diketonates operate on the same retention mechanism at 25–45 °C. Optimum conditions for the separation of four platinoid metal β -diketonates are: 40% MeOH, polymeric C₁₈ column and 45 °C¹⁶⁵. In order to clarify the mechanism of retention of several β -diketonates of chromium(III), cobalt(III) and palladium(II), their Gibbs free energies were evaluated in RP-LC on C₁₈-bonded silica gel with MeCN-H₂O mobile phase. The values obtained were compared with the liquid-liquid partition coefficients of the metal β -diketonates in the dodecane-(MeCN-H₂O) system. It enabled a

more quantitative treatment of the Gibbs free energy of the interaction of solutes with the stationary phase, which is in accordance with the additivity of Gibbs free energy¹⁶⁶. Capacity factors have been measured for several β -diketonates of Cr(III) and Pd(II) on C_{18} -bonded silica stationary phases with a MeOH–H₂O mobile phase. The capacity factor of each metal complex under these conditions is related to the partition coefficient in the dodecane–(MeOH–H₂O) system¹⁶⁷.

IP-RP-HPLC offers multielement detection capacity, selectivity and sensitivity of analysis. Most of the reports on IP-RP-HPLC for metal analysis are based on the separation as their chelates. Precomplexation of metal ions with appropriate ligands has many advantages such as increasing selectivity between metal ions, the ability to determine speciation and increasing sensitivity for chelates with high adsorptivity. Among the many ligands successfully used for IP-RP-HPLC separation of metal ions, the azo dye 4-(2-pyridylazo)resorcinol (par) is most widely used¹⁶⁸. A simple reverse flow injection set-up was used for in-line complexation of metal-par chelates prior to their separation by IP-RP-HPLC using a C_{18} Bondapak column with the mobile phase containing 37% acetonitrile, 3.0 mM acetate buffer (pH 6.0) and 6.2 mM tetrabutylammonium bromide at a flow rate of 1.0 mL min⁻¹ and UVD at 440 and 530 nm. The analysis cycle including in-line complexation and separation by IP-RP-HPLC was 16 min long, which enabled to separate Cr(VI) and the par chelates of Co(II), Ni(II) and Cu(II)¹⁶⁹.

RP-HPLC with a C_{18} column, UVD and MeCN–H₂O (50:50) as eluent was used for determination of the solubility of noble metal β -diketonates [Pd(acac)₂, Pt(acac)₂, Rh(acac)₃ and Ru(acac)₃] in ^{SC}CO₂. The same determination was also carried out by normal phase HPLC for Pd(acac)₂, Pt(acac)₂ and Ag(acac), using a silica column and CH₂Cl₂–MeOH–hexane (45:45:10) as eluent. The main problem is injecting the sample without evolution of bubbles that are deleterious to the system. This is achieved by injecting the sample into an eluting solvent capable of dissolving the CO₂ at the pressures of the HPLC equipment¹⁷⁰.

6. Supercritical fluid chromatography

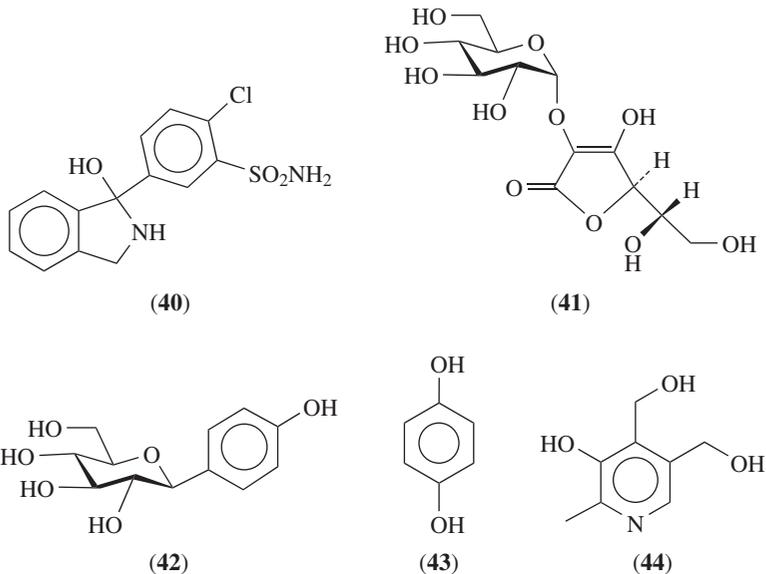
Volatile fluorinated metal chelates show high solubility and good chromatographic performance in supercritical CO₂. Thus, the use of supercritical fluid chromatography (SFC) in the separation of volatile fluorinated lanthanide complexes was very appealing. The SFC performance of La(acac)₃, Pr(acac)₃ and Eu(tfac)₃ was investigated using dichlorodifluoromethane as the mobile phase^{171,172} and much later in more detail, with modern SFC instrumentation and supercritical CO₂ as the mobile phase. Lanthanide complexes of acac, dpm and hfod have better chromatographic performances as compared to the chelates of tfac and tfac. The retention is a temperature-dependent function of volatility and solubility¹⁷³. Cu(dik)₂ and Mn(dik)₂ could be separated by SFC as such or after adduct formation with tributylphosphine oxide (TBPO). Hydrated Cu(dik)₂ complexes exhibit strong intermolecular interactions or decomposition in SFC. Formation of the TBPO adducts can greatly improve the SFC behavior and detection sensitivity of Cu(dik)₂ and Mn(dik)₂¹⁷⁴.

The solubilities of β -diketonate complexes of Cu, Zn, Ni and Co in supercritical CO₂ were determined. A linear correlation was found between the stability of the metal complex and extractant dissociation. This correlation helps finding extractants optimized for both extraction of metals and the recovery of valuable chemicals. Supercritical CO₂ best extracted Cu β -diketonates and the free metal could be best recovered in nitric acid. The other metal complexes showed lower extraction levels in the decreasing order of Ni, Co and Zn. The metal removal efficiency from the stripping solution into CO₂ varied between 5 and 90% and decreased in the order Cu, Co, Ni and Zn. The overall

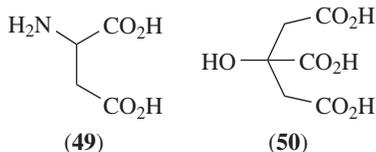
dissolved amount of each metal acetylacetonate complex in supercritical CO₂ decreased in the order Cu, Zn, Ni and Co¹⁷⁵. The solubility of Cr(acac)₃ in supercritical CO₂ was much increased by the addition of alcohol modifiers, such as MeOH, EtOH and especially CF₃CH₂OH. The increased effect of the latter modifier was attributed to the formation of a specially stable hydrogen bonded complex with the chelated ion¹⁷⁶. Cr(acac)₃ and Cr(dpm)₃ were separated by SFC and determined by FID (LOD = 10–250 pg) or ICP-MS (LOD = 0.9–3 pg). The reproducibility was between 1 and 4% RSD and a linear response was observed for injections in the 0.1–100 ng range with both detection methods¹⁷⁷.

7. Determination of ascorbates by HPLC

A HPLC method for determination of Na ascorbate and a variety of sugars (glucose, fructose, lactose, sucrose, maltose, glucono- δ -lactone) in seasonings for sausages was described using amperometric detection; glucose and lactose could not be separated¹⁷⁸. Magnesium ascorbylphosphate (**6**) in cosmetic preparations was determined by RP-HPLC with UVD at 255 nm, using a Lichrosorb-NH₂ column and a 1:2 MeCN/0.3 M phosphate buffer (pH 4) solution as mobile phase. The LOD was 0.4 ppm with linearity from 4 to 40 ppm¹⁷⁹. A method for simultaneous determination of **6** and melatonin (**7**) is based on RP-HPLC on a C₁₈ column, with UVD at 260 nm. The carrier was an aqueous solution of 0.020 M Bu₄NOH and 0.025 M KH₂PO₄ mixed with MeCN in a 77:23 volume ratio; chlorthalidone (**40**) served as internal standard. The limits of quantitation (LOQ) were 0.69 ppm **6** and 0.47 ppm **7**. The method was applied for quality control of cosmetic cream¹³. The simultaneous determination of **6**, ascorbyl glucoside (**41**), kojic acid (**8**), arbutin (**42**) and hydroquinone (**43**) was carried out by RP-HPLC with UVD at 280 nm, using a 99:1 (v/v) mixture of 0.05 M KH₂PO₄ buffer (pH 2.5) and MeOH as mobile phase and pyridoxine (**44**) as internal standard¹⁸⁰.



Ascorbic acid (**1**) has many biological functions besides its well-known antioxidant activity. It is a functional component of many pharmaceutical and cosmetic preparations. Antioxidants such as glutathione (**45**) or sodium metabisulfite (Na₂S₂O₃) are added



and organic compounds in pharmaceutical preparations. Thus, the method was validated for determination of salts of Na(I), K(I), Ca(II), Mg(II) and Al(III) with organic acids such as ascorbic (**1**), aspartic (**49**) and citric (**50**). Each set of analytes required a special elution regime. The cations were separated on a Dionex CS-14 cation exchange resin. For example, Mg(II), Ca(II) and Al(III) were analyzed on applying a gradient elution with water containing 0.1 to 0.6% (v/v) tfa. The organic analytes and some of the cations were separated on a C₁₈ RP-column. **49**, K(I) and Mg(II) were analyzed by isocratic elution with water containing 0.02% (v/v) tfa, whereas **1**, Na(I), **50** and Mg(II) required water with a gradient of tfa or nonafluoropentanoic acid. The peak areas *A* were calibrated for the amount *m* of analyte by the double logarithmic correlation ($\log A = b \log m + \log a$) where *a* and *b* are parameters of the analyte¹⁸⁷.

8. Separation of optical and geometrical isomers

Liquid column chromatographic methods can be used also for resolving organic and inorganic metal complex enantiomers and separating geometrical isomers. A chromatographic enantioseparation on a chiral selector consisting of a transition metal complex was first described in 1980. It was proved that neutral tris(acac) complexes of trivalent transition metals could be efficiently resolved into enantiomers on a [(+)-Co(*S*-Arg)₂(L)₂]⁺ (L = NO₂⁻, Cl⁻) complex acting as a chiral stationary phase¹⁸⁸. The modeling of chromatographic separation of neutral Co(acac)₃ into enantiomers on a dinitro-bis(arginine)cobalt(III) complex as a chiral selector was described. It demonstrates the predictive power of the method and its possible practical applications in designing efficient chiral stationary phases¹⁸⁹.

Later, a complete chromatographic resolution of Co(acac)₃ and Cr(acac)₃ on an optically active poly(triphenylmethyl methacrylate) column was accomplished. The optical data of the pure enantiomers were obtained. Extensive use was made of columns composed of clay plus metal complex adducts. Thus, optical resolution was accomplished by LC on a column packed with an ion-exchange adduct of synthetic hectorite and optically active [Ni(II)](phen)₃ and [Ru(II)](phen)₃¹⁹⁰. Using these systems, Co(acac)₃, Cr(acac)₃, Rh(acac)₃ and [Co(acac)₂(en)]⁺ (en = ethylenediamine) were resolved completely into enantiomers¹⁹¹. Enantiomers of these four species were separated by LC on a column packed with ion-exchange adduct of synthetic hectorite and optically active metal complexes¹⁹². One optically active metal complex used was tris(1,10-phenanthroline)-nickel(II), which was ion exchanged into synthetic hectorite. Racemic Co(acac)₃, Cr(acac)₃ and Ru(acac)₃ were also enantiomerically separated via LC using poly(*t*-butylisocyanide) as stationary phase¹⁹³.

Resolution of optically active M(dik)₃ and [M(dik)₂]⁺L complexes and their monolayer properties at an air–water interface was investigated¹⁹⁴. These special complexes are chiral due to the asymmetric coordination of a central metal(III) ion. A chromatographic method to resolve M(acac)₃ has been developed by use of an ion-exchange adduct of a clay with optically active metal complexes. When the following eight complexes, Cr(acacNO₂)₃ (acacNO₂ = 3-nitropentane-2,4-dionato), Co(acacNO₂)₃, Ru(dibzac)₃, Ru(hpd)₃ (hpd = heptane-3,5-dionato), Ru(nnd)₃ (nnd = nonane-4,6-dionato), Ru(dmh)₃ (dmh = 2,6-

dimethylheptane-3,5-dionato), *fac*-Ru(tfac₃)₃ and Ru(acac)₂(dibzac), were eluted with a MeOH–HCCl₃ mixture on a column packed with the synthetic layered clay Laponite[®], previously ion exchanged with [Ru(phen)₃]²⁺, resolution was achieved for Δ,Δ-racemates of Cr(acacNO₂)₃, Co(acacNO₂)₃, Ru(hpd)₃, Ru(nnd)₃ and Ru(acac)₂(dibzac). The *facial* isomers of Co(bzac)₃ and Cr(bzac)₃ were retained more strongly than the *meridional* ones on a polyacrylonitrile TLC sorbent for a variety of aqueous and nonaqueous eluting solvents, pointing to stronger π-interactions of the *fac*-complexes with the sorbent^{195, 196}.

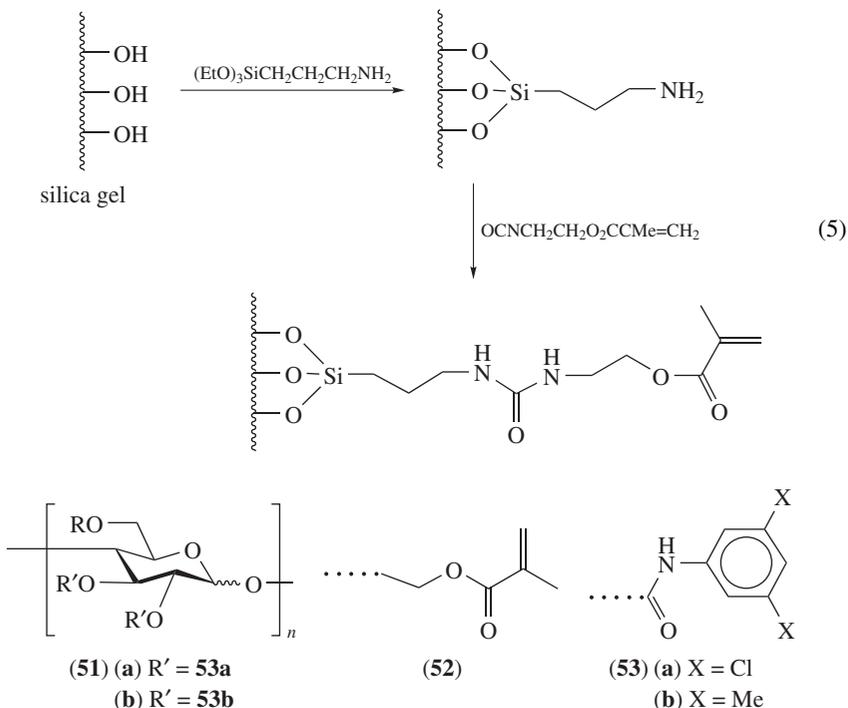
Certain transition metals form chiral chelates, even if the chelating ligands are achiral; e.g., in the case of M(acac)₃ (M = Cr, Co, Ru), two stable enantiomers, designated by prefixes Δ- and Λ-, can be distinguished. Various modifications of HPLC columns capable of separating this type of racemic mixtures have been proposed based on the introduction of chiral groups or molecules that interact differently with the components of a racemic mixture. Eu(III) and Tb(III) complexes with chiral β-diketonate ligands derived from D-camphor, which can induce configurational chirality or chiroptical spectra [circularly polarized luminescence (CPL or CD)], have offered excellent opportunities for the examination of the optical activity theory as well as the chiroptical structural relation in chiral Ln(III) systems¹⁹⁷. Work was done on the chiral assembly between Λ-[Cr(acac)₂(ox)]⁻ and Δ-[Ln(hbpz)₂]⁻ resulting in the formation of the chiral (Λ,Δ)-Cr(ox)Ln complexes, (Λ,Δ)-(acac)₂Cr(ox)Ln(hbpz)₂ (Ln = Yb and Dy, ox = oxalato, hbpz = hydrotris(pyrazol-1-yl)borato), where (Λ,Δ) is the absolute configuration around the octahedral Cr and square antiprismatic Ln moiety, respectively). The structural analysis is based on single crystal X-ray and CD spectra in comparison with those of the related mononuclear [Yb(hbpz)₂(S-pba)].

Saccharides and hydroxycarboxylic acids can substitute alkoxy groups from metal alkoxides. Thus, composites in which optically active organic compounds such as D-fructose, D-sorbitol and L-tartaric acid are highly dispersed in silica can be obtained by a sol-gel procedure using hydrolysis and condensation of tetraethoxysilane (TEOS) reacted with a saccharide¹⁹⁸. During the process, ethoxy groups of the TEOS are replaced with hydroxyl groups of the saccharide. The composites obtained show higher abilities in the optical resolution of M(acac)₃ (e.g. Co(acac)₃) complexes, than those obtained by kneading and impregnation procedures, and optically active saccharides and hydroxycarboxylic acids themselves¹⁹⁹. A different type of active organic–inorganic composite was also prepared by a sol-gel method. It was found that the L-tartaric acid–SiO₂ composites can resolve the racemate of M(acac)₃ to optically active forms²⁰⁰. The high resolution ability of the sol-gel derived composites arises from the combined effect of the silica support (adsorbing power) and the highly dispersed saccharide molecules (chiral recognition power). Cellulose tris(3,5-dichlorophenylcarbamate) (CDCPC) was used as a chiral stationary phase (CSP) during HPLC. Co(acac)₃ and Cr(acac)₃ were among other chiral chemicals resolved on the CDCPC column. The applicability of CDCPC for enantioseparations in capillary liquid chromatography was also shown giving promising prospects for the screening of novel biologically active compounds for their enantiomeric composition²⁰¹. Cyclohexylcarbamates of cellulose and amylose and their resolving abilities for enantiomers were evaluated as CSPs for HPLC. The chiral resolution capability was tested on several compounds, among them Co(acac)₃. The CSPs showed high resolving abilities, which are comparable to those of popular CSPs, tris(3,5-dimethylphenylcarbamate)s of cellulose and amylose²⁰².

HPLC enantiomeric separation of Co(acac)₃ was also performed with monolithic silica columns containing a covalently attached 3,5-dimethylphenylcarbamate derivative of cellulose²⁰³. Covalent immobilization of 3,5-dimethylphenylcarbamate derivative of cellulose was performed *in situ* onto native silica monoliths clad in a polyether HPLC column. The covalent attachment of cellulose derivative in the range of 16–19% (w/w) was performed via an epoxide moiety. The covalent attachment of the cellulose derivative

enables this column to be used in combination with the mobile phases which are incompatible with coated-type polysaccharide columns due to solubility of chiral selector in some organic solvents. The column obtained by this technique combines the high enantiomer-resolving ability of the polysaccharide derivative with favorable dynamic properties of monolithic HPLC columns²⁰⁴. In addition, enantioseparations by HPLC were carried out using phenylcarbonate, benzoylformate, *p*-toluenesulfonylcarbamate, and benzoylcarbamates of cellulose and amylose as chiral stationary phases²⁰⁵.

Co(acac)₃ is frequently used as a probe for enantioseparation efficiency of columns^{206–208}. A monolytic capillary silica gel column was functionalized with methacrylate residues in two steps, as shown in equation 5²⁰⁶, and then it was impregnated with cellulose or amylose (**51a, b**) which was modified so that 30% of the R groups were the methacrylate group **52** and the rest was identical to R' (**53**). For further stability of the column, the polymeric modifier was immobilized on the silica gel by *in situ* copolymerization with an olefinic monomer such as 2,3-dimethylbutadiene. Only the column containing cellulose modified as in **51a** was able to separate the Co(acac)₃ racemic mixture, whereas neither cellulose nor amylose modified as in **51b** did, although they were successful in resolving other racemic mixtures^{206–208}.



HPLC separation of geometrical isomers of β -diketonates was also described. The retention of the *fac*- and *mer*-isomers of chromium(III) and cobalt(III) complexes with eight asymmetric β -diketonates was studied in the ODS-(MeOH-H₂O) system. The retention order for two geometrical isomers depends on the structure of the complexing β -diketonates. Thus, the retention order *fac* < *mer* was found for complexes of the β -diketonates which possess a fluorinated functional group in each molecule. The reverse

order was found for complexes of β -diketonates without a fluorinated moiety. The retention sequence for the *fac*- and *mer*-isomers of each metal complex was the same as the increasing order of the partition coefficient values. The differences in the capacity factor between the *mer*- and *fac*-isomers is smaller than the difference in the partition coefficient value²⁰⁹.

F. Miscellaneous Analytical Methods

A simple and rapid method for the iodometric determination of microgram amounts of chromium(III) in organic chelates is based on the oxidation of chromium(III) with periodate at pH 3.2, removal of the unreacted periodate by masking with molybdate and subsequent iodometric determination of the liberated iodate²¹⁰. Iodometric titration was also used for determination of the effective isoascorbate (see 2) concentration in fermentation processes²¹¹. The content of calcium ascorbate can be determined with high sensitivity by complexometric titration with edta, which is superior to iodometry²¹². The purity of β -diketonate complexes of Al, Ga, In and Ni was determined by complexometric titration with edta at pH 5.5–3, with RSD ≤ 0.01 for determining 5–30% metal ion²¹³. Good analytical results were obtained by a similar procedure for the metal content of 15 lanthanide organic complexes²¹⁴.

Photoacoustic spectroscopy (PAS) is a nondestructive analytical technique in which light entering the photoacoustic cell passes through undetected if the sample is nonabsorbing, but heats up and expands the gas in the cell if the light is absorbed. This expansion makes an audible sound whenever absorption occurs and is detected by a microphone. The SNR may increase with the sample surface area. PAS determinations were carried out for hfac chelates of Sc, Y and the rare earth Ce, Pr, Nd, Eu and Er²¹⁵.

IV. METAL ENOLATES AS ANALYTICAL REAGENTS AND AIDS

A. General Methods

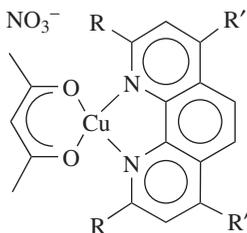
This part of the chapter gives an overview of different types of metal enolates, mainly β -diketonates, with emphasis on the properties that can be of interest in analytical applications. The analytical applications of rare earth β -diketonate complexes were reviewed²¹⁶.

A comparative study reviews the advantages and pitfalls of six vapor generation procedures applied when analytical methods for trace metallic elements (e.g. FAAS, ETAAS, ICP-AES and ICP-MS) involve a volatilization step: (i) Hydride generation with NaBH_4 is the most popular one; however, not all the transition metals form volatile hydrides, and some interferences have been observed with those that do. (ii) Generation of a metal carbonyl has been very successful in Ni ultratrace analysis. (iii) Generation of a volatile oxide is possible with certain elements and was successfully applied to Os ultratrace analysis, for which the interferences of concomitant elements and organic compounds were small, as opposed to those observed for hydride generation. (iv) Generation of volatile chelates and, in particular, β -diketonates has been extensively applied in GC; however, the method has some disadvantages, such as the necessity of sample preparation, the use of ECD that is nonspecific for the metal and is subject to contamination, and the inability to perform multielemental analysis, due to the inherent instability of the chelates of certain elements. (v) Generation of ethylated metals with NaBEt_4 has become a popular method for the volatilization of environmentally relevant elements (e.g. Cd, Cu, Hg, Pb, Se, Sn and Zn) prior to their quantitation or speciation; the risk of interferences with ethylated metals is lower than that with hydrides. (vi) Generation of chlorides and fluorides, especially the former, seems to be the most convenient derivatization of metals and metalloids to achieve volatility²¹⁷.

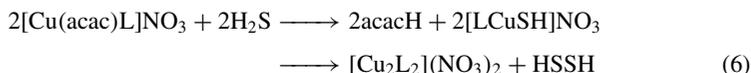
Complexation chromatography encompasses all chromatographic separations dependent on complexation, including the use of metal ions or metal complexes in the stationary phase. The versatility of complexation chromatography is due in part to its suitability in all areas of chromatography including GC, TLC, HPLC and SFC. Metal β -diketonates have been studied intensively in gas, column, liquid and thin layer chromatography, as well as in solvent extraction procedures, with the aim to find the factors that affect separation of the various metal ions. A review on chromatographic and related electrophoretic separation methods of transition metal complexes or their ligands discusses also analytical separation of metal β -diketonates by various chromatographic techniques and the incorporation of these compounds into chromatographic stationary phases to achieve a variety of effects, including chiral separations and 'synthetic antibody' action¹⁰³.

1. Optodes, photoluminescent and chemiluminescent tracers

Optode is an optical sensor device that optically measures a specific substance usually with the aid of a chemical transducer. Specific optodes consisting of glass plates coated with a permeable acrylic polymer film containing either [Cu(acac)(dmpen)]NO₃ (**54a**) or [Cu(acac)(dphpen)]NO₃ (**54b**) were prepared for the determination of H₂S in air at a level of 10 ppm. This level is considered by the National Institute for Occupational Safety and Health (NIOSH) to be about one tenth of the dangerous level for health and life. On short exposure of the optode to the contaminated atmosphere a change in color occurs, the intensity of which is proportional to the H₂S concentration and is measured with a UV spectrometer. A redox process takes place as shown in equation 6, where L represents the bidentate ligand derivatives of 1,10-phenanthroline, starting with the neutralization of the acac anion to yield acetylacetone, and followed by reduction of Cu(II) to Cu(I) and the concomitant oxidation of bisulfide anions to hydrogen disulfide²¹⁸.



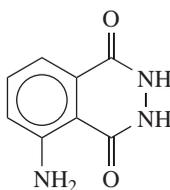
(54) (a) R = Me, R' = H
(b) R = H, R' = Ph



Some lanthanide β -diketonate complexes (**11**, M = Pr, Eu, Dy, R¹ = *n*-Pr, R² = *t*-Bu) have selectivity for further coordination with Cl⁻ ions, over F⁻, Br⁻, I⁻, ClO₄⁻, SCN⁻, OH⁻, AcO⁻, HCO₃⁻, NO₃⁻ and SO₄²⁻, and are the active component of ion-selective electrodes (ISE) for Cl⁻. It was proposed to take advantage of the luminescence in the visible range associated with Cl⁻ complexation, for the development of specific naked eye optodes (M = Eu) for this ion²¹⁹. A sensitive fluorescence enhancement system for the determination of terbium was developed and studied. This method was applied to

the determination of trace amounts of Tb(III) in a synthetic rare earth oxide and a high purity Y_2O_3 matrix. In this system the anion derived from *N*-(2-pyridyl)-2-ketobutyramide (pykba) is a potential chelating ligand. The Tb(pykba)₃ complex emits intrinsic fluorescence of Tb(III) under excitation by ultraviolet light ($\lambda_{ex} = 305$ nm, $\lambda_{fl} = 496, 549$ nm). The intensity of this fluorescence is further enhanced in the presence of Et₃N and Zn(II) ions²²⁰. The fluorescence of Tb(acac)₃ nanoparticles dispersed in a polyacrylamide matrix is very strong. This is the basis of a fast and sensitive method for determination of Cr(VI) by fluorescence quenching, even in the presence of a large excess of Cr(III). The LOD is 0.8 ppb with little interference by other ions usually present in water and waste water²²¹.

A spectrophotometric method was developed for the quantitative evaluation of cyanide ions in the concentration range of 25 ppb by using a silica-supported Fe(acac)₃ column. The concentration of CN⁻ was calculated from the absorbance at 295 nm²²². VO(acac)₂ and luminol (**55**) show a chemiluminescent reaction which served to devise a micelle-mediated method for determination of V(IV)^{223, 224}.



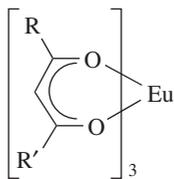
(55)

1,2-Enedithiolates (dithiolenes²²⁵) were used originally together with other ligands for production of chelates of transition metals for determination by UVD. After the discovery of photophysical properties of Pt complexes of certain 1,2-enedithiolates, they were used as phosphorescence and fluorescence dual emitters for oxygen and proton detection. The analytical applications of 1,2-enedithiolates have been reviewed²²⁶.

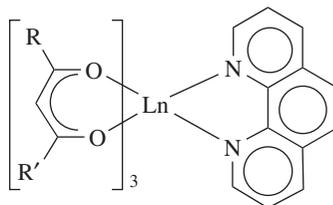
Markers with red luminescence under UV light are used as tracers for shadowing pursuits in a variety of criminal cases. Luminescent markers consist of a mixture of 1% europium β -diketonates in vaseline as the carrier. The visual detection limit under UV light is 1–100 ppm. Six types of europium β -diketonates were extracted with acetonitrile and promptly identified using both fluorescence spectrophotometry and electrospray ionization mass spectrometry at the detection limits of 10–100 ppb. The markers were identified for evidence in the field of forensic science²²⁷. Eu(dik)₃ complexes emitting in red and Tb(dik)₃ complexes emitting in green are used as photoluminescent markers, fluoroimmunoassay labels, markers for forensic tracers and dyes of latent fingerprints. In forensic tracing analysis it is important to be able to identify the various tracers to be presented as evidence, and this is difficult with FLD because the spectra are very similar. The advantage of using a microscope laser Raman spectrometer (MLRS) over the usual microscope fluorescence spectrometer (MFS) was investigated for enolates of Eu(III) and Tb(III) without (**56a–f**) and with 1,10-phenanthroline as an additional ligand (**57a–h**). The emission spectra obtained in the MLRS were well resolved, even for the much weaker Tb(III) complexes, whereas the corresponding fluorescence spectra of the MFS appeared as a single broad peak²²⁸.

2. Gas sensors

A capacitive-type CO₂ sensor using self-assembled organic–inorganic bilayer film operating at low temperature was described. The sensor is based on changes in capacitance



- (56) (a) R = *t*-Bu, R' = Mef
 (b) R = *t*-Bu, R' = *n*-Prf
 (c) R = Ph, R' = Mef
 (d) R = 2-Fu, R' = Mef
 (e) R = 2-C₄H₃S, R' = Mef
 (f) R = 1-Naph, R' = Mef

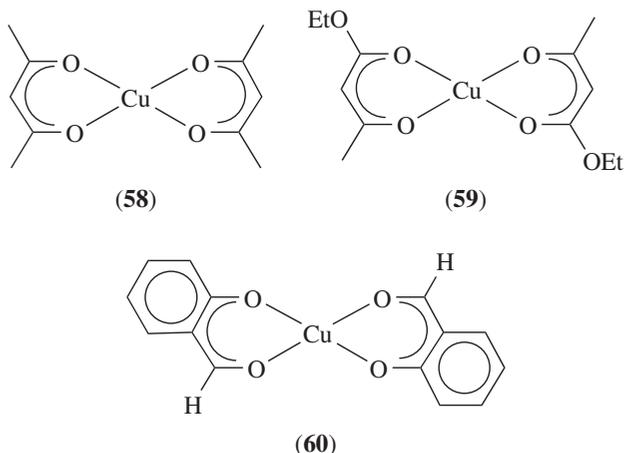


- (57) (a) Ln = Eu, R = *t*-Bu, R' = Mef
 (b) Ln = Eu, R = *t*-Bu, R' = *n*-Prf
 (c) Ln = Eu, R = Ph, R' = Mef
 (d) Ln = Eu, R = 2-Fu, R' = Mef
 (e) Ln = Eu, R = 2-C₄H₃S, R' = Mef
 (f) Ln = Eu, R = 1-Naph, R' = Mef
 (g) Ln = Tb, R = *t*-Bu, R' = Mef
 (h) Ln = Tb, R = *t*-Bu, R' = *n*-Prf

and resistance of a self-assembled multilayer film containing metal acetylacetonate upon exposure to CO₂, and can be used as CO₂ sensor operable at low temperature²²⁹. A multilayer film consisting of dimethyldidodecylammonium bromide (d.c. 1–16) and a metal acetylacetonate exhibits a large capacitance change upon exposure to CO₂ at 373 K. Ni(acac)₂ exhibits the largest change in capacitance, which increases linearly with increasing CO₂ concentration and hardly responds to H₂O and CH₄. Consequently, a self-assembled multilayer film can be used as a capacitive-type CO₂ sensor at low temperatures²³⁰. A low-temperature gas sensor for ozone and NO_x was fabricated by laser deposition of an In(acac)₃ semiconducting layer, about 500 nm thick, on an alumina plate. The sensitivity of this sensor, $S = R_{\text{sample}}/R_{\text{air}}$, where R is the resistance, at the optimal measuring temperature was 470 for 100 ppb ozone at 120 °C and 50 for 130 ppm NO_x at 270 °C²³¹. The gas sensors were prepared on a ceramic support by either of two techniques. By the pulsed laser deposition (PLD) technique a polymeric thin layer was deposited on alumina by 248 nm laser beam 10 Hz pulses of 0.07–0.15 J cm⁻² energy density, on a target of In(acac)₃ or Sn(acac)₂Cl₂, at low pressure (3 Pa). In the matrix-assisted pulsed laser deposition (MAPLE) technique a 1–5 wt% solution of either chelate in acetone is frozen on the support and irradiated by the pulsed laser beam. A smoother surface is obtained by PLD than by MAPLE. The sensors have an optimal working temperature range and are operated alternatively in artificial air (20 vol% O₂ + 80 vol% N₂) and in the sample atmosphere. The signal difference between the atmospheres is calibrated for analytes such as O₂, H₂ or NO₂²³². Deposition techniques from metal enolates were reviewed elsewhere¹¹.

3. Ion selective electrodes

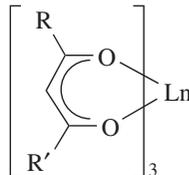
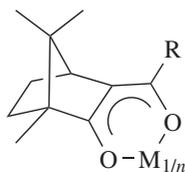
The membrane for a Cu ISE was manufactured by adding to a solution of pvc a Cu(II) chelate (1 wt% relative to pvc of **58**, **59** or **60**), an anion excluder (NaBPh₄, 1%) and a plasticizer (e.g. *n*-Bu₃PO₄, 200%). After evaporation into a film, conditioning and mounting, measurements were carried out using a SCE. The linearity range was *ca* 10 μM–0.1 M Cu(II) with Nernstian response of 25–30 mV per decade and response time from 10 to 60 min, depending on the chelate and the plasticizer used²³³. A wire coated with a pvc membrane containing **58** acted as ISE for dichromate (Cr₂O₇²⁻) at pH



1.7–3.8 or chromate (CrO_4^{2-}) at pH 8.5–11.5, with Nernstian response of -29.4 and -29.2 mV per decade, respectively. The LOD was $1 \mu\text{M}$, with good selectivity for both Cr(VI) ions and short response time. This electrode was also used for the determination of Cr in wastewater and as indicator electrode in the titration of Cr(VI) with $\text{Pb}(\text{NO}_3)_2$ ²³⁴.

A Cl^- ISE was prepared with a pvc membrane containing $\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2$. The Nernstian slope was -55.0 ± 2 mV per decade, with linear dynamic range from $25 \mu\text{M}$ to 0.10 M Cl^- . The pH 3.5–9.0 range did not affect the potentiometric measurements. The selectivity of the ISE was found to be satisfactory in the presence of 100-fold molar concentrations of AcO^- , $2\text{-HOC}_6\text{H}_4\text{CO}_2^-$, HCO_3^- , NO_2^- , NO_3^- , ClO_4^- , F^- , CO_3^{2-} and SO_4^{2-} . However, Br^- , I^- and SCN^- interfered with the measurements²³⁵. Similarly, a pvc membrane containing $\text{TiO}(\text{acac})_2$ can be used for building an iodide ISE. The Nernstian slope was 59.1 mV per decade, with LOD $3.0 \mu\text{M}$ and linear dynamic range $5 \mu\text{M}$ – 0.1 M I^- . The pH 4.0–9.2 range did not affect the potentiometric measurements. The electrode could be applied for endpoint indication in the titration of I^- with AgNO_3 ²³⁶.

Lanthanide enolates carrying lipophilic groups can be used as ionophores to fabricate Cl^- ISE membranes. Thus, electrodes with a membrane incorporating into pvc a lanthanide chelate such as **61** or **62a–c**, an anion excluder such as NaBPh_4 and a plasticizer (dioctyl sebacate, dioctyl adipate, dibutyl phthalate, dioctyl phthalate or tributyl phosphate) have



- (62) (a) $\text{Ln} = \text{Pr, Eu, Yb, Dy}$, $\text{R} = i\text{-Pr}$, $\text{R}' = n\text{-Prf}$
 (b) $\text{Ln} = \text{Eu}$, $\text{R} = \text{R}' = i\text{-Pr}$
 (c) $\text{Ln} = \text{Eu}$, $\text{R} = i\text{-Pr}$, $\text{R}' = \text{Mef}$

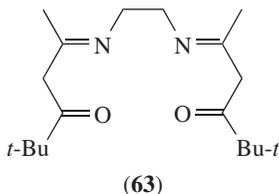
Nernstian response vs. SSCE of -52 to -63 mV per decade, in phosphate buffer (pH 5.8), with response time from 30 to 60 s. The LOD of these electrodes varies from 11 to $87 \mu\text{M Cl}^-$. The selectivity for this anion was tested for N_3^- , NO_3^- , HCO_3^- , ClO_4^- , F^- , Br^- , I^- , SCN^- , AcO^- , citrate, tartarate, CO_3^{2-} and SO_4^{2-} and was found to depend on the chelate used; thus the best overall performance is obtained for **62a** ($\text{Ln} = \text{Eu}$); however, SCN^- interferes with Cl^- measurement. The best selectivity for Cl^- in the presence of other halides or CSN^- was shown by **61** ($\text{M} = \text{Eu}$, $n = 3$, $\text{R} = \text{Mef}$) or **62b**^{219,237}. Cu(II)(acac)_2 (**58**) was chosen for its stability and homogeneity as reference material for the AAS determination of Cu in K_2CrO_4 . The LOD (SNR 3) was 13 ppb^{203} .

4. Gas chromatography

The present section and Section III.D complement each other. The possibility of GC separation and determination of metal ions in the form of complexes with ligands derived from β -diketones has been the focus of extensive research. As early as 1967 it was reported about the GC of a number of volatile rare-earth β -diketonate chelates containing the ligands hfod and dpm. The volatility of these complexes increases as the ionic radii of the central metal ion decreases²³⁸. Later, the GC behavior of β -diketonate chelates of Cu(II), Al(III), Cr(III), Mn(II), Fe(III), Co(II), Co(III), Ni(II), Zn(II) and Ga(II) was studied. Elution and separation characteristics arise from a number of adsorptive effects. Nonpolar stationary phases give better peak characteristics than polar phases; however, the nature of the column material has little effect on the chromatography of the metal chelates. Fe(dik)_3 showed anomalous elution and, in general, the β -diketonates depart from ideal chromatographic behavior^{239,240}.

The difference in the detection sensitivities of Be(dik)_2 , Al(dik)_3 , Cr(dik)_3 and Rh(dik)_3 , $\text{dik} = \text{acac}$, tfac and hfac , depends on the metal, irrespective of the ligand or detector (TCD, FID or ECD)²⁴¹. The order of GC sensitivity is $\text{Rh(III)} \geq \text{Cr(III)} \geq \text{Be(II)} > \text{Al(III)} > \text{Cu(II)} > \text{Fe(III)}$, is related to the ratio of molecular ions present to total ions of the chelates and is affected largely by the thermal stability rather than by the ionization efficiency in FID or ECD⁴². In a search for new chelating agents to separate metal ions by GC, some β -diketones containing the *t*-Bu group at one end and alicyclic groups, such as *c*-Pr, *c*-Bu, *c*-Pen and *c*-Hex, at the other end were synthesized. Thermogravimetric analysis of the corresponding chelates Cu(dik)_2 , Cr(dik)_3 and Er(dik)_3 indicated that the Cu and Cr diketonates vaporized almost completely, while those of Er decomposed partially on vaporization. The thermal stability and volatility of the alicyclic β -diketonates were intermediate between those of acyclic terminal groups and aromatic ones. The *c*-Alk β -diketonates gave a clear GC peak, separated from that of the free diketone²⁴². Also, the Cu and Er chelates derived from $\text{RCOCH}_2\text{COR}'$ ($\text{R} = \text{Mef}$, $\text{R}' = \textit{c}-Pr, *c*-Hex) were investigated by GC and TGA. Replacement of the *t*-Bu group by a Mef increased the volatility of the chelates at a given temperature, but the Er chelates showed increased thermal decomposition, making the latter complexes unfit for Er determination by GC²⁴³.$

Dipivaloylmethanes were used to separate and determine the Ce group lanthanides by GC. Silicone XE-60 could be used as the liquid phase. Chelate mixtures of Gd–Nd, Gd–Pr, Gd–La, Eu–Pr, Eu–La and Sm–La could be separated²⁴⁴. A method was developed for the determination of Cr trace levels in serum, involving low-temperature ashing of the human serum sample, followed by treatment with tfacH to form the thermally stable and volatile Cr(tfac)_3 and end analysis by GC-MED (microwave emission detector) measuring at 357.9 nm , the atomic emission line of Cr, with very good selectivity and LOD $0.9 \text{ ng L}^{-1} \text{ Cr}^{245}$. A capillary GC method was also developed for the determination of vanadium in rocks using bis(acetyl-pivaloylmethane) ethylenediimine (**63**) as the chelating agent. The method includes complexation of the analyte, followed by solvent extraction,



and then elution and separation by capillary GC. The method is effective unless high concentrations of Fe(II) exist in the mixture²⁴⁶.

Metal chelate-modified polyethylene glycol (peg) liquid phase was used for GC determination of oxygen-containing compounds²⁴⁷. Mixtures of alcohols, aldehydes and ketones could be separated using this system. Thus, the chromatographic properties of stationary phases based on peg and Ni(acac)₂, Al(acac)₃ and Cu(acac)₂ were investigated. Separation efficiencies, sorption capacities and selectivity within a homolog series, as well as between groups for alkanes, alkenes and alkylbenzenes were reported²⁴⁸. The effect of thermal treatment of a peg stationary phase modified with Eu(acac)₃ on its chromatographic properties was also studied²⁴⁹. The selectivity of separation of aliphatic alcohols and α -ketones was demonstrated to increase for thermally treated phases. The separation ability of surface layers of Ni(acac)₂ bonded to Silochrom S-80 silica gel was also studied and the selectivity of separation was estimated for different classes of organic compounds. It was demonstrated that these sorbents are promising for the separation of complex mixtures of high-boiling aromatic compounds and oxygen-containing compounds²⁵⁰.

Metal complexes such as Ni(acac)₂ and Co(acac)₂ bonded to a silica surface via β -diketonate group were used as stationary phases in chromatographic analysis of ethers and thioethers²⁵¹. The behavior of columns with liquid phases composed of solutions of rare earth β -diketonates in squalane was studied²⁵². Strong interactions were observed with the more nucleophilic organic solvents (e.g. thf), and the Er(III) fluorinated β -diketonates showed greater interaction with the nucleophiles than the nonfluorinated Er(III) chelates. Application of this method to the resolution of enantiomers was suggested here for the first time. They noted that if a chelate containing an enantiomeric ligand is part of the liquid phase, racemic analytes might be resolved. Indeed, an NMR shift reagent study showed that the chelate **61** (M = Eu, $n = 3$, R = *t*-Bu) preferentially coordinates the *R* isomer of 2-phenylethylamine of a racemic mixture. Partial resolution of neutral complexes such as Cr(acac)₃ and Co(acac)₃ was also achieved by using different optically active cobalt(III) complexes¹⁸⁸.

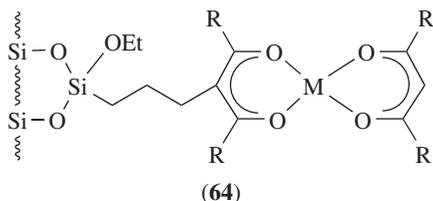
5. Complexation gas chromatography

Some statements relevant to this subject appear at the end of Section IV.A. The use of metal chelate complexes as sorbents and stationary liquid phases in GC was reviewed. Data were collected on the processes of complex formation at the phase interface and on the target production of the chelate-containing sorbents. Extensive information is given on the possibilities and advantages of using complexation at the gas-stationary phase interface in both theoretical studies and in practice. Special attention is given to the physicochemical aspect of sorption and separation with participation of the complex that forms sites of the surface. The results show that it can be effectively used in chemistry, environmental protection, medicine and in other related fields making use of chromatographic methods of analysis²⁵³.

The application of stationary phases containing metal coordination compounds to the GC separation of organic substances has been the subject of many publications and

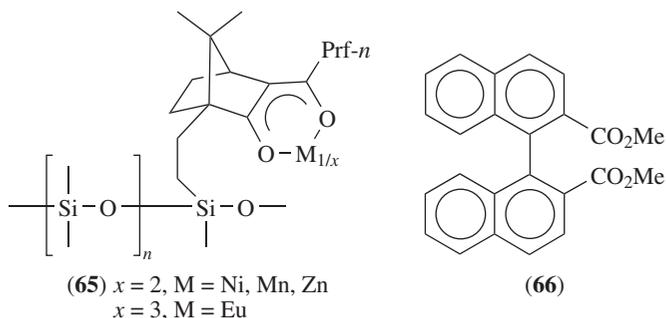
reviews. In one of them the 'polarity' and 'selectivity' of stationary phases containing $\text{Pr}(\text{dik})_3$ and $\text{Eu}(\text{dik})_3$ was qualitatively and quantitatively evaluated, employing the Rohrschneider–McReynolds classification of stationary phases, possessing the ability to form adducts with many nucleophilic compounds. Selectivity values were established for classes of solutes as follows: nitrogen bases > *n*-alcohols > ketones > *t*-alcohols > ethers²⁵⁴. The effect of surface deposition of layers of chelated Ni(II) species, such as alizarinate, dimethylglyoximate and acetylacetonate, on the retention of various sorbates was investigated²⁵⁵.

Complexation gas chromatography (CGC) is based on packings which are capable of specific π -interactions with adsorbate molecules characterized by electron-donor properties. The separation mechanism involves formation of metastable complexes, either organic or with cations of transition metals²⁵⁶. β -Diketonate complexes are interesting in CGC for at least four reasons²⁵⁷: (i) different metals can be used; (ii) different β -diketonate ligands can be employed; (iii) the metal β -diketonates can be either bonded to a silica surface via appropriate silanes or dissolved in a liquid stationary phase; (iv) a high thermal stability of the modified packings can be achieved. New packings for CGC were studied in which complexes **64** ($M = \text{Ni}, \text{Co}$, $R = \text{Me}, \text{Mef}$) are chemically bonded to silica gel. The effect of the structure and the configuration of adsorbates like olefins, cyclic and aromatic hydrocarbons on the retention of these compounds were determined. The results show good applicability of the new packings as well as high selectivity towards compounds containing π -electrons. Thus, the new packings were successfully applied for separation of mixtures of cyclic ethers and thioethers and of mixtures of furan and thiophene derivatives.



The practice and theory of enantioselective CGC was comprehensively reviewed. Racemic oxygen-, nitrogen- and sulfur-containing selectands can be separated without prior derivatization into enantiomers by CGC on optically active metal(II) bis[3-(perfluoroacetyl)-(1*R*)-camphorate] (**61**) selectors. Peak inversion is obtained when the selectors with opposite configuration are employed. Applications pertain to chiral analysis in asymmetric synthesis, enzymatic reactions, pheromone and flavor chemistry²⁵⁸.

A review appeared on the practice and theory of enantioselective CGC with optically active selectors, e.g. 3-(perfluorobutyryl)-(1*R*)-camphorate residues forming complexes on a functionalized polysiloxane stationary phase (e.g. Chirasil, **65**); SFC operates at temperatures lower than those of CGC, thus allowing better resolution, especially of thermally unstable enantiomers (e.g. those based on restricted free rotation, as is the case of dimethyl 1,1'-binaphthyl-2,2'-dicarboxylate, **66**²⁵⁹). Various analytical problems were addressed, such as determination of enantiomeric excess, assignment of absolute configuration, the elusive separation of protio- and deuterio-substituted enantiomers and the semipreparative separation of enantiomers. The following chromatographic parameters are related to the chemical and thermodynamic properties enclosed in parentheses of the enantiomeric system: (i) peak retention (chemoselectivity, $-\Delta G$), (ii) peak separation



(enantioselectivity, $-\Delta_{D,L}G$), (iii) peak coalescence of the fourth kind (enantiomerization barrier, ΔG^\ddagger), (iv) peak ratio (enantiomeric excess, ee) and (v) peak assignment (enantiomeric configuration, *R* or *S*)²⁵⁸.

A review deals with the practice and theory of capillary chromatography using metal complexes or modified cyclodextrins as selectors attached to the stationary phase; it adopts a unified approach for all contemporary chromatographic methods using a single enantioselective column. Among the important findings reported are the feasibility of GC preparative enantiomeric separation and the existence of an isoenantioselective temperature, below and above of which the enantioselectivity of the column changes direction for a given racemic mixture. Several challenging problems for research were mentioned: (i) high-throughput and very fast enantiomeric analyses, (ii) trace analysis of enantiomeric impurities (e.g. at the ee = 99.998% level), (iii) search for prebiotic terrestrial and extraterrestrial homochirality, (iv) enantiomeric separations in the absence of a chiral auxiliary on planar inclined surfaces by one-directional movement, (v) determination of absolute configuration by directly visualizing small chiral molecules via Coulomb explosion, (vi) preparative GC separation of racemic five-atomic molecules (e.g. C^*HCIFI) as probes for measuring parity violation, (vii) chirality in environmental chemistry and (viii) unraveling mechanistic aspects of chiral recognition in enantioselective chromatography²⁶⁰.

A computational procedure for the modeling of chromatographic separation of racemic $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_3$ into enantiomers on a dinitrobis(arginine)cobalt(III) complex as a chiral selector was described. Predicted elution order calculated from the differences in total energy of interaction for Λ and Δ selectands were found to be in agreement with the experimental results. The predictive power of the method and its possible practical applications in designing efficient chiral stationary phases was demonstrated²⁶¹.

Retention of Rohrschneider–McReynolds standards of selected chiral alcohols and ketones was measured to determine the thermodynamic selectivity parameters of stationary phases containing (+)-**61** ($M = \text{Pr, Eu, Dy, Er, Yb}, n = 3, R = \text{Mef}$) dissolved in poly(dimethylsiloxane)^{262, 263}. Separation of selected racemic alcohols and ketones was achieved and the determined values of thermodynamic enantioselectivity were correlated with the molecular structure of the solutes studied. The decrease of the ionic radius of lanthanides induces greater increase of complexation efficiency for the alcohols than for the ketone coordination complexes. The selectivity of the studied stationary phases follows a common trend which is rationalized in terms of opposing electronic and steric effects of the Lewis acid–base interactions between the selected alcohols, ketones and lanthanide chelates. The retention of over fifty solutes on five stationary phases containing **61** ($M = \text{Pr, Eu, Dy, Er, Yb}, n = 3, R = \text{Mef}$) dissolved in polydimethylsiloxane were later measured²⁶⁴. The initial motivation for this work was to explore the utility of a solvation parameter model proposed and developed by Abraham and coworkers²⁶⁵ for complexing stationary phases containing metal coordination centers. Linear solvation

energy relationships were proposed to relate such properties as polarity, ability to form hydrogen bonds and structural arrangement of molecules to diverse processes in solution, and the behavior was correlated with changes of the Lewis acidity of the lanthanide ions.

6. Thin layer chromatography

A review on TLC of *d*-block elements and their counteranions discusses types of stationary phases, mobile phases, development modes and detection and quantitative determination techniques²⁶⁶. The colored complexes Ni(ttfac)₂, Co(ttfac)₂, Mn(ttfac)₂, Cu(ttfac)₂, Fe(ttfac)₃, Ce(ttfac)₄, Th(ttfac)₄ and U(ttfac)₆ were prepared by adding a solution of 1-thenoyl-3,3,3-trifluoroacetone (ttfacH) to a solution of the metal salts brought to pH 7.5 with sodium acetate buffer. The complexes were separated on silica gel G TLC plates. Best results were obtained with the solvent systems butanone–xylene, acetone–cyclohexane and 4-methyl-2-pentanone–xylene²⁶⁷.

7. Complexation liquid chromatography

Some statements relevant to this subject appear at the end of Section IV.A. A review on chromatographic and related electrophoretic methods in the separation of transition metal complexes or their ligands discusses also analytical separation of metal β -diketonates by various chromatographic techniques and the incorporation of these compounds into chromatographic stationary phases to achieve a variety of effects, including chiral separations and 'synthetic antibody' action¹⁰³. Studies were performed on column packings containing Cu(acac)₂, Cu(hfac)₂ and CuCl₂, chemically bonded via β -diketonate groups. The retention factor (*k*), specific retention volume (*V_g*) and molecular retention index (*M_e*) were measured and used to calculate the free energy of adsorption (ΔG_a), heat of adsorption ($-\Delta H_a$) and entropy of adsorption (ΔS_a). These parameters enable characterization of specific interactions between aromatic and cyclic hydrocarbons, ethers and thioethers, and the metal complexes chemically bonded to a silica surface²⁶⁸.

Reaction of Cu(hfac)₂ with nitroxide 4-amido-2,2-dimethyl-5,5-dimethoxy-3-imidazole-1-oxyl (L) in a 2:1 ratio in hexane yielded the Cu(hfac)₂-saturated coordination chain polymer of composition [Cu(hfac)₂]₂L²⁶⁹. The M(hfac)₂ (M = Mn, Co, Ni, Cu) complexes with nitroxide systems have been the subject of much attention for some time, since they are convenient models for the investigation of exchange interactions in heterospin systems. Thus, in [Cu(hfac)₂]₂L, half of the Cu(hfac)₂ molecules coordinate L in bidentate fashion through the amide oxygen and the imine nitrogen of the heterocycle. The other Cu(hfac)₂ molecules arrange the {Cu(hfac)₂L} fragments in polymeric chains by alternate coordination of either the N or the O atom or the amide oxygens of two {Cu(hfac)₂L} fragments to axial positions. As a result [Cu(hfac)₂]₂L involves three hexacoordinated Cu ions, each with a different coordination environment. The magnetic properties of the complex are described in terms of an exchange cluster model with ferromagnetic intracluster exchange interactions.

2-Thiophenylaldehyde-4-phenyl-3-thiosemicarbazone was used as a complexing reagent for liquid chromatographic determination of Co(II), Cu(II) and Fe(II) or Co(II), Ni(II), Fe(II), Cu(II) and Hg(II). The metal chelates were separated on a Microsorb C-18 RP-HPLC column, with LOD = 0.5–2.5 mg L⁻¹. The method was applied for the determination of Cu, Co and Fe in pharmaceutical preparations²⁷⁰.

8. Elemental analysis involving metal enolates

Separating rare earths by converting them to volatile chelates, usually dpm complexes, followed by fractional codistillation was described. The mixture of chelates can be fractionally distilled with a codistillant to collect enriched fractions of the chelates, from

which a rare earth salt is stripped by acidification and extraction with water²⁷¹. The chelates of Be(II), Co(II), Ni(II), Zn(II), Al(III), Co(III), Cr(III), Fe(III), In(III), Mn(III), Sc(III), V(III), V(IV)O and Zr(IV) with tfac can be purified, without concurrent thermal decomposition, by sublimation under atmospheric pressure in a flow of He containing tfacH vapor²⁷². Pivaloyltrifluoroacetone (ptfaH) was proposed as chemical modifier for the determination of trace rare earth elements in natural water by electrothermal vaporization ICP-MS, presumably to aid in the formation of volatile Ln(ptfa)₃ complexes²⁷³.

Determination of the oxygen content of Al, Be, Mn and Sc β -diketonates with the Carlo Erba analyzer gave unacceptable results, caused by retention of oxygen by the oxide that is not reducible with carbon at the operating temperature of the apparatus (1100 °C)²⁷⁴.

B. Specific Reagents

1. β -Diketonates

a. General considerations. The importance of metal β -diketonates in many industrial processes (e.g. the extraction and separation of metals) and as semiconductors, antioxidants, catalysts in organic reactions⁸ and NMR shift reagents¹⁸ is well established. The β -diketonates were very attractive as volatile derivatives of metals, offering possibilities for efficient separation by analytical and preparative gas chromatography. Many of them have both high volatility and thermal stability. They are formed by a wide range of metals and require no special handling techniques. In 1970, the first preparative gas chromatographic separation of metal complexes of this type was reported. Both fluorinated and nonfluorinated β -diketonates of Al, Cr and Fe have been studied and conditions were established for their complete separation. The technique was also extended to a preparative scale with up to 0.1 g chelate samples. A new way for purification of metals was established²⁷⁵. Cr has been determined in rocks, serum, plasma, urine, orchard leaves and alloys, applying GC techniques to Cr(dik)₃, dik = acac, hfac, hfod and tfac. A special method for the determination of Cr is based on atomizing the volatile phase generated from its β -diketonates in a silica tube. The silica tube is then heated with an air-acetylene flame. The analytical characteristics are LOD 0.15 ng, reproducibility 5.6% and linearity up to 25 ng²⁷⁶.

Evaporating and cocondensing the desired metal at -196 °C, warming up and removing solvent and excess acacH in vacuum, gave the metal-acac complex in good yields, including Ln(acac)₃ complexes, which represent an attractive route to NMR shift reagents. The formation of β -diketonate complexes has been widely used for separating and determining metals by GC. The volatility and thermal stability of these chelates permitted the extension of a technique which initially was only applicable to organic compounds. Concurrently used with ECD, this gave rise to very sensitive methods, especially for Cr, Be and Al. However, some disadvantages were noted: (i) the necessity of using reagents free of impurities which might interfere with ECD, (ii) the elimination of excess β -diketone by back-extraction and (iii) the fact that many chelates decompose in the chromatographic column, making it impossible to elute them at trace levels. Detection systems for GC which avoid the disadvantages of ECD include MS, microwave-excited plasma, AAS and even ICP-AES, replacing the chromatographic column with a volatilization system²⁷⁷. The relative volatility and stability of various barium β -diketonates was investigated²⁷⁸.

b. Acetylacetonates. Atomization of chromium β -diketonates after volatilization increases the sensitivity 54-fold as compared to the nebulization of aqueous solutions of dichromate with atomization in the flame. Cr was determined in urine samples taken from 60 diabetic patients and 21 healthy volunteers, by complexation to Cr(acac)₃, supercritical fluid extraction with CO₂-MeOH (200 atm, 120 °C) under static or dynamic

conditions. The GC-FID end analysis of the extract dissolved in MeOH was linear in the 0.5–43 mg L⁻¹ Cr range, with LOD = 0.18 mg L⁻¹ Cr. End analysis of the same MeOH solution by HPLC-UVD (350 nm) showed linearity in the 0.013–60 mg L⁻¹ Cr range with LOD = 0.02 mg L⁻¹ Cr²⁷⁹.

The enhancement of the extraction of Ln(III) ions with tffaH in cyclohexane or benzene by the addition of Cr(acac)₃ was investigated²⁸⁰. The equilibrium analysis suggested that the effect of Cr(acac)₃ could be ascribed to the formation of a binuclear 1:1 La(tffa)₃-Cr(acac)₃ adduct. The formation constants of adducts along the lanthanide series decreased with the decrease of the ionic radii among the light lanthanides and were constant for their heavy counterparts. UVV, IR and ¹H NMR spectroscopic studies were also performed to explain the molecular structural differences between the light and heavy lanthanide complexes.

Al(III) solutions suitable for careful *in vivo* and *in vitro* toxicological investigation can be prepared from AlCl₃·6H₂O and other complexes, including Al(acac)₃, by dissolving the pure compound in tris-HCl buffer solutions. The metal concentration in the supernatant is determined spectrophotometrically under reproducible conditions²⁸¹. Al(acac)₃ can be detected by ¹H NMR spectroscopy down to concentrations of 200 μM. Traces of V, Fe, Co, Mn, Cu, Ni and Cr were determined in Al, In and Zr ecetylacetonates by emission spectrography. The method involved sample decomposition in the presence of powdered graphite at 300–500 °C and excitation in a 10 A d.c. arc source in the presence of NaCl, with LOD = 0.5–1 ppm²⁸².

Pd(acac)₂ was examined as possible matrix modifier for organomercury and organoselenium in organic solvents. Indeed, the sensitivity of organomercury was found to be enhanced by applying 15 μL of an ethanol solution of Pd(acac)₂ to a graphite furnace, which is then heated to produce a Pd coating on the furnace. With this method, the LOD of organomercury was 0.25 ng. This method was successfully applied to the determinations of organomercury and organoselenium in an extract solution of dolphin liver²⁸³. Addition of Pd(acac)₂, among other palladium complexes, enhances the detection sensitivity of graphite furnace AAS for alkyltin compounds in organic solvents; the method was applied to determination of total tin leached from ship paints²⁸⁴. For quantitative X-ray microanalysis of metal deposits in semithin sections of biological materials, standard samples with known content of the metal element are required. The choice standards were metal acetylacetonates dissolved in epoxy resin²⁸⁵.

Methods have been developed for the analysis of hydrocarbon polymers (e.g. styrene, butadiene and isoprene) by MALDI-TOF-MS, through the attachment of Ag(acac) to matrices of *trans*-3-indoleacrylic acid or 1,4-bis(2-(5-phenyloxazolyl))benzene²⁸⁶. Silver-cationized molecular ions were produced for polymers of styrene, butadiene and isoprene up to mass 125,000 Da. For lower-mass styrene polymers, the resolved oligomer molecular ions provide information concerning the end group. This technique permits the analysis of many commercially important materials such as acrylonitrile-butadiene-styrene (ABS), styrene-acrylonitrile, styrene-methyl methacrylate and styrene-isoprene copolymers. The use of the salts of transition metals other than Ag, Cu or Pd as the cationizing agents fails to cationize polystyrenes in MALDI. The ability of MALDI to reduce metals to the oxidation state +1 is critically important to polystyrene cationization, as without this reduction MALDI tends to fail to form polystyrene-metal cations. Cu(acac)₂ was used for the verification of the above²⁸⁷.

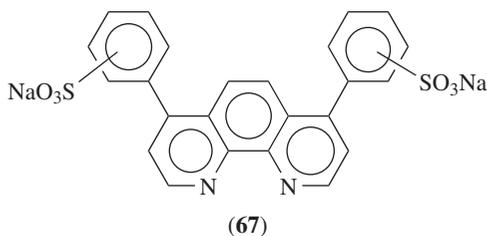
Formation of metal-acac complexes is the basis for a method to determine the oxidation state of metal cations, by applying the MALDI-TOF-MS technique, for example, a procedure for the determination of Co(acac)₂ and Co(acac)₃²⁸⁸. Even insoluble oxides can be analyzed by sampling a fine suspension of the solid, which vaporizes in the laser plume and forms the corresponding acetylacetonate. For example, the MS of Mn(acac)₃ in

acetone shows strong characteristic peaks of $[\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_3]^+$ at m/z 352 and $[\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_5\text{O}]^+$ at m/z 566. The characteristic peak for $\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_2 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$ is that of $[\text{Mn}_2(\text{acac})_3]^+$ at m/z 407, which is also the base peak, therefore the state of oxidation of Mn acetylacetonates can be distinguished²⁸⁹. Similar studies were carried out using phenolic chelating agents instead of acacH; however, the resulting spectra seem more complicated²⁹⁰. The MALDI-TOF-MS of acac and other methods were applied for the characterization of a Phillips catalyst (Cr oxide deposited on a silica matrix) used for polyethylene manufacture²⁹¹.

Thermal analysis showed that certain metal β -diketonates, such as $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$, $\text{Ga}(\text{acac})_3$ and $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$, are stable under GC conditions, up to above 170 °C. Thus, a method for GC-FID was proposed for identification and quantitation of the corresponding metal ions. This was applied for the determination of metal residues in polypropylene, by boiling a sample of the polymer in acacH, filtering the solution, evaporating to dryness, redissolving the residue and proceeding with the GC analysis. This simple procedure takes about 90 min to perform and can detect 1 to 10 ppm of metal residue in the polymer²⁹². The TLC mobility on silica gel plates of complexes $\text{M}(\text{acac})_3$, $\text{M} = \text{Sc}$, Y , La or Nd , as measured by the R_f values, was proportional to the ionic radius of the central ion, pointing to adsorption as the dominant mechanism for chromatographic separation²⁹³.

Metal acetylacetonates can be used as NMR shift reagents. Thus, $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ and $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ can be used as paramagnetic relaxation agents to decrease the spin–lattice relaxation times of all ^{13}C signals in poly(Me methacrylate), poly(Bu methacrylate) and poly(hydroxyethyl methacrylate)²⁹⁴.

When reduced glucose oxidase (GOD_{red}) is added to an aqueous mixture containing $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$, 1,10-phenanthroline (phen) and glucose the color immediately changes from pale yellow to red, due to formation of $[\text{Fe}(\text{phen})_3]^{2+}$, that can be measured colorimetrically. DPV indicates that $[\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_{3-n}(\text{phen})_n]^{n+}$ cationic complexes are formed upon mixing the labile $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ and 1,10-phenanthroline, which bind electrostatically to GOD_{red} and are easily reduced by electron transfer. This electron transfer is not affected by the presence of oxygen. The reduced complex $[\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_{3-n}(\text{phen})_n]^{(n-1)+}$ undergoes rapid ligand exchange to $[\text{Fe}(\text{phen})_3]^{2+}$. Formation of this colored complex is suppressed when the salt concentration in the mixture is increased, or when anionic disodium bathophenanthroline disulfonate (**67**) is employed in place of 1,10-phenanthroline. *In situ* formation of mixed ligand complexes $[\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_{3-n}(\text{phen})_n]^{n+}$ can be used for determination of sodium D-isoascorbate by micelle-enhanced ultraviolet spectrophotometry²⁹⁵.



c. Trifluoroacetylacetonates. ICP-AES is widely used for its high sensitivity and wide dynamic range. It is applied also to determine volatile β -diketonates of Al, Be, Cr, Cu and Fe. By direct introduction of the tfac chelates into an ICP using the corresponding tfacH vapor as the carrier gas, subnanogram amounts of metal in microliter samples could be determined with RSD of a few percent¹¹³. Cr(III) is an essential micronutrient for humans and it is involved in important biochemical processes such as glucose tolerance metabolism and the action of insulin. Its main role is to form a glucose tolerance factor

(GTF), which acts as a cofactor of insulin in all insulin-dependent systems. Food intake is the main Cr source for humans^{296–299}. 1,1,1-Trifluoro-2,4-pentadione (tfacH) is one of the most commonly used chelating agents for the GC measurement of chromium, due to its quantitative reaction with the analyte, its volatility and thermal stability and its relative inertness towards undesirable on-column reactions. Furthermore, the exceptional sensitivity of ECD to the fluorinated complex and the ease of synthesis for calibration purposes, all these have made of tfacH the most commonly used chelating agent for several decades²⁰⁴.

While Cr(III) is considered to be essential in nutrition and for the maintenance of normal glucose tolerance, Cr(VI) can have acute and chronic toxic effects, including carcinogenicity. For this reason, the determination of Cr(III) and Cr(VI) in environmental samples has become very important and has led to a variety of approaches to differentiate between these species. A speciation method for Cr by electrothermal AAS (ETAAS) was developed, whereby tfacH reacts selectively with Cr(III) to form a chelate, which is volatilized at 140 °C and an aliquot of the recovered residue is placed in the graphite furnace for atomization of Cr(VI). The LOD and LOQ of the method are 0.15 and 0.52 $\mu\text{g L}^{-1}$ Cr(IV), respectively. The Cr(III) concentration was established by difference from total Cr^{300,301}.

A procedure was developed for the determination of total and labile Cu and Fe in river surface water. It involved simultaneous solvent extraction of the metals as diethyldithiocarbamates (ddc) and tfac complexes. The complexes were extracted by isobutyl methyl ketone (ibmk) and the solution subjected to flame atomic absorption spectrometry. Variables such as pH, metal complex concentration, reaction time, ibmk volume and extraction time were optimized. Prior to the solvent extraction a microwave-assisted peroxydisulfate oxidation was used to break down the metallorganic matter complexes in the river surface waters³⁰². Trifluoroacetylacetone was used as a chelation agent for the extraction and quantitative determination of total Cr in sea water. The chelation reaction was conducted in a single aqueous phase medium. Both headspace and liquid phase extractions were studied and various detection techniques, such as capillary GC-ECD, EI-MS (electron-impact MS) and ICP-MS, were tested and compared. The LOD was 11–15 ng L^{-1} Cr for all the systems examined. The method provided accurate results with EI-MS and ICP-MS, while significant bias was experienced with ECD³⁰³.

d. Dipivaloylmethanates. The chelates of dpmH with twenty metal ions were sublimed and the temperature condensation zones were recorded under standardized conditions. For a given metal this chelate had volatility similar to that derived from acacH, but less than those from tfacH or hfacH. The chelates derived from bzacH, bztfacH and tfacH were less volatile than those from dpmH. For a given β -diketonate ligand, the Be chelate was the most volatile and the lanthanide and actinide chelates the least. The only volatile alkaline earth metal chelates were those of Be and Mg while the Ca, Sr and Ba chelates were not volatile. Some 64 different binary and ternary mixtures of metal dipivaloylmethanate chelates were quantitatively separated³⁰⁴.

A search for new efficient techniques of rare earth element separation and purification from calcium is a current problem, as production of high-purity rare earths is of great importance in advanced technology and material science. This problem may be solved by vacuum sublimation of volatile compounds when the difference in vapor pressure of the components present is used. This technique of purification was tested for Nd and Ca separation in vacuum. The well-known volatile and thermally stable dipivaloylmethanates were taken as starting substances. It was found that the addition of pivalic acid to the Nd(dpm)₃ + Ca(dpm)₂ mixture caused an increase in the separation efficiency and led to pure Nd(dpm)₃ in the sublimate³⁰⁵.

e. Miscellaneous β -diketonates. Preparation of the complex of Ln(III) with 1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-octanedione followed by GC was proposed for detection of the rare earth elements in a sample. Thus, the chelates of Sc, Y, La, Er, Tb and Eu emerged from the column in the order of increasing cation radius³⁰⁶. 1-Thenoyl-3,3,3-trifluoroacetone (ttfaH) forms a stable red-colored complex with Fe(III). This is the basis of a method for determination of trace concentrations of ascorbic acid (**1**) in strongly acidic solution, which reduces Fe(III) to Fe(II), thus diminishing the color intensity. Measurements carried out at 405 nm ($\epsilon = 53000 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$) were linear in the 1.0–5.0 ppm **1** range. The method was validated for Vitamin C tablets, drops and multivitamin preparations³⁰⁷.

The shift reagents Eu(hfod)₃ and Pr(hfod)₃ were used for the determination of aromatic carboxylic acids and of alkyl-substituted phenols by NMR. By adding Eu(hfod)₃ and Pr(hfod)₃ to the carboxylic acids in CCl₄–MeOH, a shift of each proton signal of the acid was induced, the magnitude and direction of which were affected by the configuration and chemical environment of the proton³⁰⁸. The bulk magnetic susceptibility shifts of ¹H NMR resonance signals for dpm caused by the addition of paramagnetic lanthanide(III) compounds was exploited. From that, the paramagnetic lanthanide(III) concentration in solutions could be determined³⁰⁹.

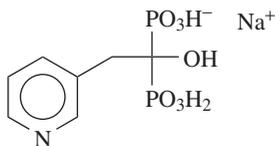
Chiral Ln(dik)₃ complexes with ligands derived from camphor can extract zwitterionic amino acids from neutral aqueous to organic CH₂Cl₂ phases. The extraction efficiencies and enantioselectivity is largely dependent on the nature of both the coordinating ligand and the lanthanide cation³¹⁰. The effects of axial β -diketonate ligands on chirality sensing and recognition was studied³¹¹. A series of Gd(III) porphyrins was prepared in which various β -diketonate ligands were introduced. The latter acted as efficient CD receptors in chirality sensing of amino acids. It was found that CD could be induced by complexation of Gd(III) porphyrinates with chiral amino acids and dipeptides. Synthetic Gd(III) porphyrins with various achiral β -diketonates as axial ligands in benzene solutions, extracted chiral α -amino acids and dipeptides from aqueous phases gave intense induced CD peaks in the Soret region, via 1:1 supercomplexation. Their CD spectral shapes were dependent on the stereochemistry at the α -positions of amino acids and of the C-terminal components of dipeptides. The stereochemistry of the C-terminal amino acid residues of the dipeptides was well sensed. Thus, when chiral 3-acetylcamphorate was introduced as an axial ligand, Gd(III) porphyrins showed CD spectral changes by supercomplexation with chiral alanylalanine. Since chiral Gd porphyrins also offered chiral differentiation of dipeptides, this type of Gd complexes has wide application in sensing of biological substrates.

Lanthanide β -diketonates containing fluorinated chiral camphor-derived ligands (**61**, M = Pr, Eu, Er, Yb, R = Mef, *n*-Prf) form highly coordinated 1:1 complexes with zwitterionic, unprotected phenylalanine, leucine, and other amino acids under neutral conditions. This allows extraction of the amino acids from their neutral aqueous solutions into dichloromethane phases^{312,313}.

2. Ascorbic acid, isoascorbic acid and their salts

Magnesium ascorbyl phosphate (**6**) was used as reference compound for the RP-HPLC-UV-Vis determination of sodium risedronate (**68**) in pharmaceutical preparations³¹⁴. Co(II) reacts with 2,2'-bipyridylketone-2-picolylimine in the presence of Na L-ascorbate in a weakly alkaline solution to form a blue water-soluble complex with the absorption maximum at ca 580 nm. The absorbance at 580 nm is proportional to the concentration of Co(II) in the range 0.05–2.5 mg L⁻¹, with RSD = 0.46%. Ni(II) and Cu(II) were tolerated up to 20 and 10 mg L⁻¹, respectively, in the presence of Na citrate³¹⁵.

The method of Lindermann for phosphate determination was modified by using Na ascorbate and stannous chloride as reductants. A blue color develops within 45 min and



(68)

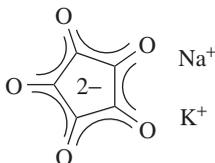
remained stable up to 6 h. The method is linear in the 0–1 mM orthophosphate range. The concentrations of ascorbate, buffers and ATPase affect the stability of the color³¹⁶.

Many ancillary formulations have been proposed for analytical purposes, which frequently include an ascorbate as antioxidant. Although this component has no direct function in the analytical process, it is claimed to improve the performance of the method. This is the case of sodium ascorbate added to rat bile samples while determining tetrahydrofolate³¹⁷ or while determining urinary copper ion concentration³¹⁸. This is also the case of ascorbate added to buffers used in nucleic acid sequencing based on FLD³¹⁹. The titrimetric determination of Mn(III) or Ni(III) in presence of excess of ascorbic acid³²⁰ and the GC-ECD determination of trihalomethane in water³²¹ are based on a similar approach.

A method for total extraction of RNA from leaves consists of pulverizing the leaves under liquid N₂, immediately followed by extraction with a buffer containing sodium isoascorbate (0.5 M), tris (0.1 M), ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid (10 mM), 2-mercaptoethanol (5% v/v) and sds (2% w/v). A first cleanup is carried out by liquid–liquid extraction with chloroform–isoamyl alcohol (24:1), followed by removal of DNA and proteins by a guanidinium–phenol–chloroform extraction. The method was applied to leaves of woody and herbaceous plants, such as eucalyptus (*E. camaldulensis*), Japanese apricot (*Prunua mume*), tea (*Thea sinensis*), mock orange (*Philadelphus grandiflorus*), southern magnolia (*M. grandiflora*), fragrant olive (*Osmanthus fragrans*), soybean (*Glycine max*), rice (*Oriza sativa*), buckwheat (*Fagopyrum esculentum*) and bitter melon (*Momordica charantia*). The isolated RNA was of good quality, and gel electrophoresis showed intact rRNA bands³²².

3. Sodium croconate and rhodizonate

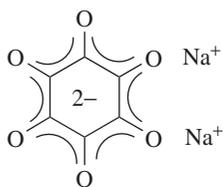
Disodium croconate was proposed as a reagent for determination of K. The technique is based on the formation of a pale yellow K Na croconate crystal (69) hydrate which changes color to bright red on dehydration. The intensity of the bright red color of the residue obtained after dehydration is proportional to the K content in the sample and can be compared with that of a standard scale. The LOD = 6 mg L⁻¹ K in water, LOQ = 20 mg L⁻¹ K and SRD = 0.51%, with higher sensitivity in the determination of K than with other reagents. No interference is observed for 70-fold Mo and 80–100-fold Li, Rb, Cs and NH⁺ concentrations in the determination of K^{323,324}. The method was



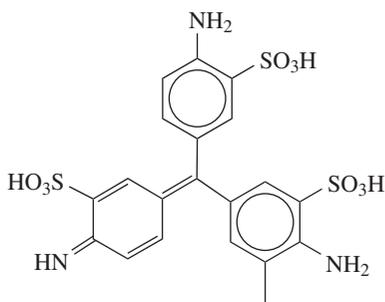
(69)

also applied to visual colorimetry for surface waters. The LOD = 9 mg/L with RSD = 0.29%³²⁵. Potassium croconate itself can be used as a reagent for the detection and determination of lithium, with LOD = 70 mg L⁻¹³²⁶.

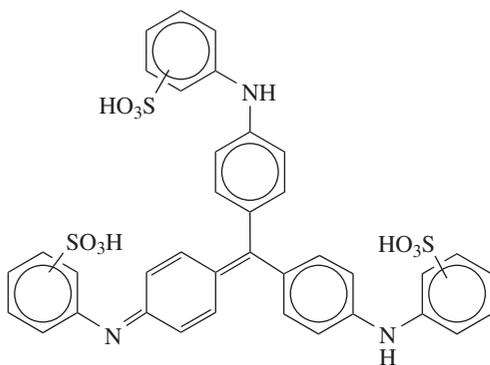
Sodium rhodizonate (**70**) in aqueous solution reacts with many metals and in particular with Sb, Ba and Pb, which are used in gunshot formulations, yielding red to dark brown deposits. Over sixty five years ago, Feigl and Suter introduced the use of sodium rhodizonate for detection of Pb by the pink Pb rhodizonate spot test³²⁷. Rhodizonate has also been used in conjunction with Ba for the determination of sulfate in soil, water and various biochemical systems. In the 1970s it was employed in histochemical procedures for Fe and Pb, and in the forensic laboratory to detect Pb residue on the hands after firing a gun. A modification of the original Pb spot test was later developed by Preer and coworkers for the detection of Pb contamination in soil at concentrations of 400–700 ppm³²⁸. Staining of the skin with **70** is used in forensic investigations to ascertain the shooting distance, according to the spread of the stains. However, in cadavers the skin may have undergone deterioration that makes stain recognition difficult. This can be solved without interfering with the **70** test, on application of certain triphenylmethane dyes to the surrounding tissues, such as Acid Fuchsin (**71**), Aniline Blue WS (**72**), Brilliant Green (**73**), Ethyl Green (**74**) or Light Green SF Yellowish (**75**)³²⁹. Forensic investigation of clothing for exposure to gunshot can be done by collecting an 'image' on a filter paper wetted with 15% aqueous acetic acid, drying and spraying with a solution of (**70**). The red spots are indicative of the presence of heavy metals and gunshot impact³³⁰.



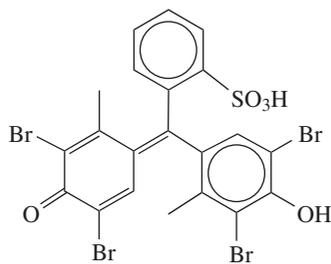
(70)



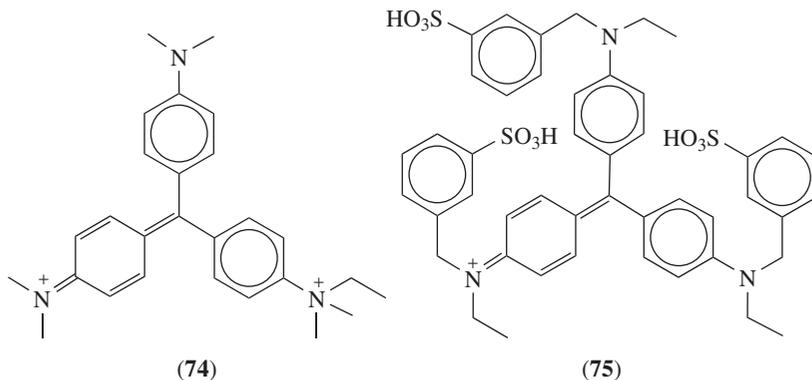
(71)



(72)



(73)



V. REFERENCES

1. J. Zabicky, in *The Chemistry of Phenols* (Ed. Z. Rappoport), Chap. 13, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2003, pp. 909–1014.
2. J. Zabicky, in *The Chemistry of Peroxides*, Vol. 2 (Ed. Z. Rappoport), Chap. 7, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2006, pp. 597–774.
3. Eurachem Working Group, *The fitness for purpose of analytical methods. A Laboratory Guide to Method Validation and Related Topics*, Eurachem, 1998 (<http://www.eurachem.org/index.html>).
4. W. J. Gong, Y. P. Zhang, S. H. Choi, Y. J. Zhang and K.-P. Lee, *Microchim. Acta*, **156**, 327 (2007).
5. A. Gutiérrez, D. Calvo, F. Céspedes and M. del Valle, *Microchim. Acta*, **157**, 1 (2007).
6. A. Rouhollahi, R. Rajabzadeh and J. Ghasemi, *Microchim. Acta*, **157**, 139 (2007).
7. P. M. Santos, B. Sandrino, T. F. Moreira, K. Wohnrath, N. Nagata and C. A. Pessoa, *J. Braz. Chem. Soc.*, **18**, 93 (2007).
8. S. A. Westcott, in *The Chemistry of Metal Enolates* (Ed. J. Zabicky), Chap. 10, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2009, this volume.
9. P. Lecomte and R. Jérôme, in *The Chemistry of Metal Enolates* (Ed. J. Zabicky), Chap. 15, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2009, this volume.
10. H. F. Brito, O. M. L. Malta, M. C. F. C. Felinto and E. E. E. Teotonio, in *The Chemistry of Metal Enolates* (Ed. J. Zabicky), Chap. 3, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2009, this volume.
11. H. Lang and R. Buschbeck, in *The Chemistry of Metal Enolates* (Ed. J. Zabicky), Chap. 17, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2009, this volume.
12. L.-J. Ming, in *The Chemistry of Metal Enolates* (Ed. J. Zabicky), Chap. 11, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2009, this volume.
13. A. Varvaresou, E. Tsihrivas, K. Iakovou, E. Gikas, Z. Papatthomas, A. Vonaparti and I. Panderi, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **573**, 284 (2006).
14. H. J. Jeon, M. Noda, M. Maruyama, Y. Matoba, T. Kumagai and M. Sugiyama, *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **54**, 9827 (2006).
15. X. Yang and H. Zhang, *Food Chem.*, **102**, 1223 (2007).
16. S. Emami, S. J. Hosseinimehr, S. M. Taghdisi and S. Akhlaghpour, *Bioorg. Med. Chem. Lett.*, **17**, 45 (2007).
17. S. M. Kirwan, G. Rocchitta, C. P. McMahon, J. D. Craig, S. J. Killoran, K. B. O'Brien, P. A. Serra, J. P. Lowry and R. D. O'Neill, *Sensors*, **7**, 420 (2007).
18. T. J. Wenzel and K. A. Provencher, in *The Chemistry of Metal Enolates* (Ed. J. Zabicky), Chap. 14, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2009, this volume.
19. J. Selbin, N. Hamad and N. Bhacca, *Inorg. Chem.*, **10**, 1383 (1971).
20. I. Wakeshima, K. Yamaoka, I. Kijima, K. Hirai, Y. Nagao, T. Misono and Y. Abe, *Nippon Kagaku Kaishi*, 619 (1992); *Chem. Abstr.*, **117**, 82345 (1992).
21. P. Stratil, B. Klejduš and V. Kubáň, *Talanta*, **71**, 1741 (2007).

22. H. Tsukube, H. Takeishi and Z. Yoshida, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **25**, 1 (1996).
23. K. Babić-Samardžija, S. P. Sovilj and V. M. Jovanović, in *The Chemistry of Metal Enolates* (Ed. J. Zabicky), Chap. 2, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2009, this volume.
24. L. A. Bruno and B.-M. Su, *Appl. Spectrosc.*, **51**, 755 (1997).
25. H. Wilson and J. Oelichmann, *Pharma Technol. J.*, **19**, 87 (1998).
26. Yu. N. Kukushkin, V. K. Krylov and V. K. Oshorova, USSR patent SU 1718063 A1 19920307 (1992); *Chem. Abstr.*, **118**, 160182 (1993).
27. V. M. Mit'kin, N. B. Morozova, V. G. Isakova and S. V. Zemskov, *Izv. Sib. Otd. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ser. Khimi. Nauk*, 78 (1988); *Chem. Abstr.*, **109**, 221471 (1988).
28. A. P. Satya, M. Meenakshi and J. Precti, *Anal. Sci.*, **14**, 889 (1998).
29. A. Martinovic, L. Kukoc-Modun and N. Radic, *Anal. Lett.*, **40**, 805 (2007).
30. X. Guan and R. Yin, *Lihua Jianyan, Huaxue Fence*, **38**, 174 (2002); *Chem. Abstr.*, **137**, 319727 (2002).
31. Q. Ye and S. Xu, *Fenxi Huaxue*, **30**, 889 (2002); *Chem. Abstr.*, **137**, 293778 (2002).
32. L. M. Magalhães, M. A. Segundo, C. Siquet, S. Reis and J. L. F. C. Lima, *Microchim. Acta*, **157**, 113 (2007).
33. F. Tsumura, Y. Ohsako, Y. Haraguchi, H. Kumagai, H. Sakurai and K. Ishii, *J. Food Sci.*, **58**, 619 (1993).
34. W. L. Baker, J. Goode and L. Cooper, *Microchim. Acta*, **106**, 143 (1992).
35. B. Elmas, S. Senel and A. Tuncel, *React. Funct. Polym.*, **67**, 87 (2007).
36. E. L. Wehry, R. Hohmann, J. K. Gates, L. F. Gilbault, P. M. Johnson, J. S. Schendel and D. A. Radspinner, *Appl. Opt.*, **26**, 3559 (1987).
37. A. J. Brown, C. E. Lenehan, P. S. Francis, D. E. Dunstan and N. W. Barnett, *Talanta*, **71**, 1951 (2007).
38. A. I. Cherednichenko, V. I. Vovna, N. P. Kuz'mina, M. V. Chechernikova, I. G. Zaitseva, L. I. Martynenko and A. R. Kaul, *Koord. Khim.*, **18**, 566 (1992); *Chem. Abstr.*, **117**, 244544 (1992).
39. K. L. Stevenson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 6652 (1972).
40. T. Hamada, H. Ohtsuka and S. Sakaki, *Chem. Lett.*, 364 (2000).
41. T. Hamada, H. Ohtsuka and S. Sakaki, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 928 (2001).
42. K. Tanikawa, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, **24**, 1954 (1976).
43. D. L. Hachey, J.-C. Blais and P. D. Klein, *Anal. Chem.*, **52**, 1131 (1980).
44. N. V. Zakurin, Y. S. Nekrasov, M. D. Reshetova and A. U. Vasilkov, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **76**, L161 (1983).
45. S. B. Turnipseed, R. M. Barkley and R. E. Sievers, *Inorg. Chem.*, **30**, 1164 (1991).
46. M. S. Stanley, K. L. Duffin, S. J. Doherty and K. L. Busch, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **200**, 447 (1987).
47. S. Kurata and M. Nagai, *Chem. Lett.*, 1302 (2001).
48. M. L. Alexander, P. H. Hemberger, M. E. Cisper and N. S. Nogar, *Anal. Chem.*, **65**, 1609 (1993).
49. C. Weickhardt, C. Grun, R. Heinicke, A. Meffert and J. Grotemeyer, *Rapid Commun. Mass Spectrom.*, **11**, 745 (1997).
50. C. Grun, R. Heinicke, C. Weickhardt and J. Grotemeyer, *Int. J. Mass Spectrom.*, **185/186/187**, 307 (1999).
51. M. T. Allen, M. E. Cisper, P. H. Hemberger and C. W. Wilkerson Jr., *Int. J. Mass Spectrom.*, **212**, 197 (2001).
52. A. N. Smagunova, E. N. Korzhova and T. M. Velikova, *J. Anal. Chem.*, **53**, 594 (1998).
53. K. H. Claus and C. Kruger, *Fresenius Z. Anal. Chem.*, **262**, 257 (1972).
54. T. Ui, M. Kataoka, M. Kato and E. Asada, *Bunseki Kagaku*, **37**, 538 (1988); *Chem. Abstr.*, **110**, 33064 (1988).
55. Y. Tamaki, *X-Ray Spectrom.*, **24**, 235 (1995).
56. P. Frank, R. M. K. Carlson, E. J. Carlson and K. O. Hodgson, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **237**, 31 (2003).
57. S. W. Bishara and F. M. El-Samman, *Microchem. J.*, **22**, 442 (1977).
58. Z. Jablonski, T. Wasag and S. Millo, *Rocz. Chem.*, **50**, 1467 (1976).
59. C. Yoshimura and T. Nishiguchi, *Nippon Kagaku Kaishi*, 716 (1984); *Chem. Abstr.*, **101**, 83139 (1984).
60. M. H. Pournaghi-Azar and M. R. Ramazani, *Electroanalysis*, **14**, 1203 (2002).

61. S. A. Moros, C. M. Hamilton, J. E. Heveran, J. J. Donahue and S. Oliveri-Vigh, *J. Pharm. Sci.*, **64**, 1229 (1975).
62. M. L. Girard, C. Dreux, J. Delattre and P. Jospin, *Ann. Pharm. Fr.*, **27**, 43 (1969).
63. J. Chen, J. Zhang, X. Lin, H. Wan and S. Zhang, *Electroanalysis*, **19**, 612 (2007).
64. J. Wang, L. Wang, Y. Wang, W. Yang, L. Jiang and E. Wang, *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, **601**, 107 (2007).
65. J. C. B. Fernandes, L. T. Kubota and G. de Oliveira, *Electroanalysis*, **11**, 475 (1999).
66. G.-P. Jin, Q.-Z. Chen, Y.-F. Ding and J.-B. He, *Electrochim. Acta*, **52**, 2535 (2007).
67. M. S. Belluzo, M. E. Ribone and C. M. Lagier, *Sensors*, **8**, 1366 (2008).
68. (a) R. Takita, K. Yoshida and J.-I. Anzai, *Sensors Actuators B*, **121**, 54 (2007).
(b) H. Xie, C. Zhang and Z. Gao, *Anal. Chem.*, **76**, 1611 (2004).
69. Z. Gao and Y. H. Yu, *Sensors Actuators B*, **121**, 552 (2007).
70. A. Bello, M. Giannetto, G. Mori, R. Seeber, F. Terzi and C. Zanardi, *Sensors Actuators B*, **121**, 430 (2007).
71. I. Mogi and K. Watanabe, *J. Solid State Electrochem.*, **11**, 751 (2007).
72. R. T. Kachoosangi and R. G. Compton, *Anal. Bioanal. Chem.*, **387**, 2793 (2007).
73. S. Senthil Kumar and S. Sriman Narayanan, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, **54**, 963 (2006).
74. A. Malinauskas, G. Mickevičiūtė, R. Araminaitė and R. Garjonytė, *Chem. Anal. (Warsaw)*, **51**, 809 (2006).
75. D. Jayasri and S. S. Narayanan, *Bull. Electrochem.*, **21**, 537 (2005).
76. R. P. da Silva, A. W. O. Lima and S. H. P. Serrano, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **612**, 89 (2008).
77. C. Radovan, C. Cofan and D. Cinghita, *Electroanalysis*, **20**, 1346 (2008).
78. F. G. Gonon, C. M. Fombarlet, M. J. Buda and J. F. Pujol, *Anal. Chem.*, **53**, 1386 (1981).
79. D. M. Porterfield, *Biosens. Bioelectron.*, **22**, 1186 (2007).
80. T. Selvaraju and R. Ramaraj, *Electrochim. Acta*, **52**, 2998 (2007).
81. S. Thiagarajan and S.-M. Chen, *Talanta*, **74**, 212 (2007).
82. H. M. Nassef, A.-E. Radi and C. O'Sullivan, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **583**, 182 (2007).
83. D. Raffa, K. T. Leung and F. Battaglini, *Anal. Chem.*, **75**, 4983 (2003).
84. J. Yáñez Heras, A. F. Forte Giacobone and F. Battaglini, *Talanta*, **71**, 1684 (2007).
85. R. Thangamuthu, S. M. Senthil Kumar and K. Chandrasekara Pillai, *Sensors Actuators B*, **120**, 745 (2007).
86. S. Shahrokhian and H. R. Zare-Mehrjardi, *Sensors Actuators B*, **121**, 530 (2007).
87. P. Shakkthivel and S.-M. Chen, *Biosens. Bioelectron.*, **22**, 1680 (2007).
88. A. I. Gopalan, K.-P. Lee, K. M. Manesh, P. Santhosh, J. H. Kim and J. S. Kanga, *Talanta*, **71**, 1774 (2007).
89. G. Hu, Y. Ma, Y. Guo and S. Shao, *Electrochim. Acta*, **53**, 6610 (2008).
90. D. Ragupathy, A. I. Gopalan, K.-P. Lee and K. M. Manesh, *Electrochem. Commun.*, **10**, 527 (2008).
91. P. F. Huang, L. Wang, J. Y. Bai, H. J. Wang, Y. Q. Zhao and S. D. Fan, *Microchim. Acta*, **157**, 41 (2007).
92. B. Dong, J. Peng, A. Tian, J. Sha, L. Li and H. Liu, *Electrochim. Acta*, **52**, 3804 (2007).
93. K. S. Prasad, G. Muthuraman and J.-M. Zen, *Electrochem. Commun.*, **10**, 559 (2008).
94. H. M. Nassef, L. Civit, A. Frago and C. K. O'Sullivan, *Analyst*, **133**, 1736 (2008).
95. J. R. Siqueira, Jr., L. H. S. Gasparotto, F. N. Crespilho, A. J. F. Carvalho, V. Zucolotto and O. N. Oliveira, Jr., *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **110**, 22690 (2006).
96. H. Guo, T. Yin, Q. Su and W. Qin, *Talanta*, **75**, 851 (2008).
97. H. Parham, B. Zargar and M. Alizadeh, *Asian J. Chem.*, **19**, 5123 (2007).
98. P. Riyazuddin and M. M. A. K. Nazer, *J. Pharm. Biomed. Anal.*, **16**, 545 (1997).
99. Z.-N. Gao, J. Peng and X.-X. Han, *Polish J. Chem.*, **81**, 441 (2007).
100. U. K. Pandey, B. L. Agrawal and A. K. Gurtu, *J. Electrochem. Soc. India*, **30**, 320 (1981).
101. V. N. Kiryushov, L. I. Skvortsova and T. P. Aleksandrova, *J. Anal. Chem.*, **62**, 161 (2007).
102. E. V. de Aquino and J. J. R. Rohwedder, *Anal. Bioanal. Chem.*, **386**, 1921 (2006).
103. R. E. Shepherd, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **247**, 159 (2003).
104. K. Saitoh, C. Kiyohara and N. Suzuki, *J. High Resol. Chromatogr.*, **14**, 245 (1991).
105. J. Ruiz-Jiménez, J. M. Mata-Granados and M. D. Luque de Castro, *Electrophoresis*, **28**, 789 (2007).
106. K. Robards, E. Patsalides and S. Dilli, *J. Chromatogr.*, **411**, 1 (1987).
107. K. Utsonomia, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **44**, 2688 (1971).

108. J. D. Lodmell, *Nucl. Sci. Abstr. (report)*, **28**, 29556 (1973); *Chem. Abstr.*, **80**, 77915 (1973).
109. D. N. Sokolov, A. V. Davydov, S. Y. Prokofiev, S. S. Travnikov, E. V. Fedoseev and B. F. Myasoedov, *J. Chromatogr.*, **155**, 241 (1978).
110. S. Dilli and E. Patsalides, *J. Chromatogr.*, **176**, 305 (1979).
111. R. Fontaine, C. Pommier, C. Eon and G. Guiochon, *J. Chromatogr.*, **104**, 1 (1975).
112. J. Maslowska and S. Starzynski, *Chromatographia*, **21**, 214 (1986).
113. T. Fujinaga, T. Kuwamoto, K. Isshiki and N. Matsubara, *Spectrochim. Acta*, **38B**, 1011 (1983).
114. K. W. M. Siu, M. E. Fraser and S. S. Berman, *J. Chromatogr.*, **256**, 455 (1983).
115. S. Dilli and K. Robards, *J. Chromatogr.*, **322**, 1 (1985).
116. S. Dilli and K. Robards, *J. Chromatogr.*, **322**, 23 (1985).
117. S. Dilli, S. Miller and K. Robards, *J. Chromatogr.*, **324**, 75 (1985).
118. I. N. Glazkov, S. M. Kiseliyov, Yu. S. Yashin, I. A. Revelskii, B. I. Zirko, A. F. Eleev and I. P. Efimov, *Vestn. Mosk. Univ., Ser. 2: Khim.*, **36**, 245 (1995); *Chem. Abstr.*, **123**, 245573 (1995).
119. S. Dilli and K. Robards, *J. Chromatogr.*, **312**, 109 (1984).
120. E. Kissa, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **281**, 385 (1993).
121. W. Srichuanchuenskul, M. Rayanakorn, S. Watanesk, P. Thavornyutikarn and P. Kitsawatpaiboon, *J. Sci. Soc. Thailand*, **21**, 51 (1995); *Chem. Abstr.*, **124**, 104770 (1996).
122. S. B. Turnipseed, R. M. Barkley and R. E. Sievers, *Inorg. Chem.*, **30**, 1164 (1991).
123. V. Ya. Mishin, S. M. Solov'ev, P. P. Chinenov, A. S. Voronin, V. I. Kapitonov, E. M. Rubtsov, P. S. Soloshenkov, V. K. Isupov and Yu. Z. Prokopchuk, *Radiokhimiya*, **27**, 354 (1985); *Chem. Abstr.*, **103**, 115036 (1985).
124. N. V. Magazeeva, L. Y. Martynenko, I. A. Murav'eva, D. N. Sokolov and V. I. Spitsyn, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ser. Khim.*, 1813 (1986); *Chem. Abstr.*, **106**, 43028 (1987).
125. N. V. Magazeeva, L. Y. Martynenko, I. A. Murav'eva, V. I. Spitsyn and D. N. Sokolov, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ser. Khim.*, 1055 (1987); *Chem. Abstr.*, **108**, 15356 (1987).
126. T. Hara, K. Fujinaga and K. Tsuji, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **51**, 2951 (1978).
127. T. Hara and F. Okui, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **55**, 3450 (1982).
128. T. Hara and F. Okui, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **56**, 1378 (1983).
129. K. Saitoh and N. Suzuki, *J. Chromatogr.*, **109**, 333 (1975).
130. H. Noda, K. Saitoh and N. Suzuki, *J. Chromatogr.*, **168**, 250 (1979).
131. K. Saitoh and N. Suzuki, *J. Chromatogr.*, **92**, 371 (1974).
132. K. Hashimoto, T. Sekine, T. Omori and K. Yoshihara, *J. Chromatogr.*, **438**, 401 (1988).
133. K. Hashimoto, T. Sekine, T. Omori and K. Yoshihara, *J. Radioanal. Nucl. Chem.*, **103**, 19 (1986).
134. T. Omori, K. Hashimoto, T. Sekine and K. Yoshihara, *J. Chromatogr.*, **438**, 401 (1988).
135. I. Hodzic, S. R. Niketic and A. Lipkovski, *Glasnik na Hemicarite i Tehnologite na Makedonija*, **19**, 145 (2000); *Chem. Abstr.*, **135**, 380163 (2003).
136. L. M. Varlamova, O. I. Tananaeva and L. I. Martynenko, *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **27**, 364 (1982); translated from *Zh. Neorgan. Khim.*, **27**, 648 (1982).
137. Ž. Lj. Tešić, T. J. Janjić, G. N. Vučković and M. B. Čelap, *J. Chromatogr.*, **456**, 346 (1988).
138. M. B. Čelap, G. Vučković, M. J. Malinar, T. J. Janjić and P. N. Radivojsa, *J. Chromatogr.*, **196**, 59 (1980).
139. G. Vučković, T. J. Janjić, Ž. Lj. Tešić and M. B. Čelap, *J. Chromatogr.*, **324**, 431 (1985).
140. T. J. Janjić, Ž. Lj. Tešić, G. Vučković and M. B. Čelap, *J. Chromatogr.*, **404**, 307 (1987).
141. M. J. Malinar, G. Vučković, P. N. Radivojsa, T. J. Janjić and M. B. Čelap, *J. Chromatogr.*, **249**, 65 (1982).
142. L. Schlosser and L. Levinta, *Chim. Anal. (Bucharest)*, **2**, 107 (1972).
143. K. Ravindranath and P. B. Janardhan, *Curr. Sci.*, **55**, 232 (1986).
144. G. Vučković, N. Juranić, D. J. Radanović and M. B. Čelap, *J. Chromatogr.*, **466**, 227 (1989).
145. S. Dilli and K. Robards, *J. Chromatogr.*, **270**, 313 (1983).
146. A. R. Timerbaev and O. M. Petrukin, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **159**, 229 (1984).
147. Ž. Lj. Tešić, T. J. Janjić, G. N. Vučković and M. B. Čelap, *J. Chromatogr.*, **456**, 346 (1988).
148. Ž. Lj. Tešić, T. J. Janjić and M. B. Čelap, *J. Chromatogr.*, **585**, 359 (1991).
149. R. M. Baosic, D. M. Milojkovic-Opsenica and Z. Lj. Tesic, *J. Planar Chromatogr.*, **15**, 263 (2002).

150. R. M. Baosic, D. M. Milojkovic-Opsenica and Z. Lj. Tesic, *J. Planar Chromatogr.*, **17**, 250 (2004).
151. A. Martelli and G. M. Nano, *Farmaco, Ed. Prat.*, **22**, 650 (1967); *Pubmed ID* 5612786.
152. J. F. K. Huber, J. C. Kraak and H. Venning, *Anal. Chem.*, **16**, 448 (1972).
153. N. Suzuki and K. Saitoh, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **50**, 2907 (1977).
154. C. A. Tollinche and T. H. Risby, *J. Chromatogr. Sci.*, **16**, 448 (1978).
155. K. Saitoh and N. Suzuki, *Anal. Chem.*, **52**, 30 (1980).
156. J. P. Collman, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **4**, 132 (1965).
157. R. C. Mehrotra, R. Bohra and D. P. Gaur, *Metal β -Diketonates and Allied Derivatives*, Academic Press, London, 1978.
158. T. J. Cardwell and T. H. Lorman, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **85**, 1 (1984).
159. T. J. Cardwell, T. H. Lorman and Z. Z. Feng, *J. Chromatogr.*, **358**, 187 (1986).
160. H. Noda, K. Saitoh and N. Suzuki, *J. Chromatogr.*, **435**, 368 (1988).
161. K. Robards and E. Patsalides, *J. Chromatogr. A*, **844**, 181 (1999).
162. (a) J. Havel and A. Khramov, *Scripta Fac. Sci. Nat. Univ. Masaryk. Brun.*, **27**, 51 (1997).
(b) R. C. Gurira and P. W. Carr, *J. Chromatogr. Sci.*, **20**, 461 (1982).
163. J. Maslowska and S. Starzynsky, *Chromatographia*, **28**, 519 (1989).
164. J. Maslowska and S. Starzynski, *J. Chromatogr.*, **502**, 221 (1990).
165. D. W. Lee, K. S. Kim, Y. H. Park, M. Z. Czea and K. S. Chung, *Anal. Sci. Technol.*, **6**, 107 (1993); *Chem. Abstr.*, **120**, 68099 (1994).
166. S. Tsukahara, K. Saitoh and N. Suzuki, *Chromatographia*, **51**, 553 (2000).
167. K. Saitoh, S. Tsukahara and N. Suzuki, *J. Chromatogr.*, **439**, 245 (1988).
168. S. J. Tsai and Y. Lee, *Analyst*, **116**, 615 (1991).
169. S. Srijaranai, S. Chanpaka, C. Kukusamude and K. Grudpan, *Talanta*, **68**, 1720 (2006).
170. S. Yoda, Y. Mizuno, T. Furuya, Y. Takebayashi, K. Otake, T. Tsuji and T. Hiaki, *J. Supercrit. Fluids*, **44**, 139 (2008).
171. N. M. Karayannis, A. H. Corwin, E. W. Baker, E. Klesper and J. A. Walter, *Anal. Chem.*, **40**, 1736 (1968).
172. N. M. Karayannis and A. H. Corwin, *J. Chromatogr. Sci.*, **8**, 251 (1970).
173. K. E. Laintz, S. Iso, Y. Meguro and Z. Yoshida, *J. High Resolut. Chromatogr.*, **17**, 603 (1994).
174. Y. Lin, H. Wu, C. M. Wai and N. G. Smart, *Talanta*, **52**, 695 (2000).
175. C. Kersch and G. J. Witkamp, *Solv. Extract. Ion Exch.*, **23**, 189 (2005).
176. A. Ohashi, H. Hoshino, J. Niida, H. Imura and K. Ohashi, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **78**, 1804 (2005).
177. J. M. Carey, N. P. Vela and J. A. Caruso, *J. Chromatogr. A*, **622**, 329 (1994).
178. G. Hartmann, E. Juelich and G. Lind, *Fleischwirtschaft*, **74**, 637 (1994).
179. B. Hu, H. Xie and H. Hu, *Huaxue Yanjiu Yu Yingyong*, **16**, 688, 692 (2004); *Chem. Abstr.*, **144**, 266181 (2006).
180. S.-C. Huang, C.-C. Lin, M.-C. Huang and K.-C. Wen, *J. Food Drug Anal.*, **12**, 13 (2004).
181. A. M. Maia, A. R. Baby, W. J. Yasaka, E. Suenaga, T. M. Kaneko and M. V. R. Velasco, *Talanta*, **71**, 639 (2007).
182. G. Queval and G. Noctor, *Anal. Biochem.*, **363**, 58 (2007).
183. C.-H. Lin, H.-L. Wu and Y.-L. Huang, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **581**, 102 (2007).
184. J. M. Charlesworth, *Anal. Chem.*, **50**, 1414 (1978).
185. T. H. Mourey and L. E. Oppenheimer, *Anal. Chem.*, **56**, 2427 (1984).
186. S. Cárdenas, M. Gallego and M. Valcárcel, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **402**, 1 (1999).
187. Z. Spacil, J. Folbrova, N. Megoulas, P. Solich and M. Koupparis, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **583**, 239 (2007).
188. M. B. Čelap, I. M. Hodžić and T. J. Janjić, *J. Chromatogr.*, **198**, 172 (1980).
189. L. Kovi, I. M. Hod and S. R. Niketi, *J. Serb. Chem. Soc.*, **67**, 735 (2002).
190. Y. Okamoto, S. Honda, E. Yashima and H. Yuki, *Chem. Lett.*, 1221 (1983).
191. Y. Nakamura and A. Yamagishi, *J. Chromatogr.*, **482**, 165 (1989).
192. Y. Nakamura, A. Yamagishi, S. Matumoto, K. Tohkubo, Y. Ohtu and M. Yamaguchi, *J. Chromatogr.*, **482**, 165 (1989).
193. A. Yamagishi, I. Tanaka, M. Taniguchi and M. Takahashi, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1113 (1994).
194. S. Kashiwara, M. Takahashi, M. Nakata, M. Taniguchi and A. Yamagishi, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **8**, 2253 (1998).

195. A. Yamagishi, N. Sasa and M. Taniguchi, *Langmuir*, **13**, 1689 (1997).
196. Ž. Lj. Tešić, T. J. Sabo, S. R. Trifunović and D. M. Milojković-Opsenica, *J. Chromatogr. A*, **847**, 297 (1999).
197. M. A. Subhan, T. Suzuki and S. Kaizaki, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 492 (2001).
198. F. Mizukami, H. Izutsu, T. Osaka, Y. Akiyama, N. Uji, K. Moriya, K. Endo, K. Maeda, Y. Kiyozumi and K. Sakaguchi, *J. Chromatogr. A*, **697**, 279 (1995).
199. Y. Akiyama, F. Mitsukami, H. Izutsu, M. Sato, K. Maeda, Y. Kiyozumi and K. Sakaguchi, *J. Sol-Gel Sci. Technol.*, **13**, 421 (1998).
200. F. Mizukami, Y. Akiyama and H. Izutsu, *Supramol. Sci.*, **5**, 433 (1998).
201. B. Chankvetadze, C. Yamamoto and Y. Okamoto, *Combin. Chem. High Throughput Screen.*, **3**, 497 (2000).
202. T. Kubota, C. Yamamoto and Y. Okamoto, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **122**, 4056 (2000).
203. O. I. Yurchenko, N. P. Titova and N. V. Vasil'eva, *Ukr. Khim. Zh. (Russ. Ed.)*, **70**, 119 (2004); *Chem. Abstr.*, **141**, 184180 (2004).
204. T. Ikai, R. Muraki, C. Yamamoto, M. Kamigaito and Y. Okamoto, *Chem. Lett.*, **33**, 1188 (2004).
205. T. Ikai, C. Yamamoto, M. Kamigaito and Y. Okamoto, *Chirality*, **17**, 299 (2005).
206. X.-M. Chen, C. Yamamoto and Y. Okamoto, *J. Chromatogr. A*, **1104**, 46 (2006).
207. B. Chankvetadze, T. Kubota, T. Ikai, C. Yamamoto, M. Kamigaito, N. Tanaka, K. Nakanishi and Y. Okamoto, *J. Sep. Sci.*, **29**, 1988 (2006).
208. B. Chankvetadze, C. Yamamoto, M. Kamigaito, N. Tanaka, K. Nakanishi and Y. Okamoto, *J. Chromatogr. A*, **1110**, 46 (2006).
209. S. Tsukahara, K. Saitoh and N. Suzuki, *J. Chromatogr.*, **547**, 225 (1991).
210. A. M. El-Wakil, A. B. Farag and M. S. El-Nahas, *Talanta*, **40**, 841 (1993).
211. H. Li, Y. Weng, Y. Lin, R. Guo and W. Zhang, *Niangjiu*, **31**, 59 (2004); *Chem. Abstr.*, **144**, 5574 (2006).
212. J. Liu, D. Run, H. Zhang and R. Cao, *Baiqien Yike Daxue Xuebao*, **26**, 467 (2000); *Chem. Abstr.*, **135**, 170842 (2001).
213. O. V. Kon'kova and N. V. Kuznetsova, *Khimicheskaya Promyshlennost, Seriya: Reaktivy i Osobo Chistye Veshchestva*, 6 (1980); *Chem. Abstr.*, **93**, 178858 (1980).
214. Y. C. Li and H. C. Lu, *Youji Huaxue*, **3**, 210 (1981); *Chem. Abstr.*, **95**, 107909 (1981).
215. Q. Su and G. Zhao, *Kidorui*, **14**, 68 (1989); *Chem. Abstr.*, **111**, 123434 (1989).
216. K. Binnenemans, in *Handbook on the Physics and Chemistry of Rare Earths*, **35** (Eds K. A. Gschneidner, Jr., J.-C. G. Bünzli and V. K. Pecharsky), Chap. 225, Elsevier B.V., Amsterdam, 2005, p. 158.
217. P. Smichowski and S. Fariás, *Microchem. J.*, **67**, 147 (2000).
218. K. J. Wallace, S. R. Cordero, C. P. Tan, V. M. Lynch and E. V. Anslyn, *Sensors Actuators B*, **120**, 362 (2007).
219. R. K. Mahajan, I. Kaur, R. Kaur, S. Uchida, A. Onimaru, S. Shinodab and H. Tsukube, *Chem. Commun.*, 2238 (2003).
220. F. Dang, Y. Li and W. Liu, *Spectrochim. Acta A*, **66**, 680 (2007).
221. L. Wang, G. Bian, L. Dong, T. Xia, S. Hong and H. Chen, *Spectrochim. Acta A*, **65**, 123 (2006).
222. M. Mazhar, G. Afshan, S. Ali, S. Ikram and A. Ahmad, *J. Chem. Soc. Pakistan*, **12**, 24 (1990).
223. T. Fujiwara, T. Kyaw, Y. Okamoto and T. Kumamaru, *Anal. Sci.*, **13**, 59 (1997).
224. T. Kyaw, S. Kumooka, Y. Okamoto, T. Fujiwara and T. Kumamaru, *Anal. Sci.*, **15**, 293 (1999).
225. P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, A. Serpe and L. Pilia, in *The Chemistry of Metal Enolates* (Ed. J. Zabicky), Chap. 16, John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2009, this volume.
226. R. S. Pilato and K. A. van Houten, in *Dithiolene Chemistry: Synthesis, Properties, and Applications* (Ed. E. I. Stiefel), in *Progress in Inorganic Chemistry* (Ed. K. D. Karlin), Vol. 52, Chap. 7, Wiley-Interscience, New York, 2004, pp. 369–397.
227. S. Kurata, H. Hirano, M. Nagai, *J. Forensic Sci.*, **47**, 797 (2002).
228. S. Kurata and M. Nagai, *Anal. Sci.*, **19**, 451 (2003).
229. T. Takagi, T. Ishihara, H. Nishiguchi and Y. Takita, *Proc. Electrochem. Soc.*, **23** (Chemical Sensors IV), 396 (1999).
230. T. Ishihara, T. Takagi, H. Nishiguchi and Y. Takita, *Chem. Sensors*, **16**, 49 (2000).

231. R. Fryček, M. Vladimír, V. Martin, V. Filip, M. Jelínek and J. Náhlík, *Sensors Actuators B*, **98**, 233 (2004).
232. R. Fryček, M. Jelínek, T. Kocourek, P. Fitl, M. Vříata, V. Myslík and M. Vrbová, *Thin Solid Films*, **495**, 308 (2006).
233. A. K. Jain, V. K. Gupta, L. P. Singh and J. R. Raisoni, *Talanta*, **66**, 1355 (2005).
234. M. M. Ardakani, M. Salavati-Niasari and A. Dastanpour, *Bull. Electrochem.*, **20**, 193 (2004).
235. R. K. Mahajan and P. Sood, *Indian J. Chem.*, **45A**, 2446 (2006).
236. M. R. Ganjali, A. Daftari, F. Mizani and M. Salavati-Niasari, *Bull. Korean Chem. Soc.*, **24**, 23 (2003).
237. R. K. Mahajan, I. Kaur, R. Kaur, A. Onimaru, S. Shinoda and H. Tsukube, *Anal. Chem.*, **76**, 7354 (2004).
238. R. E. Sievers, K. J. Eisenbraun, C. S. Springer and D. W. Meek, in *Lanthanide/Actinide Chemistry* (Ed. R. F. Gould), Advances in Chemistry Series, Vol. 71, American Chemical Society, Washington, 1967, pp. 141–154.
239. S. C. Chatteraj, C. T. Lynch and K. S. Mazdiyashi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **7**, 2501 (1968).
240. P. C. Uden and C. R. Jenkins, *Talanta*, **16**, 893 (1969).
241. K. Tanikawa, *Bunseki Kagaku*, **25**, 721 (1976); *Chem. Abstr.*, **87**, 47626 (1977).
242. A. Kito, M. Nakane and Y. Miyake, *Osaka Kogyo Gijutsu Shikensho Kiho*, **29**, 231 (1978); *Chem. Abstr.*, **90**, 161587 (1979).
243. A. Kito, M. Nakane and Y. Miyake, *Bunseki Kagaku*, **27**, 7 (1978); *Chem. Abstr.*, **89**, 52744 (1978).
244. A. Kito and Y. Miyake, *Osaka Kogyo Gijutsu Shikensho Kiho*, **25**, 93 (1974); *Chem. Abstr.*, **82**, 79965 (1975).
245. M. S. Black and R. E. Sievers, *Anal. Chem.*, **48**, 1872 (1976).
246. M. Y. Khuhawar, A. A. Memon and M. I. Bhangar, *J. Chem. Soc. Pakistan*, **22**, 267 (2000).
247. Yu. G. Slizhov, M. A. Gavrilenko, T. N. Matveeva, N. V. Pozhidaeva and N. A. Chulylnina, *Zh. Prikl. Khim. (Sankt-Peterburg)*, **72**, 1648 (1999); *Chem. Abstr.*, **132**, 245601 (2000).
248. Yu. G. Slizhov, M. A. Gavrilenko, T. N. Matveeva, N. A. Chulylnina and O. A. Mal'tseva, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **73**, 1650 (1999); *Chem. Abstr.*, **132**, 87457 (2000).
249. Yu. G. Slizhov and M. A. Gavrilenko, *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **75**, 1012 (2001).
250. Yu. G. Slizhov and M. A. Gavrilenko, *J. Anal. Chem.*, **56**, 538 (2001).
251. W. Wasiak and I. Rykowska, *Chem. Anal.*, **40**, 731 (1995).
252. B. Feibush, M. F. Richardson, R. E. Sievers and C. S. Springer, Jr, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 6717 (1972).
253. Yu. G. Slizhov and M. A. Gavrilenko, *Russ. J. Coord. Chem.*, **28**, 736 (2002).
254. W. J. Kowalski, *J. Chromatogr.*, **349**, 457 (1985).
255. Yu. G. Slizhov and M. A. Gavrilenko, *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **79**, 2057 (2005).
256. W. Wasiak and I. Rykowska, *Chem. Anal. (Warsaw)*, **40**, 731 (1995).
257. W. Wasiak and I. Rykowska, *J. Chromatogr. A*, **723**, 313 (1996).
258. V. Schurig, *J. Chromatogr.*, **965**, 315 (2002).
259. V. Schurig and M. Fluck, *J. Biochem. Biophys. Meth.*, **43**, 223 (2000).
260. V. Schurig, *Chirality*, **17**, S205 (2005).
261. L. Čučković, I. M. Hodžić and S. R. Niketić, *J. Serb. Chem. Soc.*, **67**, 735 (2002).
262. M. H. Abraham, C. F. Poole and S. K. Poole, *J. Chromatogr. A*, **842**, 79 (1999).
263. W. J. Kowalski, *Chem. Anal. (Warsaw)*, **43**, 69 (1998).
264. W. J. Kowalski, *J. Chromatogr. A*, **793**, 390 (1998).
265. M. H. Abraham, *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, **22**, 73 (1993).
266. A. Mohammad, S. Tiwari, R. Yusuf and J. P. S. Chahar, *Chem. Environ. Res.*, **7**, 3 (1998).
267. K. N. Johri and K. Bakshi, *Chromatographia*, **5**, 309 (1972).
268. W. Wasiak and I. Rykowska, *Chromatographia*, **48**, 284 (1998).
269. A. B. Burdukov, V. I. Ovcharenko, R. Z. Sagdeev, A. V. Podoplelov, N. V. Pervukhina, V. N. Ikorskii, I. A. Kiriluk and I. A. Grigoriev, *Polyhedron*, **14**, 501 (1995).
270. M. Y. Khuhawar and S. N. Lanjwani, *Talanta*, **46**, 485 (1998).
271. C. W. Harris, R. E. Sievers and K. J. Eisenbraun, US patent 3558440 19710126 (1971); *Chem. Abstr.*, **74**, 101249 (1971).
272. T. Fujinaga, T. Kuwamoto, Y. Nakamura and N. Matsubara, *Bunseki Kagaku*, **29**, 799 (1980); *Chem. Abstr.*, **94**, 75923 (1981).
273. S. Wu, M. He, B. Hu and Z. Jiang, *Microchim. Acta*, **159**, 269 (2007).

274. G. Davies, W. J. Swindall and D. Thorburn Burns, *Anal. Proc.*, **24**, 149 (1987).
275. R. Belcher, C. R. Jenkins, W. I. Stephen and P. C. Uden, *Talanta*, **17**, 455 (1970).
276. J. R. Castillo, J. M. Mir and C. Benedicho, *Fresenius Z. Anal. Chem.*, **328**, 56 (1987).
277. R. W. Moshier and R. E. Sievers, *Gas Chromatography of Metal Chelates*, Pergamon Press, New York, 1965.
278. R. Sato, K. Takahashi, M. Yoshino, H. Kato and S. Ohshima, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, **32**, 1590 (1993).
279. V. Arancibia, M. Valderrama, K. Silva and T. Tapia, *J. Chromatogr. B*, **785**, 303 (2003).
280. N. Kameta and H. Imura, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **74**, 1641 (2001).
281. A. Tapparo, L. Solda, G. G. Bombi, P. Zambenedetti, P. Zatta, F. Paolo, R. Bertani and B. Corain, *Analyst*, **120**, 2425 (1995).
282. L. V. Belova, G. A. Shteinberg and V. Z. Krasil'shchik, *Reaktivy i Osobo Veshchestva*, 24 (1981); *Chem. Abstr.*, **95**, 54242 (1981).
283. H. Li, N. Hiromichi and M. Kazuko, *Anal. Sci.*, **12**, 215 (1996).
284. T. Katsura and F. Kato, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **252**, 77 (1991).
285. T. Kurihara, T. Takehara, S. Odashima and K. I. Hirai, *J. Electron Microsc.*, **38**, 477 (1989).
286. P. O. Dank, D. E. Karr, Y. Xiong and K. G. Owens, *Rapid Commun. Mass Spectrom.*, **10**, 862 (1996).
287. H. Rashidezadeh, K. Hung and B. Guo, *Mass Spectrom.*, **4**, 429 (1998).
288. K. Matsumoto, H. Ajiro, S. Habaue and Y. Okamoto, *Rapid Commun. Mass Spectrom.*, **16**, 730 (2002).
289. K. Matsumoto, H. Ajiro, S. Habaue and Y. Okamoto, *Rapid Commun. Mass Spectrom.*, **17**, 678 (2003).
290. K. Matsumoto, A. Matsunami, H. Oyama and K. Kitagawa, *Microchem. J.*, **81**, 195 (2005).
291. P. G. Di Croce, F. Aubriet, R. Chéty-Gimondo, J.-F. Muller and P. Grange, *Rapid Commun. Mass Spectrom.*, **18**, 601 (2004).
292. Yu. G. Slizhov and M. A. Gavrilenko, *Russ. J. Appl. Chem.*, **77**, 215 (2004).
293. R. M. Baosic, D. M. Milojkovic-Opsenica and Z. Lj. Tesic, *J. Planar Chromatogr.*, **15**, 263 (2002).
294. L. G. Galya, E. F. McCord and K. Adamsons, *Int. J. Polym. Anal. Charact.*, **2**, 293 (1996).
295. M.-a. Morikawa, N. Kimizuka, M. Yoshihara and T. Endo, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **8**, 5580 (2002).
296. W. Mertz, *J. Nutr.*, **123**, 626 (1993).
297. W. Mertz, *J. Am. Coll. Nutr.*, **17**, 544 (1998).
298. R. A. Anderson, *Diabetes Metab.*, **26**, 22 (2000).
299. J. B. Vincent, *Nutr. Rev.*, **58**, 67 (2000).
300. P. Bermejo-Barrera, P. Herbello-Hermelo, M. C. Barciela-Alonso and A. Bermejo-Barrera, *At. Spectrosc.*, **24**, 22 (2003).
301. P. Bermejo-Barrera, M. C. Barciela-Alonso, B. Pérez-Fernández, A. Bermejo-Barrera, *Spectrochim. Acta, Part B*, **58**, 167 (2003).
302. P. Bermejo-Barrera, A. Moreda-Pineiro, R. González-Iglesias and A. Bermejo-Barrera, *Spectrochim. Acta, Part B*, **57B**, 1951 (2002).
303. L. Abrankó, L. Yang, R. E. Sturgeon, P. Fodor and Z. Mester, *Anal. At. Spectrom.*, **19**, 1098 (2004).
304. E. W. Berg and N. M. Herrera, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **60**, 117 (1972).
305. I. E. Soboleva, Z. A. Tu, G. N. Kuprianova, N. P. Kuzmina and L. I. Martynenko, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **225**, 390 (1995).
306. K.-y. Pang, J. Ke, K.-j. Pang, J. Cheng and W.-Z. Bian, *Yingyong Huagong*, **32**, 51 (2003); *Chem. Abstr.*, **139**, 142886 (2003).
307. S. P. Arya and P. Jain, *Indian J. Chem.*, **42A**, 2541 (2003).
308. K. Mashimo, M. Matsukawa and T. Wainai, *Bunseki Kagaku*, **26**, 147 (1979); *Chem. Abstr.*, **90**, 214800 (1979).
309. D. M. Corsi, C. Platas-Iglesias, H. van Bekkum and J. A. Peters, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **39**, 723 (2001).
310. H. Tsukube, J. Uenishi, T. Kanatani, H. Itoh and O. Yonemitsu, *Kidorui*, **26**, 236 (1995); *Chem. Abstr.*, **123**, 222154 (1995).
311. H. Tamiaki, S. Unno, E. Takeuchi, N. Tameshige, S. Shinoda and H. Tsukube, *Tetrahedron*, **59**, 10477 (2003).
312. H. Tsukube, J. Uenishi, T. Kanatani, H. Itoh and O. Yonemitsu, *Chem. Commun.*, 447 (1996).

313. H. Tsukube, S. Shinoda, J. Uenishi, T. Kanatani, H. Itoh, M. Shiode, T. Iwachido and O. Yonemitsu, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 1585 (1998).
314. D. Kyriakides and I. Panderi, *Anal. Chim. Acta*, **584**, 153 (2007).
315. T. Kato and K. Kano, *Bunseki Kagaku* **34**, 36 (1985); *Chem. Abstr.*, **102**, 159638 (1985).
316. K. Wignarajah, *J. Indian Chem. Soc.*, **65**, 229 (1988).
317. M. Shimoda, H-c. Shin and E-i. Kokue, *J. Vet. Med. Sci.*, **56**, 701 (1994).
318. T. Umezawa and Y. Akyoshi, *Jpn. Kokai Tokkyo Koho*, JP 05099929 A2 19930423 Heisei (1993); *Chem. Abstr.*, **119**, 90766 (1993).
319. M. Fedurco, A. Romieu and G. Turcatti, *PCT Int. Appl.*, WO 2006064199 A1 20060622 (2006); *Chem. Abstr.*, **145**, 56988 (2006).
320. M. A. Malati, *Analyst*, **112**, 511 (1987).
321. K. Takashima, N. Fujimoto, K. Tada, M. Ohgaki and T. Nakayama, *Tokushima-ken Hoken Kankyo Senta Nenpo*, **13**, 69 (1996); *Chem. Abstr.*, **124**, 269783 (1996).
322. Y. Suzuki, T. Hibino, T. Kawazu, T. Wada, T. Kihara and H. Koyama, *Biotechniques*, **34**, 988 (2003).
323. O. M. Antoshina, P. Ts. Zil'berman, L. P. Adamovich and M. S. Kravchenko, *Visn. Kharkiv Univ., Khim.*, **84**, 63 (1972); *Chem. Abstr.*, **78**, 118873, 131660 (1973).
324. M. S. Kravchenko, M. Sh. Fumarova and L. Ya. Kheifets, *Zh. Anal. Khim.*, **41**, 1371 (1986); *Chem. Abstr.*, **105**, 196866 (1986).
325. M. S. Kravchenko, M. Sh. Fumarova and E. V. Litvinenko, *Khim. Tekhnolog. Vody*, **11**, 1110 (1989); *Chem. Abstr.*, **112**, 164618 (1990).
326. M. S. Kravchenko, V. M. Ostrovskaya and M. Sh. Fumarova, *Vysokochistye Veshchestva*, 152 (1990); *Chem. Abstr.*, **114**, 239405 (1990).
327. F. Feigl and H. A. Suter, *Ind. Eng. Chem.*, **14**, 840 (1942).
328. J. R. Preer and G. B. Murchison, Jr, *Environ. Pollut.*, **12**, 1 (1986).
329. R. Zoja, A. Lazzaro, A. Battistini and G. Gentile, *Biotech. Histochem.*, **81**, 151 (2006).
330. H. Tugcu, C. Yorulmaz, Y. Karsliglu, H. B. Uner, S. Koc, C. Ozdemir, A. Ozaslan and B. Celasun, *Am. J. Forensic Med. Pathol.*, **27**, 296 (2006).

CHAPTER 13

The chemistry of metal ynolates

MITSURU SHINDO

*Institute for Materials Chemistry and Engineering, Kyushu University, Kasuga-koen,
Kasuga 816-8580, Japan
Fax: +81-92-583-7875; e-mail: shindo@cm.kyushu-u.ac.jp*

I. INTRODUCTION	740
II. PREPARATION OF ALKALI METAL YNOLATES	741
A. Lithium Ynolates from Isoxazolylithium	741
B. Rearrangement	742
1. Lithium ynolates from α -keto dianions derived from esters	742
2. Potassium/lithium ynolates from α -chloro- α -sulfinyl ketones	744
3. Lithium trimethylsilylynolate from trimethylsilyldiazomethane	744
C. Oxygenation of Terminal Alkynes	745
1. Oxygenation of lithium acetylides with lithium <i>t</i> -butylperoxide	745
2. Hypervalent organoiodine	745
D. Metallation	746
1. Lithium ynolates from lithium ester enolates	746
2. Metallation of trialkylsilylketenes	748
E. Flash Photolysis	748
F. Dilithium Ynolate	748
III. PROPERTIES OF METAL YNOLATES	749
IV. REACTIONS OF METAL YNOLATES	750
A. Formal [2 + 2] Cycloaddition of Lithium Ynolates with Aldehydes and Ketones	751
B. Lithium Ynolate-initiated Cascade Reactions Leading to Multisubstituted Carbocycles and Heterocycles	752
C. Formal [2 + 2] Cycloaddition of Lithium Ynolates with Aldimines to Give β -Lactams	754
D. Formal [2 + 2] Cycloaddition of Lithium Ynolates with Isocyanates to Give Azetidine-2,4-diones	758
E. Formal [3 + 2] Cycloaddition of Lithium Ynolates with Nitrones to Give Isoxazolidinones	759

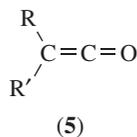
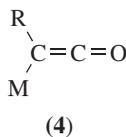
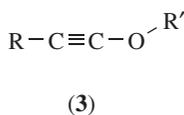
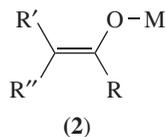
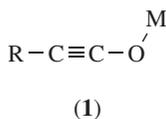
The chemistry of metal enolates

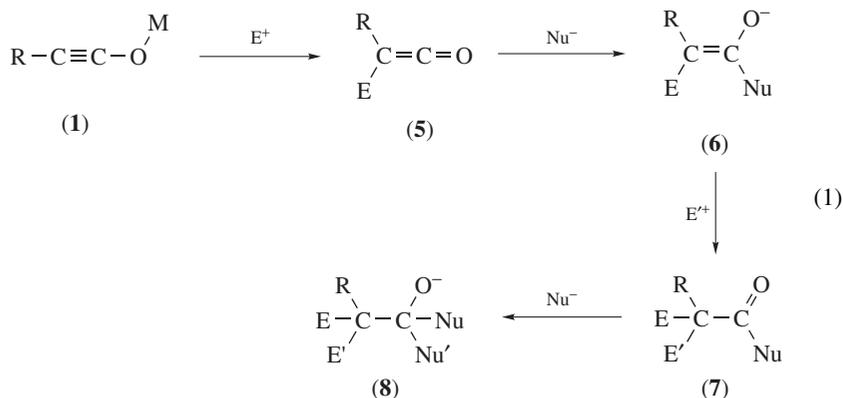
Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

F. Formal [3 + 2] Cycloaddition of Metal Ynolates with Oxiranes and Aziridines to Give Lactones and Lactams	761
G. Formal [4 + 2] Cycloaddition of Metal Ynolates to Give Six-membered Heterocycles	762
H. Formal [4 + 2] Cycloaddition of Lithium Ynolates to Vinylketenes to Give Phenols	763
I. Torquoselective Olefination of Carbonyl Compounds	764
1. Torquoselective olefination of ketones	764
2. Torquoselective olefination of acylsilanes	767
3. Olefination of α -oxy and α -amino ketones	769
4. Olefination of esters	771
5. Homologation of thioesters	772
6. Torquoselective olefination of aldimines	772
J. Reductive Conversion of Lithium Ynolates to Lithium Enolates	774
V. PREPARATION OF SILYL YNOLATES	775
VI. REACTIVE HETEROATOM ANALOGUES OF METAL YNOLATES	775
VII. REFERENCES	782

I. INTRODUCTION

Metal ynolates (**1**) have attracted much less attention than metal enolates (**2**), with only scattered reports in the literature until recently, partially due to a lack of general and convenient methods for their synthesis¹. Metal ynolates are not only the precursors of alkynyl ethers (**3**), but also of metalated ketenes (**4**) acting as ketene (**5**) precursors, their chemistry showing interesting facets that are impossible to attain with the metal enolates. The fact that metal ynolates can act as precursors in the synthesis of other reactive species will prompt organic chemists to focus their attention on this potentially useful and exciting field. An example of the potential utility of metal ynolates is shown in equation 1, whereby a multiple step process switches twice from electrophilic to nucleophilic reagents: A metal ynolate (**1**) reacts with an electrophile to give a ketene (**5**), which reacts with a nucleophile to afford a metal enolate (**6**), which can react with an electrophile to furnish a ketone (**7**), which is attacked by a nucleophile to give an alkoxide (**8**). Thus, a smart design would enable the one-pot successive reaction sequence. If metal ynolates are synthons for complex molecules which cannot be accessed by other methods, their synthetic utility will be greatly expanded.





In this chapter synthetic methods, chemical properties and synthetic applications of metal ynolates are described. In the last part, heteroatom analogues of metal ynolates are briefly discussed. The following acronyms are in use:

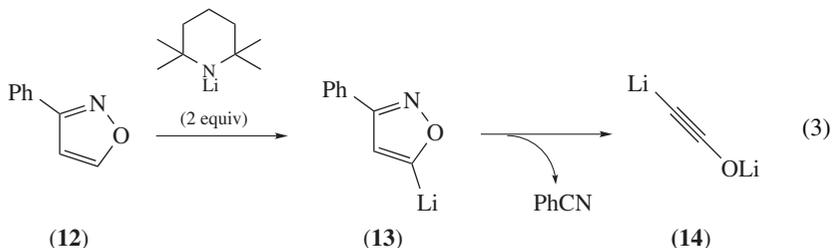
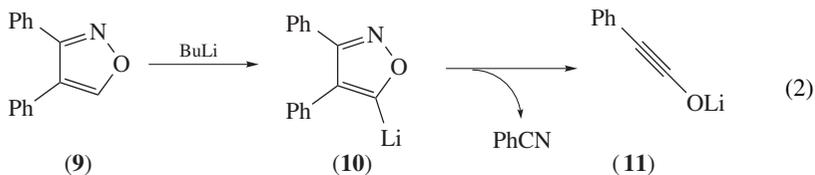
DMPU	<i>N,N'</i> -dimethyl- <i>N,N'</i> -propylene urea	TESCl	triethylsilyl chloride
HMPA	hexamethylphosphortriamide	Tf	triflyl (trifluoromethanesulfonyl)
LDA	lithium diisopropylamide	TIPSCl	triisopropylsilyl chloride
LHMDS	lithium hexamethyldisilazide	TIPSOTf	triisopropylsilyl trifluoromethanesulfonate
LTMP	lithium tetramethylpiperidide	TMEDA	<i>N,N,N',N'</i> -tetramethylethylenediamine
NBS	<i>N</i> -bromosuccinimide	TMSCl	trimethylsilyl chloride

II. PREPARATION OF ALKALI METAL YNOLATES

Metal ynolates are not as easy to prepare in a similar fashion as metal enolates, because the intermediates may be labile monosubstituted ketenes. Several preparative methods for alkali metal ynolates have been reported, among which some have been used as intermediate steps in one-pot organic syntheses. Silyl ynolates have been prepared from lithium ynolates. There have been few reports on the other metal ynolates. Since there is no universal method to determine the yield of metal ynolates, the efficiency of preparation is estimated from the results of some of the following reactions.

A. Lithium Ynolates from Isoxazolylithium

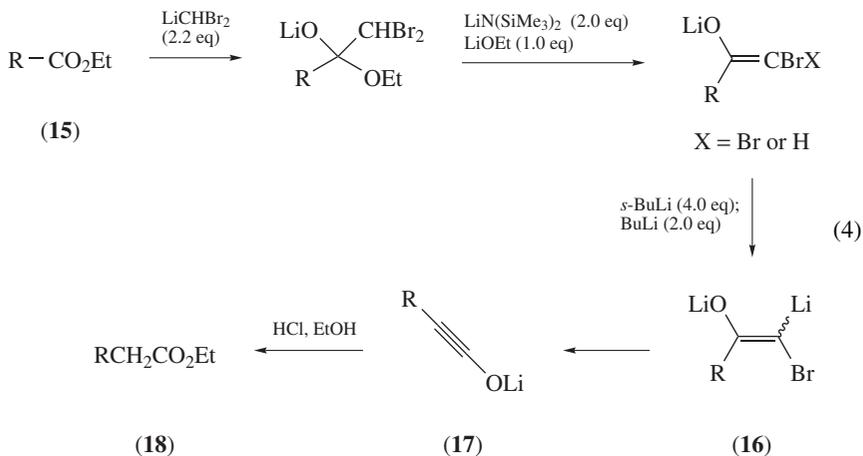
The first synthesis of lithium ynolates was reported by Schöllkopf in 1975. The isoxazolylithium **10**, prepared by lithiation of 3,4-diphenylisoxazole (**9**), undergoes fragmentation to yield the lithium ynolate **11** (equation 2)². The dilithium ynolate dianion **14** is also synthesized by the same protocol from 3-phenylisoxazole (**12**) via the 3-phenyl-5-isoxazolylithium (**13**) intermediate (equation 3)³. The maximum yields were around 80%, judged by the yields of the β -lactones (Section IV.A).

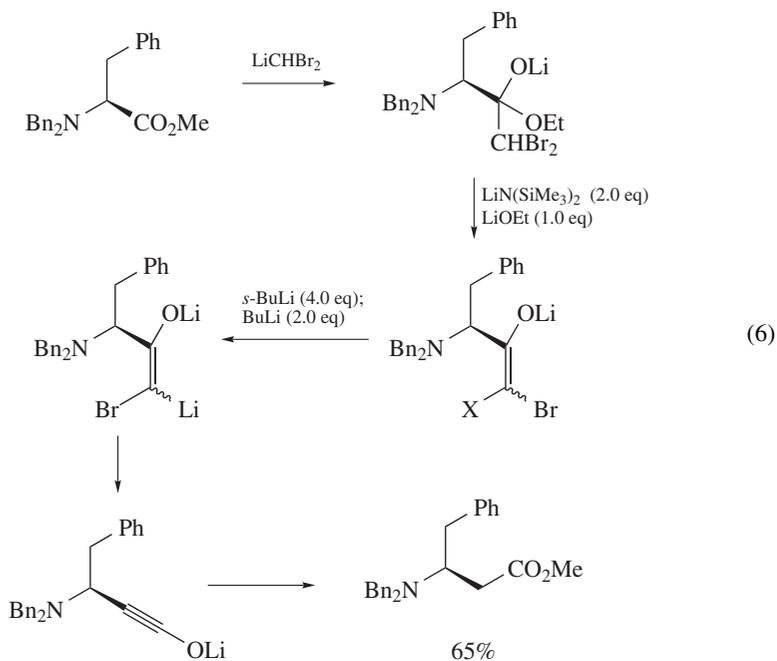
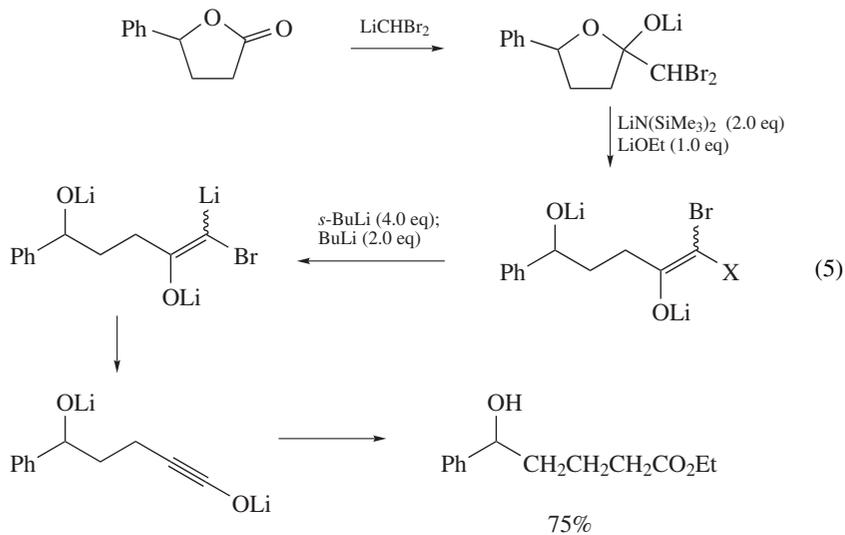


B. Rearrangement

1. Lithium ynolates from α -keto dianions derived from esters

Lithium ynolates are synthesized via the rearrangement of α -keto dianions **16**⁴, which are prepared by adding dibromomethyl lithium to esters **15** followed by base-induced elimination. The dianions **16** rapidly rearrange with loss of LiBr to produce the lithium ynolates **17** (equation 4). Experiments using a ¹³C-labeled substrate suggest that the reaction is a carbon analogue of the Hofmann rearrangement. This process can be used as an alternative to the Arndt–Eistert reaction, to yield one-carbon homologated esters (**18**), after quenching with acidic alcohol⁵. γ -Lactones are homologated to give δ -hydroxy esters (equation 5)^{5a}. β -Amino acids are synthesized from the corresponding α -amino esters by the homologation without loss of optical purity (equation 6)⁶.

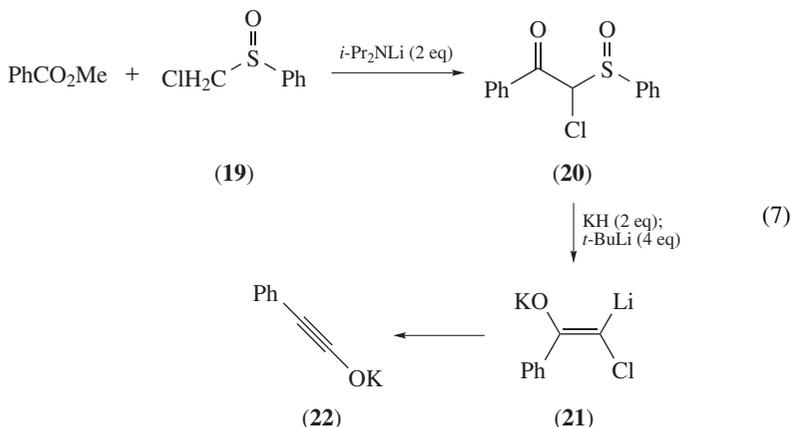




This homologation via lithium ynolates has been used to prepare silyl ynol ethers, as described in Section V.

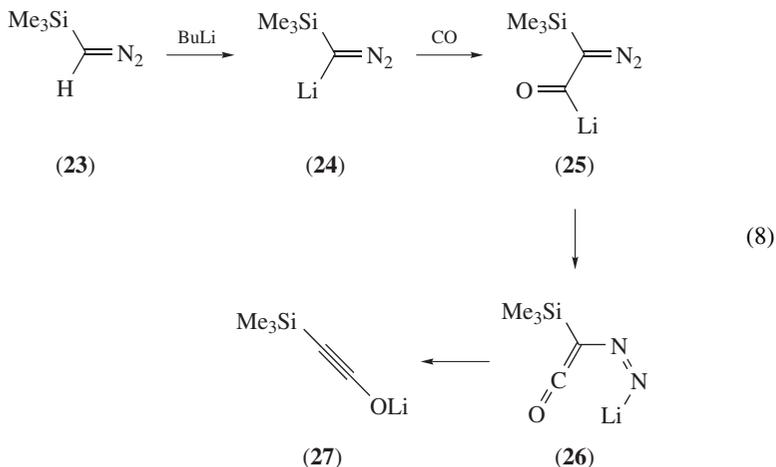
2. Potassium/lithium ynolates from α -chloro- α -sulfinyl ketones

The α -chloro- α -sulfinyl ketone **20** was prepared from methyl benzoate and chloromethyl phenyl sulfoxide **19** after *in situ* α -lithiation. Compound **20** is dimetallated by KH and *t*-BuLi to give the keto dianion **21**, which is converted into a potassium/lithium ynolate **22** (equation 7)⁷. The resulting metal ynolates are converted into thioesters, carboxylic acids, amides and esters (Section V).



3. Lithium trimethylsilylynolate from trimethylsilyldiazomethane

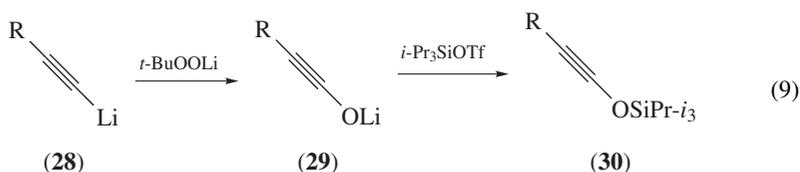
The trimethylsilylynolate is prepared on treatment of trimethylsilyldiazomethane (**23**) with BuLi followed by exposure to carbon monoxide. The mechanism is explained by the fact that the lithiated silyldiazomethane (**24**) adds to carbon monoxide to give the labile α -diazoacyllithium **25**, which rearranges to the ynolate **27** via the ketene intermediate **26** (equation 8)⁸.



C. Oxygenation of Terminal Alkynes

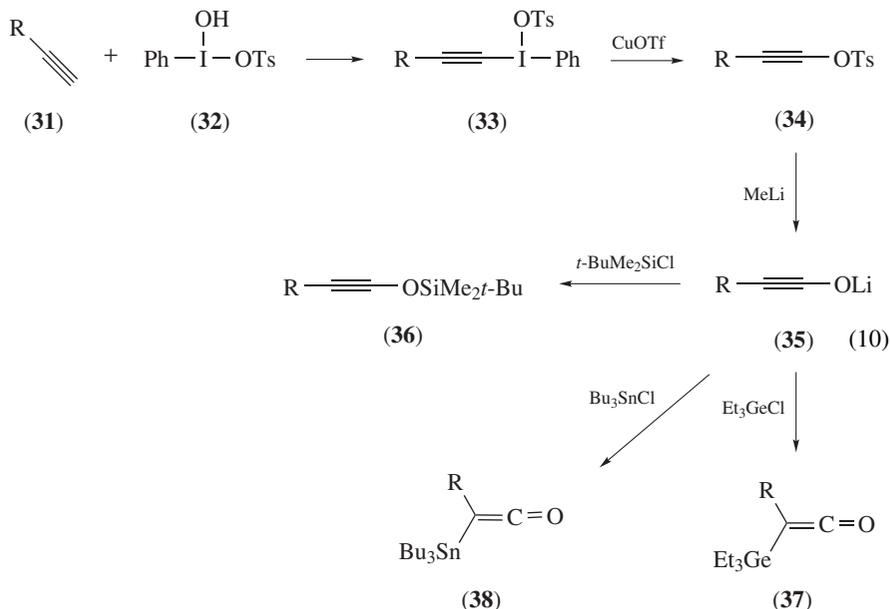
1. Oxygenation of lithium acetylides with lithium *t*-butylperoxide

Lithium acetylides **28** are oxygenated by lithium *t*-butylperoxide, prepared from anhydrous *t*-butylhydroperoxide⁹ and LHMDs, to give lithium ynolates **29** (equation 9)¹⁰. This method has been used as an efficient route for the preparation of the silyl ynolates **30**^{11a} (Section V). Dioxygen, *t*-butyl perborate and bis(trimethylsilyl)peroxide have been unsuccessful as oxidation reagents^{11b,c}.

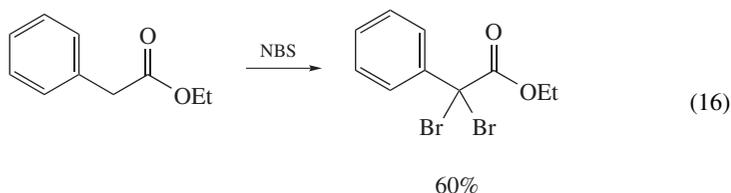
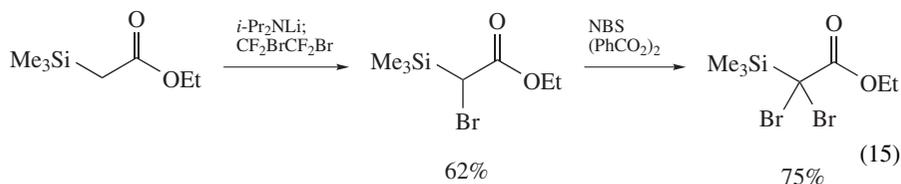
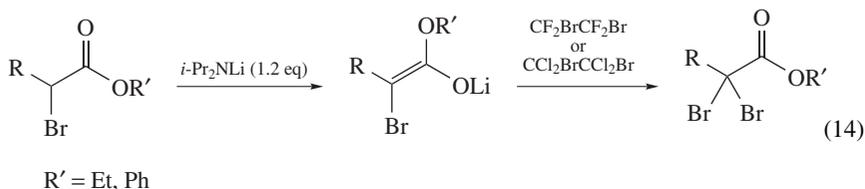
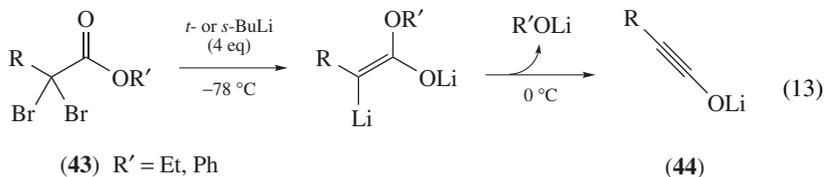


2. Hypervalent organoiodine

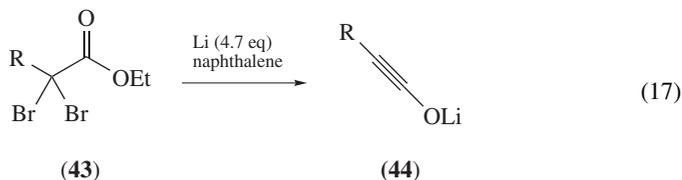
Ynol tosylates are synthesized from terminal alkynes via a unique sequence (equation 10)¹². The hypervalent organoiodine compound **32**, prepared by treatment of iodosobenzene diacetate with *p*-toluenesulfonic acid, reacts with the terminal alkynes **31** to give the iodonium tosylates **33**, which are then treated with 10 mol% of CuOTf or AgOTf to afford the ynol tosylates **34**. Finally, the ynol tosylates **34** are converted into lithium ynolates **35** by treatment with MeLi. The ynolates are trapped with *t*-butyldimethylsilyl chloride, triethylgermyl chloride and tributylstannyl chloride to give the silyl ynol ethers **36**, the germlyl ketenes **37** and the stannyl ketene **38**¹³.



the less basic lithium phenoxide is generated instead of lithium ethoxide. The starting dibromo esters **43** are stable compounds and are easily synthesized via bromination of the α -bromo ester enolates with 1,1,2,2-tetrafluoro- or 1,1,2,2-tetrachloro-1,2-dibromoethane (equation 14)^{16b,17} or by radical bromination (equations 15 and 16) depending on the substrates.

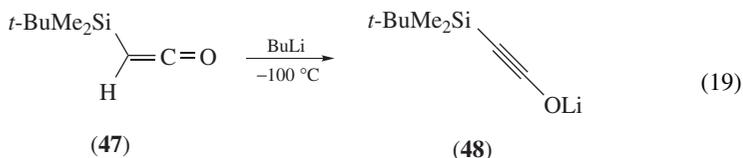
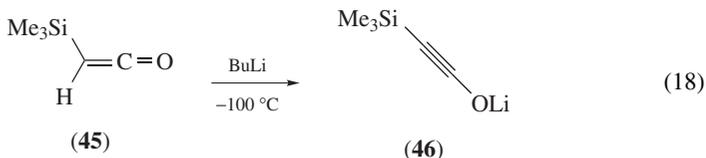


Although this method is convenient in the laboratory, *t*- and *s*-BuLi are somewhat expensive and should be handled carefully, especially in a large scale. A more practical method for the synthesis of ynolates is the reductive lithiation method. The dibromo esters **43** are treated with lithium naphthalene to give the ynolates **44** in good yield. Naphthalene-catalyzed reductive lithiation¹⁸ of the dibromo esters can also be performed, providing the ynolates more efficiently (equation 17)¹⁹.

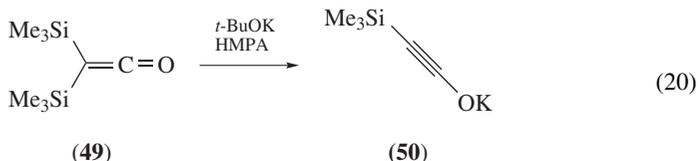


2. Metallation of trialkylsilylketenes

Since metal ynolates are metallated ketene equivalents, metallation of ketenes is expected to afford metal ynolates. Direct metallation of monoalkylketenes is, however, fairly difficult due to the high lability of these ketenes (e.g. dimerization) and the strong electrophilicity of the carbonyl carbon²⁰. In contrast, silylketenes are so stable that lithiation of trimethylsilylketene (**45**) with BuLi at $-100\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ provides the lithium ynolate **46** in good yield (equation 18)²¹. The *t*-butyldimethylsilylketene (**47**) is also lithiated to afford the lithium ynolate **48** (equation 19)²².

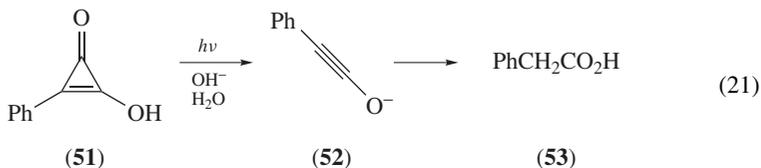


Transmetallation of bis(trimethylsilyl) ketene **49** by *t*-BuOK in the presence of HMPA affords the ynolate **50** (equation 20)²³. Since it does not give the ynolate without HMPA, the trialkylsilyl group might be activated by the coordination of HMPA.



E. Flash Photolysis

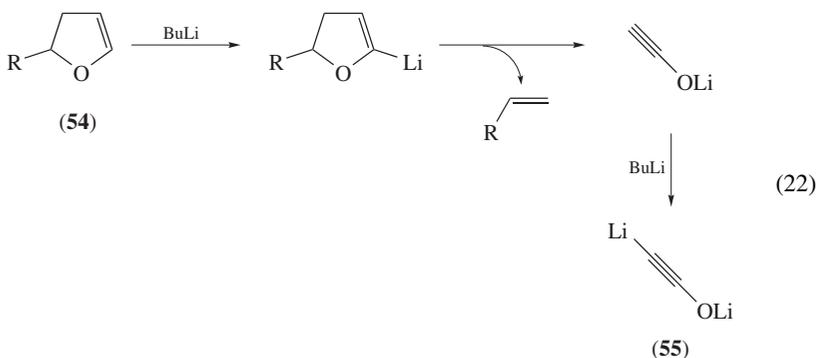
Flash photolysis of phenylhydroxypropenone (**51**) in aqueous solution gives phenylacetic acid **53** through the ynolate **52** as a short-lived reaction intermediate (equation 21)²⁴. Kinetic experiments revealed that the corresponding aryl ynols $\text{ArC}\equiv\text{COH}$ are strong acids with $\text{p}K_{\text{a}} < 2.8$ ²⁵.



F. Dilithium Ynolate

Since unsubstituted metal ynolates have a terminal alkyne, their metallation gives ynolate dianions. Schöllkopf's method affords an ynolate dianion, starting from 3-phenylisoxazole (equation 3, Section II.A)³.

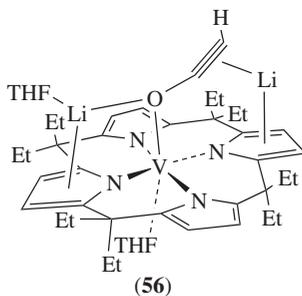
Lithiation of 2,3-dihydrofurans (**54**) followed by elimination of a 1-alkene provides dilithium ynolate (**55**) (equation 22)²⁶. The properties and synthetic utility of **55** have not yet been studied.



III. PROPERTIES OF METAL YNOLATES

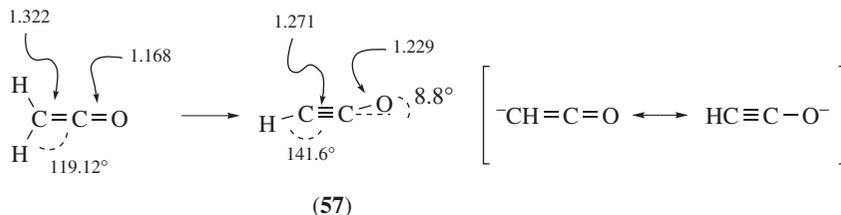
Lithium ynolates are stable and keep their reactivity at 0 °C under inert gas for several days, but they decompose in 1 day at 20 °C²⁷. Silyl ynolates (silyl ynol ethers) are stable for a long period and they can be purified by distillation, but they are labile to acids (Section V). The stability of ynolates of metals other than lithium is unknown.

Compared with metal enolates, there have been very few reports on the direct structural analysis and theoretical studies of ynolates. An X-ray crystal structure of a vanadium complex of lithium ynolate with a porphyrinogen ligand (**56**) is reported²⁸. This metal complex was incidentally formed from VCl₃(THF)₃ with tetralithium salt of the octaethylporphyrinogen ligand. In this complex, the lithium cation seems to interact with the π -electrons of the ynolate. The four atoms of the ynolate group in **56** are not collinear due to a partial sp² character of the group in this complex.

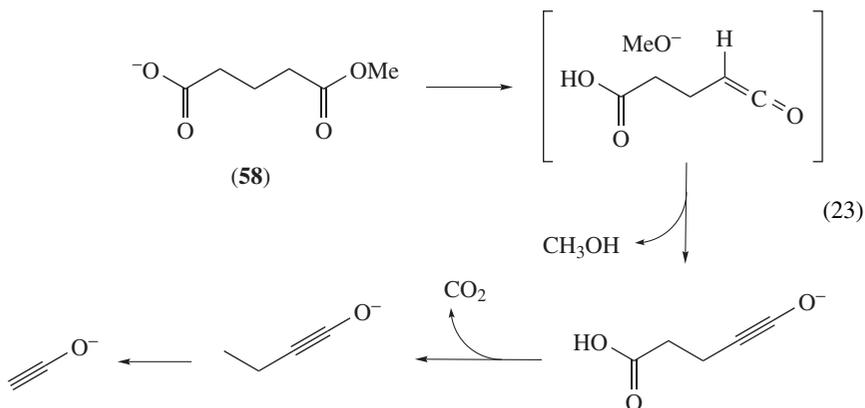


A calculated gas-phase structure (MP2//MP2) of an ynolate is shown in **57**, in which a C=C bond contraction, C=O bond elongation and an opening of the HCC bond angle compared with the ketene are observed. This fact suggests that the structure of the ynolate significantly contributes to the resonance hybrid of the anion structure²⁹.

The ¹³C NMR spectrum of silyl-substituted potassium ynolates in THF-*d*₈ shows signals at 132.8 and 33.4 ppm²³, which are close to those of alkynyl ethers. The IR spectrum in THF shows a strong absorption at 2229 cm⁻¹, which is typical for alkyne³⁰. These results point to a metal ynolate rather than a metallated ketene.



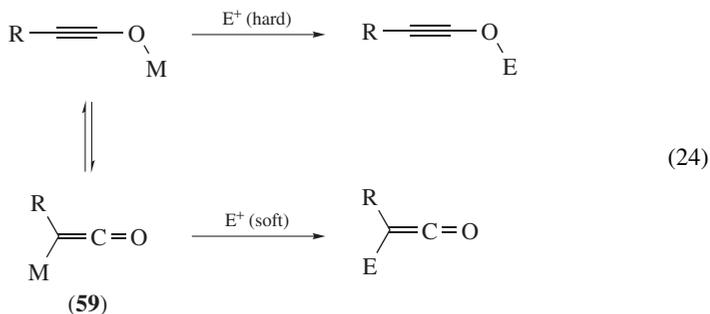
The ESI mass fragment ion spectra of the monomethyl glutarate anion (**58**) shows formation of ynolate anions (equation 23)³¹.



The acidity of aryl ynols $\text{ArC}\equiv\text{COH}$ is extremely strong with $\text{p}K_{\text{a}} < 2.8$, which is more acidic than unsubstituted carboxylic acid²⁵. The strong acidity is also supported by theoretical calculations^{24, 32}.

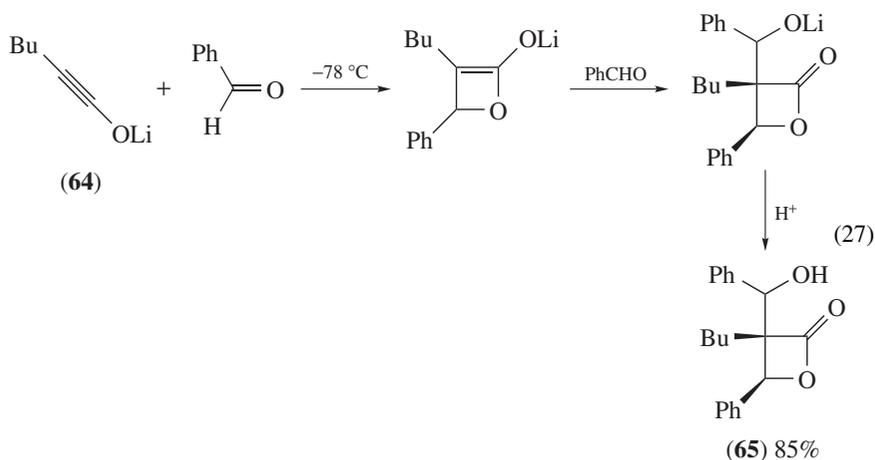
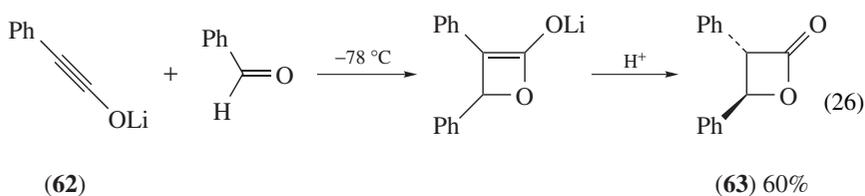
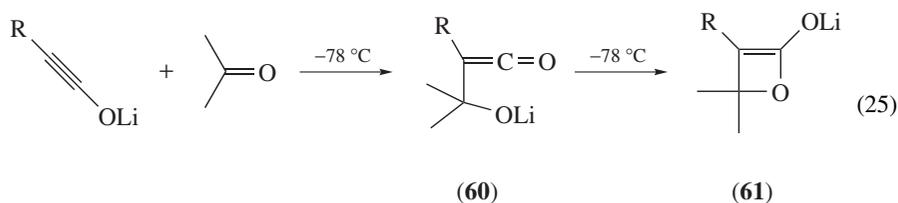
IV. REACTIONS OF METAL YNOLATES

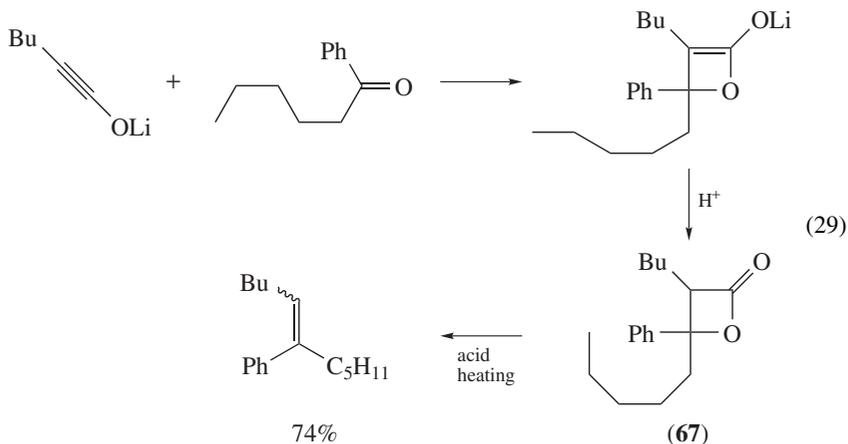
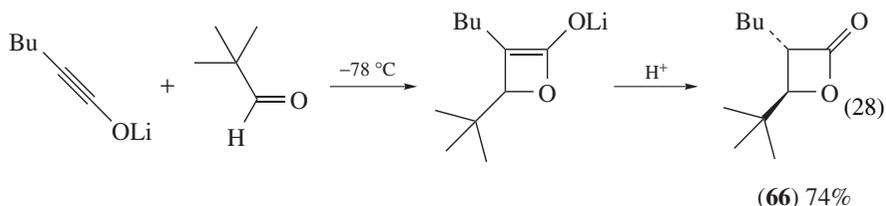
Since metal ynolates are ambient nucleophiles, with oxygen being a hard nucleophilic center and carbon a soft one, the position of attack at O or C would therefore depend on the hard/soft character of the electrophile (equation 24). When metal ynolates react as C-nucleophiles, they are regarded as metallated ketenes **59**. Ynolates are also considered as electron-rich alkynes. In this section, the unique reactions of metal ynolates induced by these characteristic features are summarized.



A. Formal [2 + 2] Cycloaddition of Lithium Ynolates with Aldehydes and Ketones

Lithium ynolates easily add to aldehydes and ketones even at $-78\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ to give β -lactone lithium enolates (**61**), which are stable at this temperature but undergo ring opening above $-20\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ (equation 25). This reaction is a formal [2 + 2] cycloaddition, and it may occur via a stepwise mechanism through the ketene intermediate **60**. Reactions of benzaldehyde with the phenyl-substituted lithium ynolate **62** afforded the β -lactone **63** after protonation (equation 26). On the other hand, alkyl-substituted lithium ynolates (**64**) add to aldehydes to give only the 1:2 adducts **63**, even if less than 1 equivalent of aldehyde is used^{16,17}, due to the higher reactivity of the β -lactone enolates (equation 27). However, ketones and sterically hindered aldehydes (e.g. pivalaldehyde) provide the 1:1 adducts (**66**, **67**) because the reactivity is lowered by steric hindrance (equations 28 and 29)³³. The β -lactones can be decarboxylated efficiently and stereospecifically to give the olefins on heating, as shown in equation 29. The decarboxylation is accelerated by acid catalysts such as Brønsted acids, Lewis acids and silica gel^{33,34}.

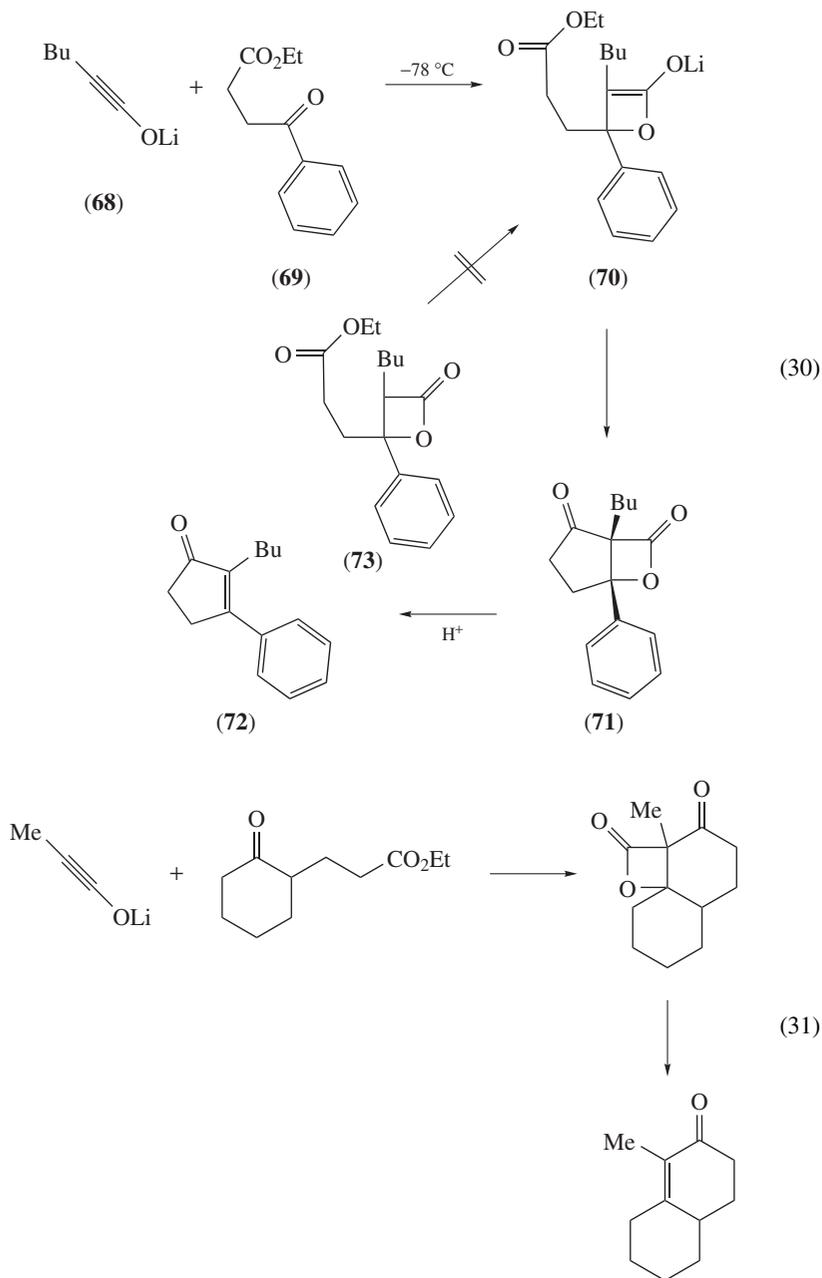


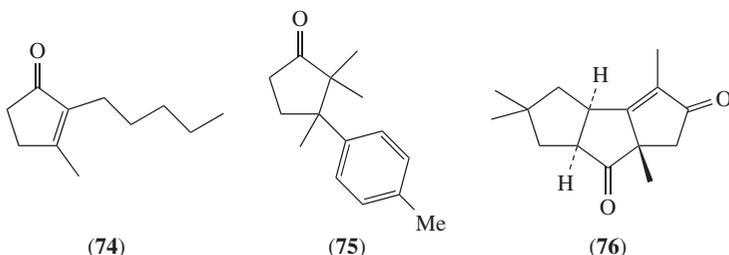
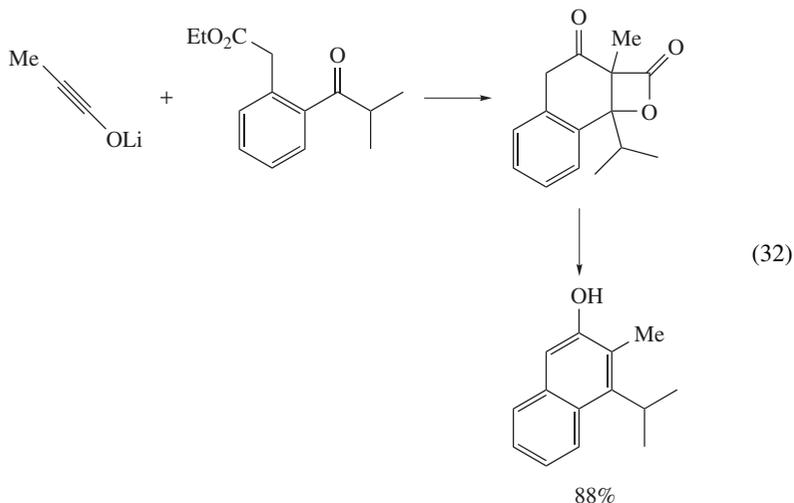


B. Lithium Ynolate-initiated Cascade Reactions Leading to Multisubstituted Carbocycles and Heterocycles

Lithium β -lactone enolates have abundant unexplored chemistry, which the ynolate chemistry could open. The β -lactone enolates prepared by cycloaddition of lithium ynolates with ketones are stable intermediates at -78°C , but are still highly nucleophilic. Taking advantage of this reactivity, it would be possible to design a one-pot multistep synthesis (the negative–positive switching process) using lithium ynolates, as shown in equation 1. It would be even more efficient if the β -lactone enolates could be prepared by a method not involving enolization of the corresponding β -lactones. Based on this concept, novel tandem reactions involving intramolecular cyclization are developed (equation 30)³³. The ynolate **68** adds to the γ -ketoester **69** to give the β -lactone enolate **70**, which subsequently cyclizes via the Dieckmann condensation to afford the bicyclic β -lactone **71**. This is easily decarboxylated on heating in the presence of acid to produce the 2,3-disubstituted cyclohexenones **72** in good overall yield. The direct generation of the β -lactone enolates **70** by treatment of the corresponding β -lactones **73** with LDA is unsuccessful. Therefore, ynolates allow the regioselective formation of the enolates via cycloaddition. This tandem [2 + 2] cycloaddition–Dieckmann condensation process can be applied to the syntheses of fused rings (equation 31) and naphthols (equation 32)^{33b}.

Several natural products, including dihydrojasnone (**74**), α -cuparenone (**75**)³³ and cucumin E (**76**)³⁵, were synthesized via the ynolate-initiated tandem process.





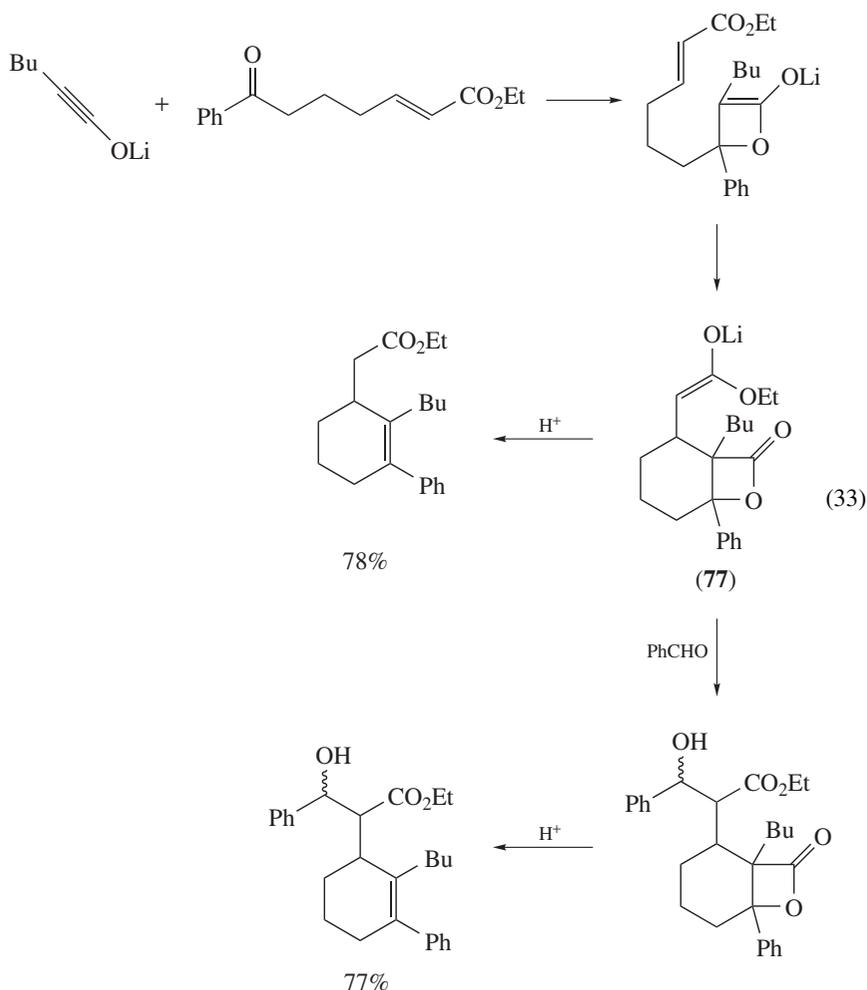
In the same way, electrophilic reactions can be applied to the tandem reaction. The ynoate-initiated tandem [2 + 2] cycloaddition–Michael reaction followed by decarboxylation furnished the polysubstituted five-, six- and seven-membered cycloalkenes in good overall yield (equation 33)³⁶. The ester enolate intermediates **77** are nucleophilic, and further bond formation is possible.

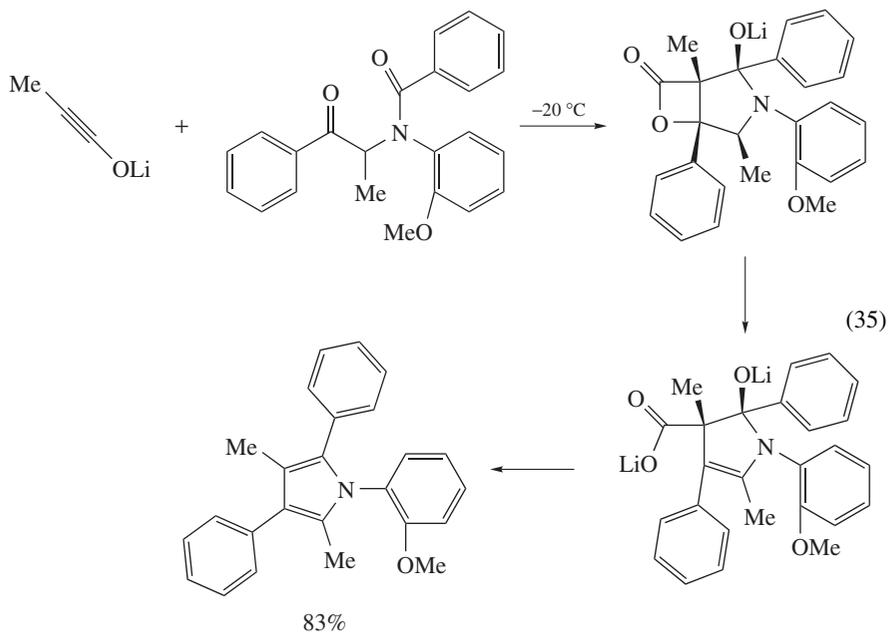
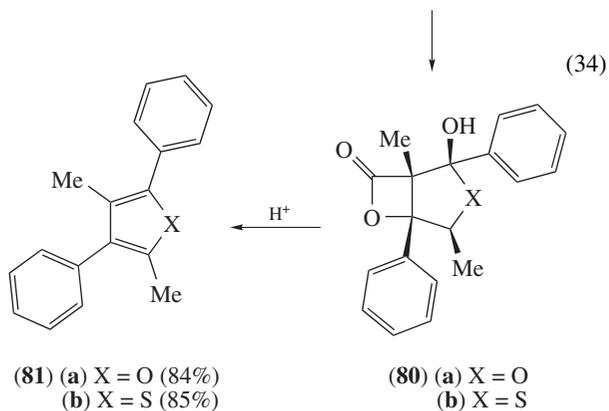
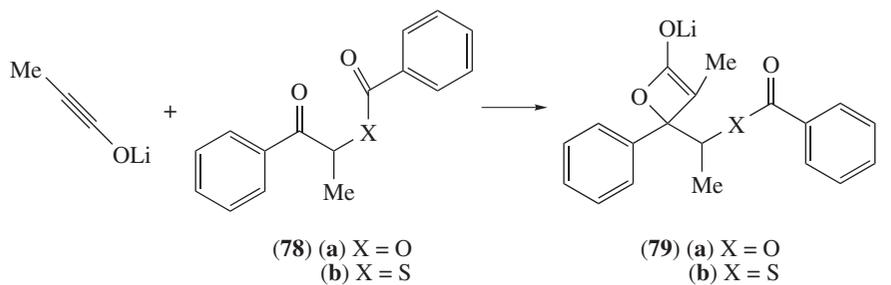
Multisubstituted five-membered aromatic heterocycles are synthesized via this cascade protocol (equation 34). The cycloadditions of α -acyloxyketones **78a** with lithium ynoates afford β -lactone lithium enolates **79a**, which spontaneously cyclize to give bicyclic compounds **80a**. These intermediates, which are stable enough to be isolated, are treated with TsOH under heating to provide substituted furans **81a** via decarboxylation and dehydration. Thiophenes (e.g. **81b**) are also synthesized by the analogous scheme via intermediate **80b** using α -acylthio ketones (**78b**) as a substrate. In the synthesis of pyrroles using α -acylaminoketones as a substrate, the cyclization proceeded at -20°C , and the β -lactone was subsequently ring-opened via β -elimination to furnish pyrroles in one-pot (equation 35)³⁷.

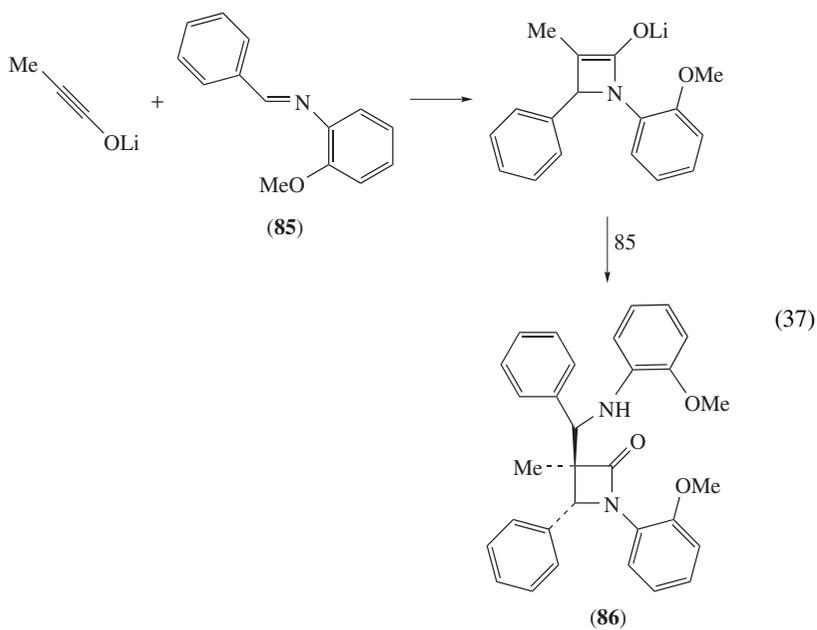
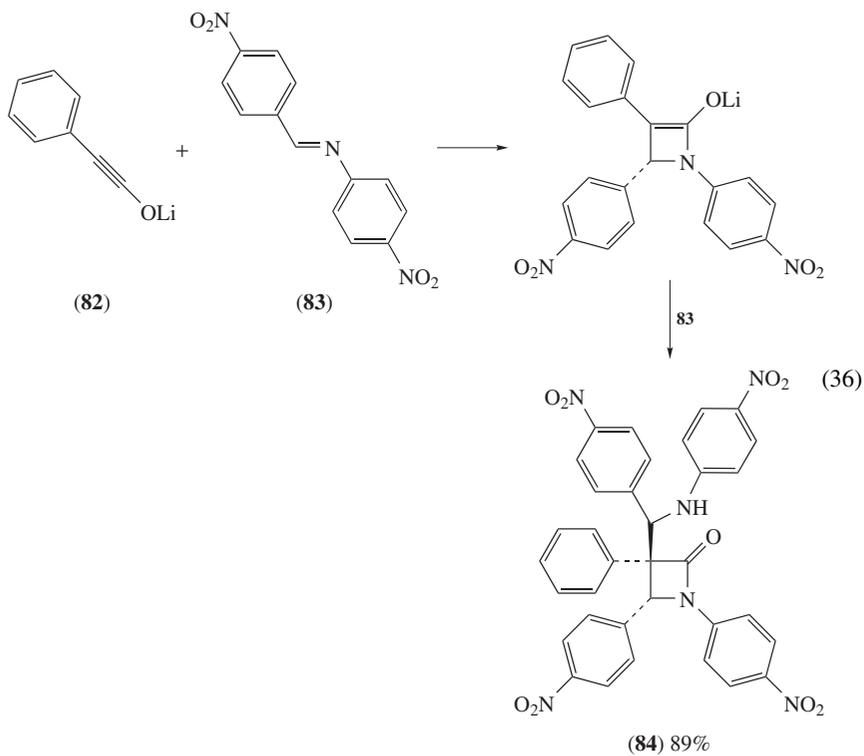
C. Formal [2 + 2] Cycloaddition of Lithium Ynolates with Aldimines to Give β -Lactams

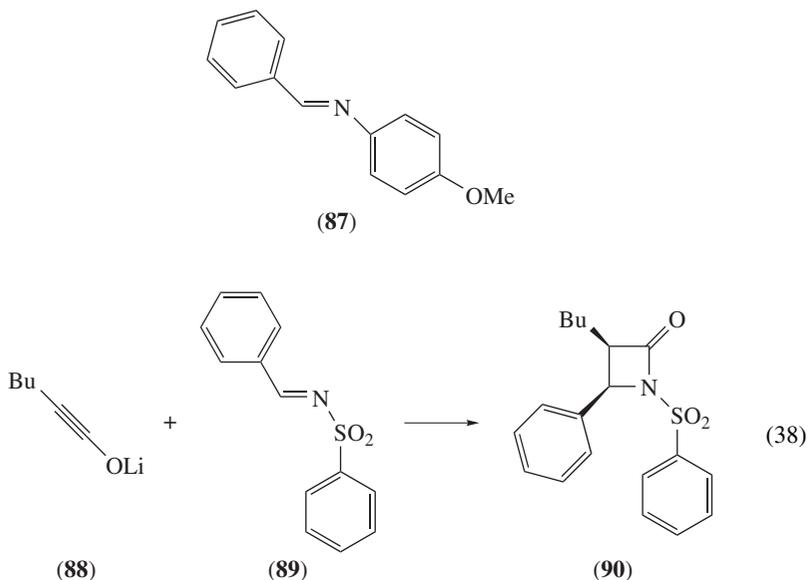
Aldimines are aza-analogues of aldehydes and are expected to react with nucleophiles in similar fashion. Since aldimines are, however, less electrophilic than the corresponding aldehydes, they often require activation and/or harsh conditions for the addition of

nucleophiles³⁸. The phenyl-substituted lithium ynolate **82** reacts with aldimine **83** activated by electron-withdrawing groups (*p*-nitrophenyl etc.) to afford the 2:1 adducts **84** in good yields (equation 36)³⁹. *N*-*o*-Methoxyphenylaldimine (**85**) reacts with the lithium ynolate at -78°C to give the 2:1 adduct **86**, although the methoxy group is electron-donating (equation 37). Since *N*-*p*-methoxyphenylaldimine (**87**) is inert to the ynolate, the *N*-*o*-methoxyphenylaldimines are obviously activated by chelation with lithium⁴⁰. The lithium ynolate **88** affords β -lactams (1:1 adduct **90**) in the reaction with aldimines activated by *N*-sulfonyl groups (**89**) at -78°C (equation 38)⁴¹. Since the aldimines **83** and **85** have moderately electron-withdrawing or electron-donating groups, the β -lactam enolate intermediates would be more nucleophilic than ynolates. Therefore, the 2:1 adducts (**84** and **86**) are produced. On the other hand, in the case of equation 38, the strong electron-withdrawing group of sulfonyl stabilizes the β -lactone enolate, which is less reactive than the ynolate, and thus the 1:1 adduct is afforded.



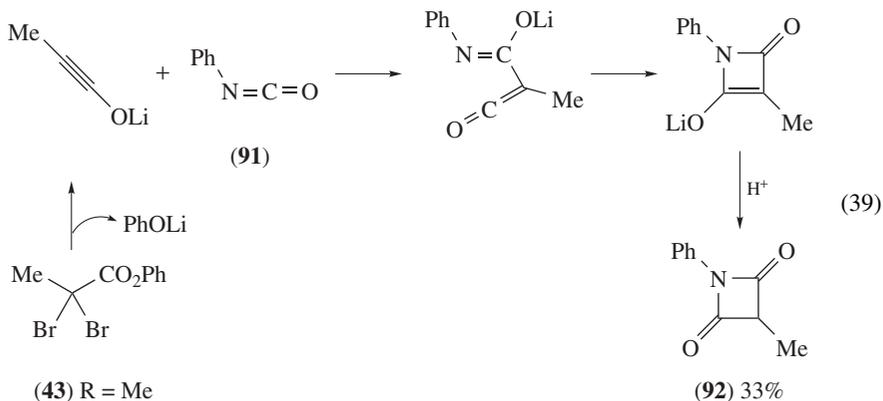


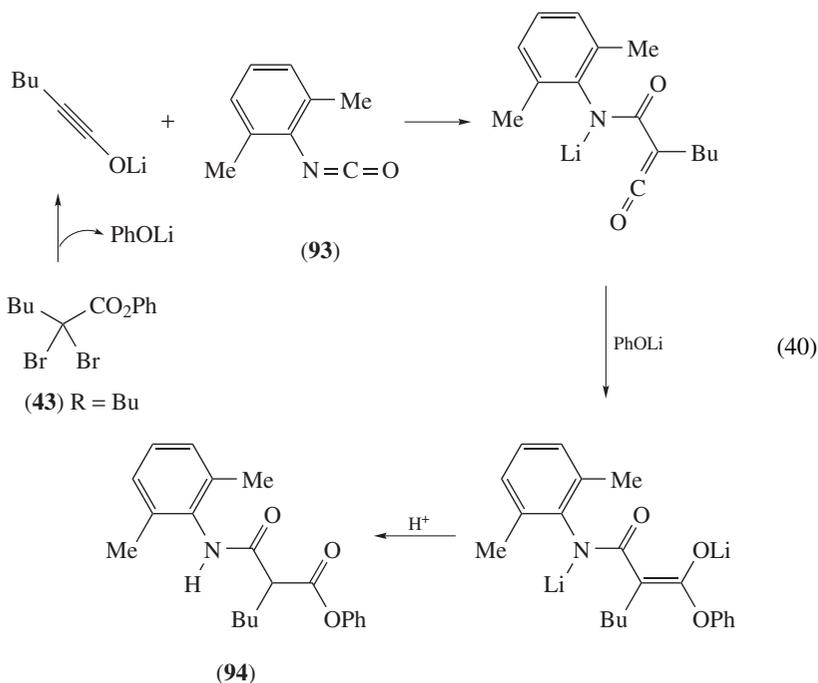




D. Formal [2 + 2] Cycloaddition of Lithium Ynolates with Isocyanates to Give Azetidine-2,4-diones

Isocyanates are strong electrophiles having a C=N bond, and are used to synthesize heterocycles such as azetidine-2,4-diones⁴². Lithium ynolates add to sterically unhindered isocyanates, e.g. phenyl isocyanate (91) to give the azetidine-2,4-diones, such as 92 via formal [2 + 2] cycloaddition in moderate yield (equation 39)⁴³. The sterically hindered 2,6-dimethylphenyl isocyanate (93) affords the ester 94 (equation 40). The 2,6-dimethylphenyl group would inhibit the cyclization leading to the four-membered ring, and instead lithium phenoxide, produced in the step of preparation of lithium ynoate, attacks the ketene. This result supports a stepwise mechanism of the four-membered ring formation using ynolates.

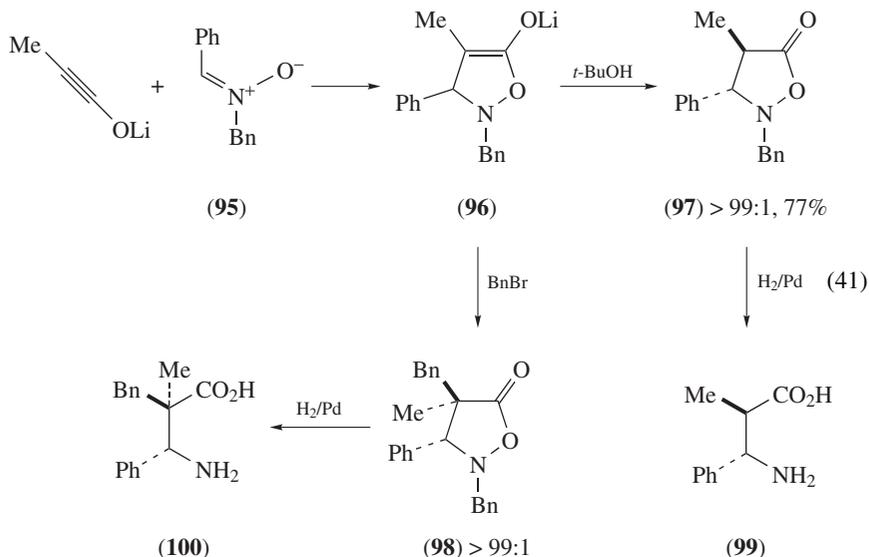




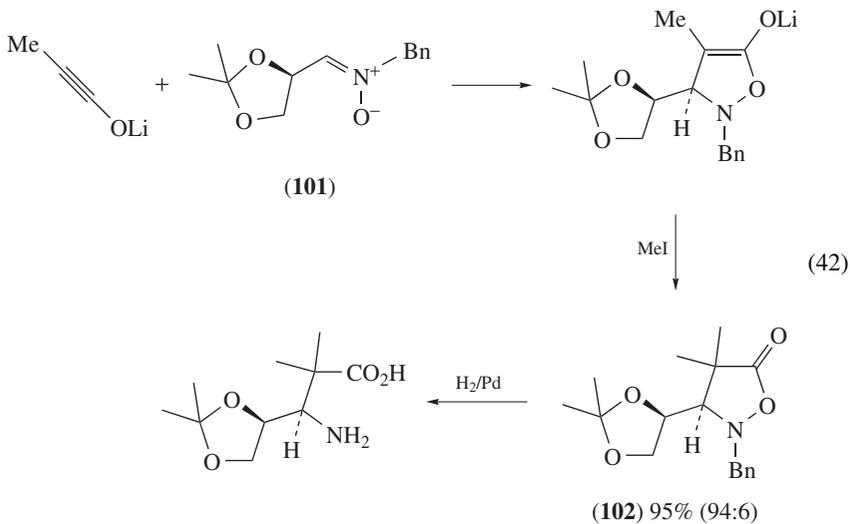
E. Formal [3 + 2] Cycloaddition of Lithium Ynolates with Nitrones to Give Isoxazolidinones

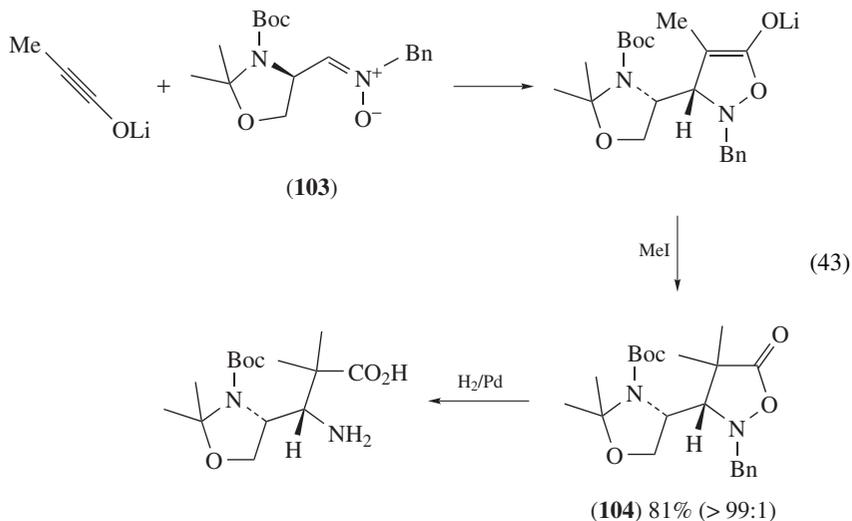
The [3 + 2] cycloaddition of 1,3-dipoles is an important method for preparing heterocyclic adducts, which may be transformed into a variety of other functionalized organic compounds. Most [3 + 2] cycloaddition of nitrones, representative 1,3-dipoles, can be classified into normal and inverse electron-demand reactions, based on the relative energies of the frontier molecular orbitals of the nitron and the dipolarophile. The two cases are the interaction of a dipolarophile, having a low energy LUMO, with the HOMO of the nitron, and the interaction of a dipolarophile, having a high energy HOMO, with the LUMO of a nitron. Usually, these nitrones cycloadditions are a case of the reaction of an electron-deficient alkene (LUMO) with a 1,3-dipole (HOMO). In inverse electron-demand 1,3-dipolar cycloadditions, alkenyl ethers or ketene acetals are used as electron-rich dipolarophiles, occasionally requiring activation by Lewis acids. Lithium ynolates are expected to function as electron-rich dipolarophiles in the inverse electron-demand cycloaddition mode⁴⁴.

The anionic inverse electron-demand 1,3-dipolar cycloaddition of nitrones **95** with lithium ynolates (equation 41) proceeds at 0 °C to afford the substituted isoxazolidinones **97**. The relative configuration is determined during the protonation step of the initial isoxazolidinone enolate adduct **96**. With a thermodynamically controlled protonation, the *trans* products are mainly produced. The *in situ* alkylation of the resulting enolate adduct **96** furnishes the trisubstituted isoxazolidinone **98** with high diastereoselectivity. The isoxazolidinones are easily converted into β -amino acids (**99**, **100**) in good yield^{45a}.



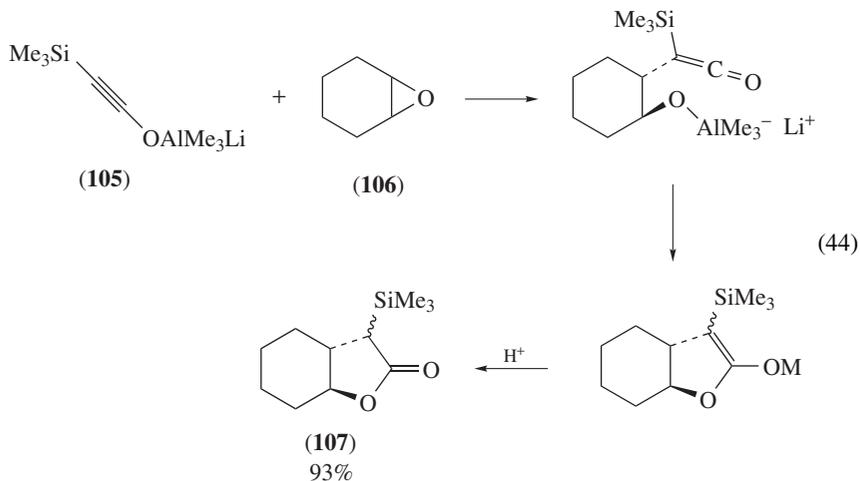
Asymmetric cycloadditions of the chiral non-racemic nitrones **101** and **103** afford the isoxazolidinones **102** and **104** respectively, with high diastereoselectivity. This process can lead to an efficient asymmetric synthesis of β -amino acids (equations 42 and 43)^{45b,c}. This is the first example of asymmetric reactions with ynolates. It is noteworthy that the ynolates show higher reactivity and stereoselectivity than the corresponding lithium ester enolates and demonstrate the high potential of lithium ynolates in asymmetric reactions.



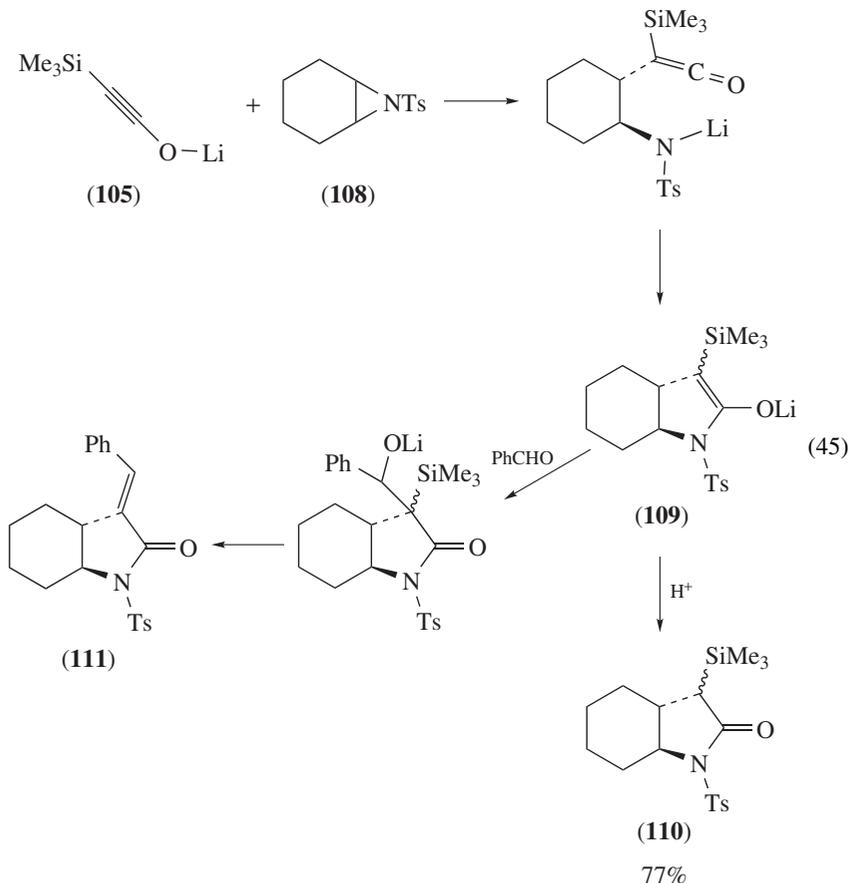


F. Formal [3 + 2] Cycloaddition of Metal Ynolates with Oxiranes and Aziridines to Give Lactones and Lactams

There has been only a few reports on reactions of small rings with metal ynolates. Oxiranes are much less electrophilic than carbonyls and sometimes need activation by Lewis acids or Lewis-acidic organometals. The lithium–trimethylaluminum ate complex of *silyl*-substituted ynoate **105** reacts with the oxirane **106** to give the γ -lactone **107** (equation 44)⁸, while lithium *silyl*-substituted ynolates are inert to oxiranes. There have been no reports using carbon-substituted metal ynolates.

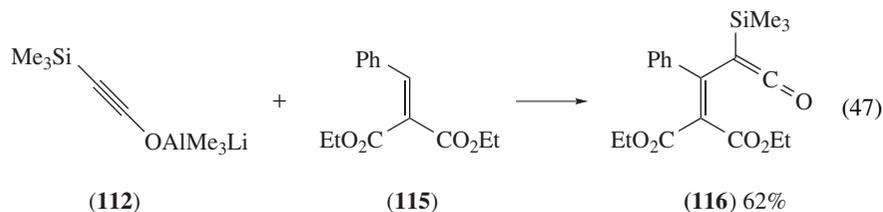
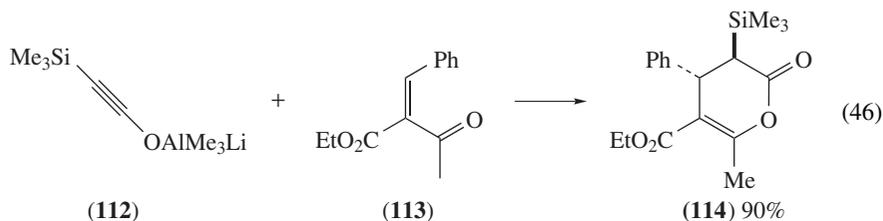


The γ -lactam **110** is prepared by the reaction of the lithium silyl-substituted ynoate **105** with the aziridine **108** activated by a *p*-toluenesulfonyl group. The initial product is the enolate **109**, which can be acidified to yield the α -silyl- γ -lactam **110**. Intermediate **109** can be trapped by aldehydes to afford the α -alkylidene- γ -lactams **111** via a Peterson reaction (equation 45)⁴⁶. These reactions may be considered to be formal [3 + 2] cycloadditions as well as tandem reactions involving nucleophilic ring opening and cyclization.

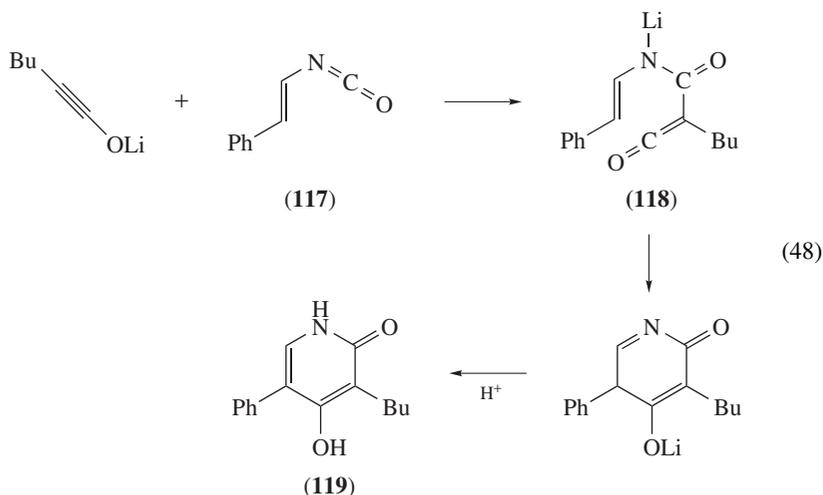


G. Formal [4 + 2] Cycloaddition of Metal Ynolates to Give Six-membered Heterocycles

Although the Michael addition of metal ynolates to α,β -unsaturated carbonyl compounds is expected to give six-membered cycloadducts, 1,2-addition to carbonyl groups usually precedes 1,4-addition. The cycloaddition of the lithium–aluminum ate complex of silyl-substituted ynoate **112** with ethyl benzylideneacetate (**113**), which is doubly activated by the ester and keto functions, gives the γ -lactone **114** via a [4 + 2] type cycloaddition (equation 46). Diethyl benzylidenemalonate (**115**) affords the uncyclized ketene **116** by reaction with **112** (equation 47). This could be taken as evidence for a stepwise mechanism for equation 46⁸.

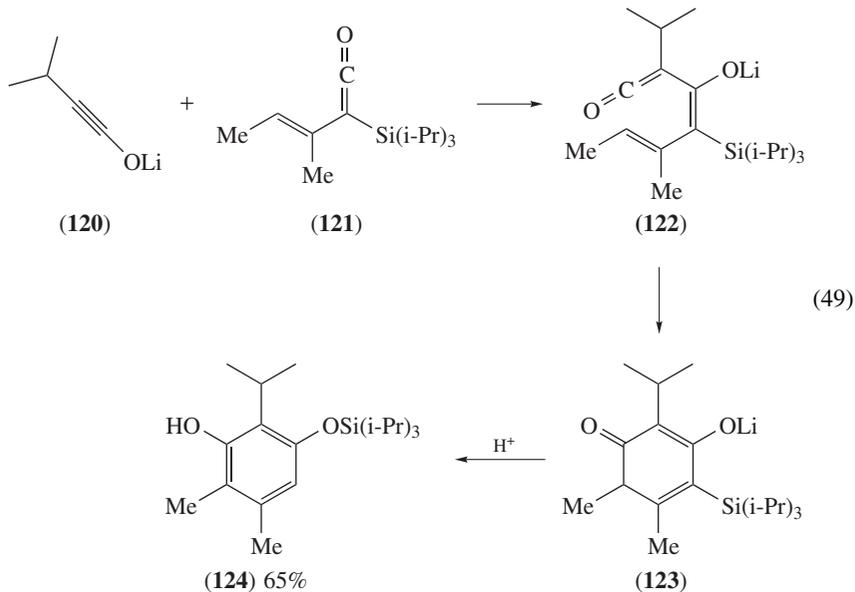


Styryl isocyanate (**117**) reacts with ynolates to provide the 4-hydroxypyridone **119** in moderate yield via a formal [4 + 2] cycloaddition (equation 48). This reaction also indicated the participation of the ketene intermediate **118**⁴³.



H. Formal [4 + 2] Cycloaddition of Lithium Ynolates to Vinylketenes to Give Phenols

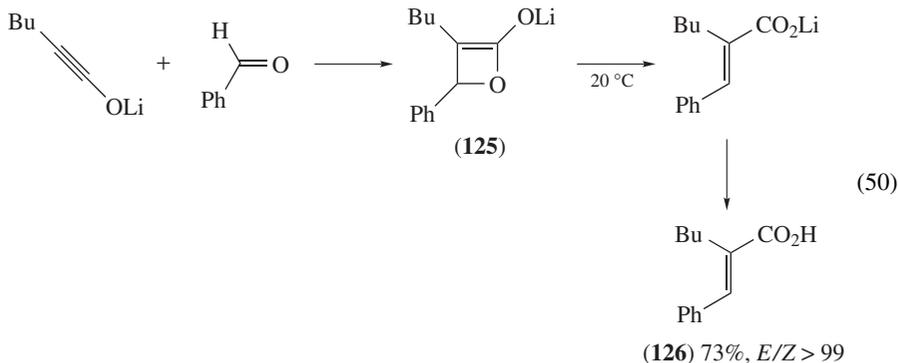
While ketenes are too reactive to handle, silylketenes are exceptionally stable. Lithium ynolates (**120**) react with stable (trialkylsilyl)vinylketenes (**121**) to produce the highly substituted phenols **124** in a benzannulation strategy, via the ketenes **122** bearing (*Z*)-enolates. The latter undergo a 6π electrocyclic ring closure, not to β -lactone enolates but to afford the cyclohexadienones (**124**). The (*Z*)-configuration of the enolates **122** is important for the cyclization. On acidification, the cyclohexadienone intermediate **123** isomerizes to a siloxyphenol (**124**) via a 1,3-carbon–oxygen silyl shift and aromatization (equation 49)⁴⁷.

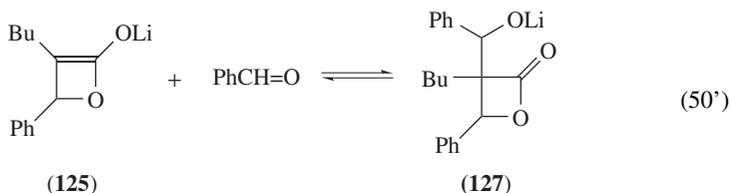


I. Torquoselective Olefination of Carbonyl Compounds

1. Torquoselective olefination of ketones

As described above, cycloaddition of lithium ynolates with aldehydes and ketones at -78°C provides β -lactone lithium enolates, which are stable at -78°C , but at higher temperatures (usually above -20°C) the small rings are opened to give the α,β -unsaturated carboxylates⁴⁸. Lithium ynolates add to benzaldehyde at -78°C to give the β -lactone enolates **125**, which are ring-opened to afford the (*E*)- α,β -unsaturated carboxylic acids **126** after warming to room temperature⁴. The reaction of aldehydes with the lithium ynolate at room temperature affords the α,β -unsaturated carboxylic acids **126** in good yield with excellent *E*-selectivity (equation 50). This process may involve a side reaction by which intermediate **125** undergoes addition to a second benzaldehyde molecule to yield **127**, in an aldol–retroaldol equilibrium (equation 50')^{49a}.





Stereoselective olefination of ketones giving tetrasubstituted alkenes is at present a hot topic in synthetic organic chemistry, because there have been very few reports on successful stereoselective olefination of ketones giving tetrasubstituted olefins. Olefination of unfunctionalized ketones such as acetophenone (**128**) with lithium ynolates provides tetrasubstituted olefins (**129**) in good yield (equation 51). While the Wittig and the Horner–Emmons reagents do not react with *t*-butyl phenyl ketone (**130**), the ynolate affords the corresponding olefin (**131**) in 74% yield (equation 52). These results indicate that ynolates are much better reagents for the olefination of ketones than the conventional ones. The geometrical selectivity (80:20 to 85:15) is unprecedentedly good (equation 53). In most cases, the phenyl group is preferentially *trans* to the carboxylate group, and the alkyl groups are *cis* to it. Methyl esters can be isolated by adding MeI along with HMPA or DMPU to the reaction mixture without loss of selectivity or yield^{49a,b}.

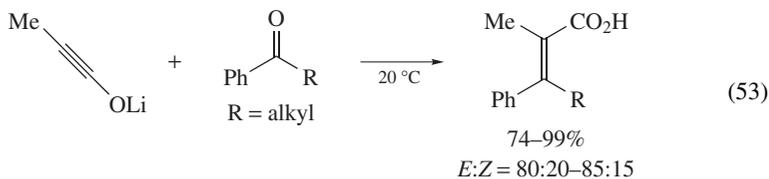
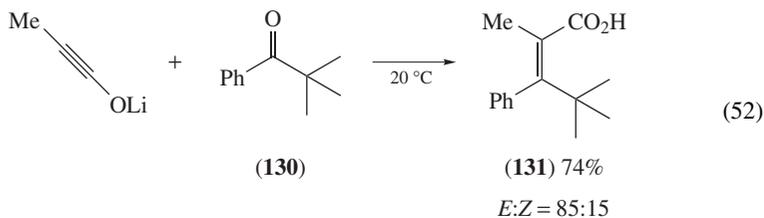
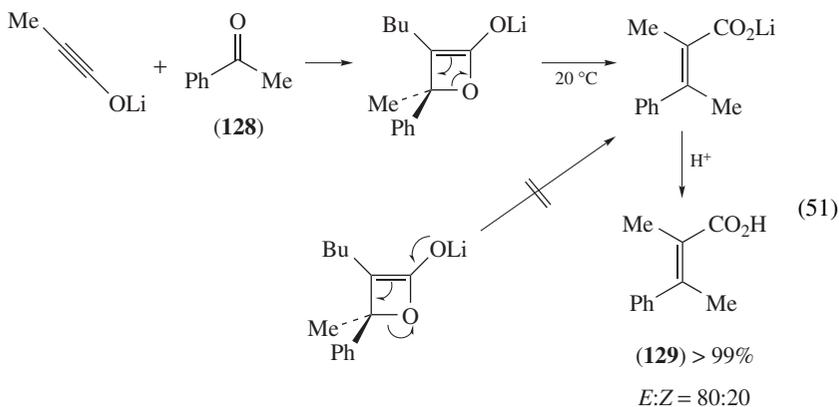
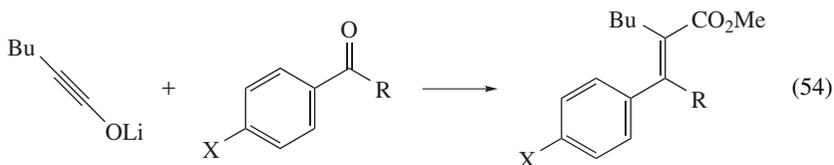


TABLE 1. Stereoelectronic effect of *para*-substituents on the olefination of acetophenones and benzophenones

X	Acetophenones <i>p</i> -XC ₆ H ₄ COMe		Benzophenones <i>p</i> -XC ₆ H ₄ COPh	
	Yield (%)	<i>E</i> : <i>Z</i>	Yield (%)	<i>E</i> : <i>Z</i>
NO ₂	61	40:60	92	25:75
Cl	68	70:30	92	40:60
F	88	80:20	>99	50:50
H	82	85:15	82	—
Me	89	91:9	90	60:40
MeO	80	95:5	99	67:33
Me ₂ N	64	>99:1	90	83:17

The *E/Z*-selectivity of this olefination (equation 54) is strongly dependent on the electronic nature of the substituents (X) of the ketones (Table 1)^{49c}. The acetophenones with electron-withdrawing groups at the *para*-position give lower *E*-selectivity, as compared to the unsubstituted compounds (X = H). On the other hand, substrates with electron-donating groups afford higher *E*-selectivity (up to >99:1). In the olefination of *para*-substituted benzophenones (R = Ph), in which the steric factor can be negligible, the same trend in the selectivity is observed. It is noteworthy that phenyl substituents are recognized only by remote *para*-substituents. The stereochemistry is controlled by a stereoelectronic, as well as by a steric, effect of the substituents.

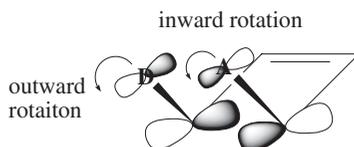


The mechanism of the ring opening of the β -lactone enolates (e.g. equation 51) is the conrotatory electrocyclic reaction of the oxetene⁵⁰, rather than the 'forbidden' β -elimination⁴⁷, and thus torquoselectivity would be operative in the selectivity⁵¹. Thermal ring opening of cyclobutenes (equation 55) giving butadienes has been well studied experimentally^{52,53} and theoretically⁵⁴. In this reaction, the *E/Z* selectivities are determined by the torquoselectivity, thus, preferentially, the electron-donating substituents (**D**) rotate outward and the electron-accepting substituents (**A**) rotate inward. The torquoselectivity is explained by the orbital interactions between the breaking C–C bond and some bond orbitals on the substituents (**132**). This concept provides a reasonable explanation for the olefination with lithium ynolates. By theoretical calculations on the transition states, the strong interactions between the disconnecting C–O σ orbital in the oxetene and the π (π^*) orbitals of the aromatic ring in the transition states are revealed⁵⁵. Since the phenyl group has an electron-rich π -orbital, i.e. a high energy level of the occupied orbital, it is a better electron-donating group than the alkyl group. The electronic properties, however, depend on the substituents. For examples, the *p*-nitrophenyl substituent works as an electron acceptor in torquoselectivity. The transition state leading to the *Z*-olefins is stabilized by the overlap of the orbitals of the disconnecting C–O bond with the π - or π^* -orbitals, in which the energy level of the antibonding orbital is lowered by the electron-withdrawing substituents (**133**). The σ^* orbitals are also important acceptors in the torquoselectivity⁵⁶.

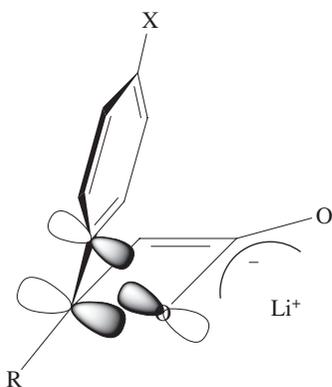
Since the $\sigma^*(\text{C}-\text{CH}_3)$ orbital is reported to be more electron accepting than $\sigma^*(\text{C}-\text{H})$ ⁵⁷, the *t*-butyl group rotates inward preferentially (**134**)⁵⁸.



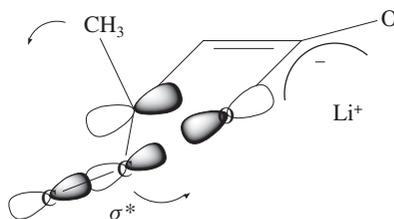
D: electron-donating group
A: electron-accepting group



(132)



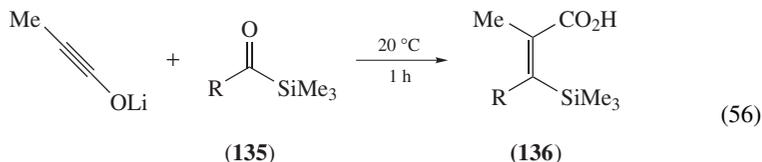
(133)



(134)

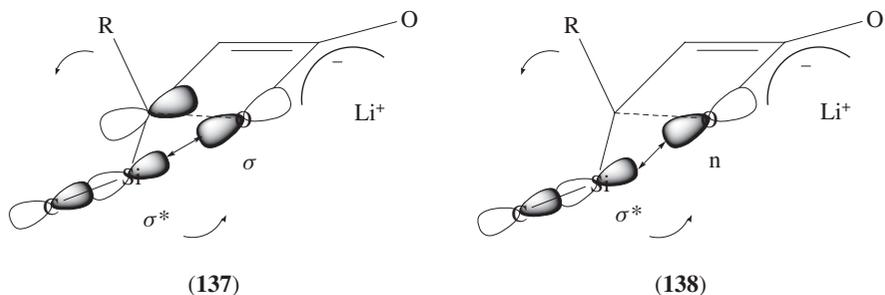
2. Torquoselective olefination of acylsilanes

Olefination of acylsilanes⁵⁹ is expected to become a useful method for the preparation of vinylsilanes, which are a powerful synthetic tool⁶⁰. Olefination of the acylsilanes **135** with ynolates provides the β -silyl- α,β -unsaturated esters **136** in high yields with high *Z*-selectivity (equation 56)⁶¹. In most cases, the *E* isomers could not be detected by ¹H NMR and HPLC. This is the first general method for the stereoselective synthesis of tetrasubstituted olefins.

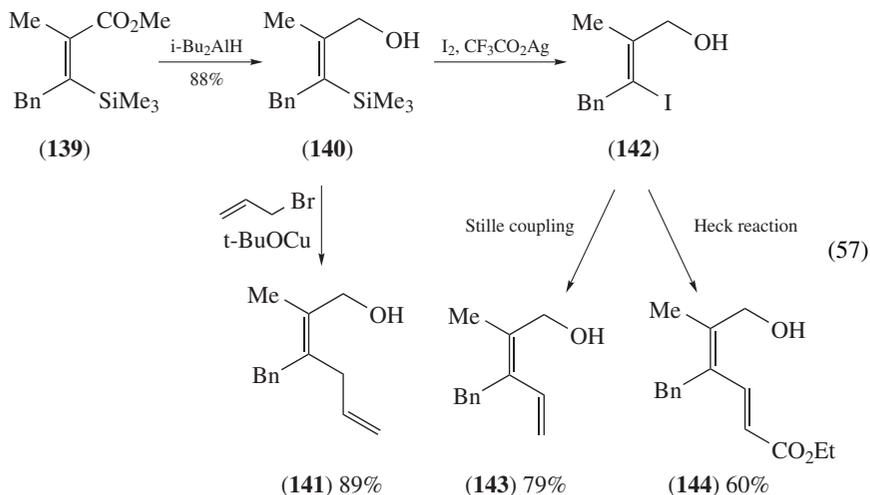


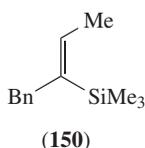
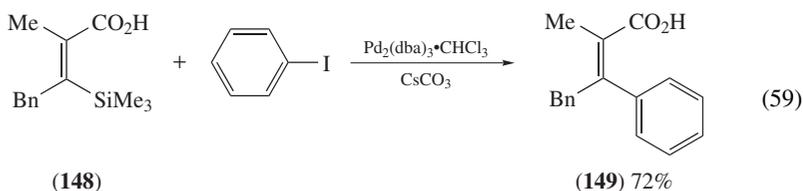
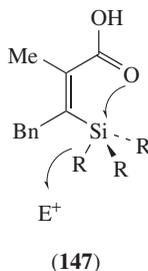
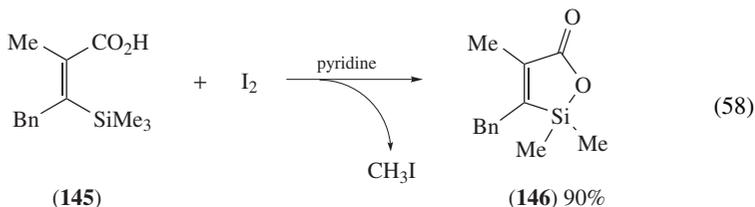
R = alkyl, aryl
Z/E = >99

Theoretical calculations and NBO analysis suggest that this remarkable torquoselectivity is due to orbital interactions of the breaking $\sigma(\text{C}-\text{O})-\sigma^*(\text{Si}-\text{C})$ (**137**) in the transition state of the inward rotation during the ring opening of the β -lactone enolate. The interaction between the nonbonding orbital of oxygen and $\sigma^*(\text{Si}-\text{C})$ also contributes to the stabilization of that transition state (**138**)⁵⁸. This is in good agreement with the results obtained from the ring opening of silylcyclobutenes⁵⁶.



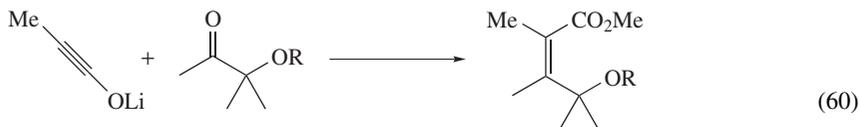
The importance of the torquoselective synthesis shown in equation 56 is illustrated in equations 57 to 59, for the particular case in which a multisubstituted vinylsilane (**139** = **145** = **148** = **136**, R = Bn) is converted to various kinds of multisubstituted olefins. The silyl-substituted allyl alcohol **140** is allylated to give the skipped diene **141**⁶², and the iodoalkene **142**, prepared by desilyliodination of **140**⁶³, is subjected to metal-catalyzed cross-coupling reactions to afford the dienes **143** and **144** without *E/Z* isomerization (equation 57). The vinylsilane **145** thus reacts with iodine to afford the silalactone **146** with elimination of iodomethane in good yield (equation 58)⁶⁴. Since the silicon-carbon bond is activated by the hypervalency, the C-Si bond is cleaved under mild conditions via a push-pull mechanism (**147**). The palladium-catalyzed cross coupling of the vinylsilane **148** with aryl iodides (Hiyama coupling) is also activated by hypervalency to give the coupling product **149** (equation 59) without using fluoride ion, while the inactivated vinylsilane **150** does not react⁶⁵.





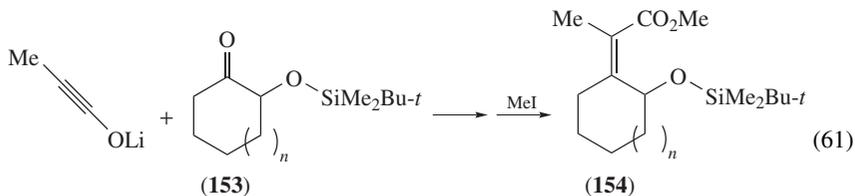
3. Olefination of α -oxy and α -amino ketones

Good stereocontrol in the olefination of ketones with metal ynolates requires that groups of quite different bulkiness and/or electronic properties be attached to the carbonyl group. Such is the case of the acylsilanes, whereas simpler ketones like 2-butanone are less stereospecific in this process. If both substituents on the ketones should be distinguished, strong stereocontrolling directing groups for olefination are requisite in the ketones. The α -alkoxy (**151a**) and α -trialkylsilyloxy (**151b**) acyclic ketones provide the olefins **152a** and **152b**, respectively, with high *Z*-selectivity by the torquoselective olefination with ynolates (equation 60). The α -trialkylsilyloxy cyclic ketones (**153**) afford the olefins **154** with good to moderate stereoselectivity (equation 61). This selectivity depends on the conformation of the siloxy group; for example, the axially oriented siloxy group induced a high *Z*-selectivity (equation 62) but the equatorially oriented group did not (equation 63). In a similar fashion, olefination of α -amino ketones also induces good *Z*-selectivity. As shown in equation 64, the reaction of the ynolates with the α -amino ketone **155** gives the γ -amino unsaturated carboxylate, which is treated with thionyl chloride to provide the unsaturated lactam **156** in good yield, without any detection of minor isomers⁶⁶.



(151) (a) R = alkyl
(b) R = trialkylsilyl

(152) (a) R = alkyl, Z/E >99:1–98:2
(b) R = trialkylsilyl, Z/E >99:1–94:6



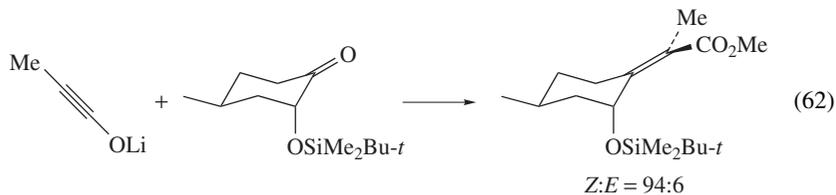
(153)

(154)

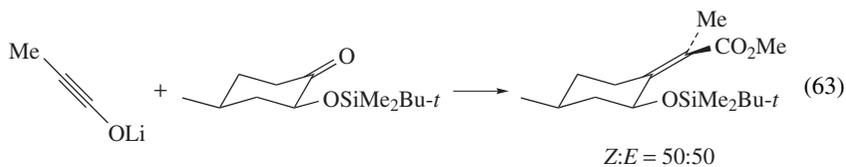
$n = 1$, Z:E = 83:17

$n = 2$, Z:E > 99:1

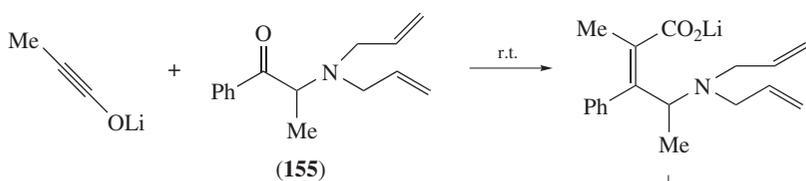
$n = 3$, Z:E = 97:3



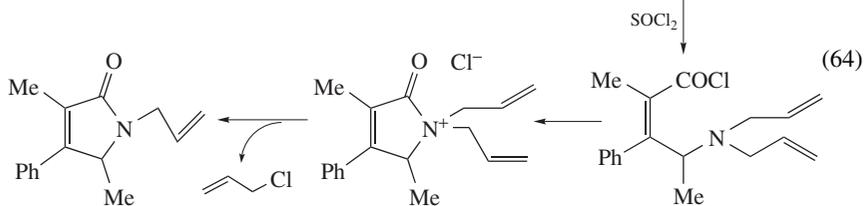
Z:E = 94:6



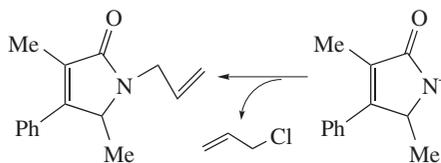
Z:E = 50:50



(155)



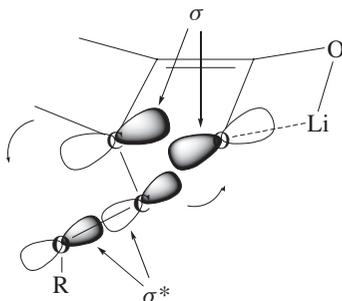
(64)



(156)

87%

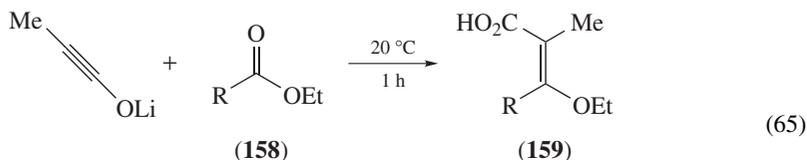
The mechanism of olefination can be deduced by consideration of orbital interactions to proceed via torquoselective olefination, rather than chelation control, for the following reasons: (1) the sterically hindered siloxy and phenoxy groups are also effective for high *E*-induction; (2) in the presence of a crown ether, the selectivity still remains high; and (3) an axially oriented siloxy group induces a high *Z*-selectivity. Theoretical calculations indicate that the transition state of inward rotation is stabilized by an orbital interaction between $\sigma(\text{C}-\text{O})$ and $\sigma^*(\text{C}-\text{OR})$ (**157**)⁶⁶.



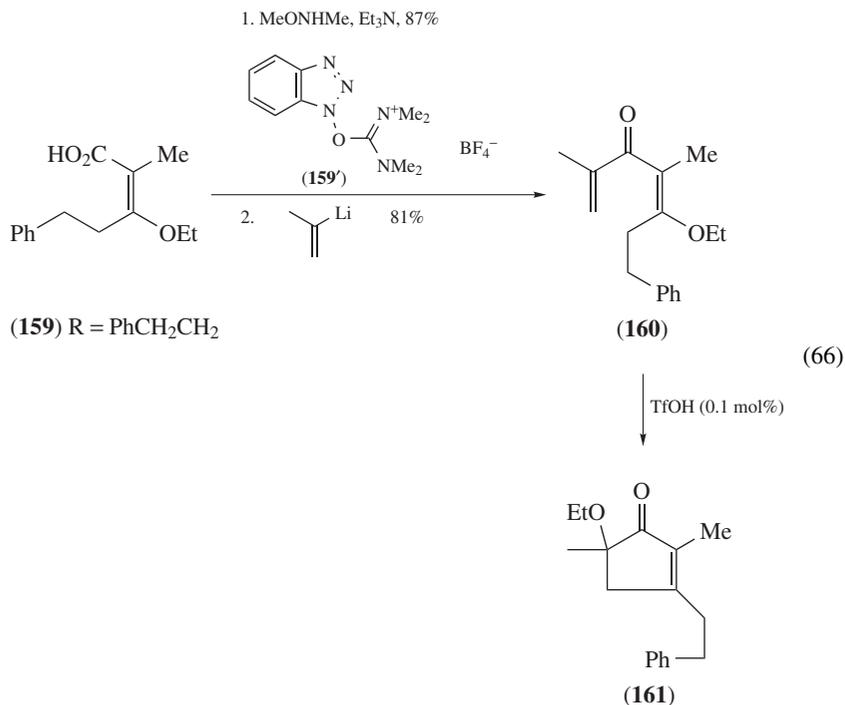
(157)

4. Olefination of esters

Olefination of ester carbonyl groups with metal ynolates is useful for the synthesis of enol ethers, as other methods have generally been unsuccessful in realizing olefination, due to the lower reactivity of the esters and the elimination of alkoxide. Metal carbenoids, such as Tebbe reagents, accomplish this transformation, but they are limited to the preparation of simple unfunctionalized enol ethers. The highly stereoselective synthesis of tetrasubstituted, functionalized (*E*)-enol ethers **159** via olefination of esters **158** with lithium ynolate is achieved (equation 65). Aliphatic esters afford excellent *E*-selectivities, whereas esters of aromatic carboxylic acids give good to moderate selectivity, which depends on the electronic properties of the substituents on the aromatic ring. This torquoselectivity can be elucidated from the fact that the ethoxy group preferentially rotates outwardly, because of its electron-donating property⁶⁷. The enol ethers thus produced can be very useful in synthetic organic chemistry. For example, using β -alkoxy divinylketones **160** derived from enol ethers (**159**) in 3 steps using TBTU (**159'**) as condensing agent, a novel catalytic Nazarov reaction is reported to yield α -alkoxycyclopentenones **161** (equation 66)⁶⁸.



R = alkyl, *E*:*Z* = >99:1
 R = aryl, *E*:*Z* = 77:23–99:1

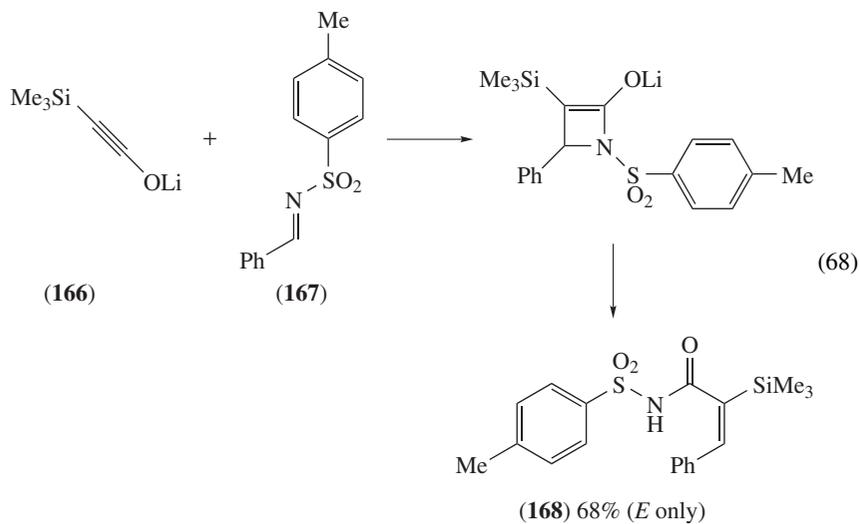
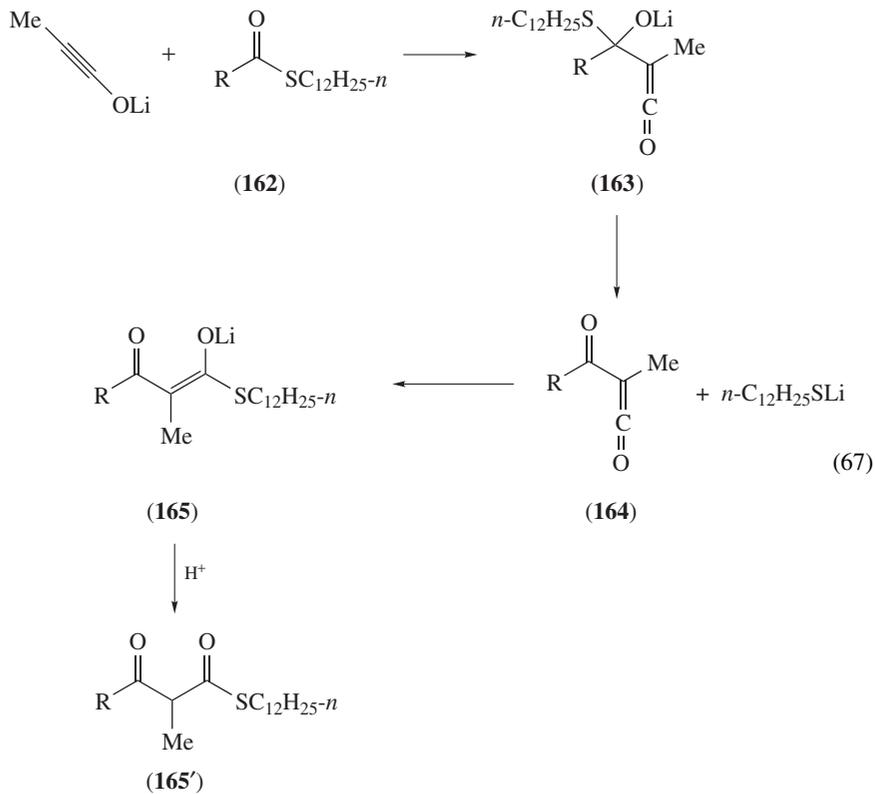


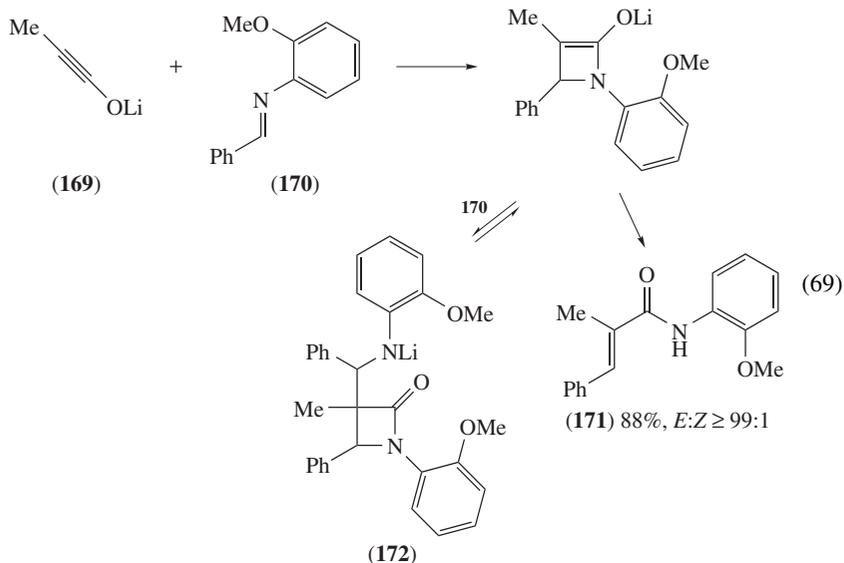
5. Homologation of thioesters

The reaction of thiol esters with lithium ynoates (equation 67) takes place by a route different than the one shown in equation 65 for alcohol esters. Thiol esters (**162**) undergo a two-carbon homologation to β -keto thiol esters **165'** in good yield. Intermediates **163** undergo a two-step rearrangement to a β -keto thiol ester enolate (**165**), via elimination of lithium thiolate to yield a ketene (**164**), followed by the nucleophilic attack of the thiolate on **164**. Finally, the homologated β -keto thioester (**165'**) is obtained on acidification of the reaction mixture⁶⁷.

6. Torquoselective olefination of aldimines

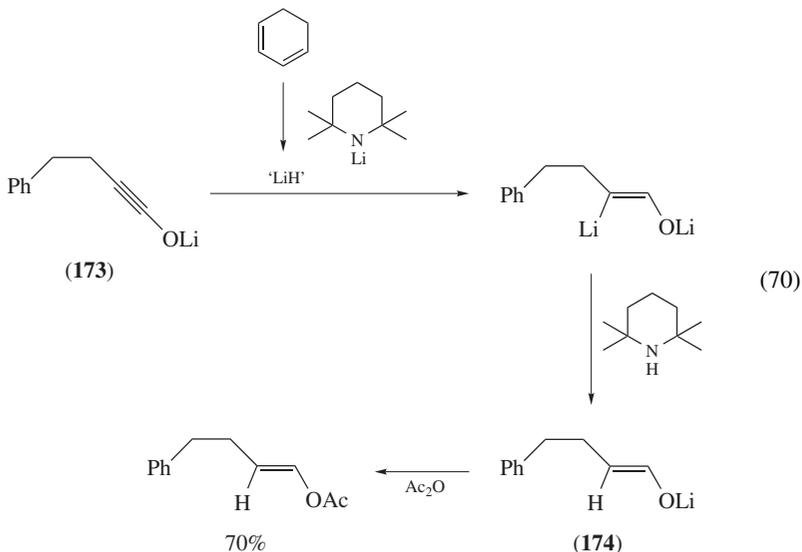
A silyl-substituted ynoate (**166**) undergoes cycloaddition to *N*-sulfonyl aldimines (**167**), followed by ring opening, to afford the α,β -unsaturated amide **168** at 20 °C (equation 68). This stereoselectivity is unusual for the torquoselective olefination. The steric interaction between bulky Me₃Si and the phenyl groups may be critical. *N*-*o*-Methoxyphenylaldimines (**170**) with ynoates (**169**) at room temperature produce α,β -unsaturated amides (**171**) in good yield with high *E*-selectivity (equation 69). Since the 2:1 adduct **172** can be detected during the reaction, the process certainly involves the retro-Mannich reaction. The processes depicted in equations 68 and 69 are torquoselective olefinations⁶⁹.





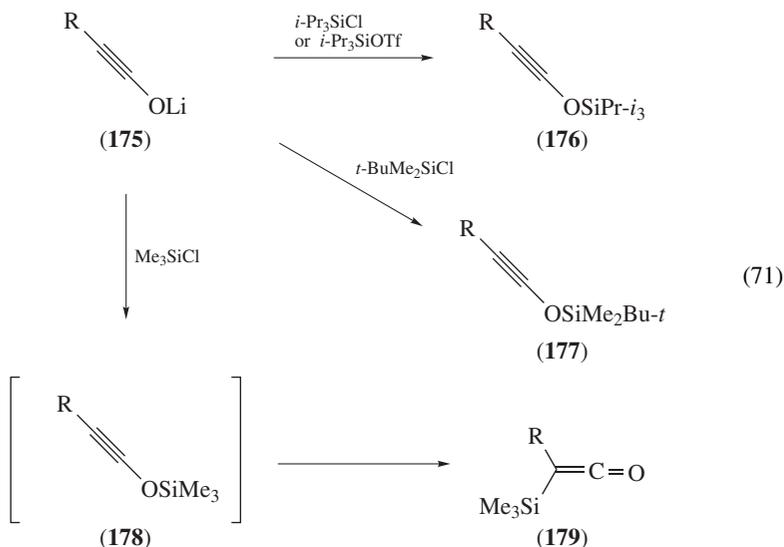
J. Reductive Conversion of Lithium Ynolates to Lithium Enolates

The partial reduction of the triple bond of lithium ynolates **173** by activated LiH provides the lithium *E*-enolates **174** derived from aldehydes (equation 70)⁷⁰. This is a useful reaction, since these enolates of aldehydes are not easily prepared by the usual base treatment of aldehydes. Activated LiH is prepared *in situ* from cyclohexa-1,3-diene and lithium tetramethylpiperazide or from cyclohexa-1,3-diene and BuLi. The superactive LiH, prepared from hydrogen with BuLi-tetramethylethylenediamine, can also be used⁷¹.



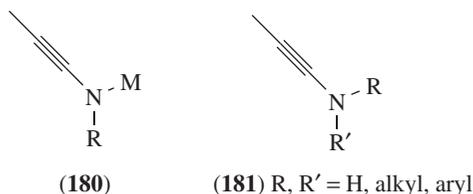
V. PREPARATION OF SILYL YNOLATES

Since silyl ynol ethers have an electron-rich triple bond, they are useful for Lewis acid catalyzed synthetic reactions. Lithium ynolates **175** are silylated by TIPSCl or TIPSOTf and TBSCl to afford the corresponding silyl ynol ethers **176** and **177**, which are thermally stable and isolable, but sensitive toward acids (equation 71)^{13,72}. See also equations 9 and 10 in Section II.C. An experimentally improved procedure for the purification of **176** derived from Kowalski's method is described⁷³. Lithium ynolate derived from Julia's method is also used for the preparation of **176**⁷⁴. TMSCl and TESCl provide silyl ketenes **179**, however, by C-silylation. These small silyl chlorides primarily gave the silyl ynol ethers **178**, but, upon warming the reaction mixture, isomerization to the more stable silyl ketenes takes place. The soft electrophilic silyl chlorides like Ph_3SiCl afford silyl ketenes²². Disilyl ynol ethers, prepared from ynolate dianions, are rearranged to disilylketenes mediated by salts²⁶.

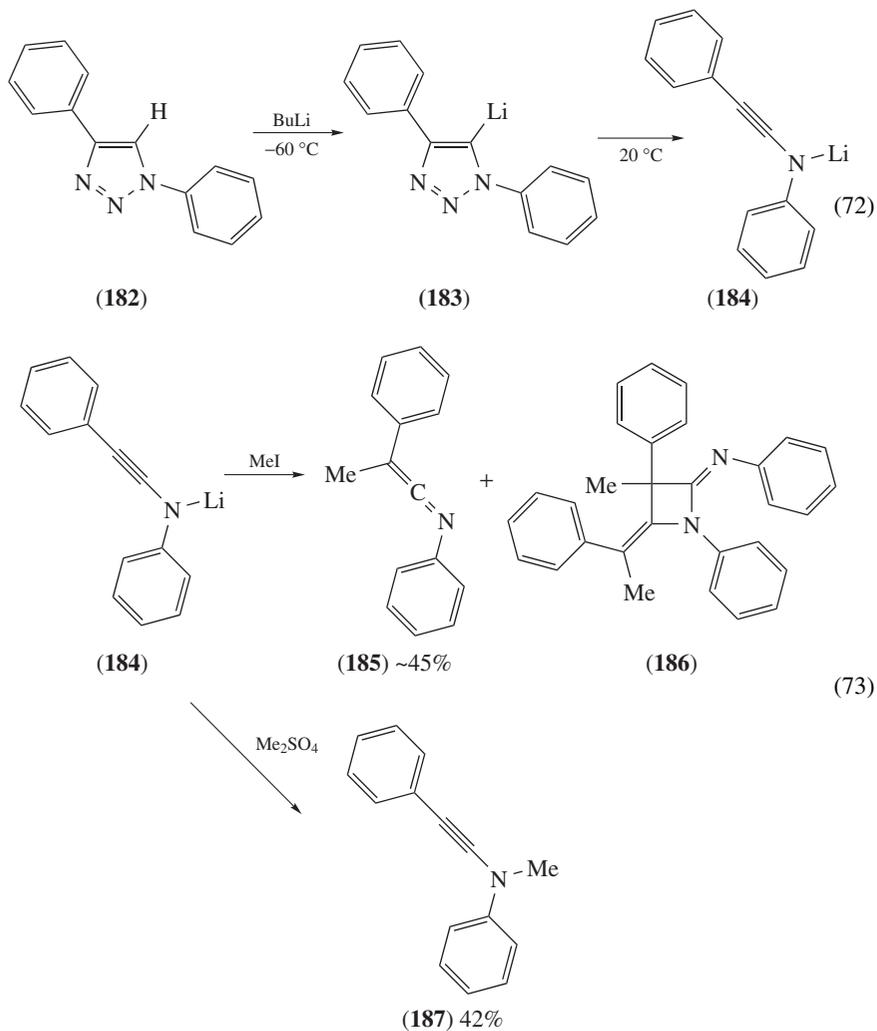


VI. REACTIVE HETEROATOM ANALOGUES OF METAL YNOLATES

Metal ynamines (metal ynamides, **180**) are aza-analogues of metal ynolates and have not been studied as well as the ynamines (**181**)⁷⁵, in spite of being much more reactive than the latter. 1,4-Diphenyl-1,2,3-triazolylithium (**183**), prepared by lithiation of 1,4-diphenyl-1,2,3-triazole (**182**), is converted into lithium ynamine (lithium ynamide) (**184**) on thermal elimination of nitrogen (equation 72). This ynamine (**184**) is methylated in moderate yields either by methyl iodide to give a ketenimine (**185**) and a dimerization product (**186**), or

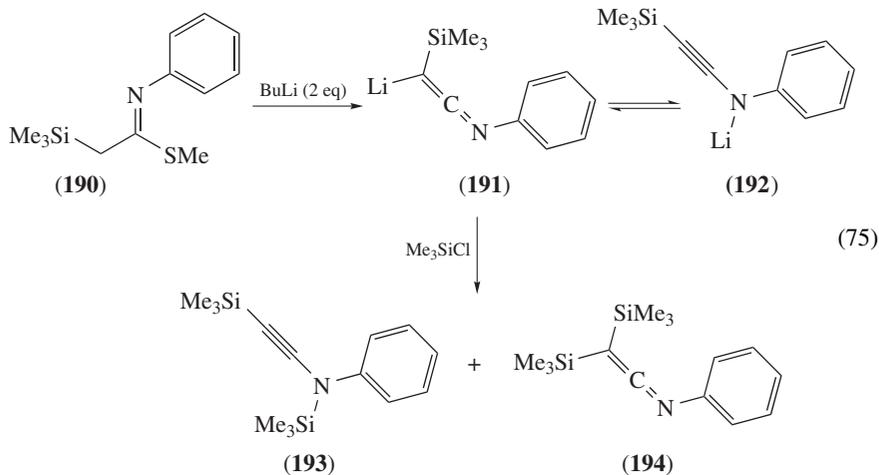
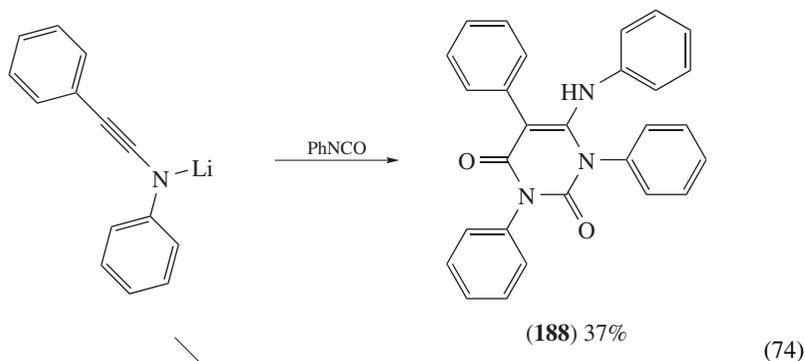


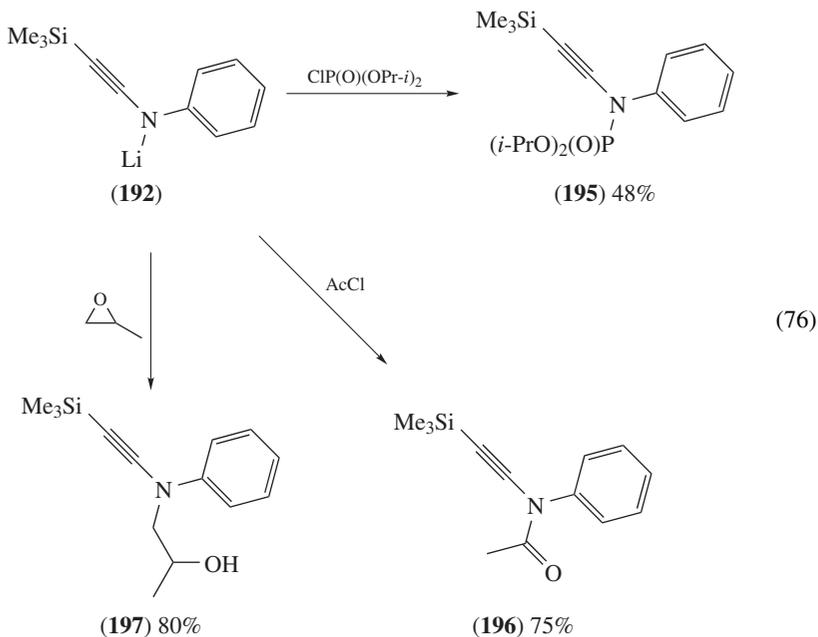
by dimethyl sulfate to the *N*-methylated ynamine **187** (equation 73). Acylation of **184** can be accomplished according to equation 74 either with phenyl isocyanate to a uracil derivative (**188**), or with methyl chloroformate to an ynamide (**189**)⁷⁶.



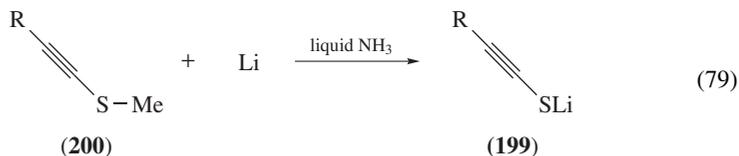
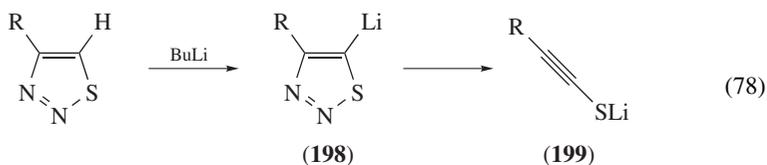
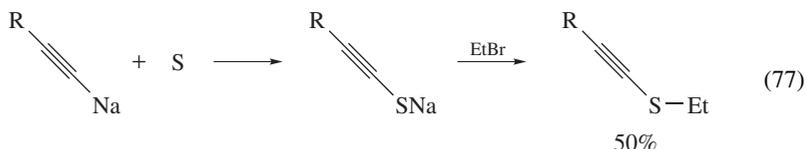
The silylated lithium ynamine **192** is generated by metallation with BuLi of *S*-methyl *N*-phenyl-trimethylsilylethanimidothioate (**190**), via a ketenimine intermediate (**191**), as shown in equation 75. The interconversion between **191** and **192** can be discerned by silylation taking place at both the *N*- and C_{β} -positions to afford the *N*-silylynamide **193** and the bis(β -silyl)ketenimine **194**. In equation 76 are shown three possible synthetic

applications for **192**: with a dialkyl chlorophosphate to give the *N*-phosphorylated ynamine **195** in moderate yield; the ynamide **196** is formed with acetyl chloride in good yield; and reaction with propylene oxide affords the *N*-alkylated ynamine **197**⁷⁷.

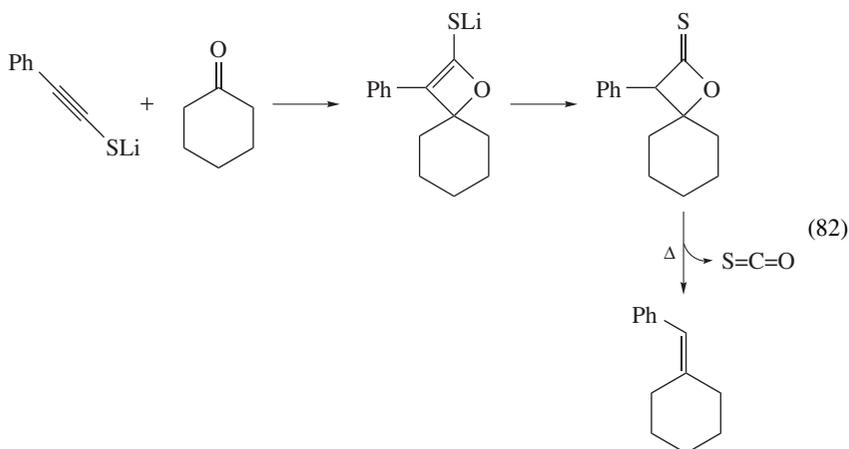
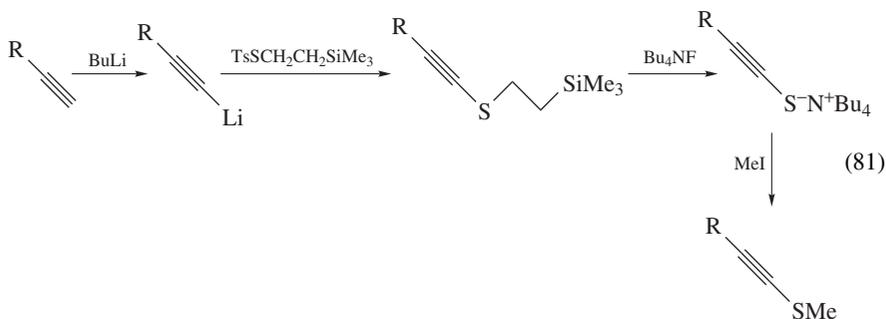
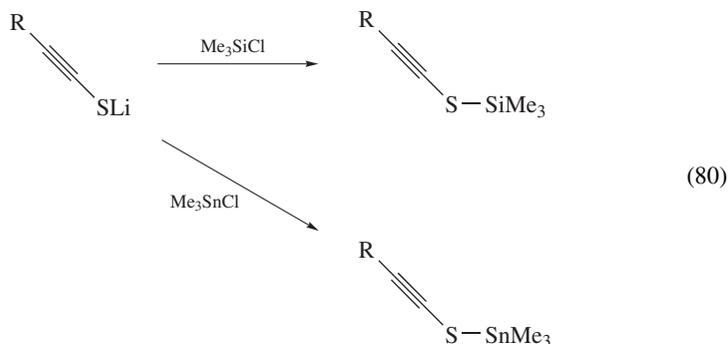




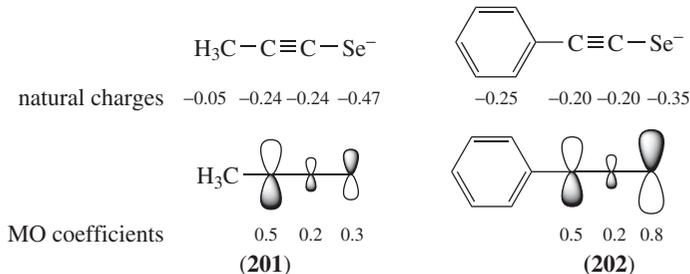
S-Analogues of lithium or sodium ynolates (thioalkynolates or alkynethiolates) are prepared from lithium or sodium acetylide and sulfur, and are trapped as alkynyl sulfides with bromoethane (equation 77)⁷⁸. In a synthetic approach analogous to equation 72, 5-lithio-1,2,3-thiadiazoles (**198**) also afford lithium alkynethiolates (**199**) by elimination of nitrogen (equation 78)⁷⁹. Alkynyl sulfides (**200**) are treated with lithium in ammonia to afford lithium alkynylthiolates (**199**) (equation 79)⁸⁰. Theoretical studies on the structure of alkali metal alkynylthiolates are reported⁸¹.



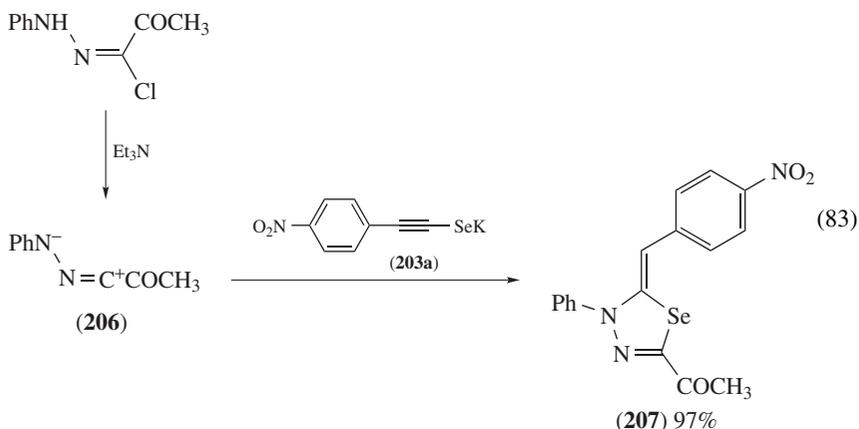
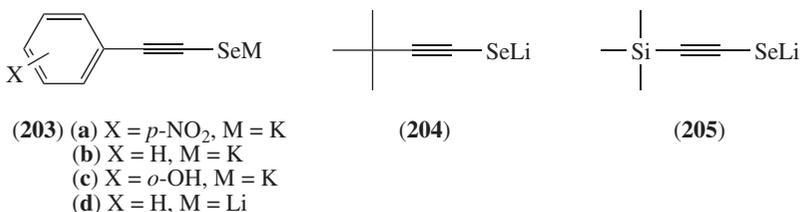
Nucleophilic reactions of lithium thioalkynolates with electrophiles mostly occur at the *S*-position to afford alkynyl sulfides. For example, *S*-silylation and *S*-stannation are shown in equation 80; the synthesis and *S*-alkylation of a quaternary ammonium thioalkynolate are shown in equation 81⁸². Exceptionally, lithium thioalkynolates add to ketones to form β -thiolactones, which are converted into alkenes on elimination of carbon oxysulfide (equation 82). Contrary to lithium ynolates, thioalkynolates do not react with aldehydes⁸³.



Selenium analogues of lithium ynolates are prepared by methods similar to those used to prepare sulfur analogues^{78b}. Theoretical studies show that the negative charge is distributed over the whole molecule but is predominantly located on the selenium atom. The HOMO in the methyl-substituted case (**201**) has the largest coefficient on the C_β atom; the largest HOMO coefficient of the phenyl-substituted one (**202**) is on the selenium atom⁸⁴.



Various cycloadditions and other transformations are reported using the metal selenoalkynolates carrying aromatic (**203**), aliphatic (**204**) and silyl substituents (**205**).



The [3 + 2] cycloaddition reactions of **203a** with a nitrile imine (**206**) to give a 1,3,4-selenadiazoline (**207**) and of **203b** with phenyl isoselenocyanate (**208**) to give a 1,3-diselenole (**209**) are shown in equations 83 and 84, respectively^{85,86}. An intramolecular cycloaddition takes place involving a phenolic OH group (equation 85), when **203c**,

- (c) D. J. Ramon and M. Yus, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 225 (2000).
(d) M. Yus, *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, 155 (1996).
19. M. Shindo, R. Koretsune, W. Yokota, K. Itoh and K. Shishido, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **42**, 8357 (2001).
20. (a) T. T. Tidwell, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.*, **44**, 6812 (2005).
(b) R. K. Orr and M. A. Calter, *Tetrahedron*, **59**, 3545 (2003).
(c) A. R. Far, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.*, **42**, 2340 (2003).
(d) C. Palomo, J. M. Aizpurua, I. Ganboa and M. Oiarbide, *Eur. J. Org. Chem.*, 3223 (1999).
(e) M. Sato and K. Iwamoto, *J. Synth. Org. Chem. Jpn.*, **57**, 76 (1999).
(f) A. Pommier, P. Kocienski and J.-M. Pons, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 2105 (1998).
(g) T. T. Tidwell, *Ketenes*, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1995.
(h) C. Wentrup, W. Heilmayer and G. Kollenz, *Synthesis*, 1219 (1994).
(i) J. A. Hyatt and P. W. Reynolds, *Org. React.*, **45**, 159 (1994).
(j) T. T. Tidwell, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **23**, 273 (1990).
(k) B. B. Snider, *Chem. Rev.*, **88**, 793 (1988).
(l) H. R. Seikaly and T. T. Tidwell, *Tetrahedron*, **42**, 2587 (1986).
21. R. P. Woodbury, N. R. Long and M. W. Rathke, *J. Org. Chem.*, **43**, 376 (1978).
22. S. Akai, S. Kitagaki, T. Naka, K. Yamamoto, Y. Tsuzuki, K. Matsumoto and Y. Kita, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 1705 (1996).
23. M. Ito, E. Shirakawa and H. Takaya, *Synlett*, 1329 (2002).
24. Y. Chiang, A. J. Kresge and V. V. Popik, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 9165 (1995).
25. A. J. Kresge, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **23**, 443 (1990).
26. B. L. Groh, R. R. Magrum and T. Barton, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 7568 (1987).
27. M. Shindo and T. Kumagai, unpublished results.
28. J. Jubb and S. Gambarotta, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **115**, 10410 (1993).
29. C. F. Bernasconi and P. J. Wenzel, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **123**, 2430 (2001).
30. M. Shindo and T. Yoshiiwa, unpublished results.
31. J. S. Grossert, P. D. Fancy and R. L. White, *Can. J. Chem.*, **83**, 1878 (2005).
32. B. J. Smith, L. Ladom and A. J. Kresge, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **111**, 8297 (1989).
33. (a) M. Shindo, Y. Sato and K. Shishido, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 6507 (1999).
(b) M. Shindo, Y. Sato and K. Shishido, *K. J. Org. Chem.*, **66**, 7818 (2001).
34. R. L. Danheiser and J. S. Nowick, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 1176 (1991).
35. M. Shindo, Y. Sato and K. Shishido, *K. Tetrahedron Lett.*, **43**, 5039 (2002).
36. M. Shindo, K. Matsumoto, Y. Sato and K. Shishido, *Org. Lett.*, **3**, 2029 (2001).
37. M. Shindo, Y. Yoshimura, M. Hayashi, H. Soejima, T. Yoshikawa, K. Matsumoto and K. Shishido, *Org. Lett.*, **9**, 1963 (2007).
38. (a) A. E. Taggi, A. M. Hafez and T. Lectka, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **36**, 10 (2003).
(b) G. Alvaro and D. Savoia, *Synlett*, 651 (2002).
(c) J. A. Ellman, T. D. Owens and T. P. Tang, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **35**, 984 (2002).
39. (a) R. M. Adlington, A. G. M. Barrett, P. Quayle and A. Walker, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 404 (1981).
(b) A. G. M. Barrett and P. Quayle, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 2193 (1982).
40. M. Shindo, S. Oya, R. Murakami, Y. Sato and K. Shishido, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **41**, 5943 (2000).
41. M. Shindo, S. Oya, Y. Sato and K. Shishido, *Heterocycles*, **49**, 113 (1998).
42. S. Ozaki, *Chem. Rev.*, **72**, 457 (1972).
43. M. Shindo, A. Harada, K. Matsumoto and K. Shishido, *Heterocycles*, **66**, 39 (2005).
44. (a) A. Padwa and W. H. Pearson (Eds), *Chemistry of Heterocyclic Compounds*, Vol. 58, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 2002.
(b) H. M. I. Osborn, N. Gemmell and L. M. Harwood, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 2419 (2002).
(c) K. V. Gothelf and K. A. Jørgensen, *Chem. Commun.*, 1449 (2000).
(d) S. Kobayashi and K. A. Jørgensen (Eds), *Cycloaddition Reactions in Organic Synthesis*, Pergamon Press, Oxford, 2002.
45. (a) M. Shindo, K. Itoh, C. Tsuchiya and K. Shishido, *Org. Lett.*, **4**, 3119 (2002).
(b) M. Shindo, K. Itoh, K. Ohtsuki, C. Tsuchiya and K. Shishido, *Synthesis*, 1441 (2003).
(c) M. Shindo, K. Ohtsuki and K. Shishido, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **16**, 2821 (2005).
46. K. Iwamoto, M. Kojima, N. Chatani and S. Murai, *J. Org. Chem.*, **66**, 169 (2001).
47. W. F. Austin, Y. Zhang and R. L. Danheiser, *Org. Lett.*, **7**, 3905 (2005).

48. J. Mulzer and T. Kerkmann, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **102**, 3620 (1980).
49. (a) M. Shindo, Y. Sato and K. Shishido, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **39**, 4857 (1998).
(b) M. Shindo, Y. Sato, T. Yoshikawa, R. Koretsune and K. Shishido, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 3912 (2004).
(c) M. Shindo, Y. Sato and K. Shishido, *J. Org. Chem.*, **65**, 5443 (2000).
50. H. Yu, W. T. Chan and J. D. Goddard, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **112**, 7529 (1990).
51. (a) S. Niwayama, E. A. Kallel, D. C. Spellmeyer, C. Sheu and K. N. Houk, *J. Org. Chem.*, **61**, 2813 (1996).
(b) W. R. Dolbier Jr., H. Koroniak, K. N. Houk and C. Sheu, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **29**, 471 (1996).
52. M. J. Curry and D. R. Stevens, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, 1391 (1980).
53. W. R. Dolbier, Jr., H. Koroniak, D. J. Burton, A. R. Bailey, G. S. Shaw and S. W. Hansen, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **106**, 1871 (1984).
54. (a) W. Kirmse, N. G. Rondan and K. N. Houk, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **106**, 7989 (1984).
(b) N. G. Rondan and K. N. Houk, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **107**, 2099 (1985).
55. S. Mori and M. Shindo, unpublished results.
56. (a) M. Murakami, Y. Miyamoto and Y. Ito, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.*, **40**, 189 (2001).
(b) P. S. Lee, X. Zhang and K. N. Houk, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 5072 (2003).
57. I. V. Alabugin and T. A. Zeidan, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 3175 (2002).
58. S. Mori and M. Shindo, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 3945 (2004).
59. (a) C. Najera and M. Yus, *Org. Prep. Proced. Int.*, **27**, 383 (1995).
(b) P. C. Bulman Page, S. S. Klair and S. Rosenthal, *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, **19**, 147 (1990).
(c) A. Ricci and A. Degl'Innocenti, *Synthesis*, **647** (1989).
60. I. Fleming, A. Barbero and D. Walter, *Chem. Rev.*, **97**, 2063 (1997).
61. M. Shindo, K. Matsumoto, S. Mori and K. Shishido, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 6840 (2002).
62. H. Taguchi, K. Ghoroku, M. Tadaki, A. Tsubouchi and T. Takeda, *Org. Lett.*, **3**, 3811 (2001).
63. R. B. Miller and T. Reichenbach, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, 543 (1974).
64. M. Shindo, K. Matsumoto and K. Shishido, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.*, **43**, 104 (2004).
65. M. Shindo, K. Matsumoto and K. Shishido, *Synlett*, 176 (2005).
66. M. Shindo, T. Yoshikawa, Y. Itou, S. Mori, T. Nishii and K. Shishido, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **12**, 524 (2006).
67. M. Shindo, T. Kita, T. Kumagai, K. Matsumoto and K. Shishido, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 1062 (2006).
68. M. Shindo, K. Yaji, T. Kita and K. Shishido, *Synlett*, 1096 (2007).
69. M. Shindo, S. Oya, R. Murakami, Y. Sato and K. Shishido, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **41**, 5947 (2000).
70. (a) C. J. Kowalski and M. S. Haque, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 1325 (1986).
(b) C. J. Kowalski and G. S. Lal, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 5356 (1986).
(c) C. J. Kowalski and G. S. Lal, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **28**, 2463 (1987).
71. R. Pi, T. Friedl, P. v. R. Schleyer, P. Klusener and L. Brandsma, *J. Org. Chem.*, **52**, 4299 (1987).
72. C. J. Kowalski, G. S. Lal and M. Haque, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 7127 (1986).
73. R. L. Danheiser and A. L. Helgason, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **116**, 9471 (1994).
74. R. F. Sweis, M. P. Schramm and S. A. Kozmin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **126**, 7442 (2004).
75. (a) J. Ficini, *Tetrahedron*, **32**, 1449 (1976).
(b) H. G. Viehe, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **6**, 767 (1967).
76. R. Raap, *Can. J. Chem.*, **49**, 1792 (1971).
77. (a) N. Lage, S. Masson and A. Thuillier, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 3389 (1991).
(b) C. Fromont and S. Masson, *Tetrahedron*, **55**, 5405 (1999).
78. (a) L. Brandsma, H. Wijers and J. F. Arens, *Recl. Trav. Chim. Pays-Bas*, **81**, 583 (1962).
(b) L. Brandsma, H. E. Wijers and C. Jonker, *Recl. Trav. Chim. Pays-Bas*, **83**, 208 (1964).
79. R. Raap and R. G. Micetich, *Can. J. Chem.*, **46**, 1057 (1968).
80. J. Meijer and L. Brandsma, *Recl. Trav. Chim. Pays-Bas*, **91**, 578 (1972).
81. (a) M. L. Petrov and A. V. Belyakov, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **44**, 599 (2003).
(b) M. L. Petrov and A. V. Belyakov, *Russ. J. Gen. Chem.*, **75**, 1142 (2005).
82. (a) S. J. Harris and D. R. M. Walton, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **127**, C1 (1977).
(b) H. Takeda, S. Shimada, S. Ohnishi, F. Nakanishi and H. Matsuda, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **39**, 3701 (1998).
(c) W.-R. Forster, R. Isecke, C. Spanka and E. Schaumann, *Synthesis*, 942 (1997).
(d) K. Takimiya, A. Moriwaki and T. Otsubo, *Synlett*, 319 (1997).

83. N. Miyaura, T. Yanagi and A. Suzuki, *Chem. Lett.*, 535 (1979).
84. R. Pietschnig, K. Merz and S. Schafer, *Heteroatom Chem.*, **16**, 169 (2005).
85. N. A. Terent'eva, M. L. Petrov, K. A. Potekhin, V. A. Galishev and Y. T. Struchkov, *Russ. J. Org. Chem.*, **30**, 1547 (1994).
86. N. I. Zmitrovich and M. L. Petrov, *Russ. J. Org. Chem.*, **32**, 1870 (1996).
87. M. L. Petrov, M. A. Abramov, W. Dehaen and S. Toppet, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **40**, 3903 (1999).
88. M. A. Abramov, W. Dehaen, B. D'hooge, M. L. Petrov, S. Smeets, S. Toppet and M. Voets, *Tetrahedron*, **56**, 3933 (2000).
89. M. Koketsu, M. Kanoh and H. Ishihara, *Synlett*, 805 (2002).
90. M. Koketsu, K. Mizutani, T. Ogawa, A. Takahashi and H. Ishihara, *J. Org. Chem.*, **69**, 8938 (2004).
91. R. S. Sukhai, R. J. Jong and L. Brandsma, *Synthesis*, 888 (1977).
92. E. Schaumann and F.-F. Grabley, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **21**, 4251 (1980).

CHAPTER 14

Lanthanide enolates as nuclear magnetic resonance shift reagents

THOMAS J. WENZEL and KATELYN A. PROVENCHER

Department of Chemistry, Bates College, Lewiston, Maine 04240, USA
Fax: +1-207-786-8336; e-mail: twenzel@bates.edu

I. ACRONYMS	788
II. INTRODUCTION	788
III. GENERAL CONSIDERATIONS	789
A. Effect of Achiral Ligands	789
B. Effect of the Metal	789
C. Broadening in the NMR Spectrum	790
1. Uncertainty and exchange broadening	790
2. Strategies to reduce broadening	790
D. Shift Mechanism	791
E. Structural Fitting of Shift Data	792
F. Integrity of Coupling Constants	794
IV. APPLICATIONS OF ACHIRAL SHIFT REAGENTS	795
A. Analysis of Metal Complexes	795
B. Analysis of Organic Salts	795
C. Configurational Analysis of Sulfur Oxide Compounds	796
D. Analysis of Deuteriated Compounds	796
E. Application to Dynamic Processes	798
F. Analysis of Polymers	798
G. Analysis of Lipophilic Systems	800
H. Analysis of Polyfunctional Substrates	800
V. COUPLING OF ACHIRAL SHIFT REAGENTS TO CHIRAL DERIVATIZING AND SOLVATING AGENTS	801
A. Chiral Derivatizing Agents	801
B. Chiral Solvating Agents (CSAs)	804

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

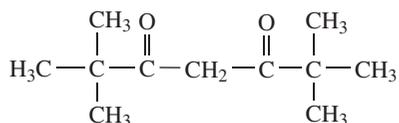
VI. CHIRAL SHIFT REAGENTS	805
A. General Considerations	805
B. Miscellaneous Applications	806
C. Assignment of Absolute Configuration	810
VII. BINUCLEAR LANTHANIDE–SILVER SHIFT REAGENTS	811
A. General Considerations	811
B. Applications of Achiral Analogues	812
C. Applications of Chiral Analogues	813
D. Analysis of Organic Cations	815
VIII. REFERENCES	818

I. ACRONYMS

acac	2,4-pentanedionate	NOE	nuclear Overhauser effect
CSA	chiral solvating agent	phen	phenanthroline
dcm	<i>d,d</i> -dicampholylmethanate	PHIP	parahydrogen-induced polarization
dpm	dipivaloylmethanate	py	pyridine
fod	6,6,7,7,8,8,8-heptafluoro-2,2-dimethyl-3,5-octanedionate	tfa	1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-pentanedionate
hfa	1,1,1,5,5,5-hexafluoro-2,4-pentanedionate	tfc	3-(trifluoroacetyl)-D-camphorate
hfc	3-(heptafluorobutyl)-D-camphorate	tpp	triphenylphosphine
mtpa	α -methoxy- α -trifluoro-methylphenylacetic acid		

II. INTRODUCTION

The utilization of metal β -diketonate complexes as organic-soluble NMR shift reagents was first explored in the mid-sixties with Ni(II) and Co(II) complexes of 2,4-pentanedione [(Ni(acac)₂ and Co(acac)₂]^{1,2}. Donor ligands such as triarylphosphines, isonitriles¹, pyridine *N*-oxides and picoline *N*-oxides² bind to the metal ion. Relatively small shifts were observed in the NMR spectrum of the bound donor groups. These shifts were the results of contact (through-bond) and pseudocontact (dipolar or through-space) effects.



(1)

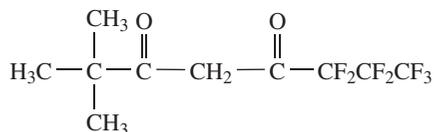
In 1969, Hinckley was the first one to show that a paramagnetic lanthanide tris(β -diketonate) [Eu(dpm)₃py₂], containing dipivaloylmethane (1), pyridine and Eu(III), functioned as an excellent organic-soluble NMR shift reagent³. Lanthanide tris(β -diketonates) cause large shifts that are mostly dipolar in origin. In Hinckley's work, suitable hard Lewis bases were able to displace the pyridine ligands and associate through a donor–acceptor interaction with the europium(III) ion. The association constants of donors with the lanthanide tris(β -diketonates) are influenced by electronic and steric effects. At the time of

Hinckley's discovery, most investigators only had access to relatively low-field NMR spectrometers and interest in lanthanide shift reagents was intense. Numerous reports expanding the understanding and applicability of lanthanide shift reagents were published. Chiral lanthanide tris(β -diketonates) were developed for the analysis of enantiomers. Binuclear lanthanide-silver reagents were developed for soft Lewis bases. Comprehensive reviews of lanthanide shift reagents have been published⁴⁻⁶. The discussion herein will provide selected examples of the utility of metal β -diketonate complexes as NMR shift reagents.

III. GENERAL CONSIDERATIONS

A. Effect of Achiral Ligands

Soon after Hinckley's discovery, it was found that $\text{Ln}(\text{dpm})_3$ complexes were more effective NMR shift reagents than the corresponding dipyridine adducts⁷. Removing the competition of the pyridine donors enabled substrate molecules to bind more strongly to the lanthanide ion, thereby enhancing the magnitude of the shifts in the spectrum. Lanthanide complexes with many other β -diketonate ligands were evaluated for their effectiveness as NMR shift reagents⁴. Of particular note are the complexes of 6,6,7,7,8,8,8-heptafluoro-2,2-dimethyl-3,5-octanedione (2), $[\text{H}(\text{fod})]^{8}$.



(2)

The $\text{Ln}(\text{fod})_3$ chelates have three features that likely contribute to their effectiveness as NMR shift reagents. First is that the electron-withdrawing fluorine groups increase the Lewis acidity of the metal ion such that association of donors is stronger than with $\text{Ln}(\text{dpm})_3$. Second is the remarkable solubility of the $\text{Ln}(\text{fod})_3$ chelates in common NMR solvents. Higher solubility was especially beneficial at the time lower-field instruments were common. Third is that the fod ligand has bulky substituent groups, which seem to affect the magnitude of the shifts. Lanthanide chelates with small ligands such as *acac*^{9,10} and 1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-pentanedionate (*tfa*)¹¹ are rather ineffective as NMR shift reagents. Dipolar shifts are determined by the geometry of the lanthanide-substrate complex. Lanthanide tris(β -diketonate) complexes are fluxional in nature. The ligands are not locked into a set configuration and move to accommodate one or more donor molecules. The ligands also undergo exchange among different metal ions in solution¹². Lanthanide tris(β -diketonates) with smaller ligands likely have many contributing forms, thus canceling out the dipolar shifts. Complexes with bulkier ligands likely bind donors in a more defined configuration, thus causing larger shifts than those with smaller ligands.

B. Effect of the Metal

The direction and magnitude of the shifts produced by lanthanide ions depends on their magnetic susceptibility anisotropy terms. Because the unpaired electrons of the lanthanide ions are in 4f orbitals, and these are shielded by filled 5s and 5p orbitals, the magnetic terms are essentially independent of the ion's environment, and remain constant from complex to complex. In organic solvents such as chloroform, rare earths are found

to shift resonances to higher frequency generally do so in the order Tm > Er > Yb > Eu, and to lower frequency in the order Dy > Tb > Ho > Pr > Nd > Sm^{9,13}. Shifts are often too large with Tm(III) and Dy(III) such that Eu(III) is usually the ion of choice for studies in organic solvents.

C. Broadening in the NMR Spectrum

1. Uncertainty and exchange broadening

Studies with lanthanide shift reagents are subject to uncertainty and exchange broadening. Uncertainty broadening occurs because the paramagnetic lanthanide ion reduces the relaxation time of nearby nuclei. Under ideal circumstances, the substrate molecules are in fast exchange between the bound and unbound forms and the spectrum represents a time-average of both. With slow exchange, distinct peaks are observed for the bound and unbound form of the substrate. Intermediate exchange rates that are neither fast nor slow result in broadened resonances. The large size of the lanthanide–substrate complexes can slow down the exchange rate to the extent that exchange broadening is more significant at higher field strengths. Broadening with a paramagnetic lanthanide shift reagent is also proportional to the square of the shift¹⁴. As high field spectrometers have become more routinely available, the broadening observed in spectra with lanthanide shift reagents has limited their utility.

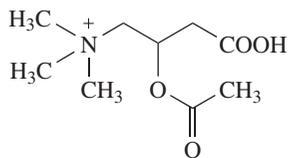
2. Strategies to reduce broadening

There are several strategies that can be used to reduce the broadening, especially with chiral lanthanide shift reagents, so that they can be used on high field instruments. Analysis of broadening with lanthanide shift reagents concluded that intermediate exchange rates were the more significant contribution to broadening¹⁵. Raising the temperature of the sample generally speeds up the exchange rate, reduces the association constant and reduces the shifts¹⁶. Sometimes this reduces the broadening to acceptable levels while still providing adequate shifts and chiral discrimination¹⁷. Sm(III) causes small shifts, and therefore less broadening. The shifts with Sm(III) chelates may be sufficient for chiral recognition studies on high field spectrometers. This was demonstrated with a series of α -amino acid methyl esters with Sm(tfc)₃¹⁸. Furthermore, the relative shifts of the enantiomers exhibited a consistent trend with absolute configuration, as discussed in Section VI.C.

Polar solvents reduce the association of substrates with the lanthanide ion by competing for binding sites and by better solvating the polar donor group. The reduced association decreases the magnitude of the shifts but also the broadening. Chiral 1,2- and 1,3-dioxygenated compounds exhibit strong chelate bonding with Eu(tfc)₃ and Eu(hfc)₃ (hfc = 3-(heptafluorobutyl)-D-camphorate) such that the ¹H spectra in chloroform-*d* were broadened at 300 MHz. The broadening was reduced in acetonitrile-*d*₃ and acetone-*d*₆, and chiral recognition was observed in acetonitrile-*d*₃. A small amount of water in the solvent did not interfere with the chiral discrimination¹⁹.

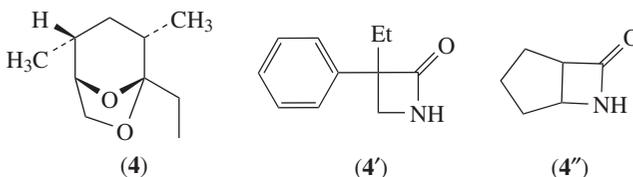
The *N*-methyl resonances of carnitine (**3**) were monitored in the presence of Eu(dcm)₃ (dcm = *d,d*-dicamphoylmethanate) and the Eu(III), Pr(III) and Yb(III) chelates of tfc and hfc in methanol-*d*₄ at 500 MHz. Eu(dcm)₃ was not soluble enough in methanol, but the tfc and hfc chelates achieved enantiomeric discrimination, enabling detection of 0.5% of the minor enantiomer. Signals were sharp even at high lanthanide–substrate ratios because of the fast substrate exchange in methanol²⁰.

For chiral recognition work, ¹³C spectra may be better than ¹H spectra. Proton-decoupled ¹³C spectra consist of only singlets, so broadening is less of a problem. Also,



(3)

the larger time scale of the ^{13}C nucleus relatively to that of ^1H results in reduced exchange broadening. Enantiomeric discrimination was observed in the ^{13}C spectra of multistriatin (4)²¹ and disubstituted lactams such as 4' and 4''²² with $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ and $\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_3$ respectively, whereas the ^1H NMR spectra showed too much broadening.



(4)

(4')

(4'')

Rephasing, baseline correction and Gaussian line narrowing were used as a general procedure to reduce broadening in the ^1H spectra (300 MHz) of a primary β -alkoxyalcohol and 1,2-cyclohexanediol with $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ and $\text{Yb}(\text{hfc})_3$ at 300 MHz to acceptable levels²³.

When a spectrum has severely broadened resonances in the presence of less broadened resonances, it is possible to use a Carr–Purcell–Meiboom–Gill spin-echo sequence to remove the broadened resonances, facilitating the interpretation of the remaining signals. By setting certain parameters of the sequence, it is possible to progressively remove peaks with less and less broadening¹⁵.

D. Shift Mechanism

Lanthanide reagents produce shifts through complexation, dipolar and contact effects. Complexation shifts are small and are measured using diamagnetic $\text{La}(\text{III})$ or $\text{Lu}(\text{III})$ chelates²⁴.

Dipolar shifts occur from the through-space effect of the lanthanide's magnetic field on the nucleus of interest. Dipolar shifts ($\Delta B/B$) are predictable through equations 1 and 2, initially derived by McConnell and Robertson²⁵. In equation 1, r , θ and Ω are the spherical polar coordinates of the nucleus in the coordinate system of the principal magnetic axes, K and K' are constants, and the χ values are the principal molecular magnetic susceptibilities. Under conditions of axial (C_3) or higher symmetry, the magnetic terms in the second expression of equation 1 exactly cancel each other out leading to equation 2. In this simplified form of the dipolar shift equation, r is the distance between the lanthanide ion and the nucleus of interest and θ is the angle between the principal magnetic axis and the line that defines r . It is unlikely that any single lanthanide–substrate complex rigorously meets the requirement of axial symmetry, yet most fits of lanthanide shift data are done assuming there is axial symmetry, much simplifying the calculations^{26,27}. The discrepancy is reconciled since the simplified equation can be used under circumstances of effective axial symmetry^{26,27}. Effective axial symmetry is realized if there is a rapid interconversion among three equivalent rotamers²⁸. Alternatively, effective axial symmetry is

achieved because the fluxional nature of the lanthanide complexes creates a situation in which the shifts are a time-averaged ensemble of many contributing species^{26,27}.

$$\frac{\Delta B}{B} = K \left[\chi_Z - \frac{1}{2}(\chi_X + \chi_Y) \right] \frac{3 \cos^2 \theta - 1}{r^3} - K' [\chi_X - \chi_Y] \frac{\sin^2 \theta \cos 2 \Omega}{r^3} \quad (1)$$

$$\frac{\Delta B}{B} = K \left[\chi_Z - \frac{1}{2}(\chi_X + \chi_Y) \right] \frac{3 \cos^2 \theta - 1}{r^3} \quad (2)$$

Contact, or through-bond, shifts occur if there is a finite probability of finding the unpaired electron of the metal at the nucleus of interest. Predicting the direction and magnitude of contact shifts requires molecular orbital calculations. Contact shifts are significant in covalently bonded metal systems and are pronounced for paramagnetic transition metal complexes such as Ni(acac)₂ and Co(acac)₂¹. Contact shifts extend over π -electron systems, and are particularly large with Co(acac)₂ since the Co(II) has an unpaired electron in a d-orbital that can π -bond with certain substrates¹.

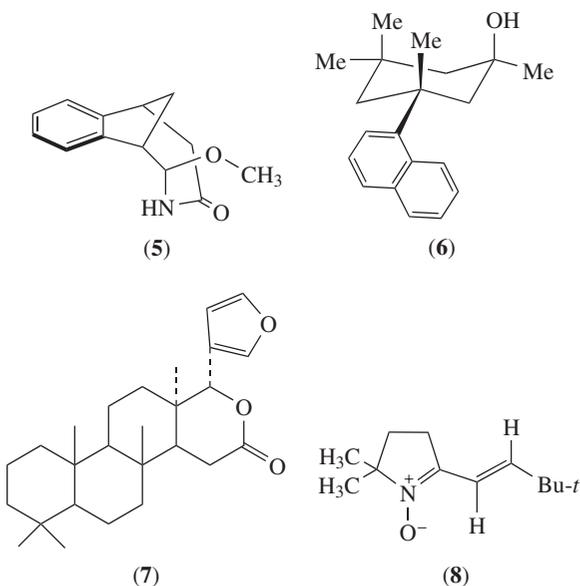
The unpaired electrons of the lanthanide ions are in 4f orbitals, which are shielded by filled 5s and 5p orbitals. Electrostatic bonding dominates lanthanide ion association with ligands such that covalent bonding and contact shifts are kept to a minimum, especially with ¹H nuclei. Contact shifts are more common with ¹³C nuclei. Evidence for the presence of contact shifts include 'wrong-way' shifts for certain nuclei that cannot be explained by changes in the angle term of the dipolar shift equation^{29,30}. Contact shifts are especially pronounced for the ¹³C nuclei of compounds with extended π systems such as *N*-heterocycles and anilines^{31,32}. The carbon atom of carbonyl^{33,34} and nitrile groups³³, as well as those directly attached to hydroxyl or amine groups, likely have contact shift contributions as well³³. Contact shifts have also been observed for the ¹⁷O signal of carbonyl oxygen atoms³⁴, ¹⁹F signals of fluoroaromatic compounds³⁵ and ¹⁴N atoms of *N*-heterocycles³⁶.

In addition to 'wrong-way' shifts, there are other methods to assess whether contact shifts occur for a nucleus. One is to compute sets of internal ratios of the shifts of protons for different metals or for directly attached ¹H or ¹³C nuclei³³. Anomalies in these ratios are indicative of a contact contribution. Chelates of gadolinium, which has an isotropic *f*⁷ configuration, can only produce shifts by complexation or contact effects¹⁶. Theoretical parameters for the relative contributions of contact and dipolar shifts for different lanthanide metals can be used to construct plots that indicate whether or not the shifts of a particular nucleus are purely dipolar or have a contact contribution^{5,37,38}. Theoretical parameters indicate that the proportion of contact contribution to the shifts occurs in the order Eu > Nd > Ho > Er > Tb > Dy > Tm > Yb^{37,39}. Using the theoretical values of the different contact and dipolar contributions, it is possible to formulate mixed lanthanide systems of Eu(fod)₃ and Pr(fod)₃ in which the dipolar or contact contributions exactly cancel out, leading to contact- or dipolar-only shifts⁴⁰. A thorough review³⁶ and evaluation³⁸ of different methods for accounting for contact shifts have been published.

E. Structural Fitting of Shift Data

It is possible that the measured shifts for a substrate with a lanthanide tris(β -diketonate) can be fit to a unique geometry using the simplified dipolar shift equation. While lanthanide shift data never provided a solution phase system comparable to solid-state X-ray crystallography, the utilization of dipolar shifts with lanthanide shift reagents to understand substrate geometry has been extensive.

The angle term is important when fully explaining the magnitude of the shifts in the spectra of many compounds. ‘Wrong-way’ shifts for one or more protons in **5**⁴¹, *cis*-1-3-(1-naphthyl)-1,3,5,5-tetramethylcyclohexan-1-ol (**6**)⁴², 3-deactylkiviorin (**7**)⁴³ and nitron **8**⁴⁴ provide clear evidence for the significance of the angle term. The $3\cos^2\theta - 1$ term changes its sign at 54.736° and 125.264° . Compounds **5**–**8** have nuclei that extend out from the donor group of the substrate such that θ is larger than 54.7° .



Fitting of shift data is typically done for 1:1 lanthanide–substrate complexes. There is ample evidence that 1:2 lanthanide–substrate complexes form in many cases, and that the proportion of the 1:1 and 1:2 species changes as a function of concentration. The stoichiometry of lanthanide–substrate complexes can be solvent dependent, with a higher likelihood of 1:2 complexes forming in a non-polar solvent such as carbon tetrachloride compared to chloroform-*d*⁴⁵.

Fitting of data requires the use of intrinsic bound shifts, which are those for the substrate in its fully complexed form, and can only involve nuclei without any contact shift contribution. Provided only a 1:1 complex forms, it is possible to use relative bound shifts, which are ratios of the shifts relative to a reference nucleus of the substrate⁴⁶. Using both ¹H and ¹³C measurements increases the size of the data set and improves the accuracy of the fit. When performing structural fitting of lanthanide shift data, it is recommended that shifts be obtained using the method of incremental dilution in which spectra for a series from high to low lanthanide–substrate ratio are recorded⁴⁷. Methods for obtaining the association constants and bound shifts have been reviewed and evaluated^{48,49}. An interesting observation is that, while substrates generally have much larger association constants with Eu(fod)₃ than Eu(dpm)₃, the intrinsic bound shifts for substrates bound to the two chelates are likely to be quite similar⁵⁰.

A potential problem when measuring lanthanide-induced shifts is the presence of scavengers such as water, and procedures to correct for the presence of scavengers have

been described^{51,52}. The purity of the shift reagent is also a concern. Some batches of commercial reagents have been found to contain trace amounts of insoluble material. Also, the presence of a tetrakis chelate complex of the form $\text{Ln}(\text{fod})_4\text{K}$ has been noted⁵³. Prior to performing studies in which measured shift data will be fit to calculated values with $\text{Ln}(\text{fod})_3$ chelates, it is advisable to purify the complex by sublimation and maintain the shift reagent in a dessiccator over P_4O_{10} .

It is essential to locate the principal magnetic axis of the lanthanide–substrate complex to determine the θ values. The principal magnetic axis is usually assumed to be collinear with the lanthanide–substrate bond, although the validity of this has been questioned in some studies^{54,55}.

Relaxation times measured with isotropic Gd(III) chelates can also be incorporated into the fitting process⁵⁶. Changes in relaxation times vary only with the distance ($1/r^6$) from the gadolinium ion. Therefore, relative relaxation rates of the nuclei of the substrate provide relative distances from the gadolinium ion. Incorporation of relaxation data into the fitting process requires that the geometry of the gadolinium–substrate complex be identical to that of the other lanthanide–substrate complex used to measure shift data, which must be assumed with care⁵⁷.

Paramagnetic metal complexes with isotropic magnetic fields (Cr(III), Fe(III), Mn(II), and Gd(III)) can be used as paramagnetic relaxation reagents in ^{13}C , ^{15}N and ^{29}Si NMR spectroscopy^{58,59}. These reagents cause two important effects. First, they shorten the spin–lattice relaxation time of nuclei, thereby increasing the sensitivity of ^{13}C and other nuclei with long T_1 values. The primary route of relaxation of ^{13}C nuclei involves interaction with the magnetic dipole of bonded ^1H nuclei. ^{13}C nuclei without bonded hydrogen atoms can have T_1 values as long as 100 seconds. Second, paramagnetic ions can suppress the nuclear Overhauser effect (NOE) that occurs on proton decoupling, which facilitates the integration of ^{13}C spectra. ^{15}N and ^{29}Si nuclei can have negative NOE values^{58,59} which, depending on the magnitude, can cause the appearance of negative peaks or peaks of very low intensity. Suppressing the NOE makes all peaks positive and their integrated intensities correlate with chemical structure. In this application, it is preferable if the compound under study does not associate with the metal chelate. $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ is especially noteworthy as an organic-soluble paramagnetic relaxation reagent. A more familiar present-day application of paramagnetic relaxation reagents involves the use of Gd(III) complexes as image contrast agents for magnetic resonance imaging^{60–62}.

The goodness of fit between observed and calculated shifts needs to be assessed, and methods of performing significance testing of lanthanide-induced shifts have been evaluated and reviewed⁶³. Complexities arise when fitting lanthanide shift data for compounds with conformationally mobile groups⁶⁴. Procedures for fitting free and hindered rotation have been described^{65,66}. Reviews of the utilization of lanthanide-induced shifts for conformational analysis have been published^{4,5,67}, and studies to further refine the utilization of lanthanide-induced shift data for such analyses continue^{38,68}.

F. Integrity of Coupling Constants

The conversion of spectra from second to first order on the addition of a shift reagent in principle should allow the determination of coupling constants, although there are several processes that may influence coupling. Chemical-exchange spin-decoupling can cause collapse of the coupling^{69,70}. In this situation, the extremely fast relaxation of the nucleus caused by the paramagnetic ion causes decoupling that is analogous to that of rapid chemical exchange between two environments. Electron-withdrawing effects caused by binding of the electropositive lanthanide ion to the donor atom can alter coupling constants as

well⁷¹⁻⁷³. Finally, binding of the lanthanide can alter the conformational preference of the substrate, altering the time-averaged dihedral angles and coupling constants between nuclei.

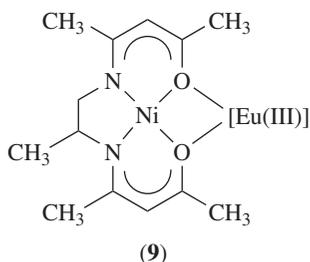
IV. APPLICATIONS OF ACHIRAL SHIFT REAGENTS

There are many hundreds of published reports on the use of achiral lanthanide tris(β -diketonates) as NMR shift reagents. Essentially any substrate with an oxygen, nitrogen or sulfur atom is a potential candidate for analysis with lanthanide shift reagents. These include sulfur- and phosphorus-containing functional groups that have oxygen atoms. Carboxylic acids^{74,75} and phenols⁷⁴ were observed to decompose lanthanide chelates of dpm, whereas solutions with chelates of fod were stable for several days and suitable for study.

Aliphatic and cyclic sulfides are weak bases but do show small shifts in the presence of Ln(fod)₃ chelates⁷⁶. Alkylfluorides⁷⁷ and ethylfluorogermane⁷⁸ bind weakly to Ln(fod)₃ chelates through the fluorine atom and exhibit lanthanide-induced shifts. No shifts were observed in the spectra of the corresponding chloro-, bromo- and iodoalkanes⁷⁷.

A. Analysis of Metal Complexes

Metal complexes that have ligands with oxygen- and nitrogen-containing functional groups also bind to lanthanide ions. This includes some metal complexes in which oxygen atoms act as bridging units, binding simultaneously to the metal and lanthanide ion. For example, the double Schiff base obtained from an α,β -diamino compound undergoing condensation with two molecules of diacetyl methane forms enolate complexes with divalent transition metal ions, e.g. Ni(II); these chelates are capable of further coordination in the presence of rare earth chelates, e.g. Eu(fod)₃, to yield binuclear complexes as shown in **9**⁷⁹. Co(acac)₃ binds to the Eu(III) in Eu(fod)₃ through three bridging oxygen atoms and exhibits slow exchange at ambient probe temperatures⁸⁰.



Certain metal complexes endowed with weak donor groups, such as (η^5 -C₅H₅)₂TiCl₂ and (C₆H₅)₃SnCl, also show shifts in their spectra in the presence of Ln(fod)₃ chelates. In this case it appears likely that the halide ion associates with the lanthanide chelate to create an anionic species Eu(fod)₃X⁻ that then forms an ion pair with the metal cation⁸¹. A review article on the utilization of lanthanide shift reagents for the study of metal complexes has been published⁸².

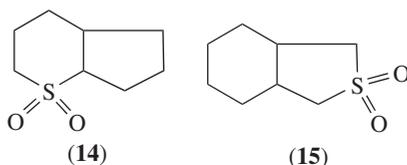
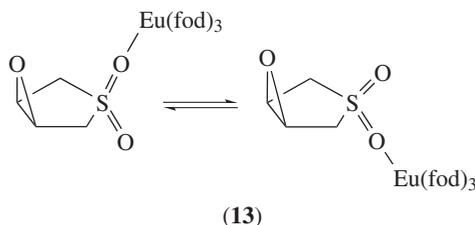
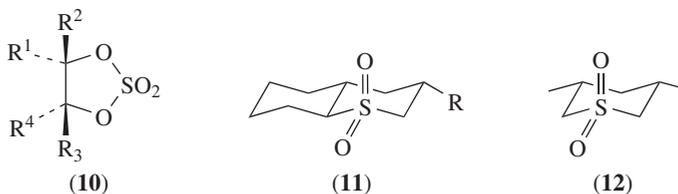
B. Analysis of Organic Salts

The spectra of organic salts such as cyanine dyes, quinolinium ions and quaternary ammonium ions exhibit relatively small shifts in the presence of Eu(fod)₃, presumably

because of ion pairing of the organic cation with $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3\text{X}^-$ ⁸³. Studies of ammonium^{83,84}, phosphonium⁸⁴ and sulfonium salts⁸⁵ noted that the larger the anion of the organic salt, the smaller the lanthanide-induced shifts.

C. Configurational Analysis of Sulfur Oxide Compounds

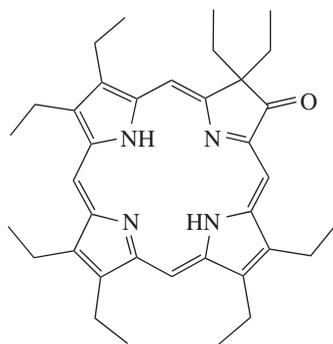
The utility of using lanthanide shift reagents with ¹⁷O NMR spectroscopy to study the configuration of sulfones^{86–89} or cyclic sulfite and sulfate diesters (**10**)⁹⁰ has been examined. Using isotopically labeled systems, it was possible to determine whether or not catalysts retained the configuration about the sulfur atom during reaction⁹⁰. Lanthanide-induced shifts with $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ were used to distinguish the diastereotopic oxygen atoms of 1-thiadecalin 1,1-dioxides (**11**)^{86,88}, six-member ring sulfones (**12**)^{87,88}, 3,4-epoxythiolane 1,1-dioxide (**13**)⁸⁸, the *cis*- and *trans*-epimers of 2-thiabicyclo[4.3.0]nonane 2,2-dioxide (**14**) and *trans*-8-thiabicyclo[4.3.0]nonane 8,8-dioxide (**15**)⁸⁹. With **14**, the lanthanide ion preferentially bound at the less hindered equatorial oxygen atom⁸⁹. A concern that arises with lanthanide shift reagent studies is what to use as a reference, especially since the paramagnetic ion changes the bulk magnetic susceptibility of the solution and may associate with and shift the resonances of the reference. The use of 1,4-dioxane as an external reference has been recommended for ¹⁷O NMR studies with lanthanide shift reagents⁹¹.



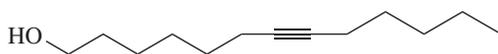
D. Analysis of Deuteriated Compounds

Lanthanide shift reagents have been used to determine the site of deuterium^{92–95} or tritium⁹⁶ incorporation in compounds by ¹H, ²H or ³H NMR spectroscopy. This includes deuteration of hexopyranosides analyzed by ¹H NMR⁹², the low level incorporation of

deuterium into methyl nonanoate and other esters by ^2H NMR⁹³, 2-adamantanol by ^1H and ^2H NMR⁹⁴, and oxoporphyrins, of which **16** is one example⁹⁵. With the oxoporphyrins, ^1H NMR shift data with $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ at 300 MHz were used to confirm the assignment of the *meso* proton regions, facilitating a study of the specificity of deuterium incorporation. The product obtained after tritiation of the alkyne group of dodec-7-yn-1-ol (**17**) was analyzed using ^1H and ^3H NMR spectroscopy in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{dpm})_3$. No isotope migration to the adjacent C_6 or C_9 positions was observed. The same tritiation pattern was implied when a similar functional unit was tritiated in a polymeric material that also contained phosphorylcholine groups⁹⁶.

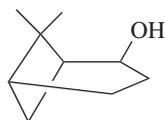


(16)

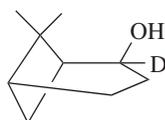


(17)

Another phenomenon that has been observed when studying deuterated compounds with lanthanide shift reagents is a secondary deuterium isotope effect. In this situation, the chemical shifts of nuclei are different in a partially deuterated versus the non-deuterated analogue in the presence of the lanthanide chelate. This was first observed with verbanol (**18**) after deuteration geminal to the OH group (**18'**)⁹⁷, and has since been observed for polyglycoldimethylethers with chelates of dpm ⁹⁸, aliphatic alcohols deuterated geminal to the hydroxyl group^{99,100}, and methyl-substituted pyridines¹⁰¹, among others. In every example, the spectrum of the partially deuterated compound exhibited the larger lanthanide shifts. The most likely explanation for this observation is that ^2H has a greater electropositive inductive effect than ^1H . This would make the donor atom more electron-rich in the deuterated compound and increase the association constant. This explains observations with geminally substituted alcohols in which the dideuterio derivative had larger shifts than the monodeuterio derivative⁹⁹. Also, at high lanthanide–substrate ratios, the shift differences between the deuterated and non-deuterated compounds diminish,



(18)



(18')

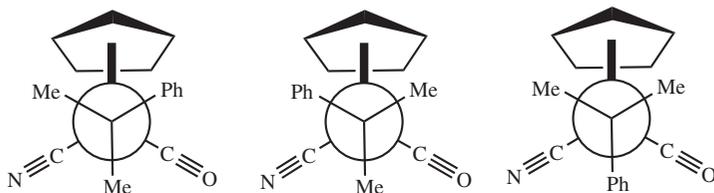


FIGURE 1. Possible orientations of phosphine derivatives of cyclopentadiene iron and nickel complexes. The Fe(II) and Ni(II) ions lie behind the circle of Newman's rendition of the complexes

presumably because both can bind to the shift reagent. With methyl-substituted pyridines, the presence of CD₃ groups at the 2- and 6-positions had a large secondary deuterium isotope effect, whereas incorporation of a CD₃ group at the 4-position had an undetectable effect¹⁰¹.

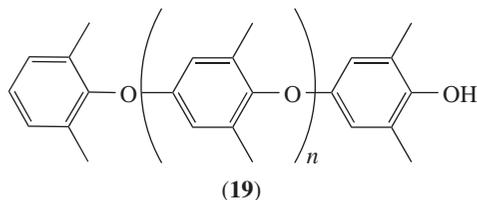
E. Application to Dynamic Processes

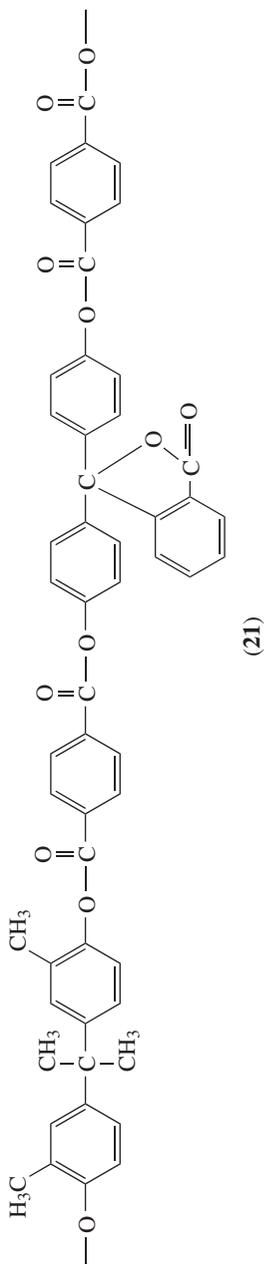
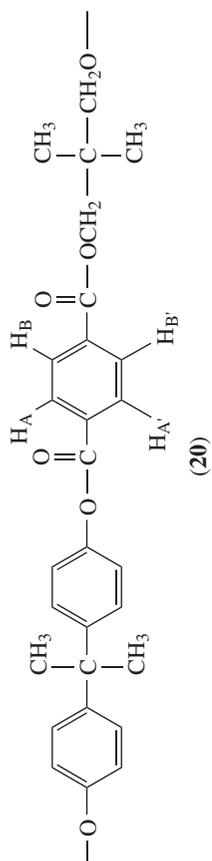
Lanthanide shift reagents have been used to study dynamic NMR processes. One of the classic applications involves the study of rotational barriers of various amides^{102, 103}, thioamides¹⁰², oximes¹⁰⁴ and amide oximes¹⁰⁵. Lanthanide-induced shifts enabled the distinction of *cis*- and *trans*- or *syn*- and *anti*-isomers, and variable-temperature studies in the presence of the chelate were performed to determine the barrier to rotation.

A study of rotational barriers and preferred orientations (Figure 1) of phosphine derivatives of cyclopentadiene iron and nickel complexes was facilitated through an analysis of the low-temperature ¹H and ¹³C NMR spectra in the presence of Eu(fod)₃¹⁰⁶. Association of the europium likely occurred through binding of the nitrogen atom of the cyano group. It is important to exercise caution in such analyses since bonding of the lanthanide may perturb the dynamic process. Practical aspects of the application of lanthanide shift reagents to the study of dynamic systems such as amides have been summarized¹⁰³.

F. Analysis of Polymers

Lanthanide chelates have been used to study structural aspects of polymers. The isotactic, heterotactic and syndiotactic triads of poly(methylmethacrylate) were resolved in the presence of Ln(dpm)₃^{107, 108} and Ln(fod)₃¹⁰⁹. Elevated temperatures caused a sharpening of resonances and facilitated the analysis^{107, 109}. Addition of Eu(dpm)₃ to poly(propyleneglycol) (PPG) shifted the end methyl groups away from other resonances of interior protons, such that integrated areas of the peaks could be used to determine the molecular weight of the polymer¹¹⁰. The assignment of the ¹³C NMR spectrum of poly(2,6-dimethyl-1,4-phenylene oxide) (**19**) was revised on the basis of shift data with Pr(fod)₃, and integrated peak areas could then be used to determine the molecular weight¹¹¹.



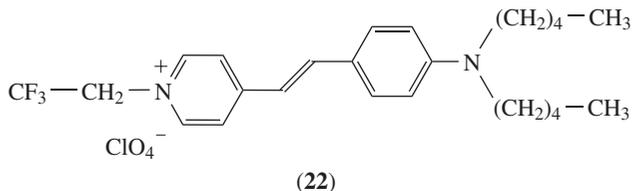


The coupling constant of the AA'BB' portion of bisphenol A-neopentyl glycolterephthalate copolyesters (**20**) was determined in the presence of $\text{Pr}(\text{fod})_3$ ¹¹². The compositional tetrads of a 3,3'-dimethylbisphenol A-phenolphthalein copolyterephthalate (**21**) were resolved in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ ¹¹³. The *meso* and racemic dyads of a poly(β -substituted- β -propiolactone) were distinguishable in the ¹³C NMR in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{dpm})_3$ ¹¹⁴. The ¹H and ¹³C NMR spectra of ethylene-vinyl acetate copolymers were assigned on the basis of two-dimensional NMR methods and lanthanide-induced shift data in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ ¹¹⁵.

Lanthanide shift reagents have been used to analyze structural aspects of bitumen asphaltene samples¹¹⁶. Addition of $\text{Yb}(\text{fod})_3$ shifted the resonances of hydrogen atoms α to oxygen atoms away from those α to aromatic rings, and enabled a bulk assessment of the concentrations of the two types of functionalities.

G. Analysis of Lipophilic Systems

Organic-soluble lanthanide chelates have been used to probe lipophilic systems. The compound 4-(4-dipentylamino-(*E*)- β -styryl)-1-(2,2,2-trifluoroethyl)pyridinium perchlorate (**22**) was employed as a probe in dimyristoylphosphatidylcholine vesicles. Probe molecules assembled in the inner and outer shells of the vesicle as evidenced by the presence of two signals in the ¹⁹F NMR spectrum (376 MHz). Even though addition of $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ promoted vesicle fusion, only one of the ¹⁹F signals shifted. The shifted signal was likely from the probe molecule on the outer shell, as the internal ³¹P signal of the phospholipid did not shift in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ ¹¹⁷.



The self-assembly properties of amphiphilic cyclodextrins esterified at the 2- and 3-positions with lipophilic groups were examined in *py-d*₅ and *thf-d*₈ with the aid of $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$. In *py-d*₅ the cyclodextrin molecules dimerized as indicated in Figure 2a, and the europium ion caused shifts and broadening of the primary methylene resonances. In *thf-d*₈, the cyclodextrin associates had the alignment shown in Figure 2b, and the europium shifted the methyl and methylene resonances of the fatty acyl groups¹¹⁸.

The permeability to ions of dioleoylphosphatidylcholine (**23**) and diphytanoyl phosphatidylcholine (**23'**) membranes was examined in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$, $\text{Pr}(\text{fod})_3$ and $\text{Eu}(\text{dpm})_3$. Ion permeability of both lipid bilayers was enhanced in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ but not $\text{Eu}(\text{dpm})_3$. The magnitudes of the shifts were used to gain information on the location of the $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ in the membrane, and indicated that the europium chelate accumulated in the inner lipid layers of the two membranes and not in the central region between the two lipid layers¹¹⁹.

H. Analysis of Polyfunctional Substrates

A substantial number of polyfunctional substrates have been studied with lanthanide shift reagents⁴. With two or more donor groups, there are several possible binding mechanisms for polyfunctional substrates. Binding of substrates to the lanthanide ion

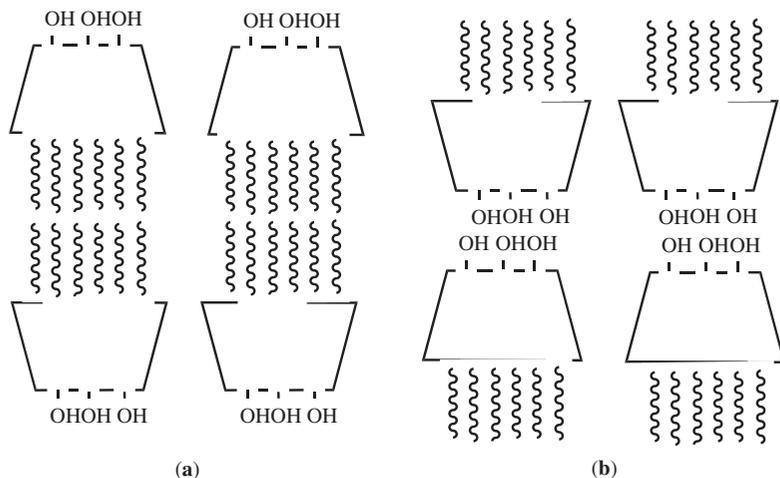


FIGURE 2. Self-assembly of amphiphilic cyclodextrin esters in (a) *py-d₅* and (b) *thf-d₈*

is influenced by electronic and steric effects. If the donor sites of a polyfunctional substrate vary widely in either of these properties, it is possible that association occurs almost exclusively at one site. In situations when the functional groups have comparable donor properties, independent binding at each of the positions is possible and the shifts in the spectrum represent a weighted average of the two bound forms. Finally, if the donor atoms have the proper orientation, it is possible that the substrate can bond in a bidentate or even tridentate manner. Arrangement of atoms that can lead to five- or six-member rings, as in 1,2- and 1,3-dioxygenated compounds, form particularly stable chelate bonds. Examination of the binding trends of particular functional groups pointed to the order $\text{NH}_2 > \text{OH} > \text{C}=\text{O} > -\text{O}- > \text{CO}_2\text{R} > \text{CN}^{10}$ and cyclic ethers $>$ cyclic thioethers $>$ ketones $>$ esters^{4,120}.

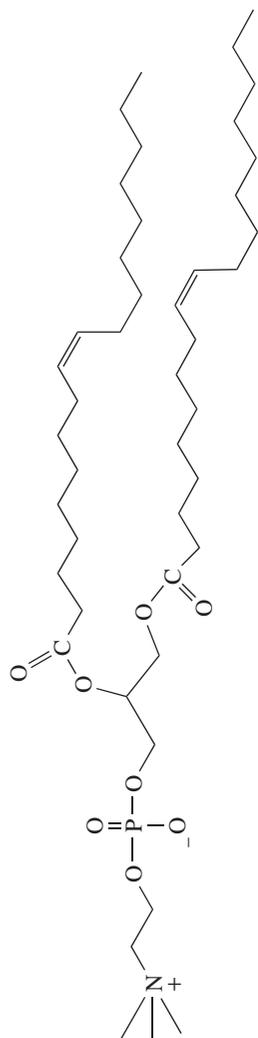
In some cases it may be desirable to block a particular functional group so as to direct lanthanide association to another site. A comparison of the effect of blocking binding at hydroxyl groups by preparing trifluoroacetate, *tert*-butyldimethylsilyl ether and trimethyl silyl ether derivatives was reported¹²¹. The *tert*-butyldimethylsilyl ether derivative was most effective at blocking lanthanide association.

V. COUPLING OF ACHIRAL SHIFT REAGENTS TO CHIRAL DERIVATIZING AND SOLVATING AGENTS

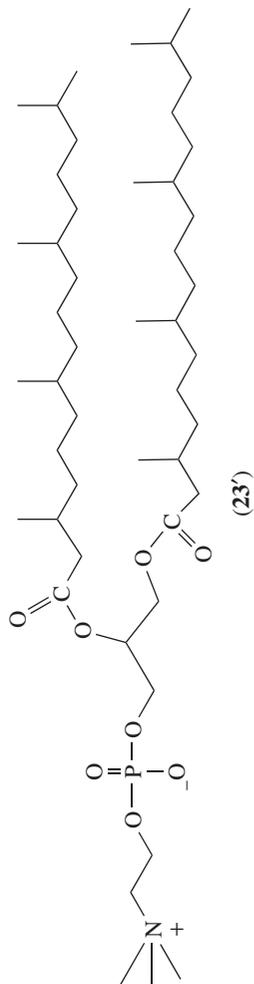
Achiral lanthanide chelates have been used in conjunction with other chiral NMR derivatizing or solvating agents. The addition of the lanthanide enhances enantiomeric discrimination and/or causes shifts in the spectrum that show a characteristic trend with absolute configuration.

A. Chiral Derivatizing Agents

The addition of $\text{Eu}(\text{dpm})_3$ to camphanate esters of α -deuteriated primary alcohols such as ethanol, benzyl alcohol and geraniol caused shifts in the spectrum that could be used to determine enantiomeric purity and that correlated with the absolute configuration¹²².



(23)

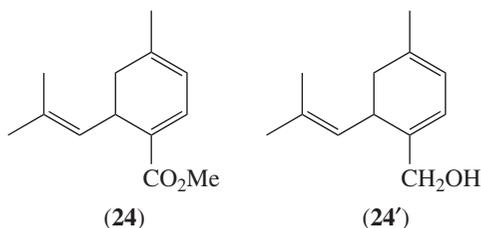


(23')

Shifts in the spectra of camphanate esters with secondary alcohols with $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ exhibited a consistent trend that correlated with absolute configuration¹²³.

The possibility of adding $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ or $\text{Pr}(\text{fod})_3$ to α -methoxy- α -trifluoromethylphenylacetic acid (mtpa) esters of hydroxyl- or amino-containing compounds to either assign or confirm the assignment of absolute configuration has been examined^{4,124}. Characteristic shifts of the methoxy resonance of the mtpa moiety often correlated with absolute configuration. Primary alcohols¹²⁵, secondary alcohols¹²⁶, 2- and 3-hydroxycarboxylic acid methyl esters¹²⁷, mtpa amide derivatives of amino acid esters¹²⁸, and axial chiral biaryl groups containing hydroxyl or amino groups have been studied¹²⁹.

The absolute configuration of methyl 4-methyl-6-(2-methylprop-1-enyl)cyclohexa-1,3-dienecarboxylate (**24**) was assigned on the basis of a study with $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$. **24** was first converted to its corresponding alcohol (**24'**), which was then converted to its mtpa derivative. Relative shifts of the methoxy signal of the (*S*)- and (*R*)-mtpa derivative in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ were used in assigning the absolute configuration. The NMR method was compared to a hydrolysis method using pancreatic lipase with the racemic ester. Porcine pancreatic lipase is known to hydrolyze the ester enantioselectively¹³⁰.



The shift of the ^{19}F resonance of the trifluoromethyl group in mtpa on adding $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ was used to measure the enantiomeric excess of cyclopentanols, cyclohexanols and cycloheptanols¹³¹. However, there is ambiguity about whether the order of shifts can be used to assign the absolute stereochemistry¹³². When using mtpa- $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ systems, a comparison to known model compounds is warranted, as assignments using only the methoxy or CF_3 resonance are based on the shifts of a single resonance.

The La(III) complex of 1,1,1,5,5,5-hexafluoro-2,4-pentanedione [$\text{La}(\text{hfa})_3$] has been used in conjunction with mtpa derivatives of alcohols and amines to aid in the assignment of absolute configuration¹³³. $\text{La}(\text{hfa})_3$ was selected since only one signal is added to the ^1H NMR spectrum. The La(III) ion is associated in a chelate manner with the carboxyl and methoxy oxygen atoms of the mtpa derivative, as shown in Figure 3. Bonding of the La(III) causes a reversal of the relative positions of substituent groups in the mtpa derivative and the alteration in shielding by the phenyl ring can be used to verify stereochemical assignments. The validity of the method was demonstrated on several

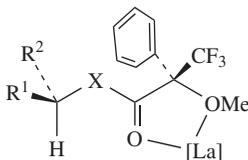


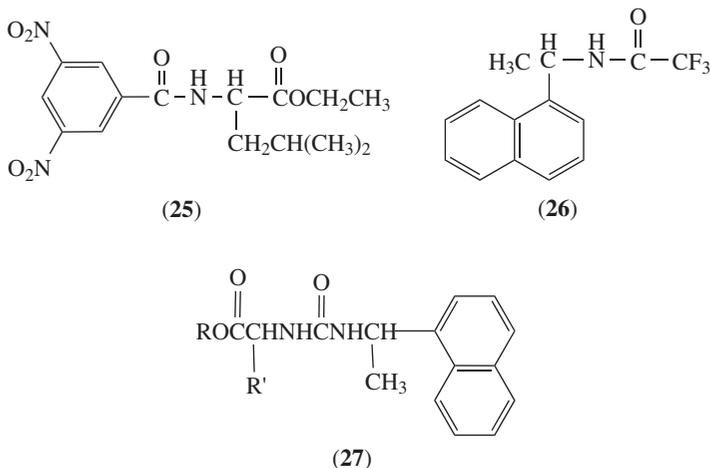
FIGURE 3. Chelate binding between the lanthanum ion in $\text{La}(\text{hfa})_3$ and the mtpa derivatives of alcohols ($\text{X} = \text{O}$) and amines ($\text{X} = \text{NH}$, NR)

substrates, and it was especially useful for compounds with only a few ^1H resonances, for which assignments based only on the conventional means of using mtpa may be compromised^{134, 135}.

B. Chiral Solvating Agents (CSAs)

Achiral lanthanide chelates can also be added to CSAs such as arylperfluoroalkyl-carbinols, the ethyl ester of 3,5-dinitrobenzoyl-L-leucine (**25**)¹²⁸, the 3,5-dinitrobenzoyl derivative of 1-phenylethylamine, *N*-(1-(1-naphthyl)ethyl)trifluoroacetamide (**26**)¹²⁹ and a series of 1-(1-naphthyl)ethyl urea derivatives of amino acids (**27**)¹³⁹ to enhance the enantiomeric discrimination. With sulfoxide¹³⁶ or lactone substrates¹³⁷, the europium ion preferentially associates with the substrate in the bulk solution. Provided the enantiomers have different association constants with the CSA, the isomer that shows the weaker association with the CSA shows the larger lanthanide-induced shifts. Low concentrations of lanthanide relative to the substrate and CSA lead to enhancements of enantiomeric discrimination in the NMR spectrum. If the concentration of lanthanide is too high, binding of the substrate to the lanthanide strips the substrate from the chiral solvating agent and diminishes the chiral discrimination in the NMR spectrum.

Addition of $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ or $\text{Pr}(\text{fod})_3$ to mixtures of enantiomeric sulfoxides and benzodiazepinones with **25** and **26** enhanced enantiomeric discrimination by an identical mechanism¹³⁸. The method was further extended to mixtures of chiral sulfoxides, amines and alcohols with **27**. Warming the samples with lanthanide chelates to 50°C reduced the exchange broadening to acceptable levels while retaining enantiomeric discrimination that was larger than observed with only the CSA¹³⁹.

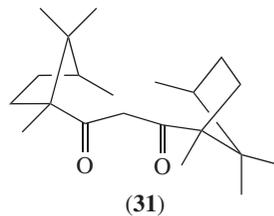
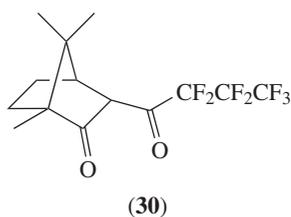
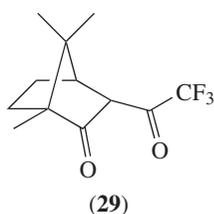
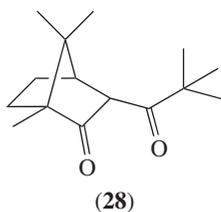


In subsequent work it was found that the carboxylic acid form of **25** and **27** could be solubilized in chloroform-*d* by the addition of triethylamine. Addition of $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$ caused the reverse behavior from what had been observed with the ester forms of the CSA, as the enantiomer that associated more favorably with the CSA has the larger lanthanide-induced shifts. This observation was explained by assuming that the carboxylate form of the CSA is bound to the lanthanide ion to create the species $[\text{Ln}(\text{fod})_3\text{CSA}]^-$. The substrate then associated with the CSA in its lanthanide-bound form^{140, 141}.

VI. CHIRAL SHIFT REAGENTS

A. General Considerations

In 1971, Whitesides and Lewis first showed that lanthanide tris(β -diketonates) with optically pure ligands such as 3-pivaloyl-D-camphor (**28**) could be used to distinguish the spectra of enantiomers of amines, alcohols, ketones, esters and sulfoxides¹⁴². Many other chiral lanthanide tris(β -diketonates) were subsequently studied⁴, and the complexes with 3-(trifluoroacetyl)-D-camphor (H-tfc) (**29**)¹⁴³, 3-(heptafluorobutyryl)-D-camphor (H-hfc) (**30**)¹⁴⁴ and D,D-dicampholymethane (H-dcm) (**31**)¹⁴⁵ are noteworthy. Lanthanide complexes with these ligands are commercially available. The enhanced Lewis acidity of the metal ion caused by the electron withdrawing trifluoroacetyl and heptafluorobutyryl groups of tfc and hfc likely influence their effectiveness, although neither is consistently more effective than the other as analytical tools for chiral recognition. Chelates with dcm are remarkably effective as chiral shift reagents. For example, the enantiomeric discrimination in the methine and methyl resonances of 1-phenylethylamine, PhCH(Me)NH₂, in the presence of Eu(dcm)₃ was 4.4 and 0.7 ppm, respectively, in a 1:1 mixture¹⁴⁵. Presumably, steric crowding in the Ln(dcm)₃ complexes creates diastereomeric lanthanide–substrate complexes with more specific geometries, which enhances the distinction of the two enantiomers.



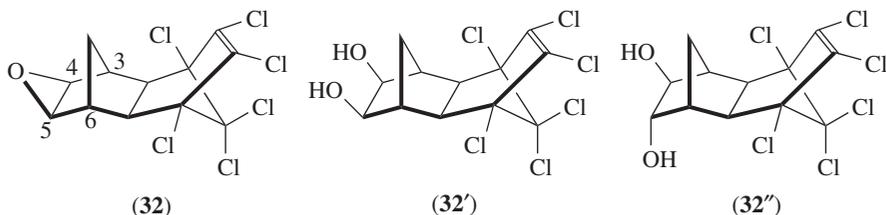
It is best to run a series of spectra with increasing concentrations of the chiral shift reagent, as demonstrated by the unusual behavior of the *ortho*-hydrogen resonance of 2-phenyl-2-butanol with Eu(hfc)₃. This resonance showed increasing enantiomeric discrimination up to a lanthanide–substrate ratio of about 0.5. At higher lanthanide–substrate ratios the nonequivalence diminished until the resonances reacoalesced and then reversed their order in the spectrum. Such behavior likely reflects the dominance of a 2:1 substrate–lanthanide complex at low lanthanide concentration and a 1:1 complex at higher lanthanide concentrations. The chiral discrimination in the 2:1 and 1:1 complexes is markedly different¹⁴⁶. A similar behavior was observed for 1-phenylethylamine with Eu(dcm)₃¹⁴⁵.

Chiral lanthanide tris(β -diketonates) have been used with many classes of organic compounds that have oxygen- and nitrogen-containing functional groups, as well as metal

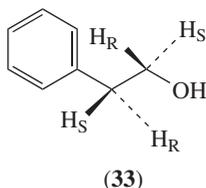
complexes with ligands that have suitable donor groups. Review articles that provide a more extensive coverage of the range of applications of chiral lanthanide shift reagents have been published^{4,124,147}. The rest of this section shows some of the diverse applications of chiral lanthanide tris(β -diketonates).

B. Miscellaneous Applications

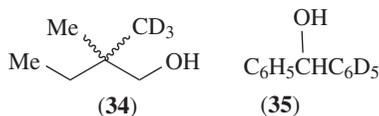
$\text{Ln}(\text{tfc})_3$ chelates were used to probe the *meso* structure of dieldrin (**32**)¹⁴⁸ and *meso* and chiral isomers of *cis*- (**32'**) and *trans*-4,5-dihydroxy-4,5-dihydroaldrin (**32''**)¹⁴⁹. For the *meso*-compounds **32'** and **32''** in the presence of $\text{Ln}(\text{tfc})_3$ chelates, prochiral pairs of hydrogen atoms such as H4–H5 and H3–H6 exhibit distinct resonances. The H4–H5 pair also couple to each other. For each enantiomer of the chiral compound (**32c**), the H4–H5 pair is equivalent and these appear as a singlet. In the presence of $\text{Ln}(\text{tfc})_3$, two singlets are observed, one each for the H4–H5 pair of the (*R*)- and (*S*)-isomers. A similar analysis of the *meso* and *dl*-isomers of *cis*- and *trans*-2,3-butylene oxide was facilitated through the use of $\text{Ln}(\text{tfc})_3$ chelates¹⁴⁸.

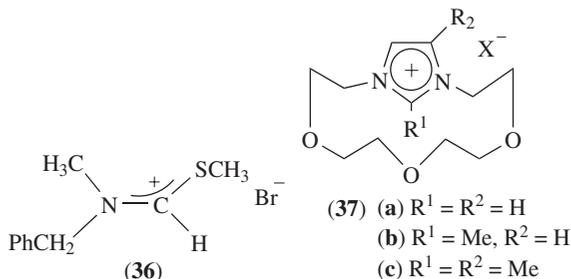


The prochiral methylene hydrogen atoms α and β to the hydroxyl groups in 2-phenyl-1-ethanol (**33**) were distinguished by recording the spectrum of the *N*-(4-nitrophenylsulfonyl)-L-phenylalanyl ester in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ or $\text{Yb}(\text{hfc})_3$ at 300 MHz¹⁵⁰. Being able to monitor the α and β sites would then facilitate an analysis of systems that first stereoselectively deuteriate the α -position of primary alcohols and then exhibit migration to the β -site. The utility of $\text{Ln}(\text{hfc})_3$ at distinguishing the enantiomers of 1-deuterio alcohols has been demonstrated¹⁵¹. The relative shifts consistently correlate with the absolute configuration of the substrate.



Compounds **34**¹⁵² and **35**¹⁵³ are chiral by virtue of having a deuteriated substituent group. The ¹H and ²H NMR spectra of **34** exhibited enantiomeric discrimination of the 2-methyl groups in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ ¹⁵². Similarly, the *ortho*-hydrogen resonances of **35** were nonequivalent in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{dcm})_3$ ¹⁵³.

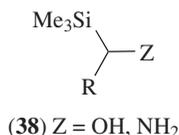




The enantiotopic protons of the prochiral methyl groups in the iminium salt **36** exhibited distinct resonances in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ ¹⁵⁴. As already discussed for achiral lanthanide β -diketonates, the system likely forms an ion pair between the organic cation and the species $[\text{Ln}(\beta\text{-dik})_3\text{X}]^-$. The spectrum of racemic **37**, which as its bromide salt has been studied as an ionic liquid, exhibits nonequivalence in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_3$ and $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$. No splitting of the resonance occurs in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_3$. In addition to the likely ion-pairing interaction of **37** with $[\text{Ln}(\beta\text{-dik})_3\text{X}]^-$, rather substantial shifts of some of the OCH_2 protons implied that the ether oxygen atoms also likely coordinated with the europium ion¹⁵⁵. A similar ion-paired system explains the enantiomeric discrimination observed in the spectrum of the tris(phenanthroline) complexes of Ru(II) ($[\text{Ru}(\text{phen})_3]\text{Cl}_2$) in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_3$ ¹⁵⁶.

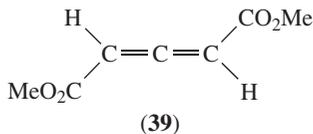
Examination of the ^{13}C NMR spectrum of vinyl acetate and vinyl propionate copolymers with $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ or $\text{Pr}(\text{hfc})_3$ indicated that linkages within the polymer were racemic in nature¹⁵⁷. The ^1H (400 MHz) and ^{13}C (100 MHz) NMR spectra of 3-amino-1,2-dicarba-*closo*-dodecaboranes exhibited enantiomeric discrimination in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ ¹⁵⁸. The resonances broadened in the presence of the shift reagent, but it was still possible to observe signal separation for the two enantiomers.

Other nuclei besides ^1H or ^{13}C have been used to monitor enantiomeric discrimination with chiral lanthanide chelates. This includes the ^{17}O NMR spectra of chiral 2-thiabicyclo[4.3.0]nonane 2,2-dioxides (**14**) and 8,8-dioxides (**15**) with $\text{Pr}(\text{hfc})_3$ ⁸⁹. The ^{29}Si NMR spectrum of α -*C*-silylated amines and alcohols (**38**) in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_3$ was used to monitor the optical purity of these compounds¹⁵⁹. A refocused-decoupled INEPT (insensitive nuclei enhanced by polarization transfer) pulse sequence was used to circumvent the long spin–lattice relaxation times of the silicon.



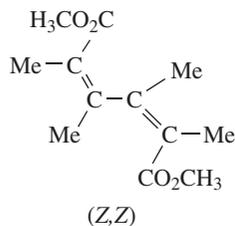
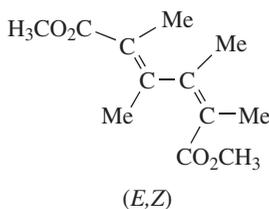
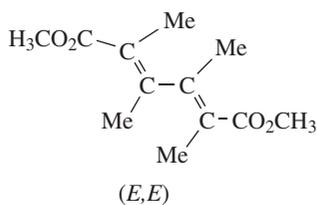
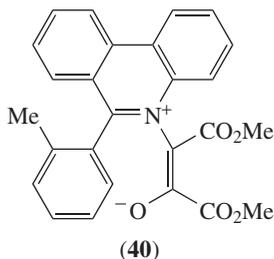
There is the potential with some substrates that the Lewis acidity of the lanthanide ion can catalyze a reaction. For example, the addition of $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ to a racemic mixture of dimethylpenta-2,3-dienoates (**39**) caused an enrichment of the (*S*)-isomer¹⁶⁰. Over nine days the mixture converted to an 89:11 mixture. Lanthanide tris(β -diketonates) are well known catalysts for Diels–Alder reactions, and NMR spectroscopy of the reactants with $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ was used to understand the stereoselectivity of the europium-catalyzed cycloadditions¹⁶¹.

Lanthanide chelates have been used as aids in studying the products of hydrogenation reactions monitored through parahydrogen-induced polarization (PHIP). Carrying out

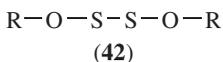


the hydrogenation with parahydrogen causes a significant enhancement in the hydrogen signals of the resulting products. Achiral lanthanide chelates were used to remove peak overlap in the hydrogenation of esters. Binuclear lanthanide–silver reagents were employed in the study of the hydrogenation of styrene. $\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_3$ was used to differentiate the chiral products of the hydrogenation of 1-phenyl-2-propen-1-ol. This procedure can be used to facilitate the study of the stereoselectivity of chiral catalysts. It was important to use low levels of lanthanide complexes, as higher concentrations quench the PHIP effect in a short period of time¹⁶².

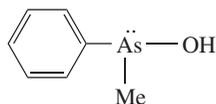
Chiral lanthanide chelates have been used to study compounds that are chiral but do not have an asymmetric carbon atom. 5-Oxidovinylphenanthridinium species (**40**) have two pairs of diastereomeric rotamers¹⁶³. The number of methyl singlets of **40** doubled in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_3$, confirming the chirality under conditions of slow rotation. 1,3-Dienes such as **41** can exist in *EE*, *EZ* and *ZZ* forms and are chiral by virtue of slow rotation^{164,165}. The methoxy signal was conveniently monitored in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ and could be used to determine the barrier to rotation. Slow rotation about the disulfide bonds of substrates of structure **42** gives rise to enantiomers, as was demonstrated by a splitting of the signals in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ ¹⁶⁶.



(41)



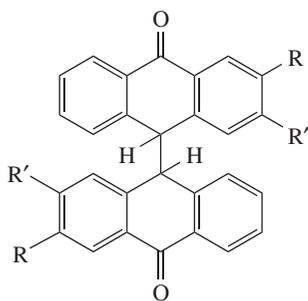
Methylphenylarsinous acid (**43**) is chiral under conditions of slow inversion. The resonances of the enantiomers of **43** were split in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ in chloroform-*d*



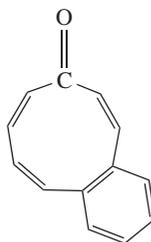
(43)

at 800 MHz. Shifts were very large and the *meta*- and *para*-protons of the phenyl ring were the most convenient to monitor¹⁶⁷.

The chirality of the (*Z*)-isomer of 2,2'-(**44a**) and 3,3'-dimethylbianthrone (**44b**) was established by observing a splitting of resonances in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ ¹⁶⁸. It was possible to distinguish the racemic pair from the *meso*-isomer as well. The methyl resonances were the most convenient to monitor. The helical chirality of annulenes, e.g. **45**, was confirmed by the doubling of certain resonances in the ^1H NMR spectrum in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{dcm})_3$ ¹⁶⁹.

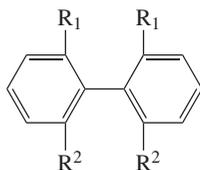


(44) (a) $R = \text{H}, R' = \text{Me}$
(b) $R = \text{Me}, R' = \text{H}$



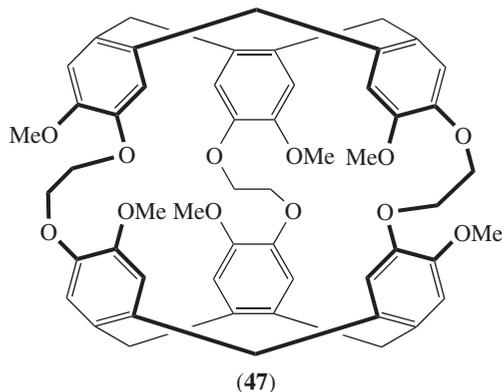
(45)

2,2',6,6'-Tetrasubstituted biphenyls (**46**) exhibit axial chirality because of geometric constraints needed to reduce steric hindrance of the substituent groups. Addition of $\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_3$, $\text{Pr}(\text{tfc})_3$ and $\text{Pr}(\text{hfc})_3$ to derivatives of **46** with suitable donor groups caused enantiomeric discrimination in the ^1H NMR spectra. The (*S*)-isomer typically exhibited larger shifts in the spectrum¹⁷⁰.



(46) (a) $R^1 = \text{OMe}, R^2 = \text{CO}_2\text{Me}$
(b) $R^1 = \text{NO}_2, R^2 = \text{CO}_2\text{Me}$
(c) $R^1 = \text{OMe}, R^2 = \text{CO}_2\text{OH}$

Cryptophane A (**47**) binds xenon in its cavity in $\text{C}_2\text{D}_2\text{Cl}_4$, as evidenced by the ^{129}Xe NMR spectrum of the insertion complex. In a racemic mixture of **47**, addition of $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ gives rise to two ^{129}Xe signals, showing an effective 'chiralization' of a neutral xenon atom¹⁷¹.



C. Assignment of Absolute Configuration

The geometry of chiral lanthanide tris(β -diketonates) with enantiomeric substrates is not known with enough certainty to facilitate the assignment of absolute configuration. The ligands in the complex are fluxional and alter their spatial arrangement to accommodate donor molecules. The potential of utilizing chiral lanthanide shift reagents for assigning absolute configurations is based on the observation of consistent empirical trends in relative shifts across a series of similar compounds. Caution must always be exercised when assigning absolute configurations based on empirical trends, as exceptions have been noted in many cases. It is important to compare the results to model compounds with similar structures. Such empirical trends were recently reviewed¹²⁴ and have already been noted in this chapter for the enantiomeric discrimination of α -amino acid methyl esters with $\text{Sm}(\text{tfc})_3$ ¹⁸, 1-deuterio alcohols with $\text{Eu}(\text{hfc})_3$ ¹⁵¹ and 2,2',6,6'-tetrasubstituted biphenyls with tfc and hfc chelates¹⁷⁰.

A recent procedure for assigning the stereochemistry of secondary and tertiary alcohols using ^{13}C shifts with (R)- and (S)- $\text{Pr}(\text{tfc})_3$ has been described¹⁷². ^{13}C was selected over ^1H because of the reduced line broadening and the presence of singlets in the spectra. Praseodymium was chosen over europium because of the reduction in contact shifts. The assignment is based on the behavior of the two carbon nuclei α to the carbon bearing the OH group, which are shown as X and Y in Figure 4. The shifts of these nuclei are measured with (R)- and (S)- $\text{Pr}(\text{hfc})_3$ and the difference in these values determined. The

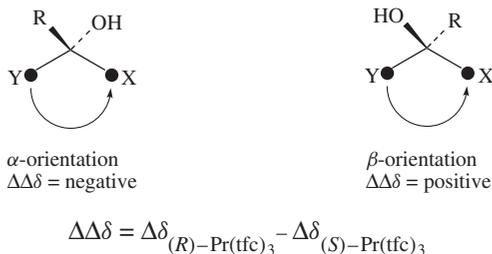
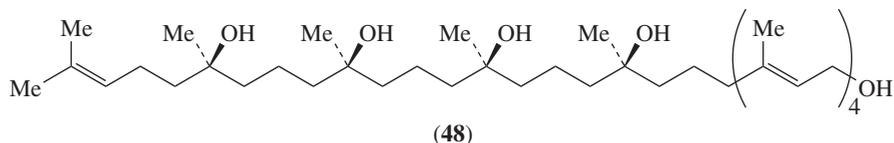


FIGURE 4. Correlation of $\Delta\Delta\delta$ values of ^{13}C resonances with absolute configuration of secondary and tertiary alcohols. X and Y correspond to the two carbon atoms α to the carbon with the hydroxyl group

positive or negative nature of this value consistently correlates with the configuration of the alcohol (Figure 4). The method works for α,α' -disubstituted alcohols. The hydroxyl group of diols separated by two or more carbon atoms can be treated independently and the stereostructure reliably assigned. The utility of the method was demonstrated in assigning the complete stereostructure of glisoprenin-A (**48**)¹⁷³. The assignment was then validated by a total synthesis of the natural product¹⁷⁴.



VII. BINUCLEAR LANTHANIDE–SILVER SHIFT REAGENTS

A. General Considerations

Lanthanide ions do not effectively associate with soft Lewis bases such as olefins, aromatics, phosphines and halogenated compounds. A strategy for generating lanthanide shift reagents for soft Lewis bases was first demonstrated by mixing silver trifluoroacetate or silver heptafluorobutyrate with $\text{Ln}(\text{fod})_3$ to create a binuclear lanthanide–silver shift reagent¹⁷⁵. The silver in the binuclear reagent associated with the soft Lewis base donor and the paramagnetic lanthanide induced shifts in the NMR spectrum. It was subsequently shown that $\text{Ag}(\text{fod})$ or $\text{Ag}(\text{tfa})$ was a far more effective silver reagent for preparing the binuclear reagent¹⁷⁶. Evidence indicated that the mixture of $\text{Ln}(\text{fod})_3$ with $\text{Ag}(\text{fod})$ resulted in the formation of a quadruple lanthanide chelate anion $[\text{Ln}(\text{fod})_4]^-$ that formed an ion pair with the silver cation¹⁷⁷.

Lanthanide chelates of dpm were ineffective with silver β -diketonates at shifting the spectra of soft Lewis bases^{178,179}. The inability of the $\text{Ln}(\text{dpm})_3$ chelates to form an eight-coordinate quadruple chelate anion likely explains this observation. Other silver species with β -diketone ligands containing phenyl, naphthyl and thiophene rings were evaluated for their ability to form the binuclear reagents^{180,181}, and even though some pairs were more effective than $\text{Ag}(\text{fod})$, the commercial availability and stability of $\text{Ag}(\text{fod})$ relative to some of the other silver β -diketonates favor its use. The binuclear reagents have been shown to be effective for analyzing olefins, alkynes¹⁷⁷, aromatics, halogenated compounds and phosphines.

The shift mechanism of the binuclear reagents was examined with olefins and aromatics. Complexation shifts measured using diamagnetic $\text{La}(\text{fod})_3$ were substantial for some resonances. Comparative internal ratios, plots obtained using theoretical dipolar and contact contributions of different lanthanides, and data with $[\text{Gd}(\text{fod})_4]^-$ all indicated that the paramagnetic shifts of the binuclear reagents were exclusively dipolar in origin with no evidence for any contact shifts. This was not surprising given the diamagnetic silver bridge between the substrate and the lanthanide¹⁸².

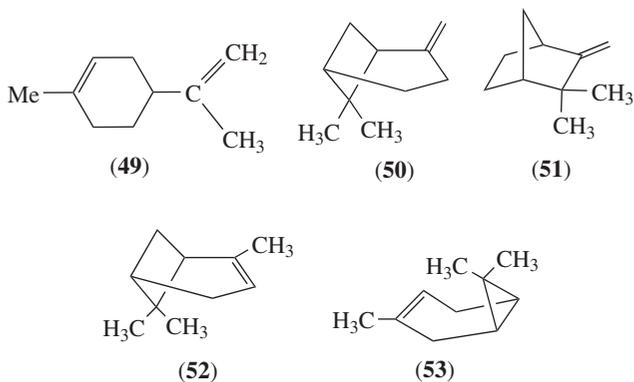
In early work with binuclear reagents at relatively low field strengths, the use of $\text{Pr}(\text{III})$ and $\text{Yb}(\text{III})$ chelates was preferable to $\text{Eu}(\text{III})$ as they caused larger shifts in the spectrum^{176,177}. A study aimed at determining bound shifts, association constants, and performing structural analysis located the lanthanide about 8 Å from the π bond in the binuclear–substrate complexes¹⁸³. The larger distance between the substrate and lanthanide caused by the silver bridge, when compared to substrates that bond directly to the lanthanide, necessitated the use of larger shifting lanthanides. $\text{Pr}(\text{III})$ was especially effective for aromatic substrates as the upfield shifts moved the aromatic resonances into a region of the spectrum generally free of other signals^{176,179}.

Association of the substrate with the silver ion of the binuclear reagent is favored in non-polar solvents. In a comparison of chloroform-*d*, cyclohexane and pentane, a shift order of pentane > cyclohexane > chloroform was observed¹⁸⁴.

B. Applications of Achiral Analogues

Binuclear reagents will bond to and shift the spectra of linear alkenes such as 1-hexene¹⁷⁷. They can be used to distinguish (*Z*)- and (*E*)-alkenes, although the shifts show interesting behavior. The shifts in the spectrum of the (*Z*)-isomer in compounds such as 2-octene¹⁷⁷ and hexa-2,4-diene¹⁸⁵ were larger than those of the (*E*)-isomer at lanthanide–substrate ratios of less than one. The binding of silver to alkenes is sensitive to steric hindrance, such that the binding of (*Z*)-alkenes to silver is favored over (*E*)-alkenes under competitive conditions. At lanthanide–substrate ratios above one, the resonances of the (*E*)-isomer shifted further. In the absence of competitive lanthanide binding, the geometric term of the dipolar equation evidently causes larger lanthanide-induced shifts for the (*E*)-isomer. Applying these trends, Yb(fod)₃/Ag(fod) was used to distinguish the (*Z*)-(Z) and (*Z*)-(E) diads in polybutadienes by ¹³C NMR spectroscopy¹⁸⁶.

Steric differences also explain the preferential binding of silver at the exocyclic alkene of limonene (**49**)^{177,185}. The binuclear reagents are effective at shifting the spectra of other terpenes with either an exocyclic double bond, such as β-pinene (**50**) and camphene (**51**), or an endocyclic double bond, such as α-pinene (**52**) and Δ-3-carene (**53**)¹⁷⁸.



The binuclear reagents are effective at shifting resonances of phenyl-containing compounds such as toluene¹⁷⁶, *o*-, *m*- and *p*-xylene^{177,179}, other methylbenzenes^{179,187} and *p*-terphenyl¹⁷⁶. The shifts of the methyl resonances can be used to analyze mixtures of *o*-, *m*- and *p*-xylene and the methylbenzenes in gasoline¹⁷⁹. The binuclear reagents are sensitive enough to distinguish secondary deuterium isotope effects in aromatic substrates¹⁸⁸. This included differential shifts in the ¹H resonances of benzene-*d* versus benzene and *p*-xylene-*d*₆ (deuteriated methyl groups) versus *p*-xylene. The deuteriated compounds exhibited the largest shifts, possibly pointing to the greater inductive effect of ²H over ¹H as the reason for the substrate to become a better donor with an enhanced association constant.

The binuclear reagents are effective at shifting the spectra of fused ring polycyclic aromatic compounds. Compounds with no substituent groups on the rings such as naphthalene, anthracene, phenanthrene and pyrene did not exhibit specific bonding to the

Ag(I) such that all resonances showed similar magnitude shifts. Incorporation of a substituent group as in 2-methylanthracene, 9-methylanthracene, 1-methylphenanthrene, 1-methylnaphthalene and acenaphthene resulted in differential shifts. The differential shifts indicated that silver bonding occurred away from the steric hindrance of the substituent group¹⁷⁹.

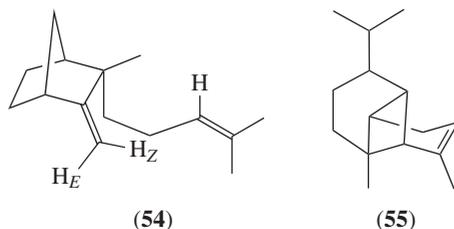
Alkyl halides such as 1-chlorocyclohexane, 1-bromopentane and 1-iodohexane associate with silver and the spectra shift in the presence of the binuclear reagents. The shifts for the organohalides were in the order $I > Br > Cl$, reflecting the relative softness and hence relative binding abilities of the halides to silver. Some organohalides were reactive with silver such that a silver halide precipitate formed¹⁷⁷.

Although only the focus of limited studies, the binuclear reagents are effective for phosphines and phosphites, as evidenced by the shifts in the spectrum of triphenylphosphine (tpp) or triphenylphosphite in the presence of $[Ln(fod)_4]Ag$. At silver–substrate ratios greater than one, the ^{31}P signal of tpp was split into two doublets. These occurred from coupling of ^{107}Ag and ^{109}Ag to the phosphorus, indicating that silver–phosphorus binding was in slow exchange. Raising the concentration of phosphine above that of the silver eventually eliminated the coupling because of fast exchange of the substrate¹⁷⁹.

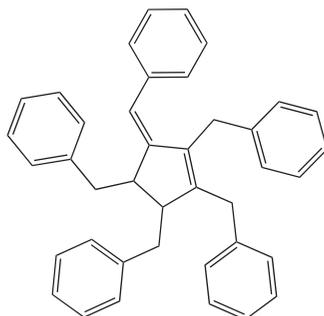
C. Applications of Chiral Analogues

Reagents formed with chiral β -diketonate ligands such as $Ln(tfc)_3$ and $Ln(hfc)_3$ in the presence of $Ag(fod)$ or other silver β -diketonates are effective for chiral discrimination^{178,189}. Lanthanide chelates with dcm are ineffective in the binuclear complexes, presumably because the dcm ligand is so sterically hindered that it prevents the formation of the quadruple chelate anion¹⁸¹. Silver complexes besides $Ag(fod)$ actually form more effective chiral discriminating agents with $Pr(tfc)_3$, $Yb(tfc)_3$ and $Yb(hfc)_3$, but these complexes are not commercially available so have not been used beyond exploratory studies^{178, 180, 181}.

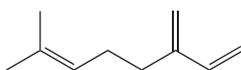
Chiral discrimination in the 1H and/or ^{13}C NMR spectra of terpenes such as limonene (**49**), β -pinene (**50**), camphene (**51**), α -pinene (**52**), Δ -3-carene (**53**) and *epi*- β -santalene (**54**) has been observed^{178, 189–191}. Other chiral olefinic substrates that show discrimination in the presence of chiral binuclear reagents include *trans*-2-menthene, 4-vinylcyclohexene, 3-methylcyclohexene, 4-*t*-butylcyclohexene, bornene¹⁹⁰, α -copaene (**55**)¹⁹¹ and (*E*)-1-benzylidene-2,3,4(*R* or *S*)-5(*S* or *R*)-tetrabenzylcyclopenta-2-ene (**56**)¹⁹².



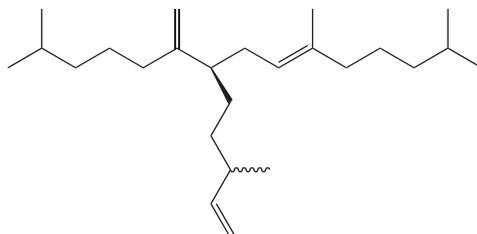
Chiral recognition on the order of 0.1 to 0.3 ppm was observed in the ^{13}C NMR spectrum of myrcene (**57**) and 3-methylpent-1-ene in the presence of $Pr(hfc)_3/Ag(fod)$ ¹⁹³. The absence of any splitting of resonances in the ^{13}C spectrum of **58** was interpreted as a proof that the compound was enantiomerically pure. $Yb(hfc)_3/Ag(fod)$ caused enantiomeric discrimination in the spectra of methyl¹⁹⁴, alkyl¹⁹⁵, phenyl¹⁹⁵ and trimethylsilyl¹⁹⁶ 1,3-disubstituted allenes. The resonance of the methyl group at the chiral



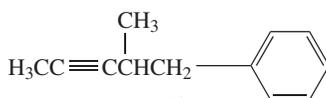
(56)



(57)



(58)



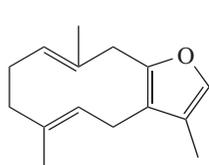
(59)

carbon of alkyne **59** exhibited enantiomeric discrimination in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_3/\text{Ag}(\text{fod})$ ¹⁹⁷.

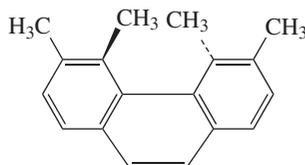
A sesquiterpene of furanodiene structure **60** is chiral because of its conformational rigidity as confirmed by a doubling of resonances in the ^{13}C NMR spectrum in the presence of $\text{Yb}(\text{hfc})_3/\text{Ag}(\text{fod})$ ¹⁹¹. The methyl groups at positions 4 and 5 in 3,4,5,6-tetramethylphenanthrene (**61**) distort out of the plane to minimize steric hindrance, causing the compound to be chiral. Enantiomeric discrimination was observed in the ^1H spectrum in the presence of $\text{Ln}(\text{hfc})_3/\text{Ag}(\text{fod})$ reagents¹⁸⁹.

The enantiomeric purity of dibromides such as **62** was determined using $\text{Yb}(\text{hfc})_3/\text{Ag}(\text{fod})$. Binding of the silver occurred at the bromine atoms rather than the fluorine or chlorine atoms¹⁹⁸.

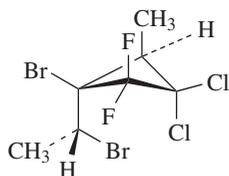
Binuclear lanthanide–silver chelates have also been used as shift reagents for compounds with weakly basic heteroatoms that are part of π systems and do not associate strongly with lanthanide ions. With the binuclear reagents, silver association with the π electrons leads to larger shifts. Substrates of this type include compounds such as



(60)

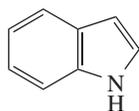


(61)

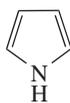


(62)

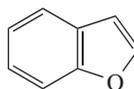
indole (**63**)^{187,199}, pyrrole (**64**)¹⁹⁹, benzofuran (**65**)^{185,199}, methoxybenzene¹⁸⁵, benzonitrile, azobenzene (**66**) and thiazole (**67**)²⁰⁰. For benzothiophene (**68**), the shifts indicated that binding of the silver likely occurred at the sulfur atom rather than with the π electrons¹⁹⁹.



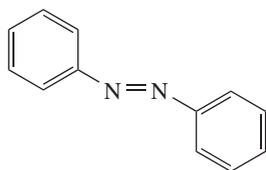
(63)



(64)



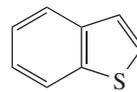
(65)



(66)



(67)

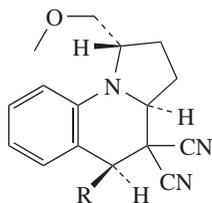


(68)

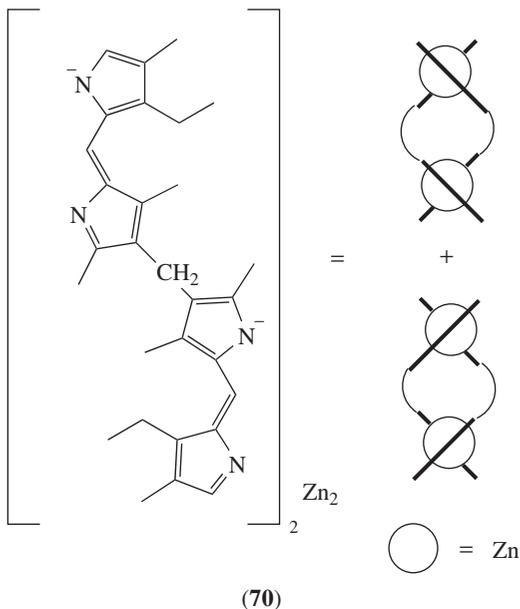
The spectra of **69a** and **69b** exhibited only small nonequivalence in the presence of $\text{Yb}(\text{hfc})_3$, whereas addition of $\text{Ag}(\text{fod})$ caused larger nonequivalence of methyl and methoxy resonances of the R-groups at 500 MHz²⁰¹. The binuclear dipyrromethene complex with $\text{Zn}(\text{II})$ (**70**) has a helical structure that renders it chiral. This was confirmed by a doubling of certain resonances in the ^1H NMR spectrum of the zinc complex in the presence of $\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_3/\text{Ag}(\text{fod})$ or $\text{Yb}(\text{tfc})_3/\text{Ag}(\text{fod})$. Splitting of the resonances was not observed in the presence of the lanthanide chelate alone and was only observed on addition of the silver reagent²⁰².

D. Analysis of Organic Cations

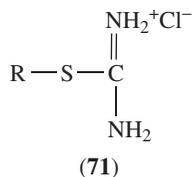
The ion-pairing interaction of the binuclear reagents has also been exploited in the analysis of organic cations^{203,204}. Addition of the binuclear $[\text{Ln}(\text{fod})_4]\text{Ag}$ to halide salts of



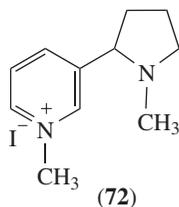
(69) (a) R = H
(b) R = CH₃



organic cations results in the precipitation of silver chloride. The addition of [Ln(fod)₄]K caused substantially smaller shifts, indicating the need to precipitate out the silver halide to better form the ion pair²⁰³. For tetrafluoroborate salts, K(fod) is preferred over Ag(fod) since only KBF₄ is insoluble in chloroform-*d*²⁰⁴. The organic cation forms an ion pair with [Ln(β-diketonate)₄]⁻ and substantially larger shifts are observed in the resulting NMR spectrum than with lanthanide tris(β-diketonates) alone. The utility of [Ln(fod)₄]⁻ as a shift reagent for sulfonium, ammonium and isothiuronium salts (71) has been demonstrated^{203,204}.

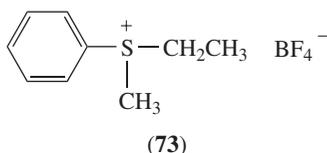


Substantial shifts were observed in the spectra of *N*-ethylquinolinium iodide, *N*-methylnicotinium iodide (**72**) and [3-(dimethylamino)propyl]trimethyl ammonium iodide with $[\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_4]^-$. In the case of **72**, the relative magnitude of the shifts indicated that the cationic nitrogen was the site of association with $[\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_4]^-$ rather than the tertiary nitrogen coordinating directly with the $\text{Eu}(\text{III})$ ²⁰³.

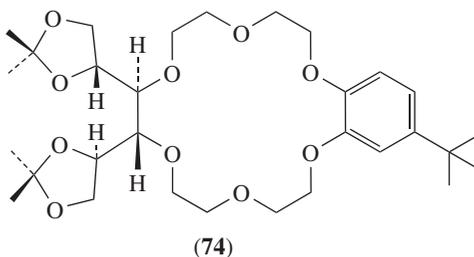


The ^1H NMR spectra of methyl sulfonium salts of alkyl sulfides, tetrahydrothiophene and benzothiophene (**68**) showed large shifts in the presence of $[\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_4]^-$ ²⁰⁴. A selectively deuteriated derivative of *S*-methyltetrahydrothiophenium iodide was used to confirm the assignment of the diastereotopic methylene hydrogen atoms. Studies with the *S*-methyltetrahydrothiophenium and *N*-ethylquinolinium ions indicated that 1:1 complexes formed with $[\text{Eu}(\text{fod})_4]^-$ and that the shifts were purely dipolar in origin²⁰⁵.

The analysis of isothiuronium salts, which are conveniently formed by reacting alkyl halides with thiourea, provide a way to study alkyl halides²⁰⁴. The ^1H NMR spectrum of *s*-butylisothiuronium chloride and bromide exhibited enantiomeric discrimination in the presence of $[\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_3(\text{fod})]^-$ ²⁰⁴. The enantiomeric purity of several alkyl methyl phenyl sulfonium ions (**73**) under conditions of slow inversion was determined using either $[\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_3(\text{fod})]^-$ or $[\text{Eu}(\text{tfc})_4]^-$ ²⁰⁶. It was possible to study the inversion barrier by variable-temperature studies in the presence of the shift reagent.



Achiral binuclear reagents have been added to mixtures of a chiral crown ether (**74**) and chloroform-soluble amino acid ester hydrochlorides to enhance the chiral discrimination in the NMR spectrum. The $[\text{Ln}(\text{fod})_4]^-$ preferentially associated with the enantiomer in the bulk solution such that the enantiomer with lower association with **74** showed the larger lanthanide-induced shifts. The system also enhanced the chiral discrimination in acetonitrile-*d*₃, although $[\text{Pr}(\text{fod})_4]^-$ was needed because it causes larger shifts than the



Eu(III) analogue. It was important to keep the concentration of lanthanide less than that of the crown ether, otherwise the lanthanide ion bound within the crown, thereby displacing the protonated amine and reducing the enantiomeric discrimination²⁰⁷.

VIII. REFERENCES

1. W. D. Horrocks, Jr., R. C. Taylor and G. N. La Mar, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **86**, 3031 (1964).
2. R. W. Kluibler and W. D. Horrocks, Jr., *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **87**, 5350 (1965).
3. C. C. Hinckley, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **91**, 5160 (1969).
4. T. J. Wenzel, *NMR Shift Reagents*, CRC Press, Boca Raton, FL, 1987.
5. J. H. Forsberg, in *Handbook on the Physics and Chemistry of Rare Earths* (Eds K. A. Gschneidner and L. Eyring), Vol. **23**, Chap. 153, Elsevier, North-Holland, Amsterdam, 1996, pp. 1–68.
6. J. A. Peters, J. Huskens and D. J. Raber, *Prog. Nucl. Reson. Spectrosc.*, **28**, 283 (1996).
7. J. K. M. Sanders and D. H. Williams, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 422 (1970).
8. R. E. Rondeau and R. E. Sievers, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 1522 (1971).
9. W. D. Horrocks, Jr. and J. P. Sipe, III, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 6800 (1971).
10. J. K. M. Sanders and D. H. Williams, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 641 (1971).
11. M. Sayeed and N. Ahmad, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **43**, 3197 (1981).
12. J. W. M. de Boer, P. J. D. Sakkers, C. W. Hilbers and E. de Boer, *J. Magn. Reson.*, **26**, 253 (1977).
13. R. E. Rondeau and R. E. Sievers, *Anal. Chem.*, **45**, 2145 (1973).
14. J. Reuben and J. S. Leigh, Jr., *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94** 2789 (1972).
15. J. M. Bulsing, J. K. M. Sanders and L. D. Hall, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1201 (1981).
16. K. Ajsaka and M. Kainosho, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **97**, 330 (1975).
17. Z. Polívka, M. Buděšínský, J. Holubek, B. Schneider, Z. Šedivý, E. Svátek, O. Matoušová, J. Metyš, M. Valchář, R. Souček and M. Protiva, *Collect. Czech. Chem. Commun.*, **54**, 2443 (1989).
18. K. Omata, S. Aoyagi and K. Kabuto, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **15**, 2351 (2004).
19. L. M. Sweeting, D. C. Crans and G. M. Whitesides, *J. Org. Chem.*, **52**, 2273 (1987).
20. M. Kagawa, Y. Machida, H. Nishi and J. Haginaka, *J. Pharm. Biomed. Anal.*, **38**, 918 (2005).
21. G. T. Pearce, W. E. Gore and R. M. Silverstein, *J. Org. Chem.*, **41**, 2797 (1976).
22. J. Belleney, C. Bui and F. J. Carrière, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **28**, 606 (1990).
23. P. E. Peterson and M. Stepanian, *J. Org. Chem.*, **53**, 1907 (1988).
24. F. Sancassan, G. Petrillo and R. J. Abraham, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 2*, **11**, 1965 (1995).
25. H. M. McConnell and R. E. Robertson, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **29**, 1361 (1958).
26. W. D. Horrocks, Jr. and J. P. Sipe, III, *Science*, **177**, 994 (1972).
27. W. D. Horrocks, Jr., *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **96**, 3022 (1974).
28. J. M. Briggs, G. P. Moss, E. W. Randall and K. D. Sales, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1180 (1972).
29. S. B. Tjan and F. R. Visser, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **12**, 2833 (1971).
30. C. Marzin, D. Liebfritz, G. E. Hawkes and J. D. Roberts, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.*, **70**, 562 (1973).
31. B. F. G. Johnson, J. Lewis, P. McArdle and J. R. Norton, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 535 (1972).
32. M. Hirayama, E. Edagawa and Y. Hanyu, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1343 (1972).
33. M. Kainosho, K. Ajsaka and K. Tori, *Chem. Lett.*, 1061 (1972).
34. J. A. Peters, M. S. Nieuwenhuizen and D. J. Raber, *J. Magn. Reson.*, **65**, 417 (1985).
35. K. Ajsaka, M. Kainosho, H. Shigemoto, K. Tori, Z. W. Wolkowski and Y. Yoshimura, *Chem. Lett.*, 1205 (1973).
36. C. N. Reilley, B. W. Good and R. D. Allendoerfer, *Anal. Chem.*, **48**, 1446 (1976).
37. C. N. Reilley, B. W. Good and J. F. Desreux, *Anal. Chem.*, **47**, 2110 (1975).
38. J. H. Forsberg, R. M. Delaney, Q. Zhao, G. Harakas and R. Chandran, *Inorg. Chem.*, **34**, 3705 (1995).
39. J. Reuben, *J. Magn. Reson.*, **11**, 103 (1973).
40. M. H. Lee, *Bull. Korean Chem. Soc.*, **7**, 433 (1986).
41. P. H. Mazzocchi, H. J. Tamburin and G. R. Miller, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **12**, 1819 (1971).

42. B. L. Shapiro, J. R. Hlubucek, G. R. Sullivan and L. F. Johnson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 3281 (1971).
43. D. E. U. Ekong, J. I. Okogun and M. Shok, *J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1*, 653 (1972).
44. J. K. M. Sanders, S. W. Hanson and D. H. Williams, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 5325 (1972).
45. V. G. Gibb, I. M. Armitage, L. D. Hall and A. G. Marshall, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 8919 (1972).
46. J. W. ApSimon, H. Beierbeck and A. Fruchier, *Org. Magn. Reson.*, **8**, 483 (1976).
47. B. L. Shapiro and M. D. Johnston, Jr., *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 8185 (1972).
48. D. J. Raber and L. E. Hardee, *Org. Magn. Reson.*, **20**, 125 (1982).
49. D. J. Raber and J. A. Peters, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **23**, 621 (1985).
50. I. Armitage, G. Dunsmore, L. D. Hall and A. G. Marshall, *Can. J. Chem.*, **50**, 2119 (1972).
51. B. L. Shapiro, M. J. Shapiro, A. D. Godwin and M. D. Johnston, Jr., *J. Magn. Reson.*, **8**, 402 (1972).
52. I. Armitage and L. D. Hall, *Can. J. Chem.*, **49**, 2270 (1971).
53. J. A. Peters, P. J. Wijnand Schuyf, W. M. M. J. Bovee, J. H. Alberts and H. van Bekkum, *J. Org. Chem.*, **46**, 2784 (1981).
54. G. E. Hawkes, D. Leibfritz, D. W. Roberts and J. D. Roberts, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **95**, 1659 (1973).
55. C. L. Honeybourne, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **13**, 1095 (1972).
56. G. N. La Mar and J. W. Faller, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **95**, 3817 (1973).
57. D. H. Welti, M. Linder and R. R. Ernst, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **100**, 403 (1978).
58. G. C. Levy and R. A. Komoroski, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **96**, 678 (1974).
59. O. A. Gansow, A. R. Burke and G. N. La Mar, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 456 (1972).
60. J. P. Basilion, S. Yeon and R. Botnar, *Curr. Top. Dev. Biol.*, **70**, 1 (2005).
61. T. Watanabe, *Nucl. Magn. Reson.*, **35**, 457 (2006).
62. P. B. Barker and D. D. M. Lin, *Prog. Nucl. Magn. Reson. Spectrosc.*, **49**, 99 (2006).
63. S. M. Rothstein, W. D. Bell and M. F. Richardson, *J. Magn. Reson.*, **41**, 310 (1980).
64. G. R. Sullivan, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **98**, 7162 (1976).
65. I. M. Armitage, L. D. Hall, A. G. Marshall and L. G. Werbelow, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **95**, 1437 (1973).
66. J. A. Ladd, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **27**, 483 (1989).
67. R. J. Abraham and F. Sancassan, in *Encyclopedia of Nuclear Magnetic Resonance*, Vol. **9**, John Wiley & Sons, Chichester, New York, 2002, pp. 578–588.
68. R. J. Abraham, M. Mobli, J. Ratti, F. Sancassan and T. A. D. Smith, *J. Phys. Org. Chem.*, **19**, 384 (2006).
69. J. Reuben and J. S. Leigh, Jr., *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 2789 (1972).
70. J. W. Faller and G. N. La Mar, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **14**, 1381 (1973).
71. T. B. Patrick and P. H. Patrick, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 6230 (1972).
72. B. L. Shapiro, M. D. Johnston, Jr. and R. L. R. Towns, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 4381 (1972).
73. J. J. Uebel, C. Pacheco and R. M. Wing, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **14**, 4383 (1973).
74. J. P. Shoffner, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **96**, 1599 (1974).
75. M. Hajek, L. Vodicka and Z. Ksandr, *Sb. Vys. Sk. Chem.-Technol. Praz D*, **32**, 73 (1976); *Chem. Abstr.*, **86**, 15869 (1977).
76. T. C. Morrill, R. J. Opitz and R. Mozzer, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **14**, 3715 (1973).
77. J. San Filippo, Jr, R. G. Nuzzo and L. J. Romano, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **97**, 2546 (1975).
78. J. E. Bulkowski and C. H. Van Dyke, *Inorg. Nucl. Chem. Lett.*, **11**, 749 (1975).
79. L. F. Lindoy and W. E. Moody, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **97**, 2275 (1975).
80. L. F. Lindoy and H. W. Louie, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **101**, 841 (1979).
81. T. J. Marks, J. S. Kristoff, A. Alicii and D. F. Shriver, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **33**, C35 (1971).
82. L. F. Lindoy, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **48**, 83 (1983).
83. R. E. Graves and P. I. Rose, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 630 (1973).
84. K. B. Lipkowitz, T. Chevalier, B. P. Mundy and J. J. Theodore, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **21**, 1297 (1980).
85. R. L. Caret, A. Vennos, M. Zapf and J. J. Uebel, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **22**, 2085 (1981).
86. T. A. Powers and S. A. Evans, Jr., *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **31**, 5835 (1990).
87. T. A. Powers, S. A. Evans, Jr., K. Pandiarajan and J. C. N. Benny, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 5589 (1991).
88. T. A. Powers, L. G. Pedersen and S. A. Evans, Jr., *Phosphorus Sulfur Silicon*, **59**, 205 (1991).

89. G. Barbarella, A. Bongini, V. Cere, C. Paolucci and S. Pollicino, *J. Org. Chem.*, **58**, 6499 (1993).
90. G. Lowe and S. J. Salamone, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1392 (1983).
91. I. P. Gerathanassis and J. Lauterwein, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **24**, 1034 (1986).
92. D. Horton and J. K. Thomson, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1389 (1971).
93. P. E. Pfeffer, T. A. Foglia, P. A. Barr and R. H. Obenauf, *J. Org. Chem.*, **43**, 3429 (1978).
94. J. E. Nordlander and J. E. Haky, *J. Org. Chem.*, **45**, 4780 (1980).
95. A. M. Stolzenberg and M. A. Laliberte, *J. Org. Chem.*, **52**, 1022 (1987).
96. J. C. Russell, J. R. Jones, T. A. Vick and P. W. Stratford, *J. Labelled Compd. Radiopharm.*, **33**, 957 (1993).
97. G. V. Smith, W. A. Boyd and C. C. Hinckley, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 6319 (1971).
98. A. M. Grotens, C. W. Hilbers, E. de Boer and J. Smid, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **13**, 2067 (1972).
99. C. C. Hinckley, W. A. Boyd and G. V. Smith, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **13**, 879 (1972).
100. J. K. M. Sanders and D. H. Williams, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 436 (1972).
101. A. T. Balaban, I. I. Stanoiu and F. Chiraleu, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 984 (1976).
102. A. H. Lewin, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **12**, 3583 (1971).
103. H. N. Cheng and H. S. Gutowsky, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **84**, 1039 (1980).
104. A. de Savignac, A. Lattes and M. Bon, *Org. Magn. Reson.*, **6**, 528 (1974).
105. H. Gozlan, R. Michelot and R. Rips, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **16**, 859 (1975).
106. J. W. Faller and B. V. Johnson, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **96**, 99 (1975).
107. A. R. Katritzky and A. Smith, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **12**, 1765 (1971).
108. Y. Inoue and T. Konno, *Makromol. Chem.*, **179**, 1311 (1978).
109. J. E. Guillet, I. R. Peat and W. F. Reynolds, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **12**, 3493 (1971).
110. F. F. L. Ho, *Polym. Lett.*, **9**, 491 (1971).
111. J. Reuben and A. Biswas, *Macromolecules*, **24**, 648 (1991).
112. E. V. Gouinlock, R. A. Wolfe and J. C. Rosenfeld, *J. Appl. Polym. Sci.*, **20**, 949 (1976).
113. M. Matlengiewicz, *Macromolecules*, **17**, 473 (1984).
114. M. Iida, S. Hayase and T. Araki, *Macromolecules*, **11**, 490 (1978).
115. H. N. Cheng and G. H. Lee, *Polym. Bull.*, **19**, 89 (1988).
116. F. F. Shue and T. F. Yen, *Fuel*, **62**, 127 (1983).
117. B. P. Bammel, D. D. Hamilton, R. P. Haugland, H. P. Hopkins, J. Schuette, W. Szalecki and J. C. Smith, *Biochem. Biophys. Acta*, **1024**, 61 (1990).
118. P. Zhang, H. Parrot-Lopez, P. Tchoreloff, A. Baszkin, C. C. Ling, C. de Rango and A. W. Coleman, *J. Phys. Org. Chem.*, **5**, 518 (1992).
119. K. D. Schulze and H. Sprinz, *Biochim. Biophys. Acta*, **1467**, 27 (2000).
120. H. Hart and G. M. Love, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **12**, 625 (1971).
121. D. J. Raber and G. J. Propeck, *J. Org. Chem.*, **47**, 3324 (1982).
122. H. Gerlach and B. Zagalak, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 274 (1973).
123. J. Jurczak, A. Konowal, Z. Krawczyk and A. Ejchart, *Org. Magn. Reson.*, **17**, 50 (1981).
124. T. J. Wenzel, *Discrimination of Chiral Compounds using NMR Spectroscopy*, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 2007.
125. F. Yasuhara and S. Yamaguchi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **18**, 4085 (1977).
126. S. Yamaguchi and F. Yasuhara, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **18**, 89 (1977).
127. F. Yasuhara and S. Yamaguchi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **21**, 2827 (1980).
128. F. Yasuhara, K. Kabuto and S. Yamaguchi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **19**, 4289 (1978).
129. K. Kabuto, F. Yasuhara and S. Yamaguchi, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **22**, 659 (1981).
130. E. P. Serebryakov, M. A. Shcherbakov, G. D. Gamalevich and M. I. Struchkova, *Russ. Chem. Bull., Int. Ed.*, **52**, 734 (2003).
131. E. M. Merckx, J. A. Lepoivre, G. L. Lemiere and F. C. Alderweireldt, *Org. Magn. Reson.*, **21**, 380 (1983).
132. L. Vanhoeck, J. Bossaerts, R. A. Dommissie, J. A. Lepoivre and F. C. Alderweireldt, *Org. Magn. Reson.*, **22**, 24 (1984).
133. K. Omata, T. Fujiwara and K. Kabuto, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **13**, 1655 (2002).
134. J. A. Dale and H. S. Mosher, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **95**, 512 (1973).
135. T. Kusumi, Y. Fujita, I. Ohtani and H. Kakisawa, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **32**, 2923 (1991).
136. W. H. Pirkle and D. L. Sikkenga, *J. Org. Chem.*, **40**, 3430 (1975).
137. W. H. Pirkle and D. L. Sikkenga, *J. Org. Chem.*, **42**, 1370 (1977).
138. T. J. Wenzel, C. A. Morin and A. A. Brechting, *J. Org. Chem.*, **57**, 3594 (1992).

139. T. J. Wenzel, R. D. Miles and S. E. Weinstein, *Chirality*, **9**, 1 (1997).
140. T. J. Wenzel, A. C. Bean and S. L. Dunham, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **35**, 392 (1997).
141. T. J. Wenzel and K. L. Brogan, *Enantiomer*, **5**, 293 (2000).
142. G. M. Whitesides and D. W. Lewis, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 5914 (1971).
143. H. L. Goering, J. N. Eikenberry and G. S. Koerner, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **93**, 5913 (1971).
144. R. R. Fraser, M. A. Petit and J. K. Saunders, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1450 (1971).
145. M. D. McCreary, D. W. Lewis, D. L. Wernick and G. M. Whitesides, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **96**, 1038 (1974).
146. H. L. Goering, J. N. Eikenberry, G. S. Koerner and C. J. Lattimer, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **96**, 1493 (1974).
147. R. R. Fraser, *Asymmetric Synth.*, **1**, 173 (1983).
148. M. Kainosho, K. Ajisaka, W. H. Pirkle and S. D. Beare, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **94**, 5924 (1972).
149. J. D. McKinney, H. B. Matthews and N. K. Wilson, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **14**, 1895 (1973).
150. J. M. Coxon, J. R. A. Cambridge and S. G. C. Nam, *Org. Lett.*, **3**, 4225 (2001).
151. G. J. Reich, G. R. Sullivan and H. S. Mosher, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **14**, 1505 (1973).
152. D. M. Harrison and P. Quinn, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **24**, 831 (1983).
153. T. Makino, M. Orfanopoulos, T. You, B. Wu, C. W. Mosher and H. S. Mosher, *J. Org. Chem.*, **50**, 5357 (1985).
154. F. Lefevre, C. Rabiller, A. Mannschreck and G. J. Martin, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 942 (1979).
155. Y. Ishida, D. Sasaki, H. Miyauchi and K. Saigo, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **45**, 9455 (2004).
156. J. K. Barton and J. S. Nowick, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1650 (1984).
157. T. Okada, *J. Sci. Hiroshima Univ., Ser. A: Phys. and Chem.*, **45**, 215 (1981).
158. M. I. Kodess, M. A. Ezhikova, G. L. Levit, V. P. Krasnov and V. N. Charushin, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 2766 (2005).
159. F. Fortis, B. Barbe, M. Petraud and J. P. Picard, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 527 (1999).
160. Y. Naruse, H. Watanabe, Y. Ishiyama and T. Yoshida, *J. Org. Chem.*, **62**, 3862 (1997).
161. M. M. Midland and R. W. Kooops, *J. Org. Chem.*, **55**, 4647 (1990).
162. C. Ulrich and J. Bargon, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **38**, 33 (2000).
163. R. M. Acheson and I. S. Selby, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 537 (1973).
164. A. Mannschreck, V. Jonas, H. O. Bodecker, H. L. Elbe and G. Kobrich, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **15**, 2153 (1974).
165. G. Becher and A. Mannschreck, *Chem. Ber.*, **116**, 264 (1983).
166. J. P. Snyder, N. Nevins, S. L. Tardif and D. N. Harpp, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 12685 (1997).
167. J. S. Edmonds, T. Nakayama, T. Kondo and M. Morita, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **44**, 151 (2006).
168. I. Agranat, Y. Tapuhi and J. Y. Lallemand, *Nouv. J. Chem.*, **3**, 59 (1979).
169. A. G. Anastassiou and M. Hasan, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **24**, 4279 (1983).
170. E. Diaz, E. Rojas-Davila, A. Guzman and P. Joseph-Nathan, *Org. Magn. Reson.*, **14**, 439 (1980).
171. K. Bartik, M. El Haouaj, M. Luhmer, A. Collet and J. Reisse, *ChemPhysChem*, **1**, 221 (2000).
172. I. Ghosh, H. Zeng and Y. Kishi, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 4715 (2004).
173. I. Ghosh, Y. Kishi, H. Tomoda and S. Omura, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 4719 (2004).
174. C. M. Adams, I. Ghosh and Y. Kishi, *Org. Lett.*, **6**, 4723 (2004).
175. D. F. Evans, J. N. Tucker and G. C. de Villardi, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 205 (1975).
176. T. J. Wenzel, T. C. Bettes, J. E. Sadlowski and R. E. Sievers, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **102**, 5903 (1980).
177. T. J. Wenzel and R. E. Sievers, *Anal. Chem.*, **53**, 393 (1981).
178. T. J. Wenzel and R. E. Sievers, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **104**, 382 (1982).
179. T. J. Wenzel and R. E. Sievers, *Anal. Chem.*, **54**, 1602 (1982).
180. T. J. Wenzel and D. R. Lalonde, Jr., *J. Org. Chem.*, **48**, 1951 (1983).
181. T. J. Wenzel, A. C. Ruggles and D. R. Lalonde, Jr., *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **23**, 778 (1985).
182. T. J. Wenzel and M. D. Russett, *J. Magn. Reson.*, **75**, 493 (1987).
183. M. Hajek and D. J. Raber, *Anal. Chem.*, **58**, 1748 (1986).
184. T. J. Wenzel, *J. Org. Chem.*, **49**, 1834 (1984).
185. M. Audit, P. Demerseman, N. Goasdoue and N. Platzer, *Org. Magn. Reson.*, **21**, 698 (1983).
186. P. Dias, *Makromol. Chem., Rapid Commun.*, **11**, 299 (1990).
187. D. M. Rackham, F. M. Crutchley, D. E. Tupper and A. C. Boddy, *Spectrosc. Lett.*, **14**, 379 (1981).

188. T. J. Wenzel, *Spectrosc. Lett.*, **17**, 77 (1984).
189. W. Offermann and A. Mannschreck, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **22**, 3227 (1981).
190. W. Offermann and A. Mannschreck, *Org. Magn. Reson.*, **22**, 355 (1984).
191. N. Baldovini, F. Tomi and J. Casanova, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **39**, 621 (2001).
192. A. Zschunke, P. N. Khanh and C. D. Kinh, *Adv. Nat. Sci.*, **3**, 41 (2002).
193. L. Johns, S. Belt, C. A. Lewis, S. Rowland, G. Massé, J. Robert and W. A. König, *Phytochemistry*, **53**, 607 (2000).
194. D. J. Pasto and K. D. Sugi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **56**, 4157 (1991).
195. A. Mannschreck, W. Munninger, T. Burgemeister, J. Gore and B. Cazes, *Tetrahedron*, **42**, 399 (1986).
196. P. E. Peterson and B. L. Jensen, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, **25**, 5711 (1984).
197. M. B. Wells, J. E. McConathy, P. S. White and J. L. Templeton, *Organometallics*, **21**, 5007 (2002).
198. D. J. Pasto and K. D. Sugi, *J. Org. Chem.*, **57**, 12 (1992).
199. D. M. Rackham, *Spectrosc. Lett.*, **14**, 639 (1981).
200. M. Audit, D. Davoust, N. Goasdoue and N. Platzter, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **23**, 33 (1985).
201. W. H. N. Nijhuis, W. Verboom, A. A. El-Fadl, G. J. van Hummel and D. N. Reinhoudt, *J. Org. Chem.*, **54**, 209 (1989).
202. A. Thompson and D. Dolphin, *Org. Lett.*, **2**, 1315 (2000).
203. T. J. Wenzel and J. Zaia, *J. Org. Chem.*, **50**, 1322 (1985).
204. T. J. Wenzel and J. Zaia, *Anal. Chem.*, **59**, 562 (1987).
205. T. J. Wenzel and K. Cameron, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **27**, 734 (1989).
206. T. K. Green, J. R. Whetstone and E. J. R. Son, *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry*, **8**, 3175 (1997).
207. S. E. Weinstein, M. S. Vining and T. J. Wenzel, *Magn. Reson. Chem.*, **35**, 273 (1997).

CHAPTER 15

Metal enolates in polymer science and technology

PHILIPPE LECOMTE and ROBERT JÉRÔME

Center for Education and Research on Macromolecules (CERM), University of Liège, Sart-Tilman, B6a, 4000 Liège, Belgium
Fax: +32 4 3663497; e-mail: rjerome@ulg.ac.be

I. SYMBOLS AND ABBREVIATIONS	825
II. INTRODUCTION	826
III. RADICAL POLYMERIZATION	827
IV. POLYMERIZATION OF NONFUNCTIONALIZED OLEFINS	829
V. POLYMERIZATION OF LACTONES AND LACTIDES	830
VI. ANIONIC POLYMERIZATION OF METHACRYLATES AND ACRYLATES	831
A. Introduction	831
B. Anionic Polymerization in Polar Solvents	833
1. Influence of the initiator	833
2. Influence of the temperature	835
3. Influence of the counter-ion	835
4. Stereochemical aspects	836
C. Anionic Polymerization in Apolar Solvents	837
1. Polymerization of MMA initiated by organolithium derivatives in toluene	837
2. Polymerization of tBMA initiated by organolithium derivatives in toluene	837
3. Polymerization of MMA in THF initiated by organomagnesium derivatives	838
D. Structural Investigation of Propagating Species	838
1. Unimeric model	838
2. Dimeric model	839
3. Oligomeric model	840
E. Ligated Anionic Polymerization	842

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

1. Inorganic salts	842
a. Lithium chloride	842
b. Lithium perchlorate	844
2. Organic salts	844
a. Lithium <i>t</i> -butoxide	844
b. Silanolates	845
3. Tertiary diamines	846
4. Crown ethers	847
5. Cryptands	848
6. Pyridine	848
7. Lithium 2-(2-methoxyethoxy)ethoxide, a μ - σ ligand	849
8. Lithium 2-(dimethylamino)ethoxide	849
F. Ate Complexes	850
G. Metal-free Initiators	851
1. Ammonium salts	851
2. Phosponium salts	852
H. Group Transfer Polymerization (GTP)	854
VII. MACROMOLECULAR ENGINEERING AND ENOLATES	857
A. Chain End-capping by a Functional Group	857
1. Electrophilic activation of living polymer chains	857
a. Hydroxyl end-groups	857
b. Thiol end-groups	858
c. Carboxylic acid end-groups	858
d. Unsaturated end-groups	859
2. Initiation by a functional compound	859
a. Amino end-group	859
b. Hydroxyl end-group	860
c. Sulfoxide end-group	860
B. Chain Modification by Pendant Functional Groups	860
1. Metallation of ester-containing polymers	860
2. Polymerization of functional monomers	862
C. Block Copolymers	862
1. Coupling of preformed polymers	862
2. Synthesis of block copolymers by sequential polymerization	864
a. Copolymerization of methacrylates and acrylates with styrene derivatives	864
b. Copolymerization of methacrylates and acrylates with dienes	865
c. Copolymerization of methacrylates and acrylates with epoxides	865
D. Star-shaped Copolymers	865
1. Synthesis of star-shaped copolymers by the arm-first method	865
2. Synthesis of star-shaped copolymers by the core-first method	868
E. Comb-shaped and Graft Copolymers	869
1. The 'grafting through' process	869
2. The 'grafting onto' process	869
3. The 'grafting from' process	870
F. Polymer Networks	872
VIII. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	873
IX. REFERENCES	873

I. SYMBOLS AND ABBREVIATIONS

acac	acetylacetonate
12-CE-4	12-crown-4
DB-18-CR-6	6,7,9,10,17,18,20,21-octahydrodibenzo[<i>b,k</i>][1,4,7,10,13,16]hexaoxacyclooctadecine
DMAEMA	dimethylaminoethyl methacrylate
<i>DP</i>	degree of polymerization
DPE	1,1-diphenylethene
DPHLi	1,1-diphenylhexyllithium
DPMLi	diphenylmethylithium
EiBLi	ethyl α -lithioisobutyrate
EMA	ethyl methacrylate
<i>f</i>	initiator efficiency
GMA	glycidyl methacrylate
GTP	group transfer polymerization
IBMA	isobornyl methacrylate
k_{\pm}	rate constant of contact ion pair
k_a	rate constant of associated species
k_{app}	apparent constant of propagation
k_{init}	constant rate of initiation
k_{prop}	constant rate of propagation
k_{term}	constant rate of termination
K_{DA}	equilibrium constant of deaggregation
K211	cryptand 211
LDA	lithium diisopropylamide
LiOEEM	lithium 2-(2-methoxyethoxy) ethoxide
MA	methyl acrylate
MiBLi	methyl 2-lithioisobutyrate
MMA	methyl methacrylate
M_n	number-average molecular weight
M_w	weight-average molecular weight
nBuA	<i>n</i> -butyl acrylate
nBuMA	<i>n</i> -butyl methacrylate
PBD	poly(butadiene)
PCL	poly(ϵ -caprolactone)
PEMA	poly(ethyl methacrylate)
PEO	poly(ethylene oxide)
PGMA	poly(glycidyl methacrylate)
PIBMA	poly(isobornyl methacrylate)
PLA	poly(lactide)
PMMA	poly(methyl methacrylate)
PnBuMA	polyn(<i>n</i> -butyl methacrylate)
PS	polystyrene
PtBuA	poly(<i>tert</i> -butyl acrylate)
R_p	rate of polymerization
TMEDA	<i>N,N,N',N'</i> -tetramethyl-1,2-ethylenediamine
tBuA	<i>t</i> -butyl acrylate
tBuMA	<i>t</i> -butyl methacrylate
Vac	vinyl acetate

II. INTRODUCTION

Enolates play a key role in polymer science and technology, particularly as ligands in catalytic processes. Enolate ligated catalysts are known in organic chemistry and some of them have been extended to the chemical modification of preformed polymers with the purpose to improve their properties. These catalytic reactions will not be discussed in this review. Rather, emphasis will be placed on polymerization processes, which are initiated by organometallic compounds ligated by enolates. The major concern of the polymer chemist is indeed to design the length, the architecture and the functionality of synthetic polymers. The role of the catalyst is then crucial to control the chain growth not only in space (stereospecificity) but also in time ('livingness'). The most representative examples of control imparted to polymerization (see Sections III, IV and V) by enolate-containing cocatalysts will be the focus of attention in this review. Clearly, anionic and radical polymerizations, ring-opening polymerization of lactones and lactides and, above all, coordination polymerization of nonfunctionalized olefins, such as propene (propylene) by Ziegler–Natta-type catalysts, have gained huge benefit from the enolate chemistry.

Enolates were decisive in putting under control, for the first time, the anionic polymerization of very sensitive monomers, such as the methacrylates and acrylates (see Section VI). In this anionic polyaddition mechanism, enolates are the active species in each of the main steps, i.e. initiation (equation 1), propagation (equation 2) and termination (equation 3) where \mathbf{I}^* is an active form of the initiator \mathbf{I} , \mathbf{P}_i^* the propagating polymer containing i monomer units \mathbf{M} and \mathbf{X} the terminator to yield the polymeric molecule \mathbf{P}_i . This is not the case, for instance, in the ring-opening polymerization of lactones and lactides, where enolates do not participate in propagation and termination although they are used as initiators¹.



The design of macromolecules, commonly called macromolecular engineering, relies on living polymerization processes. Originally, M. Szwarc said a polymerization was 'living' when it was free from termination and transfer reactions^{2–5}. Therefore, initiation and propagation should be the only events in a living polymerization. Criteria for a polymerization to be considered as living are as follows: (i) Whenever the monomer conversion is complete, the chains preserve their capacity to grow further. Thus, the polymerization should be quantitatively resumed upon addition of a new monomer feed. (ii) The number-average degree of polymerization, DP , is predetermined by the initial monomer-to-initiator molar ratio at complete monomer conversion ($conv = 1$), according to equation 4, where f is the initiator efficiency. Therefore, DP must increase linearly with the monomer conversion. The slope of this linear dependence is the $[\mathbf{M}]_0/[\mathbf{I}]_0$ ratio in case of an ideal living system. Deviation from this slope indicates that either only part of the initiator has been active (higher slope) or irreversible transfer has taken place (lower slope). (iii) Whenever the initiation is fast compared to propagation ($k_{\text{init}} > k_{\text{prop}}$) and the initiation is complete, the concentration of the propagating species remains constant during polymerization (equation 5), which results in a pseudo-first order kinetics (equations 6 and 7). Thus, the linearity of the semilogarithmic plot of $[\mathbf{M}]_0/[\mathbf{M}]_t$ vs. time is commonly checked, and the apparent polymerization rate constant ($k_{\text{app}} = k_{\text{prop}}[\mathbf{P}^*]$) is directly given

by the slope of this plot. Deviation from linearity can be caused by slow initiation and irreversible terminations reactions.

$$DP = \frac{[M]_0}{f \times [I]_0} \times conv \quad (4)$$

$$[P^*] = \text{Constant} \quad (5)$$

$$R_p = -\frac{d[M]}{dt} k_{prop}[M][P^*] = k_{app}[M] \quad (6)$$

$$\ln \frac{[M]_0}{[M]_t} = k'_{app} \quad (7)$$

Living polymerization processes pave the way to the macromolecular engineering, because the reactivity that persists at the chain ends allows (i) a variety of reactive groups to be attached at that position, thus (semi-)telechelic polymers to be synthesized, (ii) the polymerization of a second type of monomer to be resumed with formation of block copolymers, (iii) star-shaped (co)polymers to be prepared by addition of the living chains onto a multifunctional compound. A combination of these strategies with the use of multifunctional initiators and/or macromonomers can increase further the range of polymer architectures and properties.

With the discovery of living polymerization by M. Szwarc in 1956³, an unprecedented research effort was devoted to the macromolecular engineering of anionically prepared polymers such as polystyrene, polydienes and poly(ethylene oxide). For a long time, the control of the anionic polymerization of an important class of monomers, the methacrylates, could not be accomplished because of a deleterious competing nucleophilic attack of the ester carbonyl. This problem was solved in the 1980s with the invaluable assistance of metal enolates. Although controlled radical polymerization and group transfer polymerization can be valuable alternatives, the ligated anionic polymerization of methacrylates remains the major technique for tailoring of polyacrylates and polymethacrylates with a variety of well-defined architectures and functionalities.

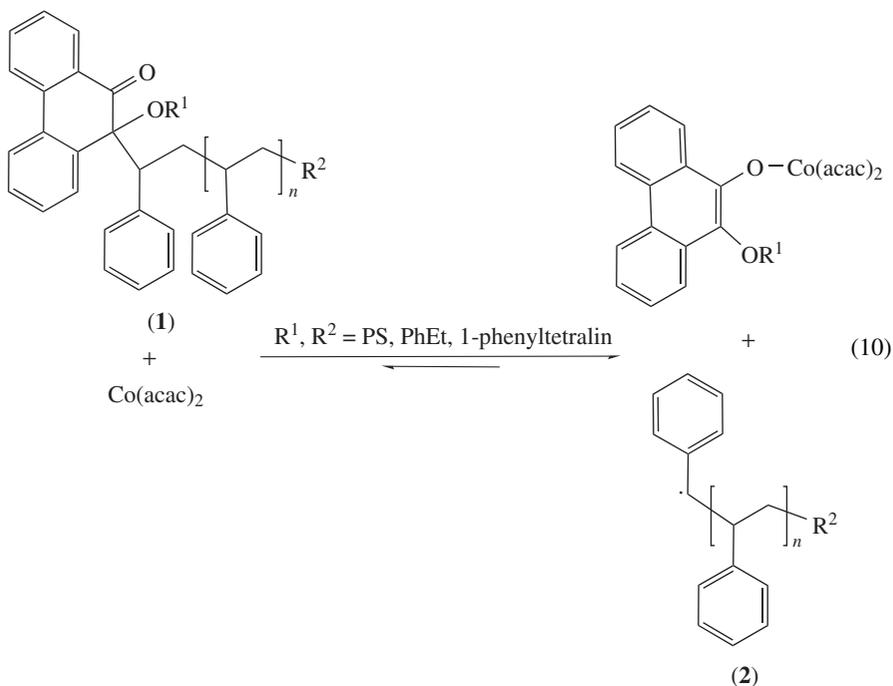
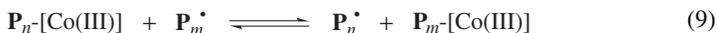
Nevertheless, polymerizations other than the anionic ones have also been carried out using enolates as ligands of transition metal cations. Metal acetylacetonates are indeed organometallic compounds that directly contributed to the control of radical polymerization, ring-opening polymerization and coordination polymerization of specific monomers, as discussed hereafter.

III. RADICAL POLYMERIZATION

Ethenyl acetate (vinyl acetate, Vac) is polymerizable only by radical species. Until recently, the polymerization of any monomer was out of control because of the unavoidable occurrence of irreversible termination reactions. In 1995, Matyjaszewski⁶ and Sawamoto and coworkers⁷ reported that the deleterious impact of these irreversible reactions could be minimized by acting on the kinetics of both the propagation and the termination reactions. Indeed, a decrease in the instantaneous concentration of radicals ($[M^*]$) decreases much more importantly the termination rate (proportional to $[M^*]^2$) than the propagation rate (proportional to $[M^*]$). A scheme proposed consists in converting reversibly radicals into unstable covalent species ('dormant' species). The last radically polymerizable monomer to fall under this type of kinetic control was vinyl acetate. Indeed, very recently Debuigne and coworkers proposed to polymerize Vac by 2,2'-azobis-(4-methoxy-2,4-dimethyl)valeronitrile (V-70) in the presence of cobalt(II) acetylacetonate $[Co(acac)_2]$ ⁸. Under these conditions, a linear relationship is observed between

DP and the monomer conversion, and the polydispersity index is low ($M_w/M_n = 1.2$). Interestingly enough, this process is effective in bulk⁸, in water suspension⁹ and in aqueous miniemulsion¹⁰. The long-lived propagating species can be derivatized into a series of functional groups by addition of properly substituted nitroxides or nonpolymerizable olefins¹¹. Moreover, PVac-*block*-PS diblock copolymers were synthesized successfully, which is an additional step in the macromolecular engineering of PVac¹².

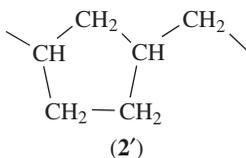
The mechanism of $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2$ -mediated polymerization of Vac is still an open question. On the basis of an early work by Wayland and coworkers^{13a} on the controlled radical polymerization of acrylates by complexes of cobalt and porphyrins, Debuigne and coworkers proposed a mechanism based on the reversible addition of the growing radicals P^\bullet to the cobalt complex, $[\text{Co}(\text{II})]$, and the establishment of an equilibrium between dormant species and the free radicals (equation 8)⁸. Maria and coworkers, however, proposed that the polymerization mechanism depends on the coordination number of cobalt^{13b}. Whenever the dormant species contains a six-coordinated Co in the presence of strongly binding electron donors, such as pyridine, the association process shown in equation 8 would be effective. In contrast, a degenerative transfer mechanism would be favored in case of five-coordinated Co complexes (equation 9).



$\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2$ proved also its efficiency in imparting control to the radical polymerization of styrene. This process, coined quinone transfer radical polymerization (QTRP), is carried out in the presence of phenanthroquinone and a catalytic amount of $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2$ ^{14–16}. The origin of the control should again be found in an equilibrium between a dormant (1) and

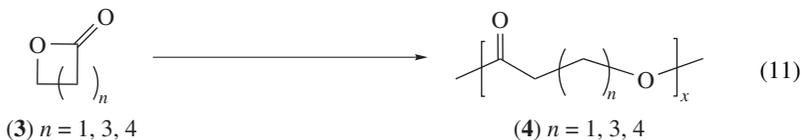
The persistence of the species responsible for the chain growth made the macromolecular engineering of polypropylene a reality. Indeed, living syndiotactic polypropylene was reacted with a series of electrophiles with the purpose to prepare ω -functional chains, as illustrated in Scheme 1^{25–29}. The livingness of the coordinative polymerization of propylene gave also access to copolymers. A first strategy relies on the use of ω -end capped polypropylene as a macroinitiator. For example, ω -iodo polypropylene successfully initiated the cationic polymerization of THF with formation of polypropylene-*block*-polytetrahydrofuran diblocks²⁵. In another approach, Doi and coworkers added a fresh feed of methyl methacrylate (MMA) onto living polyisoprene in the presence of V(acac)₃/Et₂AlCl. The resumption of the polymerization resulted in a polypropylene-*block*-PMMA copolymer. A radical mechanism was proposed for the synthesis of the PMMA block³⁰.

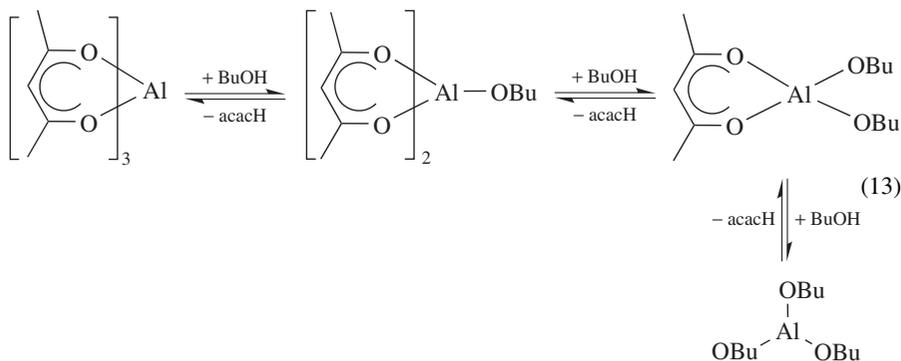
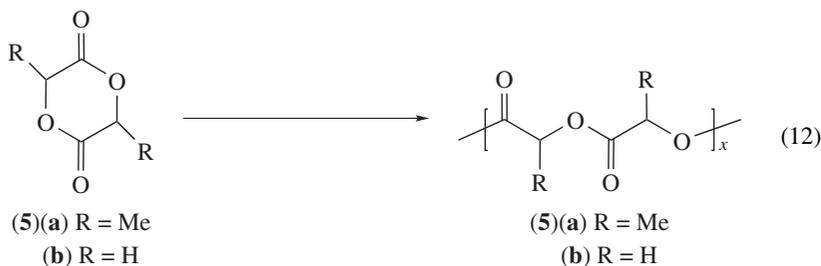
The V(acac)₃-mediated homopolymerization of ethylene is not living and the polydispersity index is quite high (2.0)³¹. Nevertheless, ethylene can be successfully copolymerized with propylene while maintaining the livingness of the process³². Moreover, the enolate ligated vanadium is a catalyst for the living polymerization of 1,5-hexadiene and copolymerization with propylene³³. It must be noted that polymerization of 1,5-hexadiene is a route to a polymer that combines constitutive 1,3-cyclopentenemethylene units (2') and vinyltetramethylene units. Therefore, pendant unsaturations are available for further functionalization.



V. POLYMERIZATION OF LACTONES AND LACTIDES

The ring-opening polymerizations shown in equations 11 and 12, of lactones (3), lactide (5a) and glycolide (5b), are a direct route to biodegradable and biocompatible aliphatic polyesters (4,6a and 6b). These processes are mediated by a large number of catalysts and initiators. Among them, Al^{34,35}, Ca³⁶, Sn(II)³⁷, Zr^{38,39} acetylacetonates were able to promote the ring-opening polymerization of ϵ -caprolactone (3, $n = 4$) and lactide (5a). The polymerization mechanism by this class of enolate mediators was disregarded for a long time. Recently, Dobrzynski³⁸ studied the mechanism of the ϵ -caprolactone (3, $n = 4$) polymerization mediated by Zr(acac)₄, and proposed that an *in situ* formed zirconium enolate would be the actual initiator of the the polymerization. Penczek and coworkers³⁴ reported that Al(acac)₃ is prone to mediate the polymerization of ϵ -caprolactone (3, $n = 4$) and lactide (5a), which is an extremely slow process; however, the rate is increased on addition of Al(acac)₃ and an alcohol. An aluminum alkoxide would be formed *in situ* as illustrated in equation 13 for n -butanol. Again, the actual initiator would be an alkoxide, in agreement with M_n , which is predetermined by the monomer-to-alcohol molar ratio.

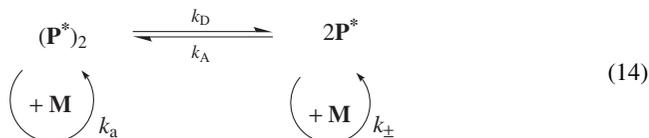




VI. ANIONIC POLYMERIZATION OF METHACRYLATES AND ACRYLATES

A. Introduction

In 1956, Szwarc and coworkers investigated the anionic polymerization of MMA initiated by sodium naphthalenide in THF at -78°C ⁴⁰. Since then, a steadily increasing number of papers were published on this topic including a series of reviews⁴¹⁻⁴⁵. The anionic polymerization of acrylates and methacrylates is a chain-growth polymerization, the propagation step of which is a Michael addition enolate to the double bond of methacrylate. As mentioned in Section II, the anionic polymerization of methacrylates is by far more complex than that of styrene. A problem arises from the propensity of enolates to form aggregates, particularly in apolar solvents. Therefore, an equilibrium is established between the aggregates and the nonassociated enolates, which are both able to propagate with different rate constants (k_a and k_{\pm} , respectively, equation 14). As a rule, the reactivity of the aggregated species is lower than that of the nonassociated species. The equilibrium constant K_{DA} is defined by equation 15, whereas the total concentration of the enolates is constant, as long as no irreversible termination reaction takes place (equation 16).



$$K_{DA} = \frac{[(\mathbf{P}^*)_2]}{[\mathbf{P}^*]^2} = \frac{k_A}{k_D} \quad (15)$$

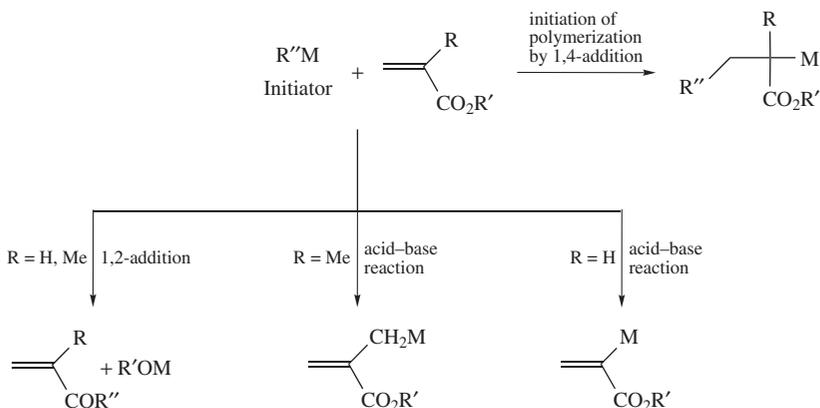
$$[\mathbf{P}^*] = \sum_i [\mathbf{P}_i^*] = \text{constant} \quad (16)$$

The enolate has a direct impact on the polymerization kinetics. Indeed, the kinetics order with respect to $[\mathbf{P}^*]$ is 1 when $K_{DA}[\mathbf{P}^*] \ll 1$ (equation 17) and fractional order with respect to $[\mathbf{P}^*]$ is the rule when $K_{DA}[\mathbf{P}^*] \gg 1$ (equation 18)⁴¹. A fractional order in initiator is thus the signature of aggregation.

$$K_{DA}[\mathbf{P}^*] \ll 1 \Rightarrow \text{polymerization rate} = k_{app}[\mathbf{P}^*] \quad (17)$$

$$K_{DA}[\mathbf{P}^*] \gg 1 \Rightarrow \text{polymerization rate} = k_{app}[(\mathbf{P}^*)_2]^{1/2} \quad (18)$$

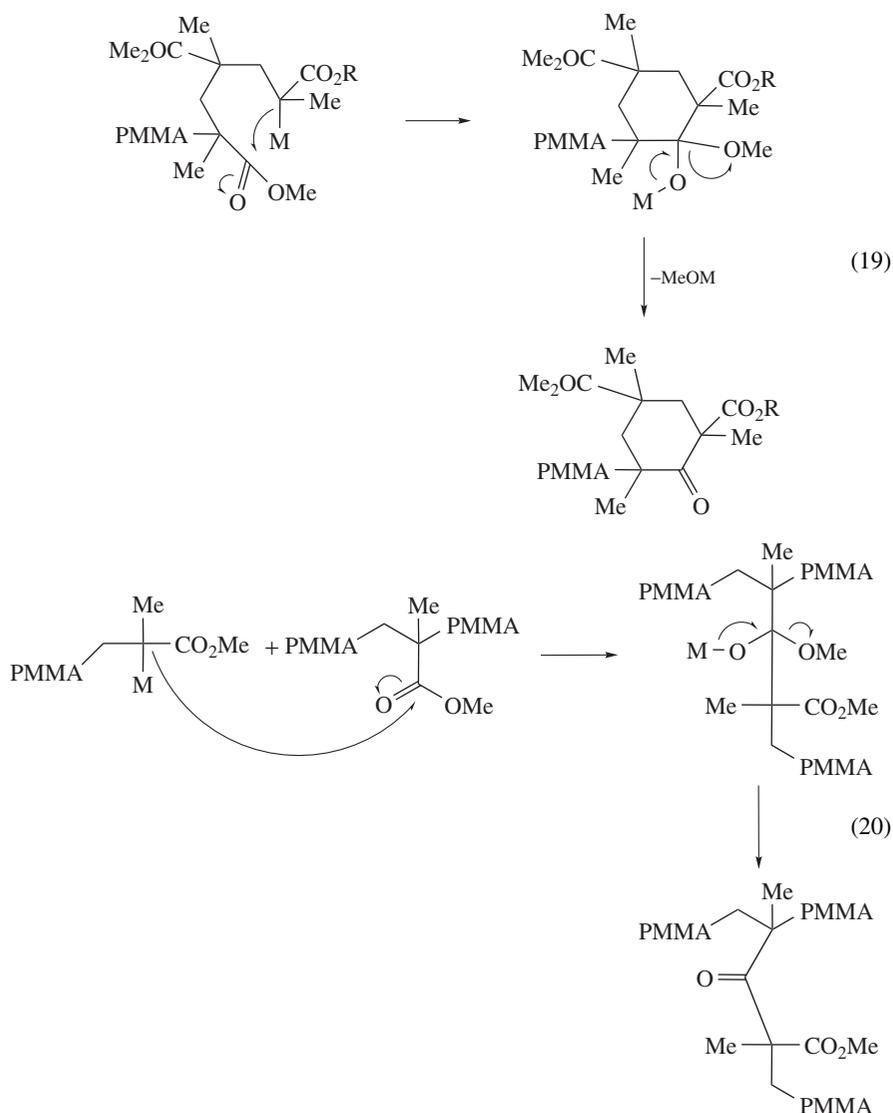
Aggregation may also make an impact on the molecular weight distribution. Indeed, a slow equilibration between propagating species with different reactivities results in the broadening or even in the multimodality of the molecular weight distribution. The establishment of a reversible equilibrium between aggregates and nonassociated species does not fit the definition of a living system according to M. Szwarc. Nevertheless, whenever this equilibration is fast enough, polymers with a predetermined *DP* (equation 4) and possibly a low polydispersity index can be obtained. In this chapter a reversible aggregation equilibrium does not preclude livingness from a polymerization⁴⁶. A basic problem in the anionic polymerization of acrylates and methacrylates is the occurrence of irreversible termination and transfer reactions that are hardly avoidable. Indeed, the initiator can react with the monomer not only by the Michaël addition but also by a 1,2-addition with formation of an α,β -unsaturated ketone and a new alkoxide (Scheme 2). Moreover, the initiator can react not only as a nucleophile but also as a base, as shown in Scheme 2.



SCHEME 2. Possible reaction pathways between an organometallic initiator and acrylates or methacrylates

The situation is even more complex during polymerization, because a 1,2-addition can take place onto the ester groups of both the monomer and the monomeric units in the chains. This type of reaction can be either an intramolecular Claisen condensation, thus a backbiting reaction, with formation of cyclics (equation 19) or an intermolecular reaction

that leads to chain branching (equation 20). As a rule, the detailed mechanism of the anionic polymerization of MMA is deeply influenced by the experimental conditions as discussed hereafter.

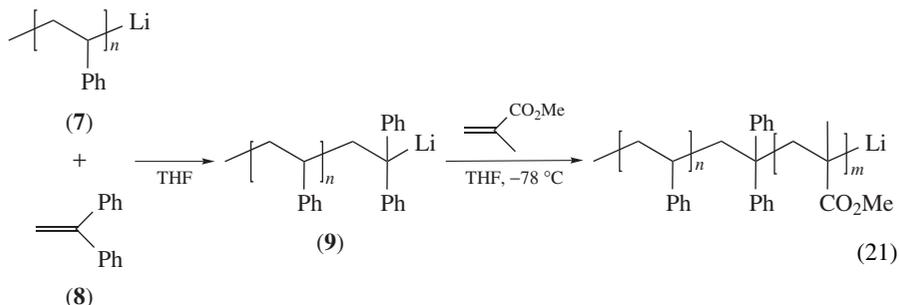


B. Anionic Polymerization in Polar Solvents

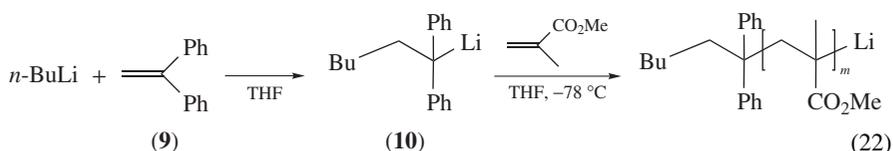
1. Influence of the initiator

The anionic polymerization of methacrylates and acrylates is poorly controlled even at low temperature, whenever initiated by alkyl lithium compounds, such as *n*-BuLi. In order

to restrict the undesired nucleophilic attack of the ester groups, and thus to improve the polymerization control, attention was paid to sterically hindered initiators. In their quest for PS-*block*-PMMA copolymers, Rempp and coworkers initiated the anionic polymerization of MMA by living PS chains (7)⁴⁷; however, the polymerization was not under control. This problem was solved by end-capping 7 with DPE (8) to yield the modified macroinitiator 9, which improved control on the MMA polymerization by a more sterically hindered diphenylalkyl anion (9) (equation 21). Remarkably, this premodification of the PS macroinitiator (7) by 1,1'-ethene-1,1-diylidibenzene (DPE 8) was effective in improving the control on the PMMA block. It is worth mentioning that enolates are involved as propagating species only during the synthesis of the second PMMA block.



Consistently, Anderson and coworkers showed that the polymerization of MMA in THF at -78°C is living when initiated by DPHLi (10), which is nothing but the model of the diphenylalkyl anion (9) of the PS macroinitiator used in the synthesis of PS-*block*-PMMA (equation 21). It must be noted that DPHLi (10) results from the direct addition of DPE (8) to *n*-BuLi (equation 22)⁴⁸. The molecular weight of PMMA is predetermined by the monomer-to-initiator molar ratio and the MMA conversion. The polydispersity index is low ($1.04 < M_w/M_n < 1.16$). The livingness of this polymerization was confirmed by the successful resumption of the polymerization of lauryl methacrylate (LMA), and formation of the parent PMMA-*block*-PLMA diblocks. The anionic polymerization of MMA in THF at -78°C is thus 'living', provided that sterically hindered initiators are used.



Hatada and coworkers studied the MMA polymerization initiated by benzyllithium under comparable experimental conditions. PMMA with a broad molecular distribution was obtained⁴⁹. Baskaran and coworkers proposed that the lack of control resulted from an exceedingly high monomer concentration. Indeed, PMMA with a low polydispersity index ($M_w/M_n < 1.3$) and a predictable molecular weight was collected at lower MMA concentration⁵⁰.

Indeed, the collected PMMA was collected with a low polydispersity index ($M_w/M_n < 1.3$) and a predictable molecular weight⁵⁰.

In contrast to the polymerization of methacrylates, the anionic polymerization of acrylates is out of control in THF, at -78°C . The steric hindrance of the monomer, e.g. *t*BuA, is not beneficial, as testified by a low initiation efficiency (0.56) and a high polydispersity index (2.1)⁴¹.

Müller and coworkers studied the kinetics of the polymerization of tBuA in THF at -78°C , which was initiated by *t*-butyl α -lithioisobutyrate⁵¹. The molecular weight distribution is rather broad ($M_w/M_n = 2.5$). Only after longer reaction times, side-products formed by backbiting reaction are observed.

2. Influence of the temperature

The temperature has a decisive effect on the anionic polymerization initiated by DPHLi (10) or benzylolithium in THF. As soon as the temperature is increased from -78°C up to -40°C , the livingness is lost⁵⁰. Compared to MMA and other methacrylates, tBuMA is an exception for which the anionic polymerization remains under control at temperatures as high as 25°C ⁵². This remarkable behavior is accounted for by the steric hindrance of the ester group, which prevents side reactions from occurring at an appreciable rate.

3. Influence of the counter-ion

Müller and Jeuck considered the possible impact of the counter-ion on the polymerization kinetics of MMA in THF at -98°C ⁵³. They reported a linear relationship between the interionic distance of the active species and the logarithm of k_{prop} (Figure 1). The intercept roughly corresponds to the propagation rate constant of the free anion. The deviation observed for Na^+ and K^+ was accounted for by a solvation effect, that increases the interionic distance. These results suggest that a single active species, presumably a contact ion pair, is involved in the mechanism.

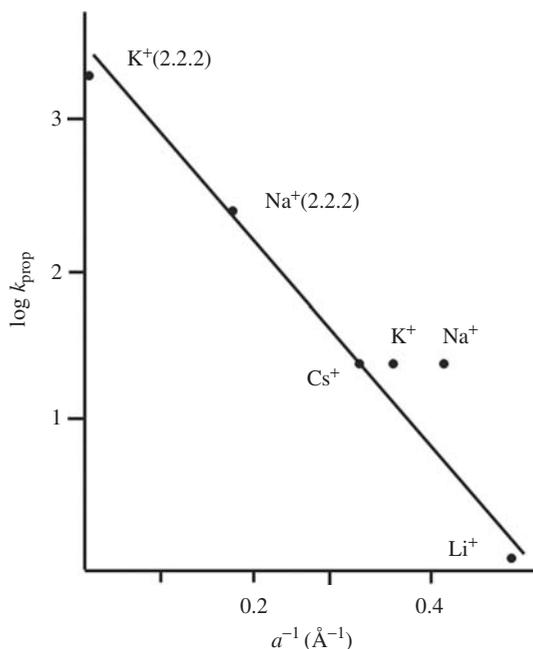


FIGURE 1. Dependence of the propagation rate ($\log k_{\text{prop}}$) on the reciprocal interionic distance (a^{-1}). Reproduced with permission from Reference 53. Copyright Wiley-VCH Verlag GmbH & Co. KGaA

4. Stereochemical aspects

Although the anionic polymerization of MMA in THF leads to highly syndiotactic PMMA (Table 1)⁵⁴, that one of tBuMA results in an equimolar mixture of syndiotactic and heterotactic triads (Table 1). For both monomers an increase in temperature results in higher heterotacticity at the expense of the syndiotacticity^{54,55}. The chain tacticity has a direct influence on the macroscopic properties, as illustrated in Table 2 for both the glass transition (T_g) and the melting (T_m) temperatures of PMMA⁵⁶.

Enolates, which are the actual propagating species, exist in the *E* (**11**) and *Z* (**12**) configurations. The *E/Z* ratio of the living chain-ends can be indirectly determined by reacting the propagating enolates **11** and **12** with chlorotrimethylsilane and converting them into the corresponding ketene silylacetals **13** and **14**, which are characterized by NMR spectroscopy (equations 23 and 24)⁵⁷.

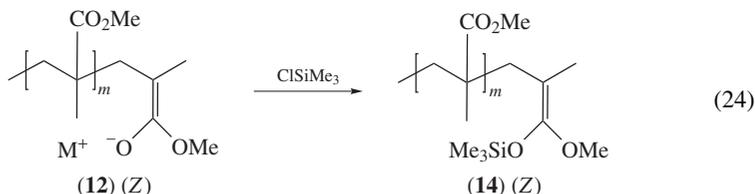
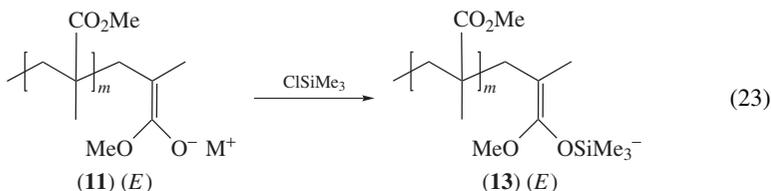


TABLE 1. Tacticity of PMMA and PtBMA synthesized by anionic polymerization with a Li counter-ion in THF

T (°C)	% syndiotactic triads (<i>rr</i>) ^a		% heterotactic triads (<i>mr</i>) ^b		% isotactic triads (<i>mm</i>) ^c	
	PMMA	PtBMA	PMMA	PtBMA	PMMA	PtBMA
-78	81	52	18	48	1	4
-48	72		26		2	
-20	69		28		3	
0	63	46	33	56	4	2
0		41		49		10

^a A *rac-rac* (*rr*) triad is a chain of three consecutive monomer links of *R,S,R*- or *S,R,S*-configuration.

^b A *meso-rac* (*mr*) triad is a chain of three consecutive monomer links of *R,R,S*- or *S,S,R*-configuration.

^c A *meso-meso* (*mm*) triad is a chain of three consecutive monomer links of *S,S,S*- or *R,R,R* configuration.

TABLE 2. Influence of tacticity on the glass transition (T_g) and melting (T_m) temperatures of PMMA. Reproduced from Reference 56 by permission of John Wiley & Sons, Inc.

Stereoregularity ^a	M_n	T_g (°C)	T_m (°C)
Isotactic (<i>mm</i> = 100%)	7200	49	150
Syndiotactic (<i>rr</i> = 98%)	13000	108	159
Heterotactic (<i>mr</i> = 96%)	9700	91	166

^a See footnotes to Table 1.

TABLE 3. Correlation between tacticity and *Z/E* isomerism for the anionic polymerization of MMA in THF at -78°C

	Li ⁺	Na ⁺	K ⁺	Cs ⁺	K ⁺ (2.2.2)
<i>Z</i> ^a	>99	97	60	5	10
<i>mr</i> ^b	18	39	56	50	31
<i>rr</i> ^b	81	59	28	47	67
<i>m</i> ^c	8	22	34	28	18
<i>r</i> ^d	92	78	66	72	82

^a Configuration of the ester enolate at the living end.

^b See footnotes to Table 1.

^c A *meso* (*m*) diad consists of two consecutive links of *R,R*- or *S,S*-configuration.

^d A *rac* (*r*) diad consists of two consecutive links of *R,S*- or *S,R*-configuration.

A correlation between chain tacticity and *E/Z* isomerism was proposed by Müller and coworkers for the polymerization of MMA in THF at -78°C , with the major alkaline counter-ions, including crypted potassium (Table 3)⁵⁷. Clearly, the stereochemistry of MMA polymerization is greatly influenced by the size of the cation. Indeed, the *Z* isomer is almost exclusively observed with the small cations Li⁺ and Na⁺, whereas the *E* isomer predominates with the large cations Cs⁺ and [K⁺(2.2.2)]⁵⁸. Whatever the enolate involved, *E* or *Z*, formation of the *meso* diads (*m*) is unfavorable, more likely for thermodynamic reasons. Nevertheless, an increase in the cation radius of the *Z* enolate results in a higher fraction of *m* diads, and a higher fraction of *r* diads for the *E* enolate. The effect of the *E/Z* isomerism on the chain tacticity is related to the structure of the transition state of the propagation step. Although a model based on the *E/Z* stereoisomerism of the lithium ester enolate was proposed^{57,58}, further investigation is needed because the monomer coordination in the transition state is unknown and a direct proof of the *E/Z* isomerism of the enolate is still outstanding^{43,59}.

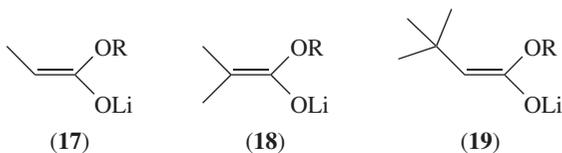
C. Anionic Polymerization in Apolar Solvents

1. Polymerization of MMA initiated by organolithium derivatives in toluene

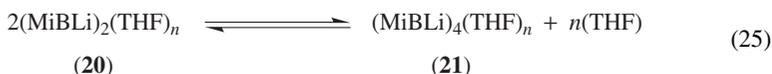
The anionic polymerization of MMA initiated by organolithium derivatives is by far more complex in apolar solvents than in THF. Indeed, Wiles and Bywater reported that the polymerization of MMA with sterically hindered initiators in toluene is ill-controlled even when conducted at low temperature⁶⁰⁻⁶². The strong aggregation of the active species in toluene would be responsible for the observed broad molecular weight distribution and very low initiation efficiency^{63,64}.

2. Polymerization of tBMA initiated by organolithium derivatives in toluene

The anionic polymerization of tBMA in toluene with a Li counter-ion is again compared to MMA and other methacrylates. Indeed, the monomer conversion is complete and the molecular weight distribution is narrow not only at -78°C but also at 0°C ^{52,65}. Nevertheless, the polymerization is not strictly living, because an important fraction of oligomers ($M_n = 650$) is collected and the initiation efficiency is low. The oligomers would be dormant chains, unable to propagate in toluene, as a result of aggregation. Nevertheless, they can be reactivated by addition of THF and resume the polymerization of freshly added monomer. The basic problem is that most of the initiator is consumed by the low molecular weight chains, which are involved in a very early pseudo-termination



upon decreasing the temperature and/or the concentration. The fact that the entropy change for the dissociation is negative was accounted for in terms of steric restriction due to extra solvent molecules in the solvated dimer, relative to the tetramer⁷¹. The rate of exchange is slow compared to propagation⁷³. The aggregation has a direct impact on the polymerization course. Indeed, semiempirical MNDO and *ab initio* calculations showed that the charge density on the α -carbon and thus the reactivity decreased with increasing the extent of the aggregation⁷⁴.

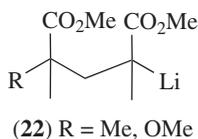


Kříž and coworkers also studied the structure of *t*-butyl 2-lithioisobutyrate (**18**, $R = t\text{-Bu}$), that mimicks the polymerization of *t*BuMA⁷⁵. In THF, only one species is observed, more likely a tetramer, whatever the temperature and concentration.

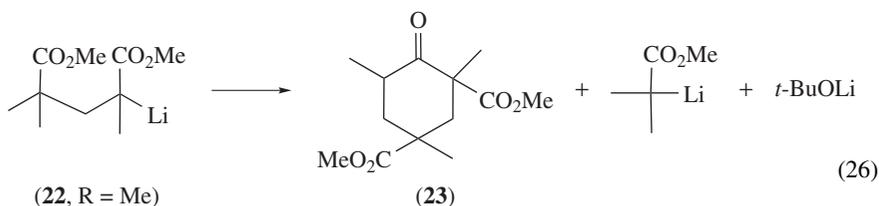
As a rule, the aggregation of lithium ester enolates is mainly governed by concentration, temperature and structure of the ester group. There is thus no reason for the polymerization of methyl methacrylate and *t*-butyl methacrylate to be influenced by the same experimental parameters.

2. Dimeric model

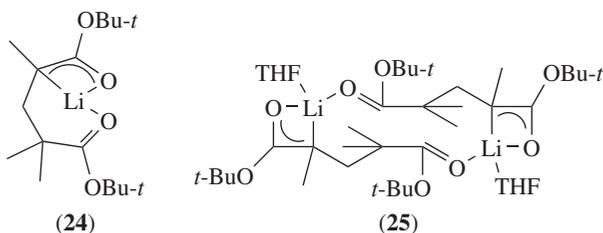
A limitation of the unimeric model is that the possible influence of the penultimate unit is not taken into account on the reactivity of the propagating enolate. Therefore, the structure of dimeric models (**22**) was investigated⁴³.



The intramolecular Claisen condensation of the dimeric model (**22**, $R = \text{Me}$) of PMMA was observed during NMR analysis, even at low temperature. This condensation results in the formation of a cyclic β -keto ester (**23**), methyl 2-lithioisobutyrate and lithium *t*-butoxide⁴³ (equation 26).



A major difference between unimeric and dimeric models is the possible intramolecular interaction between the lithium enolate and the ester group of the penultimate unit. However, Bywater was unable to observe such an intramolecular complexation in case of the dimeric model of living PMMA in THF⁷⁶. The structure of di-*t*-butyl 2-lithio-2,4,4'-trimethylglutarate (**24**), the dimeric model of living PtBuMA, was investigated. Aggregation of this ester enolate in solution was shown by measurements of apparent molecular weight⁷⁷. IR spectroscopy suggests that the α -lithio ester and the γ -ester group are interacting⁷⁸. By NMR spectroscopy and in agreement with *ab initio* and MNDO calculations, Kříž and coworkers found that in THF the dimeric model of PtBuMA has a strong tendency to form a complex between the Li enolate and the ester group of the penultimate unit. Actually, there would be competition between a linear complex (**24**) and a cyclic complex (**25**)⁷⁹. The cyclic form (**25**) is monomeric in THF, in contrast to the linear complex (**24**) which is a dimer. A stabilization of *ca* 33 kJ mol⁻¹ was predicted for the intramolecular coordination⁷⁹. This situation is drastically different from that of the dimeric model of living PMMA, for which NMR analysis does not show any intramolecular complexation.

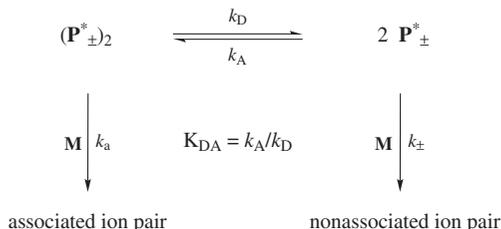


Zune and coworkers investigated the structure of the dimeric model of living PtBuMA in mixtures of toluene and THF⁸⁰. Dimers were also observed as in pure THF. Moreover, partly organized pseudo-phases were detected by ⁷Li NMR when the toluene content exceeded 50% v/v.

3. Oligomeric model

Monomeric and dimeric models do not mimic ideally living chain-ends because they ignore the influence of β - and γ -monomeric units and the steric hindrance of the chain. It is therefore desirable to investigate the structure of propagating low molecular weight chains. However, these oligomers are more likely a mixture of living chains and dead chains as a result of unavoidable termination reactions. For instance, the occurrence of these undesired reactions made very difficult the characterization of living PMMA oligomers by multinuclear NMR spectroscopy⁸¹. Nevertheless, living polymerization of MMA in THF at -78°C was studied by a series of techniques, including vibrational spectroscopy^{81,82}, viscometry⁸³, conductimetry^{84,85} and kinetic measurements⁸⁶⁻⁸⁸. All the experimental observations were in line with the establishment of an equilibrium between nonassociated and associated dimers. In contrast to the unimeric model, formation of tetramers was unfavorable, which is expectedly an effect of the chain on the association of the propagating species.

Kinetic studies in THF at -46°C with Li⁺ and Na⁺ counter-ions indicated that k_{prop} decreases with increasing [P*], which is the signature of the coexistence of associated and nonassociated species (Scheme 3)^{64,88,89}. Whenever Li⁺ is the counter-ion, the reaction order is fractional and decreases from 0.75 down to 0.58, while [P*] is increased from 10^{-4} up to 2×10^{-3} mol L⁻¹, consistent with propagating ion pairs and associated



SCHEME 3. Equilibrium between associated and nonassociated ion pairs for the anionic polymerization of MMA in THF

species in comparable amount⁶⁴. At higher temperature (-20°C), the equilibrium between propagating ion pairs and associated species is shifted toward the less active aggregates, aggregation being thus an endothermic process⁹⁰. It is worth noting that aggregation is an entropy-driven process, which can be accounted for by the steric restriction due to extra solvent molecules in solvated ion pairs, relative to the associated species, in line with the results on the dimer–tetramer equilibrium of MiBLi in THF⁷¹.

The value of k_{prop} of the associated species is at least two orders of magnitude lower than k_{prop} of the nonassociated ion pairs⁶⁴. Consistently, nonassociated ion pairs can be considered as dormant and k_a can be omitted in kinetic equations. Table 4 compares the values of various equilibrium and kinetic parameters for the polymerization of MMA, tBuMA and tBuA. Association is less important for tBMA than for MMA, more likely as a result of the bulkiness of the ester groups. In the same line, aggregation is less extensive in the polymerization of tBuMA than tBuA, because of the steric hindrance of the α -methyl substituent⁶⁴. Values of k_A and k_D in Table 4 were calculated according to equations 15 and 27, where a denotes the fraction of nonassociated ion pairs.

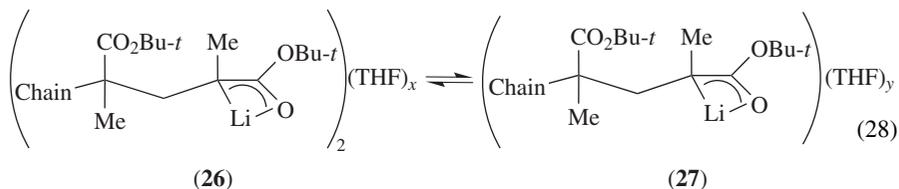
$$M_w/M_n = 1 + k_{\pm}/(ak_A) \quad (27)$$

Compared to MMA, the anionic polymerization of tBMA is living at higher temperatures due to the decreased reactivity of the enolate resulting from the higher steric hindrance⁵⁵. Because of the rare occurrence of irreversible termination, the analysis of living oligomers was rewarding^{81,91}. In contrast to the dimeric model, no intramolecular complexation of the enolate with the ester function of the penultimate unit was observed by ¹³C NMR⁹¹. The equilibrium between dimeric aggregates **26** and nonaggregated species **27** (equation 28), previously reported for the dimeric model, was confirmed for the PtBMA oligomers analyzed by ⁷Li NMR⁴³. As a rule, PMMA and PtBMA chain-ends are lithium

TABLE 4. Equilibrium and kinetic parameters for the anionic polymerization of MMA, tBuMA and tBuA in THF, at -65°C , with a Li^+ counter-ion

Parameter	MMA	tBuMA	tBuA
K_{DA} (L mol^{-1})	0.002	0.0005	0.001
a	0.5	0.73	0.62
k_{\pm} ($\text{L mol}^{-1} \text{s}^{-1}$)	46	8	2000
M_w/M_n	1.3	1.1	7.9
k_A ($\text{L mol}^{-1} \text{s}^{-1}$)	300	110	480
k_D (s^{-1})	0.15	0.22	0.5

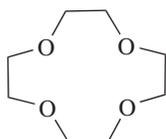
enolates solvated by THF and partly aggregated.



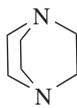
Whenever tBMA is polymerized in a THF/toluene mixture with an increasing toluene content, the polymerization control is less effective. According to NMR, this loss of efficiency is related to modifications in the aggregation of active species rather than to structural changes in the aggregates⁸⁰.

E. Ligated Anionic Polymerization

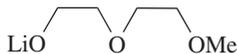
The first attempts, aiming at imparting control to the anionic polymerization of methacrylates initiated by organolithium derivatives, consisted of using initiators of a reactivity comparable with that of the propagating species, a highly solvating medium (e.g. THF) and a low temperature⁶⁰. Although polymerization was controlled under these conditions, control was lost in apolar solvents⁹² or at relatively high temperatures. Moreover, no control was observed for the polymerization of acrylates whatever the polarity of the solvent. As a rule, a decrease in reactivity of the propagating enolate is detrimental to the occurrence of irreversible termination. Ligation of Li enolates was proposed as a general strategy for modulating their reactivity. Indeed, the ligand may have a threefold role. First, it can change the distribution of the electron density in the metal ester enolate ion pair and, therefore, tune the reactivity. Second, the ligand can form a steric barrier, blocking access around the ion pair. Third, the ligand can modify the complexation equilibria between ion pairs and/or aggregates, the ideal situation being to end up with a unique active species. A plethora of ligands were tested, which can be classified in three main categories: μ -ligands, e.g. LiCl and *t*-BuOLi, forming polynuclear species with the metal ester enolate; σ -ligands, e.g. 12-crown-4 (**28**) and quinuclidine (**29**), forming coordinative complexes with the metal counter-ion; and μ - σ -ligands, e.g. LiOEEM (**30**), with both possible effects.



(28)



(29)



(30)

1. Inorganic salts

Ionic association equilibria can be perturbed by both organic and inorganic Li salts, depending on their Lewis acidity and steric factors.

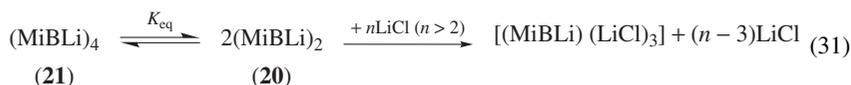
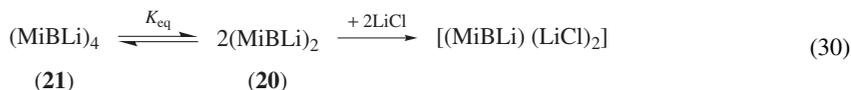
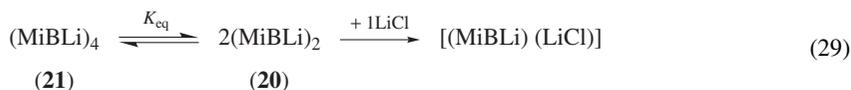
a. Lithium chloride. The anionic polymerization of MMA and tBMA is living when carried out in THF at low temperature (-78°C) and in the presence of lithium chloride.

The molecular weight is predetermined by the initiator-to-monomer molar ratio, and the polydispersity index is low⁹³. Nevertheless, sterically hindered initiators, such as diphenylmethyl lithium (DPMLi), DPHLi (10) and oligomeric α -methylstyryllithium, have to be used for good control. However, the anionic polymerization of tBMA falls under control under less demanding conditions as illustrated by the use of the less sterically hindered *s*-BuLi initiator⁹⁴. Consistently, the control is lost when tBMA is substituted by less hindered monomers, such as MMA, GMA and DMAEMA. Interestingly enough, ligation of the adduct of *s*-BuLi and α -methylstyrene by LiCl allowed the anionic polymerization of tBuA to be controlled in THF at $-78\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ ⁹⁵. PtBuA with a narrow molecular distribution was also collected at higher temperature ($20\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$)⁹⁶.

Contrary to the expected, the copolymerization of a mixture of MMA and tBuA was ill-controlled although the polymerization of each monomer is controlled under the conditions used^{96,97}. Similarly, polymerization of tBuA initiated by a living PMMA macroinitiator resulted in the expected PMMA-*block*-PtBuA diblock copolymer; however, it was contaminated by PMMA. The origin of the problems was ascribed to the detrimental backbiting reaction of the exceedingly sensitive ester function of the MMA antepenultimate unit of the moderately hindered PtBuA enolate⁹⁷. This undesired competing reaction was no longer effective when tBuA was copolymerized with tBuMA rather than with MMA⁹⁷.

It must be noted that LiCl has no effect on the tacticity of PMMA⁶⁴. In contrast, the isotacticity of PtBMA was increased from 9.9% to 25.5% when a threefold molar excess of LiCl was added to the initiator⁹⁸.

As shown in equation 25, MiBLi in THF is a mixture of solvated dimers **20** and tetramers **21**. Addition of LiCl results in one predominant complex of stoichiometry dependent on the relative amounts of LiCl present, as shown in equations 29 to 32⁹⁹. A 1:1 complex, [(**24**)•(LiCl)], is formed by the dimeric model **24** with LiCl. An equilibrium is rapidly established between this complex and free LiCl. NMR relaxation times and MNDO calculations are in line with the dimeric aggregation of the 1:1 complex [(**24**)•(LiCl)]¹⁰⁰.



Müller and coworkers studied the anionic polymerization of MMA initiated by RLi in the presence of steadily increasing amounts of LiCl^{64,96,101}. At LiCl/RLi molar ratios lower than 1, the propagation rate increases, which was accounted for by the formation of a 1:1 complex, more reactive than the uncomplexed species. The situation changes drastically at LiCl/RLi molar ratios higher than 2. Indeed, the propagation rate then decreases with increasing content of LiCl. The same trend was observed for the polymerization of tBMA⁹⁸. According to Müller and coworkers, formation of a less active 2:1 complex would be responsible for the detrimental kinetic effect of an excess of LiCl.

The silylation route shown in equations 23 and 24 was used to investigate the configuration of the ester enolate at the chain-end⁵⁸. Although ligation by LiCl changed the *E/Z* molar ratio (11.5/88.5 instead of 0/100), no influence on the tacticity was observed⁵⁹.

Zune and coworkers studied the structure of the species propagating the anionic polymerization of tBMA by NMR spectroscopy¹⁰⁰. The spectrum of the lithium ester enolate was perturbed by LiCl, as result of an equilibrium established between free lithium chloride and complexed active end-groups. The structure of the chain-end was not modified by a large excess of LiCl.

Because LiCl-mediated anionic polymerization of methacrylates is living, the addition of a second monomer to living polymethacrylate chains expectedly results in diblock copolymers, such as PtBuA-*block*-PMMA^{94, 102}, PtBAEMA-*block*-PMMA¹⁰³, PtBMA-*block*-PGMA⁹⁴, PtBAEMA-*block*-PtBuMA¹⁰³ and PtBMA-*block*-PDMAEMA⁹⁴.

b. Lithium perchlorate. Because of a higher Lewis acidity, LiClO₄ was substituted for LiCl as a ligand in the anionic polymerization of methacrylates and acrylates. Although carried out at -40 °C, the anionic polymerization of MMA initiated by DPHLi (**10**) in THF is living in the presence of LiClO₄¹⁰⁴. The polydispersity is low ($M_w/M_n = 1.1$) and the initiation efficiency is high (>0.9). This is a substantial improvement compared to LiCl, because the livingness was then observed at -78 °C and lost at -40 °C. Moreover, the polymerization remains controlled in a mixture of toluene and THF (9/1 v/v) at -78 °C, which was not the case with LiCl as a ligand. Finally, the anionic polymerization of tBuA in THF at -78 °C is also living in the presence of 20 equivalents of LiClO₄ with respect to the initiator. Again, the polydispersity index is low ($M_w/M_n = 1.06$) and the initiation efficiency is high (0.96). It must be noted that a broad molecular weight distribution (2.1) and a low initiation efficiency (0.56) were observed in the absence of any ligand¹⁰⁴.

Baskaran and collaborators studied the kinetics of the anionic polymerization of MMA in THF at -20 °C⁹⁰. The bilogarithmic plot of k_{app} versus $[P^*]$ is linear with a fractional slope of 0.5, independently of the addition of a ligand. Therefore, the ligand does not prevent the propagating enolates from aggregating. Nevertheless, the apparent rate of polymerization was slower in the presence of LiClO₄ and decreased monotonously with increasing LiClO₄-to-initiator molar ratio, which was accounted for by the formation of less reactive mixed aggregates. No maximum was however observed, as was the case for the LiCl-mediated polymerization of MMA^{96, 101}. The narrower molecular weight distribution of PMMA synthesized in the presence of LiClO₄ was explained by a faster exchange between the active species.

2. Organic salts

*a. Lithium *t*-butoxide.* *t*-BuOLi has a beneficial effect on the anionic polymerization of MMA initiated by DPHLi (**10**) in THF at -78 °C. The polydispersity index decreases from 1.35 down to 1.10 upon the addition of 10 equiv. of *t*-BuOLi. No impact on the chain tacticity was however observed¹⁰⁵. At 25 °C in THF, a tenfold decrease of the rate constant of undesired cyclization compared to propagation was reported in the presence of *t*-BuOLi¹⁰⁶. Moreover, the anionic polymerization of acrylates is also controlled when ligated by *t*-BuOLi, as exemplified by the polymerization of 2-ethylhexyl acrylate^{107, 108} and nBuA^{107, 109}. Fully acrylic block copolymers were accordingly prepared including PtBuA-*block*-PEtHA and PtBuA-*block*-PBuA copolymers¹⁰⁷.

The unimeric model of living PMMA ligated by *t*-BuOLi was studied by NMR. It was involved in an equilibrium between mixed tetramers¹¹⁰. The complexation rate increased with the reactivity of the complexes. For instance, the [(MiBLi)₃•(*t*-BuOLi)] complex was formed instantaneously, in contrast to the less reactive [(MiBLi)•(*t*-BuOLi)₃] complex

that took 20 h at -15°C to be formed. The exchange between the mixed complexes (equations 33–35) is slow on the NMR time scale, although it was fast when LiCl was the ligand.



t-BuOLi and di-*t*-butyl 2,4,4-trimethylglutarate (**24**), the dimeric model of living PtBMA, formed mixed aggregates of the A_2B_2 and AB_3 type, the molar ratio of which depends on the relative amount of *t*-BuOLi. NMR data showed the coexistence of three conformations (α , β , γ). In the γ form, the enolate is intramolecularly coordinated to the γ ester group⁷⁹. However, the NMR analysis of living PMMA oligomers prepared by the MMA/MiBLi/*t*-BuOLi (2/1/3) system did not show signals typical of intramolecular complexation⁸¹. In THF at -78°C , *t*-BuOLi has no effect on the *E/Z* molar ratio of the propagating enolate⁵⁹. Consistently, no effect on the chain tacticity was observed in THF or in toluene (Table 5)¹¹¹. However, the chain tacticity was significantly modified by *t*-BuOLi in a 9/1 toluene/THF mixture (Table 5)¹¹¹.

b. Silanolates. Zundel and coworkers reported that *s*BuMe₂SiOLi is a very efficient ligand for the living anionic polymerization of MMA initiated by *s*-BuLi in toluene at 0°C ¹¹². The ligand (*s*-BuMe₂SiOLi) can be easily prepared *in situ* by reaction of octamethylcyclotetrasiloxane [(Me₂SiO)₄ or D₄] with *s*-BuLi in toluene at 20°C (equations 36–39), thus prior to the addition of the monomer and the solvent. The livingness of the polymerization at a temperature as high as 0°C is noteworthy. When the polymerization is carried

TABLE 5. Effect of various ligands on the stereochemistry of the MMA polymerization at -78°C

Ligand	Initiator	Solvent	L/I ^a	<i>mm</i> ^b	<i>mr</i> ^b	<i>rr</i> ^b	<i>m</i> ^c	<i>r</i> ^c
<i>t</i> -BuOLi	DPMLi	THF	0	0.01	0.21	0.78	0.115	0.885
<i>t</i> -BuOLi	DPMLi	THF	10	0.01	0.19	0.80	0.105	0.895
<i>t</i> -BuOLi	DPhLi	PhMe	0	0.88	0.09	0.03	0.925	0.075
<i>t</i> -BuOLi	DPhLi	PhMe	10	0.87	0.09	0.04	0.915	0.085
<i>t</i> -BuOLi	DPMLi	PhMe/THF ^d	0	0.17	0.25	0.58	0.30	0.70
<i>t</i> -BuOLi	DPMLi	PhMe/THF ^d	10	0.57	0.11	0.32	0.63	0.37
12-CE-4	DPhLi	THF	0	0.01	0.21	0.78	0.11	0.89
12-CE-4	DPhLi	THF	5	0.01	0.22	0.77	0.12	0.88
12-CE-4	DPhLi	PhMe/THF ^d	0	0.17	0.25	0.59	0.30	0.70
12-CE-4	DPhLi	PhMe/THF ^d	5	0.07	0.23	0.70	0.19	0.81
12-CE-4	DPhLi	PhMe	0	0.88	0.09	0.03	0.93	0.07
12-CE-4	DPhLi	PhMe	5	0.59	0.26	0.15	0.72	0.28
K211	DPhLi	THF	2.5	0.02	0.33	0.65	0.19	0.81
K211	DPhLi	PhMe/THF ^d	2.5	0.02	0.32	0.66	0.18	0.82
K211	DPhLi	PhMe	2.5	0.02	0.32	0.66	0.18	0.82
LiOEEM	DPMLi	THF	10	0.01	0.16	0.83	0.09	0.91
LiOEEM	DPMLi	PhMe	10	0.01	0.16	0.83	0.09	0.91

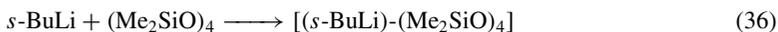
^a Ligand-to-initiator mole ratio.

^b See footnotes to Table 1.

^c See footnotes to Table 3.

^d The PhMe/THF ratio is 9/1 (v/v).

out in toluene at low temperature (-78°C), the propagating enolate remains active at least for 90 min, as shown by resumption experiments. At 20°C , the monomer conversion is limited, the control is less efficient and the molecular weight distribution is broader. Addition of a coordinating solvent (THF, DMSO) to toluene is deleterious due to enhancement of self-terminating reactions. The introduction of $2s\text{-BuMe}_2\text{SiOLi}$ as a ligand paved the way to highly isotactic PMMA (85%) at a relatively high temperature (0°C). It must be noted that initiation of the MMA polymerization by $t\text{-BuMgBr}$ in toluene is an alternative route to isotactic PMMA, although a much lower temperature (-78°C) is then required for the polymerization to be controlled^{67,68}.



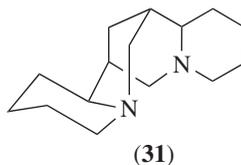
The ligand-to- $s\text{-BuLi}$ molar ratio (R) has a key influence on the polymerization control¹¹³. When $R > 21$ the size exclusion chromatography fractions of PMMA are monomodal and the polydispersity index is low (<1.2). The actual concentration of the $s\text{-BuLi}$ was determined by titration. At least 70% of the initiator contributed to the polymerization. One single mixed associated hexameric species, $s\text{-BuLi}$ ligated to five molecules of $\text{BuMe}_2\text{SiOLi}$, was identified by ^7Li NMR, consistently with the large excess of ligand, which is the prerequisite for the polymerization to be controlled. When the content of ligand is not sufficiently high ($R < 21$), the control is lost, as testified by the bimodality of the molecular weight distribution of PMMA. Under these conditions, more than one mixed associated species is formed as confirmed by Li NMR¹¹⁴.

Ligation by silanolates was also effective in imparting livingness to the anionic polymerization of EMA, nBuMA and isobornyl methacrylate, leading to a series of highly isotactic polymethacrylates¹¹⁵. The anionic polymerization of acrylates is also living, provided that the alkyl of the ester group is linear (e.g. nBuA)¹¹⁶. Polymerization of monomers with a bulky ester group, such as $t\text{BuMA}$ and $t\text{BuA}$, is out of control¹¹⁵. Copolymerization of acrylates on the one hand or methacrylates on the other hand was successfully carried out¹¹⁵; however, the copolymerization of one methacrylate and one acrylate is out of control¹¹⁵. As a rule, the $s\text{-BuMe}_2\text{SiOLi}$ ligand allows a wide range of highly isotactic random and block copolymers to be prepared provided that the comonomer pair is properly selected¹¹⁵.

3. Tertiary diamines

The anionic polymerization of MMA is controlled when initiated by DPHLi (**10**), in THF at -50°C , in the presence of TMEDA. The initiation efficiency is high and the polydispersity index is low ($M_w/M_n = 1.2$)¹¹⁷. A kinetic study has showed that the slope of the bilogarithmic plot of k_{app} versus $[\mathbf{P}^*]$ is linear. The presence of TMEDA does not change the kinetic order (0.53) with respect to propagating enolates (THF, at -20°C , with $[\text{TMEDA}]/[\text{initiator}] > 1$)¹¹⁸ or the polymerization rate to a significant extent. Then, TMEDA does not compete with THF for the ligation of the enolate or perturbs its state of aggregation. It must be noted that, at low ligand-to-initiator molar ratio ($[\text{TMEDA}]/[\text{initiator}] < 1$), a small fraction of high molecular weight PMMA is formed, which suggests that a small amount of TMEDA produces highly reactive species.

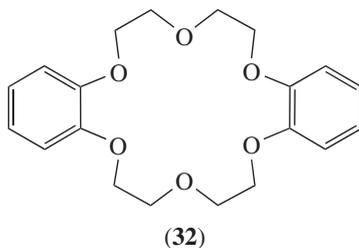
Other tertiary diamines were tested as organic ligands such as TMEDA, its tetraethyl analogue, 2,2'-bipyridine, quinuclidine (**29**) and sparteine (**31**)¹¹⁷. The latter was most



efficient, the anionic polymerization of MMA being kept controlled in THF at temperatures as high as 25 °C, with an initiator efficiency close to 1.

4. Crown ethers

Crown ethers such as 12-CE-4 (**28**) and DB-18-CE-6 (**32**) are well-known for their capability to chelate alkali-metal ions surrounding them with a steric barrier, which justifies that they were tested as ligands in the anionic polymerization of methacrylates and acrylates. 12-CE-4 (**28**) changes neither the molecular weight distribution of PMMA, nor the NMR spectrum of the unimeric model in THF^{119,120}. It is worth noting that the polymerization was initiated by DPHLi (**10**) in THF at -78 °C. This crown ether (**28**) is thus less complexing than THF and leaves the propagating enolate unmodified¹⁰⁵.



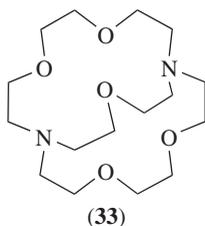
Consequently, the *E/Z* molar ratio of the propagating enolate and the chain tacticity in THF were not affected by 12-CE-4 (**28**) (Table 5)⁵⁹. In contrast, this ligand was much less favorable to the isotactic placement in pure toluene or in a 9/1 toluene/THF mixture (Table 5)¹¹¹.

The anionic polymerization of MMA was also initiated by (diphenylmethyl)sodium ligated by several crown-ethers¹²¹. Substitution of the sodium counter-ion for lithium was beneficial to the livingness of the polymerization being promoted by DB-18-CE-6 (**32**); however, control was lost at 25 °C. Mainly, syndiotactic PMMA was formed at -20 °C, without significant effect of the crown-ether. At least up to -20 °C, the MMA polymerization was also living in THF, such that block copolymers were prepared by sequential polymerization of tBuA and MMA in THF at -78 °C¹²². However, when the addition order was reversed, the PtBuA-*block*-PMMA copolymer was contaminated by a small amount of homo-PMMA, as a result of backbiting of the antepenultimate ester unit of PMMA by the living PtBMA enolate.

Although these detrimental backbiting reactions were effective in the LiCl-ligated anionic copolymerization of MMA and tBuA⁹⁷, this copolymerization was living in THF at -78 °C when initiated by Ph₂CHNa ligated by DB-18-CE-6 (**32**)¹²². According to the reactivity ratios determined by the Kelen-Tüdös method ($r_{\text{MMA}} = 0.02$ and $r_{\text{tBuA}} = 8.81$), copolymers with a tapered structure were formed, as a result of the higher reactivity of tBuA.

5. Cryptands

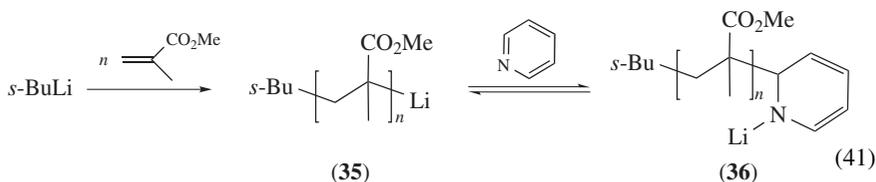
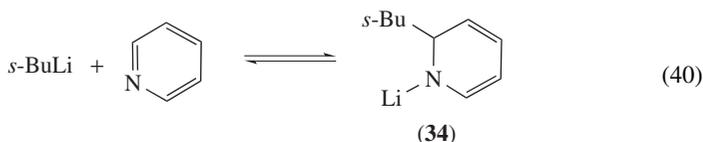
In contrast to the crown ether **28**, the cryptand K211 (**33**) is very beneficial to the control of MMA polymerization initiated by diphenylmethyl lithium in THF at -78°C . As a result, PMMA with a very low polydispersity index (1.01) was obtained¹¹⁹. The effect of this ligand on the unimeric model, e.g. MiBLi, was studied by NMR spectroscopy. The equilibrium commonly observed in THF between tetramers and dimers is actually shifted towards a monomeric complexed species¹¹⁹. Both the *E/Z* molar ratio (90/10 instead of 0/100) and the chain tacticity (Table 5) are affected by the cryptand K211 (**33**) whatever the solvent used^{59,111}.



6. Pyridine

Anderson and coworkers showed that the polymerization of MMA initiated by *n*-BuLi is living from -78°C up to -20°C when carried out in a 70/30 (v/v) mixture of toluene and pyridine⁴⁸. The beneficial effect of pyridine is maintained when THF is substituted for toluene with *s*-BuLi and *t*-BuLi as initiators. Nevertheless, the polymerization temperature must be kept below -65°C ⁴⁸. McGrath and coworkers extended this reaction to pure pyridine at -45°C , and they collected high molecular weight PMMA (up to 83000) with a low polydispersity index (1.1)¹²³.

Formation of a dihydropyridine σ -adduct at the chain-end was shown by NMR⁴⁸ and UV¹²³ spectral analysis. Anderson and collaborators proposed that the actual initiator would be adduct **34**, formed by reaction of *s*-BuLi with pyridine (equation 40), which implies that the α -end-group of PMMA is a dihydropyridine group⁴⁸. This hypothesis was not experimentally confirmed. However, in the specific case of the ϵ -caprolactone (**3**, $n = 4$) polymerization initiated by the BuLi/pyridine adduct, no characteristic NMR signal of dihydropyridine could be detected. The polymerization mechanism was therefore revised, based on the alkyllithium as the actual initiator and the establishment of an equilibrium between an active uncomplexed enolate (**35**) and a dormant σ -complex (**36**) as the basis for polymerization control (equation 41)¹²³.



7. Lithium 2-(2-methoxyethoxy)ethoxide, a μ - σ ligand

Polyethers end-capped by a lithium alkoxide offer a unique ligation where μ complexation by the lithium alkoxide and σ complexation by the polyether can occur simultaneously⁴³. The MMA polymerization in THF at -78°C is living in the presence of LiOEEM (**30**)¹⁰⁵. In contrast to polymerization with μ -ligands, the kinetics is very fast. Indeed, only 2 minutes are necessary for the monomer conversion to be complete. Upon addition of 5 equiv. of LiOEEM (**30**), the polydispersity index is as low as 1.05. Unfortunately, the polymerization of tBMA remains uncontrolled in the presence of LiOEEM (**30**), as witnessed by a bimodal molecular weight distribution, which suggests the coexistence of at least two types of growing sites. This lack of control was accounted for by the bulkiness of the *t*-butyl group preventing effective complexation.

Complexation of the unimeric model of living PMMA by LiOEEM (**30**) was investigated by multinuclear NMR¹²⁴. LiOEEM is actually able to deaggregate the original MiBLi aggregates with formation of a single mixed complex [(MiBLi) \cdot (LiOEEM)₂], provided that more than 2 equivalents of ligand are present. Moreover, the same mixed complex is observed in a 9/1 toluene/THF mixture, which suggests that the lithium cation is strongly coordinated by LiOEEM.

The interaction of LiOEEM (**30**) with a dimeric model of living PtBMA was studied in THF at low temperature by NMR techniques. A metastable system was observed that needed several days at -15°C to reach equilibrium. LiOEEM is prone to self-association, which competes with formation of mixed aggregates with the dimeric model. When the LiOEEM/dimeric model molar ratio is low (up to 4), the aggregation is incomplete and several complexes coexist¹²⁵.

LiOEEM (**30**) has an effect on the *E/Z* molar ratio of the enolate propagating in THF (*E/Z* = 11.5/88.5 instead of 0/100) but not on the chain tacticity (Table 5)^{59,111}. Nevertheless, in toluene, a substantial increase in the syndiotactic fraction is observed at the expense of the isotactic one, although the chain tacticity is the same as in THF when the ligand-to-initiator molar ratio exceeds 3 (Table 5)¹¹¹. This stereochemical behavior is the signature of a single living species, whatever the solvent.

The LiOEEM-ligated anionic polymerization of acrylates initiated by diphenylmethyl-lithium is also controlled in a 90/10 toluene/THF mixture at -78°C ^{105,114,126}, control being as effective however as the alkyl substituent of the monomer is long, i.e. methyl < ethyl < *n*-butyl < *n*-nonyl.

The statistical anionic copolymerization of acrylates and methacrylates is also controlled in the presence of LiOEEM (**30**), as testified by the copolymerization of MMA and tBuA in THF at -78°C ¹²⁷. Block copolymers were also prepared by the sequential polymerization of at least two methacrylates and acrylates. For instance, PMMA-*block*-PbBuA¹²⁸ and PMMA-*block*-PnNonA were synthesized¹²⁹. The addition order of the comonomers is important. Indeed, when living PnBuA is the macroinitiator of the MMA polymerization, the expected block copolymer is contaminated by homo-PnBuA, which is not the case when the polymerization sequence is reversed. A fully acrylic-based thermo-plastic elastomer, PMMA-*block*-P(2EtHA)-*block*-PMMA, was prepared by the sequential LiOEEM-ligated polymerization of MMA, 2-EtHA and MMA¹³⁰.

8. Lithium 2-(dimethylamino)ethoxide

The better σ -cation binding ability of tertiary amines compared to ethers prompted Fontanille and coworkers to investigate ligands containing lithium alkoxide and an amino group. Good control was observed for MMA polymerization initiated by DPHLi (**10**) in THF, at 0°C , in the presence of lithium 2-(dimethylamino)ethoxide¹³¹.

F. Ate Complexes

Although the anionic polymerization of MMA initiated by alkyllithium derivatives in toluene is not living even at low temperature, Hatada and coworkers reported that a mixture of *t*-BuLi and Et₃Al led to formation of highly syndiotactic PMMA (>90%), in toluene at -78 °C, with predetermined molecular weight, high initiation efficiency and narrow molecular weight distribution, provided that the [Al]₀/[Li]₀ molar ratio was 3 or higher¹³². Remarkably, control is maintained when the polymerization is carried out at room temperature, provided that neither *n*-BuLi nor *s*-BuLi are used as initiators, because of detrimental reactions with the ester groups^{132, 133}. This strategy was successfully extended to the anionic polymerization of other methacrylates, such as EMA, iPrMA, nBuMA, tBuMA. The polymerization livingness was confirmed by the successful synthesis of PMMA-*block*-PEMA diblock copolymer by the sequential polymerization of MMA and EMA¹³².

A wide range of trialkylaluminum with different bulkiness and Lewis acidity was investigated¹³³⁻¹³⁶. They influenced differently the PMMA tacticity. Et₃Al and *i*-Bu₃Al led to syndiotactic PMMA, whereas atactic PMMA was formed in the presence of *t*-Bu₃Al. Ballard and coworkers successfully polymerized MMA in toluene at 0 °C in the presence of a mixture of *t*-BuLi and (2,6-di-*t*-butyl-4-methylphenoxy)diisobutylaluminum, that was prepared by reaction of triisobutylaluminum with 2,6-di-*t*-butyl-4-methylphenol¹³⁷. In order to shed light on the origin of the polymerization control, a mechanistic study was undertaken by NMR techniques. In the *t*-BuLi/Et₃Al system, the actual polymerization initiator is a *t*-butyl carbanion. Actually, *t*-BuLi forms an 'ate' complex with Et₃Al¹³². Later on, Müller and coworkers analyzed the unimeric model in the presence of Et₃Al and MMA, and they confirmed the formation of a bimetallic ate complex^{138, 139}. It was accordingly proposed that the propagating species is an ate complex, which exhibits a decreased nucleophilicity compared to the uncomplexed species.

The activation of the monomer by Et₃Al cannot however be disregarded. In this respect, Müller and coworkers carried out a two-step experiment. First, they polymerized MMA in toluene at -78 °C with an Al/Li molar ratio of 3.3. Finally, an excess of trialkylaluminum was added with the Al/Li molar ratio exceeding 10. This resulted in a slower propagation rate, although the concentration of the MMA•AlEt₃ complex was higher, in qualitative agreement with a more intense yellow color. This experiment thus suggests that the effect of Et₃Al on the MMA polymerization does not proceed through an activated monomer mechanism^{138, 140}.

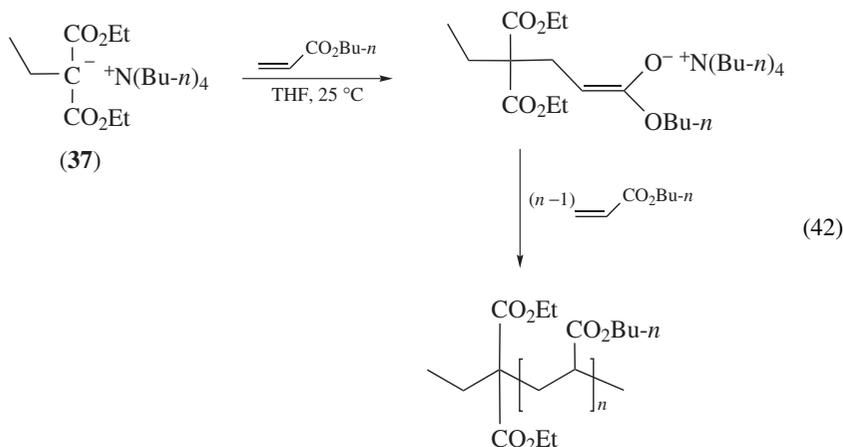
The kinetic behavior is quite complex. The time-conversion plot shows a curvature at low conversion followed, after a kink, by a linear regime at higher conversion¹³⁸. A first tentative explanation relied on the establishment of an intramolecular coordination of the propagating enolate by the ester group of the penultimate unit. So, the polymerization would be initiated by the ate complex, followed by the insertion of a few monomer units and the rapid conversion of the propagating ate complex into a less reactive intramolecular complex. However, a bulkier trialkylaluminum that should prevent the intramolecular complexation from occurring does not cancel the kink in the kinetic plot and does not support the proposed mechanism¹⁴¹. Another explanation involves networking of the chains as a result of the intermolecular coordination of the enolates and constitutive ester groups. Anytime they are less accessible in the gels, the enolates behave as dormant species. The actual concentration of the active enolates in the gel is thus decreased, and so is the polymerization rate. This gel effect can be suppressed by the addition of a Lewis base, such as 12-crown-4 (**28**), methyl pivalate or methyl benzoate¹⁴², which makes the kinetics first order in monomer and the molecular weight distribution narrow.

G. Metal-free Initiators

A possible strategy to improve control of the anionic polymerization of methacrylates relies on the substitution of metal-free cations for metal cations. Ammonium and phosphonium salts were investigated as discussed hereafter.

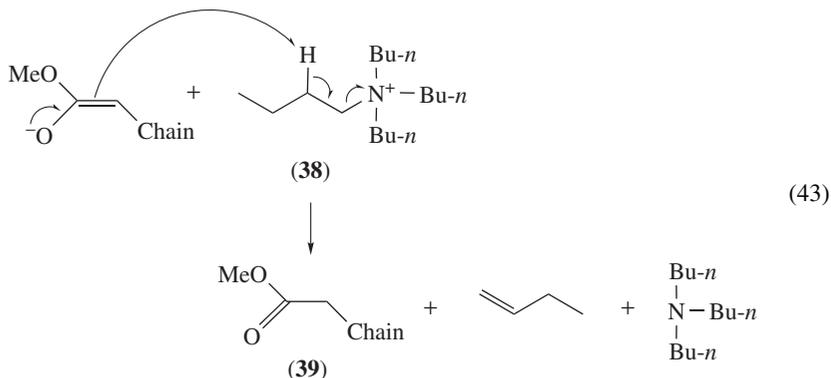
1. Ammonium salts

Reetz studied the polymerization of nBuA initiated by tetrabutylammonium thiolates, which are easily prepared by reaction of thiols with tetrabutylammonium hydroxide¹⁴³. Nevertheless, only polymers of molecular weight under 2000 were formed¹⁴⁴. This problem was overcome by using the tetra-*n*-butylammonium salt of diethyl 2-ethylmalonate (37) as initiator (equation 42). PnBuA was obtained with a predictable molecular weight and a low polydispersity index ($1.1 < M_w/M_n < 1.2$).



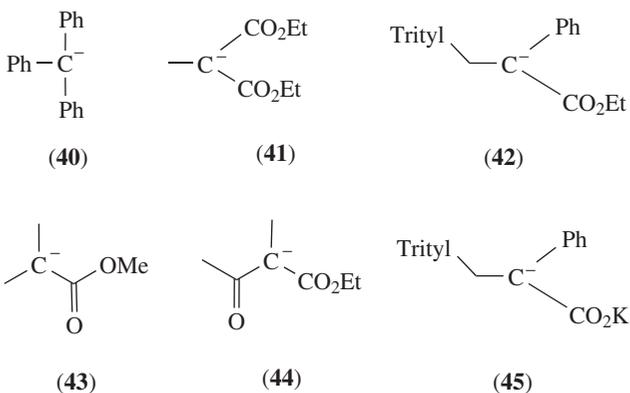
A variety of alkyl-ammonium-based initiators was tested in the polymerization of alkyl methacrylates and acrylates; however, only very limited control was observed⁴¹. Baskaran and coworkers initiated the polymerization of MMA by the tetrabutylammonium and the tetramethyldiethylguanidinium of the 1,1-diphenylhexyl anion, in THF at $-40\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ ¹⁴⁵. Whereas the polymerization was very fast, the initiator efficiency was low and the molecular weight distribution was broad. The low nucleophilicity of the initiator compared to that of the propagating enolate results in a slow initiation, thus the low initiator efficiency, and a broad molecular weight distribution. It must be noted that part of the initiator was left unreacted at the end of the polymerization. This points to initiation equilibrium and ion pairing effects being detrimental to the polymerization control¹⁴⁵.

Bandermann and coworkers studied the MMA polymerization initiated by 37¹⁴⁶. Whenever the initiator is contaminated by traces of diethyl 2-ethylmalonate, an inhibition period is observed, which was accounted for by a transfer reaction of the propagating enolate to diethyl 2-ethylmalonate. The polymerization cannot start until this contaminant is completely consumed. Consistently, no inhibition is observed when the initiator is highly pure. Finally, a Hoffman elimination in the propagating ammonium enolate (38) could occur with formation of dead chains (39) tri-*n*-butylamine and 1-butene (equation 43)¹⁴⁶.



2. Phosponium salts

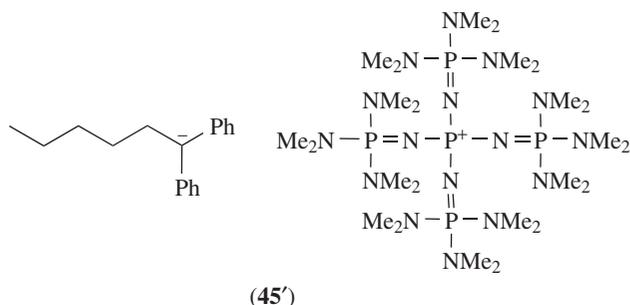
Hogen-Esch and collaborators¹⁴⁷ polymerized MMA in THF at 0 °C and at 25 °C using as initiator tetraphenylphosphonium salts of various counter-ions (**40–45**)^{147–152}. In contrast to the polymerization carried out in the presence of ammonium and guanidinium salts, the MMA polymerization initiated by tetraphenylphosphonium triphenylmethanide (Ph_3CPPh_4) is living in THF, even at room temperature, with a high initiation efficiency and a narrow molecular weight distribution ($M_w/M_n < 1.1$)¹⁵⁰. The polymerization of nBuA is, however, ill-controlled under the same conditions¹⁵³.



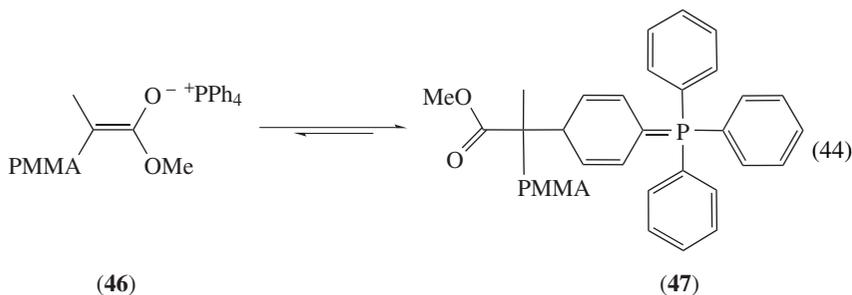
Hogen-Esch stressed that the MMA polymerization initiated by Ph_3CPPh_4 is very fast ($0.3 \text{ s} < \text{half life} < 1 \text{ s}$) with a very short induction period (0.05 to 0.2 s). Therefore, it is mandatory that the polymerization medium be very rapidly homogenized for the polymerization to be controlled. The dropwise addition of a MMA solution in THF to a solution of the phosphonium salt in the same solvent was recommended¹⁴⁷.

The rate of polymerization initiated by (1-naphthyl)triphenylphosphonium salts is four to five orders of magnitude slower than the one initiated by the corresponding tetraphenylphosphonium salts. Remarkably, control was maintained although no special attention was paid to the mixing of reactants¹⁵¹.

Substitution of the tetraalkylphosphonium for the tetraphenylphosphonium counterion was detrimental to the control of the MMA polymerization. Indeed, although the molecular weight distribution was narrow, the initiator efficiency was very low (<0.18)¹⁵⁴. Phosphazenes were also investigated as counter-ions, but the initiator efficiency remained quite low^{155, 156}. Baskaran and Müller reported that the polymerization of MMA initiated by **45'** was very fast ($0.05 \text{ s} < \text{half life} < 0.15 \text{ s}$; $-20^\circ\text{C} < T < 20^\circ\text{C}$) and termination was negligible¹⁵⁷.



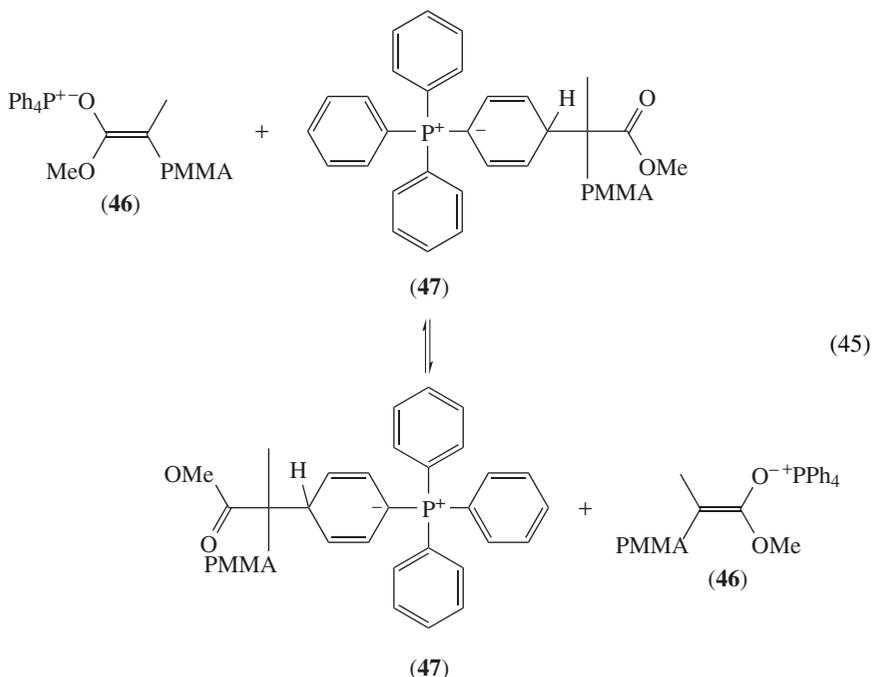
A possible correlation between the structure of the phosphonium salt and polymerization control was investigated. Based on kinetic analysis¹⁵⁰ and NMR data¹⁴⁹, it was proposed that a fast equilibrium is established between the propagating enolate (**46**) and a dormant ylide (**47**) in the polymerization initiated by Ph_3CPPh_4 (equations 44 and 45).



(MIB)PPh₄, where MIB stands for the methylisobutyrate carbanion **43**, which is the unimeric model of the MMA propagating species, was synthesized and characterized by UV and NMR¹⁴⁹. The aforementioned equilibrium was confirmed, in which the dormant ylide is the major species¹⁵⁰. Whenever the polymerization of MMA is initiated by (MIB)PPh₄ in THF at 20 °C, the initiation efficiency is low (20%) and the molecular weight distribution is broad ($M_w/M_n = 2.1$). This observation was accounted for by the ylide-to-enolate isomerization, which is slower than the chain propagation¹⁵⁰.

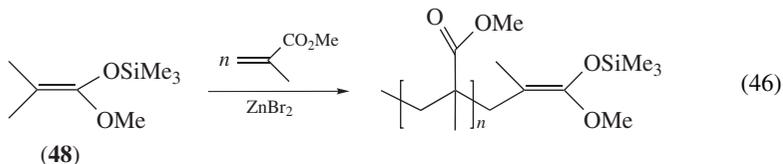
In contrast to the polymerization mediated by ammonium and guanidinium salts, an equilibrium between propagating and dormant species exists and the actual concentration of the propagating species is lower, which is thought to be responsible, in part at least, for the very good polymerization control at unusually high temperatures. In agreement with this model, no ylide can be formed in case of tetraalkylphosphonium salts and indeed the polymerization is not controlled¹⁵⁴. The unique behavior of (1-naphthyl)triphenylphosphonium salts compared to tetraphenylphosphonium salts was

accounted for by the higher stability of the dormant ylide, because aromaticity is restored by the addition of the enolate to the ring.



H. Group Transfer Polymerization (GTP)

Webster and coworkers discovered in the mid—1980s that the polymerization of MMA initiated by silyl ketene acetals (**48**) in the presence of ZnBr_2 was living (equation 46)^{158–160}. Propagation proceeds through the addition of a silyl ketene acetal to an activated double bond under Lewis acid catalysis, which is nothing but the well-known Mukaiyama reaction¹⁶¹. A further breakthrough in this field was the discovery that a very small amount of bifluoride (less than 0.01% versus the initiator) is able to promote the living polymerization of methacrylates at room temperature¹⁶². This original process was patented by du Pont de Nemours & Company in 1983. Webster and coworkers coined the name of GTP for this polymerization as was suggested by B. M. Trost¹⁵⁹.



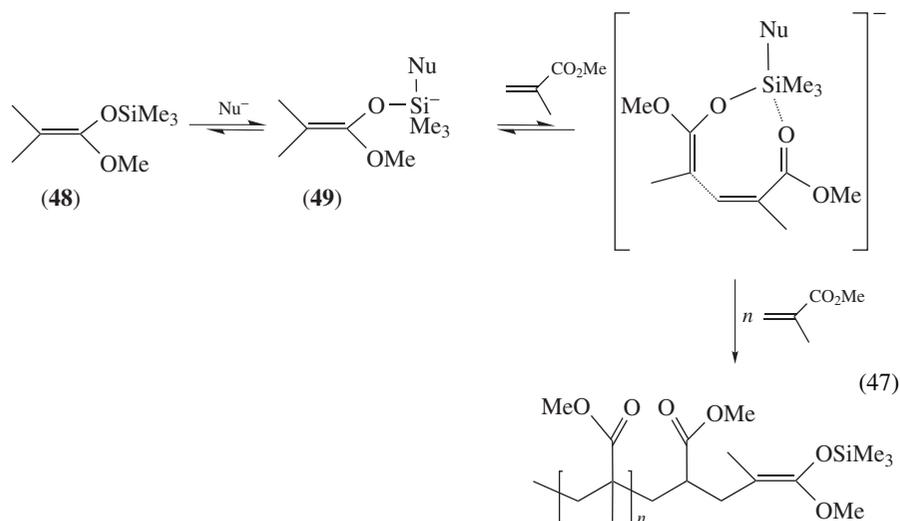
Later on, a wide range of Lewis acids and nucleophilic catalysts was shown to promote GTP. GTP mediated by Lewis acids¹⁵⁸ is beyond the scope of this review because no enolate is involved in the mechanism. The nucleophilic catalysts can be illustrated by bifluoride^{162, 163–165}, fluoride¹⁶⁵, cyanide^{163, 166, 167} and oxyanion salts¹⁶⁸, with a special

emphasis on tris(piperidino)sulfonium bifluoride that produces polymers with a narrow molecular weight distribution.

A kinetic study by Brittain and coworkers confirmed that initiation is faster than propagation, which is a prerequisite for the molecular weight distribution to be narrow¹⁶⁴. Anions can be ranked in the following order of decreasing reactivity: $\text{HF}_2^- > \text{C}_6\text{H}_5\text{CO}_2^- > [\text{PhCO}_2 \cdots \text{H} \cdots \text{O}_2\text{CPh}]^-$ ¹⁶⁴.

The chain tacticity of PMMA synthesized by GTP catalyzed by nucleophiles at different temperatures was analyzed by Webster and coworkers. The syndiotactic content increases from 50% at 60 °C up to 80% at -90 °C in THF, using tris(dimethylamino)sulfonium bifluoride $[(\text{Me}_2\text{N})_3\text{S}^+ \text{HF}_2^-]$ as catalyst¹⁶⁵. In contrast to the anionic polymerization of MMA, the stereoselectivity of GTP is less sensitive to solvent. It must be noted that PMMA is less syndiotactic when the GTP is catalyzed by nucleophiles rather than by Lewis acids¹⁶⁵. GTP was extended to the living polymerization of many acrylates and methacrylates, such as nBuMA, glycidyl-MA, 2-ethylhexyl-MA, $\text{Me}_3\text{SiOCH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{-MA}$, sorbyl-MA, allyl-MA, lauryl-MA), acrylates (EA, BuA), acrylonitrile, methacrylonitrile and *N,N*-dimethylacrylamide¹⁶⁵.

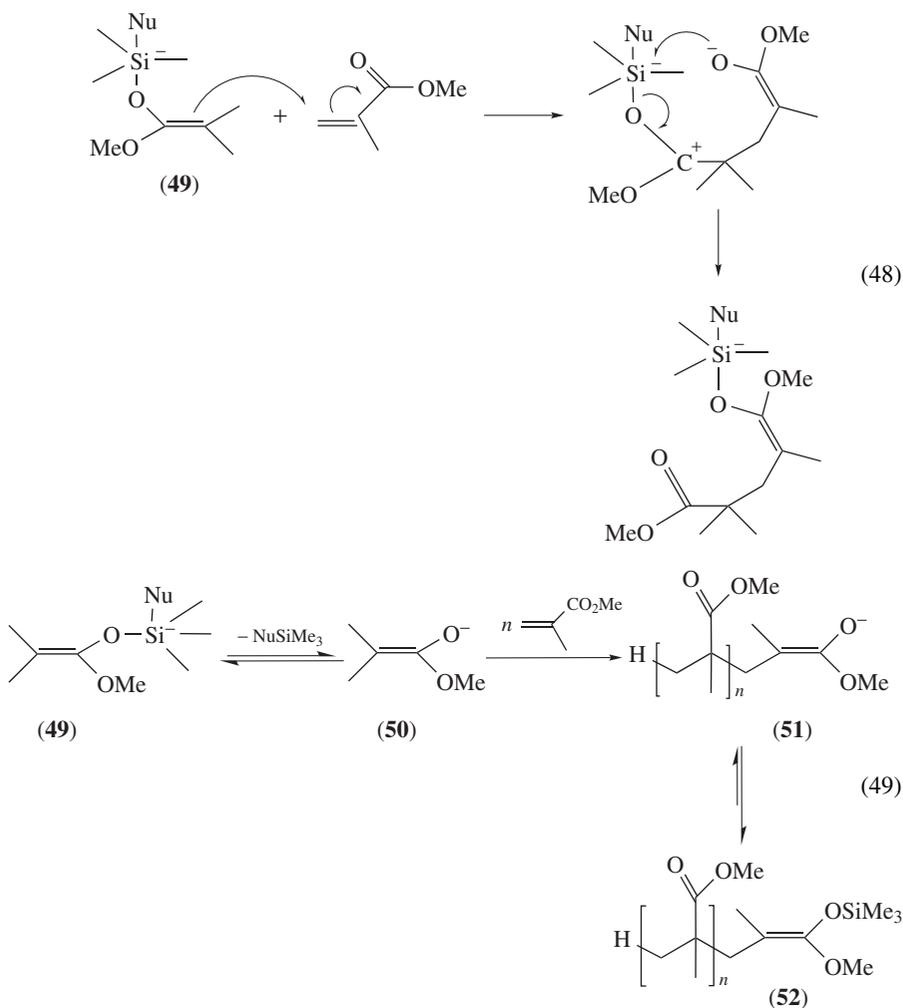
Several mechanisms were proposed in the scientific literature for the nucleophile-mediated GTP. Webster and Sogah proposed a concerted associative mechanism based on the direct transfer of a pentacoordinated siliconate intermediate (**49**) from a chain to an incoming monomer (equation 47)^{159, 162}.



Based on kinetic and stereochemical considerations, Müller revised this mechanistic proposal in favor of a two-step associative mechanism^{169, 170}. The monomer would be added to the α -carbon of the pentacoordinated siliconate chain (**49**) followed by migration of the silyl group to the carbonyl of the monomer (equation 48). It is then essential that the exchange of the catalyst between chain-ends is fast compared to chain propagation.

Although the silyl exchange should be typically intramolecular according to this associated mechanism, significant exchange between growing chains occurs during GTP. In order to account for this experimental observation, Quirk and coworkers proposed a dissociative mechanism, which relies on the dissociation of the pentacoordinated siliconate (**49**), followed by the Michael addition of the released enolate (**50**) onto the monomer

and the reversible conversion of the new enolate (**51**) into a silyl ketene enolate (**52**) (equation 49)^{171,172}. This mechanism thus implies an exchange between an active species (the enolate) and a dormant species (the silyl ketene enolate). The good control imparted to GTP would then be accounted for by a decrease in the instantaneous concentration of the active species in the polymerization medium. Moreover, a fast exchange of silyl groups between chain-ends would be responsible for a narrow molecular weight distribution. Actually, GTP would take place according to different mechanisms depending on the catalysts and the experimental conditions, as shown by Müller in kinetic studies¹⁷³.



There are several similarities between classical anionic polymerization and GTP of methacrylates. Indeed, side reactions observed in anionic polymerization are also observed in GTP. Brittain and Dicker showed that the intramolecular polymerization of the end-group with the ester function of the antipenultimate unit is the major termination reaction in

GTP of methacrylates¹⁷⁴. Tacticity of PMMA synthesized by either anionic polymerization or nucleophile-mediated GTP is very similar^{171, 175}. The same conclusion holds for the reactivity ratios in random copolymerization of methacrylates and acrylates^{169, 176–178}, for the activation energy^{169, 170, 179a} and the frequency exponent^{169, 179a}. These experimental observations support that the same propagating species, i.e. enolates, are involved in both polymerization processes⁴¹.

One main difference between anionic polymerization and GTP has to be found in the amount of enolates active in polymerization. In anionic polymerization, all the chains are end-capped by an enolate, which is the case for only a small part of the chains in GTP consistent with the very good control of GTP even at room temperature. In this respect, Brittain and Dicker showed that $k_{\text{prop}}/k_{\text{term}}$ is by far higher in GTP (250) than in classical anionic polymerization ($k_{\text{prop}}/k_{\text{term}} = 8$)¹⁷⁴. In line with slow termination compared to propagation in GTP, Bandermann and coworkers found that the amount of the nucleophilic catalyst is essential to the polymerization control. Indeed, as far as the tris(piperidino)sulfonium bifuoride-mediated GTP of MMA in THF is concerned, the polydispersity index increases with the amount of catalyst^{179b}.

VII. MACROMOLECULAR ENGINEERING AND ENOLATES

The advent of living anionic polymerization of acrylates and methacrylates paved the way to their macromolecular engineering. Functionalization of polyacrylates and polymethacrylates either along the chain or at the chain-end will be reviewed first. Although several examples of synthesis of fully acrylic and methacrylic diblock copolymers were already mentioned in this review, combination of the anionic polymerization of acrylates and methacrylates with the anionic polymerization of other classes of monomers is effective in extending the range of this type of polymeric materials. Moreover, the anionic polymerization can also be combined with other polymerization mechanisms, such as radical and cationic polymerization. Moreover, not only linear polymers as discussed until now can be synthesized, but also more complex architectures, such as comb- and star-shaped chains. Nevertheless, the literature dealing with the macromolecular engineering of these polymers is too extensive for a comprehensive review to be part of this chapter, and only representative examples will be mentioned. Readers interested in more detailed information are referred to specific reviews^{180–183}.

A. Chain End-capping by a Functional Group

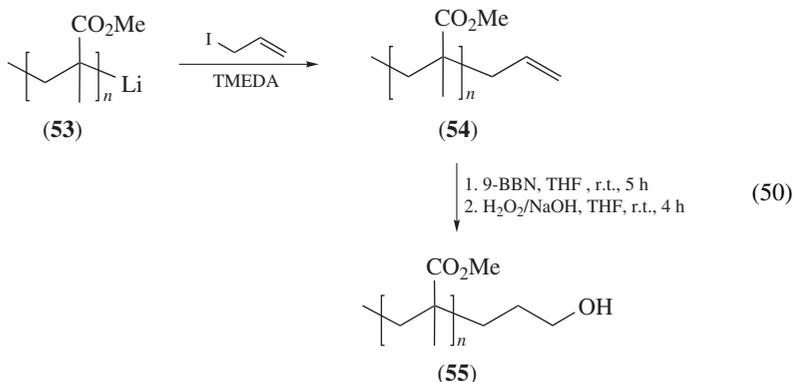
Polyacrylates and polymethacrylates can be end-capped by a functional group at one chain-end according to two strategies¹⁸⁴, by which either the initiator bears the envisioned functional group (protected or not), or living polymer chains are reacted with a duly substituted electrophile.

1. Electrophilic activation of living polymer chains

The main limitation of this approach is that any departure from livingness because of premature termination reaction results in the partial end-functionalization of the chains. Moreover, for the derivatization reaction to be complete, conditions of ultrahigh purity are required. The chains prepared by this technique are thus ω -functional.

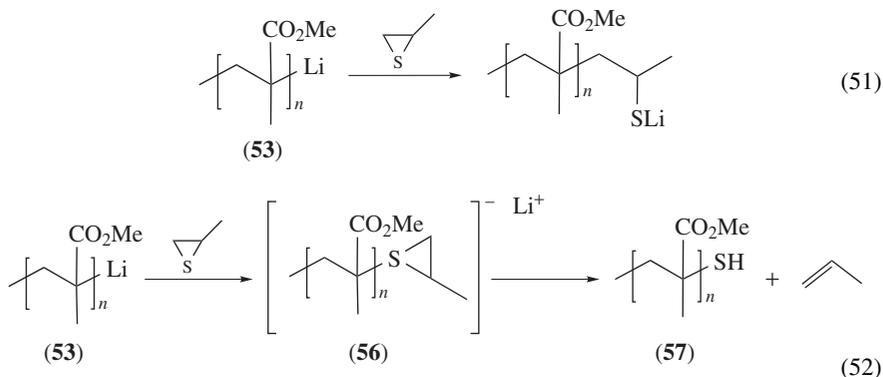
a. Hydroxyl end-groups. Hatada and coworkers attached ω -hydroxyl end-groups by a two-step process, based on the reaction of living PMMA chains (**53**) with allyl iodide in the presence of TMEDA, followed by the conversion of the terminal double bond

(**54**) into an alcohol (**55**) by hydroboration with 9-BBN (9-borabicyclo[3.3.3.1]nonane) followed by reaction with $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2/\text{NaOH}$ (equation 50)^{185–188}.



A more straightforward approach was reported by Varshney and coworkers, who reacted living anionic PtBuA with aldehydes¹⁸⁹. A similar strategy was also implemented in case of polymers prepared by GTP, for the synthesis of ω -hydroxyl-PMMA. Benzaldehyde was used as the derivatizing agent¹⁶⁵.

b. Thiol end-groups. Varshney and coworkers derivatized living PMMA and PtBMA chains with 2-methylthiirane¹⁹⁰. The actual mechanism is still unknown, although either ring-opening of thiirane (equation 51) or formation of an intermediate sulfurane (**56**) followed by elimination of propene to yield the thiol polymer **57** could occur (equation 52). Although there is a preference for this extrusion mechanism, Quirk and collaborators recently showed that polystyryl lithium reacts with 2-methylthiirane by ring-opening polymerization¹⁹¹.



c. Carboxylic acid end-groups. For this purpose, Varshney and coworkers reacted living PtBuA with a large excess of dried carbon dioxide¹⁸⁹. Whenever a difunctional initiator is used in the synthesis of PtBuA, an α,ω -dicarboxy-PtBuA is prepared, which is easily converted into a halato-telechelic polymer by neutralization of the acid end-groups with barium methoxide⁸⁹.

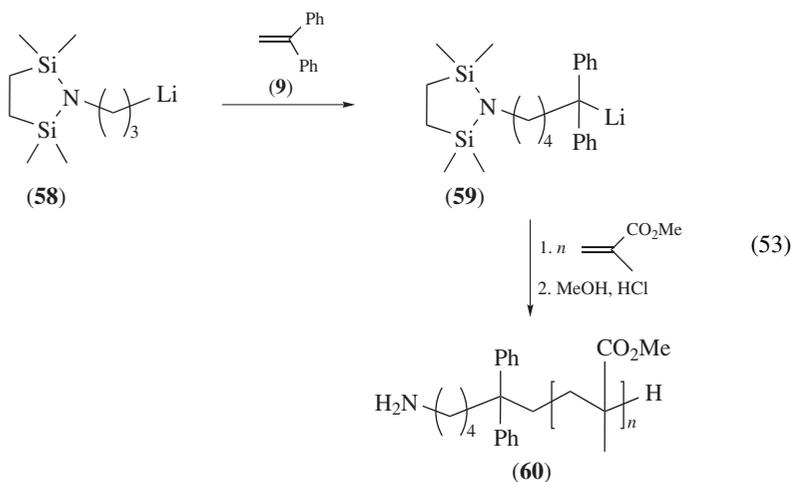
d. Unsaturated end-groups. Living PMMA chains were reacted with allyl bromide at -78°C for being end-capped by an olefin⁴⁸. The end-capping of polymethacrylates and polyacrylates by a methacrylic or an acrylic unsaturation is of great interest, because macromonomers are then available, which can be copolymerized with formation of comb-shaped polymers. However, the direct reaction of living PtBuA with methacryloyl chloride failed in forming the expected macromonomer. An alternative two-step strategy was then proposed, which relies on the reaction of living chains with an aldehyde followed by reaction of the ω -hydroxyl with methacryloyl chloride¹⁸⁹.

Styrene-type macromonomers were also prepared by reaction of living PtBuA and PMMA chains with *p*-vinylbenzyl chloride, iodide or bromide^{48,189}, 4-(chlorodimethylsilyl)styrene¹⁸⁹ and 4-(chlorodimethylsilyl)- α -methylstyrene¹⁸⁹, respectively.

2. Initiation by a functional compound

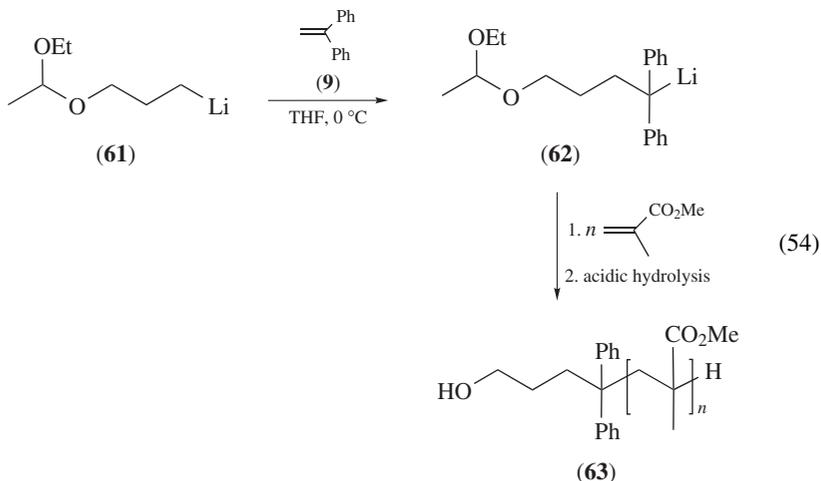
The main advantage of this strategy is that all the chains are end-capped by the functional initiator, at least in a strictly living process. However, the functional group attached to the initiator must be protected whenever it is sensitive to nucleophilic attack. A few examples of α -functional polymethacrylates and polyacrylates are reported hereafter.

a. Amino end-group. The LiCl-ligated polymerization of MMA and tBMA was carried out by Varshney and coworkers in THF (-78°C) or in toluene/THF (9:1 v/v, 0°C), initiated by **59**, which is an adduct of DPE (**9**) and 2,2,5,5-tetramethyl-1-(3-lithiopropyl)-1-aza-2,5-disilacyclopentane (**58**, equation 53). The α -amino end-group was deprotected during precipitation in acidic methanol, which released polymethacrylate end-capped by a primary amino group (**60**)¹⁹⁰.



Antoun and coworkers showed that lithium diisopropylamide (LDA) is an effective initiator of the LiCl-mediated living polymerization of MMA and tBMA in THF at -78°C ¹⁹². Amino end-capped polymethacrylates were accordingly prepared with predetermined molecular weight and narrow molecular weight distribution¹⁹⁰. Less sterically hindered lithium dialkylamides were, however, less efficient than LDA in initiating the living polymerization of methacrylates, as result of partial aggregation into 'dormant' species and parasite attack of the carbonyl groups.

b. Hydroxyl end-group. Anderson and coworkers initiated the MMA polymerization in THF at -78°C by **62**, which is an adduct of DPE (**9**) and 3-(1-ethoxyethoxy)propyllithium (**61**) (equation 54). Acidic deprotection of the acetal end-groups provided the targeted α -hydroxyl-PMMA (**63**) (equation 54)⁴⁸. Coupling of living PMMA by reaction with 1,4-bis(bromomethyl)benzene followed by hydrolysis of the end-groups leads telechelic hydroxyl-PMMA, namely PMMA capped by a hydroxyl group at each chain-end⁴⁸.



Webster also prepared α -hydroxyl-PMMA by GTP initiated by $\text{Me}_2\text{C}=\text{C}(\text{OSiMe}_3)\text{OCH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{OSiMe}_3$ ¹⁹³ followed by deprotection of the α -end-group by fluoride-catalyzed methanolysis. Again, coupling of PMMA with phthaloyl fluoride prior to deprotection is a route to telechelic PMMA¹⁹³.

c. Sulfoxide end-group. Nugay and coworkers initiated the LiOEEM-ligated anionic polymerization of MMA initiated by dimsyllithium, which was generated *in situ* by reaction of *s*-BuLi and DMSO in toluene at 0°C . PMMA end-capped by a sulfoxide was accordingly made available¹⁹⁴.

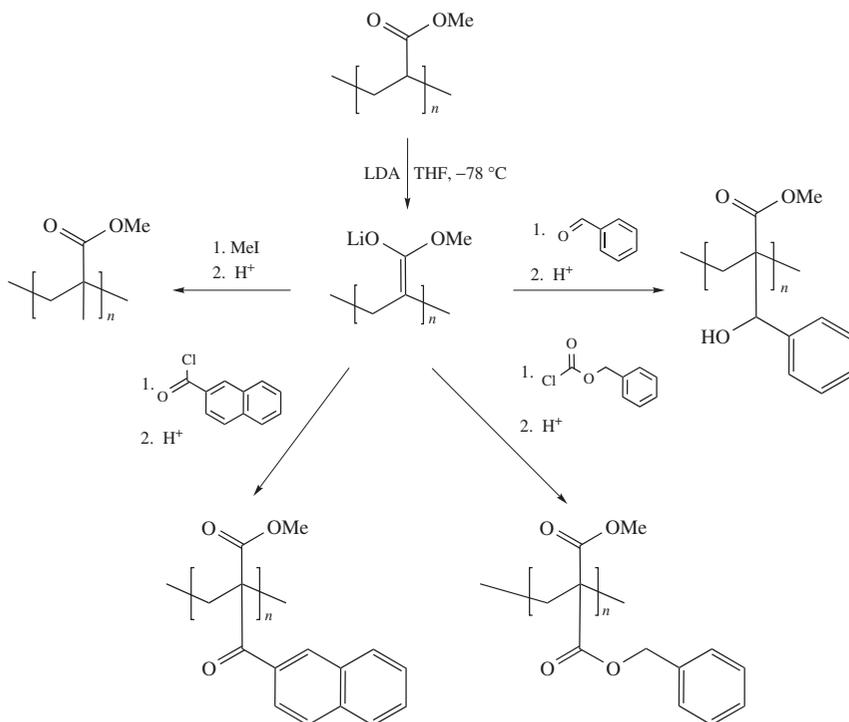
B. Chain Modification by Pendant Functional Groups

In order to introduce a functional group, a first route is based on the conversion of polyesters or polymers bearing pendant ester groups into the corresponding polyenolates, followed by reaction with a judiciously substituted electrophile. A second strategy is the direct polymerization of an acrylate or a methacrylate substituted by a functional group.

1. Metallation of ester-containing polymers

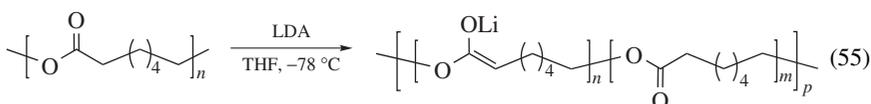
Poly(methyl acrylate) was reacted with LDA at -78°C , and the corresponding polyenolate was reacted with electrophiles such as benzaldehyde, benzyl chloroformate, 2-naphthoyl chloride and iodomethane (Scheme 4)¹⁹⁵. The substitution yield did not, however, exceed 34%, which is much lower than the yield reported in case of low molecular weight compounds. Steric factors are a reasonable explanation for this observation.

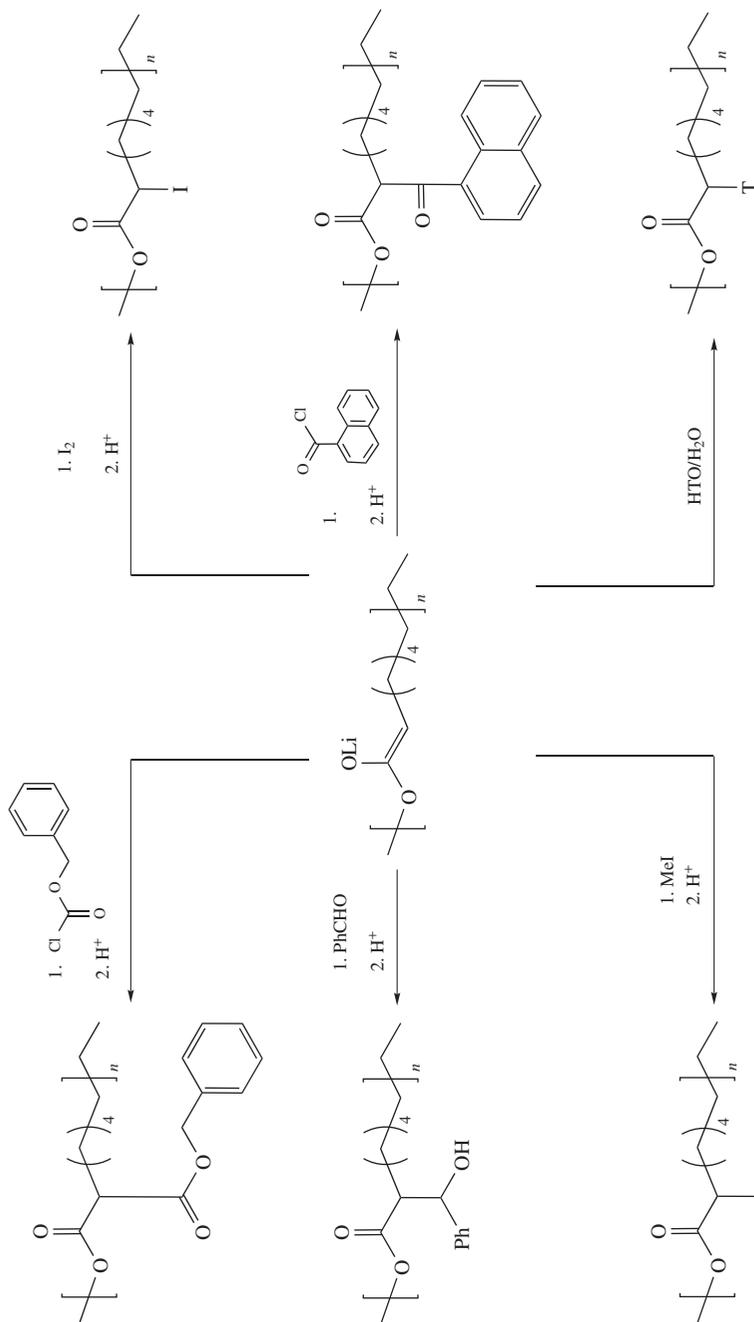
When aliphatic polyesters are considered, lack of functional groups along the chains is a severe limitation for their application in the biomedical field or as environmentally



SCHEME 4. Introduction of pendant substituents in polyacrylates

friendly thermoplastics. Vert and coworkers metallated aliphatic polyesters, such as PCL (equation 55) and poly(lactic acid) (equation 56), with LDA in THF at -78°C , followed by reaction with various electrophiles (Scheme 5)¹⁹⁵. Again, the grafting yield was low, within the 10–20% range. That the ester groups are pendant or part of the backbone has no decisive effect, probably because of the unavoidable aggregation of enolates, which is unfavorable to the reaction progress. Moreover, condensation of enolates with esters can also occur and results in chain-breaking. Intermolecular condensation is thus responsible for the broadening of the molecular distribution, whereas intramolecular condensation is responsible for the formation of cyclics and a decrease in the number-average molecular weight (M_n). This chain degradation is systematically observed to an extent that depends on the experimental conditions and the structure of the polyester. As a rule, degradation is more important for copolymers of lactides (**5a**)¹⁹⁶ than for poly(ϵ -caprolactone). In spite of the limitations of this method, an advantage has to be found in the use of nontoxic organometallic compounds, which is a prerequisite for any potential biomedical applications. Vert and coworkers implemented this strategy for substituting a wide range of aliphatic polyesters by hydroxyl¹⁹⁵ and carboxylic acid groups^{196,197}, tritium¹⁹⁸, iodine¹⁹⁹ and fluorescent probes¹⁹⁵.



SCHEME 5. Introduction of pendant substituents in poly(ϵ -caprolactone) (PCL)

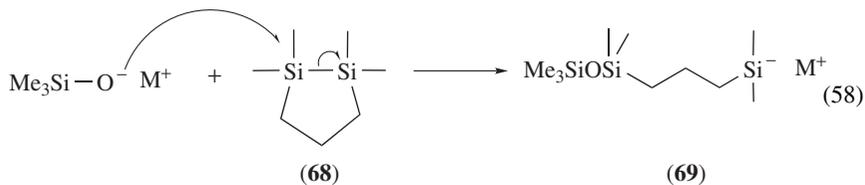
For coupling to be selective, the chain to be coupled must be end-capped by mutually reacting groups. For example, a living anionic polyacrylate or polymethacrylate can be directly coupled to any polymer or copolymer end-capped by a suitable electrophile. Hadjichristidis and coworkers coupled living anionic PMMA chains with the living PtBuA anion of PS-*block*-PtBuA by reaction with 1,2-bis(bromomethyl)benzene, with formation of a triblock copolymer²⁰¹.

2. Synthesis of block copolymers by sequential polymerization

Sequential polymerization of two acrylic monomers was discussed in Sections VI.E.4, VI.E.7 and VI.F. This technique was extended to three comonomers with formation of ABC-type triblock copolymers. For example, PMMA-*block*-PtBMA-*block*-PMMA triblock copolymer was synthesized by the sequential DPHLI-initiated polymerization of MMA, tBMA and MMA, respectively²⁰². Symmetrical BAB-type diblock copolymers were also prepared in two steps, polymerization of the A monomer being first initiated by a difunctional compound. The B blocks formed in the second step necessarily have the same average degree of polymerization.

With the purpose of increasing the range of available block copolymers, comonomers other than methacrylates and acrylates can also be involved in sequential polymerization, provided that they are susceptible to anionic polymerization. Dienes, styrene derivatives, vinylpyridines^{103,200}, oxiranes and cyclosiloxanes are examples of such comonomers. The order of the sequential addition is, however, of critical importance for the synthesis to be successful. Indeed, the pK_a of the conjugated acid of the living chain-end of the first block must be at least equal to or even larger than that of the second monomer. Translated to a nucleophilicity scale, this pK_a effect results in the following order of reactivity: dienes \geq styrenes $>$ vinylpyridines $>$ methacrylates and acrylates $>$ oxiranes $>$ siloxanes.

Zundel and coworkers proposed a very elegant strategy for circumventing the classical rule related to the order of addition of the comonomers^{203–205} by boosting the reactivity of the living chain-end of the first block by converting it into a more nucleophilic species. For this purpose, they studied the polymerization of MMA initiated by Me_3SiOK as a model for the living chain-end of polysiloxane. In order to increase its reactivity, this K silanoxide end-group was converted into a silacarbanion (**69**) by reaction with 1,1,2,2-tetramethyl-1,2-disilacyclopentane (**68**) (equation 58)²⁰⁴. Silacarbanions are prone to initiate the polymerization of MMA, thus in contradiction to the classical rule. Nevertheless, the low initiation efficiency (35%) needs improvement.



a. Copolymerization of methacrylates and acrylates with styrene derivatives. Hautekeer and coworkers synthesized PS/PtBuA di- and triblock copolymers²⁰⁶. The strategy relies on the anionic polymerization of styrene initiated by mono- or difunctional initiators and resumption of polymerization with tBuA in THF at -78°C , in the presence of LiCl.

Living PtBuMA-K enolate is not reactive enough for being an efficient macroinitiator for polymerization of the rather unreactive styrene²⁰⁷. *p*-Substitution of styrene with

an electron-withdrawing group increases the monomer reactivity and thus improves the copolymerization efficiency. Indeed, PtBuMA-K successfully initiated the polymerization of *t*-butyl 4-vinylbenzoate, of reactivity comparable to that of alkyl methacrylates²⁰⁷.

b. Copolymerization of methacrylates and acrylates with dienes. Triblock copolymers of methacrylates and dienes are strong competitors of the traditional PS-*block*-PBD-*block*-PS thermoplastic elastomers, commercially available under the tradename KRATON, because they exhibit a higher service temperature. Indeed, this upper limit is dictated by the glass transition temperature (T_g) of the outer blocks, thus 70 °C for the PS blocks compared to 120 °C for syndiotactic PMMA ones. PMMA-*block*-PBD-*block*-PMMA was prepared by initiating the butadiene polymerization by either 1,3-bis(1-phenylethenyl)benzene or *m*-diisopropenylbenzene in cyclohexane at 25 °C, followed by the end-capping of the living chain-end by DPE (**9**) and finally by the MMA polymerization in THF at low temperature (−78 °C) in the presence of LiCl as ligand (Scheme 6)²⁰⁸. The strategy was extended to the polymerization of EMA²⁰⁹, tBuMA²⁰⁹, IBMA^{209, 210} and mixtures of GMA and MMA²¹¹, to prepare the triblock copolymers PEMA-*block*-PBD-*block*-PEMA, PtBuMA-*block*-PBD-*block*-PtBuMA, PIBMA-*block*-PBD-*block*-PIBMA and P(GMA-*co*-MMA)-*block*-PBD-*block*-P(GMA-*co*-MMA), respectively.

c. Copolymerization of methacrylates and acrylates with epoxides. Wang and coworkers showed that block copolymers of PtBuMA and PEO could be prepared by sequential anionic polymerization of tBuMA and ethylene oxide, irrespectively of the addition order. The PtBuMA block can be quantitatively hydrolyzed into poly(acrylic acid)^{212a}.

D. Star-shaped Copolymers

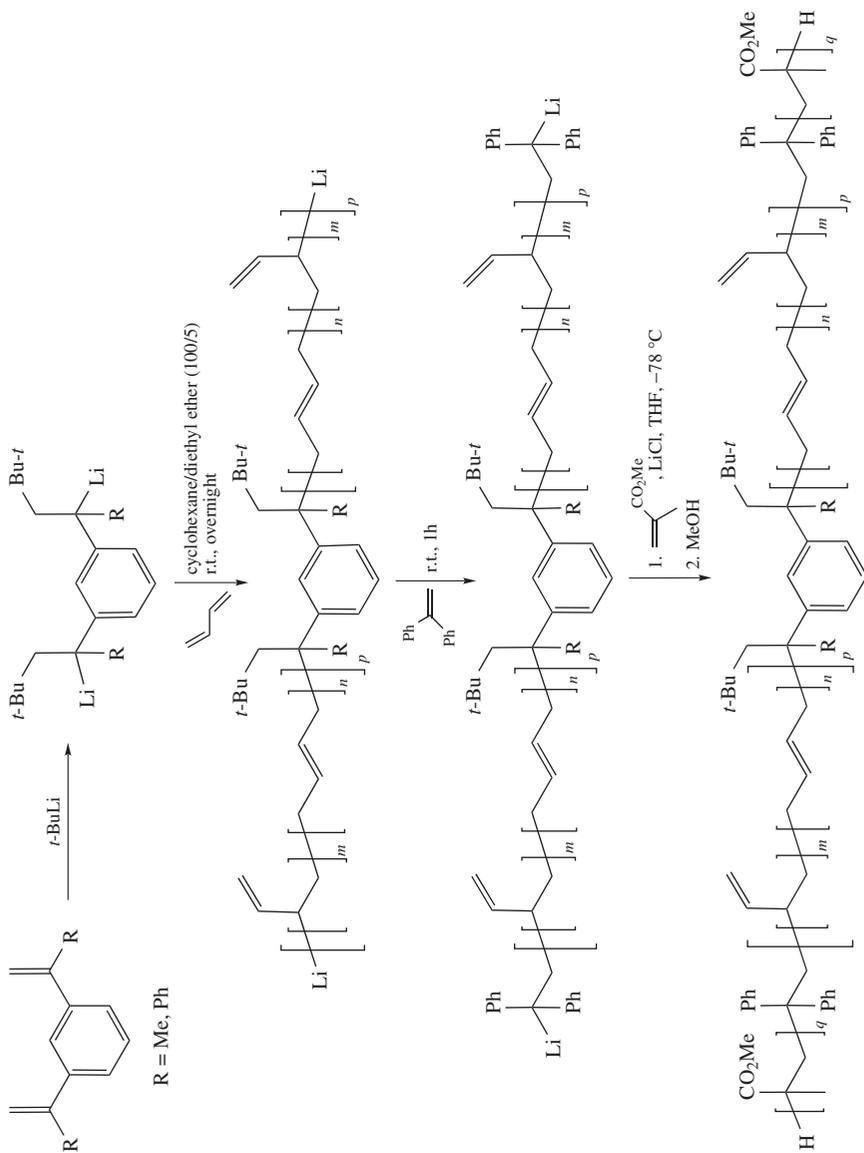
Two general strategies are possible for the synthesis of star-shaped copolymers: The arm-first method is based on the reaction of living chains with plurifunctional electrophiles carrying at least three reacting groups; alternatively, polymerization can be initiated by a multifunctional initiator according to the core-first method.

1. Synthesis of star-shaped copolymers by the arm-first method

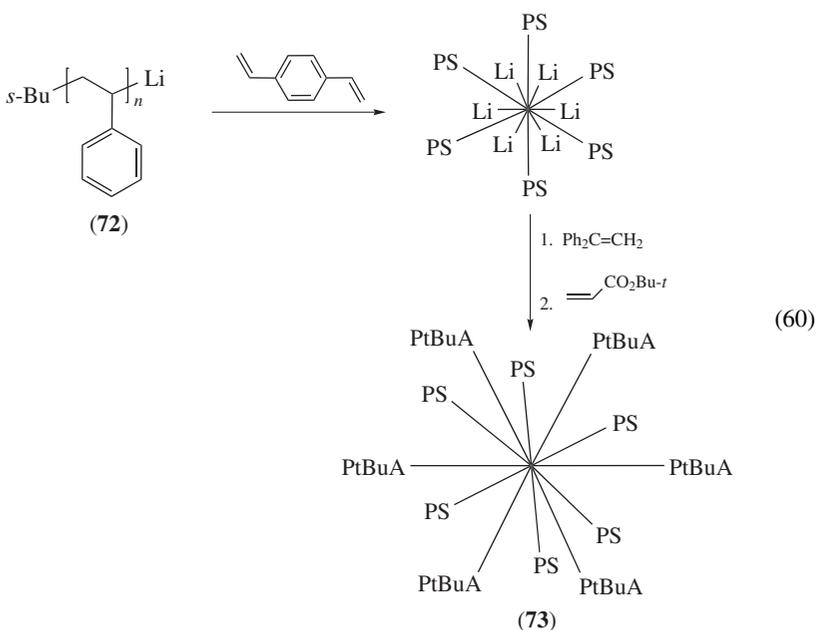
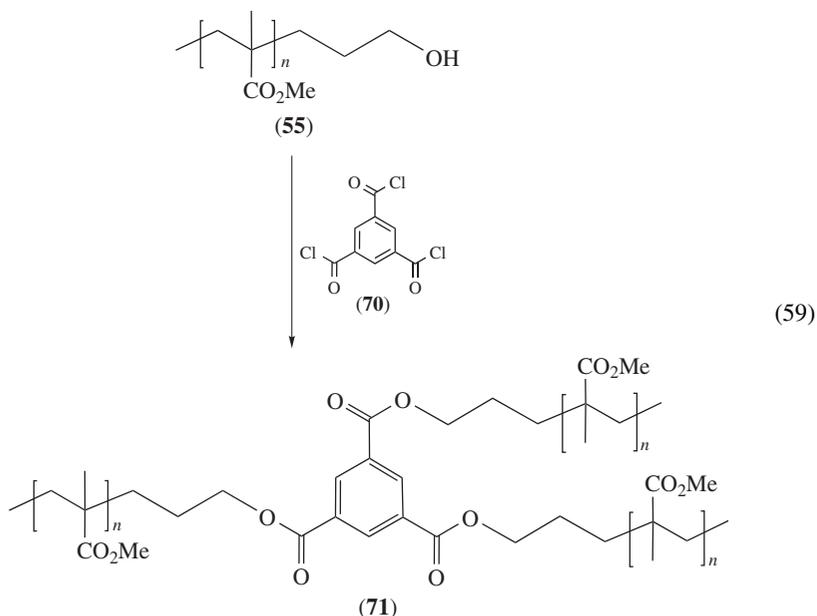
ω -Hydroxyl-PMMA (**55**) was prepared by the hydroboration technique (equation 50) and then reacted with the trifunctional trimesoyl trichloride (**70**) with formation of a uniform three-arm star-shaped copolymer (**71**) (equation 59)¹⁸⁸.

Hadjichristidis and coworkers proposed a more direct approach based on grafting of living anionic PMMA onto 1,2,4,5-tetrakis(bromomethyl)benzene²⁰¹. A large excess of living chains was used in order to force the coupling to completion. The crude copolymerization product had to be purified by fractionation. Living polymers prepared by GTP were also coupled by polyfunctional alkylating agents and converted into star-shaped polymers¹⁹³.

Reaction of living polymer chains with a difunctional monomer is an alternative route to star-shaped polymers with a cross-linked core. The average number of arms is, however, large and ill-defined. Hadjichristidis and coworkers synthesized star-shaped PMMA by reacting living anionic PMMA with ethylene dimethacrylate^{212b}. The same strategy was also implemented by Simms and Spinelli to prepare star-shaped PMMA by GTP²¹³. This strategy was extended by Tsitsilianis and coworkers to the synthesis of a mikto-arm star-shaped PS/PtBuA copolymer (**73**), i.e. polymers carrying at least two different kinds of

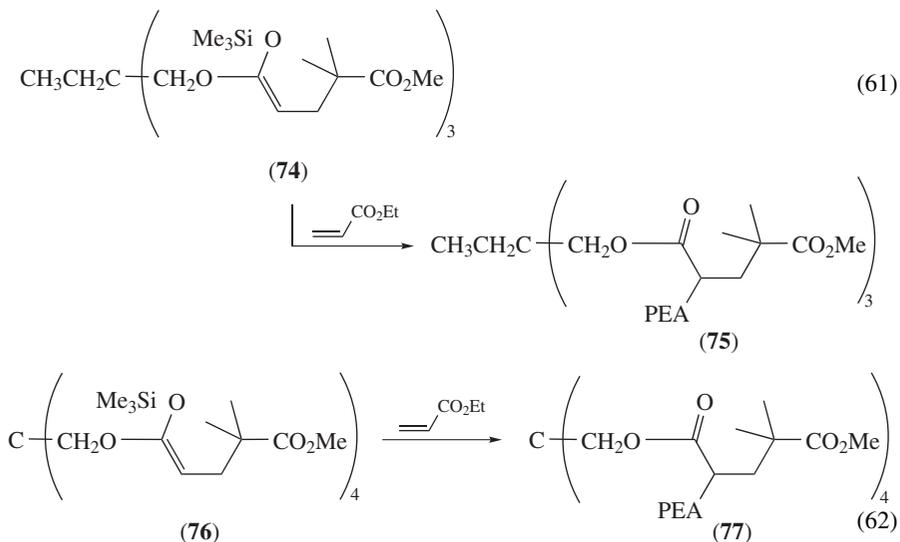
SCHEME 6. Synthesis of PMMA-*block*-PBD-*block*-PMMA triblock copolymer

arms (equation 60), by reaction of living anionic polystyrene (**72**) with divinylbenzene followed by the LiCl-mediated polymerization of tBuA²¹⁴. It must be noted that DPE (**9**) was added before the polymerization of tBuA in order to decrease the nucleophilicity of the macroinitiator.

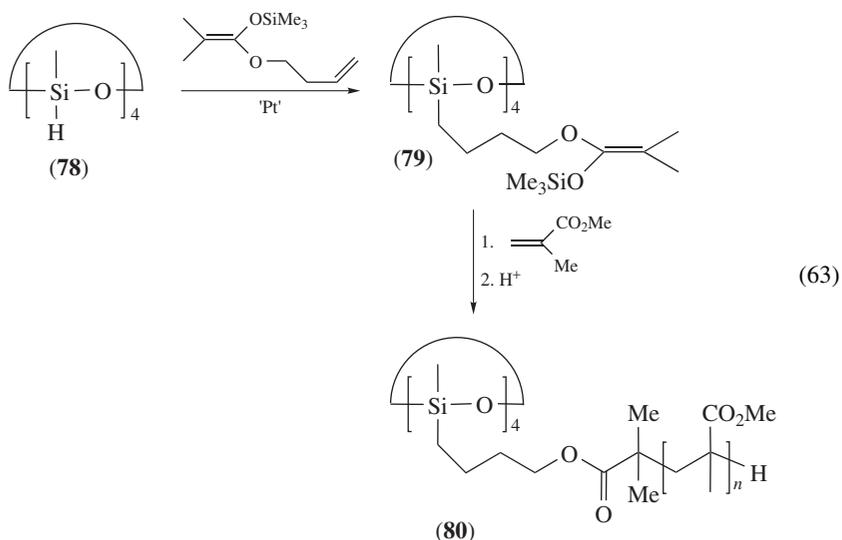


2. Synthesis of star-shaped copolymers by the core-first method

Three- and four-arm star-shaped PEA (**75** and **77**) were synthesized by GTP with tri- and tetrafunctional initiators (**74** and **76**) according to equations 61 and 62¹⁶⁵.



Wnek and coworkers synthesized a four-arm star-shaped PMMA with a cyclic siloxane core, as shown in equation 63²¹⁵. Four ketene silylacetal units were first attached to 1,2,3,4-tetramethylcyclotetrasiloxane (**78**) to obtain the tetrafunctional core **79**, which was used as an initiator of the GTP of MMA with formation of the targeted four-armed star-shaped PMMA (**80**).

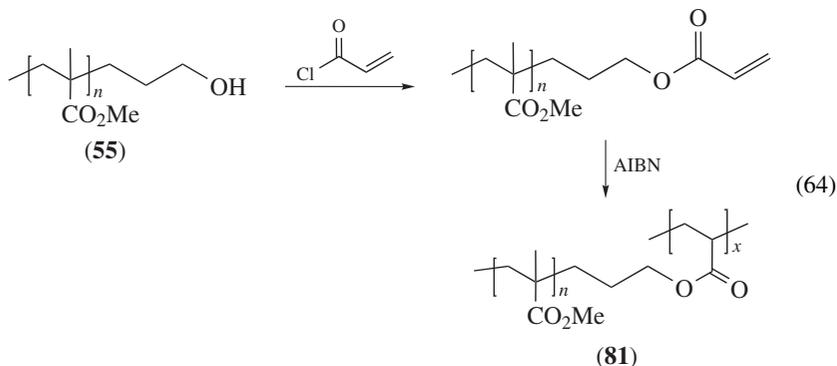


E. Comb-shaped and Graft Copolymers

Three main strategies are known for the synthesis of comb-shaped and graft polymethacrylates and polyacrylates. A first route relies on the polymerization or copolymerization of macromonomers, which are chains capped at one chain-end by a polymerizable moiety ('grafting through' process). Second, end-reactive chains can be immediately grafted onto a mutually reactive polymer backbone ('grafting onto' process). Finally, graft copolymers can be prepared by initiating the polymerization of a monomer by a macroinitiator, leading to a macromolecule that contains several pendant initiating groups along the chain ('grafting from' process).

1. The 'grafting through' process

Living anionic polymerization of methacrylates and acrylates can be used to prepare macromonomers, which can thereafter be polymerized by any technique known in the state of the art. For instance, Hatada and coworkers reacted anionic ω -hydroxyl-PMMA (**55**), which was then polymerized by radical polymerization into the corresponding comb-shaped copolymer (**81**) with 2,2'-azobis(isobutyronitrile) (AIBN) as initiator (equation 64)¹⁸⁷.

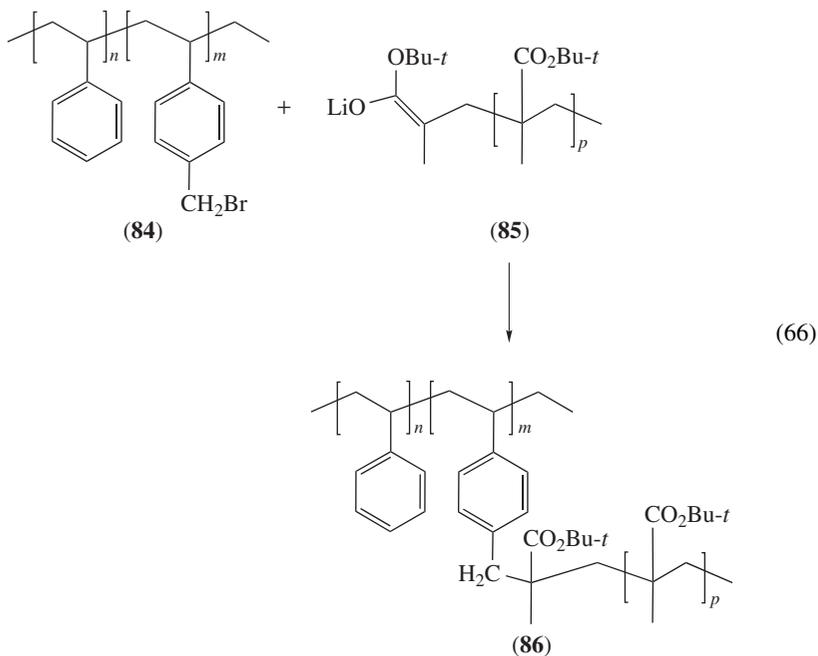
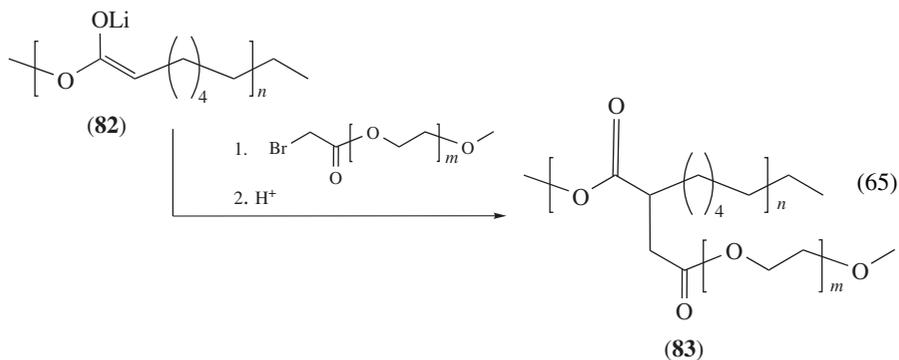


Macromonomers can be prepared by GTP, initiated by a compound containing a vinyl group inert in GTP but polymerizable by other techniques¹⁹³.

2. The 'grafting onto' process

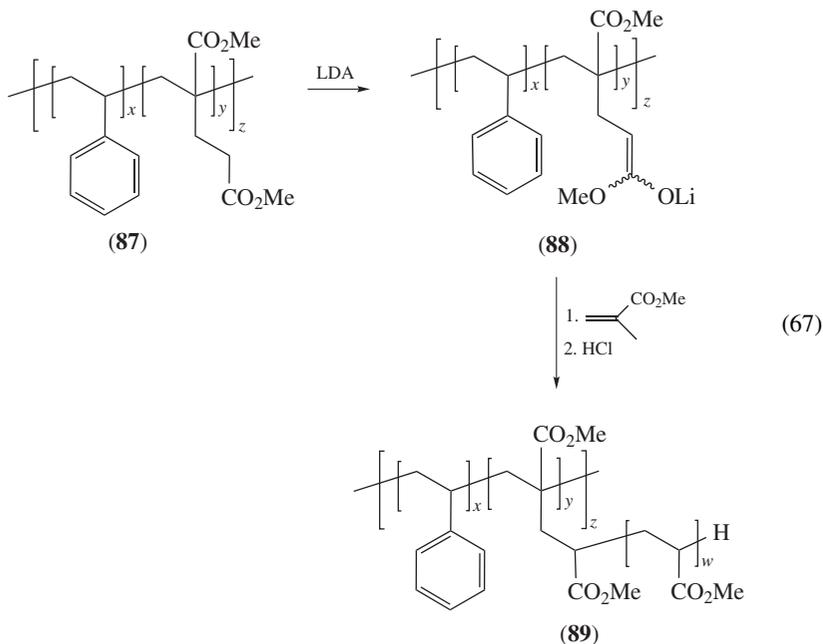
A direct strategy relies on the grafting of any polymer duly end-capped by an electrophile onto a polyenolate. For example, Vert and collaborators prepared polyenolate **82** by reaction of PCL with LDA, that was treated with PEO end-capped by an activated bromide, to yield the grafted polymer **83** (equation 65)^{216,217}.

The reverse strategy consists of coupling a living polymer onto a second polymer that contains pendant electrophiles. This approach was used by Pitsikalis and coworkers, who synthesized PS-*graft*-PtBuMA (**86**) by treatment of poly(*p*-bromomethylstyrene) (**84**) with living anionic PtBuMA (**85**) (equation 66)²⁰¹. The graft copolymer was purified by selective precipitation with hot methanol. Indeed, the graft copolymer was insoluble in this solvent, whereas the PtBuMA arms were soluble²⁰¹.

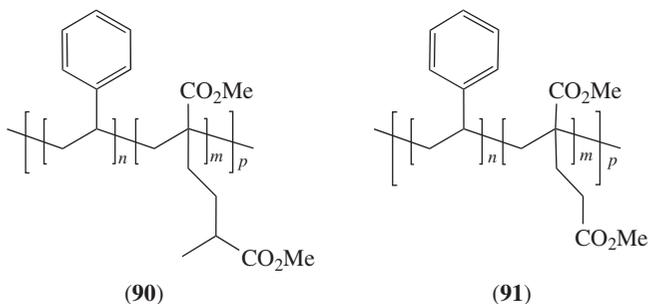


3. The 'grafting from' process

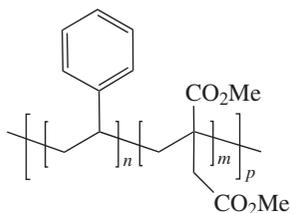
Miura and coworkers²¹⁸ and Akutsu and coworkers²¹⁹ reacted a copolymer of styrene and 2,5-bis(methoxycarbonyl)-1-hexene (**87**) with LDA to yield a polyenolate (**88**), which was active in the anionic polymerization of MMA (equation 67). When less than 1 equivalent (0.75) of LDA relative to the ester groups was used, the graft copolymer **89** was formed²¹⁹. When more than 1 equivalent of LDA was used, the molecular weight distribution was bimodal. Indeed, a mixture of homopolymer (PMMA) and graft copolymer (**89**) was formed merely because LDA is also prone to initiate the anionic polymerization of MMA²¹⁹. It was ascertained that the styrene units of the copolymer were not involved in the grafting reaction²¹⁸.



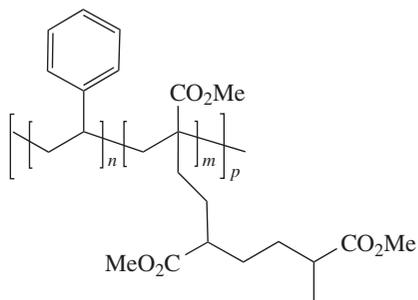
Akutsu and coworkers investigated the influence of the chemical structure of the macroinitiator on the grafting efficiency of MMA. Actually, the reactivity of the copolymer depends on both steric and electronic factors. Copolymer **90** is less reactive than copolymer **91** because of the electron-donating effect of the methyl substituent. Copolymer **92** is less reactive than copolymer **91** because the acidic proton is sterically hindered by the polymer backbone. Finally, copolymer **93** is less reactive than copolymer **90** because it is more sterically crowded²¹⁹.



When the grafting of MMA was initiated by polyenolate **94**, derived from poly(vinyl acetate) (equation 68), Inoki and coworkers applied deuterolysis to show that 26% of the acetate units were lithiated by 0.3 equivalent of LDA with respect to these units and, thus, that 87% of the original lithium was incorporated into the copolyester²²⁰. The average number of PMMA grafts was in the range of 1 to 7, and the average number of

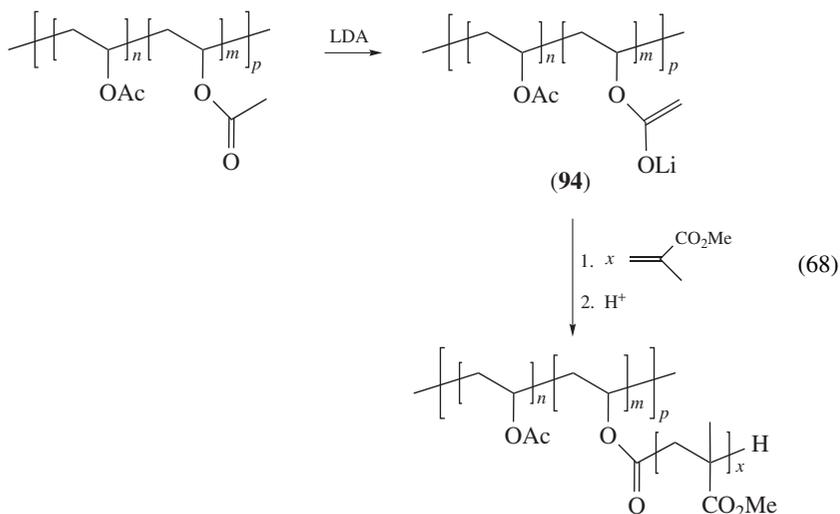


(92)



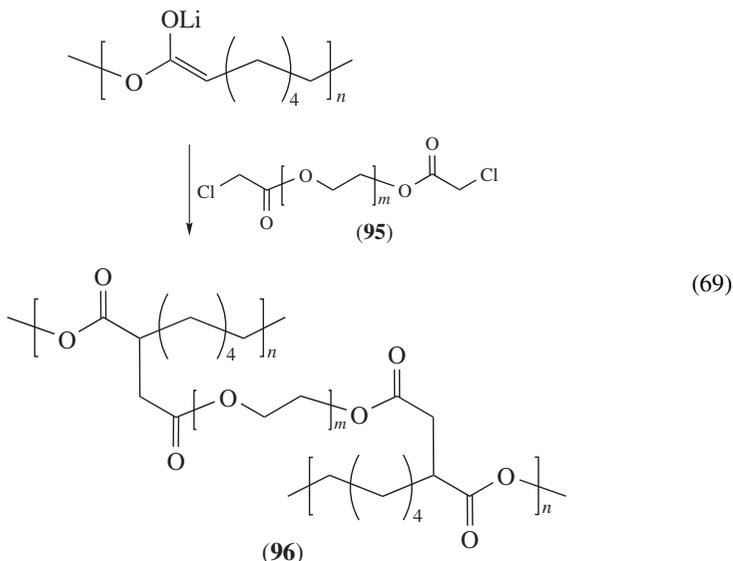
(93)

enolates that initiated the polymerization was very low (2.4 to 13.6%), such that only 1.9 to 11.6% of LDA actually initiated the polymerization of MMA. The low reactivity of the polyenolates was accounted for by formation of aggregates^{219,220}. Moreover, condensation of a pendant enolate with unreacted ester groups leads to formation of an alcohol and a β -keto ester, as shown by IR and NMR techniques²²⁰. It is not clear whether this reaction is intramolecular with formation of loops or intermolecular with coupling of chains. Both reactions are likely to take place to an extent that depends on the concentration of the polymerization medium. Less than 10% of the repeating units would be involved in parasitic condensation.



F. Polymer Networks

Whenever the reactive compound added to a polyenolate in the 'grafting onto' process is difunctional, a cross-linked polymer is formed. For example, amphiphilic networks (**96**) were prepared by Vert and coworkers, who reacted PCL with LDA, followed by reaction with α,ω -bis(chloroacetyl)poly(ethylene oxide) (**95**) (equation 69)²²¹.



VIII. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The authors are grateful to the 'Politique scientifique fédérale' for financial support in the framework of the 'Pôles d'attraction interuniversitaires' (PAI VI/27). P.L. is 'Chercheur Qualifié' by the 'Fonds de la Recherche Scientifique' (FNRS). The authors thank A. Debuigne for fruitful discussions.

IX. REFERENCES

1. Ph. Lecomte and R. Jérôme, in *Encyclopedia of Polymer Science and Technology* (Ed. R. Smith), Woodhead Publishing Ltd., Abington, UK, 2005, p. 77.
2. J. Smida, M. Van Beylen and T. E. Hogen-Esch, *Prog. Polym. Sci.*, **31**, 1041 (2006).
3. M. Szwarc, *Nature*, **178**, 1168 (1956).
4. M. Szwarc, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **36**, ix (1998).
5. M. Van Beylen, S. Bywater, G. Smets, M. Szwarc and D. J. Worsfold, *Adv. Polym. Sci.*, **86**, 87 (1988).
6. J.-S. Wang and K. Matyjaszewski, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 5614 (1995).
7. M. Kato, M. Kamigaito, M. Sawamoto and T. Higashimura, *Macromolecules*, **28**, 1721 (1995).
8. A. Debuigne, J.-R. Caille, C. Detrembleur and R. Jérôme, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 1101 (2005).
9. A. Debuigne, J.-R. Caille, C. Detrembleur and R. Jérôme, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **44**, 3439 (2005).
10. C. Detrembleur, A. Debuigne, R. Bryaskova, B. Charleux and R. Jérôme, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **27**, 37 (2006).
11. A. Debuigne, J.-R. Caille and R. Jérôme, *Macromolecules*, **38**, 5452 (2005).
12. R. Bryaskova, N. Willet, A. Debuigne, R. Jérôme and C. Detrembleur, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **45**, 85 (2007).
13. (a) B. B. Wayland, G. Poszmiak, S. L. Mukerjee and M. Fryd, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **116**, 7943 (1994).
(b) S. Maria, H. Kanezoshi, K. Matyjaszewski and R. Poli, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **13**, 2480 (2007).

14. J.-R. Caille, A. Debuigne and R. Jérôme, *Macromolecules*, **38**, 27 (2005).
15. A. Debuigne, J.-R. Caille and R. Jérôme, *Macromolecules*, **38**, 6310 (2005).
16. A. Debuigne, J.-R. Caille and R. Jérôme, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **44**, 1233 (2006).
17. J.-R. Caille, A. Debuigne and R. Jérôme, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **43**, 2723 (2005).
18. G. J. Domski, J. M. Rose, G. W. Coates, A. D. Bolig and M. Brookhart, *Prog. Polym. Sci.*, **32**, 30 (2007).
19. A. Zambelli, G. Natta, I. Pasquon and R. Signorin, *J. Polym. Sci. C: Polym. Symp.*, 2485 (1967).
20. Y. Doi, M. Takada and T. Keii, *Bull. Soc. Chem. Jpn.*, **52**, 1802 (1979).
21. Y. Doi, S. Ueki and T. Keii, *Macromolecules*, **12**, 814 (1979).
22. Y. Doi, S. Ueki and T. Keii, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.*, **180**, 1359 (1979).
23. Y. Doi, S. Suzuki and K. Soga, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **6**, 639 (1985).
24. Y. Doi, S. Suzuki and K. Soga, *Macromolecules*, **19**, 2896 (1986).
25. Y. Doi, Y. Watanabe, Y. Ueki and K. Soga, *Makromol. Chem., Rapid Commun.*, **4**, 533 (1983).
26. Y. Doi, and Keii T., *Adv. Polym. Sci.*, **73–4**, 201 (1986).
27. Y. Doi, G. Hizal and K. Soga, *Makromol. Chem., Chem. Phys.*, **188**, 1273 (1987).
28. Y. Doi, M. Murata and K. Soga, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **5**, 811 (1984).
29. S. Ueki, H. Furuhashi, N. Murakami, M. Murata and Y. Doi, *Stud. Surf. Sci. Catal.*, **92**, 359 (1995).
30. Y. Doi, T. Koyama and K. Soga, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.* **186**, 11 (1985).
31. Y. Doi, S. Ueki and T. Keii, in *Coordination Polymerization* (Ed. E. J. Vandenberg), Plenum Press, New York, 1983, p. 249.
32. Y. Doi, N. Tokuhira, S. Suzuki and K. Soga, *Makromol. Chem., Rapid Commun.*, **8**, 285 (1987).
33. Y. Doi, N. Tokuhira and K. Soga, *Makromol. Chem., Chem. Phys.*, **190**, 643 (1989).
34. A. Kowalski, J. Libiszowski, K. Majerska, A. Duda and S. Penczek, *Polymer*, **48**, 3952 (2007).
35. J. Kasperczyk, M. Bero and G. Adamus, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.*, **194**, 907 (1993).
36. P. Dobrzynski, J. Kasperczyk, M. Bero and G. Adamus, *Macromolecules*, **32**, 4735 (1999).
37. A. J. Nijenhuis, D. W. Grijpma and A. J. Pennings, *Macromolecules*, **25**, 6419 (1992).
38. P. Dobrzynski, *Polymer*, **48**, 2263 (2007).
39. P. Dobrzynski, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **42**, 1886 (2004).
40. M. Szwarc and A. Rembaum, *J. Polym. Sci.*, **22**, 189 (1956).
41. D. Baskaran, *Prog. Polym. Sci.*, **28**, 521 (2003).
42. R. Jérôme, P. Teyssié, B. Vuillemin, T. Zundel and C. Zune, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **37**, 1 (1999).
43. C. Zune and R. Jérôme, *Prog. Polym. Sci.*, **24**, 631 (1999).
44. P. Vlček and L. Lochmann, *Prog. Polym. Sci.*, **24**, 793 (1999).
45. D. Baskaran and A. H. E. Müller, *Prog. Polym. Sci.*, **32**, 173 (2007).
46. T. R. Darling, T. P. Davis, M. Fryd, A. A. Gridnev, D. M. Haddleton, S. D. Ittel, R. R. Matheson Jr., G. Moad and E. Rizzardo, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **38**, 1706 (2000).
47. P. Rempp, D. Freyss and M. Leng, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, 221 (1964).
48. B. C. Anderson, G. D. Andrews, P. Arthur Jr., H. W. Jacobson, L. R. Melby, A. J. Playtis and W. H. Sharkey, *Macromolecules*, **14**, 1599 (1981).
49. K. Hatada, T. Kitayama and K. Ute, *Prog. Polym. Sci.*, **13**, 189 (1988).
50. D. Baskaran, S. Chakrapani and S. Sivaram, *Macromolecules*, **28**, 7315 (1995).
51. J. Janata, L. Lochmann and A. H. E. Müller, *Makromol. Chem., Chem. Phys.*, **191**, 2253 (1990).
52. J.-S. Wang, H. Zhang, R. Jérôme and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **28**, 1758 (1995).
53. A. H. E. Müller and H. Jeuck, *Makromol. Chem., Rapid Commun.*, **3**, 121 (1982).
54. T. E. Long, R. Subramanian, T. C. Ward and J. E. McGrath, *Polym. Prepr., Am. Chem. Soc., Div. Polym. Chem.*, **27**(2), 258 (1985).
55. T. E. Long, R. D. Allen and J. E. McGrath, *NATO Adv. Study Inst. Ser., Ser. C*, **215**, 79 (1987).

56. K. Hatada, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **37**, 245 (1999).
57. B. Baumgarten, A. H. E. Müller and T. E. Hogen-Esch, *Macromolecules*, **24**, 353 (1991).
58. T. E. Hogen-Esch, *Macromol. Symp.*, **67**, 43 (1993).
59. J.-S. Wang, R. Jérôme and P. Teyssié, *J. Phys. Org. Chem.*, **8**, 208 (1995).
60. D. M. Wiles and S. Bywater, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **2**, 1175 (1964).
61. D. M. Wiles and S. Bywater, *J. Chem. Soc., Trans. Faraday*, **61**, 150 (1965).
62. D. M. Wiles and S. Bywater, *Polymer*, **3**, 175 (1962).
63. D. M. Wiles and S. Bywater, *Chem. Ind.*, 1209 (1963).
64. D. Kunkel, A. H. E. Müller, L. Lochmann and M. Janata, *Makromol. Chem., Macromol. Symp.*, **60**, 315 (1992).
65. C. Zune, P. Dubois and R. Jérôme, *Polym. Int.*, **48**, 565 (1999).
66. P. Kilz, Ph.D. Thesis, Mainz (1990).
67. K. Hatada, K. Ute, K. Tanaka, T. Kitayama and Y. Okamoto, *Polym. J.*, **17**, 977 (1985).
68. K. Hatada, K. Ute, K. Tanaka, Y. Okamoto and T. Kitayama, *Polym. J.*, **18**, 1037 (1986).
69. L. Vancea and S. Bywater, *Macromolecules*, **14**, 1321 (1981).
70. J. Corset, F. Froment, M.-F. Lautie, N. Ratovelomanana, J. Seyden-Penne, T. Strzalko and M.-C. Roux-Schmitt, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **115**, 1684 (1993).
71. J.-S. Wang, R. Jérôme, R. Warin and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **26**, 1402 (1993).
72. J. Kříž, J. Dybal, P. Vlček and M. Janata, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.*, **195**, 3039 (1994).
73. J. Dybal and J. Kříž, *Collect. Czech. Chem. Commun.*, **59**, 1699 (1994).
74. H. Weiss, A. V. Yakimansky and A. H. E. Müller, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 8897 (1996).
75. J. Kříž, J. Dybal, M. Janata and P. Vlček, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.*, **196**, 3117 (1995).
76. L. Vancea and S. Bywater, *Macromolecules*, **14**, 1776 (1981).
77. V. Halaska and L. Lochmann, *Collect. Czech. Chem. Commun.*, **38**, 1780 (1973).
78. L. Lochmann and J. Trekoval, *Makromol. Chem.*, **183**, 1361 (1982).
79. J. Kříž, J. Dybal, L. Lochmann, M. Janata and P. Vlček, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.*, **197**, 1889 (1996).
80. C. Zune, P. Dubois, J. Grandjean, J. Kříž, J. Dybal, L. Lochmann, M. Janata, P. Vlček and R. Jérôme, *Macromolecules*, **32**, 5477 (1999).
81. J. Kříž, J. Dybal, M. Janata and P. Vlček, *Magn. Res. Chem.*, **32**, s8 (1994).
82. D. T. Tsvetanov, Ph. Petrova, P. H. Li and I. M. Panayotov, *Eur. Polym. J.*, **14**, 25 (1978).
83. T. Kunkel, Ph.D. Thesis, Mainz (1991).
84. J. E. Figueruelo, *Makromol. Chem.*, **131**, 63 (1970).
85. W. Fowells, C. Schuerch, F. Bovey and F. P. Hood, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **89**, 1396 (1967).
86. G. Löhr and G. V. Schulz, *Makromol. Chem.*, **172**, 137 (1973).
87. G. Löhr and G. V. Schulz, *Eur. Polym. J.*, **10**, 121 (1974).
88. Ch. B. Tsvetanov, A. H. E. Müller and G. V. Schulz, *Macromolecules*, **18**, 863 (1985).
89. A. H. E. Müller, L. Lochmann and J. Trekoval, *Makromol. Chem.*, **187**, 1473 (1986).
90. D. Baskaran, A. H. E. Müller and S. Sivaram, *Macromolecules*, **32**, 1356 (1999).
91. C. Zune, P. Dubois, J. Grandjean and R. Jérôme, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.*, **200**, 562 (1999).
92. K.-E. Peikjo and H. Hocker, *Makromol. Chem., Rapid Commun.*, **3**, 243 (1982).
93. S. K. Varshney, C. Jacobs, J. P. Hautekeer, R. Fayt, R. Jérôme and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **23**, 2618 (1990).
94. S. Antoun, J. S. Wang, R. Jérôme and P. Teyssié, *Polymer*, **37**, 5755 (1996).
95. R. Fayt, R. Forte, C. Jacobs, R. Jérôme, T. Ouhadi, P. Teyssié and S. K. Varshney, *Macromolecules*, **20**, 1442 (1987).
96. D. Kunkel, A. H. E. Müller, M. Janata and L. Lochmann, *Polym. Prepr., Am. Chem. Soc.*, **32**(1), 301 (1991).
97. C. Jacobs, S. K. Varshney, J.-P. Hautekeer, R. Fayt, R. Jérôme and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **23**, 4024 (1990).
98. S. K. Varshney, Z. Gao, X. F. Zhong and A. Eisenberg, *Macromolecules*, **27**, 1076 (1994).
99. J.-S. Wang, R. Jérôme, R. Warin and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **26**, 6776 (1993).
100. C. Zune, P. Dubois, R. Jérôme, J. Kříž, J. Dybal, M. Janata, L. Lochmann and P. Vlček, *Macromolecules*, **31**, 2744 (1998).
101. D. Kunkel and A. H. E. Müller, *Polym. Prepr., Am. Chem. Soc., Div. Polym. Chem.*, **201**, 94–poly (1991).
102. S. K. Varshney, C. Jacobs, J. P. Hautekeer, Ph. Bayard, R. Jérôme, R. Fayt and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **24**, 4997 (1991).

103. S. Creutz, P. Teyssié and R. Jérôme, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **35**, 2035 (1997).
104. D. Baskaran and S. Sivaram, *Macromolecules*, **30**, 1550 (1997).
105. J.-S. Wang, R. Jérôme, R. Warin and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **26**, 5984 (1993).
106. L. Lochmann and A. H. E. Müller, *Makromol. Chem., Chem. Phys.*, **191**, 1657 (1990).
107. P. Vlček, L. Dvoranek, J. Otoupalova and M. Janata, *Macromol. Symp.*, **95**, 27 (1995).
108. P. Vlček, L. Lochmann and J. Otoupalova, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **13**, 163 (1992).
109. L. Dvoranek and P. Vlček, *Polym. Bull.*, **31**, 393 (1993).
110. J.-S. Wang, R. Jérôme, R. Warin and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **27**, 1691 (1994).
111. J. S. Wang, R. Jérôme and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **27**, 4902 (1994).
112. T. Zundel, P. Teyssié and R. Jérôme, *Macromolecules*, **31**, 2344 (1998).
113. T. Zundel, C. Zune, P. Teyssié and R. Jérôme, *Macromolecules*, **31**, 4089 (1998).
114. N. Nugay, T. Nugay, R. Jérôme and P. Teyssié, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **35**, 361 (1997).
115. C. Zune, T. Zundel, P. Dubois, P. Teyssié and R. Jérôme, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **37**, 2525 (1999).
116. T. Zundel, P. Teyssié and R. Jérôme, *Macromolecules*, **31**, 5577 (1998).
117. J. Marchal, Y. Gnanou and M. Fontanille, *Macromol. Symp.*, **107**, 27 (1998).
118. D. Baskaran, A. H. E. Müller and S. Sivaram, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.*, **201**, 1901 (2000).
119. J.-S. Wang, R. Jérôme, R. Warin, H. Zhang and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **27**, 3376 (1994).
120. H. O. House, A. V. Prabhu and W. V. Phillips, *J. Org. Chem.*, **41**, 1209 (1976).
121. S. K. Varshney, R. Jérôme, Ph. Bayard, C. Jacobs, R. Fayt and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **25**, 4457 (1992).
122. J. S. Wang, R. Jérôme, Ph. Bayard, L. Baylac, M. Patin and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **27**, 4615 (1994).
123. H.-B. Gia and J. E. McGrath, in *Recent Advances in Anionic Polymers, Proceedings of an International Symposium* (Eds T. E. Hogen-Esch and J. Smid), Elsevier, New York, 1987, pp. 173–184.
124. J. S. Wang, R. Jérôme and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **27**, 4896 (1994).
125. C. Zune, P. Dubois, R. Jérôme, J. Kříž, J. Dybal, M. Janata, L. Lochmann and P. Vlček, *Macromolecules*, **31**, 2731 (1998).
126. P. Bayard, R. Jérôme, P. Teyssié, S. Varshney and J. S. Wang, *Polym. Bull.*, **32**, 381 (1994).
127. J. S. Wang, R. Jérôme, Ph. Bayard, M. Patin, P. Teyssié, B. Vuillemin and P. Heim, *Macromolecules*, **27**, 4635 (1994).
128. A. Maurer, X. Marcarian, A. H. E. Müller, C. Navarro and C. Vuillemin, *Polym. Prepr., Am. Chem. Soc.*, **38**(1), 467 (1997).
129. N. Nugay, T. Nugay, R. Jérôme and P. Teyssié, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **35**, 1543 (1997).
130. J. S. Wang, R. Jérôme, Ph. Bayard and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **27**, 4908 (1994).
131. J. Marchal, Y. Gnanou and M. Fontanille, *Polym. Prepr., Am. Chem. Soc.*, **38**(1), 473 (1997).
132. T. Kitayama, T. Shinozaki, T. Sakamoto, M. Yamamoto and K. Hatada, *Makromol. Chem., Chem. Phys.*, **Suppl 15**, 167 (1989).
133. T. Kitayama, T. Shinozaki, E. Masuda, M. Yamamoto and K. Hatada, *Polym. Bull.*, **20**, 505 (1988).
134. T. Kitayama, T. E. Masuda, M. Yamaguchi, T. Nishiura and K. Hatada, *Polym. J.*, **24**, 817 (1992).
135. M. Ikeda, T. Hirano and T. Tsuruta, *Makromol. Chem.*, **23**, 127 (1971).
136. H. Abe, K. Imai and M. Matsumoto, *J. Polym. Sci. C: Polym. Symp.*, **185**, 469 (1968).
137. D. G. H. Ballard, R. J. Bowles, D. M. Haddleton, S. N. Richards, R. Sellens and D. L. Twose, *Macromolecules*, **25**, 5907 (1992).
138. H. Schlaad and A. H. E. Müller, *Macromol. Symp.*, **95**, 13 (1995).
139. H. Schlaad, H. Kolshorn and A. H. E. Müller, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **15**, 517 (1994).
140. H. Schlaad and A. H. E. Müller, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **16**, 399 (1995).
141. H. Schlaad and A. H. E. Müller, *Polym. J.*, **28**, 954 (1996).
142. H. Schlaad, B. Schmitt, A. H. E. Müller, S. Jüngling and H. Weiss, *Macromolecules*, **31**, 573 (1998).
143. M. T. Reetz and R. Ostarek, *Chem. Commun.*, 213 (1988).
144. M. T. Reetz, T. Knauf, U. Minet and C. Bingel, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **27**, 1373 (1988).

145. D. Baskaran, S. Chakrapani, S. Sivaram, T. E. Hogen-Esch and A. H. E. Müller, *Macromolecules*, **32**, 2865 (1999).
146. D. Broska, A. Fieberg, C. Heibel and F. Banderhann, *Polym. Prepr., Am. Chem. Soc.*, **38**(1), 471 (1997).
147. A. P. Zagala and T. E. Hogen-Esch, *Macromolecules*, **29**, 3038 (1996).
148. D. K. Dimov and T. E. Hogen-Esch, *Polym. Prepr., Am. Chem. Soc.*, **38**(1), 494 (1997).
149. D. Baskaran, A. H. E. Müller, H. Kolshorn, A. P. Zagala and T. E. Hogen-Esch, *Macromolecules*, **30**, 6695 (1997).
150. D. Baskaran and A. H. E. Müller, *Macromolecules*, **30**, 1869 (1997).
151. D. K. Dimov, W. N. Warner, T. E. Hogen-Esch, S. Juengling and V. Warzelhan, *Macromol. Symp.*, **157**, 171 (2000).
152. H. Konigsmann, S. Jüngling and A. H. E. Müller, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **21**, 758 (2000).
153. D. K. Dimov and T. E. Hogen-Esch, *Polym. Prepr., Am. Chem. Soc.*, **38**(1), 469 (1997).
154. P. Banerjee and A. M. Mayes, *Macromolecules*, **31**, 7966 (1998).
155. T. Pietzonka and D. Seebach, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **32**, 716 (1993).
156. H. G. Börner and W. Heitz, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.*, **199**, 1815 (1998).
157. D. Baskaran and A. H. E. Müller, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **21**, 390 (2000).
158. W. R. Hertler, D. Y. Sogah, O. W. Webster and B. M. Trost, *Macromolecules*, **17**, 1415 (1984).
159. O. W. Webster, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **38**, 2855 (2000).
160. O. W. Webster, *Adv. Polym. Sci.*, **167**, 1 (2004).
161. K. Narasaka, K. Saigo, Y. Aikawa and T. Mukaiyama, *Bull. Soc. Chem. Jpn.*, **49**, 779 (1976).
162. O. W. Webster, W. R. Hertler, D. Y. Sogah, W. B. Farnham and T. V. RajanBabu, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **105**, 5706 (1983).
163. W. Schubert and F. Banderhann, *Makromol. Chem., Chem. Phys.*, **190**, 2721 (1989).
164. W. J. Brittain, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **110**, 7440 (1988).
165. D. Y. Sogah, W. R. Hertler, O. W. Webster and G. M. Cohen, *Macromolecules*, **20**, 1473 (1987).
166. W. Schubert and F. Banderhann, *Makromol. Chem., Chem. Phys.*, **190**, 2161 (1989).
167. U. Schmalbrock, H. D. Sitz and F. Banderhann, *Makromol. Chem.*, **190**, 2713 (1989).
168. I. B. Dicker, G. M. Cohen, W. B. Farnham, W. R. Hertler, E. D. Laganis and D. Y. Sogah, *Macromolecules*, **23**, 4034 (1990).
169. A. H. E. Müller, *Makromol. Chem., Macromol. Symp.*, **32**, 87 (1990).
170. P. M. Mai and A. H. E. Müller, *Makromol. Chem., Rapid Commun.*, **8**, 247 (1987).
171. R. P. Quirk and J. S. Kim, *Makromol. Chem., Macromol. Symp.*, **67**, 351 (1993).
172. R. P. Quirk and G. P. Bidinger, *Polym. Bull.*, **22**, 63 (1989).
173. A. H. E. Müller, *Macromolecules*, **27**, 1685 (1994).
174. W. J. Brittain and I. B. Dicker, *Macromol. Symp.*, **67**, 373 (1993).
175. R. P. Quirk and J. S. Kim, *J. Phys. Org. Chem.*, **8**, 242 (1995).
176. A. D. Jenkins, E. Tsartolia, D. R. M. Walton, J. Stejskal and P. Kratochvil, *Polym. Bull.*, **20**, 97 (1988).
177. D. Haddleton, M. C. Crossman, K. H. Hunt, C. Topping, C. Waterson and K. S. Suddaby, *Macromolecules*, **30**, 3992 (1997).
178. Y. Zou, D. Lin, L. Dai, J. Zhang and R. Pan, *Polymer*, **30**, 3947 (1997).
179. (a) P. M. Mai and A. H. E. Müller, *Makromol. Chem., Rapid Commun.*, **8**, 99 (1987).
(b) W. Schubert, H.-D. Sitz and F. Banderhann, *Makromol. Chem.*, **190**, 2193 (1989).
180. N. Hadjichristidis, H. Iatrou, M. Pitsikalis and J. Mays, *Prog. Polym. Sci.*, **31**, 1068 (2006).
181. N. Hadjichristidis, M. Pitsikalis, S. Pispas and H. Iatrou, *Chem. Rev.*, **101**, 3747 (2001).
182. K. Hong, D. Uhrig and J. W. Mays, *Curr. Opin. Solid State Mater. Sci.*, **4**, 531 (1999).
183. A. Hirao and M. Hayashi, *Acta Polym.*, **50**, 219 (1999).
184. J. Jagur-Grodzinski, *React. Funct. Polym.*, **46**, 1 (2001).
185. K. Hatada, T. Nishiura, T. Kitayama, K. Ute and S. Hirotoni, *Polym. J.*, **28**, 185 (1996).
186. T. Nishiura, T. Kitayama and K. Hatada, *Polym. J.*, **28**, 1021 (1996).
187. K. Hatada, T. Nishiura, T. Kitayama and S. Hirotoni, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **18**, 37 (1997).
188. K. Hatada, T. Nishiura, T. Kitayama and M. Tsubota, *Polym. Bull.*, **36**, 399 (1996).

189. S. K. Varshney, Ph. Bayard, C. Jacobs, R. Jérôme, R. Fayt and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **25**, 5578 (1992); 'Halato-telechelic polymer', in *IUPAC Compendium of Chemical Terminology*, **78**, 2070 (2006) (<http://old.iupac.org/goldbook/HT07207.pdf>).
190. S. K. Varshney, Z. Song, J. X. Zhang and R. Jérôme, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **44**, 3400 (2006).
191. R. P. Quirk, M. Ocampo, M. J. Polce and C. Wesdemiotis, *Macromolecules*, **40**, 2352 (2007).
192. S. Antoun, P. Teyssié and R. Jérôme, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **35**, 3637 (1997).
193. O. W. Webster, *Makromol. Chem., Macromol. Symp.*, **33**, 133 (1990).
194. T. Nugay, N. Nugay and R. Jérôme, *Polym. Bull.*, **48**, 457 (2002).
195. S. Ponsart, J. Coudane and M. Vert, *Biomacromolecules*, **1**, 275 (2000).
196. B. Saulnier, S. Ponsart, J. Coudane, H. Garreau and M. Vert, *Macromol. Biosci.*, **4**, 232 (2004).
197. S. Gimenez, S. Ponsart, J. Coudane and M. Vert, *J. Bioactive Compatible Polym.*, **16**, 32 (2001).
198. S. Ponsart, J. Coudane, J.-L. Morgat and M. Vert, *J. Labelled Compd., Radiopharm.*, **44**, 677 (2001).
199. B. Nottelet, J. Coudane and M. Vert, *Biomaterials*, **27**, 4948 (2006).
200. S. Creutz, P. Teyssié and R. Jérôme, *Macromolecules*, **30**, 6 (1997).
201. M. Pitsikalis, S. Sioula, S. Pispas, N. Hadjichristidis, D. C. Cook, J. Li and J. W. Mays, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **37**, 4337 (1999).
202. J. D. Tong and R. Jérôme, *Polymer*, **41**, 2499 (2000).
203. R. Jérôme and J. Tong, *Curr. Opin. Solid State Mater. Sci.*, **3**, 573 (1998).
204. T. Zundel, J. Baran, M. Mazurek, J.-S. Wang, R. Jérôme and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **31**, 2724 (1998).
205. P. Teyssié, J. Baran, P. Dubois, R. Jérôme, J.-S. Wang, J. Yu and T. Zundel, *Macromol. Symp.*, **132**, 303 (1998).
206. J.-P. Hautekeer, S. K. Varshney, R. Fayt, C. Jacobs and P. Teyssié, *Macromolecules*, **23**, 3893 (1990).
207. J. Wang, Ph. Bayard, R. Jérôme, P. Teyssié and S. K. Varshney, *Macromolecules*, **26**, 2386 (1993).
208. J. M. Yu, P. Dubois, P. Teyssié and R. Jérôme, *Macromolecules*, **29**, 6090 (1996).
209. J. M. Yu, P. Dubois and R. Jérôme, *Macromolecules*, **29**, 8362 (1996).
210. J. M. Yu, P. Dubois and R. Jérôme, *Macromolecules*, **29**, 7316 (1996).
211. J. M. Yu, P. Dubois and R. Jérôme, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **35**, 3507 (1997).
212. (a) J. Wang, S. K. Varshney, R. Jérôme and P. Teyssié, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **30**, 2251 (1992).
(b) V. Efstratiadis, G. Tselikas, N. Hadjichristidis, J. Li, W. Yunan and J. W. Mays, *Polym. Int.*, **33**, 171 (1994).
213. J. A. Simms and H. J. Spinelli, *J. Coat. Technol.*, **59**, 125 (1987).
214. C. Tsitsilianis, S. Graf and P. Rempp, *Eur. Polym. J.*, **27**, 243 (1991).
215. Z. Zhu, J. Rider, Y. Yang, M. E. Gilmartin and G. E. Wnek, *Macromolecules*, **25**, 7330 (1992).
216. S. Ponsart, J. Coudane, J. McGrath and M. Vert, *J. Bioactive Compatible Polym.*, **17**, 417 (2002).
217. M.-H. Huang, J. Coudane, S. Li and M. Vert, *J. Polym. Sci., Part A: Polym. Chem.*, **43**, 4196 (2005).
218. M. Miura, F. Akutsu, M. Yamamoto, K. Naruchi and K. Nagakubo, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **5**, 745 (1984).
219. F. Akutsu, M. Inoki, Y. Kasashima, Y. Shimajiri and K. Naruchi, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **17**, 101 (1996).
220. M. Inoki, F. Akutsu, H. Yamaguchi, K. Naruchi and M. Miura, *Macromol. Chem. Phys.*, **195**, 2799 (1994).
221. J. Coudane, E. Laurent and M. Vert, *Macromol. Rapid Commun.*, **25**, 1865 (2004); W. Schubert, H.-D. Sitz and F. Bandermann, *Makromol. Chem., Chem. Phys.*, **190**, 2193 (1989).

CHAPTER 16

Structure and properties of d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes

PAOLA DEPLANO, M. LAURA MERCURI, ANGELA SERPE
and LUCA PILIA

Università di Cagliari, Dipartimento di Chimica Inorganica e Analitica, S.S. 554-Bivio per Sestu, I09042 Monserrato-Cagliari, Italy
Fax: +39 706754456; e-mail: deplano@unica.it

I. ACRONYMS	880
II. INTRODUCTION	880
III. SQUARE-PLANAR d^8 METAL DITHIOLENES	881
A. Background	881
1. Noninnocence of ligands and complexes	881
2. Electronic and electrochemical properties	882
B. Bis(dithiolene) Complexes	885
1. Nonbenzenoid bis(dithiolene) complexes	885
2. Benzenoid bis(dithiolene) complexes	889
3. Complexes with ligands bearing heterocycle fused on the C_2S_2 moiety	891
4. Complexes with ligands bearing additional functionality at the periphery	893
C. Mixed-ligand Complexes	895
1. Complexes having one dithiolene and other ligands	895
a. Platinum complexes having one chelating 1,1-bis(diphenyldiphosphino)ethane ligand	895
b. Neutral radical nickel η^5 -cyclopentadienidodithiolene complexes	896
c. Square-planar d^8 metal diimine–dithiolene complexes	896
2. Complexes with different dithiolene ligands	899
3. Complexes with different substituents at the same C_2S_2 moiety	904
IV. MOLECULAR CONDUCTORS, MAGNETS AND CONDUCTING/MAGNETIC HYBRID MATERIALS	906
A. Background	906

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

B. Role of Fluorine Intermolecular Interactions	908
1. Fluorine segregation effects	908
2. Single-component molecular conductors	911
C. Role of the Counterion	914
1. Influence of H-bonding	917
2. Influence of the substituents	917
D. Conducting/Magnetic Hybrid Materials	918
E. Photoconductors	921
V. PERSPECTIVES	922
VI. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	923
VII. REFERENCES	923

I. ACRONYMS

bdt	benzene-1,2-dithiolate
bdta	benzo-1,3,2-dithiazolyl
bedttf	bis(ethylenedithio)tetrathiafulvalene
CT	charge transfer
ddd	5,6-dihydro-1,4-dithine-2,3-dithiolate
dfpdt	2,2-difluoro-1,3-propanediyl dithioethylene-1,2-dithiolate
dmid	2-oxo-1,3-dithiole-4,5-dithiolate
dmit	1,3-dithiole-2-thione-4,5-dithiolate
dmstfdt	dimethyl diselenadithiafulvalenedithiolate
dsit	1,3-dithiole-2-thione-4,5-diselenolate
edt	ethylene-1,2-dithiolate
hmp	(2-pyridyl)methanolate
i.p.	in phase
mnt	maleonitriledithiolate
nlo	nonlinear optics
o.o.p.	out of phase
per	perylene
phdt	1,2-diphenylethylenedithiolate
pipdt	piperazine-2,3-dithione
SOMO	singly occupied molecular orbital
tcnq	7,7,8,8-tetracyanoquinodimethane
tdas	1,2,5-thiadiazole-3,4-dithiolate
tfadt	3-(trifluoromethyl)acrylonitrile-2,3-dithiolate
tfd	1,2-bis(trifluoromethyl)ethylenedithiolate
timdt	formally the monoanion of imidazolidine-2,4,5-trithione
tpdt	3,4-thiophenedithiolate
tf	tetrathiafulvalene
tto	tetrathiooxalato

II. INTRODUCTION

Interest in metal–dithiolene complexes has increased since their initial synthesis to the present, because of their potential application as molecular materials with conducting¹, magnetic² and optical^{3,4} properties and their involvement in bioinorganic processes at the active site of Mo and W metalloenzymes⁵. These applications have stimulated a multidisciplinary approach to these systems which includes theoretical studies and use of sophisticated characterization methods, furnishing a deep understanding of the structure/property relationship. This allows chemists to tailor metal–dithiolene complexes

having desired structures and functions. The tailoring is relatable to the versatility of the organic synthesis in the ligand preparation while the transition metal atom introduces further effects such as the constraints of a preferred geometry, the involvement of the metal d orbitals, the presence of unpaired electrons that affect the functions of the molecules.

Several reviews on these complexes are available in the literature, starting from the pioneering but still topical papers by McCleverty⁶, dealing with the fundamental properties, by Mueller-Westerhoff³, dealing mainly with their applications as near-infrared dyes, by Cassoux and Valade⁷, focusing on conducting and superconducting properties of $[M(\text{dmit})_2]^{z-}$ ($M = \text{Ni}, \text{Pd}$ and Pt), to more recent reviews dealing with hybrid organic/inorganic CT salts with conducting/magnetic properties, such as the one by Robertson and Cronin⁸, and that by Cassoux and Faulmann^{1a} on the solid-state properties.

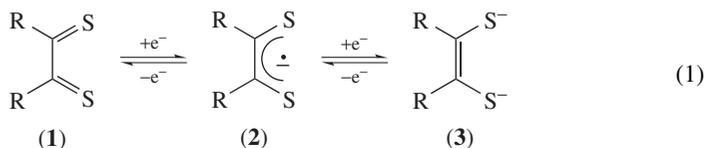
This chapter focuses on recent results concerning the class of square-planar d^8 metal–bis(dithiolene) or mixed ligand complexes, discussing their properties and applications as building blocks of molecular materials where the bulk properties are based on their component molecules interacting with each other at the supramolecular level.

III. SQUARE-PLANAR d^8 METAL DITHIOLENES

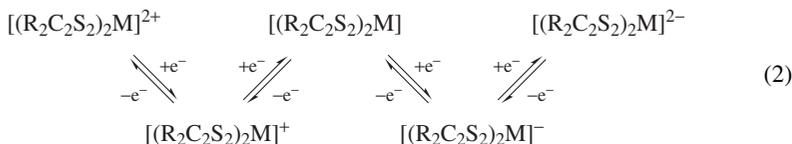
A. Background

1. Noninnocence of ligands and complexes

1,2-Enedithiolate anions are redox-active ligands (see equation 1), capable of coordinating with a variety of metals as neutral dithioketones (**1**), thioketone radical thiolate monoanions (**2**) and ene-1,2-dithiolate dianions (**3**). The complexes are named *dithiolenes* irrespective of their oxidation state to remind one that they are noninnocent ligands⁹.

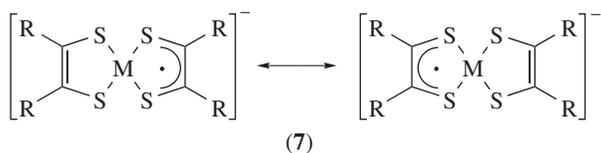
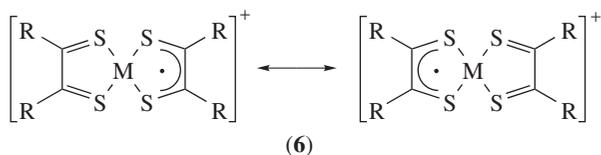
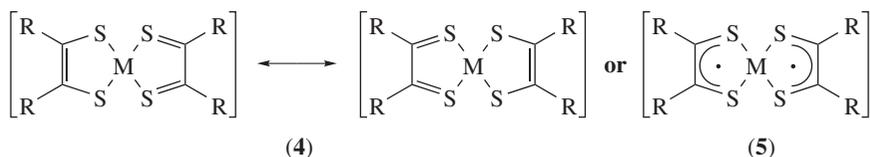


In complexes of noninnocent ligands the oxidation state of the metal is not easily defined as a consequence of the uncertainty in the oxidation state of the ligand. In cases where such complexes belong to a series where the members show the same coordination geometry and are connected through reversible one-electron redox steps, additional ambiguities arise due to the difficulty in determining the spin state of the central metal. In the well known class of square-planar d^8 metal–dithiolenes of Ni(II), Pd(II) and Pt(II), the members of the series are connected through reversible one-electron redox steps which may spread from the dicationic to the dianionic form¹⁰ as shown in equation 2.



Following the Lewis formalism to summarize the bonding in these systems, classical structures involving the metal in the 2+ oxidation state and the ligands in the 1,2-dithione and 1,2-enedithiolate form, respectively, can be applied only to the diamagnetic dicationic and dianionic members of the series. For the neutral diamagnetic complex two bonding

descriptions are required: one involves a resonance hybrid (4) among the limiting forms where the M(II) is coordinated to one neutral dithione molecule and one dithiolate dianion, the other nonclassical Lewis description (5) involves the M(II) coordinated to two ligands in radical form where the spins are antiferromagnetically coupled. Similarly, nonclassical Lewis descriptions are required to describe the monocationic (6) and monoanionic (7) complexes where the M(II) is coordinated respectively to one dithione ligand and one ligand in radical form, and to one dithiolato ligand and one ligand in radical form with the spin ($S = 1/2$) highly delocalized over the molecule¹¹.



In the case of Au(III) (or Cu(III)) derivatives, a + charge must be added to the corresponding isoelectronic d^8 members of the series.

2. Electronic and electrochemical properties

The 2+ and 2- limits in the members of the series of the square-planar d^8 metal(II)-bis(dithiolene) complexes are due to the fairly isolated frontier π -MOs, shown in Figure 1,

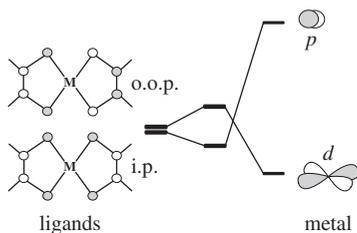


FIGURE 1. Frontier MOs in square-planar d^8 metal-dithiolene complexes formed by the in-phase (i.p.) and out-of phase (o.o.p.) combinations of C_2S_2 orbitals perturbed by the metal. The d metal orbitals stabilized relative to ligand orbitals lead to an 'inverted bonding scheme'. Reprinted with permission from Reference 12. Copyright 2004 American Chemical Society

which can be either empty or populated. These MOs are the in-phase (i.p.) and out-of-phase (o.o.p.) combinations of two (C_2S_2) orbitals, and are at high energy due to the C–S and S \cdots S antibonding interactions within one ligand and between the two ligands. These orbitals are stabilized and destabilized by one high-lying p_π and a lower d_π metal orbital, respectively¹². The d metal orbitals stabilized relative to ligand orbitals lead to an ‘inverted bonding scheme’, while in a ‘normal bonding scheme’ the d orbitals are destabilized relative to the ligand orbitals¹³. In the neutral diamagnetic term of the M(II) series only the low-lying orbital is populated and the HOMO–LUMO dipole allowed transition ($b_{1u} \rightarrow b_{2g}$ in D_{2h} symmetry) gives rise to a typical intense electronic transition which falls at low energies (NIR region). In the monoanionic paramagnetic derivative the LUMO becomes half-filled SOMO and the related HOMO–SOMO transition undergoes a bathochromic shift and a decrease in intensity, while in the dianionic derivatives a bleaching is observed because the former LUMO becomes doubly occupied. The electronic effects on the frontier orbitals of various substituents at the dithiolene core have been also quantified^{3,14}: in general, C_2S_2 π donor substituents (push) raise the energy of the HOMO and the LUMO, whose gap is lowered by a lowered interaction of the ligand orbitals with the low-lying metal orbitals, but whether or not the HOMO is pushed up at too high energy, an induced increased reactivity leading to the loss of one or two electrons can be observed, so that also this orbital is preferentially depopulated (cationic complexes). In contrast, π acceptor substituents (pull) lower the energy of both the MOs and favor the dianionic state. The electron delocalization can be further extended by selecting suitable R-substituents fixed in co-planarity with the dithiolene core, and leading to a decrease in the HOMO–LUMO gap¹⁴. Thus the proper choice of the R-substituents at the dithiolene moiety allows one to tune the absorption maximum of the NIR transition.

The negative or positive value of the potential $E_{1/2}^\circ$ for the $0 \rightarrow 1-$ reduction process can be related to the stability of the oxidized or reduced species and can be used as a marker for evaluation of the push/pull character of the substituents¹². Complexes with increasingly stronger push substituents exhibit increasingly negative $E_{1/2}^\circ$, and derivatives with increasingly stronger pull substituents exhibit increasingly positive ones (Table 1). In Figure 2 the cyclic voltammograms of $[Ni(1,4-Me_2pipdt)_2]^{2+}$, $[Ni(1,3-i-Pr_2timdt)_2]$ and $[Ni(tdas)_2]^{2-}$ are reported as examples of ligands with push, nonpush/nonpull and pull character, respectively, which determines the nature of their most accessible status. The cyclic voltammogram of the dication $[Ni(1,4-Me_2pipdt)_2]^{2+}$ (Figure 2a) shows four reversible cathodic waves, ascribed to the $2+ \rightarrow 1+$, $1+ \rightarrow 0$, $0 \rightarrow 1-$ and $1- \rightarrow 2-$ processes, and represents one of the few examples of square-planar d^8 metal(II)–bis(dithiolene) complexes where four reversible redox steps are detected. The cyclic voltammogram of the neutral $[Ni(1,3-i-Pr_2timdt)_2]$ (Figure 2b) shows two reversible cathodic waves related to the $0 \rightarrow 1-$ and $1- \rightarrow 2-$ processes and a quasireversible anodic wave related to a ligand-centered oxidation process. The cyclic voltammogram of the dianion $[Ni(tdas)_2]^{2-}$ (Figure 2c) shows only one reversible anodic wave, ascribed to the $2- \rightarrow 1-$ process.

Several electrochemical data are available for the $[M(R_2C_2S_2)_2]^z$ series ($z = 2-, 1-, 0$ for $M = Ni, Pd, Pt$; $z = 1-, 0, 1+$ for $M = Cu, Au$). Unfortunately, a strict comparison of the $E_{1/2}^\circ$ values for the corresponding process in different systems is limited to the cases where the same solvent has been used, since the solvent may significantly affect the redox process. By using different substituents at the same ligand or different ligands at the same metal, the electronic and electrochemical properties can be further tuned. Asymmetric complexes based on two different ligands give rise to an asymmetric distribution of the charge at the $[(C_2S_2)_2M(C_2S_2)]$ core according to the differences in the push–pull character of the two ligands. The pull ligand (dithiolate) contributes mostly to the HOMO, the push ligand (dithione) mostly to the LUMO, and the HOMO–LUMO transition will have ligand-to-ligand charge transfer (CT) character (see Section III.C.2).

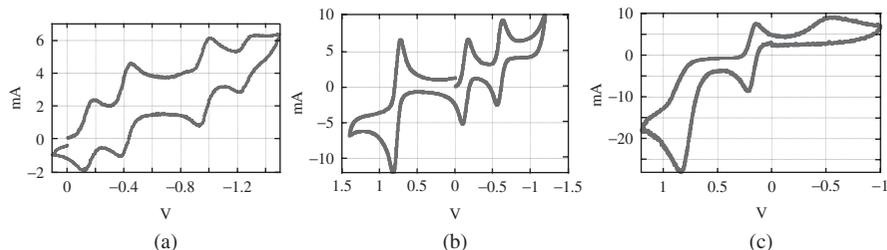


FIGURE 2. Cyclic voltammograms of $[\text{Ni}(1,4\text{-Me}_2\text{pipdt})_2]^{2+}$ (a), $[\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})_2]$ (b) and $[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})_2]^{2-}$ (c) measured with a Pt vs. a Ag/AgCl reference electrode, in MeCN, 0.1 M Bu_4NPF_6 , scan rate 100 mV s^{-1}

TABLE 1. Cyclic voltammetric data^a of some $[\text{Ni}(\text{L})_2]^z$ complexes

	Ligand	$E_{1/2}^\circ$ (V) ^b z: 0 \rightarrow -	E_a (V) ^c z: - \rightarrow 0	Reference
↑ Push character	1,4-Me ₂ pipdt	-0.96		10
	S ₂ C ₂ Me ₂	-0.195		11
	1,3- <i>i</i> -Pr ₂ timdt	-0.134 ^d		15
↓ Pull character	phdt	+0.105		16
	ddd	+0.105		16
	S ₂ C ₂ H ₂	+0.14 ^e		6
	3,5- <i>t</i> -Bu ₂ bdt	+0.16 ^f		17
	dmit		+0.316	18
	S ₂ C ₂ (CF ₃)Ph	+0.48		6
	S ₂ C ₂ (CN)Ph	+0.62		6
	tdas		+0.80	19
	S ₂ C ₂ (CF ₃) ₂	+0.97		20
mnt		+1.11	18	
dtr		+1.256 ^g	15	

^a Measured with a Pt electrode vs. Ag/AgCl reference electrode, in MeCN, 0.1 M Bu_4NPF_6 , scanrate 100 mV s^{-1} .

^b For the reversible process. $[\text{Ni}(\text{L})_2] \xrightleftharpoons[-e^-]{+e^-} [\text{Ni}(\text{L})_2]^-$.

^c For the irreversible process $[\text{Ni}(\text{L})_2]^- \xrightarrow{-e^-} [\text{Ni}(\text{L})_2]$.

^d Measured for this work.

^e Estimated value.

^f In thf solution.

^g Quasi-reversible reduction $[\text{Ni}(\text{L})_2]^- \xrightleftharpoons[-e^-]{+e^-} [\text{Ni}(\text{L})_2]^{2-}$, $E_{1/2}^\circ = 0.59 \text{ V}$.

These introductory premises point to the relevance of the frontier π -MOs of d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes in determining their properties and related applications. The HOMO–LUMO transition at low energy turn the electrically neutral members of the series into NIR dyes, which have potential and actual applications such as converting radiation into heat, in ‘smart’ windows to screen the IR radiation component of daylight which causes heating, to provide protection against counterfeit in currency banknotes^{4b} and in Q-switching of infrared lasers²¹. In addition, these complexes can act as polyelectrochromic

NIR dyes²², based on the distinct NIR absorption spectra of the redox-active members of the series.

The extensive π -delocalized system of d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes is also responsible for the nonlinear optical properties (NLO) which have been recently reviewed^{4b}. The interaction of radiation with the matter induces an instantaneous displacement (polarization: $P_0 = \mu = \alpha E$, where α is the linear polarizability) of the electronic density away from the nucleus at small field (linear optics). At high fields (laser light) the polarizability of the molecule can be driven beyond the linear regime and a nonlinear polarization is induced (NLO): $P_m = \alpha E + \beta E^2 + \gamma E^3 + \dots$ and for the bulk material $P = P_0 + \chi_1 E^2 + \chi_2 E^3 + \dots$, where β and γ are the molecular first- and second-order hyperpolarizabilities ($\alpha \gg \beta > \gamma > \dots$) and χ_1 and χ_2 are the first- and second-order NLO susceptibilities (second- and third-order effects, respectively).

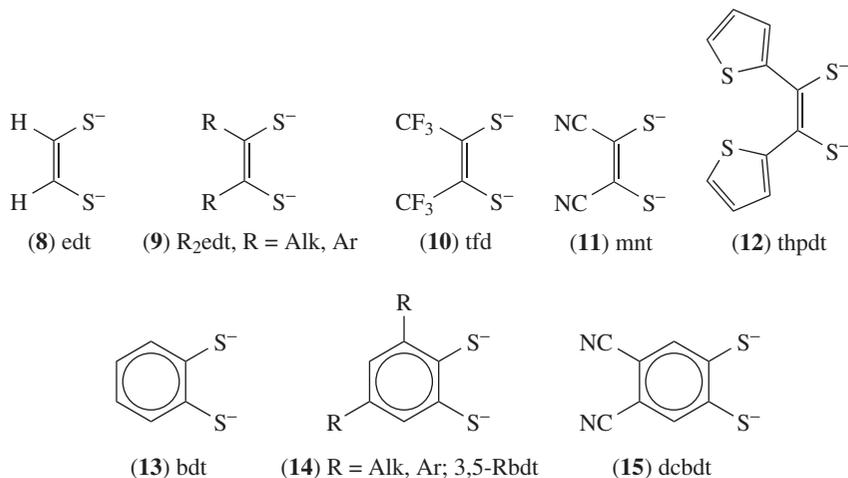
These properties are valuable for sensory devices, high-speed optical switching in telecommunication optical data processing and storage. Both symmetric and asymmetric complexes can be suitable to generate third-order NLO properties, but only asymmetric complexes at the molecular level, such as mixed-ligand complexes with push–pull ligands, and a noncentrosymmetric crystal packing for a bulk material, are required to generate second-order NLO properties. While no simple guidelines to design complexes to generate third-order NLO are available, a satisfactory structure–property relationship for second-order NLO chromophores has been furnished and will be discussed in Sections III.C.1.c and III.C.2.

Going back to the influence of the frontier orbitals on the properties of these complexes, the HOMO–LUMO gap, which decreases as the delocalization increases, has relevant consequence as to whether the single molecules arrange suitably in the solid state in such a way that the HOMO and LUMO bands can overlap each other by intermolecular interactions to produce partially filled bands. In such a way a single-component molecule system can generate a metallic or semimetallic band. Therefore, in the bulk, these building blocks can lead to electroconducting materials^{1b}. Anionic complexes present as counterions of suitable radical cations, most often derived from tetrathiafulvalene (ttf) and similar molecules, can favor the formation of electroconducting materials, through intermolecular interactions which control the packing of the donor, and can be endowed with additional properties (optical, magnetic) giving rise to multifunctional hybrid organic/inorganic materials.

B. Bis(dithiolene) Complexes

1. Nonbenzenoid bis(dithiolene) complexes

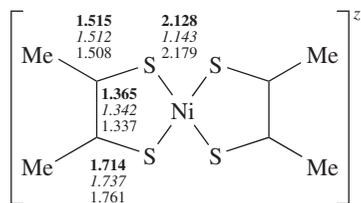
So far two useful examples of three-step electron-transfer series of nickel dithiolenes: $[\text{Ni}(\text{Me}_2\text{edt})_2]^z$ and $[\text{Ni}(3,5\text{-}(t\text{-Bu})_2\text{bdt})_2]^z$, $z = 2-, 1-, 0$, have been isolated and fully characterized. The ligand in the first complex belongs to the class of nonbenzenoid dithiolenes (**8–12**), where the π -delocalization is confined in the dithiolene core¹¹, and the other one to benzenoid systems¹⁷ (**13–15**) (discussed in Section III.B.2). These compounds have furnished a valuable experimental tool to test the reliability of electronic structure calculations and to apply highly sophisticated techniques to the three oxidation states of the series to reach a deeper understanding of the electronic structures of these systems and to clarify points which have been the subject of debate in the past, such as oxidation number of the metals, innocent/noninnocent character of the ligand and ligand vs. metal oxidation^{3,6,9,13}. Structural data on the $[\text{Ni}(\text{Me}_2\text{edt})_2]^z$ (**16**) series have shown that the three complexes, which are connected through reversible redox steps, have nearly planar structures with D_{2h} symmetry, and undergo a decrease of the chelate ring CC bond lengths on reduction¹¹. The most significant experimental data are summarized in Table 2.

TABLE 2. Most significant experimental data for the [Ni(S₂C₂Me₂)₂]^z (**16**) redox series

z^a	$\varepsilon(\lambda_{\max})^b$	$\nu(\text{CC})$ (cm ⁻¹)	Spin	Magnetic behavior	Bond distances (see 13 , Å)
0	21500 (771)	1377, 1332	0	Diamagnetic	Bold values
1-	9700 (932)	1508	1/2	Paramagnetic	Italic values
2-	—	1595	0	Diamagnetic	Plain values

^a $E_{1/2} = -0.15$ V for $z = 0 \rightarrow 1-$, $E_{1/2} = -1.05$ V for $z = 1- \rightarrow 2-$, in MeCN vs. SCE.

^b ε in M⁻¹ cm⁻¹, λ_{\max} in nm.



(16)

The geometrical parameters obtained from DFT calculations are in good agreement with structural data. In particular, the calculated distance variation $d(\text{CC}) = 1.377, 1.356$ and 1.347 Å for $z = 0, 1-$ and $2-$, respectively, is in accord with the observed shift to higher frequencies of the CC stretching vibration. This mode is easy to identify in the $1600\text{--}1300$ cm⁻¹ range and is not extensively mixed with other vibrational modes; therefore, it can serve as a most convenient marker for the redox state of the dithiolene ligand, as shown by spectral studies where the dependence of the $\nu(\text{CC})$ vibration on z has been determined²³. Very good agreement between experimental and calculated EPR parameters allow one to assign a ²*B*_{2g} ground state of **16** for $z = 1-$, further supporting well established EPR²⁴ and ENDOR/ESEEM²⁵ studies on monoanions, which are characterized by

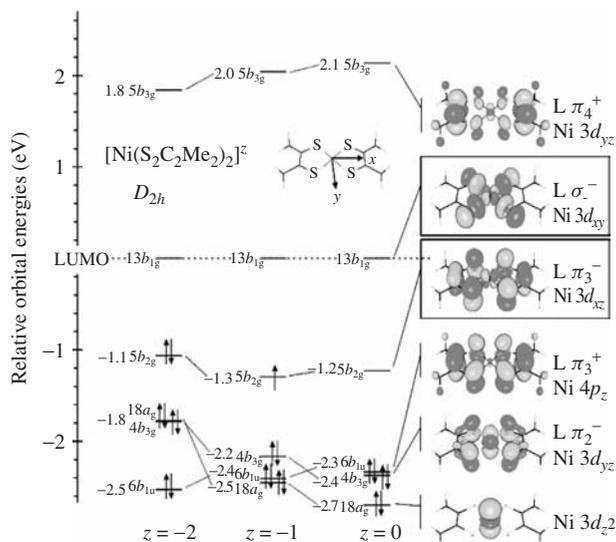


FIGURE 3. Orbital energy levels for the $[\text{Ni}(\text{Me}_2\text{C}_2\text{S}_2)_2]^z$, $z = 2-, 1-, 0$ redox series and orbital contour plots for $z = 0$. The MO of the ligands are divided in π (out-of-plane, along the z -axis) and σ (in-plane, in the xy -plane) types. Reprinted with permission from Reference 13. Copyright 2003 American Chemical Society

covalent bonding with spin delocalized over the ligands. Holm, Solomon and coworkers¹³ have further discussed the electronic structure of these complexes with the experimental support provided by the sulfur K-edge X-ray absorption spectroscopy (XAS). The orbital energy levels obtained by DFT methods are shown in Figure 3.

The orbital contour plots reported for the neutral species do not change qualitatively in the series, while the energy sequence changes. The orbitals $13b_{1g}$, $5b_{2g}$ and $6b_{1u}$ are important in describing the bonding and related properties of the series. The $13b_{1g}$ orbital (LUMO for $z = 2-, 1-$ and LUMO +1 for $z = 0$) is the σ -antibonding combination of the metal and the sulfur ligand orbitals. Sulfur K-edge XAS shows that this orbital has more than 50% S character in the three oxidation states. The $5b_{2g}$ orbital (HOMO for $z = 2-$, SOMO for $z = 1-$ and LUMO for $z = 0$) is the redox active orbital composed by a π -antibonding combination of the Ni $3d_{xz}$ orbital and the S $3p_z$ ligand orbitals and this combination provides a superexchange pathway between the ligands. Also in this case theoretical and experimental sulfur K-edge XAS results converge in assigning predominant S-ligand character to this orbital for the three members of the series, and in addition are in agreement with the spin distribution obtained from EPR for the monoanion²⁴. The $6b_{1u}$ (HOMO in the neutral complex, and donor orbital in the $6b_{1u} \rightarrow 5b_{2g}$ transition responsible for the NIR peak) is ligand-based, with a small contribution of the Ni $4p_z$ orbital in π -antibonding interaction with the S $3p_z$ ligand orbitals.

The overlap between the metal and ligand orbitals in the $5b_{2g}$ orbital (LUMO for $z = 0$) provides an efficient pathway for ligand-to-metal electron donation and confers electrophilic character on the ligands in neutral complexes. This finding affords a reasonable explanation for the electrophilic mechanism proposed by Wang and Steifel for the nonclassical reaction of neutral Ni–bis(dithiolene) complexes with olefins, which can be separated and purified by a novel method. The LUMO of the dithiolene complex

acceptor interacts with the HOMO of the olefin donor to give an interligand *cis*-adduct with $S_{\text{dithiolene}}\text{C}_{\text{olefin}}$ bonds²⁶.

The HOMO–LUMO gap in the neutral complex, which exhibits a singlet ground state, is relatively narrow (*ca* 1 eV). This gap can be related to the possibility of spin localization conferring a diradical character on the ground-state wave function. Photoelectron spectroscopy (PES) experiments from the ground state on the series $[M(\text{mnt})_2]^z$ ($M = \text{Ni}, \text{Pd}, \text{Pt}; z = 2-, 1-, 0$) have allowed access to the lowest singlet and triplet states of the complex, yielding an experimental evaluation of the singlet–triplet splitting and providing an indication of the extent of singlet diradical character in the ground-state wave function (0.79, 0.57, 0.83 eV for $M = \text{Ni}, \text{Pd}, \text{Pt}$)²⁷. PES data combined with DFT calculations on this series have provided further insights into molecular orbital energy levels of these systems, showing in particular that the donor orbital involved in the typical NIR transition is almost purely ligand-based (b_{1u} , with a contour plot similar to that of $6b_{1u}$ in Figure 3) since it occurs at similar energies for each species, while the acceptor orbital (b_{2g} , with a contour plot similar to that of $5b_{2g}$ in Figure 3) has metallic character and occurs at similar energies for Ni and Pt, and at lower energies for Pd, in agreement with the observed trend of the NIR peaks. Well documented examples of the dependence of this transition on the charge of the metal coordinated with a pair of identical ligand molecules have been recently reported by Wiegardt and coworkers²⁸. The expected trend of the NIR transition with the charge when the metal is the same, is well illustrated in Figure 4 by the spectra of the gold(III) derivatives **17a** ($z = 1+, 0, 1-$), showing a bathochromic shift and a decrease in intensity of this peak on going from the monocation to the neutral member, and bleaching on further reduction to the monoanion. In the case of the isoelectronic but differently charged Pd(II) complexes **17b** ($z = 0, 1-, 2-$) a similar trend is observed; however, for the isoelectronic species the corresponding Pd peaks are found at shorter wavelengths. Theoretical calculations on model complexes of the gold(III) series **17c** ($z = 1+, 0, 1-, 2-$) and of palladium(II), **17d** ($z = 0$), have allowed optimizing geometrical parameters which are in good agreement with structural data when available, explaining quite satisfactorily spectroscopic and electrochemical features and pointing to the influence of the effective nuclear charge of the metal on the extent of the superexchange interaction between the ligands.

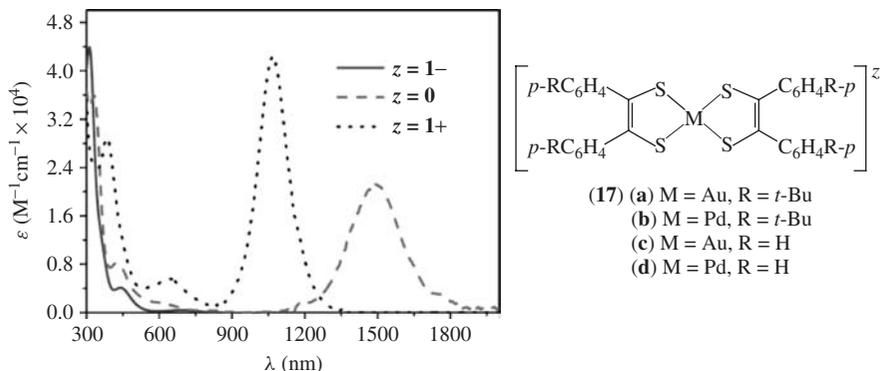


FIGURE 4. Electronic spectra in CH_2Cl_2 solution of the $z = 1-, 0, 1+$ redox series of the Au(III) complexes **17a**. The peaks for the corresponding isoelectronic $z = 2-, 1-, 0$ redox series of the Pd(II) complexes **17b** are found at the following $\lambda_{\text{max}}(\epsilon, \text{M}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1})$: no NIR absorption peaks for $z = 2-, 1250 \text{ nm}$ (17000) for $z = 1-$ and 915 nm (3700) for $z = 0$. Reprinted with permission from Reference 28. Copyright 2007 American Chemical Society

The MOs that are important in describing the bonding in **17** are qualitatively similar to those described for **16**. However, due to the high effective nuclear charge of the metal, the Au- d orbitals lie very deep in energy when compared to the ligand- p orbitals. This strongly reduces the superexchange interaction between the ligands and the antiferromagnetic coupling between the ligand radicals. A diradical character of 88% has been calculated for $[\text{AuL}_2]^+$ from a broken symmetry DFT calculation²⁸. A factor such as the presence of four doubly occupied low-lying Au- d orbitals and the nature of the electroactive frontier orbitals, HOMO ($2b_{2g}$ orbital, similar contour plot of $5b_{2g}$ of Figure 3) and HOMO –1 ($1b_{1u}$ orbital, similar contour plot of $6b_{1u}$ of Figure 3) for the $[\text{AuL}_2]^-$ species, which have predominant ligand character, allow the description of the $z = 1 - / 0 / 1 +$ series as Au(III) coordinated to two closed-shell dianions for $z = 1 -$, radical-dianion mixed-valence delocalized ligands for $z = 0$ and singlet diradicals for $z = 1 +$. The ligand character of these electroactive orbitals is in agreement with the ligand-based oxidation processes, reflected by a decrease of C–S and an increase of C–C distances when the charge changes from $1 -$ to $1 +$, while the Au–S distance remains almost invariant. On the other hand, the observed increase of the Au–S distance on reduction from the monoanion to the dianion complex is in agreement with the nature of the SOMO of the dianion complex, which consists of a σ -antibonding combination of the metal and the ligand orbitals ($1b_{1g}$ orbital, similar contour plot of $13b_{1g}$ of Figure 3)²⁸.

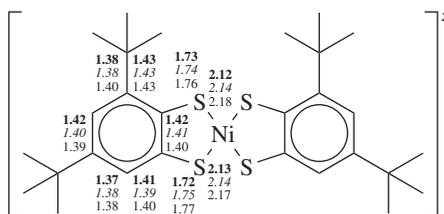
2. Benzenoid bis(dithiolene) complexes

Anions **13–15** belong to the benzenoid class of dithiolene ligands. Most significant experimental data for complexes $[\text{ML}_2]^z$ (**18**) in various redox states ($\text{M} = \text{Ni(II), Pd(II), Pt(II), Au(III)}$, $\text{L} = 3,5-(t\text{-Bu})_2\text{bdt}$ (**14**, $\text{R} = t\text{-Bu}$)) are summarized in Table 3. In the case of $[\text{Ni}(3,5-(t\text{-Bu})_2\text{bdt})_2]^z$ (**18**, $\text{M} = \text{Ni}$, $z = 2-, 1-, 0$) XRD has shown that the chelating C–C distance undergoes a small variation with the charge in the *o*-phenylene moiety.

TABLE 3. Most significant experimental data for the $[\text{M}(t\text{-Bu}_2\text{bdt})_2]^z$ (**18**) redox series

M(II) ions		Au(III)		Spin	Magnetic behavior	Bond distances (see 18 , $\text{M} = \text{Ni}$, Å)
z	$\varepsilon(\lambda_{\text{max}})^a$	z	$\varepsilon(\lambda_{\text{max}})^a$			
0	Ni 30000 (840) Pd 50000 (850) Pt 39000 (802)	1+	unavailable	0	Diamagnetic	Bold values
1–	Ni 15000 (890) Pd 25000 (1140) Pt 19000 (900)	0	27000 (1452)	1/2	Paramagnetic	Italic values
2–	—	1–	—		Diamagnetic	Plain values

^a ε in $\text{M}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$, λ_{max} in nm.



(**18**) $\text{M} = \text{Ni}$

It was proposed that the ligand works as an innocent dithiolate ligand¹⁷ and consequently the formal oxidation state to the metal was assigned to be 2+, 3+ and 4+. Further experimental and theoretical studies with DFT and correlated *ab initio* methods on these systems including M = Ni(II), Pd(II), Pt(II) and the isoelectronic but differently charged Au(III) and Cu(III) complexes by Wieghardt and coworkers²⁹ have allowed a deeper understanding of these systems and show that also in this case the ligand is noninnocent.

In addition, the Ni, Pd, Pt triad exhibits two reversible redox waves for the 0 → 1− and 1− → 2− processes which fall at similar potentials. In the Au and Cu complexes the wave for the 0 → 1− step falls at the same potential, while the value is more negative for the gold derivative for the 1− → 2− process. The behavior of benzenoid dithiolenes is thus similar to that of nonbenzenoid systems: they belong to a series where the members are connected through reversible redox steps; the neutral terms of the Ni triad and Au monocations show strong NIR peaks, which undergo a bathochromic shift for the first reduction step and bleaching for the second reduction step. The position of the NIR peak for the isoelectronic members follows the order: λ_{max} Ni ~ Pt < Pd < Au. The monoanions of the Ni triads and the neutral Au complexes are paramagnetic. The X-band EPR spectra of these complexes show a rhombic signal with hyperfine coupling for ⁶¹Ni and for ¹⁹⁵Pt, which can be ascribed to the metal contribution to SOMO¹⁷, while no coupling could be observed for ¹⁰⁵Pd and for ¹⁹⁷Au complexes. Theoretical calculations based on DFT explain well the experimental data. The MO and energy scheme is reported for [Au(III)(bdt)₂] complexes in Figure 5. The frontier orbitals, which are important for elucidation of bonding, are similar to those of nonbenzenoid systems, except for the contribution of the C-*p_z* orbitals. In particular, no localized double-bond formation between C1–C6 (see Figure 5)^{29a}, but rather a π -interaction bonding among C2–C1–C6–C5, and C3–C4 and antibonding between C4–C5 and C2–C3, is found in the redox-active $2b_{2g}$ orbital. The lengthening of C2–C1–C6–C5, and C3–C4 and the shortening of C4–C5

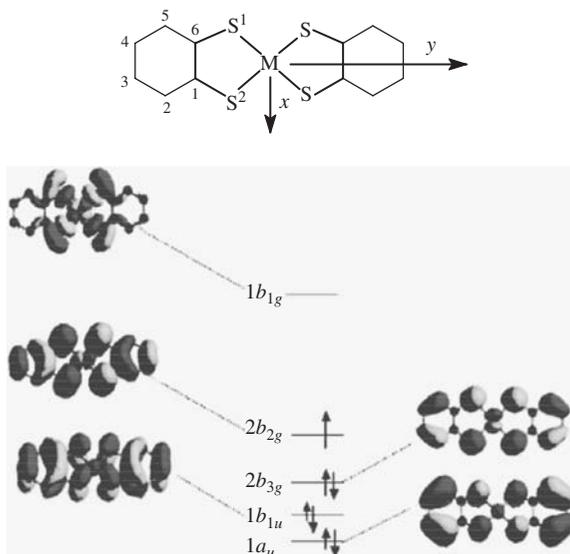


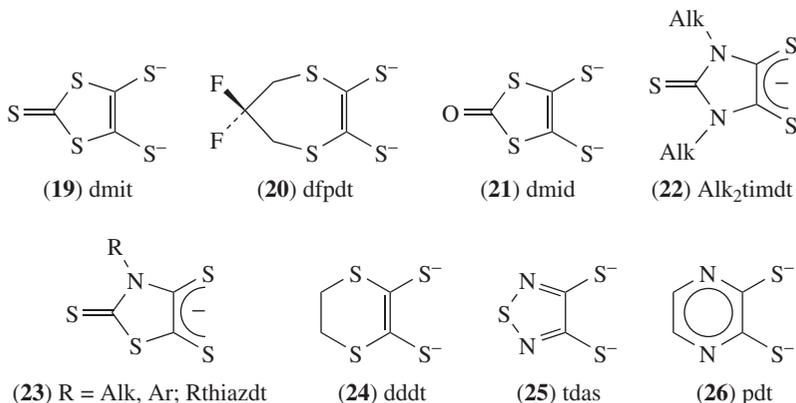
FIGURE 5. Simplified MO scheme for [M(bdt)₂]^z (M = Ni(II), Pd(II), Pt(II), z = 1−; M = Au(III), z = 0). Reprinted with permission from Reference 29b. Copyright 2006 American Chemical Society

and C2–C3 observed on oxidation, is in accordance with a weak quinone-like distortion of the ligand. As the charge is delocalized over the ring, the effect on bond distances is small and is not reflected by experimental markers such as the variation of $\nu(\text{CC})$ vibration with the charge as found for nonbenzenoid systems. This is a distinctive mark for the two classes of complexes.

In conclusion, theoretical and experimental studies for both benzenoid and nonbenzenoid metal d^8 dithiolene complexes converge in establishing the noninnocent character of the ligand and in addition show that: (i) an inverted bonding scheme with destabilized ligand orbitals relative to metal nd orbitals occurs, with an increasingly small contribution of the d metal orbital from Ni(II)–Pt(II) to Pd(II) and Au(III) to the redox-active b_{2g} orbital ($5b_{2g}$ and $2b_{2g}$ of Figures 3 and 5, respectively). This takes also in account the ligand versus metal oxidation behavior; (ii) a M(II) (Ni, Pd and Pt) or Au(III) oxidation state for the $z = 0, 1-, 2-$ or $1+, 0, 1-$ respectively is established; (iii) that in the paramagnetic ($S = 1/2$) monoanion (Ni, Pd and Pt) or neutral (Au) the spin is highly delocalized over the molecule; (iv) that in the neutral Ni triad and Au monocationic complexes limited diradical character following the order $\text{Ni} \sim \text{Pt} < \text{Pd} < \text{Au}$ is found.

3. Complexes with ligands bearing heterocycle fused on the C_2S_2 moiety

Several d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes based on nonbenzenoid (**19–24**) or benzenoid (**25, 26**) ligands, bearing heterocycle containing additional sulfur and/or nitrogen atoms fused to the C_2S_2 , have been reported. The presence of these heteroatoms can promote further intermolecular interactions in the solid state. Several papers and reviews deal with the most popular complexes of this class, namely $[\text{M}(\mathbf{19})_2]^z$ ($z = 2-, 1-,$ fractional charge), which can form superconducting solids^{1a, 7, 8, 30}. The family $[\text{M}(\mathbf{24})_2]^z$ ($z = 1-, 0, 1+,$ fractional charge)³¹ shows similarity to bedtff, the organic donor that has produced so far the largest number of organic salts with superconducting properties (see Section IV). The delocalized framework, which can be further extended by proper choice of the heterocycle, narrows the HOMO–LUMO gap as the delocalization increases. When the single molecules arrange suitably in the solid state with two- or three-dimensional intermolecular interactions, a single-component molecular system with metallic or semimetallic behavior can be in hand. It has been shown that neutral Ni molecules based on extended ttf–dithiolenes are capable of forming single-component molecular metallic crystals^{1b} (see Section IV). Despite the low HOMO–LUMO gap, these complexes have limited



potential as dyes for Q-switching NIR lasers, because the application requires the dye to be in solution and the complex is sparingly soluble in common solvent. Other important requirements for this application are (i) the absorption maximum as close as possible to the laser wavelength, (ii) a suitable excited-state lifetime and (iii) high thermal and photochemical stability to the laser wavelength.

Among the ligands bearing a heterocycle fused to the C_2S_2 moiety, the 1,3- Alk_2timdt ligand (**22**), where the electron donor N atoms of the imidazoline ring are forced into co-planarity with the dithiolene ring, proved to be valuable in shifting the low-energy transition in a region of remarkable interest for NIR dyes, while stability was maintained. Moreover, the steric hindrance of *N*-alkyl substituents prevents stacking and improves the solubility of these complexes. The symmetrical neutral complexes $[M(1,3-Alk_2timdt)_2]$, $M = Ni(II), Pd(II), Pt(II)$, absorb very strongly at approximately 1000 nm (ϵ ca 80000 $M^{-1} cm^{-1}$, so far the highest value achieved, see Figure 6), where neodymium lasers operate. These properties, coupled with their high thermal and photochemical stability at the laser wavelength, make these complexes optimal candidates for applications in Q-switching neodymium lasers^{14d,32}. The monoanion $[Ni(1,3-i-Pr_2timdt)_2]^{1-}$ shows the NIR peak at approximately 1400 nm (ϵ ca 40000 $M^{-1} cm^{-1}$)³³. Due to their spectro-electrochemical features (see Figures 2b and 6) being the low-energy absorption tuneable with the charge on a reversible one-electron redox process, these complexes work as electrochromic switchable NIR dyes.

Interestingly, chemical oxidation of $[Ni(1,3-i-Pr_2timdt)_2]$ (**27**) with a strong diiodine excess produces a ligand mixed-valence compound in which a neutral square-planar complex and an octahedral complex $[Ni(I_2)(1,3-i-Pr_2timdt)_2]$ are bound by a sequence of diiodine molecules. In the octahedral complex the bond distances of the ligand are different from those in the monoanion and in the neutral derivatives, since the CC bond in the ring shows an increasing single-bond character [$d(CC)$ 1.35(1) $z = 1-$; 1.38(1) $z = 0$; 1.49(1) z formally 2+] and the CS a larger double-bond character [$d(CS)$ 1.702(10) $z = 1-$; 1.695(10) $z = 0$; 1.65(1) z formally 2+], in agreement with a ligand-centered nature of the oxidation process. It is noteworthy that the free ligand has never been isolated either as vicinal dithione or in reduced form; the sulfurization reaction of the 1,3-dialkyl-4,5-dioxoimidazolidine-2-thione works to prepare the desired ligand only in the presence of the metal, producing the neutral complexes in a one-step reaction; otherwise, the reaction products are tetrathiocino derivatives^{32b}.

A class of related complexes based on *N*-R-thiazdt (formally monoreduced *N*-substituted thiazolidine-2,4,5-trithione, **23**), which shows features intermediate between those of corresponding Alk_2timdt (**22**) and *dmit* (**19**) ligands, has been prepared to tune

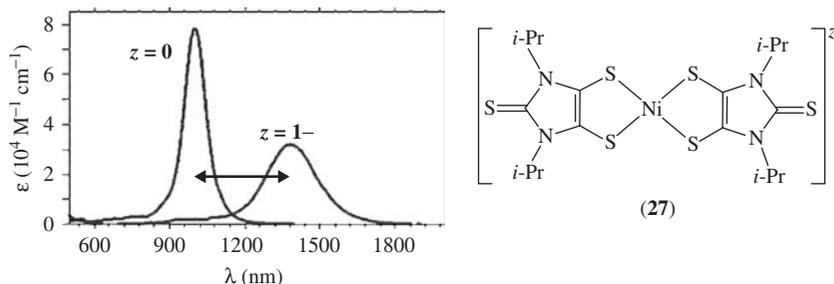


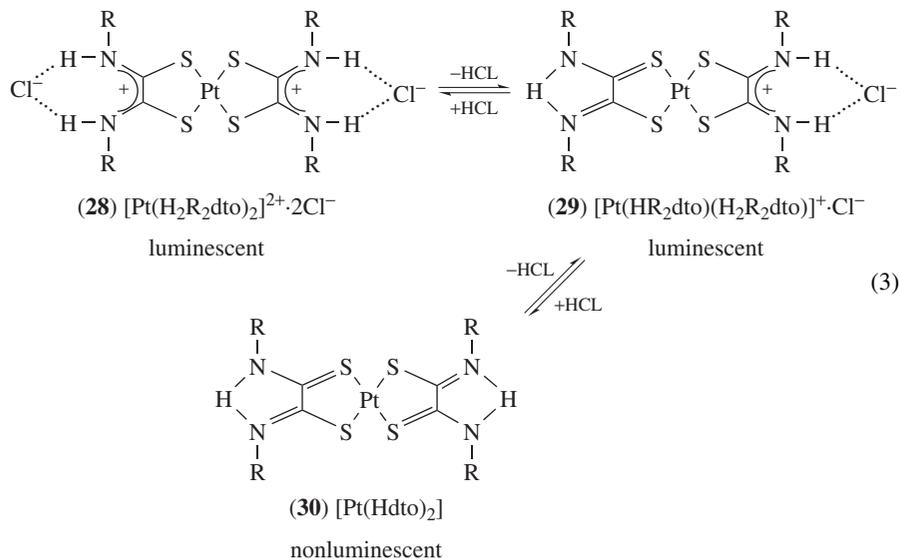
FIGURE 6. NIR peak of $[Ni(1,3-i-Pr_2timdt)_2]^z$ (**27**) in $CHCl_3$ solutions, tuneable with the charge on reversible one-electron reduction from $z = 0$ to $z = 1-$

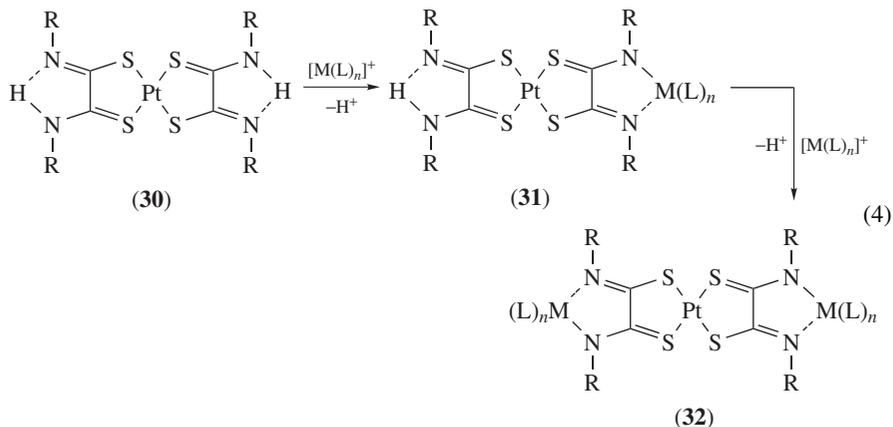
the spectral and electrochemical properties of these dyes for potential applications in the field of NIR lasers and photoconductors. Recently, the first structural characterization of $[M(\mathbf{23})_2]$ ($M = \text{Zn(II)}, \text{Ni(II)}, \text{Pd(II)}$) complexes has been reported³⁴.

The complexes in the above-described cases behave as nonbenzenoid systems and the differently charged members of the series exhibit an increase in the CC distance as z changes from a positive value to $2-$. Other complexes behave similarly to benzenoid systems in that the chelate ring CC distance of the C_2S_2 moiety is almost invariant in the variously charged species³⁵. In the $[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})_2]^{2-}$ complexes no significant difference in CC bond distance has been observed over the two states $z = 2-$ and $1-$ (1.435 Å in both cases), and calculated over the three states $z = 2-, 1-$ and 0 (1.458, 1.440 and 1.443 Å, respectively). Thus, significant shift of the C=C vibration is neither expected nor observed on reduction and, consequently, this vibration cannot be used as a marker to assign the charge of the complexes, contrary to nonbenzenoid systems³⁶.

4. Complexes with ligands bearing additional functionality at the periphery

Suitable functionalities in the periphery of the molecule can promote interactions among molecules to favor supramolecular organization and to give ligand character to complexes, leading to bond formation with coordinatively unsaturated metal complexes. For example, Pt(II) dithioxamide (dto) complexes (**28–30**), which exhibit interesting properties as luminescent sensor both in solution and in the solid state activated by HCl and ammonia gases, are shown in equation 3³⁷. Luminescence is ascribed to triplet Pt/S \rightarrow dto CT excited states. A charge-transfer interaction between chloride and protonated dto is proposed to explain the influence of the halogen on the energy of the ligand orbitals and in promoting excited-state conversion between ligand-centered and Pt/S \rightarrow dto levels. These complexes can also work as ligands toward complexes $([M(L)_n]^+)$, e.g. $[(\eta^3\text{-allyl})\text{palladium}]^+$, $[\text{bis}(2\text{-phenylpyridine})\text{rhodium}]^+$, $[(\eta^6\text{-p-cymene})\text{(chloro)ruthenium}]^+$ and similar cationic complexes, to prepare binuclear (**31**) and trinuclear (**32**) heterobimetallic complexes (equation 4)³⁸.





The relevance of hydrogen-bonding formation in determining the solid-state properties of nitrile-containing paramagnetic metal dithiolenes, as well as the capabilities of these complexes to work as ligands, is currently under investigation by M. Formigué's team. $[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]^-$ has been successfully used to coordinate through the outer CN groups the metal in $[\text{Mn}(\text{III})(\text{tpp})]$ ($\text{tpp} = \text{meso-tetraphenylporphinato}$) forming $[\text{Mn}(\text{III})(\text{tpp})][\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]_2$ unidimensional polymer chains, which exhibit antiferromagnetic interaction and order as ferrimagnets at very low temperature (2–8 K)³⁹. The solid state organization of $[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]^-$ and ammonium or pyridinium cations has been also pointed out. Bifurcated $\text{NH} \cdots \text{NC}$ and $\text{C4H} \cdots \text{NC}$ hydrogen bonds are formed favoring the dimerization of the two radical complexes (Figure 7), which show magnetic susceptibility in agreement with a singlet–triplet thermally activated behavior⁴⁰. These studies include the use of less conventional asymmetrical ligands containing two different groups attached at the same C_2S_2 moiety.

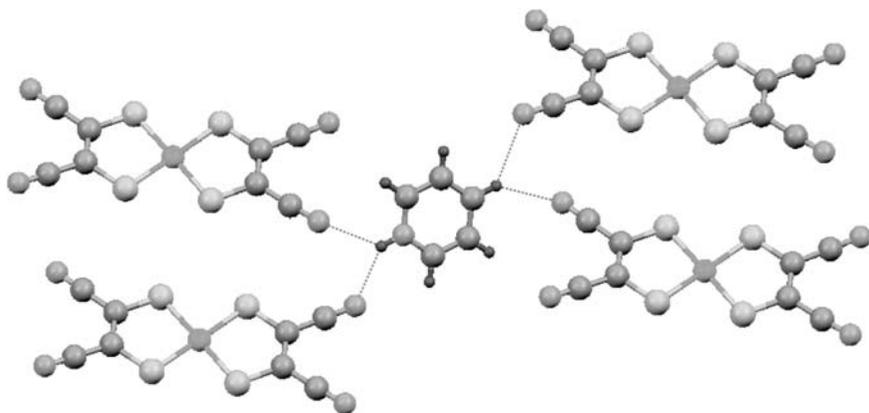


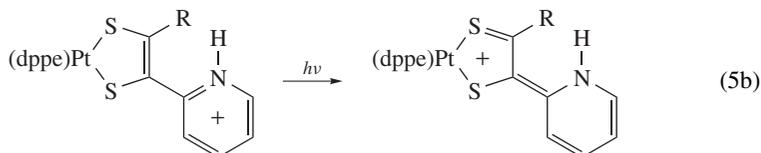
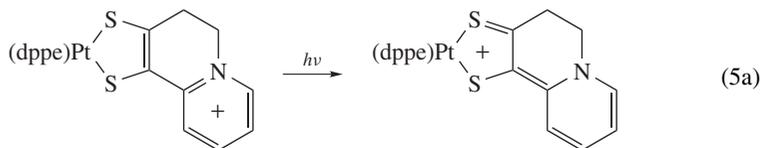
FIGURE 7. Details of hydrogen-bond network in $[\text{pyH}^+][\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]$ ($\text{pyH}^+ = \text{pyridinium}$). Reprinted with permission from Reference 40. Copyright 2003 American Chemical Society

With a view to preparing polymerizable complexes, thiophene-substituted nickel–dithiolene complexes $[\text{Ni}(\text{L})(\text{L}')]$ have been synthesized and used to prepare films by electrochemical polymerization. The features of the complexes and of the polymers depend on the number of thiophene substituents. In particular, the complex with four thiophene substituents ($\text{L} = \text{L}' = \text{thpdt}$, **12**) shows a narrower HOMO–LUMO gap as compared to complexes with two thiophene and two phenyl groups or four phenyl groups [λ_{max} , nm (ϵ , $\text{M}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$) 976 (38800) $\text{L} = \text{L}' = \text{12}$; 931 (37700) $\text{L} = \text{12}$, $\text{L}' = \text{9}$, $\text{R} = \text{Ph}$; 866 (30900) $\text{L} = \text{L}' = \text{9}$, $\text{R} = \text{Ph}$] and gave a polymer whose electrochemical features are similar to those of poly[1,2-di(2,5-thienylene)ethane], suggesting that similar extended chains are formed⁴¹.

C. Mixed-ligand Complexes

1. Complexes having one dithiolene and other ligands

a. Platinum complexes having one chelating 1,1-bis(diphenyldiphosphino)ethane ligand. Platinum complexes having one heterocyclic-substituted 1,2-enedithiolato ligand and one chelating 1,1-bis(diphenyldiphosphino)ethane (dppe) or similar ligands have been reviewed recently by Pilato and Van Houten⁴². These complexes show relevant room-temperature dual-emission properties. The excited states involved in these emissions are one long-lived state one ($^3\text{ILCT}^*$) with triplet character and a short-lived one with singlet character ($^1\text{ILCT}^*$), producing respectively phosphorescence and fluorescence on decay. The excited states ($^3\text{ILCT}^*$ and $^1\text{ILCT}^*$, respectively) are achieved through an intraligand transition with charge-transfer character from the π system of 1,2-enedithiolate to the π^* system of the heterocycle. Emission occurs when the maximum positive charge is localized on the 1,2-enedithiolate sulfurs, thus coplanarity between 1,2-enedithiolate and the heterocycle is required. As shown in equations 5, this criterion is met when the heterocycle is forced into coplanarity (equation 5a) while being controlled by the steric hindrance of the R substituents in the protonated complexes (equation 5b)⁴³. Given the lifetime of the triplet emission this is diffusionally quenched by agents such as dioxygen, electron donors, proton donors and hydrogen atom donors⁴². This process occurs at analyte concentrations of chemical and biological interest making these complexes suitable for use as dioxygen probes, for pH monitoring and in other applications⁴². Heteroleptic square-planar nickel and palladium complexes with dppe and unsymmetrical dithiolene ligands bearing one H-atom and one *p*-cyanophenyl or 2-thienyl or 3-thienyl group attached to the C_2S_2 moiety have been prepared and structurally characterized, but no mention is made of their luminescent properties⁴⁴.



b. Neutral radical nickel η^5 -cyclopentadienidodithiolene complexes. Complexes belonging to this class, where the dithiolate ligands consist of hepta-, hexa- and penta-atomic heterocycle fused to the C_2S_2 moiety: $[S_2C_2S_2(CH_2)_2X]$ ($X = CH_2, CF_2, C=CH_2, S, C=O$)⁴⁵ or $[Y_2C_2X_2(CH_2)_2]$ ($Y = S$ or $Se, X = S; Y = S, X = Se$)⁴⁶ or $[S_2C_2Y_2X]$ ($Y = S, X = CO$ and $CS; Y = Se; X = CS$)⁴⁷, have been recently prepared and characterized. These complexes with various metals have been reviewed⁴⁸. These complexes are redox-active and show one reversible oxidation and one reversible reduction wave: the potentials are affected by the electron-withdrawing power of the terminal group of the dithiolene ligands. The NiS_2C_2 moiety is planar and perpendicular to the Cp ring. The magnetic properties of these compounds depend on their structural features: complexes based on the seven-membered rings fused to the C_2S_2 moiety form either one-dimensional chains or a dimeric entity and those based on dmit or similar ligands present in the solid state form a set of tridimensional interactions that stabilize a 3-D antiferromagnetic ground state. DFT calculations performed on the dmit complex **33** afforded a sequence of MOs showing that the SOMO is a π orbital with a small contribution of the d_{xy} metal and Cp ring π orbitals and a predominant contribution of the dmit ligand, where the π conjugation is extended to endocyclic and exocyclic sulfur atoms of the ring (Figure 8). This explains the formation in the solid state of short intermolecular contacts through the dmit moiety and the influence of these interactions on the magnetic properties.

c. Square-planar d^8 metal diimine–dithiolene complexes. Interest in this class of complexes where the metal is coordinated with two different unsaturated chelating ligands, one more easily reduced (diimine, acceptor), the other more easily oxidized (dithiolate, donor), is far from declining. This is due to the potential applications of their peculiar properties such as solution luminescence and solvatochromism in the fields of photosensitizers or photoluminescent probes and NLO materials⁴. The Eisenberg group has performed extensive studies on the unique CT excited states of these systems⁴⁹. This topic has been reviewed^{49a}. These complexes are characterized in the visible region by a moderately strong absorption which shows negative solvatochromism. On the basis of experimental and theoretical evidence the characteristic solvatochromic absorption band, due to the $\pi \rightarrow \pi^*$ HOMO–LUMO transition, has been assigned to a mixed metal/ligand to ligand CT (MMLLCT) transition, having the HOMO mixed metal–ligand character with prevailing contribution from the dithiolene ligand, and the LUMO ligand character with prevailing diimine contribution. The composition of the frontier orbitals is in agreement with the reduction potentials which depend on the nature of the diimine whereas the oxidation potentials are mostly affected by the dithiolate ligand.

A number of platinum diimine–dithiolene complexes display long-lived solution and solid-state luminescence in ambient conditions and in frozen solvent glasses. A linear correlation has been found between emission energies and the difference in the ground-state redox potentials. These results provide the tools for tuning and systematically controlling

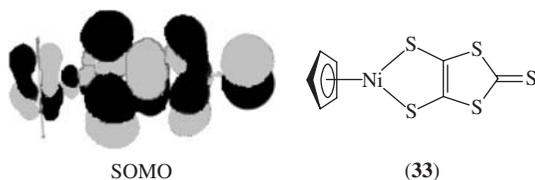
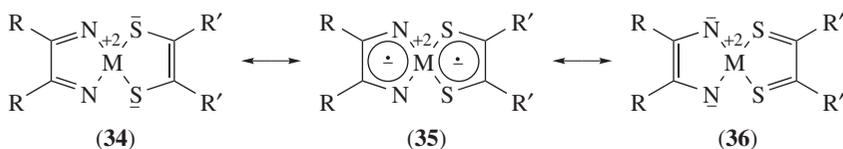


FIGURE 8. Singly occupied molecular orbital of $[CpNi(dmit)]$. Reproduced by permission of The Royal Society of Chemistry from Reference 47

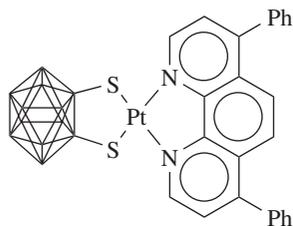
the emission properties through ligand variation on changing the electron donating and accepting properties of the ligands. In addition, the influence of the metal on the excited-state properties has been investigated: the Ni(II), Pd(II) and Au(III) complexes do not show solution emission, suggesting that: (i) the third-row Pt(II) ion compared to Ni(II) and Pd(II) provides a more efficient intersystem crossing to the triplet state and lowers the nonradiative decay pathway^{49a}; (ii) the increased charge on d^8 Au(III) orbitals lowers the energy of $d\sigma^*$ orbitals enough to favor a nonradiative decay involving $d-d$ states in spite of CT–diimine states^{49c}.

The solvatochromism of the intense low-frequency CT absorption of the d^8 metal diimine–dithiolate complexes of Pt, Pd and Ni suggested that these complexes were second-order NLO chromophores⁵⁰. The magnitude of the molecular first hyperpolarizability, determined from electric-field-induced second-harmonic generation experiments (EFISH) at 1.9 μm , ranges from 0 to -39×10^{-30} esu. This value depends on the CT absorption band wavelength, the oscillator strength and the variation of the dipole moment between the ground and the excited state. The resonance forms **34–36** are provided to depict qualitatively the HOMO, the excited state and the LUMO, respectively. In the charge-transferred state the complex has a smaller dipole moment than in the ground state, since the ligand-to-ligand axis is collinear but opposite to the ground-state dipole of the molecule. This difference, being the excited state less polar than the ground state, determines the negative solvatochromism and value of β . These properties have been interpreted following the simplification of the two-state model, which takes into account a single excited state, through the relationship: $\beta \propto \mu_{\text{ge}}^2 \times \Delta\mu/E_{\text{ge}}^2$, where β is the molecular hyperpolarizability, μ_{ge} the transition dipole moment between the first excited and the ground states, $\Delta\mu$ the difference between the dipole moment of the ground and excited states and E_{ge} the energy of the absorption band.

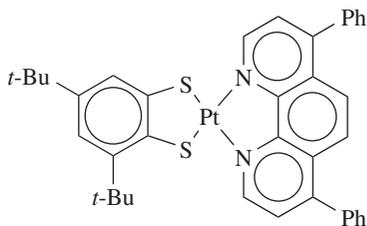


The influence of the extent of the charge-separated ground-state structure on the second-order polarizability has been investigated in platinum phenanthroline–dithiolate complexes containing sterically demanding groups (**37**, dtoc = 1,2-dithiolato-*closo*-1,2-dicarbadoecaborane) and on substituting S atoms (**38**) with O (**39**). Charge separation is in the order **37** < **38** < **39**. It was found that the chromophore bearing an O–O ligand exhibits increased charge-separated character and larger polarizability relative to the corresponding S–S one⁵¹.

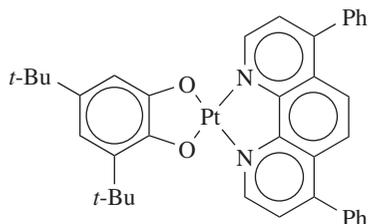
With a view to relating the second-order nonlinear properties with the charge-separated character of the complexes, an analysis of ground-state (μ_{g}) and excited-state (μ_{e}) dipole moments on a series of structurally characterized acceptor (trifluoromethyl or cyano groups) substituted nickel(diimine)(dithiolate) has been performed⁵². Most of the investigated complexes show an absorption in the visible region with medium-to-low molar absorption coefficients (in the 6000 to 13000 $\text{M}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$ range) and a large negative solvatochromism, in accordance with the dipole moment changes between the excited and the ground state. Some of the complexes investigated exhibit absorption at longer wavelengths, with relatively large molar absorption coefficients (in the 12000 to 19000 $\text{M}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$ range), small dipole moment change and unusually low solvatochromism. This behavior has been explained by taking into account a higher degree of π -delocalization inside the $(\text{N}=\text{C}-\text{C}=\text{N})\text{Ni}(\text{S}-\text{C}=\text{C}-\text{S})$ core, influenced by the substituents and reflected



(37) [Pt(dpphen)(dtoc)]



(38) [Pt(dpphen)(dtbdt)]



(39) [Pt(dpphen)(dtbc)]

by shorter NiN₂ and NiS₂ distances as compared to similar complexes exhibiting large solvatochromic shifts. This implies that the LUMO of **36** contributes to the ground-state structure, providing a cyanide-like character to these chromophores and reducing the dipole difference between the ground and the excited state (as found experimentally) $\Delta\mu$ from -4 to -6 debye.

Experimental and theoretical^{53,54} investigations, based on increasingly sophisticated methods (solid-state sulfur K-edge X-ray absorption spectroscopy⁵³, vibrational spectra^{54a}, studies to relate aromaticity with CT transitions^{54b} and time-dependent DFT^{54c}), of the excited singlet and triplet state of [Pt(II)(diimine)(dithiolato)] systems provided additional details in the elucidation of the nature of their bonding and of the photophysical properties. The reactivity of [M(II)(diimine)(dithiolato)] (M = Ni, Pd, Pt) toward oxidation has been interpreted using the Fukui function, which provides information on the local softness and is widely used to investigate the factors that affect the reactivity of the different sites of organic molecules toward different reagents, by applying locally the hard–soft acid–base (HSAB) principle⁵⁵. It was found that the sulfur atoms in the complexes are the preferred site for electrophilic attack, and in the M = Ni, Pd, Pt series, the sulfur atoms of nickel derivatives are less favorable to electrophilic attack. Accordingly, the photochemical oxidations of [M(bpy)(bdt)] (bpy = 2,2'-bipyridine, bdt = benzene-1,2-dithiolate), giving a monosulfinato complex when M = Pt and Pd, and a mixture of octahedral disulfonate complex and a dimetallic complex when M = Ni, have been explained. It also predicted that the nucleophilicity of the sulfur atoms would be responsible through soft–soft interactions with electrophilic centers of the crystal packing. Interestingly, the oxidation products of the neutral complexes, where diimine = 4,4'-di-*t*-butylpyridine and dithiolato was 3,6-bis(trimethylsilyl)-1,2-benzenedithiolate or 1,2-bis(4-*t*-butylphenyl)ethylene-1,2-dithiolate, have been recently obtained as monomeric monocations with a spin 1/2 ground state⁵³. The monomers are in equilibrium with diamagnetic dimers, and the crystal structure of the dimer based on the ethylene-1,2-dithiolate derivative has been solved. This represents the first example of a structurally characterized diimine–dithiolene containing complex where the dithiolene ligand bears a 1– formal charge (Figure 9)⁵³.

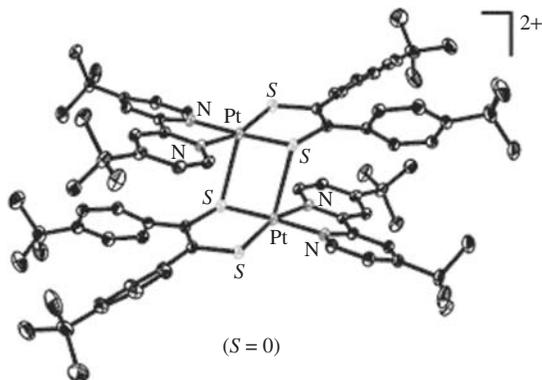


FIGURE 9. Detail of the binuclear dication in the crystal structure of $[\text{Pt}(4,4'\text{-}t\text{-Bu}_2\text{byp})\text{L}]_2(\text{PF}_6)_2$ ($\text{L} = 1,2\text{-bis}(4\text{-}t\text{-butylphenyl})\text{ethylene-1,2-dithiolate}$). Reprinted with permission from Reference 53. Copyright 2007 American Chemical Society

Experimental results converge in assigning the one-electron oxidation to a ligand-centered process involving the dithiolato ligand. It would be interesting to calculate the local softness parameters to verify whether the electrophilic and nucleophilic sites are in agreement with dimer formation. A partial oxidated form of dimers has been previously found as reaction product of a similar diimine–dithiolate complex $[\text{Pt}(\text{dmid})(\text{dbbpy})]$ ($\text{dbbpy} = 4,4'\text{-di-}t\text{-butyl-2,2'}$ -bipyridine) or similar acceptors, which undergo 2:1 donor: acceptor stacking in the solid state. X-ray data of the salt $[\text{Pt}(\text{dmid})(\text{dbbpy})]_2(\text{tcnq})$ suggest partial CT from the donor $[\text{Pt}(\text{dmid})(\text{dbbpy})]_2$ to the acceptor tcnq ⁵⁶. Unusually for platinum diimide–dithiolato complexes⁴⁹, $[\text{Pt}(\text{dmid})(\text{dbbpy})]$ was reported as nonluminescent in the explored wavelength range.

2. Complexes with different dithiolene ligands

Relatively fewer examples of d^8 metal dithiolenes $[(\text{R}_2\text{C}_2\text{S}_2)\text{M}(\text{S}_2\text{C}_2\text{R}'_2)]$ with $\text{R} \neq \text{R}'$ than with $\text{R} = \text{R}'$ have been reported so far. Preparative methods based on symmetrical precursors as reagents are summarized for nickel in equations 6–9, where $\text{L} = \text{R}_2\text{C}_2\text{S}_2$, $\text{L}' = \text{R}'_2\text{C}_2\text{S}_2$ and $\text{R} \neq \text{R}'$; these reactions are reported to work similarly for the other d^8 divalent metals. These reactions involve ligand scrambling reactions complicated by competing redox reactions of the symmetrical precursors and/or ligand substitutions reactions. These complications were recognized since the early studies by McCleverty and coworkers^{57a}, who were able to isolate mixed ligand complexes by mixing the symmetrical monoanionic complexes based on the ligands $\text{L} = \text{phdt}$, $\text{L}' = \text{tfd}$ and $\text{L}' = \text{mnt}$ through reaction in equation 6. It has been reported^{57b} that mixing symmetrical neutral precursors for $\text{L} = \text{phdt}$ and $\text{L}' = \text{tfd}$, as shown in equation 7, affords the mixed-ligand compound in shorter reaction times. Mixed-ligand complexes were also obtained through reaction in equation 8, for $\text{L} = \text{phdt}$ and $\text{L}' = \text{mnt}$, obtaining satisfactorily pure salts of the $[\text{Ni}(\text{phdt})(\text{mnt})]^{1-}$ and $[\text{Ni}(\text{phdt})(\text{tfd})]^{1-}$ anionic complexes. Fast isolation and purification of the mixed-ligand complexes was recommended to avoid formation of an equilibrium mixture of asymmetrical and symmetrical complexes^{57a}. Mixed-ligand complexes show properties intermediate to those of symmetrical precursors. In Table 4 the electrochemical properties of asymmetrical $[\text{Ni}(\text{L})(\text{L}')^z]$ complexes are compared with those of their

TABLE 4. Cyclic voltammetric data* of asymmetrical $[\text{Ni}(\text{L})(\text{L}')]^z$ complexes and their symmetrical precursors

Compound	E_a (V) ^a	$E_{1/2}$ (V) ^b	$E_{1/2}$ (V) ^c	References
$[\text{Ni}(1,4\text{-Me}_2\text{pipdt})_2]^{2+}$	+0.4 ^d	-0.96	-1.26	10
$[\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})_2]$	+0.78 ^d	-0.100 ^e	-0.598	15
$[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})_2]^{2-}$		+0.80 ^a	+0.18	19
$[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]^{2-}$		+0.316 ^a	-0.109	18
$[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]^{2-}$		+1.110 ^a	+0.270	18
$[\text{Ni}(\text{ddd})_2]^{2-}$		+0.105	-0.645	58
$[\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})(\text{dmit})]^{1-}$	+1.154	n.o. ^f	-0.402	12
$[\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})(\text{mnt})]$	+1.160	+0.354	-0.307	12
$[\text{Ni}(1,4\text{-Me}_2\text{pipdt})(\text{dmit})]$	+0.590	-0.593 ^e	-1.165 ^e	12
$[\text{Ni}(1,4\text{-Me}_2\text{pipdt})(\text{mnt})]$	+0.900	-0.530	-0.970	59a
$[\text{Ni}(1,4\text{-Me}_2\text{pipdt})(\text{tdas})]$	+0.820	-0.582	-1.034	59a
$[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})(\text{dmit})]^{1-}$		+0.73 ^a	+0.06	60a
$[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})(\text{ddd})]^{1-}$		+0.51 ^a	-0.26	60a
$[\text{Ni}(\text{ddd})(\text{dmit})]^{1-}$		+0.23 ^a	-0.38	60a
$[\text{Ni}(\text{edt})_2]^{2-}$		+0.135	-0.905	6
$[\text{Ni}(\text{edt-CN})_2]^{2-}$		+0.695	-0.265	61
$[\text{Ni}(\text{tfd})_2]^{2-}$		+0.53 ^g	-0.51 ^g	62
$[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]^{2-}$		+0.63 ^g	-0.16 ^g	62
$[\text{Ni}(\text{tfadt})_2]^{2-}$		+0.51 ^g	-0.45 ^g	62

* Measured at Pt electrode in CH_3CN , reference electrode Ag/AgCl.

^a For the irreversible process $[\text{ML}_2]^0 \rightarrow [\text{ML}_2]^{1+} + e^-$.

^b For the reversible process $[\text{ML}_2]^0 + e^- \rightleftharpoons [\text{ML}_2]^{1-}$.

^c For the reversible process $[\text{ML}_2]^{1-} + e^- \rightleftharpoons [\text{ML}_2]^{2-}$.

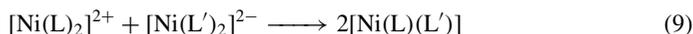
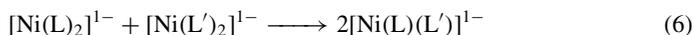
^d For the reversible process $[\text{ML}_2]^0 \rightleftharpoons [\text{ML}_2]^{1+} + e^-$.

^e Quasi-reversible one-electron reduction.

^f Not observed.

^g Measurements performed in CH_2Cl_2 solutions; E (V) vs. Fc/Fc^+ .

symmetrical precursors.



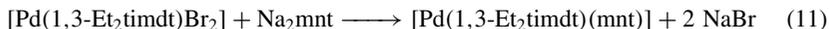
More recently, several complexes have been obtained by equation 6 in 50–80% yields⁶⁰: $[\text{M}(\text{dmit})(\text{mnt})]^{1-}$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ni}, \text{Pd}$ and Pt); $[\text{Ni}(\text{ddd})(\text{mnt})]^{1-}$; $[\text{Ni}(\text{dddse})(\text{mnt})]^{1-}$; $[\text{Ni}(\text{dsit})(\text{mnt})]^{1-}$; $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmse})(\text{mnt})]^{1-}$; $[\text{Ni}(\text{ddd})(\text{dmit})]^{1-}$; $[\text{Ni}(\text{dddse})(\text{dmit})]^{1-}$; $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmid})(\text{dmit})]^{1-}$; $[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})(\text{dmit})]^{1-}$; $[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})(\text{dddse})]^{1-}$ ($\text{dddse} = 5,6\text{-dihydro-}1,4\text{-dithine-}2,3\text{-diselenolate}$, the Se analogue of ddd). The products have been purified by reversed-phase column chromatography, using aqueous acetonitrile as eluent. In this case no back reaction yielding symmetrical complexes has been observed; $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})(\text{mnt})]^{1-}$ and $[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})(\text{dmit})]^{1-}$ have been used as counterions to prepare CT salts based on tetrathiafulvalene-cation derivatives. The obtained salts exhibit metallic behavior down to low temperature⁶⁰.

The method of equation 8 may work either as a two-step reaction implying a preliminary redox step with subsequent scrambling of the ligands, or simply as a metathesis. By reacting the neutral $[\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})_2]$ with the dianions $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]^{2-}$ and

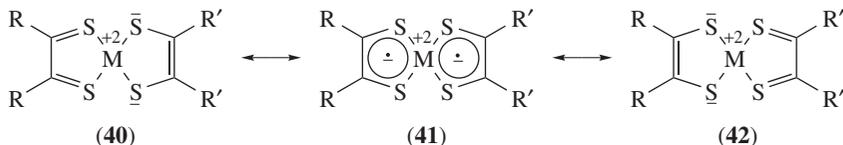
$[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]^{2-}$, the monoanionic asymmetrical dithiolene complexes $[\text{Bu}_4\text{N}][\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})(\text{dmit})]$ and $[\text{Bu}_4\text{N}][\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})(\text{mnt})]$ have been obtained in high yields¹⁸. In the reaction of $[\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})_2]$ and $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]^{2-}$, formation of symmetrical monoanionic species has been recognized spectrophotometrically (peaks at 1400 and 1130 nm for $[\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})_2]^{1-}$ and $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]^{1-}$, respectively). These species undergo slow ligand scrambling leading to the mixed-ligand derivative (the reaction is complete in five hours). In the corresponding reaction employing $[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]^{2-}$, which would require a stronger oxidating species than $[\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})_2]$, no symmetrical monoanions are observed. A ligand substitution reaction may be invoked to explain the formation of the mixed-ligand derivative.

Equation 9 requires dicationic and dianionic complexes. Several stable dianionic complexes are available, while among the less common dicationic complexes, $[\text{Ni}(1,4\text{-R}_2\text{pipdt})_2]^{2+}$ have proved to be valuable precursors in the synthesis of stable mixed-ligand complexes. This reaction is very effective, with almost quantitative yields of several mixed-ligand derivatives⁵⁹.

The alternative methods shown in equations 10⁶³ and 11⁶⁴ have also been used. The effectiveness of the synthetic methods in equations 6–11 depends on the availability of reagents as well as the stability of the products. The solvent may have an important role in determining the reaction products, because it affects the redox potential of the complexes and also their solubility. Formation of sparingly soluble salts may explain why, differently to the expected general trend of similar behavior in the Ni–Pd–Pt triad, the method of equation 9 does not usually lead to the mixed-ligand complexes in the Pd and Pt cases, but to salts containing a stack of alternating anion and cation complexes along one direction (see Section IV.E).



The potential of nickel mixed-ligand dithiolene complexes, containing two ligands of significantly different electron-withdrawing capability, to behave as intervalence compounds where the ligand occurs in formally different oxidation states, was recognized by Vogler and Kunkely since the early 1980s⁶⁵. In these complexes one ligand is reducing (dithiolate, HOMO at high energy, prevailing contribution of the pull ligand), and the other is oxidizing (dithione, LUMO at low energy, prevailing contribution of the push ligand), similarly to what happens in the diimine–dithiolato case⁶⁶. The HOMO–LUMO transition has ligand-to-ligand CT character mediated by the coordinated metal. The resonance forms **40**–**42** are shown to depict qualitatively the HOMO, the excited state and the LUMO of these complexes, similarly to the diimine–dithiolato case. Where, although asymmetric, the complexes have comparable electron-withdrawing capability of the two different ligands, they compare better with the symmetric analogues for which the overall delocalized resonance form **41** to describe the ground state is most appropriate.



Complexes with ground state describable with the limiting form **40** show an absorption in the visible region with medium-to-low molar absorption coefficients and a large negative solvatochromism, in accordance with the dipole moment changes between the excited

TABLE 5. Optical data and dipole analysis of asymmetrical [Ni(L)(L')] complexes

Ligands ^a	λ_{\max} (nm) ϵ (M ⁻¹ cm ⁻¹)	μ_{eg} (debye)	μ_g (debye)	$\mu_e - \mu_g$ (debye)	β_0^b (10 ⁻³⁰ esu)	References
L = 1,4-(EH) ₂ pipdt ^c	829					
L' = mnt	9800	3.7	16	-10	-37	63
L = 1,4-(EH) ₂ pipdt ^c	840					
L' = tdf	8700	3.6	13	-8	-20	63
L = btmpedt ^d	842					
L' = tdf	19000	5.9	6	1	+5	63
L = 1,3- <i>i</i> -Pr ₂ timdt	883					
L' = mnt	24100	6.7	16	≈0	≈0	18
L = 1,4- <i>i</i> -Pr ₂ pipdt	965					
L' = dmit	10900	5.9	13	-11	-130	59a

^a The different nature of the two ligands in the complex allows one of them to be taken mostly as a dithione (L) and the other as a dithiolate (L'); see Section III.C.2, in particular resonance forms **40**–**42**.

^b β_0 is the zero frequency term of β (molecular first-order hyperpolarizability).

^c 1,4-(EH)₂pipdt = 1,4-bis(2-ethylhexyl)piperazine-2,3-dithione.

^d btmpedt = 1,2-bis(3,4,5-trimethoxyphenyl)ethylene-1,2-dithiolate.

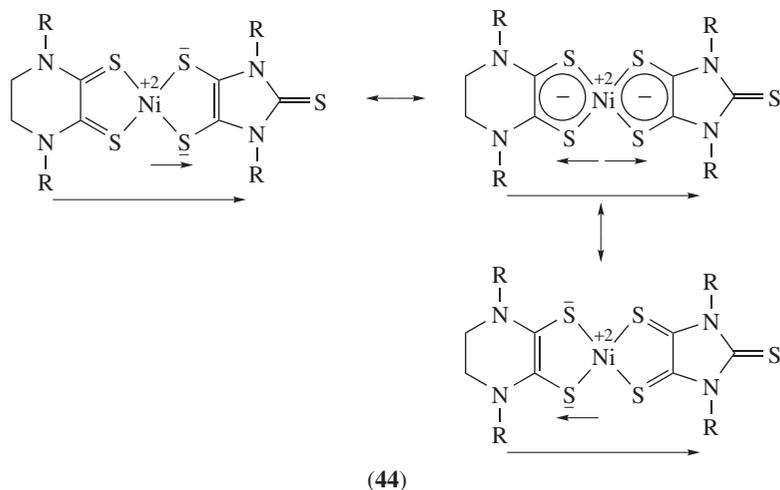
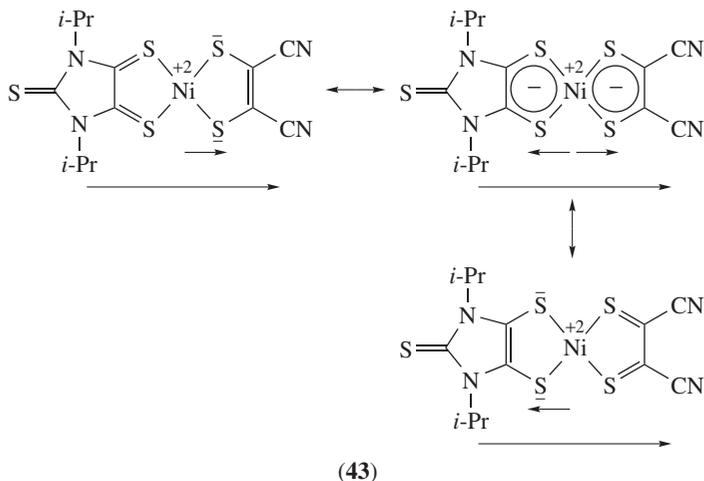
and the ground state. Complexes with ground state describable with the limiting form **41** exhibit absorption at longer wavelengths, with relatively large molar absorption coefficients (see Table 5), small dipole moment change and unusually low solvatochromism. The prevailing contribution in the ground state either of the resonance form **40** or of **41** is corroborated from the other associated spectroscopic, electrochemical properties and structural data. Electrochemical data show that in asymmetrical Ni dithiolenes with high delocalization, the reduction processes are intermediate between those of the symmetrical precursors, and in those describable as dithione–dithiolates similar values of reduction potentials for complexes bearing the same push ligand and oxidation potentials depending on the pull ligand are found, suggesting an unbalanced contribution of the two ligands to the frontier orbitals.

Also, FT-IR and Raman spectra help in evaluating the extent of electron delocalization in the two classes of complexes through the $\nu(\text{C}=\text{C})$ marker, for which well established assignments are available, for example, 1485 cm⁻¹ ($z = 2-$) and 1435 cm⁻¹ ($z = 1-$)^{23a, 23b} for [Ni(mnt)₂]^z, and 1435 cm⁻¹ ($z = 2-$) and 1390 cm⁻¹ ($z = 1-$)^{29c} for [Ni(dmit)₂]^z. [Ni(1,4-Me₂pipdt)(mnt)] exhibits a peak at 1492 cm⁻¹ and [Ni(1,4-R₂pipdt)(dmit)] at 1430 (R = Me) and 1440 (R = *i*-Pr) cm⁻¹, as found for the $z = 2-$ symmetrical complexes⁶³. Instead, [Ni(1,3-*i*-Pr₂timdt)(mnt)] and [Ni(1,3-*i*-Pr₂timdt)(dmit)] exhibit a peak at 1425 cm⁻¹ and at 1388 cm⁻¹, respectively, as found in the 1–symmetrical complexes¹⁸. Accordingly, dmit and mnt ligands bear more negative charge than 1,3-*i*-Pr₂timdt, but this asymmetrical charge distribution occurs to a lower extent than in the corresponding 1,4-R₂pipdt complexes. X-ray structural results provide further useful information. While there is no substantial difference between the four Ni–S coordination bond distances (2.146(2) to 2.173(2) Å), in complexes with putative ground state **40** the two vicinal C–S bonds are shorter (1.675(11) to 1.700(6) Å) and the intermediate C–C bond longer (1.433(3) to 1.50(2) Å) in the dithiolene ligands labeled L in Table 5, as compared to those labeled L' ($d(\text{C}-\text{S})$ ca 1.734(12) Å and $d(\text{C}-\text{C})$ ca 1.34(2) Å). Structural

data available for the Ni complex with $L = \text{btmpe dt}$ and $L' = \text{tfd}$ with putative ground state **41** show that the C–S and C–C bonds are comparable ($d(\text{C–S}) = 1.704(4)$ Å in L and $1.712(4)$ Å in L' ; $d(\text{C–C}) = 1.410(5)$ Å in L and $1.366(6)$ Å in L').

A summary of optical data and of dipole analysis on representative examples appears in Table 5. Chen and coworkers explained the different behavior of unsymmetrical complexes describable mainly as dithione–dithiolato $[\text{Ni}(1,4\text{-R}_2\text{pipdt})(\text{tdf})]$ (**40**) and overall delocalized $[\text{Ni}(\text{btmpe dt})(\text{tdf})]$ (**41**) dithiolenes⁶³. Two dipoles will contribute to μ_g in these complexes: one arising from the periphery of the molecule (from the donor to the acceptor substituents), the other one originating from the metal to the dithiolato sulfurs, when the resonance form **40** is prevalent in the ground state. While the first component will remain essentially unchanged, the second dipole component will change upon excitation due to the charge-transfer transition from the dithiolate to the dithione ligand. Instead, for complexes with a nearly symmetrical charge distribution at the $(\text{C}_2\text{S}_2)\text{Ni}(\text{S}_2\text{C}_2)$ core, also the second component will remain almost unchanged. Interestingly, a different NLO response is observed for asymmetrical dithiolenes where both complexes are coordinated to one ligand bearing a potential NR donor group but inserted in a five-membered (1,3-*i*-Pr₂timdt) or six-membered ring (1,4-R₂pipdt) and to one electron-withdrawing ligand (dmit, mnt): an almost null β_0 value accompanied by a large dipole moment of the ground state, related to the presence of the dipole arising from the periphery of the molecule for the complex $[\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})(\text{mnt})]$ (**43**), and a negative β_0 with a slightly smaller dipole moment for the complex $[\text{Ni}(1,4\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{pipdt})(\text{dmit})]$ (**44**). No experimental data for $[\text{Ni}(1,3\text{-}i\text{-Pr}_2\text{timdt})(\text{dmit})]$ based on solvatochromic measurement are available due to the very low solubility of the species in polar solvents.

DFT calculations on model compounds **45–48**, where hydrogen atoms replace the alkyl groups of 1,4-R₂pipdt and 1,3-R₂timdt (Figure 10), allowed elucidation of this behavior. Moreover, analysis of the calculated first molecular hyperpolarizabilities and their components with the two-state approximation accounts for the various NLO responses in terms of the important following components: the transition dipole moment between the first excited and the ground states (μ_{ge}^2), the difference between the dipole moment of the ground and of the excited state ($\Delta\mu$) and the energy of the absorption band. The derived picture highlights the different roles of the two push and pull ligands, but also the peculiar perturbation of the π -electron density induced by the terminal CS₃ group of the dmit ligand, which induces major differences between the ground and excited states. The frontier MOs are shown in Figure 10. Similarly to symmetric complexes, the HOMOs and LUMOs of the models **45–48** are still i.p. and o.o.p. combinations of the critical C₂S₂ frontier π -orbital but the atomic contributions are now unbalanced, particularly when the ligand 1,4-H₂pipdt is present. In fact, the greater weight of the latter in the LUMO is evident from comparison of the HOMO and LUMO drawings of **45** and **46**. Another important aspect is the scarce contribution of the terminal CS₃ moiety of dmit to the LUMO of both complexes **45** and **47**. Thus while the p_π orbital populations change more at the core than at the peripheral atoms, the terminal S atom of the dmit ligand is significantly less populated in the excited state. Therefore, also the dipole component arising from the periphery of the molecule will change upon excitation. This explains why nonzero NLO properties are predicted for the complex **48** which exhibits the highest delocalization, thus the lower charge-separated character in the ground state, almost comparable with the symmetric analogues. The unique role of dmit ligand in perturbing the electron distribution at the dithiolene core and in inducing major differences between the ground and excited states explains the peculiarity of mixed-ligand complexes based on dmit. This shows that the simplifying assumption, that the variation of the dipolar component arising from the periphery of the molecule upon excitation is constant, is not generally applicable, and that mixed-ligand complexes based on dmit seem promising optimal candidates to induce NLO properties at the molecular level¹².



3. Complexes with different substituents at the same C_2S_2 moiety

Complexes based on asymmetrical dithiolenes bearing outer functional groups have been recently designed to promote formation of extended networks either through hydrogen bonds between these building blocks or through covalent bonds toward various coordinatively unsaturated metal ions with a view to building multicomponent molecular systems. For example, the nickel complex of maleamide dithiolate, containing outer CN and NH groups, forms an extended network where hydrogen bonds determine the supramolecular organization⁶⁷ (see Figure 11).

Formigué and coworkers have successfully prepared asymmetrically substituted dithiolenes such as edt-CN (edt-CN = 2-cyano-1,2-ethylenedithiolate), tfadt and their square-planar nickel (**49** and **50**) and gold complexes^{61,62}. Both *cis* and *trans* isomers coexist and interconvert in solutions, while in the solid state the *trans* form is more commonly

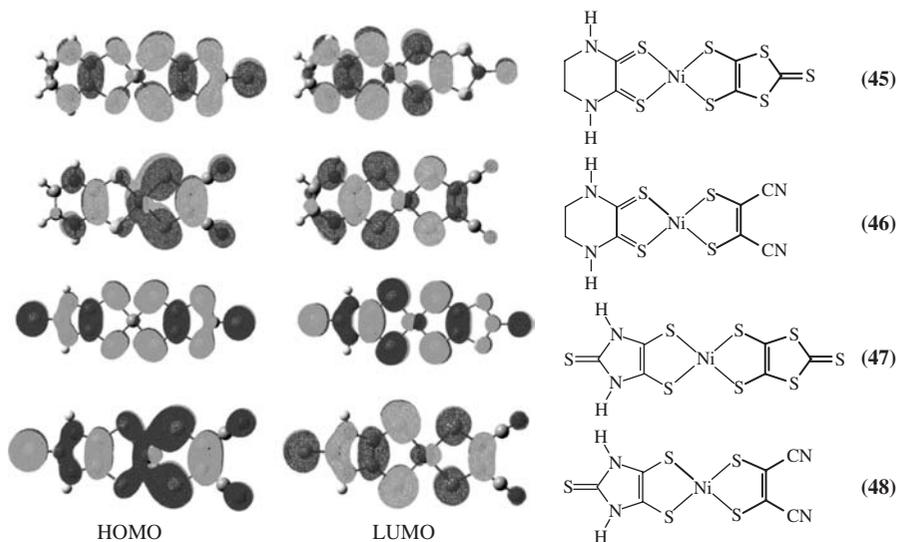


FIGURE 10. Frontier orbitals of model complexes **45–48**, where hydrogen atoms replace the alkyl groups of ligands 1,4- R_2 pipdt and 1,3- R_2 timt. Reprinted with permission from Reference 12. Copyright 2004 American Chemical Society

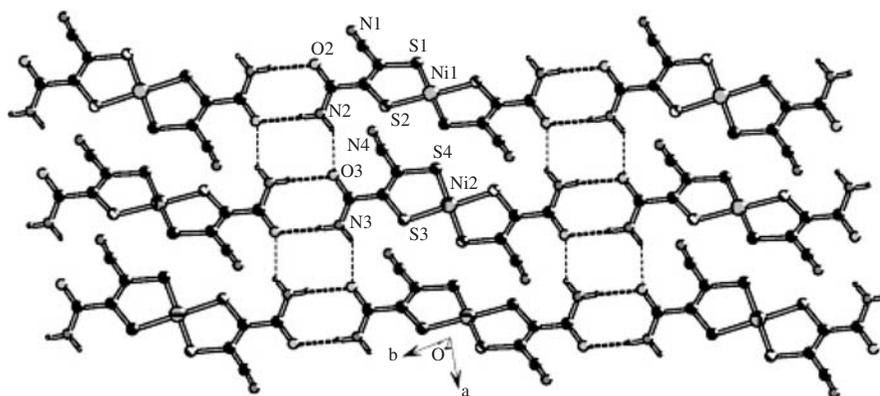
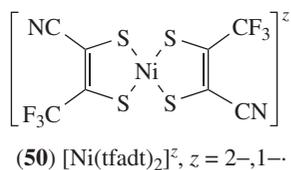
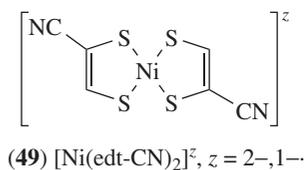


FIGURE 11. Hydrogen bonding (---) in $(\text{Ph}_4\text{P})[\text{Ni}(\text{mant})_2]$ (mant = maleamide dithiolate). Reprinted with permission from Reference 67. Copyright 2005 American Chemical Society



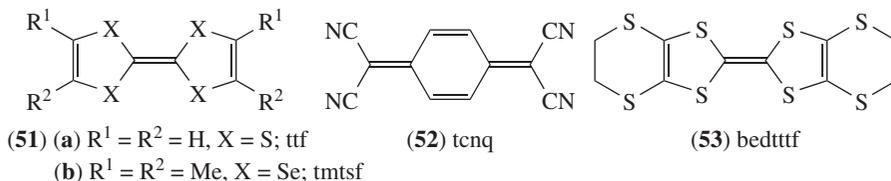
isolated. Both the *cis* and *trans* isomers of the square-planar Au(III) complex of tfadt have been isolated as Bu_4N^+ salts^{62b}.

As observed for the mixed-ligand complexes, the asymmetrically substituted dithiolenes exhibit electrochemical properties intermediate with respect to those of complexes of symmetrically substituted ligands. This provides a wider choice of paramagnetic monoanionic radical anions, while preserving coordinating properties with outer functionalities, to be used as building blocks of multifunctional materials (see Section IV). New $(\text{Ph}_4\text{P})[\text{Au}(\text{III})(\text{dithiolene})_2]$ complexes with asymmetrically substituted dithiolene ligands ($\text{RR}'\text{C}_2\text{S}_2$; R = H, R' = Ph, 2-Pyr, 3-Pyr, 4-Pyr) have been prepared and characterized. The *cis* and *trans* isomers have been isolated for the R' = Ph and 2-Pyr; both isomers are present in solution but do not interconvert at room temperature⁶⁸. The potential of the pyridine outer groups in promoting structural organization of these complexes has yet to be investigated.

IV. MOLECULAR CONDUCTORS, MAGNETS AND CONDUCTING/MAGNETIC HYBRID MATERIALS

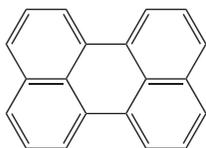
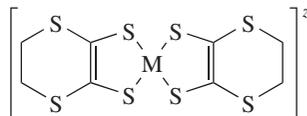
A. Background

The synthesis of the first organic molecular metal (tff)(tcnq)⁶⁹ (**51a**)(**52**) showing a metallic state down to 55 K and the subsequent discovery of superconductivity in $(\text{tmtsf})_2\text{PF}_6$ (tmtsf = tetramethyltetraselenofulvalene, **51b**)⁷⁰, where a 2-D network was formed by short $\text{Se}\cdots\text{Se}$ contacts between the tmtsf stacks, focused the attention of chemists and physicists on the potential of organic molecules as building units of conducting CT salts. Since then extensive effort has been devoted to prepare new types of molecular metals or superconductors based on ttf-type π donors. A significant advance in this context appeared by using bedttf (**53**) as organic donor, which led to many examples of 2-D organic metals and superconductors with T_c values as high as 11.5 K⁷¹.



The discovery in 1986 of the first molecular superconductor containing a metal–dithiolene complex $(\text{tff})[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]_2$ ³⁰ ($T_c = 1.6$ K at $P = 7$ kBar) and the subsequent discovery of superconductivity ($T_c = 1.3$ K at ambient pressure) in α -(edttf)[Ni(dmit)₂] (edttf = ethylenedithiotetrathiafulvalene)⁷² renewed interest in metal–dithiolene complexes as building blocks for new molecular conductors. These complexes can be viewed as the inorganic analogues of ttf-type donors where the transition metal replaces the central C=C bond of ttf. They are more versatile than the isosteric donors because in some cases they are directly responsible for the occurrence of the metallic or even superconducting state, while in other cases, depending on the metal, they can exhibit peculiar magnetic properties. Although in terms of molecular architecture the $[\text{M}(\text{dmit})_2]$ molecule, where the central electron-delocalized core is extended by the sulfur-containing heterocycles, is similar to the bedttf donor, the transverse interactions were found to be weaker than expected and unable to realize a 2-D network, and therefore the superconductivity was stabilized only at very low temperatures. The $[\text{M}(\text{dmit})_2]$ (M = Ni, Pd) superconductors thus occupy a unique position, because almost all molecular superconductors were formed by

organic π donor molecules having ttf-like skeletons. The molecular superconductors based on $[\text{M}(\text{dmit})_2]$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ni}, \text{Pd}$) complexes synthesized up to date are reported elsewhere^{1a}. Other important milestones were: (i) the synthesis of two bulk ferromagnetic complexes: $(\text{NH}_4)[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2] \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}$ ⁷³ consists of uniform stacks of planar $[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]$ complexes separated by ammonium cations (which favor uniform stacking due to their small size) and it is an insulator showing antiferromagnetic order at $T > 100$ K, ferromagnetic coupling below this temperature and ferromagnetic ordering at $T < 5$ K; $[\text{Cp}_2^* \text{Mn}][\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]$ ⁷⁴, consisting of $\cdots \text{C}^+ \text{C}^+ \text{A}^- \text{A}^- \text{C}^+ \text{C}^+ \text{A}^- \text{A}^- \cdots$ stacks of side-by-side cations (C^+) alternating with dyads of anions (A^-), is a semiconductor with ferromagnetic ordering at $T < 2.5$ K; (ii) the synthesis of the $(\text{per})_2[\text{M}(\text{mnt})_2]$ ($\text{M} = \text{Fe}, \text{Co}, \text{Ni}, \text{Pd}, \text{Pt}, \text{Cu}, \text{Au}$; per = perylene, **54**) family⁷⁵, the first examples of paramagnetic molecular metals. In these compounds, $[\text{M}(\text{mnt})_2]$ complexes form chains of localized spin units while the conducting properties are due to segregated perylene stacks; α - $(\text{per})_2[\text{M}(\text{mnt})_2]$ phases have a similar structure, with segregated stacks of perylene and $[\text{M}(\text{mnt})_2]$ units along the stacking b -axis. They show high room-temperature conductivity along the stacking axis ranging from 700 S cm^{-1} for $\text{M} = \text{Ni}, \text{Pt}, \text{Cu}, \text{Au}$ to 300 S cm^{-1} for $\text{M} = \text{Pd}$ and 200 S cm^{-1} for $\text{M} = \text{Fe}, \text{Co}$ compounds. The magnetic behavior of these compounds strongly depends on the metal. These salts have been extensively investigated by Almeida and coworkers⁷⁶, in particular to study the origin of the metal-to-insulator (MI) transition and its variations, essentially depending on the nature of the metal in the dithiolene complex. A major problem associated with dithiolene complexes is their insulating instability at low temperature due to MI transition caused by Peierls-type dimerization along the chains⁷⁷ (these compounds usually crystallize forming stacks of complexes which give rise to quasi-1-D, electronic systems) preventing the occurrence of either the metallic state or superconductivity^{78,79}. The Peierls distortion may be suppressed by increasing the dimensionality of the systems through lateral interactions. This can be obtained by either increasing the number of peripheral sulfur atoms in the ligand framework, or changing from sulfur to selenium ligand analogues.

**(54)** Perylene**(55)** $[\text{M}(\text{dddt})_2]^z$, $z = 2-, 1-, 0$, fractional and $1+$

Despite the Peierls distortion limitation, metal–dithiolene complexes can provide unique examples of novel low-dimensional materials exhibiting interesting conducting and/or magnetic properties. Some relevant examples are: (i) highly conducting and metallic single-component materials; (ii) magnetic materials such as ferromagnets, ferrimagnets, metamagnets and spin ladders (molecular systems consisting of assemblies of $S = 1/2$ chains, one next to the other) in addition to other systems suitable for the study of magnetic ordering and (iii) multifunctional hybrid materials with conducting and magnetic components. The main results achieved in these areas have been reviewed by Cassoux and Faulmann^{1a} and Robertson⁸ separately which focused on $[\text{M}(\text{dmit})_2]$ and isologs, $[\text{M}(\text{mnt})_2]$, $[\text{M}(\text{dddt})_2]$ (**55**) systems and by Kato⁸⁰ which analyzed the electronic structure of some of these systems, especially $[\text{M}(\text{dmit})_2]$, by discussing the two-MO picture—the interplay of the HOMO and LUMO—associated with the small HOMO–LUMO level splitting which is an essential part of the electronic structure. Geometrical aspects such as dimensionality, dimerization and frustration as well as the pressure effect on crystal and electronic structures of these systems and on their metallic and superconducting

states have been also discussed. The single-component molecular metals with extended-ttf dithiolate ligands have been recently reviewed by Kobayashi and coworkers⁸¹.

An update of the cited reviews will be herein presented focusing on (i) the influence of intermolecular interactions, including fluorine, H-bonding and $\pi-\pi$ interactions; (ii) the role of the metal and geometrical characteristics such as size and shape of both the ligand (which can be properly tuned by chemical methods) and the counterion in determining the packing motif and thus the physical properties of the materials. Selected examples will be described of metal d^8 -dithiolene-based compounds endowed with unusual structural features or physical properties when compared to analogous compounds reported in the literature. The crystal packing and physical properties of these compounds are summarized in Table 6 and clearly demonstrate why dithiolene complexes still remain the vast frontier of highly functionalized molecular systems.

B. Role of Fluorine Intermolecular Interactions

1. Fluorine segregation effects

Very weak interactions such as the fluorine van der Waals interactions are able to induce the formation of recurrent packing motifs in the solid state and also offer opportunities to isolate isostructural compounds with various electronic properties. The fluorine segregation effect has been investigated by Fourmigué and coworkers as a tool for controlling the solid-state organization of open-shell molecules, a prerequisite for controlling their electronic properties in the crystalline state. In this context, the $[\text{Ni}(\text{dfpdt})_2]^{-\bullet}$ ($[\text{Ni}(\mathbf{20})_2]^{-\bullet}$) anionic complex was combined with the fluorinated bis(2,2-difluoropropylene-dithio)-tetrathiafulvalene (bdfpdttf) isosteric donor⁹⁷ to afford the 1:2 salt (bdfpdttf) $[\text{Ni}(\text{dfpdt})_2]_2^{82}$. This salt shows a peculiar X-ray structure, isostructural with that of the donor, characterized by a strong segregation of the CF_2 moieties leading to the formation of a layered structure with fluorine-containing bilayers, with $\text{F}\cdots\text{F}$ distances within a layer close to twice the fluorine van der Waals radius. This compound is the first example of a salt of a ttf-type donor salt isosteric with the corresponding metal–dithiolene complex. A similar salt has been obtained through the bromine oxidation of a $[\text{Ni}(\text{dddt})_2]^-$ complex in the presence of the isosteric bedttf donor, but this salt is included as a very small fraction in the neutral $[\text{Ni}(\text{dddt})_2]$ structure⁹⁸. The structural control imposed by the fluorine segregation plays a crucial role in the formation of this salt. Single-crystal conductivity and magnetic susceptibility measurements show an insulating and diamagnetic behavior, respectively. The charge-transfer nature of this salt was inferred by Raman studies⁹⁹, which are especially sensitive to the charge state of the bedttf molecule. In fact, an approximately linear correlation between the degree of CT and the two totally symmetric $\text{C}=\text{C}$ stretching vibrations ν_2 and ν_3 in insulating, conducting and superconducting CT salts based on the bedttf donor has been previously established⁹⁹.

The role of fluorine segregation control was also investigated in the preparation of the neutral $[\text{M}(\text{dfpdt})_2]$ dithiolene complexes ($\text{M} = \text{Ni}, \text{Au}$)⁸³. In the neutral complex $[\text{Ni}(\text{dfpdt})_2]$ the striking segregation of the CF_2 groups forces the structure toward a 2-D layered arrangement highly unusual for neutral molecules. This 2-D layered structure is commonly observed in CT salts of the $(\text{bedttf})^{+\bullet}$ radical cation where it is stabilized by the overlap interactions of the open-shell species and the presence of partially filled conduction bands, but not in diamagnetic, closed-shell neutral molecules such as bedttf¹⁰⁰ and $[\text{Ni}(\text{dddt})_2]$ ¹⁰¹. Despite the observed 2-D layered structure, $[\text{Ni}(\text{dfpdt})_2]$ is a closed-shell insulating compound. Similar structures could be also stabilized with open-shell molecules such as the neutral open-shell $[\text{Au}(\text{dfpdt})_2]^\bullet$ complex which was obtained by electrocrystallization of the $(\text{Bu}_4\text{N})[\text{Au}(\text{dfpdt})_2]$ salt⁸³. $[\text{Au}(\text{dfpdt})_2]^\bullet$ is isostructural with the neutral bdfpdttf donor molecule and the observed recurrent packing motif clearly

TABLE 6. Structural and physical properties of novel metal d^8 bi(1,2-dithiolene)-based compounds

Compound ^a	Packing	Electrical properties ^b	Magnetic properties ^c	References
[bdfpdtuf][Ni(20) ₂] ₂	Layered structure with fluoruous bilayers	Insulator	Diamagnetic	82
[Ni(20) ₂]	2-D layered structure	Insulator	—	83
[Au(20) ₂]	Layered structure formed by 1-D stacks	Semiconductor ($\sigma_{\pi} = 5.0 \times 10^{-2} \text{ S cm}^{-1}$)	Weak Curie-type PM	83
[Au(α -4pdt) ₂]	No structure available	Metal down to 15 K ($\sigma_{\pi} = 6 \text{ S cm}^{-1}$)	Pauli PM (10–300 K)	84
(Bu ₄ N)[Ni(chdt) ₂]	Sandwiched structure	—	AFM 1-D Heisenberg chain	85
(Bu ₄ N)[Ni(eodt) ₂]	Sandwiched structure	—	Curie–Weiss PM	85
[Ni(eodt) ₂]	No structure available	Metal down to 120 K (retained metallic state down to $6.0 \times 10^{-1} \text{ K}$) MI = 147 K	Pauli PM (120–300 K)	85
(Bu ₄ N)[Ni(dmsftdt) ₂]	2-D layered structure	MI = 147 K	Curie–Weiss PM	86
(Ph ₄ P) ₂ [(tto) ₂ Ni ₃ (dddtd) ₂]	Layered structure	Semiconductor ($\sigma_{\pi} = 1.0 \times 10^4 \text{ S cm}^{-1}$)	Weak F ($T_N = 20 \text{ K}$)	87
[bdta] ₂ [Cu(mmt) ₂]	1-D ideal chain of discrete units	—	1-D Heisenberg AFM chains ($T = 2\text{--}300 \text{ K}$)	88
[Pt(1,4-Me ₂ pipdt) ₂] [Pt(mmt) ₂] ₂	Nonregular 1-D chain of anions	—	Magnetic phase transition at $T = 115 \text{ K}$ between an AFM alternating-exchange chain and AFM dimers	89
(Cp ₂ Fe)[Ni(tfadt) ₂]	Uniform, dimerized or tetramerized chain	—	PM at $T > 250 \text{ K}$; $T = 249 \text{ K}$ order–disorder transition (hysteresis, $\Delta T \approx 11 \text{ K}$); 137 K tetramerization transition	90
[Cr(η^6 -C ₆ H ₆) ₂] [Ni(dmox) ₂]	3-D network formed by chains linked by H-bonds	—	Curie–Weiss PM for 1-D chains at $T > 10 \text{ K}$; F transition at $T = 3.4 \text{ K}$	91

(continued overleaf)

TABLE 6. (continued)

Compound ^a	Packing	Electrical properties ^b	Magnetic properties ^c	References
(<i>N</i> -(<i>Bn</i>)py)[Ni(α -tpdt) ₂]	Alternated layers of anions and cations	—	Dominant F interactions Dominant AFM interactions PM down to 1.5 K	92
(<i>N</i> -(4- <i>BtC</i> ₆ H ₄ CH ₂)py)[Ni(α -tpdt) ₂]	Alternated layers of anions and cations	—	Dominant F interactions Dominant AFM interactions PM down to 1.5 K	92
(<i>N</i> -(4- <i>FC</i> ₆ H ₄ CH ₂)py)[Ni(α -tpdt) ₂]	Alternated layers of anions and cations	—	Dominant F interactions Dominant AFM interactions PM down to 1.5 K	92
[[(Mn(II) ₂ Mn(III) ₂ (hmp) ₆ (Me-CN) ₂]{Pt(mnt) ₂ }] ₄ [Pt(mnt) ₂] ₂	[Mn ₄] ⁴⁻ units separated by 1-D double columns of [Pt(mnt) ₂] ²⁻ units	Semiconductor ($\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 2.2 \times 10^{-1} \text{ S cm}^{-1}$)	Single molecule magnet behavior	93
		Semiconductor ($\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 1.0 \text{ S cm}^{-1}$)	Curie-type PM	94
(bedttf)[Ni(tdas) ₂]	Layered structure	Semiconductor ($\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 1.8 \times 10^{-2} \text{ S cm}^{-1}$)	<i>S</i> = 1/2 <i>P</i> with weak AFM coupling	95
		Photoconductor	—	96
[Pt(1,4-Et ₂ pipdt) ₂] [Pt(mnt) ₂]	Anion-cation 1-D stack	—	—	—

^a Abbreviations: bdfpdtff = bis(2,2-difluoropropylene)dithio)tetrathiafulvalene; chdt = cyclohexenotetrathiafulvalenedithiolate; dmox = 4,5-dimethoxybenzene-1,2-dithiolate; dmstfdt = dimethyldiselenadithiafulvalenedithiolate; eodt = ethylenedioxytetrafulvalenedithiolate.

^b σ_{rt} is the electrical conductivity at room temperature.

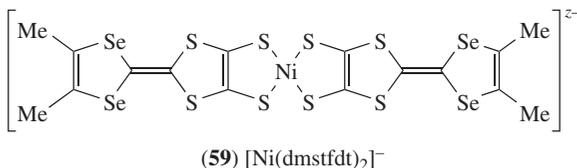
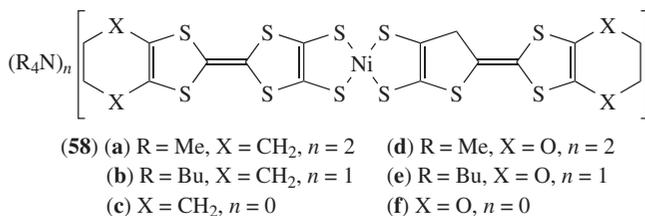
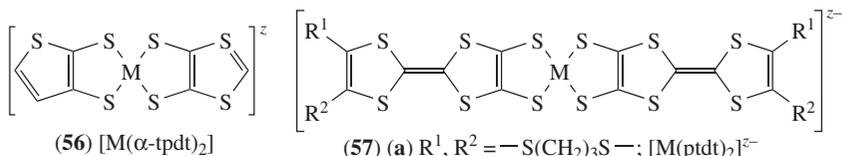
^c AFM = antiferromagnetic; F = ferromagnetic; PM = paramagnetic.

illustrates the efficiency of the CF_2 groups in promoting this kind of structure with fluorine segregation and formation of fluorine-containing bilayers. The crystal structure of $[\text{Au}(\text{dfpdt})_2]^\bullet$ shows donor layers built from 1-D stacks along the b direction, very rare owing to the tendency of neutral, planar open-shell compounds to dimerize. For example, $[\text{Au}(\text{dddt})_2]^\bullet$, of structure similar to that of bedttf , consists of isolated diamagnetic dyads. The transport properties, measured along the stacking b -axis, show that $[\text{Au}(\text{dfpdt})_2]^\bullet$ is a semiconductor with room-temperature conductivity $\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 5.0 \times 10^{-2} \text{ S cm}^{-1}$ and activation energy $E_a = 0.20 \text{ eV}$ and exhibits paramagnetic behavior of the Curie type. Such neutral radicals based on open-shell dithiolene complexes are thus promising candidates for the preparation of conducting single-component molecular materials.

2. Single-component molecular conductors

The realization of a molecular metal based on single-component molecules has been one of the important targets in the field of molecular conductors, since all molecular metals developed before 2000 were made of two components: the molecules forming the electronic band (designated by A) and another chemical species (designated by B); the formation of a conduction band and the generation of charge carriers by the intermolecular charge transfer between A and B seemed two essential requirements to ensure a metallic state in these systems⁸¹.

To generate a metallic or semimetallic band in single-component molecules, the energy separation between HOMO and LUMO should be small enough to make the HOMO and LUMO bands overlap each other through 2-D or 3-D intermolecular interactions and form partially filled bands. Therefore, the molecules must have a very small HOMO–LUMO gap (ΔE) and large intermolecular interactions, especially transverse contacts. The occurrence of the metallic state in a molecular system based on a neutral species was first observed by Almeida and coworkers in $[\text{Au}(\alpha\text{-tpdt})_2]^\bullet$ (**56**, $M = \text{Au}$, $\alpha\text{-tpdt} = 3,4\text{-thiophenedithiolate}$)⁸⁴, a member of a novel class of gold complexes with thiophenedithiolate ligands, where the peripheral thiophene sulfur atoms promote additional intermolecular $\text{S} \cdots \text{S}$ contacts that control the packing pattern and thus the electronic properties. Conductivity measurements performed on a polycrystalline sample show that $[\text{Au}(\alpha\text{-tpdt})_2]^\bullet$ is a metal in the 15–300 K range with high room-temperature conductivity, $\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 6 \text{ S cm}^{-1}$, exceptionally large considering powder data are typically 100- to 1000-fold weaker than those observed in single crystals along their most conductive axis. This compound shows paramagnetic behavior almost independent of temperature down to 10 K, reminiscent of the Pauli paramagnetism typical of metallic systems. Unfortunately, no crystal data are available to further investigate the origin of the metallic state. Metal–dithiolenes with highly delocalized ligands such as extended-ttf donors were considered the best candidates to obtain single-component molecular conductors, since the first evidence of a very small ΔE from *ab initio* MO calculations on $[\text{Ni}(\text{ptdt})_2]$ (**57a**, $M = \text{Ni}$, $\text{ptdt} = \text{bis}(\text{propylenedithio})\text{tetrathiafulvalenedithiolate}$) dithiolene complex¹⁰². Theoretical calculations suggest that ΔE will decrease with increasing size of extended-ttf ligand system. Moreover, the ttf-like structure is crucial for obtaining large transverse intermolecular interactions because the HOMO of the ttf-like donor has the same sign on every sulfur atom and all intermolecular contacts through sulfur atoms enhance the intermolecular interaction by contributing additively⁸¹. Kobayashi and coworkers^{1b} reported the synthesis of single-component molecular conductor $[\text{Ni}(\text{tmdt})_2]$ (**57b**, $M = \text{Ni}$, $\text{tmdt} = \text{trimethylenetetrathiafulvalenedithiolate}$), which exhibits a stable metallic state down to very low temperature ($\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 400 \text{ S cm}^{-1}$). A single-component molecular conductor incorporating magnetic moments, $[\text{Cu}(\text{dmdt})_2]$ (**57c**, $M = \text{Cu}$, $\text{dmdt} = \text{dimethyltetrathiafulvalenedithiolate}$), has been also reported¹⁰³. A new type of ttf ligands fused with a



six-membered ring such as cyclohexene and 1,4 dioxene, which possess structural flexibility similar to that of the bedttf donor, has been used to obtain novel single-component highly conducting systems, $(R_4N)_n[\text{Ni}(\text{chdt})_2]$ [$R = \text{Me}, n = 2$ (**58a**); $R = \text{Bu}, n = 1$ (**58b**); $n = 0$ (**58c**); chdt = cyclohexenotetrathiafulvalenedithiolate] and $(R_4N)_n[\text{Ni}(\text{eodt})_2]$ [$R = \text{Me}, n = 2$ (**58d**); $R = \text{Bu}, n = 1$ (**58e**); $n = 0$ (**58f**); eodt = ethylenedioxytetrathiafulvalenedithiolate]⁸⁵.

X-ray data were available only for **58b** and **58e**, which show sandwiched structures in which the chains or layers of the nickel complexes and cations are arranged alternately. Interchain or interlayer $S \cdots S$ contacts shorter than the van der Waals radii were observed only in the transverse direction. The magnetic behavior of **58b** is in good agreement with the Bonner–Fisher model with $J/kB = -28$ K, showing the existence of an antiferromagnetic 1-D Heisenberg chain¹⁰⁴ in agreement with the arrangement of anions with regular distance along the 1-D chain (*c*-axis). Complex **58e** shows Curie–Weiss paramagnetism with antiferromagnetic interactions between the $S = 1/2$ states. The neutral species **58c** and **58f** showed high room-temperature conductivity ($\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 1$ to 10 S cm^{-1}) measured on pressed pellets of samples. In this class, complex **58f** is considered to be a new single-component metal. Novel examples of highly conductive single-component molecular metals based on ttf ligands fused with tiophene moieties are reported elsewhere¹⁰⁵.

Recently, the new $(\text{Bu}_4\text{N})[\text{Ni}(\text{dmstfdt})_2]$ (**59**) (dmstfdt = dimethyldiselenadithiafulvalenedithiolate) Ni complex with stf (diselenadithiafulvalene)-type ligands has been synthesized and fully characterized⁸⁶. This compound is a unique ambivalent molecular system exhibiting weakly metallic behavior above room temperature and weak ferromagnetism of localized spins at low temperature, despite the 1:1 stoichiometry similar to **58b** and **58e**. The crystallographically independent $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmstfdt})_2]^-$ anions (A and B, see Figure 12) are arranged alternately along the stacking *a*-axis; the dihedral angle of 42.6°

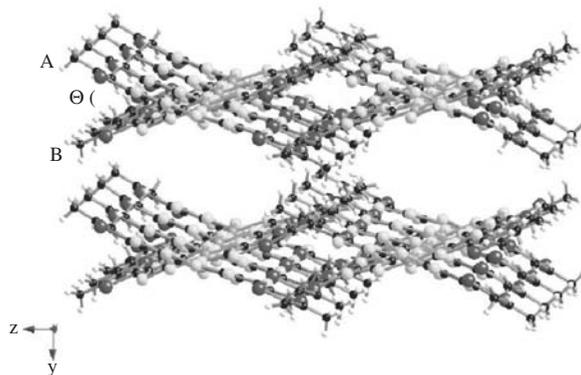
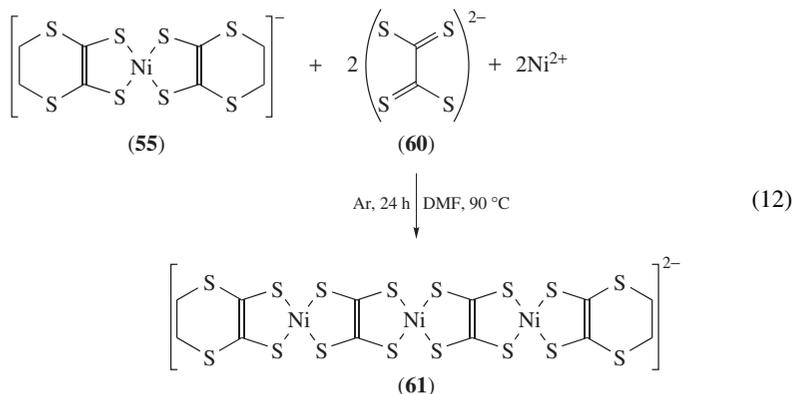


FIGURE 12. Crystal structure of $(\text{Bu}_4\text{N})[\text{Ni}(\text{dmstfdt})_2]$. Anion layers showing two kinds of anions A and B forming a zigzag array with a dihedral angle of $42.6(1)^\circ$ between the adjacent anions along the stacking axis. Reprinted with permission from Reference 86. Copyright 2007 American Chemical Society

between the molecular planes of adjacent anions produces a weakly dimerized zigzag array which forms an anion layer parallel to the ac -plane. Several $\text{Se} \cdots \text{Se}$ contacts between the anions are present with a 2-D interaction in the anion layer.

Despite the 1:1 stoichiometry of the complex, the metallic behavior is relevant. The room-temperature conductivity is $\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 0.2 \text{ S cm}^{-1}$ and metallic behavior was observed down to 147 K, where transition to an insulating state occurred. The temperature dependence of the magnetic susceptibility is also very unique, and the increase in the χT product vs. T suggests a localization of the conduction electrons with lowering temperature at 160–280 K, where the resistivity gradually increases. The χT value was constant in the 80–150 K range and this is fitted well by the Curie–Weiss law. In conclusion, $(\text{Bu}_4\text{N})[\text{Ni}(\text{dmstfdt})_2]$ undergoes a transition to an insulating state as a result of localization of the conduction electrons.

Recently, Kato and coworkers⁸⁷ have prepared and fully characterized novel trinuclear Ni(II) complexes by reacting the corresponding mononuclear Ni–dithiolene complex $[\text{Ni}(\text{S}^{\wedge}\text{S})_2]^{z-}$ ($z = 0$ or $1-$, $\text{S}^{\wedge}\text{S} = \text{dddt}$, edo) (edo = 5,6-dihydro-1,4-dioxine-2,3-dithiolate) with the tetrathiooxalato (**60**, tto) ligand and a Ni(II) cation, as shown in equation 12 for the dddt ligand.

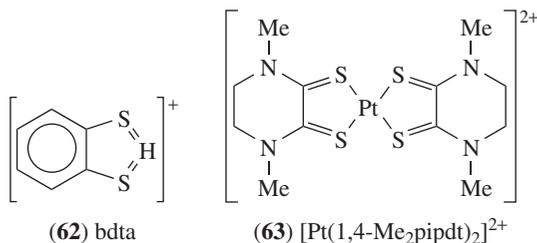


This reaction unexpectedly produced trinuclear complexes with two tto bridging ligands along with the binuclear complex. Structural results show that the anion of $(\text{Ph}_4\text{P})_2[\text{Ni}_3(\text{tto})_2(\text{ddd})_2]$ (**61**) is almost planar and the coordination around Ni(1) and Ni(2) is square-planar, as expected for d^8 complexes. Theoretical calculations (*ab initio* and extended Hückel) show that this complex has a small HOMO–LUMO gap (0.15 eV) and highly symmetric HOMO and LUMO, which are similar to those of $[\text{Ni}(\text{timdt})_2]$ (HOMO–LUMO gap = 0.10 eV), with a 3-D π band. This is reflected by the conducting properties of this salt, a semiconductor with very high room-temperature conductivity ($\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 1.0 \times 10^4 \text{ S cm}^{-1}$) and very low activation energy ($E_{\text{a}} = 0.28 \text{ eV}$). These trinuclear complexes with such an extended π -conjugated system represent a new class of highly conducting single-component molecular materials out of the mononuclear highly delocalized open-shell dithiolene complexes and metal–dithiolenes with extended-ttf donors, whose selected examples have been described at the beginning of this section.

C. Role of the Counterion

The examples of Sections IV.B.1 and IV.B.2 demonstrate the influence of the intermolecular interactions, such as fluorine and π – π interactions in determining the packing motif (1-D, 2-D networks) and thus the conducting properties of dithiolene-based molecular systems. The counterion is also of key importance in controlling the packing, as it may segregate each stack to hinder further electronic communication between the complexes. Larger counterions increase the stacking distance leading to weaker intermolecular interactions, and hence decrease the conductivity, as illustrated in the $(\text{A})_2[\text{Cu}(\text{mnt})_2]$ series ($\text{A}^+ = \text{Et}_4\text{N}^+, \text{Pr}_4\text{N}^+, \text{Bu}_4\text{N}^+$) on variation of the size of the counterion¹⁰⁶, or can interrupt the regularity of the stack leading to formation of dimers and thus to a nonmagnetic ground state. Smaller counterions promote both the uniform stacking required for long-range magnetic order and strong intermolecular interaction between the dithiolene complexes. $(\text{NH}_4)[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2] \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}^{73}$ is a peculiar example, which shows uniform stacking and ferromagnetic ordering at the Néel temperature $T_{\text{N}} = 4.5 \text{ K}$. Organic counterions fully planar or containing aromatic groups have been also used to promote uniform stacking of the anions and several salts exhibiting unusual magnetic behavior have been obtained. Among them, salts based on pyridinium cations show a variety of properties such as magnetic transition from paramagnetic to diamagnetic¹⁰⁷, phase transitions with ferromagnetic interaction in the high-temperature phase, spin gap in the low-temperature phase and weak ferromagnetism at low-temperature¹⁰⁸. Recently, unusual magnetic behavior was observed in two novel $[\text{M}(\text{mnt})_2]$ ($\text{M} = \text{Cu}, \text{Pt}$) dithiolene complexes with the stable, conjugated and planar bdta (**62**) cation, which may provide $\text{S} \cdots \text{S}$ interactions between bdta and $\text{Cu}(\text{mnt})_2$ through the sulfur atoms of the heterocyclic ring and $[\text{Pt}(1,4\text{-Me}_2\text{pipdt})_2]^{2+}$ (**63**) dicationic dithiolenes discussed in Section III. These complexes, where the planarity of the central core is maintained by the Pt atom which imposes the square-planar geometry while the substituents at the peripheral N-atoms of the ligand allow for tuning the size of the cation, seem to be promising candidates to replace fully organic or fully inorganic cations in controlling the packing.

The structure of $[\text{bdta}]_2[\text{Cu}(\text{mnt})_2]^{88}$ shows an alternating, diagonal stacked system in the bc plane, with a single $[\text{Cu}(\text{mnt})_2]^{2-}$ anion sandwiched between two bdta cations leading to discrete units. Within each stack in the bc plane, these units have $\text{S} \cdots \text{S}$ interactions along the a -axis forming a 1-D chain, since no other significant $\text{S} \cdots \text{S}$ contacts shorter than the sum of the van der Waals radii were observed. This compound behaves as an ideal 1-D Heisenberg antiferromagnetic material in the $T = 2\text{--}300 \text{ K}$ range. X-ray data suggest that magnetic exchange occurred along the chain of dithiolene complexes via the nonmagnetic bdta cation; the observed strong side-by-side interaction between



the sulfur atoms of the anion and cation is responsible for this unconventional pathway between magnetic centers. The novel salt $[\text{Pt}(1,4\text{-Me}_2\text{pipdt})_2][\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]^{89}$ consists of segregated chains of anionic and dicationic $[\text{M}(1,4\text{-R}_2\text{pipdt})_2]^{2+}$ complexes running parallel to the c -axis. The anionic complexes generate nonregular stacks with different distances between the planes and the cationic complexes are interposed between those stacks in a ribbon fashion; four anionic chains surround each cationic one and *vice versa* (Figure 13). Magnetic measurements show the presence of a magnetic phase transition at 115 K between the behavior of an antiferromagnetic alternating-exchange chain and the behavior of a set of antiferromagnetic dimers. The molecular structure at 103 K shows that this phase transition has only magnetic character without structural character. A magnetic phase transition from a uniform infinite chain and a dimerized chain¹⁰⁹ has been found in the complex $[1\text{-}(4'\text{-cyanobenzyl})\text{pyridinium}][\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]$, while several complexes based on $[\text{M}(\text{mnt})_2]^{-\bullet}$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ni}, \text{Pt}$) dithiolene complexes show the magnetic behavior of an infinite chain of spins ($S = 1/2$) interacting antiferromagnetically or the behavior of antiferromagnetic dimers¹¹⁰.

Magnetic phase transitions related to structural phase transitions similar to those described in neutral radical systems based on 1,3,5-trithia-2,4,6-triazapentalenyl (tta)¹¹¹

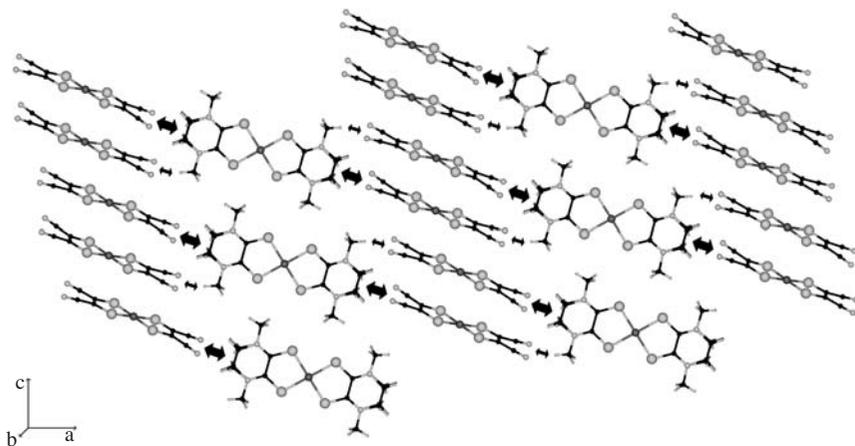


FIGURE 13. Perspective view of the crystal packing in the ac plane of $[\text{Pt}(\text{Me}_2\text{pipdt})_2][\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]$. Interactions between the CN and the methylenic groups (\blacktriangleright) and between the CN and the methyl groups (\blacktriangleleft) are denoted. Reprinted from *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **421**, F. Bigoli, P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, L. Marchiò, L. Pilia, A. Serpe, G. Concas, F. Congiu and S. Sanna, 'Structure and Characterization of $[\text{Pt}(\text{Me}_2\text{pipdt})_2][\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]$ and its Unusual Magnetic Properties Associated with a Non-Regular One-Dimensional $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]$ Stack', pp. 361–366. Copyright 2006, with permission from Elsevier

have been also found in $[\text{Ni}(\text{mnt})_2]^{-\bullet}$ salts. A peculiar type of structural transition, the order–disorder transition coupled to spin transition, has recently been observed in $[\text{Cp}_2\text{Fe}][\text{Ni}(\text{tfadt})_2]^{90}$, the ferricinium salt of the $[\text{Ni}(\text{tfadt})_2]^{-\bullet}$ (**50**) dithiolene complex, containing the asymmetrically substituted tfadt ligand, incorporating the CN and the CF_3 groups characteristic of the mnt (**11**) and tfd (**10**) ligands, respectively. The CF_3 group shows conformational disorder because of the rotation around the $\text{C}-\text{CF}_3$ axis as a consequence of the segregation of the fluorinated moieties due to weak van der Waals interactions of fluorine atoms, already discussed in Section IV.B.1¹¹². Such order–disorder transitions have been widely studied for their capability of affecting the conducting and magnetic properties of molecular materials based on *radical* molecules: typical examples are those related to the ordering of the ethylenic bridges of bedttf π -donors in bedttf salts, which have proved to control their superconducting transition¹¹³. The structure of $[\text{Cp}_2\text{Fe}][\text{Ni}(\text{tfadt})_2]$ salt consists of uniform chains of dithiolene complexes stacked along the *b*-axis, separated by ferricinium dyads leading to the formation of hybrid layers parallel to the *ab* plane. The interface between these layers is formed by CF_3 and Cp moieties, pointing toward each other, which are disordered at room temperature. At $T > 250$ K this compound behaves as a Curie-type paramagnet. At lower temperatures two structural phase transitions at $T \text{ ca } 249$ K, phase **A**, and $T \text{ ca } 137$ K, phase **B**, affecting the magnetic susceptibility, were observed (Figure 14).

In phase **A**, uniform spin chains of $[\text{Ni}(\text{tfadt})_2]^{-\bullet}$ anions showing weak AFM interactions and disordered CF_3 and Cp groups are present. The **A** \leftrightarrow **B** transition is associated with a dimerization of the uniform spin chains which leads to an alternate spin chain and simultaneous ordering of both the CF_3 and Cp groups that thus induces a drop of the susceptibility. The order–disorder behavior of both the CF_3 and Cp groups seems to be the driving force of the transition. The low-temperature transition leads to a third structural phase (phase **C**) consisting of antiferromagnetically coupled nickel dithiolene tetramers in a complete diamagnetic state. The occurrence of two regions of magnetic bistability in dithiolene-based systems is quite rare and has been observed only in spin-crossover systems such as dinuclear Fe(II) complexes¹¹⁴, where the intermediate spin state can be stabilized while the structural sequence: uniform chain/dimerized chain/tetramerized chain, is usually observed in charge-transfer conducting salts of the $(\text{tm}t\text{tf})_2\text{X}$ type¹¹⁵ but not in spin chains where full charge transfer is observed. A strong coupling between an

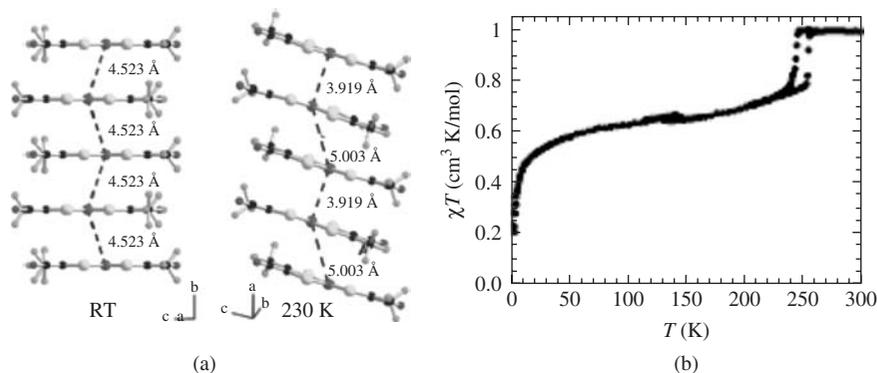
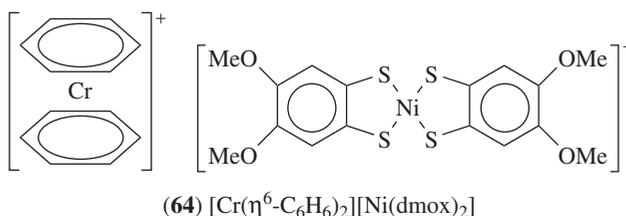


FIGURE 14. (a) A view of the dithiolene stacks in $(\text{Cp}_2\text{Fe})[\text{Ni}(\text{tfadt})_2]$: (Left) At 293 K, **A** phase and (right) at 230 K, **B** phase, showing the dimerization of the $[\text{Ni}(\text{tfadt})_2]^{-\bullet}$ chain in the **B** phase. The Ni \cdots Ni distances are marked with dashed lines. (b) Plot of χT vs. T in the 1.85–300 K range. Reprinted with permission from Reference 90. Copyright 2006 American Chemical Society

order–disorder transition and an electronic transition such as spin transitions, and other phenomena, has thus proved to be a useful tool for the design of molecular switches with potential applications in molecular electronics for memory or sensing applications¹¹⁶.

1. Influence of H-bonding

The relevance of H-bonding in determining the solid-state properties of nitrile-containing paramagnetic metal dithiolenes has been discussed in Section III.C.3. A magnetic exchange path through hydrogen bonds which might be responsible for the occurrence of magnetic ordering has been also observed in several compounds^{117–119}. Among them, the novel dithiolene complex with the organometallic bis(benzene)chromium(+) cation, bis(4,5-dimethoxybenzene-1,2-dithiolate)nickel(–), $[\text{Cr}(\eta^6\text{-C}_6\text{H}_6)_2][\text{Ni}(\text{dmoX})_2]$ ⁹¹ (**64**), represents, to the best of our knowledge, the first example of a metal bis(arene) complex showing ferromagnetic ordering. It is noteworthy that magnetic ordering in organometallic compounds¹²⁰ is quite rare and studies on the corresponding $[\text{Cr}(\eta^6\text{-C}_6\text{H}_6)_2](\text{tcnq})$ system show an ordinary paramagnetic behavior¹²¹. In $[\text{Cr}(\eta^6\text{-C}_6\text{H}_6)_2][\text{Ni}(\text{dmoX})_2]$, the Ni–S bond distances, which fall in the 2.13–2.16 Å range, typical for monoanionic systems¹⁷, are in agreement with the 1–charge ascribed to the dmoX complex. The Ni–S bond distance, which fall in the 2.13–2.16 Å range, typical for monoanionic systems¹⁷, confirm the ascribed charges. The crystal structure consists of interpenetrating sublattices of anions and cations each one well separated from the other of opposite charge, where the symmetry planes defined by the cations and anions are almost perpendicular to each other. In decamethyl metallocenium/dithiolene systems these planes are almost parallel, a common structural feature of compounds showing magnetic ordering. H-bonding is crucial in determining the packing pattern. There are three shortest contacts in the structure, each one involving a hydrogen atom of one of the aromatic rings of the cations and the heteroatoms (O, S, and Ni) of the dithiolene anions, leading to chain formation and thus to a 3-D network. At $T > 10$ K, $[\text{Cr}(\eta^6\text{-C}_6\text{H}_6)_2][\text{Ni}(\text{dmoX})_2]$ (**64**) behaves as a paramagnet following the Curie–Weiss law for $S = 1/2$ on each ion ($T_{\text{Weiss}} = 8.5$ K) while magnetic susceptibility and magnetization studies show a transition to a ferromagnetically ordered phase at $T = 3.4$ K. It has been suggested that the structural motif of hydrogen bonds, especially the short contacts between anion heteroatoms (O and Ni) and cation H atoms ($\text{O–H} = 2.437$ Å; $\text{Ni–H} = 2.908$ Å) and the longer interionic S–H (3.148 and 3.260 Å) contacts, are responsible for the ferromagnetic interaction by mediating the magnetic communications between cations and anions.



2. Influence of the substituents

A novel class of dithiolene complexes based on thiophenedithiolate ligands with interesting electrical and magnetic properties has been recently reported by Almeida and coworkers^{84, 122} (Section IV.B.2). In particular, the paramagnetic $[\text{Ni}(\alpha\text{-tpdt})_2]^{-\bullet}$ (**56**, $\text{M} = \text{Ni}$) anionic dithiolene complex in combination with a suitable counterion has proved to be

a challenging building block for materials with unusual magnetic properties. For instance, among the several salts which have been prepared with decamethylmetallocenium cations, $[\text{Cp}_2^*\text{Fe}][\text{Ni}(\alpha\text{-tpdt})_2]^{123}$ shows metamagnetic behavior below 2.56 K with a critical field of 600 G, while the corresponding manganese salt, $[\text{Cp}_2^*\text{Mn}][\text{Ni}(\alpha\text{-tpdt})_2]^{123}$, is a frustrated magnet. When using substituted *N*-benzyl-pyridinium cations, three new salts (*N*-(4- $\text{RC}_6\text{H}_4\text{CH}_2$)py)[$\text{Ni}(\alpha\text{-tpdt})_2$] ($\text{R} = \text{H}, \text{Br}, \text{F}$) have been obtained⁹². Previous studies with other dithiolene complexes¹²⁴ have shown that this type of cation favors segregated stacking of cations and anions, leading to different kinds of magnetic interactions and ordering which depend on the overlap modes of the anions in the crystal structure. The structure of all compounds consists of alternated layers of anions and cations: the anions are arranged with thiophenic sulfur atoms connected to a coordinating sulfur atom of a neighboring anion, placing the complexes almost perpendicular to their next neighbors, in zigzagging chains. The cations are positioned with the pyridine rings inserted between the thiophene rings of the anions, maximizing $\pi-\pi$ interactions but failing to promote segregated anion stacking. There are several anion-cation interactions: $\text{C}\cdots\text{C}$ and $\text{C}\cdots\text{S}$ $\pi-\pi$ interactions between the pyridine ring of the cations and the thiophene ring of the anions, $\text{S}\cdots\text{H}-\text{C}$ hydrogen bonds, $\text{C}-\text{Br}\cdots\text{S}$ short contacts through a coordinating and thiophene sulfur atom and $\text{C}-\text{F}\cdots\text{S}$ interactions between anions and cations which are responsible for the prevalence of the *cis* configuration, never observed so far in a $[\text{Ni}(\alpha\text{-tpdt})_2]^{-\bullet}$ dithiolene complex. The cation substitution plays a role in determining structural differences and variable amounts of *cis-trans* disorder in the anionic dithiolene complexes, related to the relative positions of the sulfur atoms of the thiophene rings. The *cis-trans* disorder affects the magnetic behavior of these compounds: (*N*-(Bn)py)[$\text{Ni}(\alpha\text{-tpdt})_2$] shows dominant ferromagnetic interactions and, at low temperatures, typical behavior of a cluster glass as a consequence of disorder effects; (*N*-(4-Br $\text{C}_6\text{H}_4\text{CH}_2$)py)[$\text{Ni}(\alpha\text{-tpdt})_2$] shows dominant antiferromagnetic interactions with a magnetic anomaly at $T \text{ ca } 6 \text{ K}$ and (*N*-(4-FC $\text{C}_6\text{H}_4\text{CH}_2$)py)[$\text{Ni}(\alpha\text{-tpdt})_2$] behaves like a paramagnet down to 1.5 K. This class of compounds shows how small changes within the building blocks can significantly affect the supramolecular interactions and thus the magnetic properties.

D. Conducting/Magnetic Hybrid Materials

Bis(dithiolene)-based systems have proved to be useful components of multifunctional conducting/magnetic hybrids, a challenging class of materials which represents one of the main targets in current materials science for their potential applications in

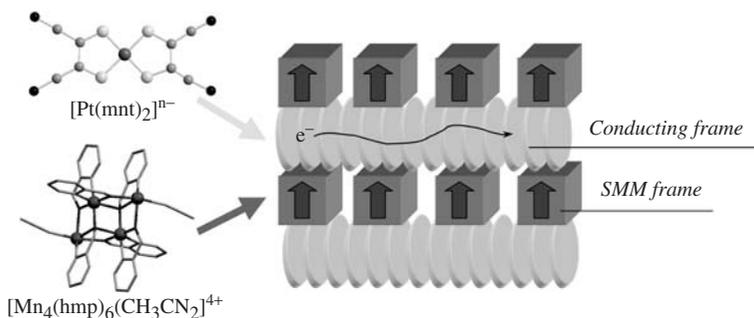


FIGURE 15. Schematic view of the $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]^{n-}$ conducting frame and the intercalated $[\text{Mn}_4(\text{hmp})_6(\text{CH}_3\text{CN})_2]^{4+}$ SMMs frame. Reprinted with permission from Reference 128. Copyright 2007 American Chemical Society

the development of molecular devices. They consist of two molecular networks, one furnishing magnetism (nonlinear optics or other properties) and the other conductivity. The combination of magnetic moments with conduction electrons in the same material may lead to a simple superposition (coexistence) of magnetic and conducting properties when the two networks are electronically independent, an essential requirement for combining properties such as ferromagnetism and conductivity which cannot coexist in naturally occurring materials, or to a mutual influence (coupling) between these properties when they interact as observed in switchable materials. Important milestones in the area of molecular magnetic conductors showing a combination of properties, apart from the first family of paramagnetic molecular metals, $(\text{per})_2[\text{M}(\text{mnt})_2]$ ($\text{M} = \text{Pt}$, Pd , Ni and Fe)⁷⁵, are based on bedtttf salts with charge-compensating anions ranging from simple mononuclear complexes $[\text{MX}_4]^{z-}$ ($\text{M} = \text{Fe}(\text{III})$, $\text{Cu}(\text{II})$; $\text{X} = \text{Cl}$, Br) and $[\text{M}(\text{ox})_3]^{3-}$ ($\text{ox} = \text{oxalate}$) with tetrahedral and octahedral geometry, to layered structures such as the binuclear oxalate complexes $[\text{M}(\text{II})\text{M}(\text{III})(\text{ox})_3]^-$ ($\text{M}(\text{II}) = \text{Mn}$, Co , Ni , Fe , Cu ; $\text{M}(\text{III}) = \text{Fe}$, Cr). Three representative hybrid materials have been synthesized up to now: paramagnetic/superconductor $(\text{bedtttf})_4[\text{H}_3\text{OM}(\text{III})(\text{C}_2\text{O}_4)_3](\text{PhX})$ ($\text{M}(\text{III}) = \text{Cr}$, Fe , Ga ; $\text{X} = \text{CN}$, NO_2 , F , Br , ...) ¹²⁵, antiferromagnetic/superconductor κ -(bets)₂[FeX₄] ($\text{X} = \text{Br}$, Cl)¹²⁶ (bets = bis(ethylenedithio)tetraselenafulvalene) and ferromagnetic/metal, the $(\text{bedtttf})_3[\text{MnCr}(\text{ox})_3]$ ¹²⁷ being the most recent and significant advance in this field. Several examples of conducting/magnetic hybrids based on bisdithiolene complexes have been reported in previously cited reviews^{1a,8}. Recently, Yamashita and coworkers have reported the synthesis of a unique hybrid material based on Mn₄ single-molecule magnet (SMM) clusters in the $S_T = 9$ spin state and $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]^{z-}$ dithiolene complexes, $[\{(\text{Mn}(\text{II})_2\text{Mn}(\text{III})_2(\text{hmp})_6(\text{CH}_3\text{CN})_2)\}_4\{\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2\}_4][\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]_2$ ¹²⁸, showing SMM/semiconducting behavior (Figure 15).

Recent studies have demonstrated that the inter-SMM interaction via conducting electrons, albeit small, has a mutual influence on both SMM properties and conductivity⁹³.

The structure consists of $[\text{Mn}(\text{II})_2\text{Mn}(\text{III})_2(\text{hmp})_6(\text{CH}_3\text{CN})_2]^{4+}$ units (represented as a $[\text{Mn}_4]^{4+}$ cluster) separated by 1-D double columns of $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]^{z-}$ complexes. There are two $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]^{z-}$ units (**A** and **B**) coordinated with the Mn(II) ion of the $[\text{Mn}_4]^{4+}$ unit forming a discrete unit, $\{[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]_2\text{-}[\text{Mn}_4]\text{-}[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]_2\}$. The uncoordinated $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]^{z-}$ (**C**) and coordinated **A** and **B** are mutually stacked along the *a*-axis (Figure 16a) to form a segregated one-dimensional double column possessing an $[\cdots \text{A} \cdots \text{B} \cdots \text{C} \cdots]$ repeating unit (Figure 16b). Considering the charge balance and the structures of **A**, **B** and **C**, the $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]$ units show a fractional charge of -0.66 . The electron transport properties of

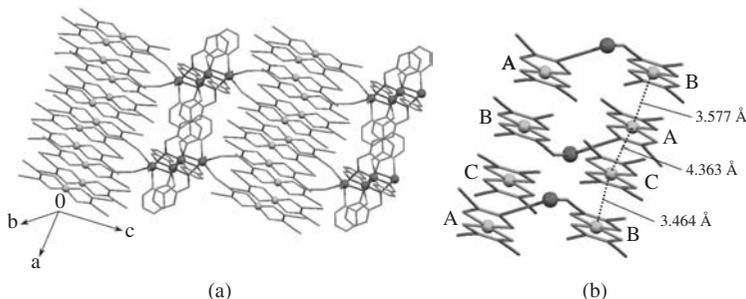


FIGURE 16. (a) Packing view of $[\{(\text{Mn}(\text{II})_2\text{Mn}(\text{III})_2(\text{hmp})_6(\text{CH}_3\text{CN})_2)\}_4\{\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2\}_4][\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]_2$, and (b) arrangement of part of $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]^{z-}$ moieties. Reprinted with permission from Reference 128. Copyright 2007 American Chemical Society

this salt, measured along the $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]^{0.66-}$ columns (stacking a -axis), show that it is a semiconductor down to 110 K (insulator at $T < 110$ K) with high room-temperature conductivity ($\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 0.2 \text{ S cm}^{-1}$) and activation energy $E_a = 136 \text{ meV}$. The temperature dependence of χT shows a typical intracluster ferromagnetic behavior, already seen in related $[\text{Mn}_4]$ clusters¹²⁹. The magnetic behavior at low temperatures illustrates the SMM character of the $[\text{Mn}_4]^{4+}$ unit and possible interunit interactions. $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]^{z-}$ subunits with fractional oxidation state ($z = 0.66$ in this salt) allowing conductivity are rare and only Li salts of $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]^{z-}$ have been reported so far¹³⁰. However, conductivity is present only in the temperature region where the SMM unit behaves as a general paramagnet. Moreover, both networks (SMM and conducting) act independently in the entire temperature range¹³¹.

Among the various selenium analogs of dmit, the dsit ligand has been the most studied because the replacement of the sulfur atoms with selenium atoms in the periphery of the ligand itself or in the dithiolene core of the $[\text{M}(\text{dmit})_2]$ complexes is expected to result in increased polarizabilities and orbital overlaps between molecules, leading to an enhancement in the dimensionality of the materials. As far as we know, few $[\text{M}(\text{dsit})_2]$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ni}, \text{Pd}$) systems have been fully characterized by studies of crystallographic and electrical properties; they all consist of tightly bound dimers with closed-shell tetrahedral cations¹³². Only in the $(\text{Me}_4\text{N})[\text{M}(\text{dsit})_2]_2$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ni}, \text{Pd}$) salts, that contain the mixed-valence dimer $[\text{M}(\text{dsit})_2]_2^{1-}$, have high room-temperature conductivities been observed (*ca* 36 and *ca* 50 S cm^{-1} , for Ni and Pd, respectively), although they behave as semiconductors. The other reported salts contain the fully charged $[\text{Ni}(\text{dsit})_2]_2^{2-}$ anions and are insulators. Recently, a novel conducting/magnetic hybrid $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmf})_6][\text{Ni}(\text{dsit})_2]_2$ ⁹⁴ formed by the $[\text{Ni}(\text{dsit})_2]_2^{2-}$ dianion and the $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmf})_6]^{2+}$ cation has been reported, which combines the conducting properties (semiconductor with $\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 1.0 \text{ S cm}^{-1}$) derived from the packing of the anionic $[\text{Ni}(\text{dsit})_2]_2^{2-}$ dimers with the paramagnetic properties of octahedral $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmf})_6]^{2+}$ cations (Curie-type behavior). This salt shows an unusual 1-D packing motif. Several short interdimer Se...Se contacts leading to a strong 1-D character in the anionic sublattice are present. This is an unprecedented structural feature that contrasts with the lack of interdimer contacts found in the other structurally characterized $[\text{Ni}(\text{dsit})_2]^-$ salts and affects its transport properties. The chains of $[\text{Ni}(\text{dsit})_2]_2^{2-}$ dimers are surrounded by four parallel chains of $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmf})_6]^{2+}$ cations and *vice versa* in such a way that this structure can be viewed as formed by chains of $[\text{Ni}(\text{dsit})_2]_2^{2-}$ anions inserted inside the tunnels formed by four chains of $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmf})_6]^{2+}$ cations.

Metal–dithiolene complexes of the tdas ligand have been also investigated as promising building units of conducting, magnetic and conducting/magnetic hybrids because they were proposed as potential analogs of the $[\text{M}(\text{dmit})_2]^{z-}$ systems, but much more easily obtainable in a one-step reaction from commercial precursors. As this chapter is limited to d^8 systems, the readers are referred to elsewhere^{8, 133–136} for discussion on the properties of $(\text{Bu}_4\text{N})[\text{Fe}(\text{tdas})_2]$, $(\text{tff})_2[\text{Fe}(\text{tdas})_2]$, $(\text{bedttf})_2[\text{Fe}(\text{tdas})_2]$ and $(\text{bets})_2[\text{Fe}(\text{tdas})_2]_2$. A salt of composition $(\text{tff})_2[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})_2]$ ¹³⁷ has been prepared but not structurally characterized. This salt shows conducting properties unrewarding (room-temperature conductivity on a pressed pellet $\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 10^{-1} \text{ S cm}^{-1}$) when compared to $(\text{tff})[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]$. Another salt, $(\text{omttf})_2[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})_2]$ ¹³⁸ (omttf = octamethylenetetrafulvalene), has been obtained, and is an insulator consisting of a dimer of the omttf radical cations and the $[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})_2]^{2-}$ dianion. Recently, the first crystallographically and magnetically characterized salt of an open-shell cation, $(\text{bedttf})[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})_2]$, has been reported⁹⁵, with $[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})_2]^-$ monoanions, showing a packing pattern similar to the omttf salt in one of the layers, but totally different physical properties. This salt forms a layered structure where one layer contains dimerized bedttf electron-donor molecules and isolated $[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})_2]^-$ monoanions, while the second layer contains chains of $[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})_2]^-$ monoanions. Conductivity measurements show that $(\text{bedttf})[\text{Ni}(\text{tdas})_2]$ is a semiconductor of the Arrhenius type with

room-temperature conductivity $\sigma_{\text{rt}} = 1.8 \times 10^{-2} \text{ S cm}^{-1}$ and two semiconducting regimes with activation energies of 58 and 212 meV above and below the transition temperature (*ca* 200 K), respectively. This reversible semiconducting–semiconducting transition has already been observed in other radical salts at similar temperatures and has been attributed to an ordering of the ethylene group of the bedttf donor. Magnetic measurements show that it is a $S = 1/2$ paramagnet with weak antiferromagnetic coupling. Recently, Robertson and coworkers¹³⁹ reported on the synthesis of the new (bdta)₂[Ni(tdas)₂] salt, which shows integrated anion–cation alternating stacks, the ideal motif for the formation of new functional materials. Although the magnetic properties are not remarkable, this salt shows the appropriate stacking motifs for promoting magnetic exchange and hybrid magnetic properties, and is deserving of further investigation.

E. Photoconductors

Anionic dithiolene complexes have been used to prepare IPCT (ion pair charge transfer) photoconducting salts of the type $\{(C^{2+}) [ML_2]^{2-}\}$ ($M = \text{Ni, Pd, Pt}$; $L^{2-} = \text{dithiolato}$), where C^{2+} is a redox-active organic donor such as 4,4'- and 2,2'-bipyridinium derivatives¹⁴⁰. These challenging materials have been extensively studied for their photochemical and photophysical properties, in particular the possibility to generate an electrical photocurrent which may be used in photodetector technology. An extensive investigation on these organic–inorganic CT salts by Kisch's group¹⁴⁰ has allowed us to understand the main factors affecting the structure/property relationship.

The supramolecular interaction between the ionic components is reflected by the presence of a strong CT band in the diffuse reflectance spectra of these salts, which exhibit electrical semiconducting behavior. When both components are planar and form a mixed donor–acceptor stack in the solid state, on applying the 'Marcus–Hush model'¹⁴¹, a linear correlation between the thermal and optical electron transfer and a linear correlation between the specific electrical conductivity and the free activation enthalpy of the thermal electron transfer were found. Moreover, these CT salts showed interesting photoconducting properties. Recently, metal dithiolenes have been used as both components of IPCT salts extending the investigation from the largely studied fully organic and organic–inorganic systems to the less common fully inorganic ones¹⁴². The structure/property relationship of the following CT salts has been investigated⁹⁶: $[M(1,4\text{-R}_2\text{pipdt})_2][M(\text{mnt})_2]$ ($R = \text{Me, M} = \text{Pd, Pt}$; $R = \text{Et, M} = \text{Pt}$)¹¹ and $[\text{Pt}(1,4\text{-R}_2\text{pipdt})_2][\text{Pt}(\text{dtr})_2]$ ($R = \text{Me, Et}$; $\text{dtr} = 4,5\text{-disulfanylcyclopent-4-ene-1,2,3-trionate}$, also known as dithiococonate). These salts show strong NIR CT bands and semiconducting behavior. The structural features of both compounds are similar: approximately square-planar $[\text{Pt}(1,4\text{-Me}_2\text{pipdt})_2]^{2+}$ dications and regular square-planar $[\text{Pt}(\text{dtr})_2]^{2-}$ or $[\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2]^{2-}$ dianions form an infinite anion–cation 1-D stack along the *c*-axis, and a net of weak interactions between the N and O atoms of the cation and of the anion contributes to the alignment of the complexes in the stack, as shown in Figure 17; the electronic spectra of the salt and its precursors in the figure show an additional NIR peak for the salt, due to the CT transition from the dithiolate to the dithione Pt complexes⁹⁶. The specific electrical conductivity of pressed powder pellets ranges from 10^{-11} to $10^{-5} \text{ S cm}^{-1}$ at room temperature, follows the Arrhenius law with activation energies in the 0.2–0.6 eV range and is related to the driving force of the electron transfer process: $[C]^{2+} + [A]^{2-} \rightarrow [C]^+ + [A]^-$. Preliminary photoconductivity measurements performed on the relatively more conducting samples, $([\text{Pt}(1,4\text{-Et}_2\text{pipdt})_2][\text{Pt}(\text{mnt})_2])$, show a gain of current during illumination, similar to what was observed in organic–inorganic $X[ML_2]$ (X^{2+} is 2,2'- or 4,4'-bipyridinium or similar derivatives, $L^{2-} = \text{dithiolato}$) photoconducting Kisch's salts.

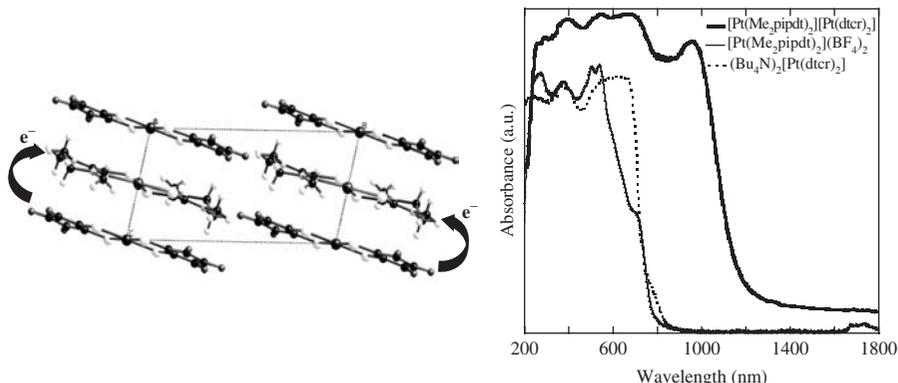


FIGURE 17. Perspective view of the crystal packing of $[\text{Pt}(\text{Me}_2\text{pipdt})_2][\text{Pt}(\text{dtrcrt})_2]$ perpendicular to the stacking axis and diffuse reflectance spectra of this salt and its precursors. Reproduced with permission of Wiley-VCH Verlag GmbH & Co. KGaA from Reference 96

V. PERSPECTIVES

Advances in the synthesis of new ligands and complexes afford novel systems with remarkable properties, such as single-component magnetic molecular conductors, which are challenging candidates for several applications in electronic, magnetic and photonic devices. Research should proceed from these results to feasibility studies and development of real molecule-based devices, which often require deposition as thin films of the molecular materials, a process which represents the forefront of current science and technology¹⁴³. Several processing techniques are available to prepare thin films: Langmuir–Blodgett (LB) films, chemical vapor deposition (CVD), physical vapor deposition (PVD), dip coating, spin coating, polymeric casting and electrodeposition. The substrates depend on the applications: (i) silicon wafers for electronics, (ii) indium tin oxide (ITO) for optical devices, (iii) polymers can be suitable for several applications including magnetic devices, (iv) it has already been established that electrooptic devices can be made¹⁴⁴ based on chromophores incorporated into a variety of ways as LB films, self-assembled films and poled polymers¹⁴⁴. Conducting LB films of $[\text{Au}(\text{dmit})_2]$ dithiolene complex, electrical sensors such as electrodeposited films of $(\text{Bu}_4\text{N})[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]$ used for detecting SO_2 or NO , electrical switching and memory phenomena on devices formed by uniform thin films based on $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]$ and $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmdt})_2]$ dithiolene complexes have also been prepared^{1a}.

Significant progress has been recently achieved in film preparation of electroconducting materials, which in most cases gives rise to semiconducting behavior due to the formation of segregated domains (grains). Few examples of thin films prepared in polycrystalline form on silicon wafers by the electrocrystallization technique showing metallic behavior down to low temperatures have been reported; examples are the $(\text{tff})[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]_2$ salt and the single-component neutral molecular metal $[\text{Ni}(\text{tmdt})_2]$ ¹⁴⁵. These films show a grain-like morphology, while films of $(\text{per})_2[\text{Au}(\text{mnt})_2]$, grown similarly, show a nanowire-like morphology never observed before. In all these cases lower conductivity than in single crystals was found¹⁴⁶. However, recently, a superconducting transition in a fiber-like similarly prepared film of $(\text{tff})[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]_2$ has been observed¹⁴⁷, pointing to the electrodeposition technique as a promising way to produce films on silicon wafers with the same properties as single crystals.

The advances in the processing and in the understanding of metal–dithiolene complexes are furnishing suitable tools for chemists, physicists and electronic engineers with which to convert potentially useful compounds into materials of technological relevance.

VI. ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Fondazione Banco di Sardegna, Università di Cagliari and MIUR (PRIN–2005033820_002 ‘Molecular materials with magnetic, optical and electrical properties’) are gratefully acknowledged for their financial support.

COST Action D35 WG D35–0011–05 ‘Multifunctional and Switchable Molecular Materials’ has promoted collaborative links.

VII. REFERENCES

- (a) C. Faulmann and P. Cassoux, in *Dithiolene Chemistry: Synthesis, Properties, and Applications*, *Progress in Inorganic Chemistry*, Vol. 52 (Ed. E. I. Stiefel), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2004, pp. 399–489.
(b) H. Tanaka, Y. Okano, H. Kobayashi, W. Suzuki and A. Kobayashi, *Science*, **291**, 285 (2001).
- A. T. Coomber, D. Beljonne, R. H. Friend, J. K. Brédas, A. Charlton, N. Robertson, A. E. Underhill, M. Kurmoo and P. Day, *Nature*, **380**, 144 (1996).
- U. T. Mueller-Westerhoff, in *Comprehensive Coordination Chemistry* (Ed. G. Wilkinson), Pergamon, Oxford, 1987, pp. 595–631.
- (a) W. L. Tan, W. Ji, J. L. Zuo, J. F. Bai, X. Z. You, Y. H. Lim, S. Yang, D. J. Hagan and E. W. Van Stryland, *Appl. Phys.*, **B70**, 809 (2000).
(b) B. J. Coe, in *Comprehensive Coordination Chemistry II*, Vol. 9 (Eds J. A. McCleverty and T. J. Meyer), Elsevier-Pergamon, Oxford, 2004, pp. 621–687.
- J. M. Tunney, J. McMaster and C. D. Garner, in *Comprehensive Coordination Chemistry II*, Vol. 8 (Eds J. A. McCleverty and T. J. Meyer), Elsevier-Pergamon, Oxford, 2004, p. 459.
- J. A. McCleverty, *Prog. Inorg. Chem.*, **10**, 49 (1968).
- P. Cassoux and L. Valade, in *Inorganic Materials*, 2nd edn (Eds D. W. Bruce and D. O’Hare), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 1996.
- N. Robertson and L. Cronin, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **227**, 93 (2002).
- (a) G. Periyasamy, N. A. Burton, I. H. Hiller, M. A. Vincent, H. Disley, J. McMaster and C. D. Garner, *Faraday Discuss.*, **135**, 469 (2007).
(b) M. L. Kirk, R. L. McNaughton and M. E. Helton, in *Dithiolene Chemistry: Synthesis, Properties, and Applications*, *Progress in Inorganic Chemistry*, Vol. 52 (Ed. E. I. Stiefel), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2004, pp. 111–212, and references therein.
- F. Bigoli, P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, M. A. Pellinghelli, L. Pilia, G. Pintus, A. Serpe and E. F. Trogu, *Inorg. Chem.*, **41**, 5241 (2002).
- B. S. Lim, D. V. Fomitchev and R. H. Holm, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 4257 (2001).
- S. Curreli, P. Deplano, C. Faulmann, A. Ienco, C. Mealli, M. L. Mercuri, L. Pilia, G. Pintus, A. Serpe and E. F. Trogu, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 5069 (2004).
- R. K. Szilagyí, B. S. Lim, T. Glaser, R. H. Holm, B. Hedman, K. O. Hodgson and E. I. Solomon, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 9158 (2003).
- (a) Z. S. Herman, R. F. Kirchner, G. H. Loew, U. T. Mueller-Westerhoff, A. Nazal and M. C. Zerner, *Inorg. Chem.*, **21**, 46 (1982).
(b) J. Weber, C. Daul, A. Van Zelewsky, A. Goursot and E. Penigault, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **88**, 78 (1982).
(c) C. Lauterbach and J. Fabian, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1995 (1999).
(d) C. Aragoni, M. Arca, F. Demartin, F. A. Devillanova, A. Garau, F. Isaia, F. Lelej, V. Lippolis and G. Verani, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 7098 (1999).
- P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, L. Pilia and A. Serpe, unpublished results.
- T.-M. Yao, J.-L. Zuo, F. You and X. Z. You, *Polyhedron*, **14**, 1487 (1995).
- D. Sellmann, H. Binder, D. Häussinger, F. W. Heinemann and J. Sutter, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **300–302**, 829 (2000).

18. F. Bigoli, P. Cassoux, P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, M. A. Pellinghelli, G. Pintus, A. Serpe and E. F. Trogu, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 4639 (2000).
19. P. Deplano, L. Marchiò, M. L. Mercuri, L. Pilia, A. Serpe and E. F. Trogu, *Polyhedron*, **22**, 2175 (2003).
20. W. E. Geiger, T. E. Mines and F. C. Senftleber, *Inorg. Chem.*, **14**, 2141, (1975).
21. K. H. Drexhage and U. T. Mueller-Westerhoff, *IEEE J. Quantum Electron.*, **QR-8**, 759 (1972).
22. (a) R. J. Mortimer and N. M. Rowley, in *Comprehensive Coordination Chemistry II*, Vol. 9 (Eds J. A. McCleverty and T. J. Meyer), Elsevier-Pergamon, Oxford, 2004, pp. 581–619.
(b) N. C. Harden, E. R. Humphrey, J. C. Jeffery, S.-M. Lee, M. Marcaccio, J. A. McCleverty, L. H. Rees and M. D. Ward, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 2417 (1999).
(c) M. D. Ward and J. A. McCleverty, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 275 (2002).
23. (a) C. W. Schläpfer and K. Nakamoto, *Inorg. Chem.*, **14**, 1338 (1975).
(b) J. L. Wootton and J. I. Zink, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **99**, 7251 (1995).
(c) K. I. Pokhodnya, C. Faulmann, I. Malfant, R. Andreu-Solano, P. Cassoux, A. Mlayah, D. Smirnov and J. Leotin, *Synth. Met.*, **103**, 2016 (1999).
(d) H. H. Wang, S. B. Fox, E. B. Yagubskii, L. A. Kushch, A. I. Kotov and M.-H. Whangbo, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **119**, 7601 (1997).
24. R. D. Schmitt and A. H. Maki, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **90**, 2288 (1968).
25. J. E. Huyett, S. B. Choudhury, D. M. Eichborn, P. A. Bryngelson, M. J. Maroney and B. M. Hoffman, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 1361 (1998).
26. K. Wang and E. I. Steifel, *Science*, **291**, 106 (2001).
27. T. Waters, H.-K. Woo, X.-B. Wang and L.-S. Wang, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 4282 (2006).
28. S. Kokatam, K. Ray, J. Pap, E. Bill, W. E. Geiger, R. J. LeSuer, P. H. Rieger, T. Weyhermüller, F. Neese and K. Wieghardt, *Inorg. Chem.*, **46**, 1100 (2007).
29. (a) K. Ray, T. Weyhermüller, F. Neese and K. Wieghardt, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 5345 (2005).
(b) T. Petrenko, K. Ray, K. Wieghardt and F. Neese, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 4422 (2006).
30. L. Brossard, M. Ribault, M. Bousseau, L. Valade and P. Cassoux, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Ser. II*, **302**, 205 (1986).
31. E. B. Yagubsky, A. I. Kotov, L. I. Buravov, A. G. Khomenko, V. E. Shklover, S. S. Nahapetyan, Yu. T. Struchkov, L. V. Vetoshkina and L. Yu. Ukhin, *Synth. Met.*, **35**, 271 (1990).
32. (a) F. Bigoli, P. Deplano, F. A. Devillanova, V. Lippolis, P. J. Lukes, M. L. Mercuri, M. A. Pellinghelli and E. F. Trogu, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 371 (1995).
(b) F. Bigoli, P. Deplano, F. A. Devillanova, J. R. Ferraro, V. Lippolis, P. J. Lukes, M. L. Mercuri, M. A. Pellinghelli, E. F. Trogu and J. M. Williams, *Inorg. Chem.*, **36**, 1218 (1997).
33. F. Bigoli, P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, M. A. Pellinghelli, G. Pintus, G. Zonedda, E. F. Trogu, H. H. Wang and J. M. Williams, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **273**, 175 (1998).
34. (a) M. C. Aragoni, M. Arca, F. Demartin, F. A. Devillanova, F. Isaia, V. Lippolis, A. Mancini, L. Pala, A. M. Slawin and J. D. Woollins, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 9610 (2005).
(b) S. Eld, M. Fourmigué, T. Roisnel and D. Lorcy, *Inorg. Chem.*, **46**, 10647 (2007).
35. E. E. Edouk, M. Krawiec, Y.-S. Lee Buisson, C. J. O'Conner, D. Sun and W. H. Watson, *J. Chem. Cryst.*, **26**, 621 (1996).
36. (a) M. L. Mercuri, S. Curreli, P. Deplano, L. Pilia, A. Serpe, E. F. Trogu, J. A. Schluter, E. Coronado, C. J. Gómez-García and E. Canadell, *Journal de Physique IV*, **114**, 425 (2004).
(b) G. Bruno, M. Almeida, D. Simão, M. L. Mercuri, L. Pilia, A. Serpe and P. Deplano, to be submitted to *Dalton Trans.* (2008).
37. (a) F. Nastasi, F. Puntoriero, N. Palmeri, S. Cavallaro, S. Campagna and S. Lanza, *Chem. Commun.*, **45**, 4740 (2007).
(b) G. Giuffrida, M. Saitta, G. Guglielmo, S. Campagna and S. Lanza, *Inorg. Chem.*, **35**, 6816 (1996).
38. S. Lanza, G. Callipari, F. Loiseau, S. Serroni and G. Tresoldi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 6717 (2005).
39. L. Dawe, J. Miglioi, L. Turnbow, M. L. Taliaferro, W. W. Shum, J. D. Bagnato, L. N. Zakharov, A. L. Rheingold, A. M. Arif, M. Fourmigué and J. S. Miller, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 7530 (2005).
40. M. Fourmigué, C. Mézière and S. Dolou, *Cryst. Growth Design*, **3**, 805 (2003).
41. C. L. Kean, D. O. Miller and P. G. Pickup, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **12**, 2949 (2002).

42. R. S. Pilato and K. A. Van Houten, in *Dithiolene Chemistry: Synthesis, Properties, and Applications*, Progress in Inorganic Chemistry, Vol. 52 (Ed. E. I. Stiefel), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2004, pp. 369–397.
43. K. A. Van Houten, D. Heath, C. Barringer, A. L. Rheingold and R. S. Pilato, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 4647 (1998).
44. N. Lardiés, E. Cerrada and M. Laguna, *Polyhedron*, **25**, 2785 (2006).
45. M. Nomura, M. Geoggroy, P. Adkine and M. Fourmigué, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 5012 (2006).
46. M. Nomura, T. Cauchy and M. Geoggroy, *Inorg. Chem.*, **20**, 8194 (2006).
47. M. Fourmigué and N. Avarvari, *Dalton Trans.*, 1365 (2005).
48. M. Fourmigué, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **178**, 823 (1988).
49. (a) S. D. Cummings and R. Eisenberg, in *Dithiolene Chemistry: Synthesis, Properties, and Applications*, Progress in Inorganic Chemistry, Vol. 52 (Ed. E. I. Stiefel), John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester, 2004, pp. 315–367.
(b) S. D. Cummings and R. Eisenberg, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 1949 (1996).
(c) M. A. Mansour, R. J. Lachicotte, H. J. Gysling and R. Eisenberg, *Inorg. Chem.*, **37**, 4625 (1998).
50. S. D. Cummings, L.-T. Cheng and R. Eisenberg, *Chem. Mat.*, **9**, 440 (1997).
51. K. Base, M. T. Tierney, A. Fort, J. Muller and W. Grinstaff, *Inorg. Chem.*, **38**, 287 (1999).
52. C.-T. Chen, S.-H. Liao, K.-J. Lin, C.-H. Chen and T.-Y. J. Lin, *Inorg. Chem.*, **38**, 2734 (1999).
53. J. S. Pap, F. L. Benedito, E. Bothe, E. Bill, S. De Beer George, T. Weyhermüller and K. Wiegardt, *Inorg. Chem.*, **46**, 4187 (2007).
54. (a) C. Makedonas and C. A. Mitsopoulou, *Spectrochim. Acta, Part A*, **64**, 918 (2006).
(b) C. Makedonas and C. A. Mitsopoulou, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 2460 (2006).
(c) C. Makedonas, C. A. Mitsopoulou, F. J. Lahoz and A. I. Balana, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 8853 (2003).
55. C. Makedonas and C. A. Mitsopoulou, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 590 (2006).
56. B. W. Smucker, J. M. Hudson, M. A. Omary and K. R. Dunbar, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 4714 (2003).
57. (a) A. Davison, J. A. McCleverty, E. T. Shawl and E. J. Wharton, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **89**, 830 (1967).
(b) T. R. Miller and I. G. Dance, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **95**, 6970 (1973).
58. R. Kato, H. Kobayashi, A. Kobayashi and Y. Sasaki, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **59**, 627 (1986).
59. (a) F. Bigoli, C.-T. Chen, W.-C. Wu, P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, M. A. Pellinghelli, L. Pilia, G. Pintus, A. Serpe and E. F. Trogu, *Chem. Commun.*, 2246 (2001).
(b) E. A. M. Geary, L. J. Yellowlees, S. Parsons, M. L. Mercuri, P. Deplano, S. Clark and N. Robertson, *Dalton Trans.*, 5453 (2007).
60. (a) R. Kato, Y. Kashimura, H. Sawa and Y. Okano, *Chem. Lett.*, 921 (1997).
(b) Y. Kashimura, Y. Okano, J.-I. Yamaura and R. Kato, *Synth. Met.*, **103**, 2123 (1999).
61. M. Fourmigué and J. N. Bertran, *Chem. Commun.*, 2111 (2000).
62. (a) O. Jeannin, J. Delaunay, F. Barrière and M. Fourmigué, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 9763 (2005).
(b) O. Jeannin and M. Formigué, *New J. Chem.*, **30**, 1774 (2006).
63. C.-T. Chen, S.-Y. Liao, K.-J. Lin and L.-L. Lai, *Adv. Mater.*, **3**, 335 (1998).
64. M. C. Aragoni, M. Arca, C. Denotti, F. A. Devillanova, E. Grigiotti, F. Isaia, F. Laschi, V. Lippolis, L. Pala, A. M. Z. Slavin, P. Zanello and J. D. Woollins, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1291 (2003).
65. A. Vogler and H. Kunkely, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed. Engl.*, **21**, 77 (1982).
66. A. Vogler and H. Kunkely, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **103**, 1559 (1981).
67. S. A. Baudron, N. Avarvari and P. Batail, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 3380 (2005).
68. J. M. Tunney, A. J. Blake, E. S. Davis, J. McMaster, C. Wilson and C. D. Garner, *Polyhedron*, **25**, 591 (2006).
69. J. P. Ferraris, D. O. Cowan, V. Jr. Walatka and J. H. Perlstein, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **95**, 948 (1973).
70. D. Jérôme, M. Mazaud, M. Ribault and K. Bechgaard, *J. Phys. Lett.*, **41**, L95 (1980).
71. (a) J. M. Williams, J. R. Ferraro, R. J. Thorn, K. D. Carlson, U. Geiser, H. H. Wang, A. M. Kini and M.-H. Whangbo, in *Organic Superconductors (Including Fullerenes)* (Ed. Russell N. Grimes), Prentice-Hall, Inc., Englewood Cliffs, NJ, 1992.
(b) U. Geiser and J. A. Schlueter, *Chem. Rev.*, **104**, 5203 (2004).

72. H. Tajima, M. Inokuchi, A. Kobayashi, T. Ohta, R. Kato, H. Kobayashi and H. Kuroda, *Chem. Lett.*, 1235 (1993).
73. A. T. Coomber, D. Beljonne, R. H. Friend, J. L. Brédas, A. Charlton, N. Robertson, A. E. Underhill, M. Kurmoo and P. Day, *Nature*, **380**, 144 (1996).
74. C. Faulmann, E. Rivière, S. Dorbes, F. Senoca, E. Coronado and P. Cassoux, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 2880 (2003).
75. (a) R. T. Henriques, L. Alcácer, in *Inorganic and Organometallic Polymers with Special Properties* (Ed. R. Laine), Kluwer Academic Publishers, Boston, 1992, pp. 163–177.
(b) V. Gama, R. T. Henriques, G. Bonfait, L. C. Pereira, J. C. Waerenborgh, I. C. Santos, M. T. Duarte, J. M. P. Cabral and M. Almeida, *Inorg. Chem.*, **31**, 2598 (1993).
(c) V. Gama, R. T. Henriques, M. Almeida and L. Alcácer, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **98**, 997 (1994).
76. (a) V. Gama, R. T. Henriques, M. Almeida and J. P. Pouget, *Synth. Met.*, **55–57**, 1677 (1993).
(b) V. Gama, R. T. Henriques, G. Bonfait, M. Almeida, S. Ravy, J. P. Pouget and L. Alcácer, *Mol. Cryst. Liq. Cryst.*, **234**, 171 (1993).
77. R. E. Peierls, *Quantum Theory of Solids*, Oxford University Press, Oxford, 1955, p. 108.
78. (a) H. Kobayashi, H. Tomita, T. Naito, A. Kobayashi, F. Sakai, T. Watanabe and P. Cassoux, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 368 (1996).
(b) T. Courcet, I. Malfant, K. Pokhodnia and P. Cassoux, *New J. Chem.*, 585 (1998).
(c) H. Fujiwara, E. Ojima, H. Kobayashi, T. Courcet, I. Malfant and P. Cassoux, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1631 (1998).
79. N. J. Harris and A. E. Underhill, *J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans.*, 1683 (1987).
80. R. Kato, *Chem. Rev.*, **104**, 5319 (2004).
81. A. Kobayashi, E. Fujiwara and H. Kobayashi, *Chem. Rev.*, **104**, 5243 (2004).
82. O. J. Dautel, M. Fourmigué and E. Falques, *CrystEngComm*, **4**(45), 249 (2002).
83. O. J. Dautel, M. Fourmigué, E. Canadell and P. Auban-Senzier, *Adv. Funct. Mater.*, **12**(10), 693 (2002).
84. (a) D. Belo, H. Alves, E. B. Lopes, M. T. Duarte, V. Gama, R. T. Henriques, M. Almeida, A. Pérez-Benítez, C. Rovira and J. Veciana, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **7**, 511 (2001).
(b) D. Belo, H. Alves, E. B. Lopes, M. T. Duarte, V. Gama, R. T. Henriques, M. Almeida, A. Pérez-Benítez, C. Rovira and J. Veciana, *Synth. Met.*, **120**, 699 (2001).
85. E. Fujiwara, A. Kobayashi, H. Fujiwara and H. Kobayashi, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**(3), 1122 (2004).
86. E. Fujiwara, K. Yamamoto, M. Shimamura, B. Zhou, A. Kobayashi, K. Takahashi, Y. Okano, H. Cui and H. Kobayashi, *Chem. Mater.*, **19**, 553 (2007).
87. K. Kubo, A. Nakao, H. M. Yamamoto and R. Kato, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 12358 (2006).
88. S. S. Staniland, W. Fujita, Y. Umezono, K. Awaga, P. J. Camp, S. J. Clark and N. Robertson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**(3), 546 (2005).
89. F. Bigoli, P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, L. Marchiò, L. Pilia, A. Serpe, G. Concas, F. Congiu and S. Sanna, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **421**, 361 (2006).
90. O. Jeannin, R. Clérac and M. Fourmigué, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 14649 (2006).
91. N. C. Schjødt, R. Sessoli and F. C. Krebs, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 1986 (2004).
92. D. Belo, M. J. Figueira, J. P. M. Nunes, I. C. Santos, L. C. Pereira, M. Almeida, V. Gama, C. Rovira and J. Veciana, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **16**, 2746 (2006).
93. (a) H. Miyasaka, K. Nakata, L. Lecren, C. Coulon, Y. Nakazawa, T. Fujisaki, K. Sugiura, M. Yamashita and R. Clérac, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 3770 (2006).
(b) H. Miyasaka, K. Nakata, K. Sugiura, M. Yamashita and R. Clérac, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 707 (2004).
94. S. Curreli, P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, L. Pilia, A. Serpe, F. Bigoli, M. A. Pellinghelli, E. Coronado, C. J. Gómez-García and E. Canadell, *J. Solid State Chem.*, **168**(2), 653 (2002).
95. S. Curreli, P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, L. Pilia, A. Serpe, J. A. Schlueter, M. A. Whited, U. Geiser, E. Coronado, C. J. Gómez-García and E. Canadell, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 2049 (2004).
96. P. Deplano, M. L. Mercuri, L. Marchiò, L. Pilia, M. Salidu, A. Serpe, F. Congiu and S. Sanna, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 1829 (2005).
97. O. J. Dautel and M. Fourmigué, *J. Org. Chem.*, **65**, 6479 (2000).
98. H. J. Keller, R. Niebl, D. Nöthe, D. Schweitzer and A. Weber, *Physica B*, **143**, 301 (1986).
99. H. H. Wang, J. R. Ferraro, J. M. Williams, U. Geiser and J. A. Schlueter, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1893 (1994).
100. P. Guionneau, C. J. Kepert, D. Chasseau, M. R. Truter and P. Day, *Synth. Met.*, **86**, 1973 (1997).

101. H. Kim, A. Kobayashi, Y. Sasaki, R. Kato and H. Kobayashi, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, **61**, 579 (1988).
102. A. Kobayashi, H. Tanaka, M. Kumasaki, M. Torii, B. Narymbetov and T. Adachi, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **121**, 10763 (1999).
103. H. Tanaka, A. Kobayashi and H. Kobayashi, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **124**, 10002 (2002).
104. W. E. Estes, D. P. Gavel, W. E. Hatfield and D. Hodgson, *Inorg. Chem.*, **17**, 1415 (1978).
105. (a) D. Belo, M. J. Figueira, J. P. M. Nunes, I. C. Santos, M. Almeida, N. Crivillers and C. Rovira, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **360**, 3909 (2007).
(b) J. P. M. Nunes, M. J. Figueira, D. Belo, I. C. Santos, B. Ribeiro, E. B. Lopes, R. T. Henriques, J. Vidal-Gancedo and J. Veciana, C. Rovira and M. Almeida, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **13**, 9841 (2007).
106. K. W. Plumlee, B. M. Hoffman, J. A. Ibers and Z. G. Soos, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **63**(5), 1926 (1975).
107. J. L. Xie, X. M. Ren, Y. Song, W. W. Zhang, W. L. Liu, C. He and Q. J. Meng, *Chem. Commun.*, 2346 (2002).
108. X. M. Ren, Y. Song, W. W. Zhang, W. L. Liu, C. He and Q. J. Meng, *Chem. Commun.*, 2346 (2002).
109. J. L. Xie, X. M. Ren, C. He, Y. Song, Q. J. Meng, R. K. Kremer and Y. Yao, *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, **41**, 369 (2003).
110. X. M. Ren, H. Okudera, R. K. Kremer, C. He, Y. Song, Q. J. Meng and P. H. Wu, *Inorg. Chem.*, **43**, 2569 (2004).
111. W. Fujita, K. Awaga, R. Kondo and S. Kagoshima, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 6016 (2006).
112. O. Jeannin and M. Fourmigué, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **12**, 2994 (2006).
113. M.-H. Whangbo, J. M. Williams, A. J. Schultz, T. J. Emge and M. A. Beno, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **109**, 90 (1987).
114. Y. Garcia, C. M. Grunert, S. Reiman, O. van Campenhoudt and P. Gütllich, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 3333 (2006).
115. D. Jérôme, *Chem. Rev.*, **104**, 5565 (2004) and references therein.
116. (a) O. Roubeau, A. Colin, V. Schmitt and R. Clérac, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, **43**, 3283 (2004).
(b) A. Dei, D. Gatteschi, C. Sangregorio and L. Sorace, *Acc. Chem. Res.*, **37**, 827 (2004).
117. T. Okamura, Y. Takano, Y. Yoshika, N. Ueyama, A. Nakamura and K. Yamaguchi, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **569**, 177 (1998).
118. M. Deumal, M. A. Robb and J. J. Novoa, *Polyhedron*, **22**, 1935 (2003) and references therein.
119. J. F. Ferrer, P. M. Lahti, C. George, P. Oliete, M. Julier and F. Palacio, *Chem. Mater.*, **13**, 2447 (2001).
120. D. O'Hare and J. S. Miller, *Mol. Cryst. Liq. Cryst.*, **176**, 381 (1989).
121. A. V. Zvarykina, Yu. S. Karimov, R. B. Ljubovskiy, M. K. Makova, M. L. Khidekel, I. F. Shchegolev and E. B. Yagubskiy, *Mol. Cryst. Liq. Cryst.*, **11**, 217 (1970).
122. D. Belo, M. J. Figueira, J. Mendonça, I. C. Santos, M. Almeida, M. T. Duarte, R. T. Henriques, C. Rovira and J. Veciana, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 3337 (2005).
123. D. Belo, H. Alves, S. Rabaça, L. C. Pereira, M. T. Duarte, V. Gama, R. T. Henriques, M. Almeida, E. Ribera, C. Rovira and J. Veciana, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **9**, 3127 (2001).
124. Z. Ni, X. M. Ren, J. Ma, J. Xie, C. Ni, Z. Chen and Q. Meng, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 14330 (2005).
125. (a) E. Coronado and P. Day, *Chem. Rev.*, **104**, 5419 (2004); T. Enoki and A. Miyazaki, *Chem. Rev.*, **104**, 5449 (2004).
(b) H. Kobayashi, H. B. Cui and A. Kobayashi, *Chem. Rev.*, **104**, 5265 (2004).
(c) M. Kurmoo, A. W. Graham, P. Day, S. J. Coles, M. B. Hursthouse, J. L. Caulfield, J. Singleton, F. L. Pratt, W. Hayes, L. Ducasse and P. Guionneau, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 12209 (1995).
(d) L. Martin, S. S. Turner, P. Day, F. E. Mabbs and E. J. L. McInnes, *J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun.*, 1367 (1997).
(e) S. Rashid, S. S. Turner, P. Day, J. A. K. Howard, P. Guionneau, E. J. L. McInnes, F. E. Mabbs, R. J. H. Clark, S. Firth and T. Biggs, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **11**, 2095 (2001).
126. (a) E. Coronado, S. Curreli, C. Giménez-Saiz and C. J. Gómez-García, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **15**, 1429 (2005).
(b) S. Uji, H. Shinagawa, T. Terashima, T. Yakabe, Y. Terai, M. Tokumoto, A. Kobayashi, H. Tanaka and H. Kobayashi, *Nature*, **410**, 908 (2001).

127. E. Coronado, J. R. Galán-Mascarós, C. J. Gómez-García and V. N. Laukhin, *Nature*, **408**, 447 (2000).
128. H. Hiraga, H. Miyasaka, K. Nakata, T. Kajiwarra, S. Takaishi, Y. Oshima, H. Nojiri and M. Yamashita, *Inorg. Chem.*, **46**, 9661 (2007).
129. (a) L. Lecren, W. Wernsdorfer, Y.-G. Li, O. Roubeau, H. Miyasaka and R. Clérac, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **127**, 11311 (2005).
(b) L. Lecren, W. Wernsdorfer, Y.-G. Li, A. Vindigni, H. Miyasaka and R. Clérac, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **129**, 5045 (2007).
130. M. M. Ahmad, D. J. Turner and A. E. Underhill, *Phys. Rev. B*, **29**, 4796 (1984).
131. H. Miyasaka and M. Yamashita, *Dalton Trans.*, 399 (2007).
132. (a) J. P. Cornelissen, J. G. Haasnoot, J. Reedijk, C. Faulmann, J.-P. Legros, P. Cassoux and P. J. Nigrey, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **202**, 131 (1992).
(b) A. Abramov and M. L. Petrov, *Zh. Obshch. Khim.*, **66**, 1678 (1996).
133. K. Awaga, T. Okuno, Y. Maruyama, A. Kobayashi, H. Kobayashi, S. Schenk and A. E. Underhill, *Inorg. Chem.*, **33**, 5598 (1994).
134. N. Robertson, K. Awaga, S. Parsons, A. Kobayashi and A. E. Underhill, *Adv. Mater. Opt. Electron.*, **8**, 93 (1998).
135. P. Deplano, L. Leoni, M. L. Mercuri, J. A. Schlueter, U. Geiser, H. H. Wang, A. M. Kini, J. L. Manson, C. Gómez-García, E. Coronado and M. H. Whangbo, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **12**, 3570 (2002).
136. L. Pilia, C. Faulmann, I. Malfant, V. Collière, M. L. Mercuri, P. Deplano and P. Cassoux, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. C*, **58**, 240 (2002).
137. M. Bousseau, L. Valade, J. P. Legros, P. Cassoux, M. Garbaskas and L. V. Interrante, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **108**, 1908 (1986).
138. (a) H. Yamochi, N. Sogoshi, Y. Simizu, G. Saito and K. Matsumoto, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **11**, 2216 (2001).
(b) G. Saito, H. Izukashi, M. Shibata, K. Yoshida, L. A. Kushch, T. Kondo, H. Yamochi, O. O. Drozdova, K. Matsumoto, M. Kusunoki, K.-i. Sakaguchi, N. Kojima and E. B. Yagubskii, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **10**, 893 (2000).
139. S. S. Staniland, W. Fujita, Y. Umezono, K. Awaga, S. Crawford, S. Parsons and N. Robertson, *Mol. Cryst. Liq. Cryst.* **452**, 123 (1998).
140. (a) I. Nunn, B. Eisen, R. Benedix and H. Kisch, *Inorg. Chem.*, **33**, 5079 (1994).
(b) H. Kisch, *Coord. Chem. Rev.*, **159**, 385 (1997).
(c) H. Kisch, B. Eisen, R. Dinnebier, K. Shankland, W. I. F. David and F. Knoch, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **7**, 738 (2001).
141. (a) N. S. Hush, *Prog. Inorg. Chem.*, **8**, 391 (1967).
(b) R. A. Marcus and N. Sutin, *Comments Inorg. Chem.*, **5**, 119 (1997).
142. M. Yamashita, A. Ichikawa, T. Hama, T. Ohishi, T. Manabe, H. Miyamae, D. Yoshida, S. Sugiura, H. Kitagawa, Y. Iwasa and T. Mitani, *Mol. Cryst. Liq. Cryst.*, **284**, 391 (1996).
143. J. Fraxedas, *Adv. Mater.*, **14**, 1603 (2002) and references therein.
144. R. F. Service, *Science*, **267**, 1921 (1995).
145. (a) D. de Caro, I. Malfant, J. Fraxedas, C. Faulmann, L. Valade, J. Milon, J.-F. Lamère and V. Collière, *Adv. Mater.*, **16**, 835 (2004).
(b) I. Malfant, K. Rivasseau, J. Fraxedas, C. Faulmann, D. de Caro, L. Valade, L. Kaboub, J. M. Fabre and F. Senocq, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **128**, 5612 (2006).
146. J. P. Savy, D. de Caro, I. Malfant, C. Faulmann, L. Valade, M. Almeida, T. Koike, H. Fujiwara, T. Sugimoto, J. Fraxedas, T. Ondarçuhu and C. R. Pasquier, *New J. Chem.*, **31**, 519 (2007).
147. J. P. Savy, D. de Caro, L. Valade, J.-P. Legros, P. Auban-Senzier, J. Fraxedas, C. R. Pasquier and F. Senocq, *EPL*, **78**, 37005 (2007).

CHAPTER 17

Deposition of metals and metal oxides by means of metal enolates

HEINRICH LANG and ROY BUSCHBECK

Technische Universität Chemnitz, Fakultät für Naturwissenschaften, Institut für Chemie, Lehrstuhl für Anorganische Chemie, Strasse der Nationen 62, 09111 Chemnitz, Germany

Fax: +49371/531-21219; e-mails: heinrich.lang@chemie.tu-chemnitz.de; roy.buschbeck@chemie.tu-chemnitz.de

I. ABBREVIATIONS	931
II. INTRODUCTION	933
III. DEPOSITION TECHNIQUES	933
A. Gas-phase Transfer of Precursor	933
1. Chemical vapor deposition	933
2. Atomic layer deposition	934
B. Spreading of Precursor Viscid Solutions	934
1. Spin coating	934
2. Dip coating	935
C. Electrochemical Deposition	935
D. Sol–Gel Technique	936
IV. METAL DEPOSITION	937
A. Main Group Elements	938
1. Indium	938
2. Bismuth	938
B. Transition Metal Elements	938
1. Group 6 elements	939
2. Group 8 elements	939
a. Iron	939
b. Ruthenium	939
c. Osmium	942

The chemistry of metal enolates

Edited by Jacob Zabicky © 2009 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd

3. Group 9 elements	942
a. Cobalt	942
b. Rhodium	942
c. Iridium	943
4. Group 10 elements	944
a. Nickel	944
b. Palladium	945
c. Platinum	947
5. Group 11 elements	952
a. Copper	952
i. Copper(II) precursors	953
ii. Copper(I) precursors	957
b. Silver	962
c. Gold	965
V. METAL OXIDE DEPOSITION	966
A. Main Group Elements	966
1. Group 2 elements	966
a. Magnesium	966
b. Strontium	967
c. Barium	967
2. Group 13 elements	968
a. Aluminum	968
b. Gallium	970
c. Indium	971
d. Thallium	971
3. Group 14 elements	972
a. Tin	972
b. Lead	972
4. Bismuth	974
B. Transition Metal Elements	974
1. Group 3 elements	974
a. Yttrium	974
b. Lanthanum	975
2. Group 4 elements	977
a. Titanium	977
b. Zirconium	980
c. Hafnium	983
3. Group 5 elements	984
a. Vanadium	984
b. Niobium and tantalum	986
4. Group 6 elements	986
a. Chromium	986
b. Molybdenum	986
c. Tungsten	987
5. Manganese	988
6. Group 8 elements	989
a. Iron	989
b. Ruthenium	991
7. Cobalt	992

17. Deposition of metals and metal oxides by means of metal enolates	931
8. Nickel	994
9. Copper	994
10. Zinc	996
C. Rare Earth Metal Elements	996
1. Cerium	997
2. Miscellaneous rare earth metals	999
D. Mixed Metal Oxides	1001
1. Superconducting metal oxides (SMOs)	1001
2. Transparent conductive oxides (TCOs)	1002
3. Ferroelectric oxides	1002
4. Miscellaneous mixed metal oxides	1002
VI. REFERENCES	1004

I. ABBREVIATIONS

AA-CVD	aerosol-assisted chemical vapor deposition
acac	2,4-pentanedionate, acetylacetonate
acen	4,4'-(1,2-ethanediyldinitrilo)bis(2-pentanoate)
acim	4-imino-2-pentanoate
AFM	atomic force microscopy
ALD	atomic layer deposition
ALE	atomic layer epitaxy
AP	atmospheric pressure
atms	allyltrimethylsilane
AVD	atomic vapor deposition
bac	1-phenyl-1,3-butanedionate
bpp	1,3-diphenyl-1,3-propanedionate
btmsa	bis(trimethylsilyl)acetylene
cod	cyclooctadiene
cot	cyclooctatetraene
CSD	chemical solution deposition
CVC	chemical vapor condensation
CVD	chemical vapor deposition
dhd	2,2-dimethyl-3,5-heptanedionate
dhfa	1,1,1,2,2,3,3,4,4,5,5,6,6,10,10,11,11,12,12,13,13,14,14,15,15,15-hexacosafuoro-7,9-pentadecanedionate
DLI	direct liquid injection
dmb	3,3-dimethyl-1-butene
dmcod	1,5-/1,6-dimethyl-1,5-cyclooctadiene
EDS	energy disperse spectroscopy
EDX	energy disperse x-ray spectroscopy
EE-CVD	electro-enhanced chemical vapor deposition
ESD	electrostatic spray deposition
fdh	6,6,6-trifluoro-2,2-dimethyl-3,5-hexanedionate
FeRAM	ferroelectric random access memory
FESEM	field emission scanning electron microscopy
FGA	forming gas annealing
fod	6,6,7,7,8,8,8-heptafluoro-2,2-dimethyl-3,5-octanedionate
glyme	ethyleneglycol dimethyl ether

hfac	1,1,1,5,5,5-hexafluoro-2,4-pentanedionate, hexafluoroacetylacetonate
hy	1-hexene-3-yne
ibpm	2,2,6-trimethyl-3,5-heptanedionate
ITO	indium-doped tin oxide
LA-CVD	laser-assisted chemical vapor deposition
LEIS	low-energy ion scattering
MBE	molecular beam epitaxy
mbo	2-methyl-3-butene-2-ol
mdop	methyl 4,4-dimethyl-3-oxopentanoate
mep	Methylethylpentaglyme
MFM	magnetic force microscopy
mhd	5-methyl-2,4-heptanedionate
mhy	2-methyl-1-hexene-3-yne
MOCVD	metal organic chemical vapor deposition
MOD	metal organic deposition
mp	4-methyl-1-pentene
mpd	2-methyl-2,4-pentanediolate
MRI	magnetic resonance imaging
nonaF	1,1,1,5,5,5-hexafluoro-4-[(2,2,2-trifluoroethyl)imino]-2-pentanoate
ofac	1,1,1,5,5,6,6,6-octafluoro-2,4-hexanedionate
OLED	organic light-emitting diode
PA-CVD	plasma-assisted chemical vapor deposition
PE-CVD	plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition
pentaen	Pentaethylenhexamine
phen	1,10-phenanthroline
PHTS	plugged hexagonal templated silica
PLD	pulsed laser deposition
ppm	6,6,7,7,7-pentafluoro-2,2-dimethyl-3,5-heptanedionate
pta	1,1,1-trifluoro-5,5-dimethyl-2,4-hexanedionate
PTFE	Polytetrafluoroethylene
QCM	quartz crystal microbalance
SAM	self-assembled monolayer
SCR	selective catalytic reduction
SIMS	secondary ion mass spectrometry
SMO	superconducting metal oxide
SOFC	solid oxide fuel cell
tbaoc	<i>t</i> -butyl 3-oxobutanoate
T_c	critical temperature
TCO	transparent conductive oxide
tdap	tris(2- <i>N,N</i> -dimethylaniline)phospine
tet	Tetraglyme
tetea	tris(2-ethoxyethyl)amine
tetraen	tetraethylenepentamine
tfac	1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-pentanedionate
TGA	thermogravimetric analysis
thd	2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate
tmeda	<i>N,N,N',N'</i> -tetramethylethylenediamine
tmnd	2,7,7-trimethyl-3,5-octanedionate
tmod	2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-octanedionate
tmsmb	4-trimethylsilyl-2-methyl-1-butene-3-yne

tod	2,2,8,8-tetramethyl-4,6-nonanedionate
ULSI	ultra-large-scale integration
USP	ultrasonic spray pyrolysis
VPE	vapor phase epitaxy
vtms	vinyltrimethylsilane
XPS	x-ray photoelectron spectroscopy
YSZ	yttria-stabilized zirconia

II. INTRODUCTION

This chapter is intended to cover major aspects of the deposition of metals and metal oxides and the growth of nanosized materials from metal enolate precursors. Included are most types of materials which have been deposited by gas-phase processes, such as chemical vapor deposition (CVD) and atomic layer deposition (ALD), or liquid-phase processes, such as spin-coating, electrochemical deposition and sol-gel techniques. Mononuclear main group, transition metal and rare earth metal complexes with diverse β -diketonate or β -ketoiminate ligands were used mainly as metal enolate precursors. The controlled decomposition of these compounds lead to a high variety of metal and metal oxide materials such as dense or porous thin films and nanoparticles. Based on special properties (reactivity, transparency, conductivity, magnetism etc.) a large number of applications are mentioned and discussed. Where appropriate, similarities and difference in the decomposition mechanism that are common for certain precursors will be pointed out.

This chapter is organized in three main parts. In the first one the deposition and growth techniques generally used for the preparation of metal and metal oxide films and particles will be reported. The other two parts discuss the deposition of metals and metal oxides according to their classification as main group, transition metal and rare earth metal elements.

III. DEPOSITION TECHNIQUES

Most film and particle formation techniques can be divided into gas-phase and liquid-phase deposition processes, which are briefly discussed in this section. Deposition of metal and metal oxides from metal enolate sources results from application of CVD, ALD, spin-coating, electrochemical and sol-gel methods, which are discussed in detail elsewhere¹⁻⁶.

A. Gas-phase Transfer of Precursor

1. Chemical vapor deposition

CVD is a chemical gas-phase process often used for the deposition of thin layers of various materials with thicknesses between 0.1 and 10 μm . In a typical CVD experiment the substrate (object on which the deposition is made) is exposed to volatile inorganic, organometallic or metal-organic precursors which react and/or decompose on the heated substrate surface to give the desired film on elimination of volatile byproducts formed during the decomposition process. Inert carrier gases such as argon and nitrogen are favored to enhance the rate of transport of solid and liquid compounds to the reactor chamber, and also help removing volatile decomposition products. In addition, reactive carrier gases including hydrogen, ammonia and oxygen can be used as reducing and oxidizing reagents which may participate in the decomposition process. The properties of the deposits can be controlled by factors such as pressure, gas-flow rate and decomposition temperature.

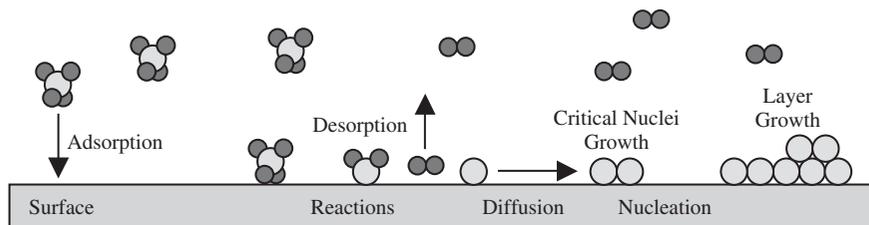


FIGURE 1. Schematic view of fundamental CVD steps

These parameters influence the mechanistic decomposition steps: adsorption–desorption, surface reactions, surface diffusion, nucleation, critical nuclei growth, layer formation and aging (Figure 1).

The reactions occurring in the gas phase or on the substrate surface responsible for the layer formation can be thermally activated by heating the CVD chamber together with the appropriate substrate (hot-wall CVD reactor), or by selective heating of the substrate (cold-wall CVD reactor). The heating and the precursor supply can be achieved by several methods. The most important ones being used for metal deposition from metal enolates are aerosol-, plasma- and laser-assisted CVD (AA-, PA- and LA-CVD, respectively). The AA-CVD technique is suitable for the use of nonvolatile or lowly volatile precursors in which the respective sources are transported to the substrate by means of an aerosol^{1,7,8}. In the PE-CVD process an ionized vapor (plasma) is created to enhance the chemical reaction rates of the precursor. This is especially useful for temperature-sensitive substrates because of the lower thermal stress^{1,8}. LA-CVD is a thin-film deposition process, where a focused laser beam is used to locally heat a substrate by visible or infrared light^{1,8,9}. When ultraviolet light is used the metal sources undergo photolysis in the gas phase and on the substrate surface. The deposition rate of the LA-CVD process is much faster than can be achieved by conventional CVD and is a consequence of confining the reaction to a small region.

2. Atomic layer deposition

The chemistry of ALD is similar to that of CVD, except that ALD makes use of sequential precursor gas pulses to deposit a film layer-by-layer^{1,4}. ALD film growth is self-limited and based on surface reactions, which makes achieving atomic-scale deposition control possible (monolayers can be obtained). In principle, the first ALD precursor is introduced into the process reactor producing only an adsorbed monolayer on the substrate surface because it cannot decompose completely without a second compound. After the second precursor is brought into the reactor chamber it reacts with the first precursor to afford the desired monolayer, as illustrated in Figure 2. Since each of such cycles produces exactly one monolayer, the thickness of the resulting film may be precisely controlled by the number of deposition cycles.

B. Spreading of Precursor Viscid Solutions

1. Spin coating

The spin-coating process allows the preparation of uniform thin films on plane substrates^{10,11}. In a typical spin-coating experiment the precursor solution is placed onto the center of the substrate, which is then rotated at high speed (typically between 800

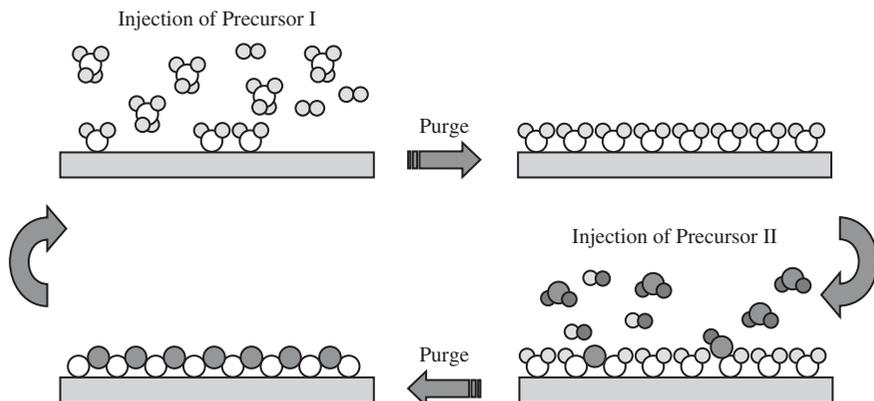


FIGURE 2. Schematic view of the ALD process

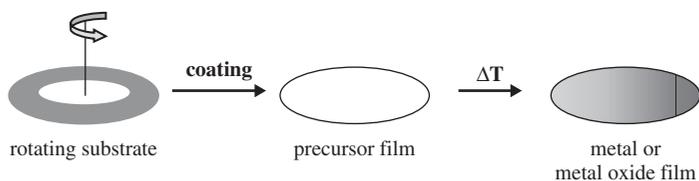


FIGURE 3. Schematic view of the spin-coating process

and 3000 rpm) spreading the solution by centrifugal force over the edge of the rotating substrate and leaving a thin film on the substrate surface (Figure 3). If the precursor is a solid or a highly viscous liquid, a solvent must be added to obtain a solution within a proper viscosity range. The final film thickness, quality, texture and other traits depend on properties of the liquid precursor, such as viscosity, drying rate and surface tension, and operational parameters chosen for the spin-coating process, such as acceleration, rotational speed and flow in the fume exhaust. The solvent is usually a volatile one and evaporates during the spinning operation. Higher spin speeds and longer spinning times lead to thinner films. Films of thickness below 10 nm can be obtained by this method.

2. Dip coating

Dip coating is a widespread procedure to create thin-film coatings of, for example, paint on a substrate piece. Therefore, the substrate is immersed into a solution of the coating material. The substrate remains there for some time to allow its complete wetting, followed by withdrawing it at constant speed. The higher the speed the thicker the film which remains on the surface. After the dip coating the coated pieces can be dried on air or baked in an oven, e.g. for the production of metal oxide films.

C. Electrochemical Deposition

Electrochemical deposition is the method of forming a thin layer on a substrate via an electrochemical reaction¹². It can be used to obtain either cathodic films, such as

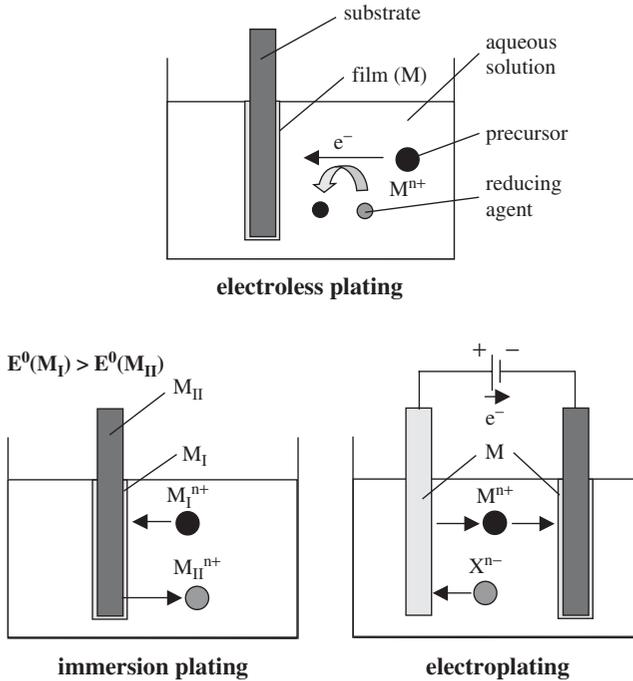


FIGURE 4. Redox methods for deposition of metal films

metals and polymers, or anodic films, such as metal oxides and polymers. In this context, electrophoresis and electropolymerization are special methods to achieve deposits with peculiar properties. These methods are used in industry for surface finishing by means of thin films (1–100 μm), endowed with attributes such as chemical or corrosion resistance and electronic conductivity. The deposit properties are influenced by different parameters such as electrolyte composition, current density and temperature.

Electroless plating, immersion plating, and electroplating are used to deposit metals onto a substrate (Figure 4)¹², which are distinguished by the way dissolved metal ions M^{n+} become reduced and deposited as a metal M. In electroless plating the metal ions M^{n+} are reduced by chemical reagents in solution. Immersion plating involves reduction of the M^{n+} ions and deposition of M on the surface of a less noble metal substrate, which becomes oxidized and dissolved. This technique can be used to produce depositions of noble metals with a limited thickness. Electroplating requires an external current source to provide the electrons needed for the reduction process.

D. Sol–Gel Technique

The sol–gel process is a versatile solution process for making ceramic and glass materials involving the transition of a system from a colloidal suspension (sol) into a solid phase (gel)^{13–15}. The resulting porous gel can be chemically purified and consolidated at high temperatures. In the classical sol–gel process, the precursor (e.g. a metal enolate or a metal alkoxide) is exposed to a series of hydrolysis and polymerization reactions to form

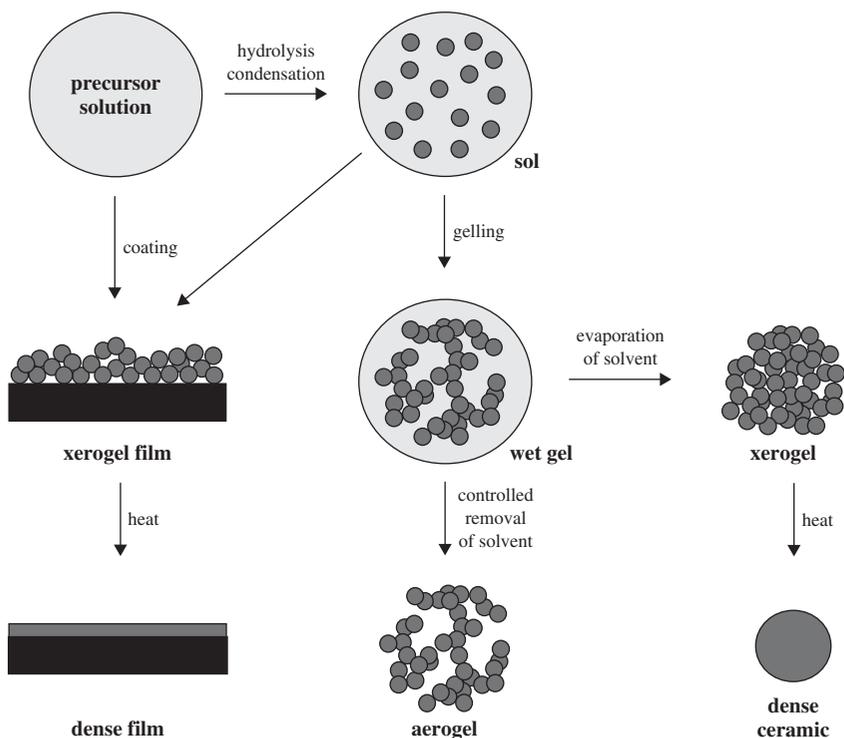


FIGURE 5. Schematic representation of the sol-gel technique

the colloidal suspension and afterwards the wet gel. Further drying converts the gel into a xerogel, which can be used to produce dense ceramic or glass materials by heat treatment (Figure 5). When the gel is dried under controlled conditions an aerogel is obtained. Thin films can be produced on a substrate by spin coating or dip coating (Section III.B).

IV. METAL DEPOSITION

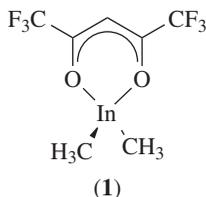
Thin metallic films play an important role in diverse fields of applications, with special emphasis on micro- and nanoelectronics for which the metals Al, Cu, Ag, Au, Ti and W are essential^{1, 16-18}. Additional fields of commercial interests are electrodes as well as reflective, corrosion-resistant, oxidation-resistant and abrasion-resistant coatings¹⁹. Noble metals (periods 5 and 6 of groups 8-11 of the periodic table of the elements) are of special interest due to their manifold application in heterogeneous catalysis²⁰⁻²². Other metals used in specialized industrial applications or as components of more complex materials such as metal alloys are Ni, Pd, Pt, Ag and Au. For example, FePt-based nanostructured materials are excellent candidates for future high-density magnetic recording media^{23, 24}.

This section describes the formation of metals and metal alloys from metal enolate precursor sources (β -diketonates, β -ketoiminates) where chemical vapor deposition, spin coating and electrochemical deposition processes are used to generate blanket, surface selective or patterned surface structures.

A. Main Group Elements

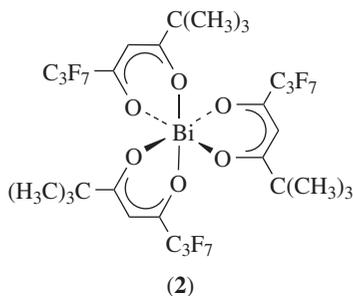
1. Indium

In general, indium trialkyls (InR_3 ; $\text{R} = \text{Me}, \text{Et}, \dots$) are used for CVD. However, these volatile compounds are very sensitive to oxygen and moisture and produce vigorous reactions when exposed to air²⁵. Replacing one alkyl group in InR_3 with a β -diketonate unit gives $\text{Me}_2\text{In}(\text{hfac})$ (**1**), a highly volatile complex, stable in air and moisture, which can be used for deposition of indium and indium-containing materials²⁶. The volatility and thermal stability of this organometallic molecule was qualitatively examined by simultaneous TGA and DSC, showing that it can be handled without decomposition below 118°C under atmospheric pressure. Indium and indium-copper alloys were deposited in a typical CVD experiment (bell jar quartz reactor, reactor pressure 0.9–2.0 Torr, bubbler temperature 60°C , substrate temperature 300°C , deposition time ≤ 10 min, no carrier gas) onto a copper substrate or platinum-coated silicon wafer²⁵. The thin films were characterized by EDS and SEM. The Cu–In alloy from $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})(\text{mhy})$ and **1** showed a smooth film texture with grain sizes ranging from 0.1 to 0.2 μm and containing roughly 10% indium²⁵.



2. Bismuth

Formation of bismuth-containing thin films by CVD was demonstrated by Sievers and coworkers²⁷ using the volatile $\text{Bi}(\text{fod})_3$ (**2**) as precursor source. In a hot-wall CVD apparatus (pyrex substrate, pressure 10^{-7} – 10^{-6} Torr, precursor temperature 80 – 95°C , $T_{\text{Substrate}} = 400$ – 450°C , deposition rate 10 nm min^{-1}) fluorine-free uniform layers with 73% bismuth were obtained²⁷. The carbon (15%) and oxygen (12%) contaminations may be reduced or eliminated if hydrogen is used as carrier gas. No decomposition mechanism was given.



B. Transition Metal Elements

Many transition metal enolates are known today and most of them are applied in the deposition of metal films and in the synthesis of nanoparticles. Gas-phase deposition plays the most important role due to the enhanced volatility of the β -diketonato

complexes. Several comprehensive publications deal with this topic^{1,28,29}. This section gives an overview about deposition and nanoparticle formation of metals and metal alloys from metal enolates. Pure metal films from group 3 and 4 metal enolates are not known due to their oxophilic character. They preferentially are used for the deposition of metal-oxide ceramics (Section V.B). Pure group 5 metal films and alloys are accessible from metal halides or organometallic compounds¹; however, metal enolates from this group have not been described as CVD precursors to pure metal coatings so far.

1. Group 6 elements

As a group 6 metal enolate, $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ has been studied by Sreedharan and coworkers³⁰. Thermogravimetric and vapor pressure measurements showed that this complex can be vaporized at *ca* 230 °C without decomposition. The vapor pressure p , in Pa, can be calculated at temperature T , in K, using the equation $\log p = 14.16(\pm 0.07) - 5830(\pm 157)T^{-1}$, valid over the range 101–145 °C, from which an enthalpy of sublimation of $111.6 \pm 3.0 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ could be estimated. Based on these results $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ was used in PA-CVD processes by the group of Dasgupta to deposit chromium onto stainless steel, silicon and quartz³¹. Thus, vapors from the precursor heated to 250 °C are carried by argon into an Ar–H₂ plasma (power density 70 mW cm⁻²). Decomposition takes place on a substrate heated to 550 °C, with a deposition rate of *ca* 1 μm h⁻¹. The coating films consist mostly of Cr with grain size of 10 nm and are uniform and adherent; they have a hardness of 1200 HV under loads of 100 and 200 g, which may be ascribed to the presence of strain and the nanocrystalline nature of the deposits³⁰.

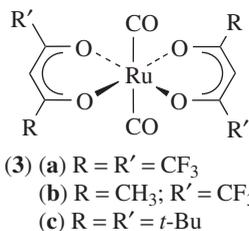
2. Group 8 elements

a. Iron. $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ was used as precursor for iron loading of ordered mesoporous MCM-41 by the incipient wetness impregnation procedure³². Thus, zeolithe MCM-41 spheres were stirred with the iron β-diketonate in toluene, followed by vacuum drying and calcination. The initial iron concentration has influence not only on the iron-loading content, but also on the mechanism of the iron-loading process (ligand exchange and hydrogen-bonding interaction mechanisms). The iron species anchored on the surface of the substrate shows a thermal decomposition behavior quite different from pure $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$. Such iron-containing mesoporous materials are of importance as catalysts for the oxidation of sulfur dioxide and hydrocarbons or the decomposition of N₂O³².

b. Ruthenium. CVD of ruthenium using ruthenium enolate precursors has been investigated in only a few cases^{33–37}. Ruthenium and RuO₂ are of particular interest for metallization in integrated circuit fabrication^{33,38}. Such films can be deposited from different ruthenium precursors including coordination complex $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$ under a variety of conditions, such as deposition temperatures of 500 and 600 °C; operation under vacuum or using H₂ or O₂ as carrier gas, at pressures from 0.1 to 1.0 Torr; Si or SiO₂ served as substrate³⁴. The precursor $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$, when compared to other investigated ruthenium organometallic and metalorganic compounds, provides films with high resistivities and with a carbon content reaching from 0 to 60 atom% depending on the deposition conditions. The films deposited at 500 °C showed poor adhesion, while the ones obtained at 600 °C adhered excellently on both substrates. Microstructures with grain sizes ranging from 10 to 100 nm were found³⁴.

In an earlier patent Crosby and coworkers described CVD processes of volatile ruthenium β-diketonates ($\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$, $\text{Ru}(\text{tfac})_3$, $\text{Ru}(\text{hfac})_3$ etc.) on heat resistant substrates such as sintered carbides (WC/TiC/TaNbC/Co) in a low-pressure atmosphere³⁵.

A series of organometallic carbonyl complexes of general formula $\text{Ru}(\text{CO})_2\text{L}_2$ (**3**), where $\text{L} = \text{acac}, \text{hfac}, \text{tfac}, \text{ofac}, \text{thd}, \text{dhd}$, was characterized by Liu and coworkers^{36,37}. $\text{Ru}(\text{CO})_2(\text{hfac})_2$ (**3a**), $\text{Ru}(\text{CO})_2(\text{tfac})_2$ (**3b**) and $\text{Ru}(\text{CO})_2(\text{thd})_2$ (**3c**) were selected for CVD experiments due to their enhanced volatility. Ruthenium metal films were obtained under different deposition conditions either in the temperature range of 350–450 °C under H_2 blanketing or in the range 275–400 °C using O_2 dissolved in argon as carrier gas³⁷. It must be alluded that the precise control of the oxygen partial pressure (for example, 2%) and accurate tuning of the deposition temperature are necessary for formation of pure ruthenium films. Deposition of ruthenium films was conducted using a cold-wall CVD reactor, whereby the sample reservoir was maintained at 30 °C for **3a**, 50 °C for **3b** and 70 °C for **3c** with deposition time being between 20 and 40 min. Si wafers, pyrex glass and Al_2O_3 were used as substrates. The deposited films were highly reflective, with good adhesion to the substrate. For example, complex **3a** gave films containing 95% Ru, along with 2% F and 3% O impurities, as determined by Auger and ESCA analyses (Table 1). The resistivity of these films, 48 $\mu\Omega$ cm, was attributed to the presence of impurities (the conductivity of bulk Ru is 7 $\mu\Omega$ cm). The film morphology was investigated by SEM showing smooth surfaces with neither pinholes nor cracks. The higher the deposition temperature, the rougher the surface, the larger the grain size and the thicker the film. When **3a** is used as precursor and the decomposition is carried out under pure oxygen, RuO_2 thin films are obtained (for a detailed discussion see Section V.B.6)³⁷.



β -Diketonate ruthenium complexes can also be used as precursors to grow Ru and RuO_2 layers by atomic vapor deposition (AVD[®]) on plain SiO_2/Si wafer materials and into trench structures (high k $\text{HfO}_2/\text{SiO}_2/\text{Si}$ stacks, $k =$ dielectric constant, Figure 6)³³. AVD[®] is similar to CVD. The dissolved precursor is delivered in discrete pulses to the evaporation chamber and transported by an inert carrier gas to the showerhead, where it is mixed with a reactive gas (O_2). The deposition experiments were performed in an AIXTRON TriJet[®] reactor (Figure 7). The uniform ruthenium and ruthenium oxide films are strongly textured and have near bulk resistivity (Ru: 22 nm thickness, 11.5 $\mu\Omega$ cm;

TABLE 1. Ruthenium CVD conditions using ruthenium β -diketonates as precursors

Precursor	Evaporation temp. (°C)	Deposition temp. (°C)	Carrier gas	Reactor pressure (Torr)	Substrate	Film composition
$\text{Ru}(\text{hfac})_2(\text{CO})_2$ (3a)	30	500	—	0.5	SiO_2/Si , Al_2O_3	95% Ru, 3% O, 2% F
$\text{Ru}(\text{tfac})_2(\text{CO})_2$ (3b)	50	350	H_2	0.5	Si	94% Ru, 2% O, 4% F
$\text{Ru}(\text{thd})_2(\text{CO})_2$ (3c)	70	400	H_2	0.2	Si	97% Ru, 3% O

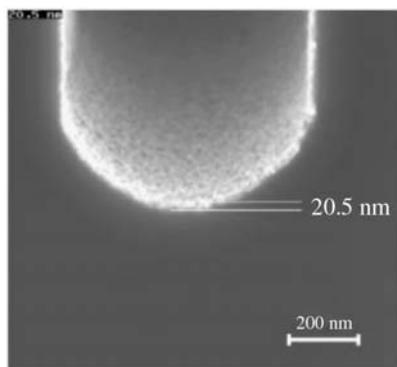


FIGURE 6. SEM micrograph of the bottom of a trench SiO₂/Si stack, coated with a 20 nm layer of Ru (coverage >90%)³³. Reproduced from Reference 33 by permission of Elsevier

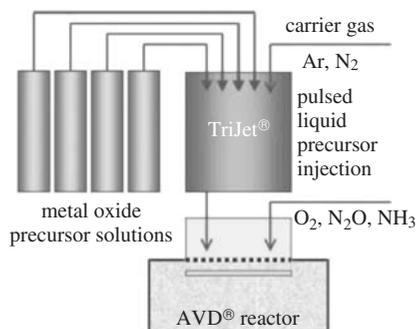


FIGURE 7. Schematic view of the TriJet AVD[®] reactor³³. Reproduced from Reference 33 by permission of Elsevier

36 nm, 15.1 $\mu\Omega\text{cm}$; RuO₂: 30 nm, 81.7 $\mu\Omega\text{cm}$)³³. The deviation from bulk resistivity can be explained by additional scattering of electrons at the surface and interface of these thin films. While the ruthenium grains are predominantly oriented along the (002) plane, the RuO₂ layers are nanostructured and polycrystalline. The work functions of nonannealed AVD Ru and RuO₂ films on silicon oxide are 5.06 and 5.30 eV, respectively. Treatment of the ruthenium layers by a forming gas annealing (FGA) process results in no interfacial layer growth on high-*k* HfO₂ gate stacks.

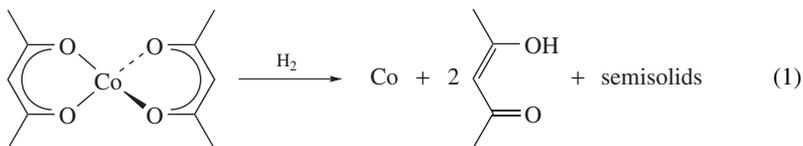
Lashdaf and coworkers described other ways for ruthenium deposition from Ru(thd)₃ on alumina and silica substrates, for example, from the gas phase by atomic layer epitaxy (ALE) and from the liquid phase by impregnation followed by reduction in a hydrogen atmosphere at temperatures as low as 140 °C³⁹. Like other metal β -diketonates, Ru(thd)₃ is a relatively stable compound when vaporized, nonpyrophoric as well as easy to handle and to store³⁹. TG measurements indicated that Ru(thd)₃ is more strongly bonded to alumina than to a silica surface. Mass spectrometric studies showed the formation of traces of ruthenium oxide in the impregnated samples which readily evaporate upon heating. This is a possible reason for the low ruthenium content of the ALE samples (density 0.1 Ru atom nm⁻² on silica, 0.3 Ru atom nm⁻² on alumina) in comparison to the impregnation

method (density 0.5–0.8 Ru atom nm⁻² on silica, 1.9–2.8 Ru atom nm⁻² on alumina)³⁹. Reduction of the impregnated samples occurs already at 140 °C; for the ALE deposited Ru samples 300 °C is necessary to release all the ligands. Ruthenium on alumina and silica supports are promising candidates for hydrogenation catalysis³⁹.

c. Osmium. Deposition of osmium metal films is mentioned only in a patent using Os(CO)₂(acac)₂ as precursor which decomposes at 280 °C³⁶, giving no additional information on the process conditions or the properties of the metal deposit.

3. Group 9 elements

a. Cobalt. High-purity thin films of cobalt can be deposited onto glass and quartz, using Co(acac)₃ as precursor and H₂ as carrier gas, in a hot-wall CVD reactor, at temperatures as low as 275–430 °C with a deposition rate of 100 nm min⁻¹⁴⁰. Under the CVD conditions employed only 70% of the cobalt volatilized. Hydrogen was shown to be essential to the reduction. The films deposited had less than 0.5% C and 0.2% O. Feed-rate-limited deposition or transport-limited deposition was observed above 250 °C due to the large reaction area⁴⁰. It was shown that the overall chemistry of the deposition process is more complicated than a direct reduction of the metal β-diketonate, because semisolid organic materials are deposited during the process, which are probably formed by catalytic reactions of the acac ligand on the cobalt surface (equation 1)⁴⁰.



Silica-supported cobalt catalysts are accessible by ALE, after chemisorption onto silica of Co(acac)₃ from the gas phase with a metal loading between 5.7 and 19.5 wt%⁴¹. The catalysts were tested for gas-phase toluene hydrogenation in a microreactor system.

Thin films of cobalt can be prepared by nebulized spray pyrolysis using Co(acac)₂ as precursor in a hydrogen atmosphere⁴². The obtained films show brilliant metallic and magnetic properties. Granular, magnetoresistant cobalt–copper alloys of composition Co₁₈Cu₈₂ and Co₅₀Cu₅₀ are accessible from Co(acac)₂ and Cu(acac)₂ mixtures under similar reaction conditions⁴².

b. Rhodium. Several rhodium β-diketonates such as Rh(acac)₃⁴³, Rh(thd)₃⁴⁴, Rh(CO)₂L (L = acac, hfac, thd)^{45,46} and Rh(1,5-cod)(hfac)⁴⁷ have been used as suitable CVD precursors to deposit rhodium metal at high rates. Rhodium is favored over other noble atoms due to its lower resistivity, inertness and higher melting point for applications in electronics, for instance as diffusion barrier or seed material for copper in integrated circuits.

The group of Leskelä demonstrated the growth of metallic rhodium thin films of low resistivity (12.0 μΩ cm at 20 nm film thickness; bulk rhodium has 4.3 μΩ cm resistivity at 0 °C) and low impurity contents (0.1 atom% H, 1.6 atom% C, 2.3 atom% O) from Rh(acac)₃ and oxygen by ALD⁴³. The film growth rate at 250 °C depends only on the Rh(acac)₃ pulse duration, and shows a linear dependence on the number of the deposition cycles. The films were analyzed by XRD showing a preferred (111) orientation and by SEM (Figure 8). The Rh grain size increases with increasing film thickness. The size

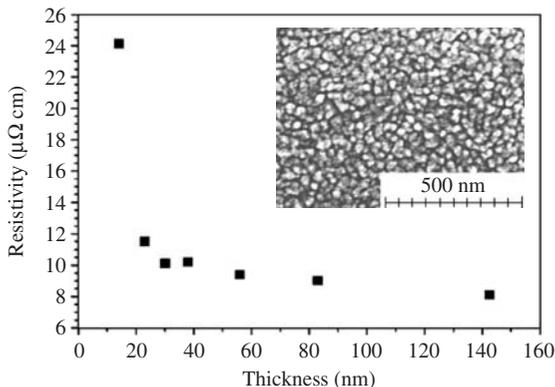
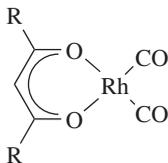


FIGURE 8. Resistivity of deposited Rh films as function of the film thickness. Inset: SEM image of a 25-nm-thick Rh film⁴³. Reproduced from Reference 43 by permission of ECS—The Electrochemical Society

of the largest grains is approximately the same as the film thickness. Adhesion of the rhodium films to the Al_2O_3 substrate was acceptable. All films with thickness less than 80 nm passed the scotch tape test.

Ultrahigh vacuum CVD of rhodium films on Si and TiO_2 -covered Si were carried out by Lu and coworkers using $\text{Rh}(\text{CO})_2(\text{acac})$ (**4a**)⁴⁵. The metal layers obtained on Si in the temperature range of 200–500 °C contain significant amounts of carbon and oxygen contaminations which diminish during film growth. The use of TiO_2 -covered silicon surfaces leads to a remarkable lowering of the initial impurities, indicating that the interaction of the precursor with the clean, reactive Si(111) surface generates the C and O found in the layers.



- (4) (a) R = Me
 (b) R = CF_3
 (c) R = *t*-Bu

Direct drawing of pure rhodium lines is possible by LA-CVD, as was shown by Suhr and coworkers using $\text{Rh}(\text{CO})_2\text{L}$ (L = acac (**4a**), hfac (**4b**), thd (**4c**)) as metal source⁴⁶. Complex **4b** is favored over the other two species in view of the linewidth, resistivity, vapor pressure and working temperature. The decomposition pathway of the precursors includes the loss of the ligands and a successive degradation of CO and L before their total removal⁴⁶. Deposition of a 95% purity Rh film from air stable $\text{Rh}(1,5\text{-cod})(\text{hfac})$ has been reported by Baum and Larson in a patent, applying either plain CVD or LA-CVD, with substrate temperature 250–350 °C, using H_2 and He as carrier gas⁴⁷.

c. Iridium. The β -diketonate complexes $\text{Ir}(\text{acac})_3$, $\text{Ir}(\text{thd})_3$, $\text{Ir}(\text{acac})_2(\text{mhd})$ and $\text{Ir}(1,5\text{-cod})(\text{acac})$ were investigated as precursors for CVD of iridium. However, little information

is available about the use of the two latter complexes for the preparation of iridium films on the surface of a carbon-containing electrode as discussed in early patents^{44,47}. In contrast, Papke and Stevenson reported in 1967 that Ir(1,5-cod)(acac) is suitable for the deposition of iridium on copper substrates in high purity (85–99%) between 400 and 750 °C substrate temperature using hydrogen as carrier gas⁴⁸.

Ir(acac)₃ readily sublimates without decomposition at temperatures between 180 and 200 °C. White and coworkers⁴⁹ discussed low-temperature CVD of high purity, smooth, dense and homogeneous iridium films with grain sizes of 10–40 nm, on substrates such as Al₂O₃, SiO₂/Si, barium strontium titanate, TiCN and Ta₂O₅/Si. Both the substrate and oxygen play significant roles in the CVD process, for example, oxygen dissociatively adsorbs on iridium and recombinatively desorbs at 400 °C, therefore, introducing oxygen during film growth greatly suppresses carbon incorporation, increases the deposition rate and improves the film morphology, whereas the substrate has impact on the initial growth mode and the subsequent growth rate (e.g. the growth rate on TiCN is much higher than on SiO₂ surfaces). The topography of the films was compared applying AFM. It is found that on SiO₂ the roughness of the films directly depends on the initial three-dimensional growth mode on isolated islands. Iridium films were also grown on patterned wafers to examine step coverage and film morphology⁴⁹.

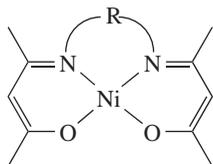
Ir(acac)₃ was also used to prepare heterogeneous catalysts by ALD of Ir on silica and alumina supports⁵⁰. The surface-bound OH groups of the substrates were found to be responsible for the ligand exchange. The amount of the deposited iridium metal was controlled by varying different parameters, namely reaction temperature, support material and number of growing sites on the surface (by blocking with acetylacetone)⁵⁰. Ir(thd)₃ can be used as precursor for CVD of iridium films on glass, using a vertical hot-wall CVD reactor (deposition temperature 350–500 °C)⁵¹. The profusion of CH₃ groups in the thd ligands makes this precursor more volatile than Ir(acac)₃, as demonstrated by TG measurements. The deposited films were found to consist of islands. The growth mechanism follows the Volmer–Weber model⁵¹. The crystallinity and surface morphology were determined by XRD and AFM.

4. Group 10 elements

a. Nickel. Deposition of nickel films on metallic and nonmetallic substrates is of importance for industry and advanced technology, for example, the encapsulation of graphite, metallization of ferrites, decorative and corrosion-resistant coatings, and as selective absorbers in solar thermal energy conversion⁵². Nickel is also a good material for microelectronics due to its low electrical resistivity and its high oxidation resistance.

Maruyama and Tago reported the successful deposition of highly adherent nickel thin films on borosilicate glass from Ni(acac)₂ by low-temperature atmospheric-pressure CVD⁵³. At temperatures >250 °C, polycrystalline nickel films were obtained by hydrogen reduction. It was found that the deposition rate increases with increasing reaction temperature from 250 to 270 °C. However, at higher temperatures the precursor starts to decompose in the gas phase, leading to lower deposition rates. The resistivity (8.1–13.3 μΩ cm) of the films is close to that of bulk nickel (6.8–7.5 μΩ cm). Chelates, such as Ni(hfac)₂, Ni(tfac)₂⁵⁴, Ni acetylacetonate imidate and Ni acetylacetonate ethylene diimidate⁵⁵, were used for the deposition of Ni films as described in two early patents (depending on the precursor, deposition at 250 to 600 °C; hydrogen as carrier gas and reducing agent; quartz, platinum and stainless steel substrates).

A series of *N,N'*-bridged bis(2,4-pentanedione-iminoato) nickel(II) complexes (**5a**–**5d**) was studied by TG and DTA to determine equilibrium vapor pressures and enthalpies of sublimation and vaporization. Complexes **5a** and **5c** were found to be best suited to serve



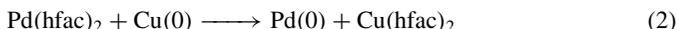
- (5) (a) R = CH₂CH₂
 (b) R = CH₂CHCH₃
 (c) R = CH₂CH₂CH₂
 (d) R = 1,2-C₆H₄

as sources for CVD of Ni in future experiments, because they can be vaporized without any significant decomposition at temperatures as low as 280 °C^{56,57}.

High-performance ceria-supported nickel catalysts (10 wt% Ni on CeO₂) for hydrodechlorination of chlorobenzene to benzene at 300 °C were prepared by Chary and co-workers⁵⁸, either by coprecipitation using Ni(NO₃)₂ or by impregnation using Ni(NO₃)₂ and Ni(acac)₂ as two alternative precursors. The dried catalysts were subjected to calcination in air at 500 °C. Catalysts prepared by coprecipitation had better catalytic performance in terms of hydrogenation activity, benzene selectivity and durability than the impregnated Ni/CeO₂ system. This is attributed to the nickel precursor used, higher dispersion of NiO crystallites having smaller particle size, and a significant interaction taking place between nickel particles and ceria during the course of reaction.

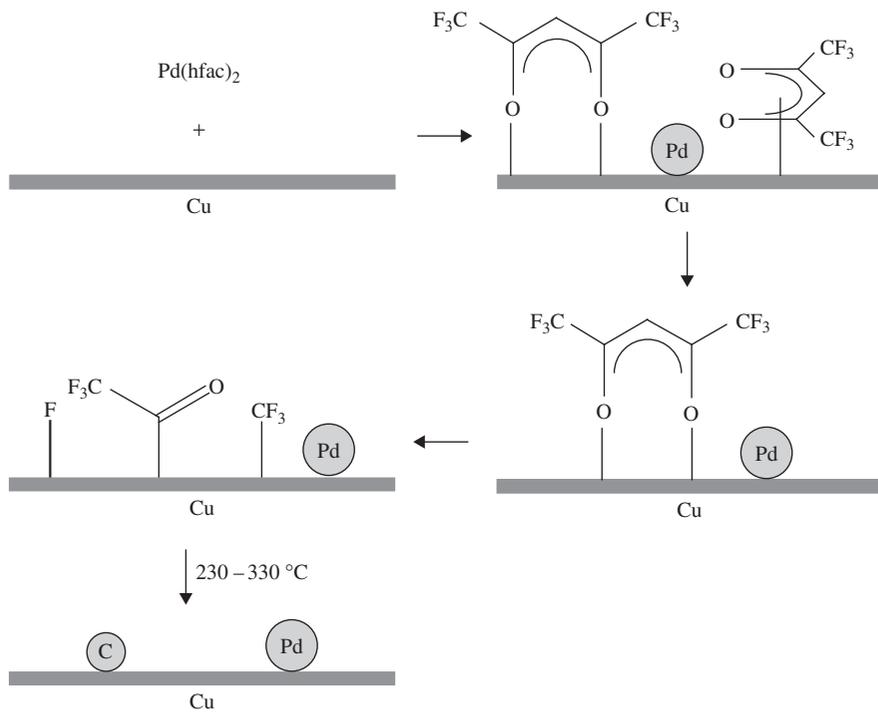
b. Palladium. Palladium is widely used in heterogeneous catalysis, for example, in hydrogenation and alkylation (Heck reaction) of olefins^{59,60}. In general, Pd is deposited on a suitable support using precursors such as Pd(thd)₂³⁹, Pd(hfac)₂^{61–63,65} and Pd(acac)₂^{66–68}, by gas-phase or liquid-phase methods, such as CVD, electroless plating and impregnation.

Girolami and Nuzzo described the surface-selective deposition of palladium from Pd(hfac)₂ based on a MOCVD *trans* metallation redox process (equation 2)^{61–63}.



CVD has been conducted on diverse substrates in the range of 200–425 °C, both under vacuum (10⁻⁴ Torr) and hydrogen (gas flow 25 cm³ min⁻¹, pressure 10⁻² Torr). Micron-thick films of pure palladium were only obtained when H₂ was used as carrier gas and reducing agent. The decomposition of Pd(hfac)₂ on copper was studied under ultrahigh vacuum conditions implying a multistep sequence (Scheme 1). The palladium precursor readily transfers its β-diketonate ligands to terrace atoms of the copper substrate whereby the Pd(II) ions are simultaneously reduced to Pd(0) yielding a palladium thin film and Cu(hfac)₂ (Scheme 1). The decomposition of the hfac ligands on the copper surface is self-limiting, i.e. graphitic impurities inhibit the decomposition pathway and promotes formation of Cu(hfac)₂. The driving force for redox *trans*metallation reaction is the favorable redox potential of the Pd/Pd²⁺//Cu²⁺/Cu cell⁶². The activation parameters for the decomposition of the hfac chelating ligands on copper foils have been determined (*A* = 1.3 × 10¹³ s⁻¹, *E_a* = 36.8 kcal mol⁻¹). The ability of surface microstructure to affect the rates of transport processes was demonstrated for this class of reaction by detailed kinetic and spectroscopic data^{62,63}.

The CVD decomposition behavior of binuclear [Pd₂(PME₃)₆](hfac)₂ involves the disproportionation shown in equation 3⁶⁴. Solid-state thermolysis (140 °C, vacuum) of [Pd₂



SCHEME 1. Decomposition mechanism of $\text{Pd}(\text{hfac})_2$ on Cu under CVD conditions⁶². Reprinted with permission from Reference 62. Copyright 1996 American Chemical Society

$(\text{PMe}_3)_6](\text{hfac})_2$ resulted in the cleavage of P–C bonds of the PMe_3 ligands to produce $[\text{PdMe}(\text{PMe}_3)_3](\text{hfac})$, along with other palladium dimethylphosphido complexes. The P–C bond activation may generate surface-bound alkyl and dialkylphosphido intermediates, which on subsequent fragmentation may lead to the formation of C and P inclusions⁶⁴.



ALD of palladium films is possible by sequential exposures of the Al_2O_3 substrate to $\text{Pd}(\text{hfac})_2$ and formalin, whereby the latter facilitates efficient nucleation of palladium⁶⁵. Palladium film deposition proceeds via coalescence of islands with average growth rates of $0.2\text{ \AA}/\text{cycle}$ (*ca.* $0.1\text{ Pd monolayer per cycle}$). The low deposition rate may result from site blocking of the surface by hfac ligands. The obtained films are cubic Pd with a roughness of 4.2 nm and resistivity of $11\text{ }\mu\Omega\text{ cm}$ at 42 nm thickness. Mesoporous anodic alumina membranes loaded with palladium (aspect ratio, *L/d ca.* 1500) are promising hydrogen sensors⁶⁵.

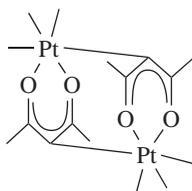
Palladium can be deposited at low reduction temperatures on alumina or silica supports, either from the gas phase by ALE or from a solution by impregnation methods, using $\text{Pd}(\text{thd})_2$ as precursor³⁹, as was described for ruthenium in Section IV.B.2.b. During ALE the precursor reacted to yield mainly metallic Pd, whereas on alumina only a small part of the impregnated metal source probably was dissociatively adsorbed yielding Pd(0). Associate adsorption describes the interaction of $\text{Pd}(\text{thd})_2$ with the alumina and

silica supports in impregnation. Highly dispersed tunable alumina-supported palladium particles of size in the subnano range, with different physicochemical properties, were prepared by impregnation with $\text{Pd}(\text{acac})_2$ in toluene solution as described by Thomazeau and coworkers⁶⁶.

A novel SiO_2 -supported palladium metal catalyst for the ligand-free heterogeneous Heck reaction was prepared by Huang and coworkers by the reduction of $\text{Pd}(\text{acac})_2/\text{SiO}_2$ in a hydrogen atmosphere with a 1% Pd loading⁶⁷. It was found that the Pd/SiO_2 system is a highly active catalyst for the Heck carbon–carbon cross-coupling of bromobenzene with styrene to yield *cis*- and *trans*-stilbene. It should be noted that the activity over Pd/SiO_2 is comparable to that over a homogeneous Pd system, which can be explained by the small size of the supported palladium particles of size 12–15 nm *in-situ* generated with gentle reducing agents (CO and NMe_3 released by the decomposition of *N,N*-dimethylacetamide) at mild temperatures⁶⁷.

Boron nitride ($130 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$ surface area) was used as support for electroless plating with a low percentage (0.3–1.2 wt%) of noble metals including palladium, platinum, silver and gold⁶⁸. In a typical experiment $\text{Pd}(\text{acac})_2$ was reduced by hydrazine to give metal particles of *ca* 16 nm size. Preliminary catalytic tests for the total oxidation of methane in lean conditions (excess oxygen) have shown a good stability of the catalyst and a higher activity in the presence of water, but excessively high conversion temperatures (600–700 °C)⁶⁸.

c. Platinum. As nickel and palladium, also platinum has a variety of uses, for example, as heterogeneous catalyst and in alloy nanoparticles with specific magnetic properties. In this respect, only $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ and $[\text{Pt}(\text{acac})(\text{Me})_3]_2$ (**6**) were used so far as precursor for deposition of platinum by CVD, vacuum pyrolysis and photolysis. Puddephatt and coworkers⁶⁹ showed that **6** can be used as volatile material for low-temperature CVD on silicon wafers in a vertical reactor at 250 °C. Films produced from this precursor showed good adherence but contained 30% C and 4% O impurities.



Rand⁷⁰ was the first to apply $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ as source for platinum. The complex was vaporized at 150–200 °C in vacuum ($<2 \times 10^{-4}$ Torr) and decomposed at 500–600 °C on Si substrates, leaving films which were a 50:50 mixture of Pt and C. The high decomposition temperature makes this precursor undesirable in many applications. The high carbon content can be explained assuming comparable strengths for the Pt–O and C–C bonds, so that the β -diketonate ligands decompose simultaneously with the transition metal complex⁷⁰. If hydrogen is present as reducing agent, $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ will rapidly decompose to give Pt(0).

$\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ can be used as precursor for MOCVD of nanocrystalline platinum thin films on oxidized Si⁷¹, quartz and CaF_2 ⁷² substrates. The deposition on oxidized silicon was carried out with the substrate heated to 350 °C by oxygen-assisted pyrolysis in a low-pressure hot-wall reactor⁷¹. The films exhibit a preferred (111) orientation with a thickness of 12–140 nm, grain size 25 nm and a root-mean-square surface roughness of 5 nm. The growth of Pt films from $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ occurred under a kinetically limited regime. The electrical resistivity was determined as 7.8–9 $\mu\Omega \text{ cm}$ at 10 K⁷¹. Cross-sectional field emission scanning electron microscopy (FESEM) images showing conformal deposition

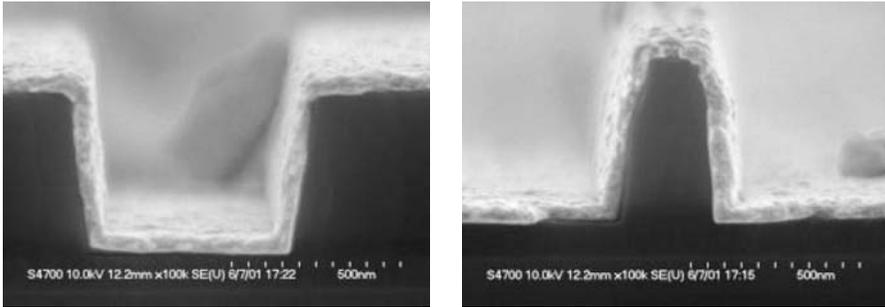
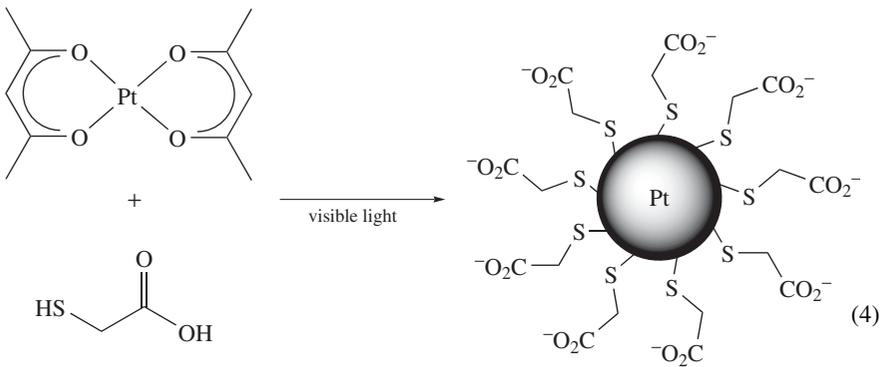


FIGURE 9. FESEM images of platinum-covered patterned SiO_2/Si substrates⁷¹. Reproduced from Reference 71 by permission of Wiley-VCH

of Pt onto patterned SiO_2/Si substrates are depicted in Figure 9, indicating a very dense and smooth surface morphology on the top and side-wall surfaces; the step coverage on the trench and plug varies between 85 and 95%⁷¹. $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ was also used in low-pressure MOCVD of thin Pt nanostructured films on quartz and CaF_2 substrates at 420°C ⁷², for possible combined electrochemical and spectroscopic applications. Independently of the reaction atmosphere (dry or wet $\text{N}_2 + \text{O}_2$, $\text{N}_2 + \text{H}_2$) the Pt films were formed as crack-free and well-adherent layers with no preferential orientation; however, they contained appreciable amounts of C and O due to incomplete β -diketonate decomposition via Pt-organic clusters⁷².

Electrodes can be prepared by electrostatic spray deposition of nanocrystalline cubic Pt dense thin films on YSZ, using $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ as precursor⁷³. Investigation of the catalytic behavior of the deposited Pt as a function of the microstructural properties is currently in progress.

$\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ can be used for nanoparticle synthesis. A straightforward one-step photochemical synthesis of water-soluble Pt subnanometric particles was reported by Sortino and coworkers⁷⁴, who exposed a solution of $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ and thioglycolic acid to visible light, where the latter reagent forms a carboxylate-terminated hydrophilic envelope to the Pt particles (equation 4). Such particles are candidates for biological applications and for 2- and 3-dimensional self-assembled nanocomposite devices⁷⁴.



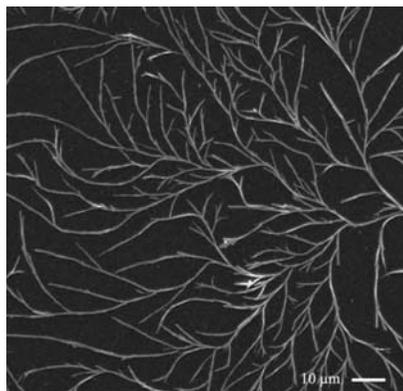


FIGURE 10. SEM of Pt fractal channels prepared by PA-CVD on SnO_2 ⁷⁶. Reproduced from Reference 76 by permission of IEEE

The synthesis and activation of well-dispersed platinum nanoparticles with controlled size (3.5–11.5 nm) for fuel cell electrocatalysts was reported by Nikles and collaborators⁷⁵. The synthesis involves the reduction of $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ by polyalcohols using oleylamine as capping agent. The as-prepared particles were loaded on a carbon support and activated by heating in air at 185 °C. Size-dependent studies indicated that the smaller Pt particles have a significant higher intrinsic activity for methanol oxidation but a lower tolerance to CO poisoning than the larger ones.

Formation of platinum fractal-like structures is possible by PA-CVD (19% Ar, 80% O_2 , 1% SnMe_4) on tin oxide thin films using $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ as starting material⁷⁶. The platinum aggregates show a dendritic structure of fractional dimension D ca 1.1–1.6 (Figure 10). The occurrence of such aggregates has been correlated to the concentration of the platinum precursor and to the radio-frequency power applied to the substrate electrode. Fabrication of microsensors integrated on silicon wafers with the help of photoresistors is possible⁷⁶.

Pt– SiO_2 composite films could be grown by low-temperature (300–440 °C) CVD from $\text{Si}(\text{OEt})_4$ (teos) and $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ in the presence of oxygen, as recently reported by DeSisto and coworkers⁷⁷. The SiO_2 phase was amorphous and the platinum phase crystalline with average grain size of 9 nm, as determined by XRD. *In situ* FT-IR studies of the gas phase provide confirmation of the low-temperature decomposition of teos promoted by $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$. A cooperative teos– $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ decomposition mechanism is proposed by the authors⁷⁷. Nanostructured biphasic composite Pt– TiO_2 thin films of various Pt/Ti ratios were obtained by CVD using $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ and $\text{Ti}(\text{OPr-}i)_4$ in an oxygen atmosphere at 400 °C⁷⁸. The single growth process was kinetically controlled for TiO_2 and diffusion-limited for Pt. A theoretical model was developed on the basis of the two distinct types of growth that accurately predicts the composition of the mixed films⁷⁸, and was applied to prepare Pt– TiO_2 -coated stainless-steel and gold electrodes⁷⁹. The voltammetric behavior of these nanostructured electrodes has been investigated using the $[\text{Ru}(\text{NH}_3)_6]^{3+/2+}$ redox couple. These electrodes behaved as ensembles of platinum nanoelectrodes. The active sites of the composites investigated are smaller than 10 nm⁷⁹.

Three-dimensional PtRu nanostructures (i.e. $\text{Pt}_{85}\text{Ru}_{15}$, 5.9 nm particle size; $\text{Pt}_{78}\text{Ru}_{22}$, 6.7 nm) with defined shapes are available from $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ and $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$ precursors⁸⁰. Capping of indexed surfaces using adamantaneacetic acid and hexadecylamine led to formation

of cubic or tetrahedral nanodendrites of varied composition. These PtRu nanostructures are catalytically active in methanol oxidation.

Transition metal nanoparticles have attracted great attention due to their unique size-dependent properties and applications in diverse areas, including magnetic storage materials, catalysis, sensors and drug delivery^{81–84}. Depositions of various Pt-containing alloys are summarized in Table 2. Particularly, chemically synthesized transition metal alloy

TABLE 2. Experimental conditions for synthesis and properties of platinum-containing nanoparticle alloys

Alloy	Precursors	Solvent	Stabilizer	$T_{\text{deposition}}$ (°C)	Size (nm)	References
Pt ₄₇ Fe ₅₃	Pt(acac) ₂ , Fe(CO) ₅	hexadecyl amine	1-adamantane- carboxylic acid	350–360	8	85, 86
Pt ₅₁ Fe ₄₉	Pt(acac) ₂ , Fe(CO) ₅	diphenyl ether, hexadecyl amine	1-adamantane- carboxylic acid	260	6	87
Pt ₅₂ Fe ₄₈	Pt(acac) ₂ , Fe(CO) ₅	dioctyl ether	oleic acid, oleylamine	290	3.5	88
Pt _x Fe _y	Pt(acac) ₂ , Na ₂ [Fe(CO) ₄]	several	oleic acid, oleylamine	297–370	1.7–7.7	89
Pt ₇₅ Ru ₂₅ , Pt ₅₀ Ru ₅₀ , Pt ₂₅ Ru ₇₅	Pt(acac) ₂ , Ru(acac) ₃	diphenyl ether	oleylamine	260	3.5–6.5	90
Pt ₅₂ Co ₄₈	Pt(acac) ₂ , [Co(CO) ₃ NO]	dioctyl ether	oleic acid, oleylamine	286	7	91
Pt ₄₃ Fe ₄₁ Cr ₁₆ , Pt ₄₆ Fe ₄₄ Cr ₁₀ , Pt ₄₇ Fe ₄₇ Cr ₆	Pt(acac) ₂ , FeCl ₂ •H ₂ O, Cr(acac) ₃	diphenyl ether	oleic acid, oleylamine	260	1.5	92
Pt ₄₄ Fe ₄₉ Co ₇ , Pt ₄₃ Fe ₄₀ Co ₁₇ , Pt ₄₇ Fe ₃₄ Co ₁₉ , Pt ₅₀ Fe ₂₃ Co ₂₇	Pt(acac) ₂ , Fe(CO) ₅ , Co(acac) ₂	dioctyl ether	oleic acid, oleylamine	290	3.5	88
Pt ₄₂ Fe ₅₀ Pd ₈ , Pt ₃₅ Fe ₅₀ Pd ₁₅ , Pt ₂₅ Fe ₅₀ Pd ₂₅	Pt(acac) ₂ , FeCl ₂ •H ₂ O, Pd(acac) ₂	diphenyl ether	oleic acid, oleylamine	260	3.5	93
[Pt ₅₁ Fe ₄₉] ₈₈ Ag ₁₂	Pt(acac) ₂ , Fe(CO) ₅ , Ag(acac)	diphenyl ether	oleic acid, oleylamine	260	3.5	94–96
Pt ₄₄ Fe ₄₈ Au ₈	Pt(acac) ₂ , Fe(CO) ₅ , Au(ac) ₃	diphenyl ether, hexadecyl amine	1-adamantane- carboxylic acid	260	6	87
Pt ₄₇ Fe ₄₈ Au ₅ , Pt ₄₀ Fe ₄₂ Au ₁₈ , Pt ₃₇ Fe ₃₈ Au ₂₅	Pt(acac) ₂ , Fe(CO) ₅ , Au(ac) ₃	hexadecyl amine	1-adamantane- carboxylic acid	360	6	97
[PtFe] _{100-x} Au _x $x = 1–24$	Pt(acac) ₂ , Fe(CO) ₅ , Au(ac) ₃	diphenyl ether	oleic acid, oleylamine	260	3.5	98

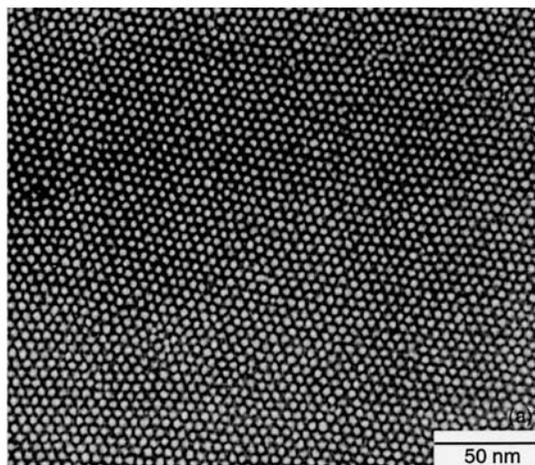


FIGURE 11. TEM image of self-assembled $[\text{Pt}_{0.47}\text{Fe}_{0.53}]_{188}\text{Ag}_{12}$ nanoparticles⁹⁶. Reproduced from Reference 96 by permission of the American Institute of Physics

nanoparticles such as Fe_mPt_n and Co_mPt_n ($m + n = 100$) have been extensively studied by Nikles because of their chemical stability and high magnetocrystalline anisotropy^{88,91}. The metal enolate precursors that have been most extensively studied for the alloys listed in Table 2 are $\text{M}(\text{acac})_2$ ($\text{M} = \text{Pt}, \text{Co}, \text{Pd}$) and $\text{M}(\text{acac})_3$ ($\text{M} = \text{Ru}$). The appropriate precursor components were dissolved in high-boiling organic solvents, such as dioctyl ether or diphenyl ether, were heated under continuous stirring in the presence of stabilizers including hexadecane-1,2-diol, oleic acid and oleyl amine, resulting in the formation of black suspensions containing the respective Pt_mM_n nanoparticles. By varying the surfactants, solvent and temperature the size and structural properties of the particles can be controlled^{85,86,89}. A third alloy element ($\text{M}' = \text{Cr}, \text{Co}, \text{Pd}, \text{Ag}, \text{Au}$) can be introduced in various proportions to incorporate within the nucleating nanoparticles of formula $\text{Pt}_m\text{M}_n\text{M}'_p$ ($m + n + p = 100$) (Table 2). These nanoparticles were characterized by elemental analysis, XRD, EDX and TEM (Figure 11). The magnetic anisotropy and switching volumes were explicitly determined from time- and temperature-dependent dynamic coercivity measurements (Figures 12 and 13)⁹⁶.

Lin and coworkers⁹⁹ systematically varied the conditions for the synthesis of Fe–Pt and Co–Pt alloy nanoparticles to gain closer insight on how the specific ligand–metal interactions affect the nucleation and growth of the nanoparticles. Thus, the concentrations of the precursors ($\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$, $\text{Fe}(\text{CO})_5$ and $\text{Co}_2(\text{CO})_8$) and the stabilizers (oleic acid and trioctylphosphine oxide) were varied in such a way that the effect of the ligand stabilizer is amplified and becomes a dominant factor in determining the reaction pathway. As a result, the authors report that the growth of alloy nanoparticles is limited in size and constitution depending on the ligand type and the concentration.

Platinum, ruthenium and PtRu alloy nanoparticles, prepared by vacuum pyrolysis using $\text{Pt}(\text{acac})_2$ and $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$ as precursors, were applied as anode catalysts for direct methanol oxidation¹⁰⁰. The nanoparticles, uniformly dispersed on multiwalled carbon nanotubes, were all less than 3.0 nm in size and had a very narrow size distribution. The nanocomposite catalysts showed strong electrocatalytic activity for methanol oxidation, which can

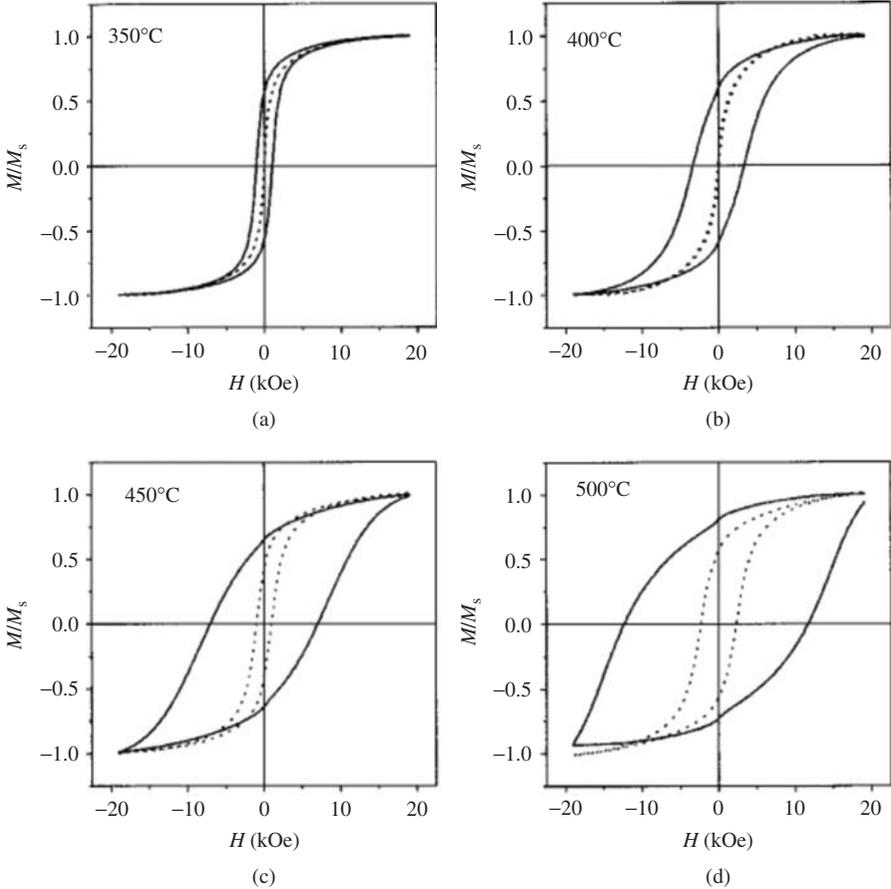


FIGURE 12. In-plane hysteresis loops of self-assembled $[Pt_{0.47}Fe_{0.53}]_{88}Ag_{12}$ (solid line) and $Fe_{53}Pt_{47}$ (dotted line) nanoparticle arrays annealed at different temperatures (H = field strength, M = magnetization, M_s = saturated magnetization)⁹⁶. Reproduced from Reference 96 by permission of the American Institute of Physics

be explained by the formation of well-dispersed Pt–Ru alloy nanoparticles and the large surface area of the substrate¹⁰⁰.

5. Group 11 elements

a. Copper. Copper deposition processes play an important role in the microelectronic industry, especially for fabrication of the ULSI circuit technology¹⁰¹. Recently, copper became more valuable due to its lower resistivity (Cu $1.7 \mu\Omega \text{ cm}$, Al $2.7 \mu\Omega \text{ cm}$, W $5.6 \mu\Omega \text{ cm}$), higher thermal conductivity, improved electromigration resistance (up to 4 orders of magnitude larger than aluminum) and increased resistance to stress-induced voidage, as compared to Al and W¹⁰².

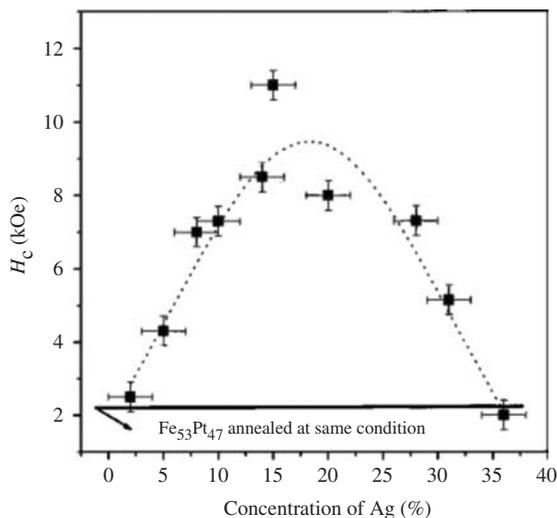
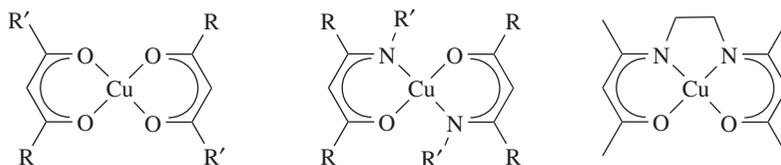


FIGURE 13. Coercivity field strength (H_c) as function of the Ag concentration for self-assembled $[\text{Pt}_{0.47}\text{Fe}_{0.53}]_{100-x}\text{Ag}_x$ nanoparticles annealed at 500°C ⁹⁶. Reproduced from Reference 96 by permission of the American Institute of Physics

Numerous deposition methods, such as ionized metal plasma deposition, physical vapor deposition, ALD, CVD, PA-CVD, PE-CVD, electroplating and electroless plating have been used to deposit copper films on different substrates¹. For CVD and ALD, several copper(I) and copper(II) enolates were developed which may be of interest as suitable precursors. The use of these complexes enabled the development of new technologies that are demanded to fulfill the requirements of the microelectronic industry.

i. Copper(II) precursors. In this section we discuss the current status of the deposition of copper thin films from copper(II) β -diketonates (e.g. **7a–7f**), and β -ketoiminates with bidentate (e.g. **8a** and **8b**) or multidentate (e.g. **9**) ligands, including adsorption studies, mechanistic considerations, growth rates, reaction conditions and film properties. Typical deposition conditions are summarized in Table 3.



- (7) (a) $R = R' = \text{Me}$
 (b) $R = \text{Me}, R' = \text{CF}_3$
 (c) $R = R' = \text{CF}_3$
 (d) $R = R' = t\text{-Bu}$
 (e) $R = t\text{-Bu}, R' = \text{C}_2\text{F}_5$
 (f) $R = t\text{-Bu}, R' = \text{C}_3\text{F}_7$

- (8) (a) $R = \text{Me}, R' = \text{H}$
 (b) $R = \text{CF}_3, R' = \text{CH}_2\text{CF}_3$

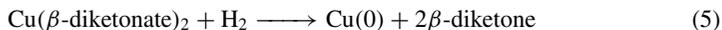
(9)

TABLE 3. CVD of Cu using copper(II) enolate precursors

Precursor	Evaporation temperature (°C)	Deposition temperature (°C)	Deposition rate (nm min ⁻¹)	Carrier gas	Reactor pressure (Torr)	Substrate	References
Cu(acac) ₂ (7a)	180–200	225–250	20	H ₂ /Ar	760	SiO ₂	103
Cu(acac) ₂ (7a)	80	290–350	23	H ₂	3	SAM/Si	104
Cu(tfac) ₂ (7b)	135–160	250–300	—	H ₂	760	glass, stainless steel	105, 106
Cu(hfac) ₂ (7c) ^a	80–95	250–300	80	H ₂	760	glass, stainless steel	105, 106
Cu(hfac) ₂ (7c)	80–85	200	10	H ₂	760	glass	107
Cu(hfac) ₂ (7c)	120	340–390	4	Ar	760	SiO ₂	108
Cu(hfac) ₂ (7c)	30–60	250–350	120–180	H ₂	10 ⁻³ –760	SiO ₂ , TiN, Al ₂ O ₃	109
Cu(hfac) ₂ (7c)	90–110	250–275	10–15	H ₂	10 ⁻³ –760	glass	110
Cu(hfac) ₂ (7c)	45–60	350	10	H ₂	7–15	W, Cr, Al, Zr, TiSi ₂	111
Cu(hfac) ₂ (7c)	50–100	350–390	20–90	H ₂ O/H ₂	15	Ta/Si	112
Cu(hfac) ₂ (7c)	100	400	—	none	10	SiO ₂	113
Cu(hfac) ₂ (7c)	55–90	310–380	20–65	H ₂	2–10	SiO ₂ , TiW, TiSi ₂	114
Cu(thd) ₂ (7d)	100	400	—	none	<10 ⁻²	SiO ₂	113
Cu(ppm) ₂ (7e)	100	400	—	none	<0.3	SiO ₂	113
Cu(fod) ₂ (7f)	—	300–400	—	H ₂	10 ⁻³ –760	SiO ₂	109
Cu(acim) ₂ (8a)	287	400	—	H ₂	730	quartz	115
Cu(acen) (9)	204	450	—	H ₂	730	quartz	115
Cu(nonaF) ₂ (8b)	85–105	270–350	70	H ₂	10–70	SiO ₂ , W, TiN	116

^a This precursor is in fact a hydrate, Cu(hfac)₂•H₂O, containing various amounts of water.

The first reports on copper CVD came from van Hemert (1965)¹⁰⁵ and Moshier (1967)¹⁰⁶ describing the use of Cu(tfac)₂ (**7b**) and Cu(hfac)₂•H₂O as volatile CVD precursors for deposition of copper in a hot-wall, horizontal tube reactor, under the operating conditions listed in Table 3. It should be noted that precursor **7c** requires lower temperatures for vaporization than **7b**. Various copper(II) β -diketonates listed in Table 3 became relevant for today's CVD technology. In the presence of a reducing carrier gas, such as hydrogen, the deposition process can be formulated as shown in equation 5.

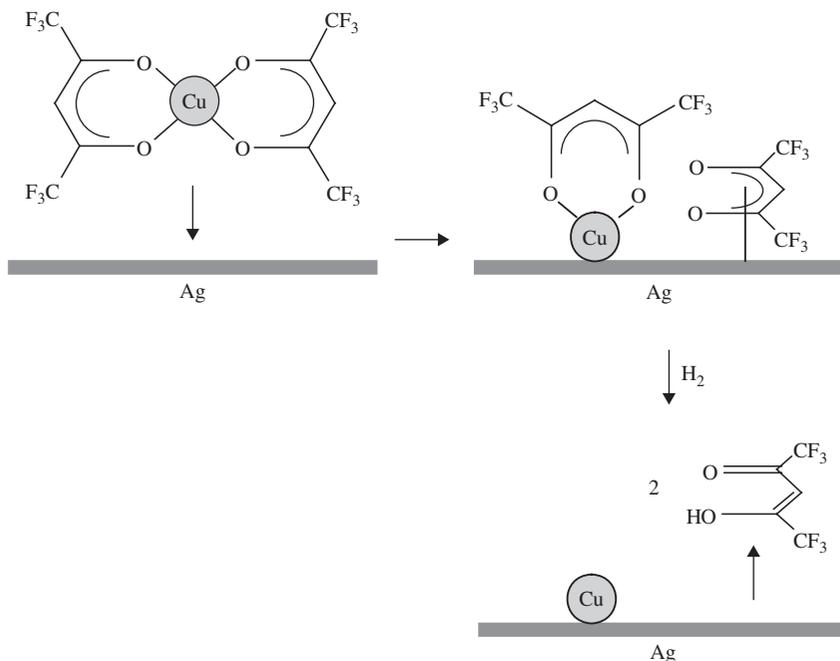


Analogous processes can be accomplished by reducing agents other than hydrogen, such as hydrazine and carbon monoxide. Reduction with CO involves partial decomposition of the ligands giving carbon-, oxygen- and fluorine-containing organic fragments, which may be incorporated as impurities in the copper films¹. For example, Cu(hfac)₂ (**7c**) produces C, O and F film contaminations on decomposition. However, higher temperatures produce more carbon film impurities due to the onset of the ligand decomposition itself¹⁰⁶. It was

proposed that decomposition of the precursor proceeds by self-reduction. If the precursor is a hydrate, as in the case of $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2 \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}$ in note^e of Table 3, a two-step decomposition takes place, whereby ketone hfacH is eliminated affording CuO , which afterwards will be reduced by hydrogen to give metallic copper and water¹⁰⁵. Summing up, the two steps can be viewed as a process in which the H_2O molecule acts essentially as a catalytic carrier for a hydrogen atom transfer.

The advantage of using hydrogen as reducing agent is that very pure copper films are formed, i.g. $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2$ (**7c**) gives copper films of purity $>99\%$ ¹⁰⁹. In contrast, a 10/90 mixture of H_2/Ar leads to several impurities including C (15%), O (10%), and F (5%)¹⁰³, while pure argon or nitrogen as carrier gases increase the oxygen content significantly (ca 30%); for example, **7c** decomposes in argon at 1 atm to metallic copper and Cu_2O ¹¹⁷. This clearly shows that hydrogen is indispensable for protonating the enolate to desorb cleanly from the surface. In general, resistivities in the range of 1.7 to 2.4 $\mu\Omega$ cm (bulk Cu 1.67 $\mu\Omega$ cm) were found for Cu films deposited in hydrogen atmosphere from fluorinated copper(II) enolates^{111, 118}.

Selective depositions of copper on pre-patterned TiSi_2 , W, Cr, Al and Zr substrate layers were also carried out successfully¹¹¹. Adsorption studies with copper(II) β -diketonates, such as $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ (**7a**) and $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})_2$ (**7c**)^{119, 120}, proved that the appropriate precursors adsorb dissociatively under typical CVD conditions under reducing hydrogen atmosphere, as depicted in Scheme 2.



SCHEME 2. Possible mechanistic steps in the deposition of metallic copper on metallic silver substrates from copper(II) enolates¹²⁰. Reproduced from Reference 120 by permission of Wiley-VCH

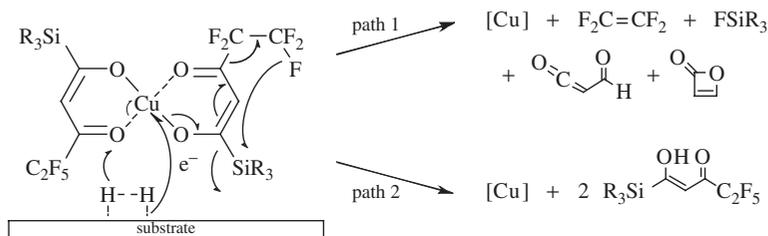
CVD of copper films was carried out on metallic substrates modified by a SAM of $\text{HSCH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{Si}(\text{OMe})_3$ (3-mercaptopropyltrimethoxysilane) using the precursor

Cu(hfac)₂ (**7b**)¹⁰⁴. The quality of the copper films deposited on the SAM diffusion barrier was high regarding purity and uniformity, comparable to that of films deposited on Si(100) and traditional diffusion barriers (TiN). Copper selenide binary phases can be grown from Cu(acac)₂ (**7a**) and trioctylphosphine selenide. Depending on the techniques applied, tetragonal Cu₂Se (aerosol-assisted CVD) or cubic Cu_{2-x}Se nanoparticles capped with hexadecylamine (liquid deposition) are produced¹²¹.

Further CVD methods to deposit metallic copper thin films are laser-assisted techniques (pyrolytic and photochemical LA-CVD) most commonly used for direct writing applications such as mask repair, circuitization and localized doping^{122–124}. Diverse plasma-assisted copper CVD processes have also been reported showing the advantages of PA-CVD including higher growth rate and lower substrate temperatures which results in the possible improvement of microstructures^{118, 125–127}.

Besides copper(II) β -diketonates, also β -ketoiminato complexes such as Cu(acim)₂ (**8a**) and Cu(acen) (**9**) have been investigated as CVD precursors¹¹⁵. Hydrogen reduction is also necessary to obtain pure copper films. The disadvantage of both compounds is that they require high decomposition temperatures. Nevertheless, fluorinated Cu(nonaF)₂ (**8b**) needs lower temperatures for evaporation and deposition, even below those of Cu(hfac)₂ (Table 3)¹¹⁶.

Another promising class of copper(II) β -diketonates has been synthesized by Toscano and Welch by substitution of a carbon atom by silicon^{128, 129}. Copper(II) sila- β -diketonates and their fluorinated derivatives have greater volatility than the corresponding carbon-hydrogen analogues and some of them exist as liquids or low melting solids, the preferred state for industrial CVD processes. Two different deposition modes of this class of precursors are also discussed (Scheme 3)¹³⁰.



SCHEME 3. Deposition modes for Cu(II) α -fluoroalkyl- α' -trialkylsila- β -diketonates¹³⁰. Reproduced from Reference 130 by permission of Elsevier

Laser-induced chemical liquid deposition of copper films on quartz and glass from Cu(acac)₂ (**7a**) as precursor was reported by Ouchi and collaborators¹³¹. The process is realized through the interaction of copper colloids with the appropriate surfaces. It was found that, depending on whether the laser irradiation is discontinuous (ArF laser) or continuous (KrF laser), closed copper films or nano-islands were formed. This method differs from the laser-assisted liquid-phase metallization of polymers, wherein a laser beam was used to enhance chemical reduction of copper(II) salts¹³¹.

Sol-gel and dip-coating procedures were applied to prepare copper nanomaterials¹³². Alumina-supported copper nanoparticles from Cu(acac)₂ and Al(OPr-*i*)₃ were synthesized by Kantam and coworkers¹³² by the aerogel procedure. The Cu–Al₂O₃ nanoparticles were characterized by several analytical methods and were successfully used as catalysts for the preparation of 1,2,3-triazoles by the reaction of terminal alkynes, NaN₃ and alkyl/allyl halides.

Copper-coated carbon nanotubes are accessible by decomposition of preliminary adsorbed $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ in a hydrogen atmosphere at 1 atm and 300°C^{133} . A mechanism is proposed based on the intermediate formation of copper oxide which is reduced by hydrogen to elemental copper, whereas the acac ligand decomposes to give formaldehyde and acetone.

Metallic copper nanoparticles within covalently bonded multilayered dendritic ultrathin films made of pamam, using supercritical CO_2 as a processing medium, were described by Puniredd and Srinivasan¹³⁴. The nanoparticles were obtained in higher yield, in a denser and more stable distribution, and showed greater stability towards polar solvent attack than the analogous products of liquid solvent processes, for example, in tetrahydrofuran, which was explained by the facile solvent separation and transport.

ii. Copper(I) precursors. Copper(I) β -diketonates of general type $\text{Cu}(\beta\text{-diketonate})(\text{L})_n$ ($n = 1, 2$), where L is a Lewis base such as phosphane, phosphite, alkene or alkyne, have been investigated extensively because such compounds can successfully be used as CVD precursors for the deposition of thin copper films. The conditions investigated for CVD using copper(I) β -diketonate precursors are summarized in Table 4.

Recently, phosphane and phosphite copper(I) carboxylates^{169,170} have become favored over copper(I) β -diketonates, since these species produce copper films of high purity with excellent electrical properties at low temperatures. However, at the time this review is being written Cu(I) β -diketonates are commercially available, e.g. $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})(\eta^2\text{-ViSiMe}_3)$ (**10o**, *CupraSelect*[®]) and $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})(\text{mhy})$ (**10k**, *Gigacopper*[®]), making this class of metal enolate precursors still the most important in industrial applications.

Three- and four-coordinated Cu(I) compounds are most common; however, many one- and two-coordinated Cu(I) ones are also known^{171,172}. When less than four donor atoms are bound to the copper(I) ion the mononuclear copper(I) enolates tend to oligomerize¹⁷². To preserve the volatility of the precursors, the oligomerization must be prevented, for example, by using bulky and/or multidentate chelating ligands. In Table 4, Cu(I) enolate coordination compounds which can be used as precursors for CVD of copper are listed.

Copper(I) β -diketonates usually are volatile liquids in ambient conditions, decomposing at moderate temperatures between 100 and 450°C , to leave clean copper films. Film purity strongly depends on the nature of the β -diketonate and the Lewis-base ligands. Copper deposition from these precursors takes place either by direct reduction with hydrogen present in the carrier gas, or by the disproportionation $2\text{Cu}(\text{I}) \rightarrow \text{Cu}(0) + \text{Cu}(\text{II})$ taking place as shown in Scheme 4¹, in the wide range of conditions listed in Table 4. The high purity of the film can be explained by desorption of the neutral Lewis-base ligands L and removal of the enolate anions as $\text{Cu}(\beta\text{-diketonate})_2$ in the gas phase.

DFT calculations have been performed for the L–Cu bond energies (kcal mol^{-1}) of common copper(I) β -diketonates used in CVD, such as $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})(\text{L})$ with $\text{L} = \text{PMe}_3$ (**10a**, 38.4), 1,5-cod (**10c**, 35.6), $\text{MeC}\equiv\text{CMe}$ (**10d**, 32.1), ViSiMe_3 (**10o**, 33.6)¹⁷³. It is assumed that dissociation of L is the rate-determining step for film growth due to the similarity between the bond energies and reported experimental activation energies. Good correlation with experimental observation is obtained for **10o**, with a dissociation rate constant of $1.5 \times 10^{-14} \exp(-13.5/T)^{173}$.

Pirolli and Teplyakov reported the deposition of copper films from the commercially available **10o** precursor (*CupraSelect*[®]) on a Si(100) crystal at the molecular level, combining experimental surface analytical techniques with computational analysis¹⁷⁴. At -173°C *CupraSelect*[®] adsorbs without noticeable decomposition. Surface annealing results in the elimination of ViSiMe_3 below 25°C , while the hfac anion binds to the surface through a copper atom. Upon heating, hfac decomposes and constitutes the main source of impurities in the copper deposition process¹⁷⁴.

TABLE 4. Conditions for CVD of copper using copper(I) β -diketonate precursors

CVD precursor	Evaporation temp. ($^{\circ}$ C)	Deposition temp. ($^{\circ}$ C)	Deposition rate (nm min $^{-1}$)	Carrier gas	Reactor pressure (mTorr)	Substrate	References
Cu(hfac)(PMe $_3$) (10a)	45	100–400	20–200	none	50	Pt/SiO $_2$, Cu/SiO $_2$, W/SiO $_2$	135
Cu(hfac)(PEt $_3$) (10b)							
Cu(hfac)(1,5-cod) (10c)							
Cu(hfac)(2-butyn) (10d)							
Cu(hfac)(btmsa) (10e)							
Cu(hfac)(tmsmb) (10f)							
Cu(hfac)(PMe $_3$) (10a)	45–50	150–400	10–1000	none	1	Pt/SiO $_2$	136
Cu(hfac)(PMe $_3$) (10a)	60	180–210	400–2000	none	50	W/SiO $_2$	137
Cu(hfac)(PMe $_3$) (10a)	50	200	—	none	—	PTFE	138–140
Cu(acac)[P(Bu- n) $_3$] (11a)	85	220	—	N $_2$	35×10^3	TiN/SiO $_2$	141
Cu(acac)[P(Bu- n) $_3$] $_2$ (12a)							
Cu(fod)(PMe $_3$) (13a)	40	150–300	—	none	10	W/SiO $_2$	142
Cu(fod)(2-butyn) (13b)							
Cu(fod)(btmsa) (13c)							
Cu(thd)(tdap) (14a)	50	150	—	N $_2$	80×10^3	TiN/SiO $_2$	143
Cu(acac)(btmsa) (11b)	90	280					
Cu(tfac)(PMe $_3$) (15)	—	100–150	200–1000	none	10	Pt/SiO $_2$, W/SiO $_2$, Cu/SiO $_2$	135, 144
Cu(hfac)(1,5-cod) (10c)	70–90	120–250	380–3750	none	10–50	W/SiO $_2$, Pt/SiO $_2$, SiO $_2$	145
Cu(hfac)(1,5-cod) (10c)	35	170–200	100	CO, H $_2$	—	glass	146
Cu(hfac)(1,5-cod) (10c)	70–105	200	100	H $_2$	760×10^3	Si, glass	146
[Cu(hfac)] $_2$ (cot) (16)							
Cu(hfac)(1,3-butadiene) (10g)							

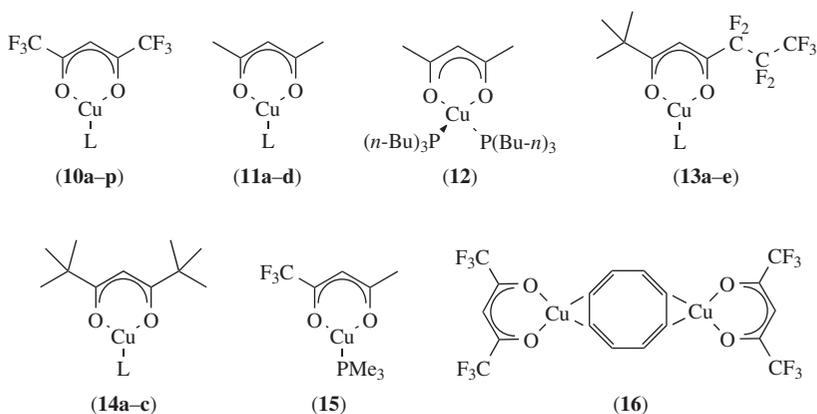
TABLE 4. (continued)

CVD precursor	Evaporation temp. (°C)	Deposition temp. (°C)	Deposition rate (nm min ⁻¹)	Carrier gas	Reactor pressure (mTorr)	Substrate	References
Cu(hfac)(1,5-cod) (10c)	62	150–250	100–500	He	70	Ta, Cu, Ag, Au, Cr, SiO ₂ , Si ₃ W ₄	147
Cu(hfac)(1,5-cod) (10c)	70	120	—	N ₂	200	TaN/Si	148
Cu(hfac)(1,5-cod) (10c)	25–70	200	200	H ₂	760 × 10 ³	Si, glass	146
Cu(hfac)(CO) (10h)							
Cu(hfac)(dmcod) (10i)	50–70	180	—	H ₂ , He	300–700	W	149
Cu(hfac)(alkyne) (10d, k, j)	60	225	350–5750	He	300	Cu	150
Cu(hfac)(2-butyn) (10d)	65	150–210	500–9000	none	50	W/SiO ₂	151
Cu(hfac)(2-butyn) (10d)	60	150–225	2033	He	300	Cu/Si	152
Cu(hfac)(hy) (10j)	70–80	140–300	200–260	He, H ₂	2000	TiN/Si	153, 154
Cu(hfac)(mhy) (10k)							
Cu(hfac)(mhy) (10k)	87	100	—	He	2000	SiO ₂	155, 156
Cu(hfac)(mp) (10l)	45	150–200	400–1500	Ar	300	TiN/Si	157
Cu(hfac)(dmb) (10m)	35						
Cu(hfac)(mbo) (10n)	—	180	—	He	1500	Ta	158
Cu(hfac)(vtms) (10o)	50	160	500	Ar	—	TiN, Si, Cu, SiO ₂	159
Cu(hfac)(vtms) (10o)	40–50	120–420	1000	Ar	100	W, TiN, Ta, Al, PtSi	160
Cu(hfac)(vtms) (10o)	—	180–350	—	H ₂ /N ₂	500, 800	Al/Si, Si ₃ N ₄ /Si	161
Cu(hfac)(vtms) (10o)	25	160–190	2000–5000	none	500	W/SiO ₂	162
Cu(hfac)(atms) (10p)	40	60–275	—	Ar	1000–3000	TiN	163–165
Cu(hfac)(tmsmb) (10f)	50	145	—	N ₂	35 × 10 ³	TiN/SiO ₂	166

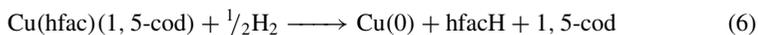
(continued overleaf)

TABLE 4. (continued)

CVD precursor	Evaporation temp. (°C)	Deposition temp. (°C)	Deposition rate (nm min ⁻¹)	Carrier gas	Reactor pressure (mTorr)	Substrate	References
Cu(hfac)(1,5-cod) (10c)	60	225	—	CO ₂ ^a	13–17 × 10 ⁷	SiO ₂ /Si, TiN/Si	167, 168
Cu(hfac)(2-butyn) (10d)							
Cu(hfac)(mhy) (10k)							
Cu(hfac)(vtms) (10o)							

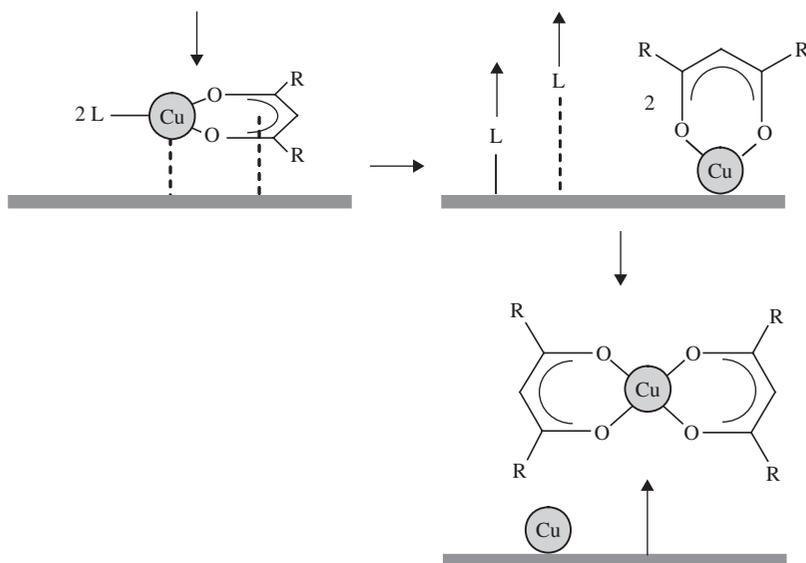
^a CVD in supercritical conditions.

When CVD with copper(I) β -diketonate complexes containing a Lewis base is carried out in the presence of hydrogen¹, deposition of metallic copper occurs by direct reduction with liberation of the Lewis-base ligand and formation of the corresponding β -diketone, as was demonstrated for **10c** (equation 6)¹⁷⁵. In contrast, it is found that Cu(hfac)(1,3-butadiene) (**10g**) deposits copper via disproportionation even in the presence of hydrogen¹⁴⁶.



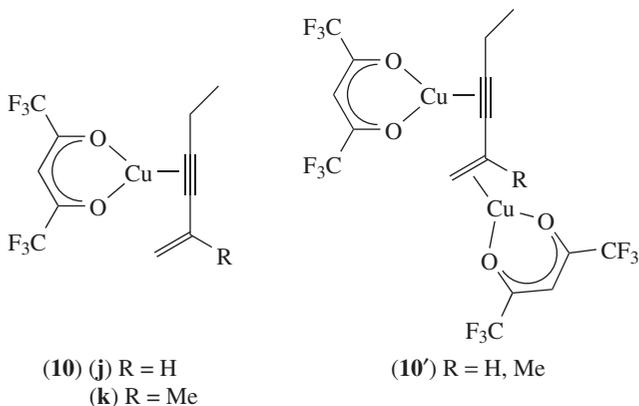
When CO alone is used as reducing agent, e.g. for reduction of Cu(hfac)(1,5-cod) (**10c**), the copper films are contaminated mostly with significant amounts of carbon impurities, while the use of CO/H₂ mixtures results in the formation of high-purity metallic copper films. Under the CVD conditions applied, it is proposed that the copper(I) species is transported as Cu(hfac)(CO) in the gas phase¹⁴⁶.

Another group of promising copper CVD precursors are β -diketonato copper(I) complexes with conjugated ene-yne donor ligands L, such as hy in **10j** and mhy in **10k**, as was shown by Doppelt and collaborators^{153–156}. Complexes Cu(hfac)(L) and [Cu(hfac)]₂L can be prepared on mixing hy or mhy with [Cu(hfac)] in the ratios of 1:1 and 1:2, respectively. The mononuclear Cu(hfac)L (**10j** or **10k**) species possess a free olefinic unit which



SCHEME 4. Disproportionation mechanism of $L_n\text{Cu}(\beta\text{-diketonate})$ for Cu film deposition on substrates¹. Reproduced from Reference 1 by permission of Wiley-VCH

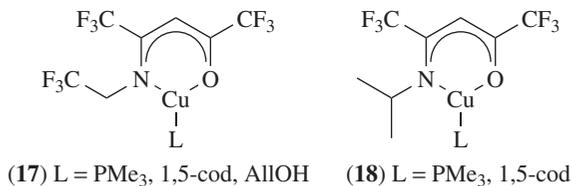
can interact with another copper atom, for instance from the substrate surface to form the binuclear complex **10'**, which is adduced as the reason for the very low activation energy found for the surface-reaction-limited growth regime of copper films. This leads to very good filling properties that have been ascertained for **10k** as compared to other precursors^{157,158}.



Lang, Gessner and coworkers¹⁶⁶ reported improved-performance copper(I) CVD precursors containing the tmsmb ligand, as in **10f**, **11d** and **14c**. Copper films were deposited on TiN-coated oxidized silicon wafer materials from **10f** at low temperature (145 °C) and characterized by SEM and EDX. Rhee and coworkers¹⁵⁷ described the hfac-based copper sources Cu(hfac)(mp) (**10l**) and Cu(hfac)(dmb) (**10m**), the deposition rate of which was

about four to seven times faster than that of *CupraSelect*[®]. The resistivity of the thin films obtained from both precursors is 2.0 $\mu\Omega\text{ cm}$.

An invention dating from 2005¹⁵⁸ introduces β -ketoiminates (**17**, **18**) as chelating ligands which are more stable source reagents for copper deposition, resulting in enhanced adhesion properties of the obtained thin films.



Gessner, Lang and coworkers¹⁴¹ formed thin films of copper oxide and copper from the liquid nonfluorinated copper(I) source $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})(\text{P}(n\text{-Bu})_3)_2$ (**12**) by low-temperature thermal ALD.

Selective deposition of copper onto patterned PTFE and similar substrates is of importance because these substrate materials have low dielectric constants¹⁷⁶. The combination of PTFE with high-conductivity metals such as copper led to applications in the field of printed wiring board manufacture. A suitable precursor is $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})(\text{PMe}_3)$ (**10a**)¹⁴⁰. However, deposition of copper onto various patterned substrates including pyrex, SiO_2 , TiN and Si_3N_4 surfaces functionalized with silanes was performed using copper(I) enolates such as $\text{Cu}(\text{hfac})(\text{mhy})$ (**10 k**), whereby the films exhibit good adhesion strength and resistivities to that of elemental copper^{165, 166}. After irradiation of the functionalized substrates with UV light through a mask, copper was deposited only onto the nonirradiated areas of the substrate. Ultrathin monolayers of copper prepared by this method are potentially useful for very high resolution resistors, since the lateral resolution may be of the order of molecular dimension (nanometallization).

Deposition of copper alloys such as copper/aluminum can be carried out starting from copper(I) and copper(II) enolates. Copper alloys may be of technological and scientific interest as they can help avoiding problems caused by electromigration, corrosion and poor adhesion to dielectric substrates¹⁷⁷.

b. Silver. Silver has the highest electrical conductivity (1.59 $\mu\Omega\text{ cm}$) of all metals; however, its greater cost and tarnishability has prevented it from being widely used in place of copper for electrical purposes. Besides, the fast diffusion of silver into semiconductor Si and SiO_2 device materials has limited its application for metallization. Further applications include the use of silver as a component of high-temperature superconducting ceramics¹⁷⁸, as silver mirrors¹⁷⁹ or as bactericidal coatings¹⁸⁰. One of the major problems in silver CVD is the availability of suitable volatile and economical precursors, because of their sensitivity to light and low thermal stability. There have been several reports on the use of Lewis-base silver(I) β -diketonates with phosphanes, phosphites, alkenes, alkynes etc. as auxiliary ligands as suitable CVD precursors. Also, the use of silver β -diketonate salts including $[\text{Ag}(\text{tfac})]$ and $[\text{Ag}(\text{hfac})]$ as CVD metal sources is mentioned in the literature, but most of these compounds do not sublime easily and hence require unusual vaporization techniques. In contrast, the Lewis-base-stabilized silver β -diketonates listed in Table 5 are better suited as CVD precursors because of their improved stability and volatility.

As nicely shown by Puddephatt and coworkers, the complexes $\text{Ag}(\text{hfac})(\text{PR}_3)$ and $\text{Ag}(\text{fod})(\text{PR}_3)$ (R = Me, Et) are excellent CVD precursors for deposition of smooth pure silver films (grain size 0.1–0.25 μm) using moist hydrogen as carrier gas, as could be

TABLE 5. Deposition studies of silver(I) enolate CVD precursors

CVD precursor	Evaporation temp. (°C)	Deposition temp. (°C)	Deposition rate (nm min ⁻¹)	Carrier gas	Reactor pressure (mTorr)	Substrate	Reference
Ag(hfac)(PMe ₃) Ag(hfac)(PMe ₃) ₂	20–50	250–425	—	H ₂	0.1	Cu	181
Ag(hfac)(PMe ₃) Ag(hfac)(PEt ₃) Ag(fod)(PMe ₃) Ag(fod)(PEt ₃)	50–100	250–350	30	none, H ₂ , H ₂ /H ₂ O	50	glass, Si, Cu	182
Ag(acac)(P(Bu- <i>n</i>) ₃) ₂	150	200	—	N ₂	35•10 ³	TiN/Si	183
Ag(hfac)(P(OMe) ₃) Ag(hfac)(P(OEt) ₃) Ag(hfac)(P(OPr- <i>i</i>) ₃) Ag(tfac)(P(OMe) ₃) Ag(tfac)(P(OEt) ₃) Ag(tfac)(P(OPr- <i>i</i>) ₃)	80	180–360	—	Ar	100–500	Si, glass	184
Ag(hfac)(C≡NMe)	80–90	250–320	—	none, H ₂ , H ₂ /H ₂ O	0.1–100	Si, glass	185
Ag(hfac)(SEt ₂)	80	120–300	40	—	—	Cu/Si	186

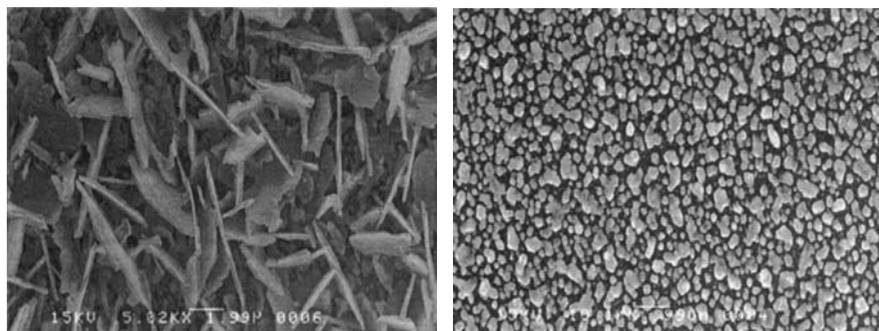
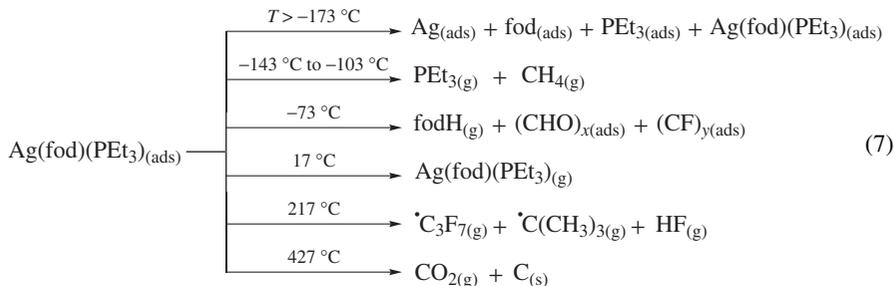


FIGURE 14. SEM images of silver films grown from Ag(fod)(PEt₃) using H₂/H₂O mixtures as carrier gas on glass applying different substrate temperatures (left: 320 °C, right: 230 °C) without annealing¹⁸². Reprinted with permission from Reference 182. Copyright 1995 American Chemical Society

shown by SEM (Figure 14)¹⁸². If no reactive carrier gas is used, the layers contain carbon impurities (5–10%) and show rough surfaces with an average grain size of 1–2 µm. The impurities were explained by the higher temperatures (370–380 °C) required for the deposition processes because the decomposition was not selective. As a consequence, in some cases fluorine, oxygen and phosphorus impurities were observed. The main products in the presence or absence of hydrogen are hfacH or fodH and PMe₃ or PEt₃. No disproportionation mechanism of the silver(I) source is observed, as it is characteristic for the analogous copper(I) species.

Next to phosphine and phosphite silver(I) enolates also methylisocyanide-stabilized species such as M(hfac)(N≡CMe) (M = Cu, Ag) can be used as suitable CVD precursors for the deposition of thin metal films on glass or silicon substrates (Table 5)¹⁸⁵.

A detailed mechanistic study of the decomposition process of $\text{Ag}(\text{fod})(\text{PEt}_3)$ on a $\text{Ag}(111)$ surface had been carried out using reflection absorption IR spectroscopy and temperature-programmed desorption techniques. From these measurements the authors conclude that the adsorbed $\text{Ag}(\text{fod})(\text{PEt}_3)$ molecules dissociate on the surface. As byproducts, which are developed in the reaction with reducing agents like hydrogen or water, mainly the β -diketonate fodH together with HF , CO_2 and the radicals $\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3^\bullet$ and $\text{C}_3\text{F}_7^\bullet$ were monitored at different temperatures. Attempts to describe the reaction paths of adsorbed phases are given in equation 7¹⁸⁷.



The volatility and thermal stability in the gas phase during evaporation and transport to the substrate of selected n - Bu_3P silver β -diketonates has been investigated using temperature-programmed and *in-situ* mass spectrometry by Kohse-Höinghaus, Lang and coworkers^{183,188}. Examination of the fragments detected during evaporation and in a cold-wall CVD reactor allowed one to propose the gas-phase decomposition mechanisms of some silver(I) precursors. For both compounds $\text{Ag}(\text{acac})(\text{P}(\text{Bu}-n)_3)_2$ and $\text{Ag}(\text{hfac})(\text{P}(\text{Bu}-n)_3)_2$ the $\text{P}(\text{Bu}-n)_3$ phosphine and the respective β -diketonate fragments are detected in the temperature range of 170–330 °C, while the metal-containing fragment $\text{Bu}_3\text{P}\text{Ag}^+$ is found at higher temperatures, 330–420 °C for $\text{Ag}(\text{acac})(\text{P}(\text{Bu}-n)_3)_2$ and 170–290 °C for $\text{Ag}(\text{hfac})(\text{P}(\text{Bu}-n)_3)_2$ (Figure 15)¹⁸³. Use of a fluorinated ligand results in higher stability during evaporation but shows an uneven evaporation interval. The formation of stable evaporated adducts in the gas phase may be responsible for this behavior. Deposition experiments resulted in the formation of smooth and conductive thin silver coatings on glass substrates.

Aerosol-assisted CVD of Ag and $\text{Ag}_{1-x}\text{Pd}_x$ films, using $\text{Ag}(\text{hfac})(\text{SEt}_2)$ and $\text{Pd}(\text{hfac}-\text{C})(\text{hfac}-\text{O},\text{O})(\text{SEt}_2)$ as precursors¹⁸⁶, and the investigation of ligand exchange reactions relevant to this¹⁸⁹ were performed by Hampden-Smith and Kodas. The AA-CVD experiments were carried out on Cu-coated Si wafers over a range of substrate temperatures (120–300 °C) resulting in bright, reflective, analytically pure silver films¹⁸⁶.

Silver and silver selenide thin films were prepared from a series of liquid silver precursors containing β -diketonates and phosphite ligands (Table 5) as demonstrated by Shim and coworkers¹⁸⁴. In a typical deposition experiment, $\text{Ag}(\text{tfac})(\text{P}(\text{OEt})_3)$ produced very pure silver films under relatively mild conditions (170 °C) without any appreciable amount of fluorine, oxygen and phosphorus impurities. These films could easily be converted to Ag_2Se by selenium vapor deposition¹⁸⁴.

Highly reflective, surface-metallized, flexible polyimide films containing silver are accessible by the incorporation of $[\text{Ag}(\text{hfac})]$ into poly(amic acid) solutions followed by thermal curing to 300 °C¹⁹⁰. The silvered films are thermally stable and maintain mechanical properties similar to those of the parent polyamide.

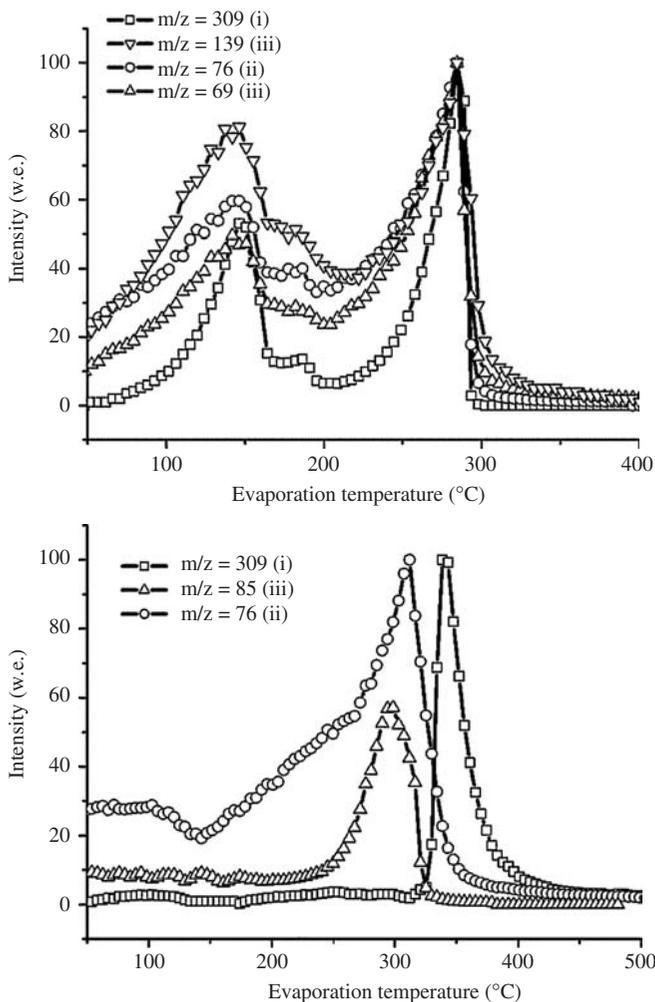


FIGURE 15. Intensity of detected fragments (MS, m/z) as a function of temperature, in the gases evolved from $\text{Ag}(\text{hfac})(\text{P}(\text{Bu-}n)_3)_2$ (top): $\text{C}_{12}\text{H}_{27}\text{AgP}^+$ (309), $\text{C}_4\text{H}_2\text{F}_3\text{O}_2^+$ (139), $\text{C}_4\text{H}_9\text{P}^+$ (76), CF_3^+ (69) and $\text{Ag}(\text{acac})(\text{P}(\text{Bu-}n)_3)_2$ (bottom): $\text{C}_{12}\text{H}_{27}\text{AgP}^+$ (309), $\text{C}_4\text{H}_5\text{O}_2^+$ (85), $\text{C}_4\text{H}_9\text{P}^+$ (76)¹⁸³. Reproduced from Reference 183 by permission of Wiley-VCH

c. Gold. Gold surfaces and gold particles have recently attracted much attention due to their very promising catalytic (e.g. alcohol oxidation, epoxidation of propylene, hydrogenation), optical and electrical properties¹⁹¹⁻¹⁹³. In the microelectronics industry gold metallization is extensively used for technological applications where absolute reliability must be maintained (e.g. electrical contacts to integrated circuits, wiring in multichip packaging modules). Compared to copper and silver, gold also possesses a low resistivity

($2.46 \mu\Omega \text{ cm}$) but inertness to chemical corrosion. Gold is also used as an absorber in X-ray lithographic masks and for the repair of defects in thin film circuits¹⁹⁴. Gold(III) β -diketonates containing two methyl groups were found to be most promising precursors for CVD of gold onto different substrate materials. Gold enolates of structural type Au(β -diketonate)(Me)₂ (β -diketonate = acac, hfac, tfac) are outstanding precursors because they give pure, electrically conducting gold thin films by thermal-induced decomposition, whereby the fluorinated compounds are characterized by higher vapor pressures and show faster growth rates¹⁹⁶. Baum and coworkers^{195–197} deposited high-quality gold films and lines by laser-induced, photothermal CVD with a focused argon ion laser, using Au(acac)(Me)₂, Au(hfac)(Me)₂ and Au(tfac)(Me)₂ as precursors. The deposition rates (0.1, 0.45 and $2.5 \mu\text{m s}^{-1}$, respectively) are strongly dependent upon the vapor pressure. Lines deposited from these three precursors, containing 95–100% gold, have resistivities 2- to 20-fold that of bulk gold, which can be reduced to 2- to 5-fold after annealing. Plasma-enhanced CVD using Au(acac)(Me)₂ as metal source was applied to prepare gold alloys, such as Au/Pt, Au/Pd and Au/Pt/Pd¹⁹⁸. Three different methods allow the deposition of metallic films of varying composition. They always show a metallic luster and resistivities between 100 and $200 \mu\Omega \text{ cm}$.

Au(acac)(Me)₂ was used by Claus and coworkers to produce silica-supported gold nanoparticles by MOCVD¹⁹⁹, as a catalyst with Au content of 2.4 wt% and average Au particle size of 1.4 nm, which fits well to other supported gold catalysts prepared from alternative precursors by different routes¹⁹⁹. The supported nanoparticles were applied as catalyst for low-temperature oxidation of carbon monoxide.

Grunwaldt and coworkers²⁰⁰ prepared gold and gold–silver nanoparticles supported on TiO₂, Fe₂O₃/Fe₃O₄ and SiO₂ by flame spray pyrolysis from Au(acac)(Me)₂ and AgOBz. Depending on the support material, the size of the gold particle was in the range of 2–4 nm increasing with higher noble metal loading (0.1–1.0 wt%). Addition of silver resulted in increased particle sizes (5–10 nm). The authors mention that flame spray pyrolysis is limited when higher noble metal loadings are targeted²⁰⁰. Gold nanoparticles could also be synthesized on porous granules of γ -Al₂O₃ by chemical vapor infiltration using Au(acac)(Me)₂²⁰¹. After calcination at 325 °C, small particles ($\leq 5 \text{ nm}$) of metallic gold were obtained which show a significant catalytic activity in low-temperature oxidation of CO.

V. METAL OXIDE DEPOSITION

In general, metal oxides are very common inorganic commodities, widely applied, and display an assortment of unique chemical and physical properties. They are accessible by different techniques including chemical vapor deposition and sol–gel methods. Their technological application extends from super- and semiconducting materials to electrochromic devices, optical filters, protective coatings and solar absorbers^{2, 3, 202–205}.

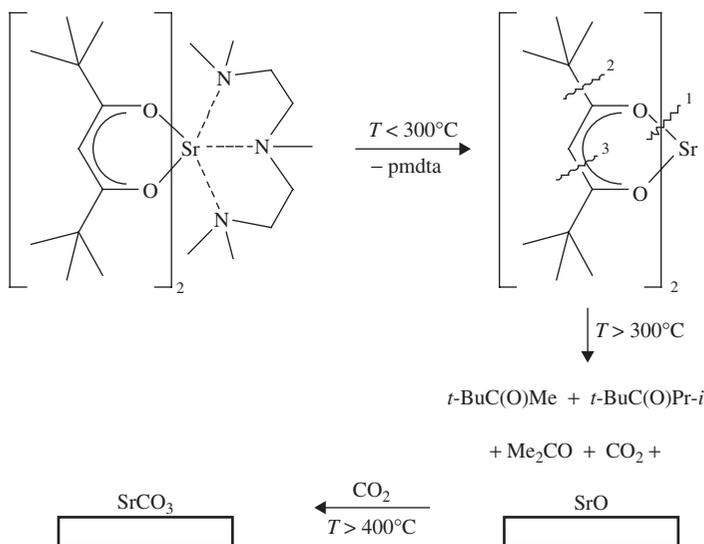
A. Main Group Elements

1. Group 2 elements

a. Magnesium. The metal oxides of alkaline earth elements have attracted much attention, i.e. MgO is thermodynamically very stable, possesses a low dielectric constant (10.0) and a low refractive index (1.74). Therefore, it is an interesting substrate material for high T_c superconducting films, perovskite-type ferroelectric coatings and protecting layers of dielectrics^{206, 207}. Magnesium oxide is an inorganic insulating solid material with fcc Mg and O sublattices and low-energy neutral (100) cleavage planes. Magnesium oxide can be prepared by spray pyrolysis²⁰⁸ and MOCVD techniques^{209, 210}. Recently, the latter method

was applied by Boo and coworkers for the growth of crack-free and uniform MgO thin films using the simple molecular magnesium enolate precursors $\text{Mg}(\text{acac})_2$ and $\text{Mg}(\text{thd})_2$ and oxygen as carrier gas at 300°C for deposition on GaAs²⁰⁹ or at $500\text{--}600^\circ\text{C}$ on Si(100) and sapphire²¹⁰. Noteworthy is that the substrate, the precursor and the substrate temperature influence the crystal growth direction and/or the crystallinity of the deposited MgO films. In addition, electrostatic spray pyrolysis (ESP) between $400\text{--}450^\circ\text{C}$ allowed the deposition of pure MgO thin films on $\text{SiO}_2/\text{Si}(100)$ substrates with growth rates of 34 and 87 \AA min^{-1} from $\text{Mg}(\text{tmhd})_2$ ²⁰⁸. Only traces of carbon were found within the detection limit of XPS. The authors point out, however, that this impurity may be attributed to surface contamination and/or carbon incorporation into the MgO films.

b. Strontium. Direct liquid injection MOCVD of $[\text{Sr}(\text{thd})_2 \times \text{pmdeta}]$ was used to obtain polycrystalline SrO ($>9 \text{ mTorr}$, $<350^\circ\text{C}$) and SrCO_3 films ($>9 \text{ mTorr}$, $>400^\circ\text{C}$)²¹¹. *In-situ* FTIR monitoring of the gas phase allowed one to propose a decomposition mechanism (Scheme 5). The ancillary ligand pmdeta is eliminated in the early stage of evaporation yielding $\text{Sr}(\text{thd})_2$, which decomposes to produce SrO along with CO_2 and a variety of ketones above 300°C . The CO_2 interacts with SrO to give SrCO_3 , depending on the deposition temperature and the partial pressure of the precursor source: a higher temperature and a higher partial pressure increase the amount of SrCO_3 . This finding can be generalized for alkaline-earth metal oxides deposited from β -diketonates²¹¹. These studies are mainly pertinent to MOCVD optimization and fabrication of multicomponent materials, such as SrTiO_3 , $(\text{Ba},\text{Sr})\text{TiO}_3$ (BST), $\text{SrBi}_2\text{Ta}_2\text{O}_9$ (SBT) and $\text{SrBaNb}_2\text{O}_6$ (SBN).

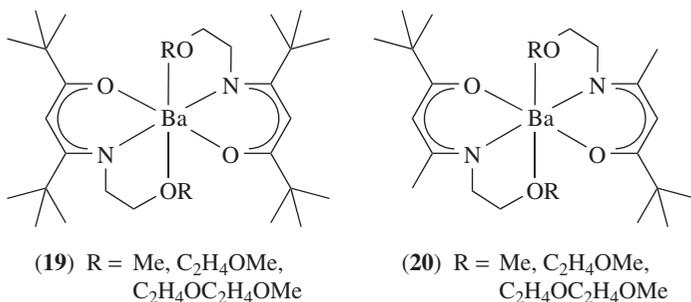


SCHEME 5. Decomposition of $[\text{Sr}(\text{thd})_2(\text{pmdeta})]$ showing the sites (1–3) of bond cleavages²¹¹. Reproduced from Reference 211 by permission of Wiley-VCH

c. Barium. Alkaline-earth metal β -diketonates are less volatile than the analogous transition metal enolates, e.g. Cu(II) β -diketonates, due to their oligomeric structures^{212, 213} (for example, $\text{Ba}(\text{thd})_2$ is better described by the formula $[\text{Ba}_5(\text{thd})_9(\text{H}_2\text{O})_3(\text{OH})]$). On addition of an excess of free β -diketone to the carrier gas stream, these structures are

cleaved to give lower aggregation and become more volatile. Between 300–400 °C, $[\text{Ba}_5(\text{thd})_9(\text{H}_2\text{O})_3(\text{OH})]$ decomposes to afford barium oxide, thd-H and other byproducts²¹³.

A series of volatile barium ketoiminates containing appended ether lariats (**19**, **20**; vapor pressure *ca* 1 mTorr at 150–200 °C) has been synthesized and successfully used for MOCVD by Marks and coworkers²¹⁴. The thermolysis mechanism of these barium coordination complexes was studied applying mass spectrometry. They partially decompose during sublimation involving ligand fragmentation at the CO bond β to the ketoiminate nitrogen atom with formation of pinacolone, 2,2-dimethyl-5-imino-3-hexanone and 2-methyl-4-*t*-butylpyridine. The suitability of these complexes as MOCVD precursors of barium-oxide-containing thin films has been demonstrated through the growth of BaPbO_3 using $\text{Pb}(\text{thd})_2$ as lead source²¹⁴.



2. Group 13 elements

a. Aluminum. Aluminum oxide possesses attractive chemical and physical properties. It is a relatively hard material, chemically inert, transparent in some modifications and an electrical insulator. Alumina films are therefore important as insulating layers in microelectronic devices²¹⁵, hard and antireflective coatings^{216,217} and protection against oxidation. α -Alumina (corundum) is extremely hard (it is used as an abrasive), unreactive and stable at high temperature. It has a hexagonal structure consisting of a close-packed array of O^{2-} ions with Al^{3+} cations occupying octahedral interstices. γ -Alumina has a defective spinel structure, absorbs water and has amphoteric properties.

The perceived advantage of aluminum β -diketonates over other alumina precursors, such as AlMe_3 , anhydrous AlCl_3 and $\text{Al}(\text{OPr-}i)_3$, includes higher stability, easier handling in the solid form and lower toxicity. Ajayi and coworkers reported about the atmospheric pressure pyrolysis of $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$ under argon for deposition of amorphous Al_2O_3 films on glass and silicon^{218,219}. The films were porous and highly contaminated with carbon, nevertheless, they showed good optical properties. MS evidence pointed to acetone and carbon dioxide as the major products of decomposition, the latter being responsible for the formation of the carbon impurities (for comparison see Section V.A.1.c)²²⁰. It was found that the higher the deposition temperature, the higher the CO_2 rate (Figure 16).

Maruyama and Arai applied low-temperature (250 °C) atmospheric pressure CVD of $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$ to produce largely carbon-free aluminum oxide films on glass (borosilicate, quartz) and silicon(100) substrates in air²²¹. The effect of water vapor on the growth of aluminum oxide films by low-pressure CVD from $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$ have been thoroughly investigated by Kim and coworkers²²². High water-vapor concentration improved the film purity by facilitating removal of carbon-containing ligands from the growing surface, producing pure and mirror-smooth Al_2O_3 films without affecting the film stoichiometry.

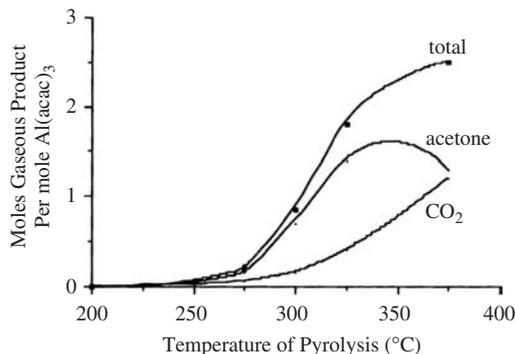


FIGURE 16. Gaseous decomposition products from aluminum acetylacetonate as a function of the temperature of pyrolysis²²⁰. Reprinted with permission from Reference 220. Copyright 1958 American Chemical Society

The formation of alumina from $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$ during CVD processes followed two different reaction pathways, as could be shown by Rhoten and DeVore by thoroughly characterizing the evolved gases²²³. Pyrolysis of $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$ in vacuum produced Al_2O_3 , carbon, water vapor and diverse volatile organic molecules. The activation energy for the thermal decomposition of the aluminum precursor source is *ca* 100 kJ mol^{-1} . However, a lower-energy pathway (28 kJ mol^{-1}) involves the reaction between $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$ and H_2O to produce carbon-free alumina films and acetylacetone as the main products, which is attributed to the relatively low temperatures needed for this reaction.

A study of dielectric characteristics of alumina thin films deposited on silicon substrates from $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$ dissolved in dmf by spray pyrolysis between 450 and 650°C was recently reported by Falcony and coworkers²²⁴. The addition of water vapor significantly improved the dielectric characteristics and smoothness of the deposits. In comparison to the CVD technique described above (see Section III.A.1) this procedure lead to considerable carbon impurities in the films. The overall resistivity of the alumina layers decreases, when both the concentration of the solution and the deposition temperature increase, which is explainable with the increase of carbon residues in the films.

Nemetz and coworkers studied the influence of the temperature difference between the precursor gas inlet and the substrate (the so-called 'gradient', ΔT) on CVD processes of $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$, especially on the deposition rate and the film microstructure, at pressures between 7.5 and 30 Torr and temperatures reaching from 230 to 830°C under oxygen²²⁵. It was found that at 30 Torr the alumina deposits varied from porous powders to dense films, depending on the applied temperature gradient (Figure 17). The deposition rate reaches a maximum at *ca* 600°C and can be qualitatively described by the competition of concentration diffusion and thermophoresis of the dust particles. The powder formation on the substrate at large temperature gradients can be reduced by decreasing the total pressure.

In 2006, Carter and coworkers used combustion CVD (0.0015 M isopropanolic $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$ solution, 1050 – 1125°C) for the deposition of crystalline α -alumina on silica and nichrome (Ni-20Cr)²²⁶. The oxidation response of coated and uncoated nichrome was investigated by isothermal TGA, in air at 900 – 1100°C , showing that the coated substrate has a significantly lower mass gain. Pflitsch and coworkers reported the film growth of Al_2O_3 on stainless steel by MOCVD, at atmospheric pressure and 330 – 500°C , in hot-wall CVD equipment (deposition rate $0.25 \mu\text{m h}^{-1}$)²²⁷. Deposition at 500°C produced

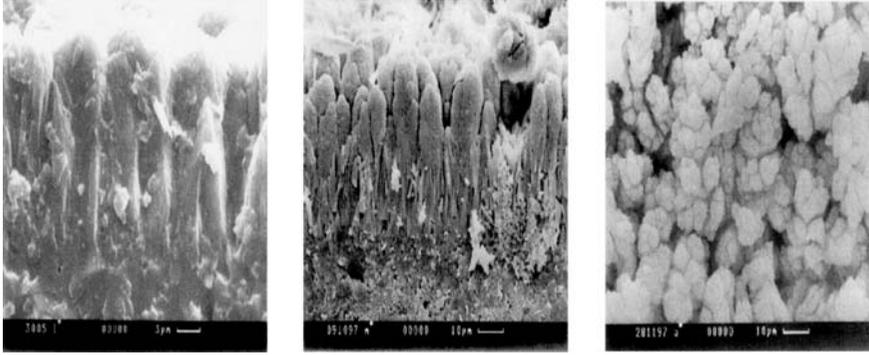


FIGURE 17. SEM cross-section of Al_2O_3 at different temperature gradients (left: $\Delta T = 0$ K, middle: $\Delta T = 30$ K, right: $\Delta T = 80$ K)²²⁵. Reproduced from Reference 225 by permission of Elsevier

amorphous, well adherent, completely closed and multicolored films. Annealing at 800°C gave γ -alumina, while at 1100°C α -alumina was formed; however, the annealed deposits were spalling²²⁷. In subsequent experiments alumina layers were deposited at temperatures between 500 and 1000°C . Films produced below 800°C were amorphous and transparent, while those grown at 1000°C were dark and crystalline. The presence of γ -, θ - and α -alumina in the crystalline phases was demonstrated²²⁸.

Vahlas and coworkers²²⁹ recently tested a new delivery system based on sublimation in a fluidized bed, to improve mass and heat transport. A mixture of solid $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$ (minor component) and inert alumina or silica particles was fluidized with a combination of water vapor and oxygen at 150°C , by which amorphous Al_2O_3 films were obtained on Ti6242 alloy wafers immersed in the bed. Pauleau and Dulac compared the kinetics of vaporization of $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$, $\text{Al}(\text{tfac})_3$ and $\text{Al}(\text{hfac})_3$ by isothermal TGA²³⁰. The saturation vapor pressure of $\text{Al}(\text{hfac})_3$ is 10-fold and 100-fold higher than those of $\text{Al}(\text{tfac})_3$ and $\text{Al}(\text{acac})_3$, respectively.

b. Gallium. Less attention has been paid to the oxides of gallium than those of aluminum. The α - and γ - Ga_2O_3 have the same structure as their Al_2O_3 counterparts. Monoclinic β - Ga_2O_3 is the most stable crystalline modification. Nevertheless, gallium oxide has some interesting properties. It is thermally and chemically stable and possesses insulating features at 25°C but is semiconducting at higher temperatures. Due to this and its optical properties, gallium oxide is used as insulator on GaAs and as facet coatings for GaAs-based lasers. Furthermore, Ga_2O_3 thin films find application as oxygen sensors at temperatures between 800 and 1000°C ²³¹.

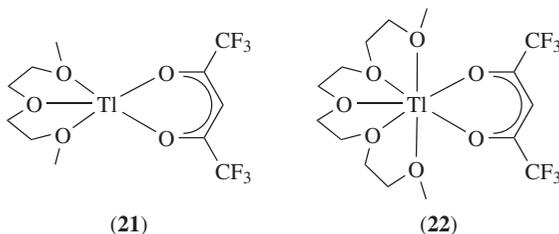
Gallium oxide thin films can be deposited on alumina and titanium dioxide from $\text{Ga}(\text{hfac})_3$ by MOCVD in the presence of oxygen (deposition temperature 470°C , pressure 20 Torr, deposition rate $0.7 \mu\text{m h}^{-1}$)²³². The amorphous layers are black, smooth, well adherent to both substrates and have less than 5% C and traces of F impurities. Annealing at 700°C led to carbon-free and transparent polycrystalline Ga_2O_3 films. SIMS investigations showed that aluminum from the alumina substrate diffuses into Ga_2O_3 at 1000°C . However, TiO_2 buffer layers prevent this diffusion. Niinistö and coworkers applied ALE for growth of gallium oxide films using $\text{Ga}(\text{acac})_3$ as precursor, in the presence of water or ozone²³³. The thin films were amorphous and showed only small thickness variations. The layers obtained in the presence of water contained 30 at% of carbon, whereas in the presence of ozone the Ga_2O_3 contained only 1 at% C.

Mixed γ -Ga₂O₃-Al₂O₃ oxides of different stoichiometry were prepared by the solvo-thermal method from Ga(acac)₃ and Al(OPr-*i*)₃ as starting materials and were used as catalysts for selective reduction of NO with methane²³⁴. The initial formation of gallium oxide nuclei controls the crystal structure of the mixed gallium–aluminum oxides. It is found that the acid density per surface area is independent of the Al:Ga feed ratio but depends on the reaction medium (diethylenetriamine, 2-methylaminoethanol, toluene, 1,5-pentanediol etc.), whereby in diethylenetriamine the catalyst had lower densities of acid sites and showed a higher methane efficiency.

c. Indium. Indium oxide is a transparent and conductive inorganic material which has a wide range of industrial and technological applications. Especially, Sn-doped In₂O₃ (ITO) is of importance for display panels and solar cell windows²³⁵ (for further doped indium oxide materials see Section V.D).

Pyrolysis of In(acac)₃ in air or oxygen at 320–400 °C was carried out by Ryabova and Savitskaya as early as 1968²³⁶, using glass, vitreous silica and mica as substrates. Amorphous In₂O₃ was formed in air at 320 °C, while at 400 °C crystalline indium oxide phases of low resistivity (10² Ω cm) were obtained. In pure oxygen, crystalline deposit formation occurred already at 320 °C. Reich and coworkers prepared In₂O₃ films by PECVD, using In(thd)₃ at 250–400 °C. This precursor is preferable to InMe₃ due to its higher stability, lower price and ability to give conducting films²³⁷. High-quality transparent conductive cubic-phase indium oxide thin films on quartz are accessible by a coating photolysis process using ArF excimer laser irradiation (50 mJ cm⁻², repetition rate 5 Hz for 5 min) employing the nontoxic In(acac)₃ as starting material²³⁸. Another single source precursor for the deposition of indium oxide thin films is dimeric [In(acac)(Me)₂]₂ as reported by O'Brien and coworkers²³⁹. Low-pressure MOCVD allowed the deposition of cubic In₂O₃ on borosilicate glass, Si(100) and GaAs(111) substrates in the temperature range from 350 to 450 °C, without introducing oxygen. For a detailed discussion of the preparation and use of mixed M–In₂O₃ (M = Sn, Zn, Cd, Mg) thin films, see Section V.D.

d. Thallium. Thallium differs from the other elements of group 13 since it has the M(I) oxide Tl₂O, besides the M(III) oxide Tl₂O₃ and a mixed oxide of composition Tl₄O₃. However, Tl₂O₃ has been deposited from thallium β-diketonate precursors^{240,241}. When compared to other group 13 elements, thallium oxides possess electrical and optical properties that make them useful in transparent electrical contacts and in solar cells²⁴². CVD of Tl₂O₃ thin films from Tl(acac) and Tl(acac)(Me)₂ single-source precursors was carried out on MgO, Al₂O₃ and Si substrates²⁴¹. XRD analysis showed that Tl₂O, Tl₄O₃ and Tl₂CO₃ were present; in the case of the Si substrate also Tl₈Si₅O₁₄. Low-pressure MOCVD experiments on glass and random YSZ surfaces with the anhydrous, volatile, liquid, thermally and air-stable thallium(I) precursors Tl(hfac)(diglyme) (**21**) and Tl(hfac)(tetraglyme) (**22**) were carried out as reported by Fragalà and coworkers²⁴⁰. These 'user-friendly' thallium sources yielded thallium-containing smooth and homogeneous films of ca 5 μm grain size at 430 °C and 14 Torr deposition pressure without carbon and fluorine contamination.



3. Group 14 elements

a. Tin. Tin dioxide adopts a rutile-type structure and occurs naturally as cassiterite. It is highly transparent in the visible region, highly reflective in the IR region and adheres well to diverse substrates. Beyond this, it has good chemical and mechanical stability. These properties make SnO₂ one of the most widely used inorganic basic materials for many technological applications, such as gas-sensing devices, electrodes in photovoltaic devices and conducting coatings on glass^{243,244}. The number of literature sources on deposition of SnO₂ from tin halides (SnCl₂, SnI₄) and tetraalkyltin compounds, such as SnMe₄ and Sn(Bu-*n*)₄, is impressive, but less is known about the use of tin enolate precursors.

CVD of SnO₂ from tin(II) acetylacetonate studied by Maruyama and Ikuta indicated two different decomposition mechanisms, depending on the deposition temperature²⁴⁵. Below 400 °C decomposition is diffusion-controlled with a very small activation energy, while at higher temperatures the kinetic is surface-controlled with larger E_A values.

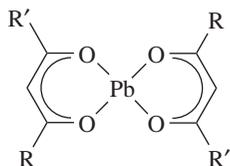
Chi and coworkers examined Sn(acac)₂, Sn(tfac)₂ and Sn(hfac)₂ as suitable CVD precursors of tin dioxide on substrates such as silicon, titanium nitride and glass²⁴⁶. Deposition was carried out at 300–600 °C, with oxygen as carrier gas and the rates reaching 600 Å min⁻¹. Below 400 °C all three precursors gave amorphous SnO₂ coatings, while at higher temperatures polycrystalline SnO₂ layers are observed. The deposition rates increase in the order Sn(hfac)₂ < Sn(tfac)₂ < Sn(acac)₂.

Feng and coworkers^{247,248} prepared nanocrystalline tin oxide on monolithic mesoporous silica starting from Sn(acac)₂Cl₂ by simple immersing of the substrate in the precursor solution. Heat treatment (300–600 °C) leads to nanocomposites with a large specific surface area²⁴⁷. The electrical properties of these nanocomposites were also investigated. The authors found an inverse correlation between the precursor concentration and the electrical resistivities of the samples²⁴⁸.

Tin dioxide thin films can be grown on silicon at room temperature by XeCl excimer laser metal-organic deposition (MOD; 100 mJ cm², repetition rate 10 Hz for 5 min) from a solution of Sn(acac)₂ in *n*-BuOH, whereby crystalline films were obtained without heat treatment²⁴⁹. Increasing the laser energy to 260 mJ cm⁻² resulted in an improvement of the crystallinity, which is even better than that of films prepared at 900 °C without laser irradiation. Molloy and coworkers²⁵⁰ used bimetallic [Sn(dmae)₂Cd(acac)₂]₂ (dmae = dimethylaminoethanol) as precursor for AA-CVD of amorphous SnO₂ films, containing no detectable amounts of cadmium.

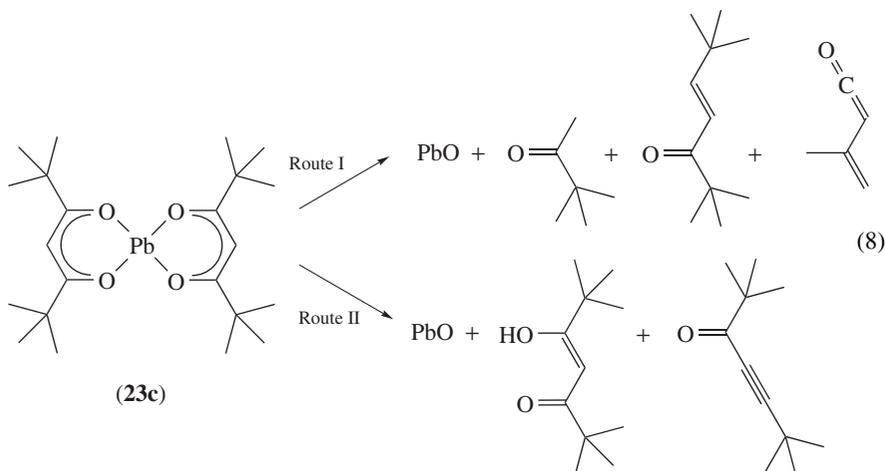
b. Lead. Lead oxide, PbO, exists as the red tetragonal litharge (α -PbO, stable at room temperature) and the yellow orthorhombic massicot (β -PbO). Litharge is not only the most important oxide of lead, it is also the most widely used inorganic lead compound. Another relevant oxide is tetragonal rutile-structured PbO₂, which normally is maroon colored. Lead oxides are used in the manufacture of glass and paints; they also are an important component of many ferroelectrics, superconductors, optoelectronic devices and sensors^{251,252}. Volatile lead(II) β -diketonates (**23a–g**) have been used as single-source precursors for CVD of lead oxides on different substrates^{253–256}.

Krisyuk and Igumenov studied the thermal properties of lead(II) β -diketonates **23a–g** by TGA and temperature-dependent vapor pressure measurements²⁵³. Surprisingly, only the nonfluorinated lead enolates produced films of α - and β -PbO on silicon substrates with a high refractive index using the CVD technique (2 Torr, carrier gas argon, reagent gas oxygen, source temperature 110–150 °C, substrate temperature 350–600 °C). The decomposition pathways of Pb(thd)₂ (**23c**) shown in equation 8 were postulated, pointing



- (23) (a) R = R' = Me; Pb(acac)₂
 (b) R = R' = Mef; Pb(hfac)₂
 (c) R = R' = *t*-Bu; Pb(thd)₂
 (d) R = R' = Hexf; Pb(dhfa)₂
 (e) R = Me; R' = Mef; Pb(tfac)₂
 (f) R = *t*-Bu; R' = Mef; Pb(pta)₂
 (g) R = *t*-Bu; R' = C(Me)₂OMe; Pb(mthd)₂

out that decomposition does not occur in the gas phase. The first step in the decomposition is cleavage of one of the Pb–O bonds and further intramolecular rearrangements yielding PbO.



A liquid delivery CVD method was applied by Hwang and coworkers to deposit lead oxide thin films from a solution of **23c** in ethylcyclohexane²⁵⁴. Films were grown on Pt/SiO₂/Si and Ir/IrO₂/SiO₂/Si substrates, in the presence of oxygen, at 475–525 °C. The substrate temperature has no influence on the PbO_x layer growth on the Pt electrode substrate, while an oxidation of the iridium system along with deposition of metallic lead was observed above 500 °C. It is possible to suppress the formation of metallic lead by reducing the oxygen flow rate²⁵⁴.

Samoilenov grew carbon-free high-quality films of β-PbO on SrTiO₃ and α-PbO on MgO, below 400 °C substrate temperatures, using Pb(thd)₂ (**23c**) as precursor in the presence of water vapor and oxygen²⁵⁵. Addition of water resulted in a fivefold increase in growth rate at 300 °C, similarly to other metal enolates mentioned above

(Section V.A.2). Lee and coworkers synthesized the alkoxyalkyl-substituted β -diketonates $\text{Pb}[\text{RC}(\text{O})\text{CHC}(\text{O})(\text{CH}_2)_3\text{OR}']_2$ ($\text{R} = t\text{-Bu, Me, OMe, } i\text{-Pr}$; $\text{R}' = \text{Me, Et}$), attempting to improve the volatility and stability of lead enolates²⁵⁶. However, film growth experiments showed that these compounds are not volatile enough to give satisfactory deposition rates ($100\text{--}200 \text{ \AA h}^{-1}$, as compared to 1200 \AA h^{-1} for **23c**).

Lead-dioxide-coated electrodes are accessible by the sol-gel method described by Avaca, using $\text{Pb}(\text{acac})_2$ (**23a**) and a mixture of ethanol and acetic acid as starting materials²⁵⁷. The solution was spread on a boron-doped diamond electrode body and heated at 400°C for 1 h in argon atmosphere. PbO_2 electrodes have been widely used as anodes under extreme conditions, due to their extended anodic window in aqueous media²⁵⁸.

4. Bismuth

Bismuth(III) oxide is the most important industrial compound of Bi and is found naturally as the mineral bismite. Bismuth(III) oxide has attracted interest as optical coatings, metal-insulator semiconductor capacitors, microwave integrated circuits and as material for solid oxide fuel cells^{259–261}. At room temperature, monoclinic $\alpha\text{-Bi}_2\text{O}_3$ is the stable form and possesses a polymeric layer structure.

Kang and Rhee²⁶² grew bismuth oxide films at $225\text{--}425^\circ\text{C}$ by direct liquid injection MOCVD, using $\text{Bi}(\text{thd})_3$ dissolved in $n\text{-BuOAc}$. Temperatures above 325°C tend to decrease the growth rate due to gas-phase dissociation processes. Annealing at temperatures up to 650°C is necessary to obtain monoclinic $\alpha\text{-Bi}_2\text{O}_3$. Temperatures above 750°C convert $\alpha\text{-Bi}_2\text{O}_3$ into cubic bismuth silicate due to the reaction with the silicon substrate.

The thermal and mass-transport properties of the MOCVD precursor $\text{Bi}(\text{thd})_3$ were investigated by Bedoya and coworkers²⁶³. The authors suggested a temperature window for efficient vaporization of $190\text{--}280^\circ\text{C}$ and determined decomposition of the precursor above 350°C .

B. Transition Metal Elements

1. Group 3 elements

a. Yttrium. Yttrium oxide is commonly used as a starting compound in both material science and inorganic chemistry. Application fields of Y_2O_3 include, for example, ceramics, optical glasses, refractory materials and protective coatings for plasma etching^{264–266}. The deposition of yttrium oxide from metal-organic complexes became only lately of topical interest since it can replace SiO_2 as a dielectric material due to its high permittivity and good compatibility with silicon²⁶⁷.

The deposition of Y_2O_3 on Al_2O_3 wafers is possible by CVD ($230\text{--}830^\circ\text{C}$, 7.5 Torr) from the metal-organic precursor $\text{Y}(\text{thd})_3$ as noted by Nemetz and Wahl²²⁵. Worthy of mention is that at low temperatures the deposition rate follows the Arrhenius law, at mean temperatures it is almost temperature-independent (diffusion-controlled), while at high temperatures the deposition rate decreases with increasing temperature caused by homogeneous side reactions. The deposited yttrium oxide thin films have columnar structure and no powder formation was observed. The same precursor was used for high-speed laser CVD of yttria in oxygen atmosphere with deposition rates of up to 83 nm s^{-1} , which is 100- to 1000-fold those by conventional CVD²⁶⁸. The morphology of the respective films depends on the total gas pressure (0.8 to 9 Torr) and the deposition temperature (mainly determined by the laser power). Radical-enhanced ALD of smooth Y_2O_3 on Si(100) from $200\text{--}400^\circ\text{C}$ using $\text{Y}(\text{thd})_3$ and oxygen radicals were examined by Van and Chang^{269,270}. Only submonolayer coverage of yttria was achieved per deposition cycle,

due to the bulkiness of the thd β -diketonate unit. XPS studies showed that the films were fully oxidized and that the carbon content can be decreased to 4 at% (350 °C) with increasing temperature. The surface kinetics of this deposition were studied by QCM. Arrhenius temperature-dependent plots gave the activation energies for adsorption (-0.14 ± 0.05 eV) and desorption (0.16 ± 0.03 eV).

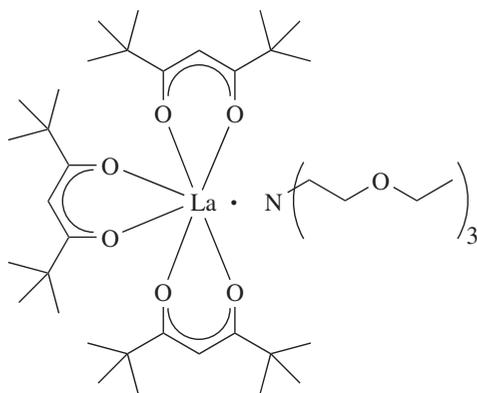
Yttria thin films can also be deposited on Si substrates from $Y(\text{hfac})_3$ and $Y(\text{thd})_3$ by oxygen plasma-assisted CVD²⁷¹. It is found that with $Y(\text{hfac})_3$ the appropriate thin films were contaminated with fluorine, leading to unexceptional electrical properties. As discussed in Section V.A.4, next to yttrium oxide, SiO_2 and yttrium silicate are formed on the substrate surface. Pre-nitridation of the silicon surface impedes the reaction with the substrate.

b. Lanthanum. At low temperature lanthanum(III) oxide has an $A\text{-M}_2\text{O}_3$ hexagonal structure in which La^{3+} is 7-coordinated, while at high temperatures it possesses a $C\text{-M}_2\text{O}_3$ cubic crystal structure with 6-coordinated La^{3+} ions. La_2O_3 has the largest band gap of the rare earth oxides (at 4.3 eV), the lowest lattice energy and a very high dielectric constant. These properties lead to potential applications, such as dielectric layers in devices²⁷², gas sensors²⁷³, and protective²⁷⁴ and optical²⁷⁵ coatings. CVD, ALD and spray pyrolysis are the methods of choice for the generation of lanthanum oxides from lanthanum enolates.

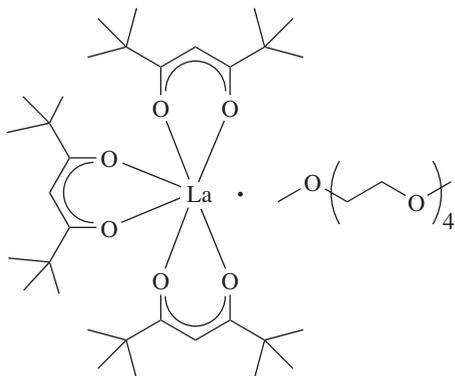
Polycrystalline lanthanum oxide films on Si(100) can be obtained from 0.01 M $\text{La}(\text{acac})_3$ solutions in 50% ethanol by pulse ultrasonic spray pyrolysis²⁷⁶. The crystalline size depends on the ratio of the spray pulse time and the time interval between pulses. Pure monoclinic films were produced with 5 s pulses followed by a 10 s interval and a substrate temperature of 550 °C, with a nozzle-to-substrate distance of 6.5 to 7.5 cm.

Growth of La_2O_3 on Si as gate dielectrics is possible using $\text{La}(\text{thd})_3$ in an MOCVD process²⁷⁷. As pointed out in Section V.A.4, the deposited ultrathin films form an interfacial layer of lanthanum silicate with the substrate deteriorating their electrical properties; therefore, alumina was introduced as capping layer.

The groups of Rhee²⁷⁸ and Jun²⁷⁹ synthesized $\text{La}(\text{thd})_3(\text{tetea})$ (**24**) and $\text{La}(\text{thd})_3(\text{tetraglyme})$ (**25**), which show an increased solubility compared to $\text{La}(\text{thd})_3$, for use as precursors in direct liquid injection MOCVD. Deposition on Si(100) between 325 and 450 °C using argon as carrier gas along with oxygen as reactive gas lead to smooth dense



(**24**) $\text{La}(\text{thd})_3(\text{tetea})$

(25) $\text{La}(\text{thd})_3(\text{tetraglyme})$

films of La_2O_3 . In case of complex **24** it was shown from thermal analysis that the Lewis-base ligand teta separates at 220°C ²⁷⁸. However, a comparative study pointed to **25** as a preferable precursor owing to the better thermal stability of the obtained layers in contact with the silicon substrate, which is of importance for the annealing process²⁷⁹.

ALE allowed lanthanum oxide thin film deposition from $\text{La}(\text{thd})_3$ with ozone²⁸⁰ and water²⁸¹ as oxygen sources. Films grown below 275°C are amorphous and have the composition $\text{La}_2(\text{O}_2)\text{CO}_3$, while deposition temperatures $>300^\circ\text{C}$ yielded cubic La_2O_3 with a carbon impurity of only 3 at%. All films are smooth, transparent, uniform and thin. However, the as-deposited films were found to be chemically unstable in ambient air, showing transformation to monoclinic $\text{LaO}(\text{OH})$ and hexagonal $\text{La}(\text{OH})_3$. Post-annealing leads to remarkable changes in both structural and electrical properties (Figure 18). The

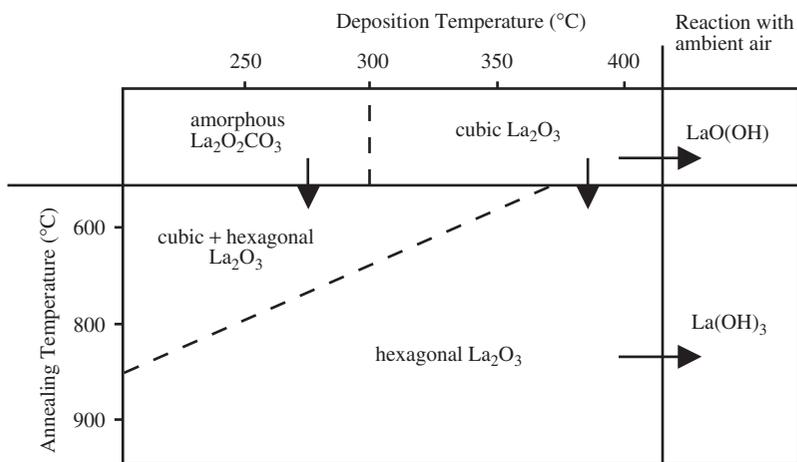


FIGURE 18. Influence of deposition and annealing temperature on lanthanum oxide film composition²⁸⁰. Reproduced from Reference 280 by permission of Elsevier

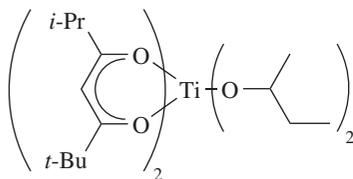
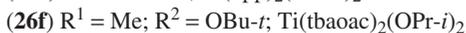
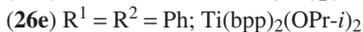
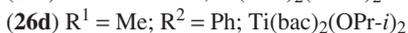
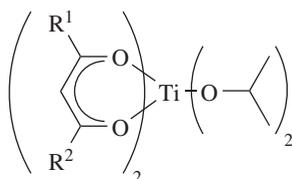
higher the annealing temperature, the more the grains of crystalline phases grow up. This results in an improved dielectric constant and leakage current density, which is attributed to the reduction of defects in the La_2O_3 film and interfaces, respectively.

2. Group 4 elements

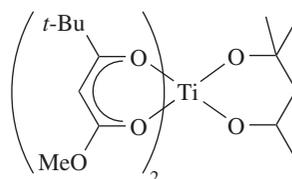
a. Titanium. Titanium(IV) oxide exists at room temperature in the three forms anatase, brookite and rutile, all occurring in nature and containing a 6-coordinated titanium(IV) ion. Rutile is the most common form and the others transform into it on heating. Titania is the most widely used white pigment due to its brightness and excellent high refractive index, which makes it useful for anti-reflection coatings²⁸². Furthermore, TiO_2 has attracted significant attention as insulator for capacitors (due to its high dielectric constant) for dynamic random access memory (DRAM) devices²⁸². It shows an elevated corrosion resistance and elemental chemical stability and a very good optical transparency both in the visible and near-IR regions. As titanium oxide is exposed to UV light it becomes increasingly hydrophilic, and therefore it can be used for anti-fogging coatings and self-cleaning windows, or acquires photocatalytic properties, which can find application for the electrolysis of water²⁸³.

Most precursors used for titanium oxide preparation, especially for film production, are based on titanium alkoxides²⁸⁴. A variety of mixed enolate-alkoxide titanium complexes exist, such as **26a–f**, **27**, **28** and **29a–e**, which are typical CVD precursors for titanium oxide.

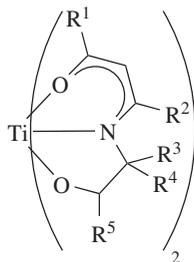
CVD of anatase thin dielectric films on a single crystal of Si(111) was reported in the early 1970s by Patai and coworkers²⁸⁵ by vaporizing **26a** at 80–100 °C in a stream of



(27) $\text{Ti}(\text{ibpm})_2(\text{OPen-}t)_2$



(28) $\text{Ti}(\text{mdop})_2(\text{mpd})_2$



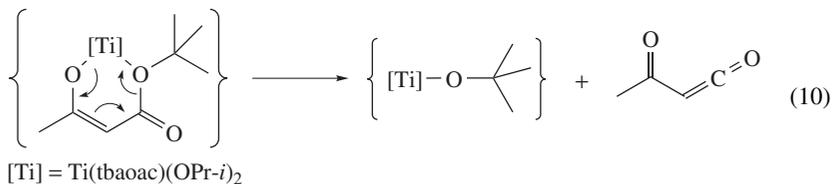
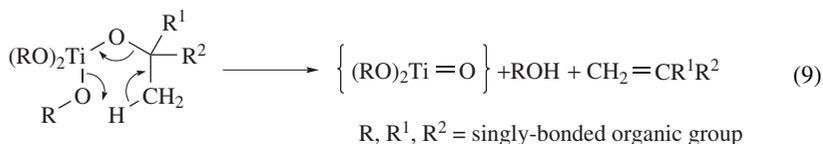
- (29a) $R^1 = R^2 = \text{Me}, R^3 = R^4 = R^5 = \text{H}$
 (29b) $R^1 = R^2 = R^5 = \text{Me}, R^3 = R^4 = \text{H}$
 (29c) $R^1 = R^2 = R^3 = \text{Me}, R^4 = R^5 = \text{H}$
 (29d) $R^1 = R^2 = R^3 = R^4 = \text{Me}, R^5 = \text{H}$
 (29e) $R^1 = R^2 = i\text{-Pr}, R^3 = R^4 = \text{H}, R^5 = \text{Me}$

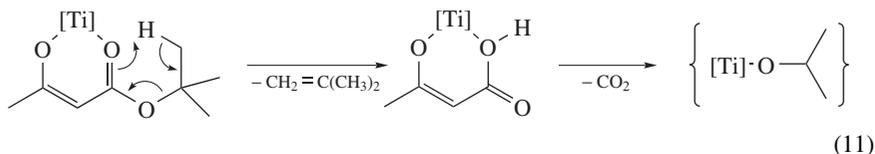
helium and oxygen with deposition at 550 °C and 650 °C. Lee and coworkers²⁸⁶ examined the decomposition process of complexes **26a–e**. Initially, the OPr-*i* alkoxides dissociate followed by elimination of the substituents of the chelating enolate ligands, and CHCO fragments of the remaining Ti-β-diketonate. β-Diketonates containing aromatic substituents (bac, bpp) are resistant to thermal decomposition and an oxygen atmosphere must be applied to guarantee complete thermal decomposition of the precursor to TiO₂. The sublimation rates of **26b** and **26c** are faster than their decomposition rates, which makes them acceptable as precursors for CVD.

Anatase and rutile thin films can be generated from Ti(thd)₂(OPr-*i*)₂ (**26b**) by CVD and photoassisted CVD (glass, quartz and ceramic substrates; substrate temperature 360–600 °C; deposition pressure 9–76 mTorr)²⁸⁷. The photocatalytic activity of these films was studied towards the photodegradation of fenarimol. In contrast to the films obtained from Ti(OPr-*i*)₄ with **26b** as starting material, no photocatalytic effect was observed.

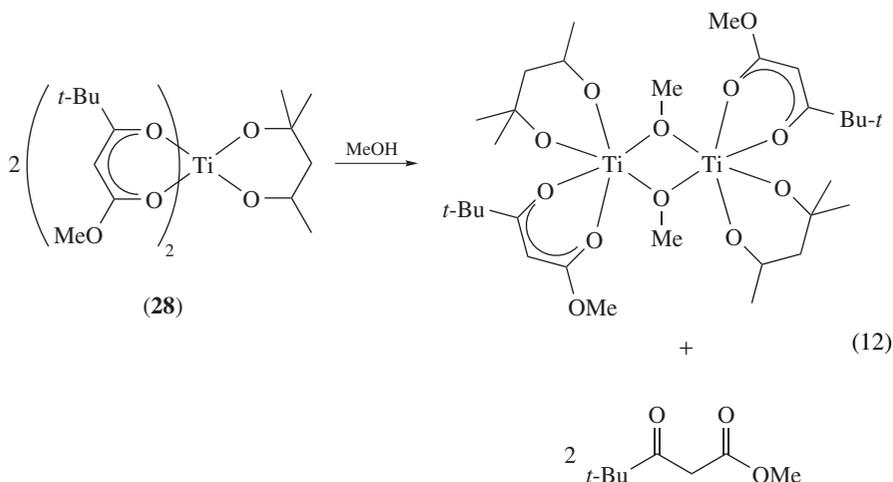
TiO_x films were prepared from Ti(thd)₂(OPr-*i*)₂ (**26b**) and Ti(ibpm)₂(OPen-*t*)₂ (**27**) by liquid-injection ALD using water as oxygen source at a deposition temperature of 300 °C²⁸⁸. Complex **26b** showed a lower activation energy and a higher saturated deposition rate than **27**. The deposition temperatures of both species are comparable.

A tailored precursor, Ti(tbaoac)₂(OPr-*i*)₂ (**26f**), was developed by Müller, Devi and coworkers²⁸⁹. Compared to **26b** this precursor produced anatase films with higher growth rates (10 nm min⁻¹) and lower surface roughness (<2 nm) at substrate temperatures as low as 350 °C. The fragmentation pathways shown in equations 9–11 were proposed.





Very high deposition rates of titania were observed with the mono- or dinuclear titanium β -diketoesters $\text{Ti}(\text{mpd})(\text{mdop})_2$ (**28**, 17–28 nm min^{-1}) and $[\text{Ti}(\text{mpd})(\text{mdop})(\mu\text{-OMe})]_2$ (9–24 nm min^{-1}), 5 to 6 times higher than those of $\text{Ti}(\text{thd})_2(\text{OPr-}i)_2$ (**26b**)²⁹⁰. The higher deposition rates can be explained by a weaker bonding of an ester moiety to titanium compared to that from a ketone. The films obtained from the dimeric species were crystalline (anatase) and showed some carbon impurity (<3%). Dimerization of complex **28** was observed when diluting with methanol, as shown in equation 12.



Bis(*N*-alkoxy-*p*-ketoiminate) titanium complexes (**29**) can be applied as starting materials in the deposition of TiO_2 thin films²⁹¹. Among them, complexes **29b** and **29c** are best suited as precursors, due to their thermal stability and volatility. They provide the highest deposition rates—approximately three times higher than that with $\text{Ti}(\text{thd})_2(\text{OPr-}i)_2$ (**26b**). Deposition of pure anatase layers was carried out at 450 °C using a liquid-injection CVD setup. The films were uniform, less crystalline and contained the usual carbon impurities (3–5%)²⁹¹.

The synthesis of TiO_2 anatase nanoparticles in supercritical CO_2 starting from $\text{Ti}(\text{acac})_2(\text{OPr-}i)_2$ (**26a**) was recently reported by Alonso and coworkers²⁹². Crystalline particles with a mean diameter of 200 nm and standard deviation of 100 nm were obtained at 150 kTorr and 300 °C using a CO_2/EtOH mixture (Figure 19). Compared to common $\text{Ti}(\text{OPr-}i)_4$, the β -diketonato complex was easier to handle and gave smaller particles. Increasing the reaction temperature along with decreasing the pressure also led to smaller nanoparticles.

Chemical vapor condensation (CVC) was applied by Lee²⁹³ for the production of TiO_2 nanoparticles by decomposition of $\text{Ti}(\text{O})(\text{acac})_2$. In the temperature range of 800–1000 °C hollow-shell nanoparticles (10–40 nm diameter, 4–5 nm thick) of anatase–rutile mixed phases were obtained. The formation of the hollow structure is a result of the competition

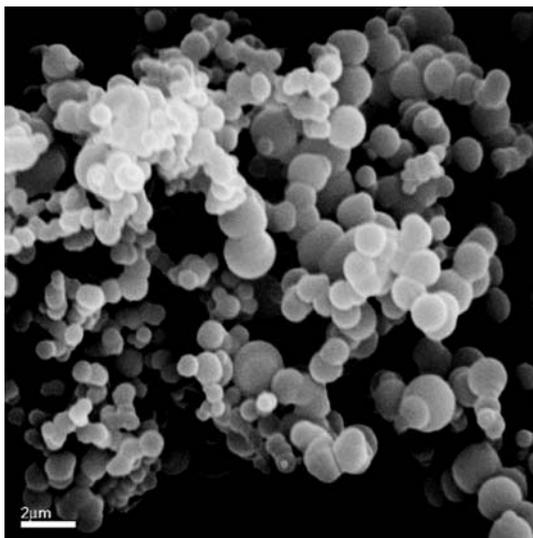
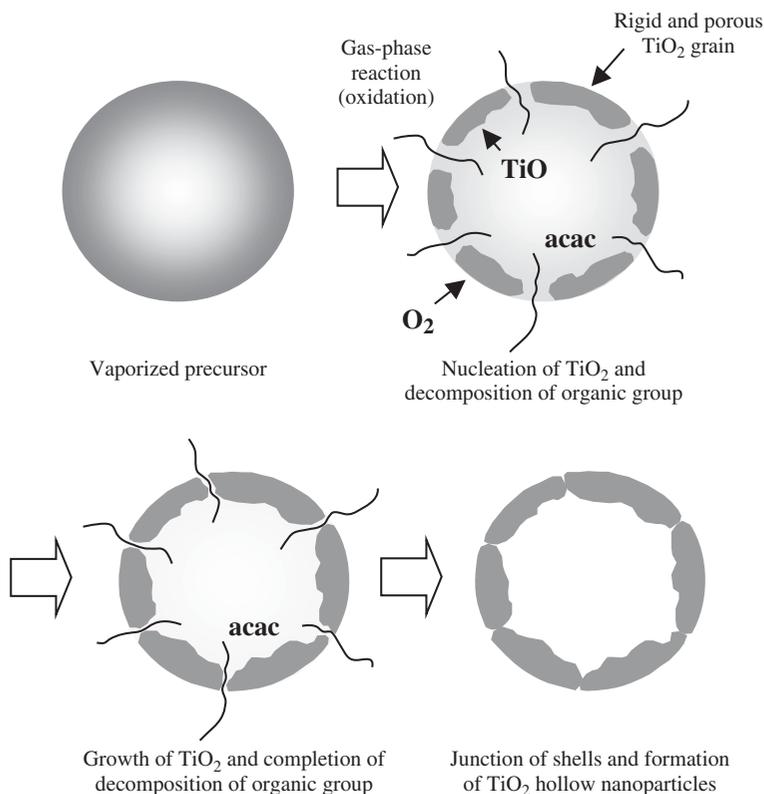


FIGURE 19. SEM image of anatase nanoparticles derived from $\text{Ti}(\text{acac})_2(\text{OPr-}i)_2$ in CO_2/EtOH at 150 kTorr and 250°C ²⁹². Reproduced from Reference 292 by permission of Elsevier

between the diffusion of TiO towards the surface and the reaction of this species with oxygen (Scheme 6). The optical transmittance of the product is 35–70% in the wavelength range of 400–800 nm, depending on the reaction temperature, which is lower than that of commercially available TiO_2 nanopowders (*ca* 80%).

b. Zirconium. Zirconium dioxide is found in nature as baddeleyite (monoclinic), which is the most stable phase at room temperature with 7-coordinated zirconium ions. Zirconium(IV) oxide is chemically stable, has a low coefficient of thermal expansion and, at 2715°C , a high melting point. Therefore, it is a useful refractory material, being employed in the manufacture of crucibles and furnace cores. In addition, it is a most promising alternative to SiO_2 in microelectronic applications, oxygen-conductive membranes for use in fuel cells²⁹⁴ and oxygen sensors²⁹⁵, high-temperature thermal barriers²⁹⁶ and optical coatings²⁹⁷, hard protective layers²⁹⁸ and ferroelectrics²⁹⁹. For high-temperature applications, the cubic phase of zirconia, which is stable at 1000°C , must be stabilized by yttrium oxide (YSZ), resulting in superior mechanical properties.

CVD is widely used for the fabrication of zirconium oxide films starting from zirconium enolates in the presence of oxygen to avoid high carbon impurities. The organic substituents at the β -diketonate ligands have direct influence on the quality of the obtained films. While $\text{Zr}(\text{acac})_4$ leads to high carbon impurities in the film³⁰⁰ and $\text{Zr}(\text{tfac})_4$ gives fluorine-contaminated layers^{300–303}, pure deposits are obtained from $\text{Zr}(\text{thd})_4$ ^{304, 305}. The latter system requires a high deposition temperature ($>600^\circ\text{C}$), which is incompatible with the low growth temperature ($<500^\circ\text{C}$) required for deposition onto preprocessed silicon circuits in microelectronic applications. Therefore, Jones^{306–308} and Baum³⁰⁹ developed a new class of mixed alkoxy–enolate precursors, $\text{Zr}(\text{thd})_2(\text{OPr-}i)_2$ and $\text{Zr}(\text{thd})_2(\text{O}i\text{Bu-}t)_2$, respectively. Both metal-organic compounds deposit ZrO_2 on silicon substrates in the temperature range of $400\text{--}600^\circ\text{C}$, whereas $\text{Zr}(\text{thd})_2(\text{O}i\text{Bu-}t)_2$ produced high carbon impurities ($>12\text{ at}\%$) in contrast to $\text{Zr}(\text{thd})_2(\text{OPr-}i)_2$ (1.8 at%). Further physical and



SCHEME 6. Formation of TiO_2 hollow nanoparticles from $\text{Ti}(\text{O})(\text{acac})_2$ ²⁹³. Reproduced from Reference 293 by permission of The Ceramic Society of Japan

electrical characterization of ZrO_2 films obtained from $\text{Zr}(\text{thd})_2(\text{OPr-}i)_2$ were reported by Landheer and coworkers³¹⁰ Comparable layers with carbon impurities of *ca* 2 at% can be obtained using dimeric $[\text{Zr}(\text{thd})(\text{OPr-}i)_3]_2$ as starting material, which is more volatile than $\text{Zr}(\text{thd})_4$ ³⁰⁷. Especially at low temperature (350–600 °C) high growth rates (*ca* 0.2 $\mu\text{m h}^{-1}$) can be reached. Even higher growth rates (12 $\mu\text{m h}^{-1}$, 0.5 mbar) were reported by Morstein using the heteroleptic less hydrolysis sensitive zirconium complex $\text{Zr}(\text{acac})_2(\text{OCH}(\text{CF}_3)_2)_2$ ³¹¹. Zirconia films with C and F levels between 0.25 and 0.5 at% were obtained in the temperature window from 475 to 625 °C (Figure 20). It was found that with increasing deposition temperature, the initially cubic ZrO_2 films convert progressively into the monoclinic equilibrium phase.

A volatile, and hence promising, MOCVD precursor is the comparable zirconium bis(acetylacetonato)bis(alcoholato) complex $\text{Zr}(\text{acac})_2(\text{OSiMe}_3)_2$ ³¹².

$\text{Zr}(\text{tmnd})_4$ (**30**)³¹³ and $\text{Zr}(\text{tod})_4$ (**31**)³¹⁴ have also been found to be suitable precursors for the deposition of monoclinic zirconia. Both species possess high deposition rates in the temperature range of 500–750 °C but, as discussed earlier for fluorine-free zirconium tetra-enolates, the disadvantage is the high carbon content of the appropriate zirconia films (i.e. **30** 7–8 at%)³¹⁴.

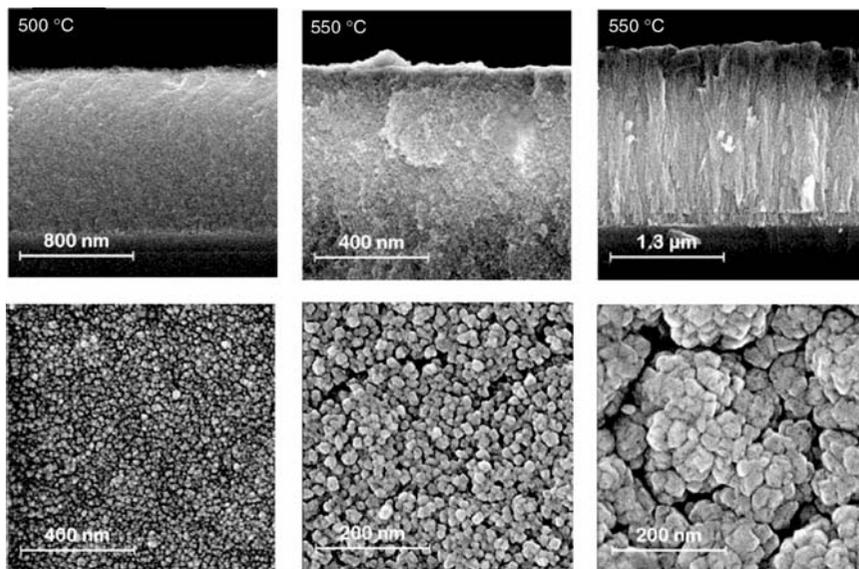
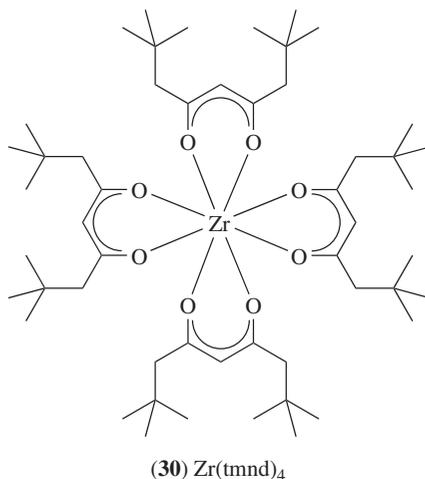
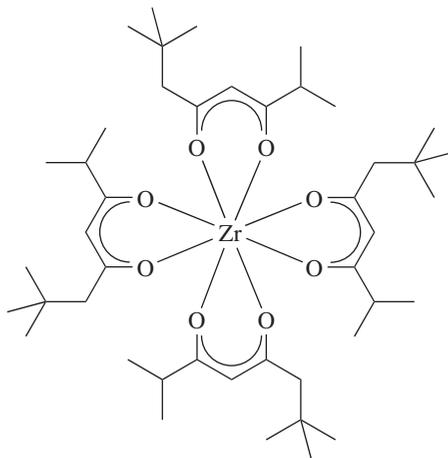


FIGURE 20. SEM images of the microstructure of zirconia films deposited from $\text{Zr}(\text{acac})_2(\text{OCH}(\text{CF}_3)_2)_2$ at different temperatures (top cross-section of film, bottom detail of microstructure; left 500 °C, middle 550 °C, right 600 °C)³¹¹. Reproduced from Reference 311 by permission of Wiley-VCH



Zirconia coatings can also be obtained by ESD (electrostatic spray deposition) using $\text{Zr}(\text{acac})_4$ as metal source³¹⁵. In a typical experiment, precursor concentrations of 0.04–0.16 mol L⁻¹, a flow rate of 0.5 mL h⁻¹, a positive high voltage from 5–10 kV, a nozzle-to-substrate distance of 27 mm and a deposition temperature range of 300–500 °C were applied. Various polymer additives were used to optimally tune the microstructure of the coating. Smooth, dense and homogeneous thin layers were deposited.

(31) $\text{Zr}(\text{tod})_4$

c. Hafnium. Monoclinic hafnium oxide is isomorphous to baddeleyite and is an electrical insulator and a currently leading candidate to replace SiO_2 as a gate insulator. Zirconium and hafnium tetra-enolates show the expected similar behavior in the formation of thin metal oxide films by decomposition in the presence and absence of oxygen. For example, $\text{Hf}(\text{acac})_4$, $\text{Hf}(\text{tfac})_4$, $\text{Hf}(\text{hfac})_4$ ^{301,316}, $\text{Hf}(\text{thd})_4$ ³¹⁷, $\text{Hf}(\text{tod})_4$ ³¹³ and $\text{Hf}(\text{tmnd})_2$ ³¹⁴ produce (monoclinic) HfO_2 and other volatile organic compounds on heating above 300°C . In the presence of oxygen most of the carbon is removed as CO_2 from the layers. Variations of carbon and/or fluorine film contaminations were found, depending on the nature of the substituents at the β -diketonate entities. As outlined for zirconia deposition, also the mixed alkoxy–enolate hafnium(IV) complex $\text{Hf}(\text{thd})_2(\text{OPr-}i)_2$ is suitable as precursor for successful hafnia film production by CVD³⁰⁹ and chemical solution deposition (CSD) processes (Figure 21)³¹⁸. Hafnium oxide films produced by the latter method remain amorphous at high temperatures (600°C).

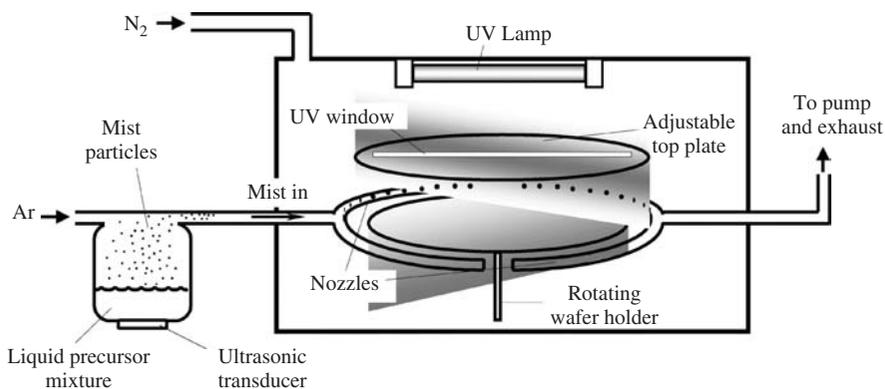


FIGURE 21. Schematic representation of a CSD system³¹⁸. Reproduced from Reference 318 by permission of Taylor and Francis Inc. www.informaworld.com

3. Group 5 elements

a. Vanadium. Besides the four oxides of vanadium (V_2O_5 , VO_2 , V_2O_3 and VO) a number of other phases of intermediate composition are known. Vanadium pentoxide is both an amphoteric oxide and an oxidizing agent. The ability to reversibly lose oxygen upon heating makes it a catalyst of choice, for example, in the oxidation of SO_2 and numerous organic compounds^{319,320} in air. In addition, V_2O_5 finds use as detector material in bolometers due to its high thermal coefficient of resistance³²¹. In contrast, VO_2 is a material that displays thermochromic properties and has potential application in the area of energy-efficient glazing and solar heating^{322,323}.

VO_2 , V_2O_5 and V_6O_{13} can be grown on glass substrates by MOCVD using stable vanadyl acetylacetonate $VO(acac)_2$ as precursor^{324–326}. In the temperature window of 475–520 °C monophasic, monoclinic VO_2 films are obtained, while outside of this range other vanadium oxide phases dominate³²⁴. The film microstructure depends strongly on the growth temperature: a strong (200) orientation is present in films grown at 475 °C, whereas grain orientation is nearly random at 520 °C. Furthermore, the oxygen flow rate influences the stoichiometry of the films deposited, as shown in Figure 22³²⁵. Vanadium(IV) oxide

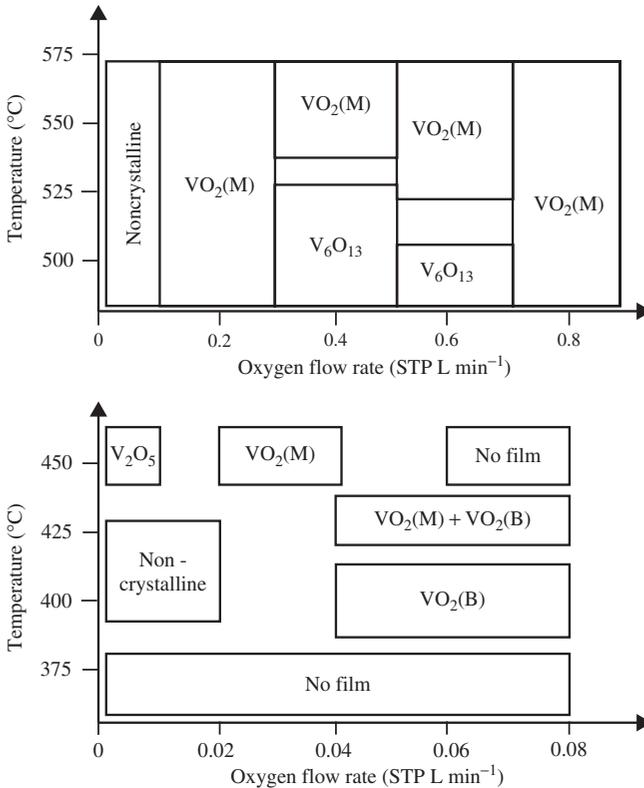
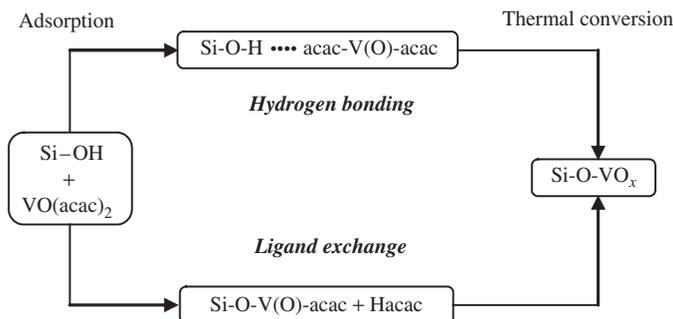


FIGURE 22. Influence of substrate temperature and oxygen flow rates on the stoichiometry of the films grown by AP-CVD (top) and DLI-CVD (bottom)³²⁵. M = monoclinic phase, B = metastable monoclinic phase appearing in nanocrystalline form. Reproduced from Reference 325 by permission of Wiley-VCH

films prepared in a DLI-CVD reactor exhibited considerably poorer thermochromic and morphological properties as compared to those grown by atmospheric-pressure CVD³²⁵.

A huge number of silica- and alumina-supported vanadium oxide catalysts are obtained by the molecular designed dispersion technique as reported by Vansant and coworkers^{319,320,327–335}. The process of this method is depicted in Scheme 7 including two different adsorption strategies (hydrogen bonding and ligand exchange). The following three processes are observed during thermolysis: (i) sublimation of the excess $\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2$, (ii) a nonoxidative proton-assisted thermolysis of the hydrogen-bonded acac ligands and (iii) oxidative decomposition of the *non*-hydrogen-bonded ligands³³⁰. This procedure resulted in the high dispersion of V^{5+} species.



SCHEME 7. Schematic view of the molecular dispersion method for the production of vanadium oxide deposits, using $\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2$ as metal source and silica as support³²⁸. Reprinted with permission from Reference 328. Copyright 1996 American Chemical Society

On silica supports all the vanadium oxide species have V in strictly tetrahedral coordination and no formation of microcrystallites was observed with a vanadium loading of 2.5 wt%, while on alumina surfaces vanadium loadings that are 5 times higher can be achieved without induced crystallinity. The use of alkylchlorosilanes as coupling agents for the preparation of hydrophobic MCM-48/ VO_x catalysts was reported by van der Voort and Vansant^{336,337}. The vanadium oxide catalysts are thermally stable up to 500 °C, very resistant towards leaching in aqueous media and possess a high structural as well as hydrothermal stability. Diffusion effects in vanadium oxide catalysts on SBA-15 (an aluminosilicate molecular sieve) and its plugged analogues have been studied³³², which may be important regarding the oxidation of methanol to formaldehyde³³⁰, the oxidative dehydrogenation of ethylbenzene to styrene in the presence of N_2O ³³⁵ and the selective catalytic reduction (SCR) of NO with ammonia to N_2 ^{333,334}. In general, higher vanadium oxide loadings result in higher conversions. Mixed-metal oxide catalysts of the type $\text{VO}_x\text{-TiO}_y$ on SBA-15 can also be synthesized by the molecular designed dispersion methodology^{331,334}. A higher dispersion of the metals is observed compared to the dispersion of $\text{VO}(\text{acac})_2$ on SBA-15, leading to a higher catalytic activity towards the SCR of NO with NH_3 ³³⁴.

The sol-gel synthesis of a $\text{V}_2\text{O}_5\text{-SiO}_2$ catalyst and its application in the oxidative dehydrogenation of *n*-butane to give CO, CO_2 or dehydrogenated compounds was described by Sham and coworkers using $\text{V}(\text{acac})_3$ and $\text{Si}(\text{OEt})_4$ (teos) as precursors³³⁸. Calcination at 500 °C resulted in the formation of a solid with a high surface area, which allows a better dispersion of active species. Furthermore, a direct correlation between the catalytic activity and the Brönsted acidity was also observed.

b. Niobium and tantalum. Niobium and tantalum form different oxide phases but they are not so extensively characterized as those of vanadium. Their pentoxides are dense white solids and are relatively more stable and difficult to reduce. Their structures are complicated networks. In particular, Nb_2O_5 displays extensive polymorphism; however, the polymorphs of both metal oxides are by no means all analogous. Niobium and tantalum oxides each display a high dielectric constant and are employed as thin dielectric films for storage capacitors. Uses of Nb_2O_5 include catalysis, special ceramics and moisture sensors. Due to its high refractive index, Ta_2O_5 has been utilized in the fabrication of photographic lenses.

Nanocrystalline niobium(V) oxide films are accessible by an extended sol–gel method ($\text{Nb}(\text{OEt})_5 + 2\text{acacH} + \text{H}_2\text{O}$ in ethanol solution) as reported by Brooks and coworkers³³⁹. Autoclaving leads to amorphous gels, from which homogeneous nanocrystalline, porous and crack-free Nb_2O_5 films can be obtained. The orthorhombic T-phase is formed on annealing at 600 °C.

Thin films of $\beta\text{-Ta}_2\text{O}_5$ with (111) orientation were prepared by Tominaga and coworkers using $\text{Ta}(\text{thd})_4\text{Cl}$ as CVD precursor (source temperature 215 °C, reactive carrier gas 1:1 argon–oxygen, substrate quartz and Si(100) at 600–700 °C, pressure 5 Torr, deposition rate 50–150 Å min⁻¹)³⁴⁰. The films are smooth but appeared to contain a number of pits caused by columnar growth perpendicular to the substrate.

4. Group 6 elements

a. Chromium. Chromium(III) oxide, also known as chromia or chromium sesquioxide of formula Cr_2O_3 , is the most stable chromium oxide. It has the corundum structure and it is semiconducting and antiferromagnetic below 35 °C. It has found wide application as a green pigment, protective coating or catalyst^{341, 342}. Also known are brown-black colored CrO_2 and deep-red CrO_3 . Chromium(IV) oxide is metallic, conductive and ferromagnetic and found use in the manufacture of magnetic recording tapes. In contrast, chromium(VI) oxide is strongly acidic and rather covalent. Its intense oxidizing properties are widely used in organic chemistry. Cr_2O_3 coatings on steel and steel alloys were prepared by CVD of $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ in oxygen atmosphere³⁴³. Variation of the deposition conditions (precursor and substrate temperature, flow rates of carrier gas argon and reactive gas oxygen) led to the formation of optimized coatings.

A series of papers was published by Vansant and coworkers dealing with the gas-phase deposition and thermal transformation of $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ to chromia on the surface of alumina and silica supports^{344–347}. $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ binds to the hydroxyl-terminated alumina surface by hydrogen bonding and/or a donor–acceptor interaction with coordinatively unsaturated Al^{3+} ions as outlined in Figure 23³⁴⁴.

On heating in nitrogen, the elimination of hydrogen-bonded enolate ligands is assisted by proton transfer below 270 °C. The residual acac ligands need higher temperatures (*ca* 400 °C) to be removed from the surface, whereby in an oxygen atmosphere the oxidation of the β -diketonate ligands occurs in a single step already at *ca* 300 °C, as could be shown by DTG measurements and diffuse reflectance FTIR spectroscopy³⁴⁴. Comparable results were observed for the deposition of $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ on hydroxylated silica surfaces at 190 °C³⁴⁵. Mesoporous silicas, such as MCM-48, SBA-15, MCF and MSU, could be modified by the molecular designed dispersion method using $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ in toluene solution³⁴⁶. The properly calcined materials were studied with respect to their textural properties and chemical composition. When calcination is carried out in an oxygen-containing atmosphere, oxidation of surface-bound Cr^{3+} to Cr^{6+} is observed.

b. Molybdenum. The most important oxide of molybdenum is MoO_3 (molybdena). Its structure consists of layers of linked MoO_6 units showing a complex and unique

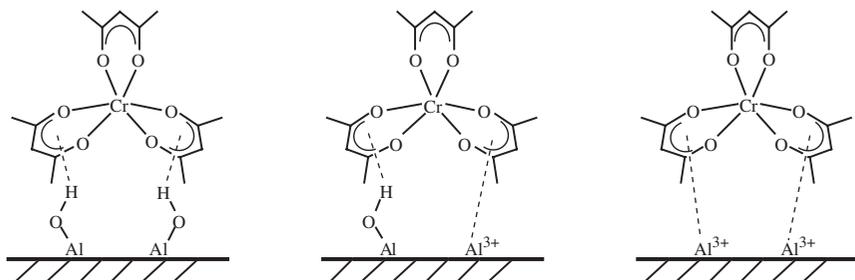


FIGURE 23. Binding of $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ on a hydroxylated alumina surface³⁴⁴. Reproduced from Reference 344 by permission of The Royal Society of Chemistry

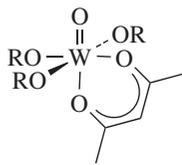
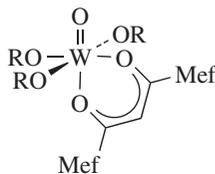
3-dimensional network. In contrast, less stable MoO_2 possesses a distorted rutile structure. In between these extremes lies a variety of intensely colored phases showing complex structures. Molybdenum(VI) oxide has attracted considerable attention for high-density storage devices, gas sensors, and heterogeneous and shape-selective adsorption catalysis^{348,349}.

Molybdenum(VI) oxide thin films can be prepared via metal-organic CVD from volatile $\text{MoO}_2(\text{acac})_2$ and $\text{MoO}_2(\text{thd})_2$ single-source precursors as outlined by Fraga³⁵⁰ and Tondello³⁵¹. $\text{MoO}_2(\text{acac})_2$ was successfully applied as starting material for the one-step deposition of silica- and zirconia-supported MoO_3 ³⁵⁰. Pure MoO_3 films on silica were obtained at a high $\text{O}_2/\text{MoO}_2(\text{acac})_2$ ratio ($P_{\text{O}_2} : P_{\text{MoO}_2(\text{acac})_2} = 7 \times 10^{-4}$, hence, with lower deposition rates), while lower oxygen partial pressures result in the presence of some molybdenum suboxides on alumina supports. Interestingly, it is noteworthy that on zirconia under identical conditions only pure MoO_3 formation is observed. $\text{MoO}_2(\text{thd})_2$ allows the deposition of MoO_3 layers on Pt and Si(100) substrates³⁵¹. A qualitative indication on the possible decomposition path was obtained by mass spectrometry and thermal analysis. The deposition rate was found to be feed-rate limited because of the low vapor pressure of $\text{MoO}_2(\text{thd})_2$. At low flow rates a lower number of nucleation sites are formed, the oxidation of the Mo_xO_y species is favored and larger crystallites are obtained³⁵¹.

The properties of silica- and/or alumina-supported molybdena catalysts for propene metathesis were studied by Handzlik and coworkers³⁵². These materials could be prepared by thermal spreading of $\text{MoO}_2(\text{acac})_2$ with well-dispersed molybdenum in a wide range of its loading. The selective metathesis activity depends on the substrate and on the surface molybdenum concentration. For example, a higher activity is found for the molybdena–alumina system at high Mo loadings.

c. Tungsten. Tungsten(VI) oxide is the most stable and valuable oxide among the known tungsten oxides. As already discussed for molybdenum oxides, also a variety of tungsten oxides are known between WO_3 and WO_2 . Tungsten oxide shows electrochromic properties and can be used for smart windows, optical filters and display devices^{353,354}.

Volatile tungsten(IV) oxo alkoxide/ β -diketonate complexes of structural type $\text{W}(\text{O})(\beta\text{-diketonate})(\text{OR})_3$ ($\text{R} = i\text{-Pr}, t\text{-Bu}$; $\beta\text{-diketonate} = \text{acac}$, **32**, hfac , **33**) are excellent precursors for the low-pressure CVD of electrochromic tungsten oxide films, as shown by Chisholm and coworkers³⁵⁵. While with **32b** and **33b** the produced films were transparent and blue, **32a** and **33a** led to pale yellow layers which darkened to pale green-blue when exposed to air for several days³⁵⁵. With the exception of **33a**, all other tungsten complexes formed good-quality films with respect to adhesion and surface coverage; however, no surface selectivity for quartz, pyrex or ITO was observed.

(32a) R = *t*-Bu(32b) R = *i*-Pr(33a) R = *t*-Bu(33b) R = *i*-Pr

Complexing-agent-assisted sol-gel processes also allowed the preparation of tungsten(VI) oxide gels and thin films by starting from WCl_6 and ethanol followed by addition of 2,4-pentanedione, as shown by Nishide and Mizukami³⁵⁶⁻³⁵⁸. All precipitated materials (on quartz) were heated to 300–700 °C, resulting in the formation of crystalline and transparent WO_3 films (cubic, monoclinic or their mixture). The films prepared with 2,4-pentanedione as additive showed comparable refractive indices with those prepared with catechol; however, the values are lower than those of the films produced with ethylene glycol or without any additive³⁵⁸. On peeling off the films from the quartz substrate the cubic crystals of WO_3 were transformed to stable monoclinic ones.

5. Manganese

Many oxides of manganese are known, whereby the oxidation state of manganese reaches from +2 to +7. However, MnO_2 is by far the most important oxide, though it is not the most stable, decomposing to Mn_2O_3 (contains distorted MnO_6 units, antiferromagnetic < -193 °C) at *ca* 530 °C. Manganese(IV) oxide is widely used as oxidizing agent in organic and organometallic chemistry. The only stoichiometric form is β - MnO_2 (pyrolusite), which possesses the rutile-type structure. Mn_3O_4 (hausmannite, spinel structure) is obtained, when any manganese oxide is heated to 1000 °C in air. All manganese oxides are semiconductors, whereby the lowest resistivity is found for MnO_2 (0.0028 Ωcm)³⁵⁹. MnO_2 has very promising electrochromic properties, but most commonly it is applied in batteries. Furthermore, MnO_2 can be used as a heterogeneous catalyst for the oxidation of hydrocarbons³⁶⁰, the oxidation and reduction of nitric oxide³⁶¹ and decomposition of ozone³⁶².

Liquid injection CVD (Si(100) substrate at 240–560 °C, 0.5 Torr), using a solution of $\text{Mn}(\text{thd})_3/\text{thf}$ to deposit manganese oxides with the average valence being smaller than +3, was published by Nakamura and coworkers³⁶³. Addition of oxygen promotes decomposition of the metal-organic precursor. Carbon-free manganese oxide films are obtained, when the substrate temperature lies between 360–480 °C. No significant influence on the atomic composition is found within this temperature range. Manganese oxide thin films also can be grown from the same precursor and using ozone as oxidizing agent by the ALD process³⁶⁴. Films were deposited on both soda-lime glass and Si(100) single crystals in the temperature window 138–210 °C, giving mainly metal oxides with manganese in the +4 oxidation state. At higher deposition temperatures the oxidation state decreases, which is consistent with the thermodynamic stability of the solid phases in the Mn-O system. The electrical resistivity of MnO_2 on soda-lime is in the 0.3–3.2 Ωcm range.

Manganese oxide-silica aerogels with a content of 7 wt% Mn were synthesized by Baiker³⁶⁵. In a typical sol-gel process $\text{Si}(\text{OEt})_4$ and $\text{Mn}(\text{acac})_3$ underwent a reaction to give $\text{MnO}_x\text{-SiO}_2$, whereby, depending on the conditions (hydrolysis, gelation conditions, calcination temperature), the structural, chemical and catalytic properties of the aerogels

changed drastically. This procedure led to formation of different manganese oxide species, ranging from crystalline Mn_3O_4 and amorphous Mn_5O_8 to highly dispersed manganese oxides. The aerogels were used for selective catalytic oxidation of NH_3 . Amorphous aerogels with highly dispersed MnO_x showed high selectivity for N_2 (78%), whereas the aerogels containing crystalline Mn_3O_4 and amorphous Mn_5O_8 afforded N_2O as main product (74%). This can be correlated with the abundance of Lewis acid-bound ammonia, which was higher on the amorphous dispersed mixed oxides.

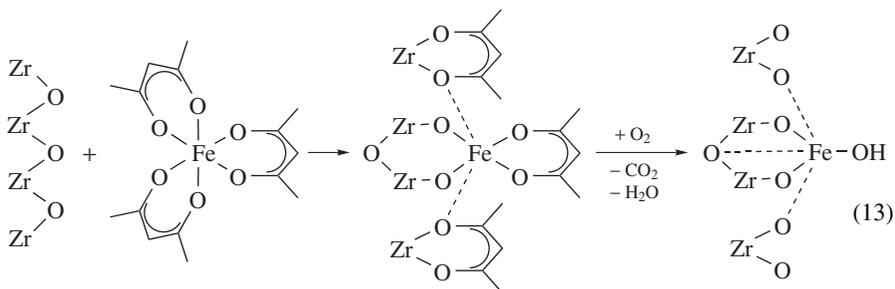
6. Group 8 elements

a. Iron. Three oxides of iron can be distinguished, but all are subject to nonstoichiometry. Fe_2O_3 exists in a number of forms, whereby the α - and γ -phases are the most important ones. The paramagnetic α - Fe_2O_3 is also known as the mineral haematite which adopts a corundum structure, while γ - Fe_2O_3 (maghemite), obtained by careful oxidation of Fe_3O_4 (magnetite), is metastable, ferromagnetic and has cubic structure. The β - Fe_2O_3 phase, which can be produced by CVD from iron(III) enolates (see below), undergoes a $\beta \rightarrow \alpha$ phase transition on annealing at 500°C . Iron oxides are widely used, for example, as beam splitter and interference layer in optical devices (α - Fe_2O_3), as heterogeneous catalysts and, due to its high magnetic coercivity and stable ferromagnetic properties, as magnetic material in the manufacture of high-frequency transformers and high-density magnetic recording tapes^{366,367}.

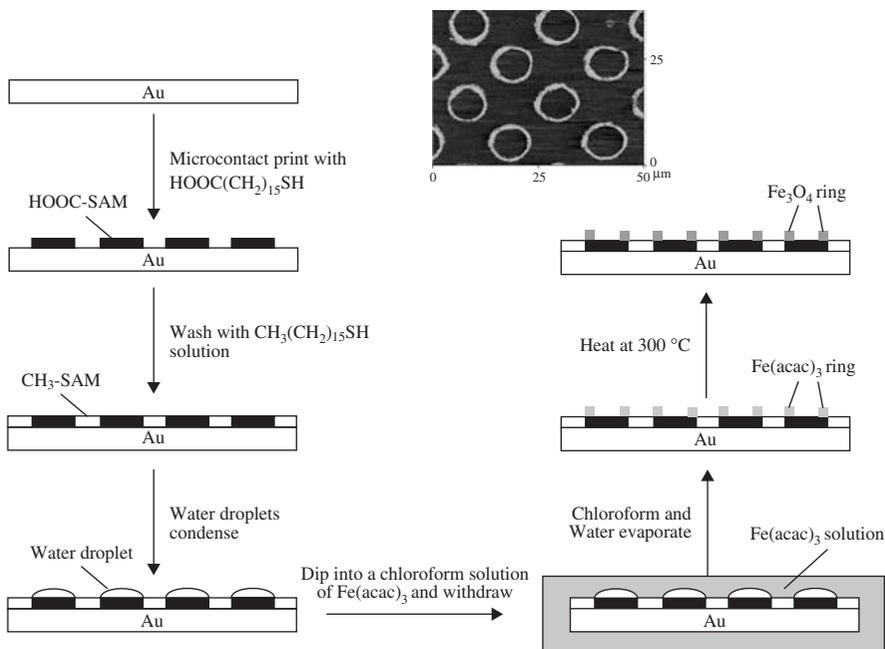
Iron oxide formation from iron enolates depends on the decomposition temperature and the partial oxygen pressure used in the appropriate deposition experiment. The iron β -diketonate $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ gives Fe_2O_3 in the temperature range of 400 – 500°C ³⁶⁸. Replacing the chelate ligands acac by tfac significantly lowers the decomposition temperature and hence, $\text{Fe}(\text{tfac})_3$ produces β - Fe_2O_3 (bixbyite structure) at 300°C ³⁶⁹. Fe_3O_4 has been prepared by electron cyclotron resonance PE-CVD using $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ as the source material, hydrogen as carrier gas, an oxygen plasma and soda-lime glass as substrate at temperatures in the range of 150 – 350°C ^{370,371}. Magnetite growth from $\text{Fe}(\text{thd})_3$ has been obtained via low-pressure CVD as discussed by Rastogi and Igumenov³⁷². Oxidation of these thin films converts Fe_3O_4 to γ - Fe_2O_3 which shows a superior magnetic coercivity (γ - Fe_2O_3 , 122 kA m^{-1}) and remanence value of 102 mT .

Lie and Kjekshus applied the ALD process with $\text{Fe}(\text{thd})_3$ and ozone as precursors on diverse substrates in the temperature range of 160 – 210°C ³⁷³. Depending on the substrates different orientations were found: on soda-lime glass and $\text{Si}(100)$ (001)-oriented columns of α - Fe_2O_3 with no in-plane orientation were formed, while on α - Al_2O_3 (001) and $\text{MgO}(100)$ substrates α - Fe_2O_3 and β - Fe_2O_3 structures of highly oriented columns with in-plane orientation matching that of the substrate were observed. The influence of a magnetic field on the growth of α - Fe_2O_3 on α - Al_2O_3 (001) and soda-lime glass by ALD under the same conditions was studied³⁷⁴. The deposited iron oxide films are not influenced by a magnetic field on α - Al_2O_3 (001), whereas the film growth on other surfaces is influenced. ALD in combination with low-energy ion scattering (LEIS) with $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ and O_2 was performed at room temperature by Brongersma and Vansant, who studied the growth of an iron oxide overlayer on YSZ³⁷⁵. Oxidation at $T > 800^\circ\text{C}$ causes migration of Fe_2O_3 into the bulk which limits its usefulness in surface catalytic processes. A reaction mechanism involving binding of $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ to the YSZ surface was proposed (equation 13). The same authors also reported the use of $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ for deposition of iron oxides on zirconia by the molecular designed dispersion method³⁷⁶. Upon reaction with ZrO_2 , Zr-acac surface units are formed which are thermally unstable and transform into zirconium acetate species at 110°C in air or above 200°C in vacuum. During

calcination at 500 °C all organic groups are removed and zirconium/iron-hydroxyl moieties are formed.



Fabrication of patterned magnetite films by soft lithography and thermal decomposition using $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ is also possible as described by Yang and coworkers^{377, 378}. The modality to obtain such structures on gold substrates is illustrated in Scheme 8. The array size could be tuned by changing the dimension of patterns on poly(dimethylsiloxane) stamps, the concentration of $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ solution and the size of water droplets during the condensation process.



SCHEME 8. Microlithographic fabrication of magnetic rings on gold substrates, including a magnetic force microscopy (MFM) image of Fe_3O_4 rings (phase shift mode)³⁷⁸. Reproduced from Reference 378 by permission of Elsevier

The preparation, characterization and catalytic behavior of iron-oxide-modified nanosized diamonds was reported by Tsoncheva and coworkers^{379, 380}. These composite

materials are accessible by using shock-wave-synthesized ultrananosized diamond blends impregnated with $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$. This operation leads to highly dispersed iron oxide particles with unique properties which can be applied as highly active and stable catalysts for the decomposition of methanol.

Various mesoporous silicas (MCM-48, SBA-15, MCF, MSU) modified with iron oxides introduced by $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ were prepared using the molecular designed dispersion method (Section V.B.3.a)^{346, 347, 381, 382}. The mechanism of interaction between the iron acetylacetonate complex and the support surface differs from that with $\text{Cr}(\text{acac})_3$ (Section V.B.4.a) and $\text{Cu}(\text{acac})_2$ (based on hydrogen bonding, Section V.B.8). In the case of the iron precursor a ligand exchange mechanism is operative. Catalytic activities of the iron-oxide-modified mesoporous silicas were investigated for the oxidative dehydrogenation of ethyl benzene in the presence of N_2O (nitrous oxide, laughing gas)³⁸¹, the selective reduction of NO by ammonia³⁸² and the reduction of N_2O with ammonia and methane³⁴⁷.

A possibility to generate Fe_3O_4 nanoparticles is given by the method described by Zysler³⁸³. Tailoring the size of colloidal iron oxide magnetic cubic-faceted nanoparticles is possible in the range of 4–22 nm by a one-step high-temperature reaction of a $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ solution at 250–270 °C³⁸³. The particle size can be easily modified by changing the surfactant/precursor ratio (Figure 24). Magnetic measurements showed the usual behavior for magnetic nanoparticle systems, i.e. super-paramagnetic and blocked regimes.

Monodisperse oleic-acid-coated magnetite nanoparticles of sizes 7 and 19 nm could be prepared by the seed-mediated high-temperature thermal decomposition of iron acetylacetonate³⁸⁴. Another group synthesized a series of highly branched and self-supporting nanostructures of magnetic nanoparticles (Figure 25)³⁸⁵. The morphology is strongly dependent on the nanoparticle concentration: at low concentrations straight rods of 80 nm average diameter and several microns length are formed, while at higher concentrations tree-like dendritic structures start appearing.

b. Ruthenium. Ruthenium has with RuO_2 and RuO_4 no oxides comparable to iron. RuO_2 is a blue-to-black solid with rutile structure, where the intense color most probably results

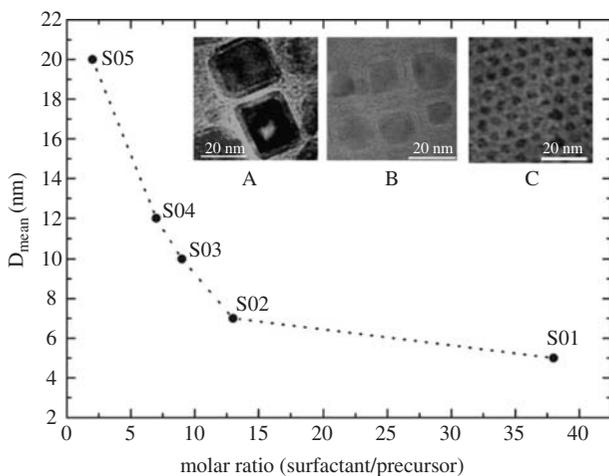


FIGURE 24. Size of iron oxide particles as a function of the surfactant/precursor molar ratio. The SEM images are of samples S05 (A), S04 (B) and S01 (C)³⁸³. Reproduced from Reference 383 by permission of Institute of Physics Publishing Ltd

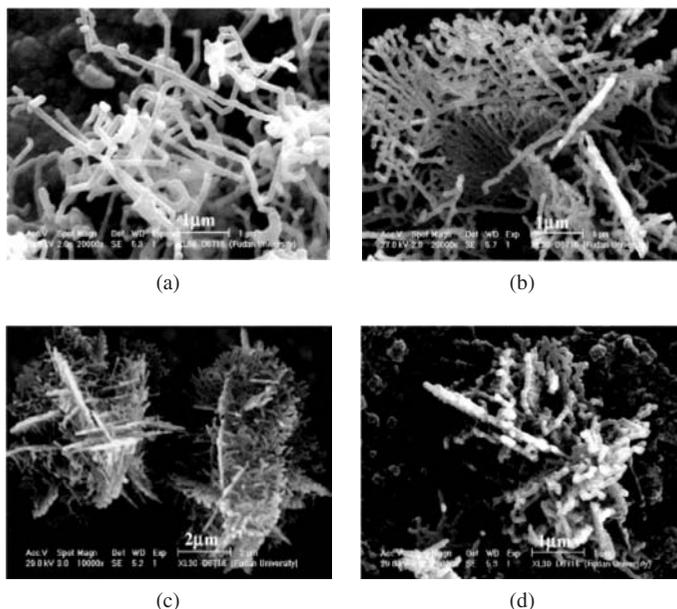


FIGURE 25. SEM images of Fe_3O_4 nanorods and nanodendrites obtained from $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ at various concentrations: (a) 0.02 g L^{-1} , (b) 0.10 g L^{-1} , (c) 0.25 g L^{-1} and (d) 0.50 g L^{-1} ³⁸⁵. Reprinted with permission from Reference 385. Copyright 2006 American Chemical Society

from small amounts of Ru^{3+} ions. Yellow RuO_4 is volatile and decomposes explosively above 100°C to RuO_2 . Ruthenium(IV) oxide displays interesting physical properties including low resistivity and thermodynamic stability. This oxide is used in integrated circuits, resistor applications and exhibits excellent diffusion barrier properties^{386,387}.

The preparation of RuO_2 films on Si and SiO_2 from $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$ in the presence of oxygen is possible at 600°C ³⁴. Compared to other precursors, i.e. $\text{Ru}(\eta^5\text{-Cp})_2$, $\text{Ru}(\text{acac})_3$ gave only inferior RuO_2 thin films ($643 \mu\Omega \text{ cm}$; for comparison: ruthenocene, $89.9 \mu\Omega \text{ cm}$). In contrast, the deposition of dense and smooth RuO_2 films with resistivities of $45\text{--}60 \mu\Omega \text{ cm}$ is possible by direct liquid injection from $\text{Ru}(\text{thd})_3$ in the presence of O_2 , in *n*-butylacetate at 250 to 450°C ³⁸⁸. Higher deposition temperatures increase the resistivity of the films due to carbon incorporation. Ruthenium oxide thin films on $\text{TiO}_2(100)$ of lower resistivity ($40 \mu\Omega \text{ cm}$) were obtained from $\text{Ru}(\text{thd})_3$ by CVD at 300°C with oxygen as carrier gas³⁸⁹. The *cis*- $\text{Ru}(\text{thd})_2(\text{CO})_2$ precursor enables the formation of high-quality RuO_2 films ($45\text{--}210 \mu\Omega \text{ cm}$) with preferred (200) orientation by cold-wall MOCVD at 300°C , as accomplished by Chi and coworkers^{390,391}.

7. Cobalt

There are two stable cobalt oxides, CoO and Co_3O_4 . CoO has the NaCl structure and is antiferromagnetic below 16°C . It is used as a pigment in glasses and ceramics. When heated in air between 600 and 700°C it converts to Co_3O_4 of spinel structure. The oxides of cobalt have a variety of applications due to excellent chemical stability and optical, electrical and magnetic properties. Especially, thin films of Co_3O_4 are very appealing as

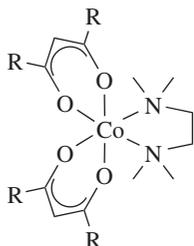
magnetic materials, solar-selective absorbers, counterelectrodes, humidity sensors, oxygen sensors, protective coatings and buffer layers^{392–394}. Also, Co_3O_4 possesses high catalytic activity, for example, in the oxidation of hydrocarbons³⁹⁵.

CoO films can be prepared by PE-MOCVD using $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$ as source material³⁹⁶. This method is a superior technique for preparing high-quality CoO films on soda-lime, glass, Si(111), stainless steel and fused silica with good crystallinity and high orientation at low temperatures (substrate temperature 150–400 °C independently of the kind of substrate).

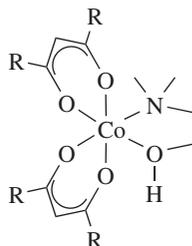
CVD of Co_3O_4 was carried out using different kinds of cobalt enolate precursors in the presence of oxygen or nitrous oxide. Shivashankar and coworkers applied $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2$ in a low-pressure MOCVD process to grow strongly oriented or epitaxial thin films of Co_3O_4 on substrates such as glass, $\text{MgO}(100)$, $\text{Si}(100)$, $\text{SrTiO}_3(100)$ and $\text{LaAlO}_3(100)$ in the temperature range of 400–550 °C^{397,398}. It was observed that the activation energy for the growth of polycrystalline films on glass is significantly higher than that for epitaxial growth on SrTiO_3 . SEM studies showed faceted grains characteristic of cubic symmetry, the faceting getting stronger at higher growth temperatures. Systematic studies were carried out with $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2$ using O_2 and N_2O as oxygen sources³⁹⁹. Films grown in N_2O atmosphere comprise poorly crystallized, randomly oriented grains of either Co_3O_4 or $\text{CoO} + \text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$, while in the presence of oxygen only strongly faceted, uniform-sized grains of Co_3O_4 are produced. $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2$ enabled deposition of 100-nm-thick smooth and polycrystalline Co_3O_4 layers onto Si(100) at 650 °C, applying pulsed-liquid injection CVD as shown by Apátiga⁴⁰⁰. According to the magnetic response of these films, a strong magnetic susceptibility, matching antiferromagnetic spin alignments typical of a film with low chemical inhomogeneities, was obtained (coercivity 6.61 mT, squareness ratio 0.2607, saturation magnetization 12.17 nA m²)⁴⁰⁰. $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2$ can also be used as precursor in microwave PE-CVD for the deposition of carbon-free, nanosized CoO_x species (2–10 nm) on titania⁴⁰¹.

Novel self-generating liquid MOCVD precursors of type $\text{Co}(\text{hfac})_2(\text{MeOCH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{OMe})$ ⁴⁰² and $\text{Co}(\text{hfac})_2(\text{Me}(\text{OCH}_2\text{CH}_2)_4\text{OMe})(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2$ ⁴⁰³ for cobalt oxide films were reported by Gulino and Fragalá. In a typical CVD experiment using a low-pressure horizontal hot-wall reactor (substrate temperature 350 °C, 4 Torr total pressure, argon–oxygen ratio 1:1) cubic and highly oriented CoO films were deposited from $\text{Co}(\text{hfac})_2(\text{MeOCH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{OMe})$ on optically transparent SiO_2 substrates. In contrast, $\text{Co}(\text{hfac})_2(\text{Me}(\text{OCH}_2\text{CH}_2)_4\text{OMe})(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2$ afforded Co_3O_4 thin films (deposition conditions: substrate temperature 400 °C, total pressure 2–5 Torr, argon–oxygen ratio 1:4). This cobalt oxide film shows a high absorbance in the visible range and a low emission in the IR range, making it a promising candidate for thermal solar energy conversion and for anodic electrochromic materials. Another cobalt(II) enolate adduct is formed by dissolving $\text{Co}(\text{thd})_2$ in glyme⁴⁰⁴. The films deposited at 350–540 °C by pulsed liquid injection MOCVD showed a pure Co_3O_4 spinel structure; no CoO was formed as evidenced by XRD. However, XPS spectra recorded for most of the films seem to correspond to CoO. This unexpected oxidation state on the surface was ascribed to the effect of the high density of edges and corners present in the surface morphology.

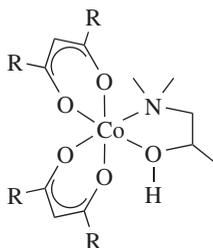
A series of complexes $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2(\text{L})$ and $\text{Co}(\text{thd})_2(\text{L})$ were synthesized by varying the bidentate ligand L from a diamino compound TMEDA (**34a,b**) to amino alcohols DMAE (**35a,b**) and DMAP (**36a,b**) and applied as precursors in MOCVD experiments by Abrutis and Hubert-Pfalzgraf^{405,406}. Co_3O_4 films deposited on monocrystalline LaAlO_3 , Si, MgO and sapphire from these adducts exhibited rather similar epitaxial quality and surface roughness when compared with films grown from $\text{Co}(\text{acac})_2$, but they outperform existing cobalt CVD precursors in terms of volatility and oxidation stability. Especially, **34a** captivates because of its high deposition rate (1.6 $\mu\text{m h}^{-1}$ at 600 °C).



(34) (a) R = Me; Co(acac)₂(TMEDA)
 (b) R = *t*-Bu; Co(thd)₂(TMEDA)



(35) (a) R = Me; Co(acac)₂(DMAE)
 (b) R = *t*-Bu; Co(thd)₂(DMAE)



(36) (a) R = Me; Co(acac)₂(DMAP)
 (b) R = *t*-Bu; Co(thd)₂(DMAP)

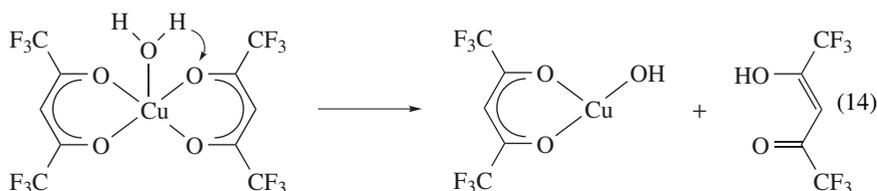
8. Nickel

Nickel(II) oxide crystallizes in the NaCl structure. Thin amorphous films of it exhibit electrochromic behavior and are antiferromagnetic at $T_N = 247^\circ\text{C}$. Nickel(II) oxide films with smooth surfaces and columnar structures of preferred (100) orientation on MgO(111), Si(111), soda lime glass, fused silica and stainless steel can be obtained by CVD³⁶⁸ and PE-CVD³⁹⁶ between 150 and 500 °C from Ni(acac)₂ in the presence of oxygen.

9. Copper

Two oxides of copper, Cu₂O (cuprous oxide, cuprite; yellow or red) and CuO (cupric oxide, black), are known of which the former is more stable at higher temperatures. The solid-state structure of copper(I) oxide is related to that of β -cristobalite with Cu(I) in linear sites and O²⁻ in tetrahedral sites. Cuprite is mainly used as red pigment in ceramics, porcelain, glazes and glasses. Additionally, it is used as antifouling agent due to its fungicidal properties. Copper(II) oxide has a monoclinic crystal structure consisting of square-planar CuO₄ units which are linked by bridging oxygen atoms into chains with cooperite structure type. It is used as a pigment in ceramics to give blue, red and green glazes. Furthermore, it has application as a *p*-type semiconductor due to its narrow band gap of 1.2 eV. Copper oxide materials find wide application in the fields of catalysis, solar cells, coatings and electronic devices⁴⁰⁷. In addition, copper-based mixed oxide films (for example, YBCO: Y-Ba-Cu oxides, BSCCO: Bi-Sr-Ca-Cu oxides, TBCCO: Ta-Ba-Ca-Cu oxides) have been the subject of investigations due to their applications as high-temperature superconducting materials (Section V.D.1).

While copper(I) and copper(II) enolates are mainly used for the preparation of copper thin films by CVD techniques (Section IV.B.5.a), under certain conditions (in the presence of oxygen and/or water) also copper(I) and/or copper(II) oxides can be obtained. Chisholm and Baxter proposed a mechanistic role for water and oxygen in the CVD of Cu, Cu₂O and CuO from Cu(hfac)₂⁴⁰⁸. Water is shown to provide the key step of H⁺ transfer in facilitating the elimination of hfacH, while the oxygen atom of water remains in the formed copper oxide (equation 14). The *in situ* formed Cu(hfac)(OH) species can be stabilized either by coordination of another H₂O molecule (monomeric structure) or by an oligomerization giving dimers, tetramers and nonamers. The organic by-product hfacH further reacts with oxygen to yield F₃CCO₂H and F₃CC(O)CHO; the latter molecule gives F₃CC(OH)₂CH(OH)₂ in the presence of water. If hfacH is directly treated with water, F₃CC(OH)₂CH₂C(OH)₂CF₃ is produced.



Törndahl and coworkers applied the results from these mechanistic investigations for the ALD of Cu₂O monolayers from Cu(hfac)₂ and water on amorphous SiO₂ and single-crystal α-Al₂O₃⁴⁰⁹. The introduction of the water pulse was found to be crucial for initiating the film growth on both substrates. They used the oxide monolayers for reaction with ammonia in an ALD experiment resulting in the formation of Cu₃N films.

The kinetics and reaction mechanism of the formation of copper, copper(I) oxide and copper(II) oxide films by low-pressure CVD from Cu(acac)₂ in the presence of oxygen was studied by the group of Fragalá^{410,411}. At high P_{O₂} (2.7–6 Torr) and low P_{Cu(acac)₂} (0–3 mTorr) pure Cu₂O was formed, while at low P_{O₂} and high P_{Cu(acac)₂} formation of metallic copper with carbon contaminations is typical. Above 8 Torr P_{O₂}, CuO films have been grown under a reaction-rate-limited regime. A reaction mechanism based on the dissociative adsorption of Cu(acac)₂ on two different active sites was proposed to explain the complex kinetics of the deposition process⁴¹⁰. The same group reported on the successful use of Cu(thd)₂ in the synthesis of free-standing, ordered homogeneous CuO nanotube arrays through a MOCVD template process at a deposition temperature of 400 °C and 1.5 Torr P_{O₂}⁴¹². Anodic Al₂O₃ membranes consisting of ordered hole arrangements were used as templates. The nanotubes possess an outer diameter of *ca* 250 nm, wall thickness 40 nm and a length of *ca* 1 μm (Figure 26).

Recently, a novel consecutive two-step CVD process for producing thin, smooth and conformal copper films on TaN substrates via Cu₂O deposited with [Cu(hfac)₂·H₂O] was given by Lee and coworkers⁴¹³. Ethyl alcohol was used as additive to reduce the copper oxide films. The grain size and roughness of these films range from 30–94 nm and 1.12–6.33 nm, respectively. Therefore, this technique may be of interest for the growth of high-quality seed layers for electroplating to be used in ULSI circuit fabrication. A facile mild synthesis methodology of submicron Cu₂O and CuO crystallites from metal-organic Cu(acac)₂ has been described by Zhang and coworkers⁴¹⁴. Cubic Cu₂O crystals of size 80–260 nm were produced by hydrothermal treatment in distilled water at 180 °C. Thermolysis of Cu(acac)₂ in air at 300 °C gave monoclinic CuO with a grain size of 130–470 nm.

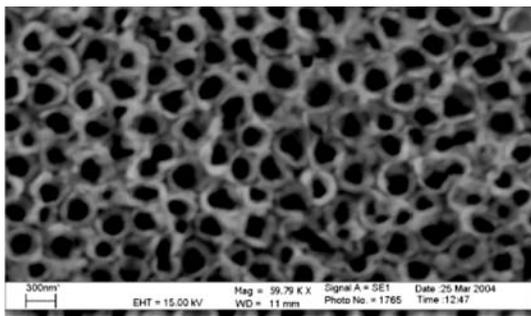


FIGURE 26. SEM image of CuO nanotubes (dark spots, seen as cross sections) grown into an electrochemically generated alumina template⁴¹². Reprinted with permission from Reference 412. Copyright 2004 American Chemical Society

10. Zinc

Zinc oxide (ZnO, wurtzite structure) eliminates oxygen on heating to form nonstoichiometric colored phases, $Zn_{1+x}O$ with $x \leq 70$ ppm. ZnO is almost transparent and is used as white pigment, polymer stabilizer, emollient in zinc ointments, creams and lotions, as well as in the production of Zn_2SiO_4 for TV screens. A major application is in the rubber industry to lower the temperatures and to raise the rate of vulcanization. Furthermore, it is an *n*-type semiconductor (band gap 3.37 eV) and shows piezoelectric properties, making zinc oxide useful for microsensor devices and micromachined actuators⁴¹⁵. Other applications include gas sensors⁴¹⁶, solar cell windows⁴¹⁷ and surface acoustic devices⁴¹⁸. ZnO has also been considered for spintronic application because of theoretical predictions of room-temperature ferromagnetism⁴¹⁹.

In general, Zn(acac)₂ precursors are applied for production of ZnO films and nanocrystalline particles. Low-temperature conductive ZnO films with a minimum resistivity of 2.44 Ω cm have been obtained at 550 °C by CVD in oxygen atmosphere, as reported by Natsume and coworkers⁴²⁰. Arrhenius plots of electrical conductivity exhibited linearity.

Homo- and heteroepitaxial growth of nonpolar smooth zinc oxide films on single-crystal ZnO⁴²¹ and sapphire⁴²² was achieved by MOCVD with Zn(acac)₂ at 650 °C substrate and 124 °C precursor temperature.

A method for the preparation of undoped ZnO films is by spray pyrolysis, using Zn(acac)₂·H₂O between 100 and 400 °C either with a dry solvent or in the presence of excess water⁴²³. Above 200 °C, a change in the decomposition mechanism occurs and the films became more consolidated, transparent, have larger grains and are more conductive. Ultrafine ZnO particles of size less than 9 nm with a narrow size distribution were prepared by Zn(acac)₂ and NaOH in ethanolic solution^{424, 425}. The formation of stable ZnO nanoparticles is attributed to the stabilization of surface Zn²⁺ ions chelated by acac ligands and the presence of only a small amount of H₂O.

C. Rare Earth Metal Elements

Although Ln(III) oxides (Ln₂O₃) are preferred among the rare earth elements, Ln(II) oxides (EuO), Ln(IV) oxides (CeO₂) and oxides of mixed oxidation states Ln(II)/Ln(III) (Eu₃O₄) and Ln(III)/Ln(IV) (Pr₆O₁₁, Tb₄O₇) are also known. The lanthanide oxides adopt three structural types conventionally classified as *A*-type (favored by the lightest lanthanides), *B*-type (favored by the middle lanthanides) and *C*-type (favored by the middle

and heavy lanthanides). Lanthanide oxides Ln_2O_3 show properties similar to those of the alkaline earth oxides. Rare earth metal oxide films are an important group of materials with a high application potential in technological fields as diverse as refractory antireflection coatings, due to their high refractive indices (1.91–1.98 for the C-type structure)⁴²⁶, protective and corrosion resistive coatings, since they are thermodynamically very stable⁴²⁷, and passivation of group-III—group-V compound semiconductors⁴²⁸.

Excellent overviews on the deposition methods of lanthanide and actinide oxides were published in several reviews by Niinistö^{429,430}, Zhang and Yan⁴³¹, Lee⁴³² and Yagi⁴³³.

1. Cerium

Pale yellow cerium dioxide (ceria, ceric oxide) has the fluorite structure and is used in catalysis⁴³⁴, solid oxide fuel cells (SOFC)⁴³⁵, thin film optical waveguides⁴³⁶, reversible oxygen storage materials for automobile catalysts⁴³⁷ and for doping copper oxide superconductors⁴³⁸. The diverse cerium enolate precursors and deposition methods used in the formation of cerium oxide thin films are summarized in Table 6, whereby the most common precursor for ceria is $\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_4$.

In 1993, Dahmen and coworkers reported about the use of $\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_4$, $\text{Ce}(\text{fdh})_4$, $\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_3(\text{phen})$ and $\text{Ce}(\text{fdh})_3(\text{phen})$ as MOCVD precursors for the preparation of CeO_2 thin films in the presence of oxygen⁴³⁹. From thermal analysis and evaporation-rate experiments the following decreasing order of volatility was established: $\text{Ce}(\text{fdh})_4 > \text{Ce}(\text{thd})_4 > \text{Ce}(\text{fdh})_3(\text{phen}) \approx \text{Ce}(\text{thd})_3(\text{phen})$, with $\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_4$ as the most thermally stable species. The deposited films showed high crystallinity and preferential orientation for substrate temperatures in the range of 400–500 °C⁴³⁹. No nitrogen or fluorine was incorporated in the films and only 2–4% of carbon impurities were found. Homogeneous and smooth films with columnar orientation were formed. Similar results were reported by Ami⁴⁴² and Meng^{443,448}, who deposited CeO_2 on Si(100), YSZ and $\alpha\text{-Al}_2\text{O}_3$ substrates containing hydrogen-bonding groups on the surface. To achieve epitaxial growth of ceria a better understanding of the initial stage of film growth is necessary. A decomposition mechanism was proposed⁴⁴⁹, where the C–Bu-*t* bond was cleaved at first, followed by cleavage of the C–H, C–O and C–C bonds.

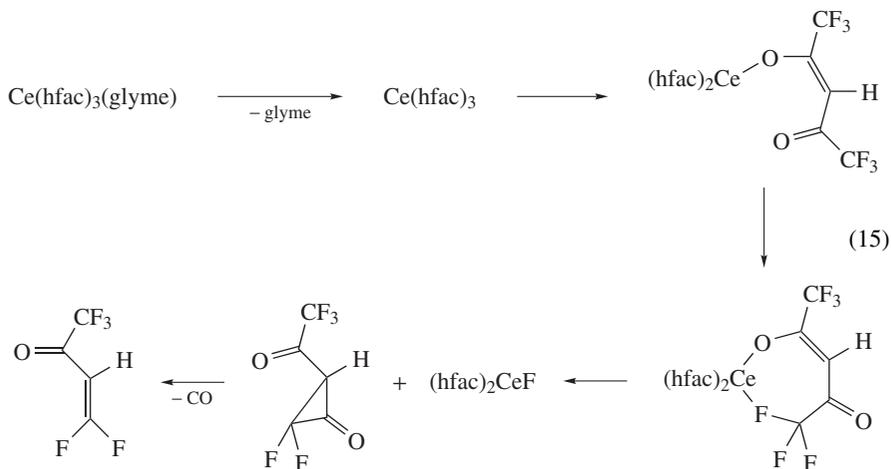
TABLE 6. Deposition studies of cerium oxide (CeO_2) films

Precursor	Method	$T_{\text{precursor}}$ (°C)	$T_{\text{substrate}}$ (°C)	Pressure (Torr)	Atmosphere	Substrate	Reference
$\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_4$	CVD	170–206	300–500	13–19	He/O ₂	Si, SiO ₂	439
	CVD	150–200	300–500	0.04–2.25	O ₂	Si	440
	CVD	300	680	4	O ₂	Al ₂ O ₃	441
	CVD	170–210	500–1000	1–10	Ar/O ₂	Si	442
	CVD	–	680–720	6.7–7.5	Ar/O ₂	YSZ, Al ₂ O ₃	443
	C-CVD ^a	–	1000	–	PhMe/O ₂	Al ₂ O ₃	444
	PE-CVD	170	150–300	1.1	Ar, Ar/O ₂	Si, SiO ₂	445
$\text{Ce}(\text{fdh})_4$	ALD	140	175–375	1.5	N ₂ /O ₃	Si, glass	446
	CVD	120–140	250–600	13–19	He/O ₂	Si, SiO ₂	439
$\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_3(\text{phen})$	CVD	180–220	400–550	13–19	He/O ₂	Si, SiO ₂	439
	ALD	175–180	225–350	1.5	N ₂ /O ₃	Si, glass	446
$\text{Ce}(\text{fdh})_3(\text{phen})$	CVD	180–220	275–550	13–19	He/O ₂	Si, SiO ₂	439
$\text{Ce}(\text{hfac})_3(\text{glyme})$	CVD	80–140	450–600	1	O ₂	TiN, Pt, Si	447

^a Combustion CVD.

$\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_4$ can be applied as metal source for ceria thin film formation by PE-CVD⁴⁴⁵ and combustion-CVD (C-CVD)⁴⁴⁴ (Table 6). Nanophase cerium oxide film deposition was carried out in a low-pressure Ar and Ar-O₂ plasma at low temperatures on SiO₂ and Si(100), whereby the film microstructure is influenced by the competition of the ablation and deposition processes. The CeO_{2-x} films had a Ce(IV)/Ce(III) ratio tunable as a function of the substrate temperature or the oxygen partial pressure⁴⁴⁵. Ceria films obtained at significantly higher temperatures by the combustion-CVD method are strongly influenced by the initial aerosol droplet size distribution⁴⁴⁴. Two types of film morphology were found: small aerosols and low precursor concentrations resulted in apparently dense materials, consisting of clusters nucleated in the gas phase and further grown on a substrate, while larger aerosols and/or higher precursor concentrations gave films containing polycrystalline particles with preferred (111) orientation.

The glycol ether-stabilized complexes $[\text{Ce}(\text{hfac})_3(\text{MeO}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{O})_n\text{Me})]$ ($n = 1, 2, 3$) and $[(\text{Ce}(\text{hfac})_3)_2(\mu\text{-MeO}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{O})_4\text{Me})]$ were used as CVD precursors for the deposition of mixed Ce(IV)/Ce(III) oxides in oxygen atmosphere⁴⁴⁷. The films were contaminated with fluorine; however, when either moist oxygen was used or annealing was carried out in an oxygen atmosphere at 600 °C, the films were fluorine-free. A possible mechanism for fluoride formation is shown in equation 15.



Cerium dioxide buffer layers are accessible by low-temperature ALD using $\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_4$ and $\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_3(\text{phen})$ as metal sources and ozone as oxygen source, as reported by Niinistö and coworkers⁴⁴⁶ (Table 6). The growth rates were 0.32 Å cycle⁻¹ for $\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_4$ and 0.42 Å cycle⁻¹ for $\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_3(\text{phen})$, similar to other ALD experiments carried out at higher temperature⁴⁴⁶. The use of $\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_4$ instead of $\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_3(\text{phen})$ is recommended because of the sensitivity of the growth rate to low reproducibility of the precursor synthesis and to the instability of $\text{Ce}(\text{thd})_3(\text{phen})$, as it decomposes in air within a few weeks. The films are polycrystalline with no dominating orientation, whereas for superconducting films it would be favorable to have a preferred (100) orientation.

The formation of CeO₂ and ZrO₂ nanocrystals of size 2.0–2.5 nm (CeO₂) and 2.5–3.5 nm (ZrO₂) as well as CeO₂/ZrO₂ core-shell nanocrystals (2.4 nm core, 1.2 nm shell) have been studied by Omata and coworkers applying a hot surfactant colloidal synthesis route⁴⁵⁰, using $\text{Ce}(\text{acac})_3$ and $\text{Zr}(\text{OPr-}i)_4$ as precursors. The core-shell nanocrystals,

which contain a high density of highly ionic conducting interfaces, may be used for the fabrication of nanostructured solid electrolytes⁴⁵⁰.

2. Miscellaneous rare earth metals

In this section various existing lanthanide and actinide metal-organic enolate precursors for rare earth metal oxide deposition are discussed and the rationale of their selection is addressed. CVD, ALD and ultrasonic spray pyrolysis (USP) of the lanthanide or actinide enolate starting materials has been carried out under a variety of conditions as can be seen from Table 7.

A comparative study on rare earth metal oxide thin films of Nd, Sm, Eu, Gd, Dy, Ho, Er, Tm grown on Si(100) substrates by ALD was recently published by Päiväsari, Putkonen and Niinistö (Table 7)⁴³⁰, using Ln(thd)₃ in an ozone-containing atmosphere. From all these precursors cubic (C-type) and polycrystalline films were obtained except

TABLE 7. Deposition studies of lanthanide and actinide oxide films other than cerium oxide

Film	Precursor	Method	$T_{\text{precursor}}$ (°C)	$T_{\text{substrate}}$ (°C)	Pressure (Torr)	Atmosphere	Substrate	References
La ₂ O ₃	La(thd) ₃	CVD	170–230	570	0.75–1.5	H ₂ /H ₂ O	quartz	433
Nd ₂ O ₃	Nd(thd) ₃	CVD	170–230	570	0.75–1.5	H ₂ /H ₂ O	quartz	433
		ALD	161–164	200–450	1.5–2.3	N ₂ /O ₃	Si, glass	430, 451
		CVD	130–160	800	10	Ar/O ₂	MgO	452
	Nd(tmod) ₃	CVD	130–160	800	10	Ar/O ₂	MgO	452
Sm ₂ O ₃	Sm(thd) ₃	CVD	170–230	570	0.75–1.5	H ₂ /H ₂ O	quartz	433
		ALD	148–152	300	1.5–2.3	N ₂ /O ₃	Si	440
	Sm(acac) ₃ (phen)	CVD	200–250	450–675	2	Ar/O ₂	Si, quartz	453
Eu ₂ O ₃	Eu(thd) ₃	CVD	170–230	570	0.75–1.5	H ₂ /H ₂ O	quartz	433
		ALD	135	300	1.5–2.3	N ₂ /O ₃	Si	430
	Eu(acac) ₃ (phen)	CVD	150–250	450–800	2	Ar/O ₂	quartz	454
		USP	–	550	–	Air	Si	455
Gd ₂ O ₃	Gd(thd) ₃	CVD	170–230	570	0.75–1.5	H ₂ /H ₂ O	quartz	433
		ALD	140–160	225–400	1.5–2.3	N ₂ /O ₃	Si	430, 456
	Gd(acac) ₃ (phen)	CVD	150–250	450–800	2	Ar/O ₂	Si, quartz	454, 457
Dy ₂ O ₃	Dy(thd) ₃	ALD	125	300	1.5–2.3	N ₂ /O ₃	Si	430
Ho ₂ O ₃	Ho(thd) ₃	CVD	170–230	570	0.75–1.5	H ₂ /H ₂ O	quartz	433
		ALD	130	300	1.5–2.3	N ₂ /O ₃	Si	430
Er ₂ O ₃	Er(thd) ₃	CVD	170–230	570	0.75–1.5	H ₂ /H ₂ O	quartz	433
		ALD	130	200–450	1.5–2.3	N ₂ /O ₃	Si, glass	430, 458
		RE-ALD	200	300	10 ⁻⁸	O	Si	459
	Er(acac) ₃ (phen)	CVD	150–250	450–800	2	Ar/O ₂	Si, quartz	454, 459
Tm ₂ O ₃	Tm(thd) ₃	CVD	170–230	570	0.75–1.5	H ₂ /H ₂ O	quartz	433
		ALD	125–128	300	1.5–2.3	N ₂ /O ₃	Si	430
Yb ₂ O ₃	Yb(thd) ₃	CVD	170–230	570	0.75–1.5	H ₂ /H ₂ O	quartz	433
	Yb(acac) ₃ (phen)	CVD	150–250	450–800	2	Ar/O ₂	quartz	454
Lu ₂ O ₃	Lu(thd) ₃	CVD	170–230	570	0.75–1.5	H ₂ /H ₂ O	quartz	433
ThO ₂	Th(thd) ₄	CVD	170–230	510	0.75–1.5	H ₂ /CCl ₂ F ₂	quartz	433
U ₃ O ₈	UO ₂ (thd) ₂	CVD	170–230	500	0.75–1.5	Ar/O ₂	quartz	433
UO ₂	UO ₂ (thd) ₂	CVD	170–230	500	0.75–1.5	Ar/H ₂ O	quartz	433
U ₄ O ₉	UO ₂ (thd) ₂	CVD	170–230	470	0.75–1.5	He/CCl ₂ F ₂	quartz	433

for Nd_2O_3 , which also contained a hexagonal phase. The films show carbon, fluorine and hydrogen contaminations of which the carbon impurity is related to the *in situ* formation of metal carbonates. In the case of Nd_2O_3 it was found that films with low carbon content were somewhat unstable and became hydrated upon storage in the ambient⁴⁵¹. The electrical properties of the films were studied extensively⁴³⁰. As assumed, the ALD growth rates of the appropriate lanthanide oxides seem to follow rather linearly the ionic radii of the rare earth metal elements.

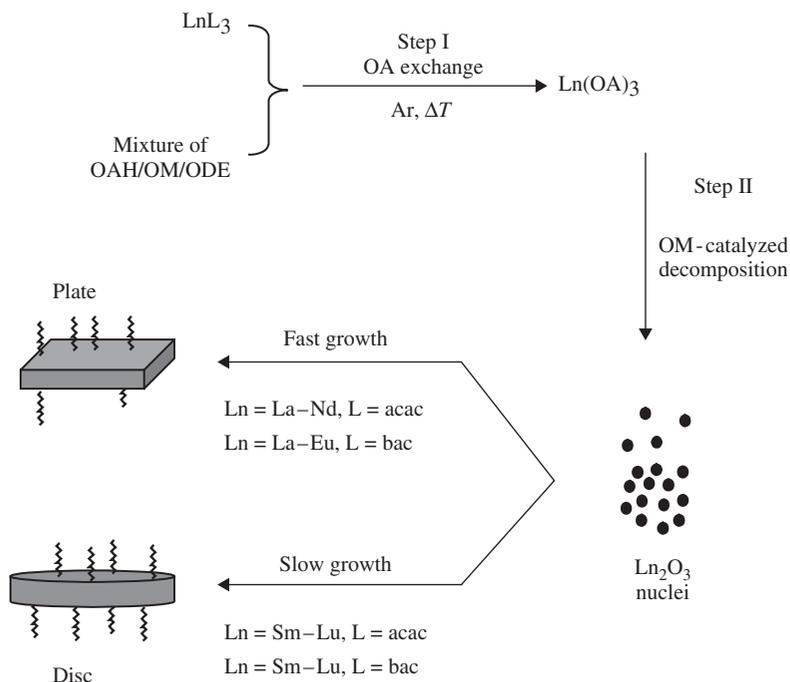
Detailed surface reaction kinetic studies in radical-enhanced ALD of Er_2O_3 from $\text{Er}(\text{thd})_3$ and oxygen radicals were given by Van and Chang⁴⁵⁹, applying the Langmuir–Hinshelwood model to describe the adsorption of the appropriate precursor molecule. The activation energies for adsorption and desorption were determined to be -0.24 ± 0.09 and 0.29 ± 0.03 eV, respectively. The reactions of the chemisorbed precursors with oxygen radicals were found to be saturative at 200–300 °C.

Oriented growth of lanthanide oxide thin films of Sm, Eu, Gd, Er and Yb on different substrates is possible by the low-pressure MOCVD technology from the corresponding phenanthroline adducts of rare earth metal enolates $\text{Ln}(\text{acac})_3(\text{phen})$ as described by Shivashankar and coworkers (Table 7)^{453, 454, 457, 460}. As expected, the films grown at lower temperature (500 °C) are poorly crystalline, while those deposited above 525 °C display a significant (111) texture. Irrespective of the deposition conditions and the substrate materials, the thin films comprise cubic Ln_2O_3 phases. Optical and electrical characterizations of the films are also given. Using liquid $\text{Nd}(\text{tmod})_3$ (melting point 134–136 °C) as CVD precursor of neodymium oxide⁴⁵² allows source temperatures below 200 °C (*ca* 80 °C lower than those of $\text{Nd}(\text{thd})_3$). The lower melting point is attributed to the unsymmetrical ligand structure.

Nanophase europium oxide polycrystalline films can also be deposited on Si(100) by nebulization of a $\text{Eu}(\text{acac})_3$ solution in a 50% ethanol–water mixture followed by pulse ultrasonic spray pyrolysis in flowing air⁴⁵⁵. The thermal decomposition was exemplarily studied using $[\text{Sm}(\text{acac})_3(\text{H}_2\text{O})_2]$ in the temperature range of 100–800 °C by thermogravimetry, differential thermal analysis and IR spectroscopy of the gaseous products⁴⁶¹. $\text{Sm}(\text{acac})_3$ completely decomposes to Sm_2O_3 at 750 °C via *in situ* formation of $\text{Sm}(\text{acac})_2(\text{OAc})$ at 150 °C, $\text{Sm}(\text{acac})(\text{OAc})_2$ at 235 °C, $\text{Sm}(\text{OAc})_3$ at 270 °C, $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}(\text{OAc})_3$ at 500 °C and $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_2(\text{CO}_3)$ at 650 °C. As gaseous by-products propyne, acetone, carbon oxides, methane, and *iso*-butene were found. The product left after evolution of carbon oxides from $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_2(\text{CO}_3)$ had a high surface area ($47 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$) and extensive porosity.

High-quality monodisperse, cubic lanthanide oxide nanocrystals (nanodiscs and nanoplates) are accessible via a nonhydrolytic approach from lanthanide acetylacetonates and benzoylacetonates⁴⁶². The transformation from the metal-organic complexes to Ln_2O_3 was proposed to occur in two steps as depicted in Scheme 9. First a ligand exchange between the lanthanide-bonded acac ligands and the solvent oleic acid takes place, followed by the subsequent decomposition of the oleates into Ln_2O_3 catalyzed by the base oleylamine. Dynamically stable nanoplates and thermodynamically stable nanodiscs could be controllably prepared under fast/slow growth modes (Scheme 9).

Sol–gel processes are also suitable for lanthanide oxide formation, as could be shown by the use of $\text{Tb}(\text{acac})_3$ ⁴⁶³ and $\text{Dy}(\text{OBU-}n)_3$ in acetylacetonone⁴⁶⁴. Tb_2O_3 crack- and pinhole-free, dense and smooth microstructured buffer layers were produced on nickel tapes by a reel-to-reel continuous sol–gel process. The authors report that the film properties can be strongly influenced by solution components, temperature, time and atmosphere. Nanocrystalline mesoporous dysprosium oxide Dy_2O_3 with narrow monomodal pore size distribution can be approached by a combined sol–gel process with a surfactant-assisted templating technique⁴⁶⁴. The spherical Dy_2O_3 nanoparticles were formed with aggregations.



SCHEME 9. Possible mechanism for the formation of Ln_2O_3 nanoplates and nanodiscs (OAH = oleic acid, OM = oleylamine, ODE = 1-octadecene)⁴⁶². Reprinted with permission from Reference 462. Copyright 2007 American Chemical Society

D. Mixed Metal Oxides

This section provides a comprehensive tabular summary of mixed metal oxide deposition, complementary to the books edited by Rees Jr.² and by Jones and O'Brien³, focusing on the literature dealing with metal enolate precursors published after 1996.

Mixed metal oxides can be addressed as belonging to three main fields, namely superconducting metal oxides (SMOs) (Section V.D.1), transparent conductive oxides (TCOs) (Section V.D.2) and ferroelectric oxides (Section V.D.3). The synthesis procedures for mixed metal oxides include sintering, sol-gel, PLD or laser ablation, sputtering evaporation, MBE, MOVPE (metal-organic vapor-phase epitaxy), OMVPE (organometallic vapor-phase epitaxy) and CVD in particular.

1. Superconducting metal oxides (SMOs)

A superconductor is a material which conducts electricity without resistance and the exclusion of the interior magnetic field (Meissner effect) below a certain critical temperature T_C . Superconductivity occurs in a wide variety of materials, including elements, various metallic alloys and some heavily-doped semiconductors. Mixed metal oxides belong to the class of high-temperature superconductors ($T_C > 30$ K).

The discovery of high-temperature superconductivity in a lanthanum-based cuprate *perovskite* material with a transition temperature of $T_C = 35$ K by Bednorz and Müller

in 1986⁴⁶⁵ stimulated an unprecedented enthusiasm and led to the discovery of different families of cuprates which remain superconducting at appreciably higher temperatures than those of low T_C metallic superconductors. The most important systems are Y–Ba–Cu–O (YBCO; $T_C = 93$ K)⁴⁶⁶, Bi–Sr–Ca–Cu–O (BSCCO; $T_C = 105$ K)⁴⁶⁷ and Tl–Ba–Ca–Cu–O (TBCCO; $T_C = 120$ K)⁴⁶⁸. A detailed discussion of the solid-state structure of these materials is given elsewhere².

Application of superconducting materials include (i) high-field superconducting magnets in various systems (NMR, MRI, particle accelerators, magnetically levitated trains, generators etc.), (ii) low-field applications (superconducting power transmission lines and superconducting resonant cavities) and (iii) electronics application (analog-to-digital converters, single-flux quantum shift registers, neural networks)².

The deposition of mixed metal oxides is based on the deposition techniques and precursors used for the formation of metal oxides discussed earlier in this chapter. The most important publications in the field of high-temperature superconducting materials produced from metal enolates since the date of release of Rees' book² in 1996 are summarized in Table 8.

2. Transparent conductive oxides (TCOs)

Indium tin oxide (ITO, In–Sn–O), the most common example of transparent conductive oxides, is a mixture of In_2O_3 and SnO_2 , typically 90 wt% In_2O_3 and 10 wt% SnO_2 . It is colorless and transparent in thin films and can be operated at temperatures up to 1400 °C. However, there are other metal oxides known with optical band gaps of 2.5–4.0 eV like magnesium-doped indium oxides⁴⁷⁶ and indium or gallium doped zinc oxides^{477,478}. Thin films of In and Sn oxides can be deposited on different surfaces by, for example, the CVD techniques described earlier. ITO has been the subject of intense research because of its importance in making transparent, conductive coatings for flat displays, OLEDs, solar cells etc. and is also used for various optical coatings in architectural and automotive glasses. Further applications include gas sensors, antireflection coatings and Bragg reflectors.

Since ITO is a well-investigated material, much of the research in the field of transparent conductive oxides has been directed at combining different main-group and transition metal oxides, such as MgO , ZnO and CdO , in order to improve electrical and optical properties. Recent developments made in the preparation of TCOs from metal β -diketonate precursors are given in Table 9.

3. Ferroelectric oxides

The ferroelectric effect is an electrical phenomenon. Particular materials, including the ternary oxides $(\text{Ba,Sr})\text{TiO}_3$, $\text{Pb}(\text{Zr,Ti})\text{O}_3$ and $(\text{Bi,Lu})\text{TiO}_3$, exhibit a spontaneous dipole moment which can be switched between equivalent states by an external electric field. Ferroelectric thin films are of importance for the production of nonvolatile ferroelectric random access memory devices (FeRAM)⁴⁸⁰. Two possibilities to synthesize such mixed metal oxides are given by the CVD and ALD methods. Table 10 shows the preparation methods of such materials synthesized from metal enolates recently.

4. Miscellaneous mixed metal oxides

For the sake of completeness, a choice of further mixed metal oxides not mentioned above are summarized in Table 11.

TABLE 8. MOCVD of superconducting metal oxides (SMOs)

SMO	Precursors	References
YBa ₂ Cu ₃ O _x	Y(thd) ₃ , Ba(thd) ₂ (pentaen) ₂ , Cu(thd) ₂	469
YBa ₂ Cu ₃ O _x	Y(thd) ₃ , Ba(thd) ₂ (tetraen) ₂ , Cu(thd) ₂	470
YBa ₂ Cu ₃ O _x	Y(thd) ₃ , Ba(thd) ₂ , Cu(thd) ₂	471
Tl ₂ Ba ₂ Ca _{n-1} Cu _n O _x	Ba(hfac) ₂ (tet), Ca(hfac) ₂ (tet), Cu(acac) ₂ ; Tl ₂ O ₃	472
Tl ₂ Ba ₂ CaCu ₂ O ₈	Ba(hfac) ₂ (tet), Ca(hfac) ₂ (tet), Cu(thd) ₂ ; Tl ₂ O/Tl ₂ O ₃	473 474
TlBa ₂ Ca ₂ Cu ₃ O _{9+x}	Ba(hfac) ₂ (mep), Ca(hfac) ₂ (tet), Cu(thd) ₂ ; TlF	475

TABLE 9. Deposition of transparent conductive oxides (TCOs)

TCO	Precursors	Deposition method	Reference
In doped SnO ₂ (ITO)	In(acac) ₃ , Sn(acac) ₂ Br ₂	AA-CVD	476
Mg doped In ₂ O ₃	In(thd) ₃ , Mg(thd) ₂ (tmeda)	MOCVD	476
In doped ZnO	Zn(thd) ₂ , In(thd) ₃	MOCVD	477
Ga doped ZnO	Zn(acac) ₂ , Ga(acac) ₃	MOCVD	478
Sn doped In ₂ O ₃	In(thd) ₃ , Sn(acac) ₂	MOCVD	479

TABLE 10. Deposition of ferroelectric oxides

Ferroelectric oxide	Precursors	Deposition method	Reference
SrTiO ₃	TiO(thd) ₂ , Sr(thd) ₂	ALD	481
SrTiO ₃	TiO(thd) ₂ , Sr(thd) ₂	AA-CVD	482
SrTiO ₃	TiO(thd) ₂ , Sr(thd) ₂ Ti(thd) ₂ (OPr- <i>i</i>) ₂ , Sr(thd) ₂	CVD	483
SrTiO ₃	Ti(OPr- <i>i</i>) ₄ , Sr(thd) ₂	PE-CVD	484
BaTiO ₃	Ti(OPr- <i>i</i>) ₄ , Ba(thd) ₂		
PbTiO _x	Ti(thd) ₂ (OPr- <i>i</i>) ₂ , Pb(tmod) ₂	ALD	485
PbTiO _x	Ti(thd) ₂ (OPr- <i>i</i>) ₂ , Pb(thd) ₂	ALD	486
Pb(Zr,Ti)O ₃	Zr(thd) ₄ /Zr(dibm) ₄ /Zr(methd) ₄ , Ti(thd) ₂ (OPr- <i>i</i>) ₂ /Ti(mpd)(methd) ₂ , Pb(thd) ₂ /Pb(methd) ₂	LD ^a -MOCVD	487
Bi _{4-x} Nd _x Ti ₃ O ₁₂	Ti(thd) ₂ (OPr- <i>i</i>) ₂ , Nd(thd) ₃ , Bi(thd) ₃	DLI-CVD	488

^a Liquid delivery.

TABLE 11. Deposition of miscellaneous mixed metal oxides

Mixed metal oxide	Precursors	Deposition method	References
YSZ	Zr(acac) ₄ , Y(acac) ₃	AA-CVD	489
YSZ	Zr(acac) ₄ , Y(acac) ₃	USP	490
YSZ	Zr(thd) ₄ , Y(thd) ₃	MOCVD	491
YSZ	Zr(thd) ₄ , Y(thd) ₃	ALE	492
YSZ	Zr(thd) ₄ , Y(thd) ₃	AA-CVD	493, 494
YSZ	Zr(thd) ₄ , Y(thd) ₃	PI-MOCVD	495
YSZ	Zr(thd) ₄ , Y(thd) ₃	MOCVD	496
Ce doped YSZ	Zr(tfac) ₄ , Y(hfac) ₃ , Ce(thd) ₄	MOCVD	497
Ag doped YSZ	Zr(tfac) ₄ , Y(hfac) ₃ , Ag(hfac)(C ₄ H ₈ OS) ₂	MOCVD	498
LaAlO ₃	Al(acac) ₃ , La(acac) ₃	MOCVD	499
LaAlO ₃	Al(acac) ₃ , La(thd) ₃	ALE	500
LaAlO ₃	Al(acac) ₃ , La(hfac) ₃ (diglyme)	MOCVD	501, 502
ZrAlO	Al(acac) ₃ , Zr(acac) ₃	pyrosol process	503
LaGaO ₃	La(thd) ₃ , Ga(acac) ₃	ALE	504
Er _x Ga _{2-x} O ₃	Er(thd) ₃ , Ga(acac) ₃	ALE	505
MoO ₃ -Bi ₂ O ₃	BiPh ₃ , MoO ₂ (thd) ₂	MOCVD	506
LaMnO _{3±x}	Mn(acac) ₃ , La(thd) ₃	MOCVD	507
LaCoO ₃	Co(thd) ₂ , La(thd) ₃	ALE	508
LaNiO ₃	Ni(thd) ₂ , La(thd) ₃	ALE	509
YScO ₃	Sc(thd) ₃ , Y(thd) ₃	ALE	510
SrZrO ₃	Zr(thd) ₄ , Sr(thd) ₂	MOCVD	511
Li _x La _y Fe _z O ₄	Li(acac), La(acac) ₃ , Fe(acac) ₃	thermal decomposition	512
Zr _{1-x} Ce _x O ₂ NPs	Zr(acac) ₄ , Ce(acac) ₄	thermal decomposition	513

VI. REFERENCES

1. T. Kodas and M. Hampden-Smith (Eds), *The Chemistry of Metal CVD*, VCH, Weinheim, 1994.
2. W. S. Rees (Ed.), *CVD of Nonmetals*, VCH, Weinheim, 1996.
3. A. C. Jones and P. O'Brien (Eds), *CVD of Compound Semiconductors*, VCH, Weinheim, 1996.
4. R. A. Fischer (Ed.), *Precursor Chemistry of Advanced Materials: CVD, ALD and Nanoparticles*, Springer, Berlin, 2005.
5. D. L. Smith, *Thin-Film Deposition: Principles and Practice*, McGraw-Hill, New York, 1995.
6. M. L. Hitchman and K. F. Jensen (Eds), *Chemical Vapor Deposition*, Academic Press, London, 1993.
7. K.-L. Choy (Ed.), *Aerosol-Assisted CVD*, in *Chemical Vapor Deposition*, **12**(10), 2006.
8. R. F. Bunshah (Ed.), *Handbook of Deposition Technologies for Films and Coatings*, Noyes Publications, Westwood, 1994.

9. D. B. Chrisey and G. K. Hubler (Eds), *Pulsed Laser Deposition of Thin Films*, Wiley-VCH, New York, 1994.
10. S. Middleman and A. K. Hochberg, *Process Engineering Analysis in Semiconductor Device Fabrication*, McGraw-Hill, Singapore, 1993.
11. D. W. Schubert and T. Dunkel, *Mater. Res. Innovations*, **7**, 314 (2003).
12. M. Paunovic and M. Schlesinger, *Fundamentals of Electrochemical Deposition*, Wiley-VCH, Hoboken, 2006.
13. C. J. Brinker and G. W. Scherer, *Sol–Gel Science: The Physics and Chemistry of Sol–Gel Processing*, Academic Press, San Diego, 1990.
14. J. D. Wright and N. A. J. M. Sommerdijk, *Sol–Gel Materials: Chemistry and Applications*, Taylor & Francis, London, 2001.
15. T. M. Lopez, D. Avnir and M. A. Aegerter, *Emerging Fields in Sol–Gel Science and Technology*, Kluwer Academic, Dordrecht, 2003.
16. A. Z. Rubezhov, *Platinum Met. Rev.*, **36**, 26 (1992).
17. R. Gliem and G. Schlamp, *Met. Technol.*, **41**, 34 (1987).
18. F. Malik, *Thin Solid Films*, **206**, 70 (1991).
19. W. Kern, in *Thin Film Processes* (Eds J. L. Vossen and W. Kern), Academic Press, New York, 1978.
20. J. M. Thomas and W. J. Thomas, *Principles and Practice of Heterogeneous Catalysis*, VCH, Weinheim, 1996.
21. H. U. Balsler, A. Indolese, A. Schnyder, H. Steiner and M. Studer, *J. Mol. Catal. A*, **173**, 3 (2001).
22. Y. Z. Chen, C. M. Hwang and C. W. Liaw, *Appl. Catal. A*, **169**, 207 (1998).
23. S. Sun, C. B. Murray, D. Weller, L. Folks and A. Moser, *Science*, **287**, 1989 (2000).
24. S. Kang, Z. Jia, S. Shi, D. E. Nikles and J. W. Harrell, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **86**, 062503 (2005).
25. J. T. Leman and A. R. Barron, in *Encyclopedia of Inorganic Chemistry* (Ed. R. B. King), John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1995, pp. 1531–1542.
26. C. Xu, T. H. Baum, I. Guzei and A. L. Rheingold, *Inorg. Chem.*, **39**, 2008 (2000).
27. K. C. Brooks, S. B. Turnipseed, R. M. Barkley, R. E. Sievers, V. Tulchinsky and A. E. Kaloyeros, *Chem. Mater.*, **4**, 912 (1992).
28. R. J. Puddephatt, *Polyhedron*, **13**, 1233 (1994).
29. M. J. Hampden-Smith and T. T. Kodas, *Polyhedron*, **14**, 732 (1995).
30. R. Pankajavalli, C. Mallika, O. M. Sreedharan, V. S. Raghunathan, P. A. Premkumar and K. S. Nagaraja, *Chem. Eng. Sci.*, **57**, 3603 (2002).
31. P. A. Premkumar, P. Kuppasami, A. Dasgupta, C. Mallika, K. S. Nagaraja and V. S. Raghunathan, *Mater. Lett.*, **61**, 50 (2007).
32. S. Liu, P. Cool, L. Lu, E. Beyers, P. Van der Voort, E. F. Vansant and M. Jiang, *Micropor. Mesopor. Mater.*, **79**, 299 (2005).
33. C. Manke, O. Boissière, U. Weber, G. Barbar, P. K. Baumann, J. Lindner, M. Tapajna and K. Fröhlich, *Microelectron. Eng.*, **83**, 2277 (2006).
34. M. L. Green, M. E. Gross, L. E. Papa, K. J. Schnoes and D. Brasen, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **132**, 2677 (1985).
35. J. N. Crosby and R. S. Hanley, US Patent 4250210 (1981).
36. Y. Chi, F. J. Lee and C.-S. Liu, US Patent 6303809 (2001).
37. Y.-H. Lai, Y.-L. Chen, C.-S. Liu, A. J. Carty, S.-M. Peng and G.-H. Lee, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **13**, 1999 (2003).
38. J. J. Joo, J. M. Seon, Y. C. Jeon, K. Y. Oh, J. S. Roh, J. J. Kim and J. T. Choi, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **37**, 3396 (1998).
39. M. Lashdaf, T. Hatanpää, A. O. I. Krause, J. Lahtinen, M. Lindblad and M. Tiitta, *Appl. Catal. A: General*, **241**, 51 (2003).
40. R. G. Charles and P. G. Haverlack, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **31**, 995 (1969).
41. L. B. Backman, A. Rautiainen, M. Lindblad, O. Jylhä and A. O. I. Krause, *Appl. Catal. A: General*, **208**, 223 (2001).
42. S. Parashar, A. R. Raju and C. N. R. Rao, *Mater. Chem. Phys.*, **61**, 46 (1999).
43. T. Aaltonen, M. Ritala and M. Leskelä, *Electrochem. Solid State Lett.*, **8**, C99 (2005).
44. K. V. Kordesch, US Patent 3364074 (1968).
45. J.-P. Lu, P. W. Chu and R. Raj, *Thin Solid Films*, **208**, 172 (1992).
46. J. Messelhäuser, E. B. Flint and H. Suhr, *Adv. Mater.*, **4**, 347 (1992).

47. T. H. Baum and C. E. Larson, US Patent 5096737 (1992).
48. J. A. Papke and R. D. Stevenson, in *Proceedings of the Conference on CVD Refractory Metals* (Ed. A. C. Shaffhauser), AIME, Gatlinburg, 1967, p. 193.
49. Y.-M. Sun, J. P. Endle, K. Smith, S. Whaley, R. Mahaffy, J. G. Ekerdt, J. M. White and R. L. Hance, *Thin Solid Films*, **346**, 100 (1999).
50. R. J. Silvennoinen, O. J. T. Jylhä, M. Lindblad, J. P. Sainio, R. L. Puurunen and A. O. I. Krause, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **253**, 4103 (2007).
51. X. Yan, Q. Zhang and X. Fan, *Mater. Lett.*, **61**, 216 (2007).
52. F. Catlura, F. Molina, M. Sabio and F. Rodríguez, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **142**, 4084 (1995).
53. T. Maruyama and T. Tago, *J. Mater. Sci.*, **28**, 5345 (1993).
54. R. W. Moshier, R. E. Sievers and L. B. Spendlove, US Patent 3356527 (1967).
55. R. G. Charles and J. G. Cleary, US Patent 3594216 (1971).
56. P. A. Premkumar, R. Pankajavalli, O. M. Sreedharan, V. S. Raghunathan, K. S. Nagaraja and C. Mallika, *Mater. Lett.*, **58**, 2256 (2004).
57. S. Arockiasamy, P. A. Premkumar, O. M. Sreedharan, C. Mallika, V. S. Raghunathan and K. S. Nagaraja, *J. Mater. Sci.*, **41**, 3383 (2006).
58. K. V. R. Chary, P. V. R. Rao and V. Vishwanathan, *Catal. Commun.*, **7**, 974 (2006).
59. I. P. Beletskaya and A. V. Cheprakov, *Chem. Rev.*, **100**, 3009 (2000).
60. A. Cabot, J. Arbiol, A. Cornet, J. Morante, F. Chen and M. Liu, *Thin Solid Films*, **436**, 64 (2003).
61. W. Lin, T. H. Warren, R. G. Nuzzo and G. S. Girolami, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **115**, 11644 (1993).
62. W. Lin, B. C. Wiegand, R. G. Nuzzo and G. S. Girolami, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 5977 (1996).
63. W. Lin, R. G. Nuzzo and G. S. Girolami, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **118**, 5988 (1996).
64. W. Lin, S. R. Wilson and G. S. Girolami, *Inorg. Chem.*, **33**, 2265 (1994).
65. J. W. Elam, A. Zinovev, C. Y. Han, H. H. Wang, U. Welp, J. N. Hryn and M. J. Pellin, *Thin Solid Films*, **515**, 1664 (2006).
66. M. Benkhaled, S. Morin, C. Pichon, C. Thomazeau, C. Verdon and D. Uzio, *Appl. Catal. A: General*, **312**, 1 (2006).
67. L. Huang, Z. Wang, T. P. Ang, J. Tan and P. K. Wong, *Catal. Lett.*, **112**, 219 (2006).
68. G. Postole, A. Gervasini, C. Guimon, A. Auroux and B. Bonnetot, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **110**, 12572 (2006).
69. R. Kumar, S. Roy, M. Rashidi and R. J. Puddephatt, *Polyhedron*, **8**, 551 (1989).
70. M. J. Rand, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **120**, 686 (1973).
71. J. Goswami, C.-G. Wang, W. Cao and S. K. Dey, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **9**, 213 (2003).
72. S. Barison, M. Fabrizio, G. Carta, G. Rosetto, P. Zanella, D. Barreca and E. Tondello, *Thin Solid Films*, **405**, 81 (2002).
73. A. Lintanf, R. Neagu and E. Djurado, *Solid State Ionics*, **177**, 3491 (2007).
74. S. Giuffrida, G. Ventimiglia, F. L. Callari and S. Sortino, *Eur. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 4022 (2006).
75. Z. Liu, M. Shamsuzzoha, E. T. Ada, W. M. Reichert and D. E. Nikles, *J. Power Sources*, **164**, 472 (2007).
76. J. Pulpytel, C. P. Etienne and F. Arefi-Khonsari, *IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci.*, **33**, 244 (2005).
77. T. P. Martin, C. P. Tripp and J. DeSisto, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **11**, 170 (2005).
78. G. A. Battiston, R. Gerbasi, M. Porchia and A. Gasparotto, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **5**, 13 (1999).
79. S. Daniele, C. Bragato, G. A. Battiston and R. Gerbasi, *Electrochim. Acta*, **46**, 2961 (2001).
80. X. Teng, S. Maksimuk, S. Frommer and H. Yang, *Chem. Mater.*, **19**, 36 (2007).
81. D. Weller and A. Moser, *IEEE Trans. Magn.*, **35**, 4423 (1999).
82. C. B. Murray, S. Sun, H. Doyle and T. Betley, *MRS Bull.*, **26**, 985 (2001).
83. R. Narayanan and M. A. El-Sayed, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **109**, 12663 (2005).
84. H. Gu, P. Ho, K. W. T. Tsang, L. Wang and B. Xu, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 15702 (2003).
85. S. Kang, Z. Jia, S. Shi, D. E. Nikles and J. W. Harrell, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **86**, 062503 (2005).
86. S. Kang, Z. Jia, S. Shi, D. E. Nikles and J. W. Harrell, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **97**, 10J318 (2005).
87. Z. Jia, S. Kang, S. Shi, D. E. Nikles and J. W. Harrell, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **97**, 10J310 (2005).
88. M. Chen and D. E. Nikles, *Nano Lett.*, **2**, 211 (2002).
89. H. L. Nguyen, L. E. M. Howard, G. W. Stinton, S. R. Giblin, B. K. Tanner, I. Terry, A. K. Hughes, I. M. Ross, A. Serres and J. S. O. Evans, *Chem. Mater.*, **18**, 6414 (2006).

90. Z. Liu, E. T. Ada, M. Shamsuzzoha, G. B. Thompson and D. E. Nikles, *Chem. Mater.*, **18**, 4946 (2006).
91. M. Chen and D. E. Nikles, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **91**, 8477 (2002).
92. C. Srivastava, G. B. Tompson, J. W. Harrell and D. E. Nikles, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **99**, 054304 (2006).
93. S. Kang, Z. Jia, S. Shi, D. E. Nikles and J. W. Harrell, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **95**, 6744 (2004).
94. S. Kang, J. W. Harrell and D. E. Nikles, *Nano Lett.*, **2**, 1033 (2002).
95. S. Wang, S. S. Kang, D. E. Nikles, J. W. Harrell and X. W. Wu, *J. Magn. Magn. Mater.*, **266**, 49 (2003).
96. S. Kang, D. E. Nikles and J. W. Harrell, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **93**, 7178 (2003).
97. Z. Jia, S. Kang, D. E. Nikles and J. W. Harrell, *IEEE Trans. Magn.*, **41**, 3385 (2005).
98. S. Kang, Z. Jia, D. E. Nikles and J. W. Harrell, *IEEE Trans. Magn.*, **39**, 2753 (2003).
99. A. C. S. Samia, J. A. Schlueter, J. S. Jiang, S. D. Bader, C.-J. Qin and X.-M. Lin, *Chem. Mater.*, **18**, 5203 (2006).
100. Y.-J. Gu and W.-T. Wong, *Langmuir*, **22**, 11447 (2006).
101. P. T. Panousis, D. P. Favreau, S. M. Merchant, V. Ryan and E. A. Dein, in *Advanced Metallization for ULSI Applications* (Eds V. V. S. Rana, R. V. Joshi and I. Ohdomari), Materials Research Society, Pittsburgh, PA, 1992, pp. 3–12.
102. S. Shingubara, Y. Nakasaki and H. Kaneko, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **58**, 42 (1991).
103. Y. Pauleau and A. Y. Fasasi, *Chem. Mater.*, **3**, 45 (1991).
104. X. Liu, Q. Wang and S. Wu, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **12**, 679 (2006).
105. R. L. Van Hemert, L. B. Spendlove and R. E. Sievers, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **112**, 1123 (1965).
106. R. W. Moshier, R. E. Sievers and L. B. Spendlove, US Patent 3356527 (1967).
107. R. Kumar, F. R. Fronczek, A. W. Maverick, W. G. Lai and G. L. Griffin, *Chem. Mater.*, **4**, 577 (1992).
108. D. Temple and A. Reisman, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **136**, 3525 (1989).
109. A. E. Kaloyeros, A. Feng, J. Garhart, K. C. Brooks, S. K. Ghosh, A. N. Saxena and F. Luehers, *J. Electron. Mater.*, **19**, 271 (1990).
110. W. G. Lai, Y. Xie and G. L. Griffith, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **138**, 3499 (1991).
111. N. Awaya and Y. Arita, in *Digest of Technical Papers—IEEE International Solid-State Circuits Conference* (Ed. J. L. Wuorinen), IEEE, Piscataway, NY, 1989, pp. 103–104.
112. N. Awaya and Y. Arita, in *Advanced Metallization for ULSI Applications* (Eds V. V. S. Rana, R. V. Joshi and I. Ohdomari), Materials Research Society, Pittsburgh, PA, 1992, pp. 345–354.
113. Y. Hazuki, H. Yano, K. Horioka, N. Hayasaka and H. Okano, in *Tungsten and Other Advanced Metals for VLSI/ULSI Applications V* (Eds S. S. Wong and S. Furukawa), Materials Research Society, Pittsburgh, PA, 1990, pp. 351–357.
114. D.-H. Kim, R. H. Wentorf and W. N. Gill, in *Advanced Metallization and Processing for Semiconductor Devices and Circuits—II* (Eds A. Katz, S. Murarka, Y. I. Nissim and J. M. E. Harper), San Francisco Spring Meeting, Materials Research Society, Pittsburgh, PA, 1992, pp. 107–112.
115. R. G. Charles and J. G. Cleary, US Patent 3594216 (1971).
116. S. M. Fine, P. N. Dyer, J. A. T. Norman, B. A. Muratore and R. L. Iampietro, *Mater. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, **204**, 415 (1990).
117. D. N. Armitage, N. I. Dunhill, R. H. West and J. O. Williams, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **108**, 683 (1991).
118. C. Oehr and H. Suhr, *Appl. Phys. A*, **45**, 151 (1988).
119. G. S. Girolami, P. M. Jeffries and L. H. Dubois, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **115**, 1015 (1993).
120. S. L. Cohen, M. Liehr and S. Kasi, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **60**, 50 (1992).
121. Y. Hu, M. Afzaal, M. A. Malik and P. O'Brien, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **297**, 61 (2006).
122. C. R. Jones, F. A. Houle, C. A. Kovac and T. H. Baum, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **46**, 97 (1985).
123. F. A. Houle, C. R. Jones, T. Baum, C. Pico and C. A. Kovac, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **46**, 204 (1985).
124. D.-M. Mao, Z.-K. Jin and Q.-Z. Qin, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **71**, 6111 (1992).
125. N. Awaya and N. Arita, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, **30**, 1813 (1991).
126. H. Li, E. T. Eisenbraun and A. E. Kaloyeros, *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, **10**, 1337 (1992).
127. J. Pelletier, R. Pantel, J. C. Oberlin and Y. Pauleau, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **70**, 3862 (1991).
128. K. Banger, A. Kornilov, R. U. Claessen, E. T. Eisenbraun, A. E. Kaloyeros, P. J. Toscano and J. T. Welch, *Inorg. Chem. Commun.*, **4**, 496 (2001).

129. K. K. Banger, S. C. Ngo, S. Higashiya, R. U. Claessen, K. S. Bousman, P. N. Lim, P. J. Toscano and J. T. Welch, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **678**, 15 (2003).
130. S. Higashiya, K. K. Banger, S. C. Ngo, P. N. Lim, P. J. Toscano and J. T. Welch, *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **351**, 291 (2003).
131. A. Ouchi, Z. Bastl, J. Bohacek, J. Subrt and J. Pola, *Surf. Coat. Technol.*, **201**, 4728 (2007).
132. M. L. Kantam, V. S. Jaya, B. Sreedhar, M. M. Rao and B. M. Choudary, *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chemical*, **256**, 273 (2006).
133. G. Wenli, Z. Yue and L. Tongxiang, *J. Mater. Sci.*, **41**, 5462 (2006).
134. S. R. Puniredd and M. P. Srinivasan, *Ind. Eng. Chem. Res.*, **46**, 464 (2007).
135. H. K. Shin, K. M. Chi, M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas, M. F. Paffett and J. D. Farr, *Chem. Mater.*, **4**, 788 (1992).
136. H. K. Shin, K. M. Chi, M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas, M. F. Paffett and J. D. Farr, *Adv. Mater.*, **3**, 246 (1991).
137. A. Jain, K. M. Chi, H. K. Shin, M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas, M. F. Paffett and J. D. Farr, *Metallization: Performance and Reliability Issues for VLSI and ULSI*, SPIE Conf. Proc., **23**, 1596 (1991).
138. R. R. Rye, K. M. Chi, M. J. Hampden-Smith and T. T. Kodas, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **139**, L60 (1992).
139. M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas and R. R. Rye, *Adv. Mater.*, **4**, 524 (1992).
140. R. R. Rye, J. A. Knapp, K. M. Chi, M. J. Hampden-Smith and T. T. Kodas, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **72**, 5941 (1993).
141. M. Leschke, S. E. Schulz, R. Ecke, T. Gessner and H. Lang, *Chin. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **20**, 1257 (2004).
142. K. M. Chi, T. S. Corbitt, M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas and E. N. Duesler, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **449**, 181 (1993).
143. H. Lang, M. Leschke, M. Melter, B. Walfort, K. Köhler, S. E. Schulz and T. Gessner, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **629**, 2371 (2003).
144. K. M. Chi, A. Jain, M. J. Hampden-Smith and T. T. Kodas, *Mater. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, **260**, 629 (1992).
145. A. Jain, K. M. Chi, M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas, M. F. Paffett and J. D. Farr, *J. Mater. Res.*, **7**, 261 (1992).
146. G. L. Griffin, W. G. Lai, A. W. Maverick, R. Kumar and P. K. Ajmera, in *Conference Proceedings ULSI—VII* (Eds V. S. Rana, R. V. Joshi and I. Ohdomari), Materials Research Society, Pittsburgh, PA, 1992, p. 367.
147. S. K. Reynolds, C. J. Smart, E. F. Baran, T. H. Baum, C. E. Larson and P. J. Brock, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **59**, 2332 (1991).
148. Y.-L. Kuo, C. Lee, G. Chen, K.-L. Liu and Y.-W. Yen, *Electrochem. Solid-State Lett.*, **10**, D51 (2007).
149. P. Doppelt and T. H. Baum, *MRS Bull.*, **19**, 41, (1994).
150. T. H. Baum and C. E. Larson, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **140**, 154 (1993).
151. A. Jain, K. M. Chi, M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas, M. F. Paffett and J. D. Farr, *Chem. Mater.*, **3**, 995 (1991).
152. T. H. Baum and C. E. Larson, *Chem. Mater.*, **4**, 365 (1992).
153. T.-Y. Chen, J. Vaissermann, E. Ruiz, J. P. Senateur and P. Doppelt, *Chem. Mater.*, **13**, 3993 (2001).
154. T.-Y. Chen, J. Vaissermann and P. Doppelt, *Inorg. Chem.*, **40**, 6167 (2001).
155. N. G. Semaltianos, J.-L. Pastol and P. Doppelt, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **222**, 102 (2004).
156. N. G. Semaltianos, J.-L. Pastol and P. Doppelt, *Surf. Sci.*, **562**, 157 (2004).
157. S.-W. Kang, S.-H. Han and S.-W. Rhee, *Thin Solid Films*, **350**, 10 (1999).
158. M. Farnia, R. S. Zorich, J. R. Thurmond and J. A. T. Norman, US Patent 6838573 (2005).
159. M. E. Gross and V. M. Donnelly, in *Advanced Metallization for ULSI Applications* (Eds V. S. Rana and R. V. Joshi), Materials Research Society, Pittsburgh, PA, 1991, p. 355.
160. J. A. T. Norman, B. A. Muratore, P. N. Dyer, D. A. Roberts and A. K. Hochberg, *J. Phys. (Paris)*, **4**, C2-271 (1991).
161. G. A. Petersen, J. E. Parmeter, C. A. Applett, M. F. Gonzales, P. M. Smith, T. R. Omstead and J. A. T. Norman, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **142**, 939 (1995).
162. A. Jain, K. M. Chi, M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas, M. F. Paffett and J. D. Farr, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **140**, 1434 (1993).

163. M.-Y. Park, J.-H. Son and S.-W. Rhee, *Electrochem. Solid-State Lett.*, **1**, 32 (1998).
164. J.-H. Son, M.-Y. Park and S.-W. Rhee, *Thin Solid Films*, **335**, 229 (1998).
165. M.-Y. Park, J.-H. Son, S.-W. Kang and S.-W. Rhee, *J. Mater. Res.*, **14**, 975 (1999).
166. Y. Shen, T. Ruffer, S. E. Schulz, T. Gessner, L. Wittenbecher, H.-J. Sterzel and H. Lang, *J. Organomet. Chem.*, **690**, 3878 (2005).
167. J. M. Blackburn, D. P. Long, A. Cabañas and J. J. Watkins, *Science*, **294**, 141 (2001).
168. A. Cabañas, J. M. Blackburn and J. J. Watkins, *Microelectron. Eng.*, **64**, 53 (2002).
169. L. Wittenbecher, H. Lang and Y. Shen, World Patent WO 058789A2 (2005).
170. T. Wächtler, Y. Shen, A. Jakob, R. Ecke, S. E. Schulz, L. Wittenbecher, H. J. Sterzel, K. Tiefensee, S. Oswald, S. Schulze, H. Lang, M. Hietschold and T. Gessner, 'Evaluation of Phosphite and Phosphane Stabilized Copper(I) Trifluoroacetates as Precursors for the Metal-Organic Chemical Vapor Deposition of Copper', <http://archiv.tu-chemnitz.de/pub/2006/0031/data/PosterMAM2006.pdf>.
171. M. J. Hampden-Smith and T. T. Kodas, *Polyhedron*, **14**, 699 (1995).
172. P. Doppelt, *Coord. Chem. Revs.*, **178–180**, 1785 (1998).
173. C. Cavallotti, V. Gupta, C. Sieber and K. F. Jensen, *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.*, **5**, 2818 (2003).
174. L. Pirolli and A. V. Teplyakov, *Surf. Sci.*, **600**, 3313 (2006).
175. R. Kumar, A. W. Maverick, F. R. Fronczek, G. Lai and G. L. Griffin, *Precursors for Chemical Vapor Deposition of Copper*, 201st American Chemical Society Meeting, Atlanta, April 1991, Abstract INOR256.
176. *Electronic Materials Handbook, Vol. 1, Packaging*, ASM International, Materials Park, OK, U.S.A., 1989.
177. V. H. Houlding, H. Maxwell Jr., S. M. Crochiere, D. L. Farrington, R. S. Rai and J. M. Tartaglia, *Mater. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, **260**, 119 (1992).
178. D. Lee and X. Chaud, *Appl. Phys.*, **31**, 359 (1992).
179. J. Fraden, *Handbook of Modern Sensors: Physics, Design and Applications*, 2nd edn., American Institute of Physics, Woodbury, NY, 1997.
180. H. Liedberg and T. Lundberg, *Urol. Res.*, **17**, 359 (1989).
181. W. Lin, T. H. Warren, R. G. Nuzzo and G. S. Girolami, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **115**, 11644 (1993).
182. Z. Yuan, N. H. Dryden, J. J. Vittal and R. J. Puddephatt, *Chem. Mater.*, **7**, 1696 (1995).
183. H. Schmidt, A. Jakob, T. Haase, K. Kohse-Höinghaus, S. E. Schulz, T. Wächtler, T. Gessner and H. Lang, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **631**, 2786 (2005).
184. H.-K. Kim, H.-C. Jeong, K. S. Kim, S. H. Yoon, S. S. Lee, K. W. Seo and I.-W. Shim, *Thin Solid Films*, **478**, 72 (2005).
185. Z. Yuan, N. H. Dryden, X. Li, J. J. Vittal and R. J. Puddephatt, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **5**, 303 (1995).
186. C. Xu, M. J. Hampden-Smith and T. T. Kodas, *Adv. Mater.*, **6**, 746 (1994).
187. S. Serghini-Monim, Z. Yuan, K. Griffiths, P. R. Norton and R. J. Puddephatt, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **117**, 4030 (1995).
188. T. Haase, K. Kohse-Höinghaus, N. Bahlawane, P. Djiele, A. Jakob and H. Lang, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **11**, 195 (2005).
189. C. Xu, M. J. Hampden-Smith, T. T. Kodas, E. N. Duesler, A. L. Rheingold and G. Yap, *Inorg. Chem.*, **34**, 4767 (1995).
190. L. M. Davis, D. S. Thompson, C. J. Dean, M. Pevzner, J. L. Scott, S. T. Broadwater, D. W. Thompson and R. E. Southward, *J. Appl. Polym. Sci.*, **103**, 2409 (2007).
191. M. Haruta, *Catal. Today*, **36**, 153 (1997).
192. M. S. Chen and D. W. Goodman, *Science*, **306**, 252 (2004).
193. D. Boyer, P. Tamarat, A. Maali, B. Lounis and M. Orrit, *Science*, **297**, 1160 (2002).
194. T. H. Baum and P. B. Comita, *Thin Solid Films*, **218**, 80 (1992).
195. T. H. Baum and C. R. Jones, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **47**, 538 (1985).
196. C. E. Larson, T. H. Baum and R. L. Jackson, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **134**, 266 (1987).
197. T. H. Baum, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **134**, 2616 (1987).
198. H. Suhr, A. Etspüler, E. Feuerer and S. Kraus, *Plasma Chem. Plasma Process.*, **9**, 217 (1989).
199. S. Schimpf, M. Lucas, C. Mohr, U. Rodemerck, A. Brückner, J. Radnik, H. Hofmeister and P. Claus, *Catal. Today*, **72**, 63 (2002).
200. S. Hannemann, J.-D. Grunwaldt, F. Krumeich, P. Kappen and A. Baiker, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **252**, 7862 (2006).

201. P. P. Semyannikov, B. L. Moroz, S. V. Trubin, G. I. Zharkova, P. A. Pyryaev, M. Y. Smirnov and V. I. Bukhtiyarov, *J. Struct. Chem.*, **47**, 458 (2006).
202. Electroceramic Thin Films, Parts I and II, *MRS Bull.*, **21**, (1996).
203. A. C. Jones, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **4**, 169 (1998).
204. M. Niederberger, G. Garnweitner, J. Buha, J. Polleux, J. Ba and N. Pinna, *J. Sol-Gel Sci. Technol.*, **40**, 259 (2006).
205. M. Niederberger and G. Garnweitner, *Chem. Eur. J.*, **12**, 7282 (2006).
206. D. K. Fork, F. A. Ponce, J. C. Tramontana and T. H. Geballe, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **58**, 2994 (1991).
207. A. Masuda, Y. Yamanaka, M. Tazoe, T. Nakamura, A. Morimoto and T. Shimizu, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **158**, 84 (1996).
208. S. G. Kim, J. Y. Kim and H. J. Kim, *Thin Solid Films*, **376**, 110 (2000).
209. J.-H. Boo, K.-S. Yu, W. Koh and Y. Kim, *Mater. Lett.*, **26**, 233 (1996).
210. J.-H. Boo, S.-B. Lee, K.-S. Yu, W. Koh and Y. Kim, *Thin Solid Films*, **341**, 63 (1999).
211. C. Bedoya, G. G. Condorelli, A. Motta, A. Di Mauro, G. Anastasi, I. L. Fragala, J. G. Lisoni and D. Wouters, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **11**, 269 (2005).
212. G. S. Hammond, D. C. Nonhebel, C. S. Wu, *Inorg. Chem.*, **2**, 73 (1963).
213. S. B. Turnipseed, R. M. Barkley and R. E. Sievers, *Inorg. Chem.*, **30**, 1164 (1991).
214. D. L. Schulz, B. J. Hinds, D. A. Neumayer, C. L. Stern and T. J. Marks, *Chem. Mater.*, **5**, 1605 (1993).
215. J. S. Moodera and L. R. Kinder, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **79**, 4724 (1996).
216. J. E. Sundgren and H. T. G. Hentzell, *J. Vac. Sci. Technol., A, Vac. Surf. Films*, **4**, 2259 (1986).
217. B. E. Yoldas, *Appl. Opt.*, **19**, 1425 (1980).
218. O. B. Ajayi, M. S. Akanni, J. N. Lambi, H. D. Burrows, O. Osasona and B. Podor, *Thin Solid Films*, **138**, 91 (1986).
219. O. B. Ajayi, M. S. Akanni, J. N. Lambi, C. Jeynes and J. F. Watts, *Thin Solid Films*, **185**, 123 (1990).
220. J. Von Hoene, R. G. Charles and W. M. Hickam, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **62**, 1098 (1958).
221. T. Maruyama and S. Arai, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **60**, 322 (1992).
222. J. S. Kim, H. A. Marzouk, P. J. Reucroft, J. D. Robertson and C. E. Hamrin, Jr., *Thin Solid Films*, **230**, 156 (1993).
223. M. C. Rhoten and T. C. DeVore, *Chem. Mater.*, **9**, 1757 (1997).
224. M. Aguilar-Frutis, M. Garcia, C. Falcony, G. Plesch and S. Jimenez-Sandoval, *Thin Solid Films*, **389**, 200 (2001).
225. M. Pulver, W. Nemetz and G. Wahl, *Surf. Coat. Technol.*, **125**, 400 (2000).
226. V. S. K. G. Kelekanjeri, W. B. Carter and J. M. Hampikian, *Thin Solid Films*, **515**, 1905 (2006).
227. C. Pflitsch, A. Muhsin, U. Bergmann and B. Atakan, *Surf. Coat. Technol.*, **201**, 73 (2006).
228. C. Pflitsch, D. Viefhaus, U. Bergmann and B. Atakan, *Thin Solid Films*, **515**, 3653 (2007).
229. C. Vahlas, B. Caussat, F. Senocq, W. L. Gladfelter, L. Aloui and T. Moersch, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **13**, 123 (2007).
230. Y. Pauleau and O. Dulac, *Chem. Mater.*, **3**, 280 (1991).
231. M. Fleischer and H. Meixner, *Sensors Actuators B*, **6**, 257 (1992).
232. G. A. Battiston, R. Gerbasì, M. Porchia, R. Bertinello and F. Caccavale, *Thin Solid Films*, **279**, 115 (1996).
233. M. Nieminen, L. Niinistö and E. Rauhala, *J. Mater. Sci.*, **6**, 27 (1996).
234. M. Takahashi, T. Nakatani, S. Iwamoto, T. Watanabe and M. Inoue, *Appl. Catal. B: Environmental*, **70**, 73 (2007).
235. J. N. Avaritsiotis and R. P. Howson, *Thin Solid Films*, **80**, 63 (1980).
236. L. A. Ryabova and Y. S. Savitskaya, *Thin Solid Films*, **2**, 141 (1968).
237. S. Reich, H. Suhr and B. Waimer, *Thin Solid Films*, **189**, 293 (1990).
238. T. Tsuchiya, A. Watanabe, Y. Imai, H. Niino, I. Yamaguchi, T. Manabe, T. Kumagai and S. Mizuta, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, **38**, L1112 (1999).
239. J.-H. Park, G. A. Horley, P. O'Brien, A. C. Jones and M. Motevalli, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **11**, 2346 (2001).
240. G. Malandrino, A. M. Borzi, F. Castelli, I. L. Fragalà, W. Destrù, R. Gobetto, P. Rossi and P. Dapporto, *Dalton Trans.*, 369 (2003).

241. A. D. Berry, R. T. Holm, R. L. Mowery, N. H. Turner and M. Fatemi, *Chem. Mater.*, **3**, 72 (1991).
242. R. J. Phillips, M. J. Shane and J. A. Switzer, *J. Mater. Res.*, **4**, 923 (1989).
243. W. A. Badaway, *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, **281**, 85 (1990).
244. J. P. Zheng and H. S. Kwok, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **63**, 1 (1993).
245. T. Maruyama and Y. Ikuta, *Solar Energy Mat. Solar Cells*, **28**, 209 (1992).
246. K.-M. Chi, C.-C. Lin, Y.-H. Lu and J.-H. Liao, *J. Chin. Chem. Soc.*, **47**, 425 (2000).
247. Y. S. Feng, S. M. Zhou, Y. Li, C. C. Li and L. D. Zhang, *Solid State Sci.*, **5**, 729 (2003).
248. Y. S. Feng, R. Yao and L. D. Zhang, *Physica B*, **350**, 348 (2004).
249. T. Tsuchiya, M. Takeda, I. Yamaguchi, T. Manabe, T. Kumagai and S. Mizuta, *Appl. Phys. A*, **79**, 1541 (2004).
250. N. Hollingsworth, G. A. Horley, M. Mazhar, M. F. Mahon, K. C. Molloy, P. W. Haycock, C. P. Myers and G. W. Critchlow, *Appl. Organomet. Chem.*, **20**, 687 (2006).
251. T. Kawahara, M. Yamamuka, T. Makita, J. Naka, A. Yuuki, N. Mikami and K. Ono, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, **33**, 5129 (1994).
252. O. Auciello and R. Ramesh, *MRS Bull.*, **21**, 21 (1996).
253. V. V. Krisyuk, A. E. Turgambaeva and I. K. Igumenov, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **4**, 43 (1998).
254. J. S. Zhao, J. S. Sim, H. J. Lee, D.-Y. Park and C.-S. Hwang, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **152**, C277 (2005).
255. S. V. Samoilenov, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **12**, 206 (2006).
256. J. T. Lim, J. C. Lee, W. I. Lee and I.-M. Lee, *Bull. Korean Chem. Soc.*, **20**, 355 (1999).
257. H. B. Suffredini, G. R. Salazar-Banda, S. T. Tanimoto, M. L. Calegari, S. A. S. Machado and L. A. Avaca, *J. Braz. Chem. Soc.*, **17**, 257 (2006).
258. M. Zhang and C. P. Wilde, *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, **390**, 59 (1995).
259. P. B. Clapham, *Br. J. Appl. Phys.*, **18**, 363 (1967).
260. E. Y. Wang and K. A. Pandelisev, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **52**, 4818 (1981).
261. A. M. Joshi, M. M. Mandhre, M. L. Jadhav, S. A. Gangal and R. N. Karekar, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, **27**, 2168 (1988).
262. S. W. Kang and S. W. Rhee, *Thin Solid Films*, **468**, 79 (2004).
263. C. Bedoya, G. G. Condorelli, S. T. Finocchiaro, A. Di Mauro, I. L. Fragalà, L. Cattaneo and S. Carella, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **11**, 261 (2005).
264. V. M. Koleshko and N. V. Babushkina, *Thin Solid Films*, **62**, 1 (1979).
265. A. Huignard, A. Aron, P. Aschehoug, B. Viana, J. Théry, A. Laurent and J. Perrière, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **10**, 549 (2000).
266. D. H. Riu, S. W. Lee, Y. K. Jeong and S. C. Choi, *Key Eng. Mater.*, **601**, 264 (2004).
267. M. Spankova, I. Vavra, S. Chromik, R. Luptak, J. Soltys and K. Husekova, *Mater. Sci. Eng., B, Solid State Mater. Adv.*, **116**, 30 (2005).
268. T. Goto, R. Banal and T. Kimura, *Surf. Coat. Technol.*, **201**, 5776 (2007).
269. T. T. Van and J. P. Chang, *Surf. Sci.*, **596**, 1 (2005).
270. T. T. Van and J. P. Chang, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **246**, 250 (2005).
271. D. Niu, R. W. Ashcraft, Z. Chen, S. Stemmer and G. N. Parsons, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **150**, F102 (2003).
272. T. Mahalingam, M. Radhakrishnan and C. Balasubramanian, *Thin Solid Films*, **78**, 229 (1981).
273. D. H. Kim, J. Y. Yoon, H. C. Park and K. H. Park, *Sensors Actuators B*, **62**, 61 (2000).
274. G. Bonnet, M. Lachkar, J. P. Laprin and J. C. Colson, *Solid State Ionics*, **72**, 344 (1994).
275. Y. M. Gao, P. Wu, K. Dwight and A. Wold, *J. Solid State Chem.*, **90**, 228 (1991).
276. S. Wang, W. Wang and Y. Qian, *Thin Solid Films*, **372**, 50 (2000).
277. J.-B. Cheng, A.-D. Li, Q.-Y. Shao, H.-Q. Ling, D. Wu, Y. Wang, Y.-J. Bao, M. Wang, Z.-G. Liu and N.-B. Ming, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **233**, 91 (2004).
278. S.-W. Kang and S.-W. Rhee, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **149**, C345 (2002).
279. J. Jun, J. H. Jun and D. J. Choi, *J. Mater. Sci. Lett.*, **21**, 1847 (2002).
280. M. Nieminen, M. Putkonen and L. Niinistö, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **174**, 155 (2001).
281. N. K. Park, D. K. Kang, B.-H. Kim, S. J. Jo and J. S. Ha, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **252**, 8506 (2006).
282. T. Won, S. Yoon and H. Kim, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **139**, 3284 (1992).
283. C. A. Grimes, O. K. Varghese and S. Ranjan, *Light, Water, Hydrogen: The Solar Generation of Hydrogen by Water Photoelectrics*, Springer, New York, 2007; K. Honda and H. Fujishima, *Nature*, **238**, 37 (1972).
284. A. C. Jones, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **12**, 2576 (2002).

285. M. Balog, M. Schieber, S. Patai and M. Michman, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **17**, 298 (1972).
286. S. T. Hong, J. T. Lim, J. C. Lee, M. Xue and I.-M. Lee, *Bull. Korean Chem. Soc.*, **17**, 637 (1996).
287. V. G. Bessergenev, R. J. F. Pereira, M. C. Mateus, I. V. Khmelinskii, D. A. Vasconcelos, R. Nicula, E. Burkel, A. M. Botelho do Rego and A. I. Saprykin, *Thin Solid Films*, **503**, 29 (2006).
288. T. Watanabe, S. Hoffmann-Eifert, C. S. Hwang and R. Waser, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **153**, F199 (2006).
289. R. Bhakta, R. Thomas, F. Hipler, H. F. Bettinger, J. Müller, P. Ehrhart and A. Devi, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **14**, 3231 (2004).
290. K. Woo, W. I. Lee, J. S. Lee and S. O. Kang, *Inorg. Chem.*, **42**, 2378 (2003).
291. S. H. Hong, S. K. Rim, I.-M. Lee, Y. S. Min, D. Kim and W. I. Lee, *Thin Solid Films*, **409**, 82 (2002).
292. E. Alonso, I. Montequi, S. Lucas and M. J. Cocero, *J. Supercrit. Fluids*, **39**, 453 (2007).
293. C.-W. Lee and J.-S. Lee, *J. Ceramic Soc. Jpn.*, **114**, 923 (2006).
294. K.-W. Chour, J. Chen and R. Xu, *Thin Solid Films*, **304**, 106 (1997).
295. M. H. Siadati, T. L. Ward, J. Martus, P. Atanasova, C. Xia and R. W. Schwartz, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **3**, 311 (1997).
296. K. S. Fancey and A. J. Matthews, *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, **4**, 2656 (1986).
297. M. Ritala and M. Leskelä, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **75**, 333 (1994).
298. W. C. Russell and C. Strandberg, *Int. J. Refract. Met. Hard Mater.*, **14**, 51 (1996).
299. G. J. M. Dormans, M. de Keijser and P. J. van Veldhoven, *Mater. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, **243**, 203 (1992).
300. S. B. Desu, T. Shi and C. K. Kwok, in *Chemical Vapor Deposition of Refractory Metals and Ceramics* (Eds T. M. Besmann and B. M. Gallois), Materials Research Society, Pittsburgh, PA, **168**, 349 (1990).
301. M. Balog, M. Schieber, M. Michman and S. Patai, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **126**, 1203 (1979).
302. C. S. Hwang and H. J. Kim, *J. Mat. Res.*, **8**, 1361 (1993).
303. E.-T. Kim and S.-G. Yoon, *Thin Solid Films*, **227**, 7 (1993).
304. J. Si, S. B. Desu and C.-Y. Tsai, *J. Mat. Res.*, **8**, 1721 (1993).
305. M. Pulver, G. Wahl, H. Scheytt and M. Sommer, *J. Phys. IV*, **3**, 305 (1993).
306. A. C. Jones, T. J. Leedham, P. J. Wright, M. J. Crosbie, P. A. Lane, D. J. Williams, K. A. Fleeting, D. J. Otway and P. O'Brien, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **4**, 46 (1998).
307. A. C. Jones, T. J. Leedham, P. J. Wright, M. J. Crosbie, D. J. Williams, K. A. Fleeting, H. O. Davies, D. J. Otway and P. O'Brien, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **4**, 197 (1998).
308. A. C. Jones, T. J. Leedham, P. J. Wright, D. J. Williams, M. J. Crosbie, H. O. Davies, K. A. Fleeting and P. O'Brien, *J. Eur. Ceramic Soc.*, **19**, 1431 (1999).
309. T. H. Baum, J. F. Roeder, C. Xu and B. C. Hendrix, US Patent 2002/0015790 A1 (2002).
310. H.-W. Chen, T.-Y. Huang, D. Landheer, X. Wu, S. Moisa, G. I. Sproule and T.-S. Chao, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **149**, F49 (2002).
311. M. Morstein, I. Pozsgai and N. D. Spencer, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **5**, 151 (1999).
312. M. Morstein, *Inorg. Chem.*, **38**, 125 (1999).
313. S. V. Pasko, A. Abrutis and L. G. Hubert-Pfalzgraf, *Mater. Lett.*, **59**, 261 (2005).
314. S. V. Pasko, L. G. Hubert-Pfalzgraf, A. Abrutis, P. Richard, A. Bartasyte and V. Kazlauskienė, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **14**, 1245 (2004).
315. R. Neagu, D. Perednis, A. Princiville and E. Djurado, *Solid State Ionics*, **177**, 1451 (2006).
316. M. Balog, M. Schieber, M. Michman and S. Patai, *Thin Solid Films*, **41**, 247 (1977).
317. L. V. Yakovkina, V. N. Kichai, T. P. Smirnova, V. V. Kaichev, Y. V. Shubin, N. B. Morozova, K. V. Zherikova and I. K. Igumenov, *Inorg. Mater.*, **41**, 1300 (2005).
318. M. Miyake, X.-J. Lou, M. Zhang, F. D. Morrison, T. J. Leedham, T. Tatsuta, O. Tsuji and J. F. Scott, *Integrated Ferroelectrics*, **74**, 165 (2005).
319. Y. Segura, L. Chmielarz, P. Kustrowski, P. Cool, R. Dziembaj and E. F. Vansant, *Appl. Catal. B: Environmental*, **61**, 69 (2005).
320. P. Kustrowski, Y. Segura, L. Chmielarz, J. Surman, R. Dziembaj, P. Cool and E. F. Vansant, *Catal. Today*, **114**, 307 (2006).
321. C. Cesari, C. Leroux and G. Nihoul, *Key Eng. Mater.*, **155–156**, 227 (1998).
322. F. J. Morin, *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, **3**, 34 (1959).

323. S. M. Babulanam, T. S. Eriksson, G. A. Niklasson and C. G. Granqvist, *Sol. Energy Mater.*, **16**, 347 (1987).
324. M. B. Sahana, M. S. Dharmaprakash and S. A. Shivashankar, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **12**, 333 (2002).
325. D. Vernardou, M. E. Pemble and D. W. Sheel, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **12**, 263 (2006).
326. M. B. Sahana and S. A. Shivashankar, *J. Mater. Res.*, **19**, 2859 (2004).
327. P. Van Der Voort, K. Possemiers and E. F. Vansant, *J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans.*, **92**, 843 (1996).
328. P. Van Der Voort, I. V. Babitch, P. J. Grobet, A. A. Verberckmoes and E. F. Vansant, *J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans.*, **92**, 3635 (1996).
329. P. Van Der Voort, M. Morey, G. D. Stucky, M. Mathieu and E. F. Vansant, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **102**, 585 (1998).
330. P. Van Der Voort, M. G. White and E. F. Vansant, *Langmuir*, **14**, 106 (1998).
331. M. Baltes, P. Van Der Voort, B. M. Weckhuysen, R. R. Rao, G. Catana, R. A. Schoonheydt and E. F. Vansant, *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.*, **2**, 2673 (2000).
332. M. Baltes, K. Cassiers, P. Van Der Voort, B. M. Weckhuysen, R. A. Schoonheydt and E. F. Vansant, *J. Catal.*, **197**, 160 (2001).
333. S. Van Doorslaer, Y. Segura and P. Cool, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **108**, 19404 (2004).
334. V. Meynen, Y. Segura, M. Mertens, P. Cool and E. F. Vansant, *Micropor. Mesopor. Mater.*, **85**, 119 (2005).
335. Y. Segura, P. Cool, P. Kustrowski, L. Chmielarz, R. Dziembaj and E. F. Vansant, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **109**, 12071 (2005).
336. P. Van Der Voort, M. Baltes and E. F. Vansant, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **103**, 10102 (1999).
337. P. Van Der Voort and E. F. Vansant, *Micropor. Mesopor. Mater.*, **38**, 385 (2000).
338. V. Murgia, E. M. F. Torres, J. C. Gottifredi and E. L. Sham, *Appl. Catal. A: General*, **312**, 134 (2006).
339. F. Lenzmann, V. Shklover, K. Brooks and M. Grätzel, *J. Sol-Gel Sci. Technol.*, **19**, 175 (2000).
340. K. Tominaga, R. Muhammet, I. Kobayashi and M. Okada, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, **31**, L585 (1992).
341. M. P. McDaniel, *Adv. Catal.*, **33**, 47 (1985).
342. F. Cavani, M. Koutyrev, F. Trifirò, A. Bartolini, D. Ghisletti, R. Iezzi, A. Santucci and G. Del Piero, *J. Catal.*, **158**, 236 (1996).
343. H. I. Chbihi, S. Audisio, F. Defoort and D. Hertz, *Mat. Manuf. Process*, **6**, 469 (1991).
344. I. V. Babich, Y. V. Plyuto, P. Van Der Voort and E. F. Vansant, *J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans.*, **93**, 3191 (1997).
345. I. V. Babich, Y. V. Plyuto, P. Van Der Voort and E. F. Vansant, *J. Colloid Interface Sci.*, **189**, 144 (1997).
346. P. Kustrowski, L. Chmielarz, R. Dziembaj, P. Cool and E. F. Vansant, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **109**, 11552 (2005).
347. L. Chmielarz, P. Kustrowski, M. Kruszc, R. Dziembaj, P. Cool and E. F. Vansant, *J. Porous Mat.*, **12**, 183 (2005).
348. A. M. Azad, S. G. Mhaisalkar, L. D. Birkefeld, S. A. Akbar and K. S. Goto, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **139**, 2913 (1992).
349. M. G. Kanatzidis and T. J. Marks, *Inorg. Chem.*, **26**, 783 (1987).
350. A. Gulino, G. G. Condorelli and I. Fragalà, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **6**, 1335 (1996).
351. B. Ballarin, E. Brescacin, G. A. Rizzi and E. Tondello, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **5**, 1147 (1995).
352. J. Handzlik, J. Ogonowski, J. Stoch, M. Mikolajczyk and P. Michorczyk, *Appl. Catal. A: General*, **312**, 213 (2006).
353. C. M. Lampert, *Sol. Energy Mater.*, **11**, 1 (1984).
354. A. Agrawal, J. P. Cronin and R. Zhung, *Sol. Energy Mater.*, **31**, 9 (1993).
355. D. V. Baxter, M. H. Chisholm, S. Doherty and N. E. Gruhn, *Chem. Commun.*, 1129 (1996).
356. T. Nishide, H. Yamaguchi and F. Mizukami, *J. Mater. Sci.*, **30**, 4946 (1995).
357. T. Nishide and F. Mizukami, *Thin Solid Films*, **259**, 212 (1995).
358. T. Nishide and F. Mizukami, *J. Sol-Gel Sci. Technol.*, **6**, 263 (1996).
359. P. H. Klose, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **117**, 854 (1970).
360. R. Craciun and N. Dulamita, *Catal. Lett.*, **46**, 229 (1997).
361. L. Chen, T. Horiuchi and T. Mori, *Catal. Lett.*, **60**, 237 (1999).
362. S. T. Oyama, *Catal. Rev.-Sci. Eng.*, **42**, 279 (2000).

363. T. Nakamura, R. Tai, T. Nishimura and K. Tachibana, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **152**, C584 (2005).
364. O. Nilsen, H. Fjellvag and Kjekshus, *Thin Solid Films*, **444**, 44 (2003).
365. P. Fabrizioli, T. Bürgi and A. Baiker, *J. Catal.*, **207**, 88 (2002).
366. M. Li, H. Schnablegger and S. Mann, *Nature*, **402**, 393 (1999).
367. Q. Guo, X. Teng, S. Rahman and H. Yang, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **125**, 630 (2003).
368. L. Ben-Dor, R. Druilhe and P. Gibart, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **24/25**, 172 (1974).
369. L. Ben-Dor, E. Fischbein, I. Felner and Z. Kalman, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **124**, 451 (1977).
370. H. Torii, E. Fujii and M. Aoki, *J. Jpn. Soc. Powder Metallurgy*, **35**, 197 (1988).
371. E. Fujii and H. Torii, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, Part 2, **32**, L1527 (1993).
372. S. Dhara, B. R. Awasthy, A. C. Rastogi, B. K. Das, N. V. Gelfond, N. E. Fedotova, A. F. Bykov and I. K. Igumenov, *J. Magn. Mater.*, **134**, 29 (1994).
373. M. Lie, H. Fjellvag and A. Kjekshus, *Thin Solid Films*, **488**, 74 (2005).
374. O. Nielsen, M. Lie, S. Foss, H. Fjellvag and A. Kjekshus, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **227**, 40 (2004).
375. M. De Ridder, P. C. Van De Ven, R. G. Van Welzenis, H. H. Brongersma, S. Helfensteyn, C. Creemers, P. Van Der Voort, M. Baltes, M. Mathieu and E. F. Vansant, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **106**, 13146 (2002).
376. P. Van Der Voort, R. G. Van Welzenis, M. De Ridder, H. H. Brongersma, M. Baltes, M. Mathieu, P. C. Van De Ven, and E. F. Vansant, *Langmuir*, **18**, 4420 (2002).
377. L. An, Z. Li, W. Li, Y. Nie, Z. Chen, Y. Wang and B. Yang, *J. Magn. Mater.*, **303**, 127 (2006).
378. Y. Nie, W. Li, L. An, D. Zhu, Z. Wang and B. Yang, *Colloids Surf. A: Physicochem. Eng. Aspects*, **278**, 229 (2006).
379. T. Tsoncheva, M. Dimitrov, L. Ivanova, D. Paneva, D. Mitev, B. Tsintsarski, I. Mitov, S. Stavrev and C. Minchev, *J. Colloid Interface Sci.*, **300**, 183 (2006).
380. T. Tsoncheva, L. Ivanova, D. Paneva, M. Dimitrov, I. Mitov, S. Stavrev and C. Minchev, *J. Colloid Interface Sci.*, **302**, 492 (2006).
381. P. Kustrowski, L. Chmielarz, J. Surman, E. Bidzinska, R. Dziembaj, P. Cool and E. F. Vansant, *J. Phys. Chem. A*, **109**, 9808 (2005).
382. L. Chmielarz, P. Kustrowski, R. Dziembaj, P. Cool and E. F. Vansant, *Appl. Catal. B: Environmental*, **62**, 369 (2006).
383. J. M. Vargas and R. D. Zysler, *Nanotechnology*, **16**, 1474 (2005).
384. L. Zhang, R. He and H.-C. Gu, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **253**, 2611 (2006).
385. Y. Chu, J. Hu, W. Yang, C. Wang and J. Z. Zhang, *J. Phys. Chem. B*, **110**, 3135 (2006).
386. L. Krusin-Elbaum, *Thin Solid Films*, **169**, 17 (1989).
387. Q. X. Jia and W. A. Anderson, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **57**, 304 (1990).
388. D.-J. Lee, S.-W. Kang and S.-W. Rhee, *Thin Solid Films*, **413**, 237 (2002).
389. G. X. Miao, A. Gupta, G. Xiao and A. Anguelouch, *Thin Solid Films*, **478**, 159 (2005).
390. R.-S. Chen, Y.-S. Huang, Y.-L. Chen and Y. Chi, *Thin Solid Films*, **413**, 85 (2002).
391. Y.-H. Lai, Y.-L. Chen, Y. Chi, C.-S. Liu, A. J. Carty, S.-M. Peng and G.-H. Lee, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **13**, 1999 (2003).
392. G. E. McDonald, *Thin Solid Films*, **72**, 83 (1980).
393. P. S. Patil, L. D. Kadam and C. D. Lokhande, *Thin Solid Films*, **272**, 29 (1996).
394. E. Barrera, I. González and T. Viveros, *Solar Energy Mater. Solar Cells*, **51**, 69 (1998).
395. C. Hoffmann, A. Wolf and F. Schuth, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.*, **38**, 2800 (1999).
396. E. Fujii, A. Tomozawa, S. Fujii, H. Torii, M. Hattori and R. Takayama, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, Part 2, **32**, L1448 (1993).
397. K. Shalini, A. U. Mane, S. A. Shivashankar, M. Rajeswari and S. Choopun, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **231**, 242 (2001).
398. A. U. Mane, K. Shalini, A. Wohlfart, A. Devi and S. A. Shivashankar, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **240**, 157 (2002).
399. A. U. Mane and S. A. Shivashankar, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **254**, 368 (2003).
400. L. M. Apátiga and V. M. Castaño, *Thin Solid Films*, **496**, 576 (2006).
401. A. Dittmar, H. Kosslick, J.-P. Müller and M.-M. Pohl, *Surf. Coat. Technol.*, **182**, 35 (2004).
402. A. Gulino, P. Dapporto, P. Rossi, G. Anatasi and I. Fragalà, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **14**, 2549 (2004).
403. A. Gulino, P. Dapporto, P. Rossi and I. Fragalà, *Chem. Mater.*, **15**, 3748 (2003).
404. M. Burriel, G. Garcia, J. Santiso, A. Abrutis, Z. Saltyte and A. Figueras, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **11**, 106 (2005).

405. S. Pasko, A. Abrutis, L. G. Hubert-Pfalzgraf and V. Kubilius, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **262**, 653 (2004).
406. S. Pasko, L. G. Hubert-Pfalzgraf, A. Abrutis and J. Vaissermann, *Polyhedron*, **23**, 735 (2004).
407. J. T. Spencer, in *Progress in Inorganic Chemistry*, Vol. 41 (Ed. K. D. Karlin), John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1994, pp. 145–237.
408. J. Pinkas, J. C. Huffman, D. V. Baxter, M. H. Chisholm and K. G. Caulton, *Chem. Mater.*, **7**, 1589 (1995).
409. T. Törndahl, M. Ottosson and J.-O. Carlsson, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **153**, C146 (2006).
410. G. G. Condorelli, G. Malandrino and I. Fragalà, *Chem. Mater.*, **7**, 2096 (1995).
411. G. G. Condorelli, G. Malandrino and I. Fragalà, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **5**, 21 (1999).
412. G. Malandrino, S. T. Finocchiaro, R. Lo Nigro, C. Bongiorno, C. Spinella and I. Fragalà, *Chem. Mater.*, **16**, 5559 (2004).
413. H.-H. Lee, C. Lee, Y.-L. Kuo and Y.-W. Yen, *Thin Solid Films*, **498**, 43 (2006).
414. Y. C. Zhang, J. Y. Tang, G. L. Wang, M. Zhang and X. Y. Hu, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **294**, 278 (2006).
415. P. Waltereit, O. Brandt, A. Trampert, H. T. Grahn, J. Menninger, M. Ramsteiner, M. Reiche and K. H. Ploog, *Nature*, **406**, 2355 (2002).
416. S. Pizzini, N. Butta, D. Narducci and M. Palladino, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **136**, 1945 (1989).
417. J. J. Aranovich, D. Golmayer, A. L. Fahrenbruch and R. H. Bube, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **51**, 4260 (1980).
418. G. S. Kino and R. S. Wager, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **44**, 1480 (1973).
419. T. Dietl, H. Ohno, F. Matsukura, J. Cibert and D. Ferrand, *Science*, **287**, 1019 (2000).
420. Y. Natsume, H. Sakata, T. Hirayama and H. Yanagida, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **72**, 4203 (1992).
421. T. Abe, Y. Kashiwaba, S. Onodera, F. Masuoka, A. Nakagawa, H. Endo, I. Niikura and Y. Kashiwaba, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **298**, 457 (2007).
422. Y. Kashiwaba, T. Abe, S. Onodera, F. Masuoka, A. Nakagawa, H. Endo, I. Niikura and Y. Kashiwaba, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **298**, 477 (2007).
423. A. J. C. Fiddes, K. Durose, A. W. Brinkman, J. Woods, P. D. Coates and A. J. Banister, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **159**, 210 (1996).
424. M. Iwasaki, Y. Inubushi and S. Ito, *J. Mater. Sci. Lett.*, **16**, 1503 (1997).
425. Y. Inubushi, R. Takami, M. Iwasaki, H. Tada and S. Ito, *J. Colloid Interface Sci.*, **200**, 220 (1998).
426. K. J. Hubbard and D. G. Schlom, *J. Mater. Res.*, **11**, 2757 (1996).
427. G. Bonnet, M. Lachkar, J. P. Larpin and J. C. Colson, *Thin Solid Films*, **261**, 31 (1995).
428. M. Hong, J. Kwo, A. R. Kortan, J. P. Mannaerts and A. M. Sergent, *Science*, **283**, 1897 (1999).
429. M. Tiitta and L. Niinistö, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **3**, 167 (1997).
430. J. Päiväsaari, M. Putkonen and L. Niinistö, *Thin Solid Films*, **472**, 275 (2005).
431. R. Si, Y.-W. Zhang, H.-P. Zhou, L.-D. Sun and C.-H. Yan, *Chem. Mater.*, **19**, 18 (2007).
432. J. T. Lim, S. T. Hong, J. C. Lee and I.-M. Lee, *Bull. Korean Chem. Soc.*, **17**, 1023 (1996).
433. Y. Shiokawa, R. Amano, A. Nomura and M. Yagi, *J. Radioanal. Nucl. Chem.*, **152**, 373 (1991).
434. P. A. Weyrich, H. Trevino, W. F. Holderich and W. M. H. Sachtler, *Appl. Catal. A: General*, **163**, 31 (1997).
435. B. C. H. Steele, *Ceram. Int.*, **19**, 269 (1993).
436. P. F. Wahid, K. B. Sundaram and P. J. Sisk, *Opt. Laser Technol.*, **24**, 263 (1992).
437. N. Katuta, N. Morishima, M. Kotobuki, T. Iwase, T. Mizushima, Y. Sato and S. Matsuura, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **121/122**, 408 (1997).
438. J. M. Tranquada, S. M. Heald, A. R. Moodenbaugh, G. Liang and M. Croft, *Nature*, **337**, 720 (1989).
439. M. Becht, T. Gerfin and K.-H. Dahmen, *Chem. Mater.*, **5**, 137 (1993).
440. H. Mölsä and L. Niinistö, *Mater. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, **335**, 341 (1994).
441. Z. Lu, R. Hiskes, S. A. DiCarolis, A. Nel, R. K. Route and R. S. Feigelson, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **156**, 227 (1995).
442. T. Ami and M. Suzuki, *Mater. Sci. Eng. B*, **54**, 84 (1998).
443. M. Pan, G. Y. Meng, H. W. Xin, C. S. Chen, D. K. Peng and Y. S. Lin, *Thin Solid Films*, **324**, 89 (1998).

444. W. B. Carter, G. W. Book, T. A. Polley, D. W. Stollberg and J. M. Hampikian, *Thin Solid Films*, **347**, 25 (1999).
445. D. Barreca, A. Gasparotto, E. Tondello, C. Sada, S. Polizzi and A. Benedetti, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **9**, 199 (2003).
446. J. Päiväsari, M. Putkonen and L. Niinistö, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **12**, 1828 (2002).
447. K. D. Pollard, H. A. Jenkins and R. J. Puddephatt, *Chem. Mater.*, **12**, 701 (2000).
448. H. Z. Song, Y. Z. Jiang, C. R. Xia, G. Y. Meng and D. K. Peng, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **250**, 423 (2003).
449. H. Z. Song, H. B. Wang, J. Zhang, D. K. Peng and G. Y. Meng, *Mater. Res. Bull.*, **37**, 1487 (2002).
450. T. Omata, S. Sasai, Y. Goto, M. Ueda and S. Otsuka-Yao-Matsuo, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **153**, A2269 (2006).
451. A. Kosola, J. Päiväsari, M. Putkonen and L. Niinistö, *Thin Solid Films*, **479**, 152 (2005).
452. Y. Tasaki, M. Satoh, S. Yoshizawa, H. Kataoka and H. Hidaka, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, **36**, 6871 (1997).
453. K. Shalini and S. A. Shivashankar, *Bull. Mater. Sci.*, **28**, 49 (2005).
454. M. P. Singh, S. A. Shivashankar, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **276**, 148 (2005).
455. S. Wang, W. Wang and Y. Qian, *Mater. Res. Bull.*, **35**, 2057 (2000).
456. J. Niinistö, N. Petrova, M. Putkonen, L. Niinistö, K. Arstila and T. Sajavaara, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **285**, 191 (2005).
457. M. P. Singh, C. S. Thakur, K. Shalini, S. Banerjee, N. Bhat and S. A. Shivashankar, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **96**, 5631 (2004).
458. J. Päiväsari, M. Putkonen, T. Sajavaara and L. Niinistö, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **374**, 124 (2004).
459. T. T. Van and J. P. Chang, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **246**, 250 (2005).
460. M. P. Singh, C. S. Thakur, K. Shalini, N. Bhat and S. A. Shivashankar, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **83**, 2889 (2003).
461. H. M. Ismail, *Colloids Surf. A, Physicochem. Eng. Aspects*, **97**, 247 (1995).
462. R. Si, Y.-W. Zhang, H.-P. Zhou, L.-D. Sun and C.-H. Yan, *Chem. Mater.*, **19**, 18 (2007).
463. E. Celik and Y. S. Hascicek, *Mater. Sci. Eng. B*, **96**, 300 (2002).
464. T. Sreethawong, S. Chavadej, S. Ngamsinlapasathian and S. Yoshikawa, *J. Colloid Interface Sci.*, **300**, 219 (2006).
465. J. G. Bednorz and K. A. Müller, *Z. Phys. B*, **64**, 189 (1986).
466. M. K. Wu, F. R. Ashburn, C. J. Torng, P. H. Hor, R. L. Meng, L. Gao, Z. J. Huang, Y. Q. Wang and C. W. Chu, *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, **58**, 908 (1987).
467. H. Maeda, Y. Tanaka, M. Fukutomi and T. Asano, *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, **27**, L209 (1988).
468. Z. Z. Sheng and A. M. Hermann, *Nature*, **332**, 138 (1988).
469. H. Zama, N. Tanaka and T. Morishita, *J. Cryst. Growth*, **221**, 440 (2000).
470. H. Zama, N. Tanaka and T. Morishita, *Mater. Sci. Eng.*, **B54**, 104 (1998).
471. L. Klippe and G. Wahl, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **251**, 249 (1997).
472. G. Malandrino, G. G. Condorelli, G. Lanza, I. L. Fragalà, U. Scotti di Uccio and M. Valentino, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **251**, 332 (1997).
473. G. Malandrino, L. M. S. Perdicaro, I. L. Fragalà, A. M. Testa and D. Fiorani, *Chem. Mater.*, **16**, 608 (2004).
474. G. Malandrino, A. M. Borzi, I. L. Fragalà, A. Andreone, A. Cassinese and G. Pica, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **12**, 3728 (2002).
475. R. J. McNeely, J. A. Belot, B. J. Hinds, T. J. Marks, J. L. Schindler, M. P. Chudzik, C. R. Kannewurf, X. F. Zhang and D. J. Miller, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **71**, 1243 (1997).
476. A. Suzuki and K. Maki, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **12**, 608 (2006).
477. J. Ni, L. Wang, Y. Yang, H. Yan, S. Jin, T. J. Marks, J. R. Ireland, C. R. Kannewurf, *Inorg. Chem.*, **44**, 6071 (2005).
478. A. Wang, J. Dai, J. Cheng, M. P. Chudzik, T. J. Marks, R. P. H. Chang and C. R. Kannewurf, *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **73**, 327 (1998).
479. A. R. Kaul, O. Y. Gorbenko, A. N. Botev and L. I. Burova, *Superlattices and Microstructures*, **38**, 272 (2005).
480. H. Funakubo, *Top. Appl. Phys.*, **93**, 95 (2004).
481. O. S. Kwon, S. K. Kim, M. Cho, C. S. Hwang and J. Jeong, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **152**, C229 (2005).

482. J. Peña, A. Martínez, F. Conde, J. M. González-Calbet and M. Vallet-Regí, *Solid State Ionics*, **101–103**, 183 (1997).
483. A. N. Golubenko, L. V. Yakovkina, T. P. Smirnova, Y. V. Shubin, N. B. Morozova and V. S. Danilovich, *Inorg. Mater.*, **40**, 516 (2004).
484. K. Itoh and O. Matsumoto, *Thin Solid Films*, **345**, 29 (1999).
485. T. Watanabe, S. Hoffmann-Eifert, C. S. Hwang and R. Waser, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **153**, F199 (2006).
486. T. Watanabe, S. Hoffmann-Eifert, S. Mi, C. Jia, R. Waser and C. S. Hwang, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **101**, O14114 (2007).
487. T. Shiosaki, S. Okamura, M. Miyake, Y. Otani and N. Abe, *Ferroelectrics*, **293**, 69 (2003).
488. M.-K. Song and S.-W. Rhee, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **153**, G992 (2006).
489. H. B. Wang, C. R. Xia, G. Y. Meng and D. K. Peng, *Mater. Lett.*, **44**, 23 (2000).
490. E. B. Ramírez, A. Huanosta, J. P. Sebastian, L. Huerta, A. Ortiz and J. C. Alonso, *J. Mater. Sci.*, **42**, 901 (2007).
491. C. Dubourdieu, S. B. Kang, Y. Q. Li, G. Kulesha and B. Gallois, *Thin Solid Films*, **339**, 165 (1999).
492. M. Putkonen, T. Sajavaara, J. Niinistö, L.-S. Johansson and L. Niinistö, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **12**, 442 (2002).
493. H. Song, C. Xia, Y. Jiang, G. Meng and D. Peng, *Mater. Lett.*, **57**, 3833 (2003).
494. Y. Jiang, J. Gao, M. Liu, Y. Wang and G. Meng, *Solid State Ionics*, **177**, 3405 (2007).
495. G. Garcia, J. Caro, J. Santiso, J. A. Pardo, A. Figueras and A. Abrutis, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **9**, 279 (2003).
496. R. Tu, T. Kimura and T. Goto, *Surf. Coat. Technol.*, **187**, 238 (2004).
497. M. H. Siadati, T. L. Ward, J. Martus, P. Atanasova, C. Xia and R. W. Schwartz, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **3**, 311 (1997).
498. C. Xia, T. L. Ward, C. Xu, P. Atanasova and R. W. Schwartz, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **145**, L4 (1998).
499. M. V. Cabañas, C. V. Ragel, F. Conde, J. M. González-Calbet and M. Vallet-Regí, *Solid State Ionics*, **101–103**, 191 (1997).
500. M. Nieminen, T. Sajavaara, E. Rauhala, M. Putkonen and L. Niinistö, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **11**, 2340 (2001).
501. G. Malandrino, A. Frassica and I. L. Fragalà, *Chem. Vap. Deposition*, **3**, 306 (1997).
502. G. Malandrino and I. L. Fragalà, *Chem. Mater.*, **10**, 3765 (1998).
503. M. Bizarro, J. C. Alonso and A. Ortiz, *Mater. Sci. Semicond. Proc.*, **9**, 1090 (2006).
504. M. Nieminen, S. Lehto and L. Niinistö, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **11**, 3148 (2001).
505. C. L. Dezelah IV, P. Myllymäki, J. Päiväsäari, K. Arstila, L. Niinistö and C. H. Winter, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **17**, 1308 (2007).
506. D. Barreca, G. A. Rizzi and E. Tondello, *Thin Solid Films*, **333**, 35 (1998).
507. G. L. Bertrand, G. Caboche, L.-C. Dufour, *Solid State Ionics*, **129**, 219 (2000).
508. H. Seim, M. Nieminen, L. Niinistö, H. Fjellvag and L.-S. Johansson, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **112**, 243 (1997).
509. H. Seim, H. Mölsä, M. Nieminen, H. Fjellvag and L. Niinistö, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **7**, 449 (1997).
510. P. Myllymäki, M. Nieminen, J. Niinistö, M. Putkonen, K. Kukli and L. Niinistö, *J. Mater. Chem.*, **16**, 563 (2006).
511. M. Andrieux, V. Viallet, M. Le Stum, L. Rapenne, M. Ghysel, C. Haut and M. Condat, *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, **222**, 351 (2004).
512. M. Vucinic-Vasic, B. Antic, A. Kremenovic, A. S. Nikolic, J. Blanus, S. Rakic, V. Spasojevic and A. Kapor, *J. Alloys Compd.*, **428**, 322 (2007).
513. H. T. Zhang, G. Wu and X. H. Chen, *Mater. Chem. Phys.*, **101**, 415 (2007).

Author Index

This author index is designed to enable the reader to locate an author's name and work with the aid of the reference numbers appearing in the text. The page numbers are printed in normal type in ascending numerical order, followed by the reference numbers in parentheses. The numbers in *italics* refer to the pages on which the references are actually listed.

- Aaltonen, T. 943 (43), *1005*
Aarons, R. J. 245 (349), *297*
Abad, J. A. 193 (86), *215*, 315 (2), 336 (10),
347, *348*
Abbatì, G. L. 245 (378, 407), *298*, *299*, *301*
Abbiati, G. 567 (262), *576*
Abbott, A. P. 239 (157), *291*
Abbotto, A. 6 (16), 42 (111), 75, 78
Abboud, K. A. 554 (40), 555 (47), *571*
Abd-Elzaher, M. M. 619 (267), *674*
Abdel-Hamid, M. 237 (88), 288, 583 (17), *666*
Abdel-Razzaq, F. 123 (209), *130*, 170 (210),
211, *182*
Abdelsamaia, R. A. 619 (267), *674*
Abdubek, P. 650 (412), *679*
Abe, H. 850 (136), *876*
Abe, I. 592 (51), *667*
Abe, N. 665 (487), *1017*
Abe, T. 996 (421, 422), *1015*
Abe, Y. 687 (20), *730*
Abel, E. W. 12 (29), *75*
Abeles, R. H. 649 (408), 650 (404), 651 (403),
679
Abellán, T. 398 (105), *408*
Abiko, A. 386 (80), *407*, 412 (31), *451*
Ablan, C. D. 245 (374), *298*
Aboulhoda, S. J. 437 (386), *459*
Abourashed, E. A. 660 (458), 662 (479), *681*,
682
Abraham, D. J. 635 (334), *677*
Abraham, M. H. 721 (262, 265), *736*
Abraham, R. J. 791 (24), 794 (67, 68), *818*,
819
Abrahams, B. F. 239 (181), *291*
Abram, U. 252 (459, 468), *303*, *304*
Abramian, A. 557 (99), *573*
Abramov, A. 920 (132), *928*
Abramov, M. A. 781 (87, 88), *785*
Abrankó, L. 726 (303), *737*
Abreu, F. R. 239 (172), *291*
Abrisqueta, M. D. 315 (2), 317 (21), *347*, *348*
Abrutis, A. 122 (199), *130*, 245 (370), *298*,
983 (313, 314), 993 (404–406), 1004 (495),
1012, *1014*, *1015*, *1017*
Abu-Hasanayn, F. 42 (111), 43 (112), *78*
Abu-Surrah, A. S. 555 (67), *572*
Abufarag, A. 490 (130), *543*
Acegranti, C. W. 238 (110), *289*
Acheson, R. M. 808 (163), *821*
Ackermann, L. 482 (96), *542*
Ada, E. T. 949 (75), 950 (90), *1006*, *1007*
Adach, A. 594 (71), *667*
Adachi, C. 164 (145), 165 (157), 169 (201),
170 (210), *181*, *182*
Adachi, K. 239 (178), *291*, 610 (194), *672*
Adachi, T. 323 (91), 350, 911 (102), *927*
Adachi, Y. 237 (88), 239 (94, 173), 288, *291*
Adam, M. J. 600 (130), *670*
Adam, R. 200 (164), *217*
Adam, W. 468 (30, 31), 486 (113), 487 (114),
540, *543*
Adamczak, O. 195 (103), *216*
Adamovich, L. P. 728 (323), *738*
Adamovich, V. 169 (201), *182*
Adams, C. M. 811 (174), *821*
Adams, D. J. 437 (374), *458*
Adams, H. 245 (349, 378), 251 (443), 252
(477, 480), *297*, *298*, *303*, *304*
Adams, M. 284 (685), *311*, 646 (395), *679*
Adams, M. A. 648 (398), *679*

- Adams, M. W. W. 625 (299), 676
 Adams, R. P. 245 (403), 301
 Adamsons, K. 725 (294), 737
 Adamus, G. 830 (35, 36), 874
 Adapa, S. R. 564 (180, 181), 574
 Adkine, P. 896 (45), 925
 Adlington, R. M. 755 (39), 783
 Adomat, H. 619 (265), 674
 Aebischer, N. 237 (88), 288
 Aegerter, M. A. 936 (15), 1005
 Afanas'ev, V. V. 563 (176), 574
 Afanasiev, V. V. 565 (216), 575
 Afonso, C. A. M. 431 (327), 457
 Afshan, G. 715 (222), 735
 Afzaal, M. 956 (121), 1007
 Agapie, T. 259 (540), 307, 331 (129), 351
 Agarwal, R. C. 239 (162), 291
 Agarwalla, S. 650 (412), 679
 Ager, D. J. 401 (119), 409
 Aggarwal, V. K. 437 (373), 445 (444), 458, 460, 569 (289), 577
 Aghajari, N. 624 (292), 675
 Aghmiz, A. 555 (59), 572
 Agosta, C. 240 (254), 294
 Agostinelli, E. 642 (365), 678
 Agostinha, M. 195 (107), 216
 Agranat, I. 809 (168), 821
 Agrawal, A. 987 (354), 1013
 Agrawal, B. L. 699 (100), 732
 Aguilar, A. M. 412 (49), 451
 Aguilar-Frutis, M. 969 (224), 1010
 Aguilera, F. 335 (141), 352
 Aguiló, M. 240 (233), 293
 Ahlgrén, M. J. 252 (475), 304
 Ahmad, A. 715 (222), 735
 Ahmad, M. M. 920 (130), 928
 Ahmad, N. 789 (11), 818
 Ahmad, N. M. 416 (226), 455
 Ahmad, V. U. 617 (259), 674
 Åhman, J. 368 (33), 406, 412 (74), 452
 Ahmed, M. A. K. 514 (235), 547
 Ahmed, M. S. 599 (110), 669
 Ahmed, S. I. 239 (171), 291, 603 (126), 670
 Ahmed, T. 624 (294), 676
 Ahmed, Z. 594 (62), 667
 Ahmet, M. T. 239 (93), 288, 604 (147), 670
 Ahn, C. I. 327 (108), 350
 Ahn, K.-H. 474 (58), 540
 Ahrens, B. 317 (21), 335 (144), 348, 352
 Aida, T. 346 (182), 353
 Aiello, I. 240 (231), 293
 Aihara, M. 531 (242), 547
 Aikawa, Y. 854 (161), 877
 Aird, R. 619 (268), 674
 Aird, R. E. 245 (387), 299, 619 (269, 270), 675
 Aisen, P. 646 (392), 679
 Aizpurua, J. M. 748 (20), 783
 Ajayi, O. B. 968 (218, 219), 1010
 Ajiro, H. 724 (288), 725 (289), 737
 Ajisaka, K. 792 (16, 33, 35), 806 (148), 818, 821
 Ajmera, P. K. 960 (146), 1008
 Akai, S. 775 (22), 783
 Akamatsu, S. 237 (88), 288
 Akanni, M. S. 968 (218, 219), 1010
 Akao, A. 559 (138), 573
 Akbar, S. A. 987 (348), 1013
 Akerboom, J. 625 (302, 303), 676
 Åkermark, B. 399 (109), 408
 Akhlaghpoor, S. 603 (143), 670, 686 (16), 730
 Akiba, K. 565 (215), 575
 Akinnusi, O. T. 436 (363), 458
 Akita, M. 97 (69), 127, 258 (532), 306
 Akiyama, Y. 711 (198–200), 735
 Akutsu, F. 870 (218), 872 (219, 220), 878
 Akutsu, N. 397 (103), 408
 Akyoshi, Y. 728 (318), 738
 Al-Abed, Y. 555 (67), 572
 Al-Awadi, N. 252 (490), 305
 Al-Daffaee, H. K. 188 (17), 214
 Al-Madfa, H. A. 239 (128), 289
 Al-Mjeni, F. 650 (410), 679
 Al-Saad, K. A. 514 (175), 522 (234), 545, 547
 Al-Takhin, G. 204 (206), 219
 Alabugin, I. V. 767 (57), 784
 Alam, S. S. 190 (49), 214
 Alameddin, N. G. 529 (244), 548
 Alanko, T. 197 (129), 217
 Alaoui, I. M. 144 (50), 178
 Alarcon, I. Q. 436 (363), 458
 Alazard, J.-P. 471 (49), 540
 Albanese, J. A. 317 (26), 348
 Albéniz, A. C. 315 (7), 347
 Alberico, D. 386 (81), 407
 Alberico, E. 555 (65), 572
 Albert, A. 413 (170), 454
 Alberts, A. H. 248 (292), 295
 Alberts, J. H. 794 (53), 819
 Albinati, A. 97 (13), 125, 564 (188), 575
 Albrecht, B. 463 (3), 539
 Albuquerque, R. Q. 164 (65), 178
 Alcácer, L. 907 (76), 919 (75), 926
 Alcántara, A. R. 431 (322), 457
 Alcaraz, M. J. 609 (185), 672
 Alderweireldt, F. C. 803 (131, 132), 820
 Aldrich, C. C. 373 (47), 406
 Aleksandrov, A. 659 (452), 681
 Aleksandrova, T. P. 699 (101), 732
 Alemán, P. 68 (169), 80
 Alemán, P. A. 68 (171), 80, 437 (383), 459
 Alexakis, A. 391 (86), 408, 412 (61, 64), 452
 Alexander, J. S. 279 (657), 310
 Alexander, M. 652 (416), 680

- Alexander, M. L. 691 (48), 731
 Alexander, P. S. 603 (146), 670
 Alexiou, M. 321 (59), 349
 Alfassi, Z. B. 211 (265), 220
 Algrim, D. 412 (124), 425 (273), 453, 456
 Algrim, D. J. 414 (186), 454
 Alhambra, C. 623 (286), 675
 Ali-Mohamed, A. Y. 111 (147), 129
 Ali, S. 715 (222), 735
 Alicii, A. 795 (81), 819
 Aliev, A. E. 319 (45), 349
 Alire, R. M. 143 (46), 178
 Alizadeh, M. 693 (97), 732
 Aljaroudi, N. 170 (207), 182
 Alkan, Z. 595 (77), 668
 Allan, G. R. 436 (359), 458
 Allan, J. F. 12 (31), 75, 124 (214), 130, 191 (60), 192 (73, 78), 215, 228 (27, 28, 30), 230 (36), 286
 Allan, M. 463 (3), 539
 Allard, B. 245 (366, 369), 297, 298
 Allard, M. 432 (299), 457
 Allen, F. H. 119 (179), 129
 Allen, G. R. 360 (14), 405
 Allen, K. N. 622 (285), 675
 Allen, M. T. 692 (51), 731
 Allen, R. 413 (181), 454
 Allen, R. D. 841 (55), 874
 Allen, R. N. 594 (67), 667
 Allen, S. D. 251 (444), 303
 Allen, S. R. 278 (642), 310
 Allendoerfer, R. D. 792 (36), 818
 Allevi, C. 340 (166), 352
 Alleyne, B. D. 240 (226, 253, 254, 259, 262), 245 (245), 260 (260), 293, 294
 Allgeier, A. 555 (46), 571
 Allinger, N. L. 189 (28), 213 (289), 214, 221
 Allison, M. J. 600 (120), 669
 Almeida, F. V. 153 (88), 179
 Almeida, M. 893 (36), 907 (76), 912 (105), 917 (84, 122), 918 (92, 123), 919 (75), 922 (146), 924, 926–928
 Almerindo, G. I. 430 (265), 456
 Almo, S. C. 635 (330), 639 (353), 677, 678
 Almog, J. 610 (189), 672
 Alonso, C. 595 (82), 668
 Alonso, D. 412 (43), 451
 Alonso, E. 245 (397), 300, 321 (54), 349, 980 (292), 1012
 Alonso, F. 565 (189), 575
 Alonso, J. C. 1004 (490, 503), 1017
 Aloui, L. 970 (229), 1010
 Alqaradawi, S. Y. 239 (128), 289
 Alsters, P. L. 558 (124), 573
 Alt, H. G. 277 (633, 634), 309, 340 (165), 352
 Alt, I. 240 (220), 293
 Altin, E. 240 (225, 229, 234), 293
 Altman, D. E. 176 (279), 184
 Altreuther, A. 245 (400), 300
 Altschmied, L. 660 (450), 681
 Alunni, S. 478 (61), 541
 Alvarez, B. 245 (412), 302
 Álvarez, E. 234 (75), 288, 332 (134), 351, 412 (86), 452
 Álvarez-Falcón, M. M. 317 (21), 348, 322 (74), 350
 Alvarez, S. 240 (208), 292
 Alvaro, G. 755 (38), 783
 Alves, H. 917 (84), 918 (123), 926, 927
 Alves, S. 149 (67), 151 (58), 153 (80, 85, 87, 88), 178, 179, 248 (431), 302
 Alworth, W. L. 586 (40), 666
 Alzuet, G. 599 (111), 669
 Ama, T. 248 (432), 302, 329 (126), 351, 526 (267), 549
 Amano, R. 999 (433), 1015
 Amarasinghe, K. K. D. 258 (527), 306, 412 (87), 452, 489 (125), 543
 Amat, M. 39 (107), 77
 Ambhaikar, N. B. 472 (54), 540
 Ambing, E. 650 (412), 679
 Ambrosi, G. 602 (132), 670
 Amemiya, R. 193 (83), 215, 378 (59, 60), 407, 412 (56), 452
 Ami, T. 997 (442), 1015
 Amick, D. 278 (647), 310
 Amin, S. S. 243 (313), 296
 Amit, T. 582 (3), 596 (88), 665, 668
 Ammazalorso, A. 432 (339), 458
 Ammirati, M. 660 (456), 681
 Amorim, M. J. 239 (143), 290
 Amoroso, D. 319 (38), 349, 565 (213, 214), 575
 Amoroso, R. 432 (339), 458
 Amstutz, R. 5 (12), 75, 227 (12, 15), 286
 Amundsen, A. R. 241 (269), 294, 618 (83), 668
 Amunugama, R. 190 (46), 214
 Amyes, T. L. 419 (228), 427 (127), 428 (229), 230, 239, 279, 429 (240), 453, 455, 456
 An, L. 990 (377, 378), 1014
 An, Z. W. 171 (212), 182
 Anaç, O. 569 (275, 288), 576, 577
 Anachkova, B. 602 (135), 670
 Anacona, J. R. 596 (92), 668
 Anai, T. 412 (88), 452
 Anand, R. 646 (393), 679
 Ananikov, V. P. 564 (183), 574
 Anastasi, G. 967 (211), 1010
 Anastassiou, A. G. 809 (169), 821
 Anatasi, G. 993 (402), 1014
 Andersen, R. A. 83 (10–12), 125, 208 (245), 220, 233 (67), 234 (70), 268 (596), 282 (670, 671), 283 (68, 69), 287, 308, 310, 319 (32, 35), 321 (55), 343 (172), 345 (179), 347 (33), 348, 349, 352, 353, 488 (123), 543

- Andersen, W. C. 245 (344), 297
 Anderson, B. C. 860 (48), 874
 Anderson, C. W. 527 (236), 547
 Anderson, G. D. W. 592 (52), 667
 Anderson, G. K. 595 (84), 668
 Anderson, H. L. 245 (287), 295
 Anderson, J. E. 532 (281), 549
 Anderson, O. P. 243 (313), 245 (371), 296, 298
 Anderson, P. D. 665 (482), 682
 Anderson, R. A. 261 (555), 307, 726 (298), 737
 Anderson, T. F. 37 (101), 77
 Anderson, T. J. 88 (26), 103 (110), 126, 128, 245 (124), 289
 Anderson, W. A. 992 (387), 1014
 Anderson, W. P. 15 (37), 75
 Andersson, I. 637 (338), 638 (344, 346, 347), 677
 Andersson, R. J. 637 (339), 677
 Ando, K. 39 (106), 44 (115), 77, 78, 608 (175), 671
 Andrade, A. V. M. 140 (32, 33), 151 (58), 152 (31), 178
 Andraos, J. A. 431 (335), 457
 André, C. 661 (464), 681
 Andreassen, A. L. 498 (147), 544
 Andrejczyk, B. 535 (284), 550
 Andreone, A. 1003 (474), 1016
 Andreu-Solano, R. 902 (23), 924
 Andrews, B. 64 (163), 79
 Andrews, D. W. 211 (267), 220
 Andrews, G. D. 860 (48), 874
 Andrews, T. J. 638 (345), 677
 Andrey, O. 391 (86), 408
 Andrianov, Y. 211 (263), 220
 Andrieux, M. 1004 (511), 1017
 Andruh, M. 99 (78), 109 (142), 124 (77), 127, 129, 245 (400), 300
 Ang, T. P. 565 (192), 575, 947 (67), 1006
 Ang, W. H. 619 (158), 671
 Angelova, O. 245 (388), 247 (423), 299, 302
 Angermund, K. 71 (176), 80, 271 (607), 308
 Anglada, J. M. 202 (185), 218, 412 (107), 453
 Anguelouch, A. 992 (389), 1014
 Anikster, Y. 665 (482), 682
 Anisimov, K. N. 206 (217), 219
 Anitha, R. 599 (11), 666
 Annamalai, V. 383 (75), 407
 Annunziata, R. 49 (130), 78
 Anslyn, E. V. 413 (145), 453, 714 (218), 735
 Anson, C. E. 239 (182), 291
 Anson, M. S. 557 (102), 573
 Antane, S. 660 (63), 667
 Antic, B. 1004 (512), 1017
 Antiñolo, A. 96 (58), 126, 274 (618), 309
 Antipin, M. Yu. 498 (148), 544
 Antonovics, I. 431 (315), 457
 Antoshina, O. M. 728 (323), 738
 Antoun, S. 844 (94), 859 (192), 875, 878
 Antsyshkina, A. S. 190 (48), 214
 Anwander, R. 569 (285), 577
 Anzai, J.-I. 694 (68), 732
 Anzalone, L. 431 (338), 458
 Aoki, K. 118 (176), 129
 Aoki, M. 989 (370), 1014
 Aoki, Y. 42 (113), 78
 Aoyagi, S. 362 (20), 406, 810 (18), 818
 Aoyama, Y. 476 (63), 541
 Apátiga, L. M. 993 (400), 1014
 Apblett, C. A. 959 (161), 1008
 Apeloig, Y. 25 (69), 76, 114 (156), 129, 261 (551), 307
 Apinitis, S. 190 (48), 214
 ApSimon, J. W. 793 (46), 819
 Aquino, G. 657 (432), 680
 Aquino, M. A. S. 527 (274), 549
 Aragoni, C. 892 (14), 923
 Aragoni, M. C. 893 (34), 901 (64), 924, 925
 Arai, M. 189 (41), 214
 Arai, S. 968 (221), 1010
 Arai, T. 192 (77), 215, 412 (26), 451
 Arakawa, M. 144 (25), 177
 Araki, H. 565 (210), 575
 Araki, S. 565 (205, 208), 575
 Araki, T. 800 (114), 820
 Araminaité, R. 694 (74), 732
 Aranciba, V. 610 (191), 672
 Arancibia, V. 724 (279), 737
 Aranovich, J. J. 996 (417), 1015
 Araújo, A. A. S. 164 (59), 178
 Arbiol, J. 945 (60), 1006
 Arca, M. 892 (14), 893 (34), 901 (64), 923–925
 Arcadi, A. 567 (262), 576
 Arcas, A. 236 (5, 80), 286, 288, 315 (3–5), 319 (39), 336 (10, 150), 342 (168), 347, 349, 352, 510 (217), 546
 Arce, A. J. 265 (558), 307, 334 (136), 351
 Arch, A. 245 (369), 298
 Archer, C. M. 239 (139, 152), 290
 Ardakani, M. M. 717 (234), 736
 Arduengo, A. J. 259 (537, 538), 307, 328 (111), 351
 Arefi-Khonsari, F. 949 (76), 1006
 Arend, M. 48 (126), 78
 Arends, I. W. C. E. 558 (114), 573
 Arendse, M. J. 595 (84), 668
 Arens, J. F. 780 (78), 784
 Argay, G. 597 (103), 598 (104), 669
 Arif, A. M. 240 (206), 271 (592), 292, 308, 342 (169, 170), 352, 509 (216), 546, 651 (415), 680, 894 (39), 924
 Arigoni, D. 416 (219), 455

- Arima, Y. 237 (88), 238 (106), 288, 289, 611 (202), 672
 Arisawa, M. 564 (184), 574
 Arita, N. 956 (125), 1007
 Arita, Y. 954 (112), 955 (111), 1007
 Armantrout, J. 271 (606), 275 (624), 308, 309, 328 (113, 114), 351
 Armitage, D. N. 955 (117), 1007
 Armitage, I. 793 (50), 794 (52), 819
 Armitage, I. M. 793 (45), 794 (65), 819
 Arndt, P. 256 (519), 306
 Arndt, S. 200 (130), 217, 280 (663), 310
 Arnett, E. M. 189 (30, 31), 202 (188), 203 (191), 214, 218, 242 (299), 295, 430 (148), 453, 510 (218), 546
 Arno, M. 49 (131), 78
 Arnold, D. R. 482 (93), 542
 Arnold, J. 266 (583), 271 (592), 275 (628), 308, 309
 Arockiasamy, S. 945 (57), 1006
 Arold, B. 607 (171), 671
 Aromi, G. 243 (308), 245 (296, 309, 378, 400), 252 (483), 295, 298–300, 305, 334 (140), 351
 Aron, A. 974 (265), 1011
 Arora, V. 634 (329), 677
 Arstila, K. 999 (456), 1004 (505), 1016, 1017
 Arteaga, L. 609 (185), 672
 Arthur, P. 860 (48), 874
 Arthurs, M. 187 (15), 188 (17), 214
 Artus, P. 245 (309), 295, 334 (140), 351
 Artyushin, O. 553 (30), 571
 Arvanitis, G. M. 238 (106), 289
 Arvidsson, P. I. 21 (66), 76
 Arya, S. P. 727 (307), 737
 Asada, E. 692 (54), 731
 Asadi, A. 258 (517), 306
 Asai, H. 245 (398), 300
 Asano, T. 1002 (467), 1016
 Asao, T. 208 (241), 219
 Asao, Y. 607 (167), 671
 Aschehoug, P. 974 (265), 1011
 Aseeva, E. A. 99 (79), 127
 Asensio, G. 68 (169, 171), 70 (170), 80, 437 (383), 459
 Ashbaugh, J. R. 211 (270), 220
 Ashburn, F. R. 1002 (466), 1016
 Ashby, M. T. 284 (683), 311, 331 (130), 351
 Ashcraft, R. W. 975 (271), 1011
 Ashida, H. 639 (353), 678
 Ashikawa, M. 564 (184), 574
 Ashino, H. 583 (21), 666
 Ashworth, J. 654 (426), 680
 Askarinejad, A. 245 (409), 302
 Aspinall, H. C. 280 (660), 310
 Astier, R. 176 (273), 184
 Atagi, L. M. 270 (601), 308
 Atakan, B. 970 (227, 228), 1010
 Atanasov, M. 245 (388), 299
 Atanasova, P. 980 (295), 1004 (497, 498), 1012, 1017
 Atencio, R. 335 (141), 351
 Atkins, P. W. 135 (12), 177
 Atomi, H. 637 (339), 677
 Atuu, M. R. 431 (320), 457
 Atwood, J. L. 188 (16), 200 (159), 214, 217, 245 (375), 272 (614), 298, 309
 Au-Yeung, T. T.-L. 567 (255), 576
 Auban-Senzier, P. 909 (83), 922 (147), 926, 928
 Aube, J. 412 (35), 451
 Auberson, Y. P. 397 (104), 408
 Aubert, C. 607 (19), 666
 Aubin, S. J. 245 (378), 299
 Aubriet, F. 725 (291), 737
 Auciello, O. 972 (252), 1011
 Audisio, S. 986 (343), 1013
 Audit, M. 815 (185, 200), 821, 822
 Audran, G. 448 (448), 460
 Auerbach, G. 662 (475), 682
 Auerbach, T. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Augustine, R. L. 360 (12), 405
 Augusto, O. 593 (60), 667
 Aulbach, M. 284 (683), 311, 331 (130), 351
 Aumann, R. 263 (560), 307
 Aurell, M. J. 5 (7), 75, 476 (60), 541
 Aurox, A. 947 (68), 1006
 Austin, E. 10 (26), 75
 Austin, M. B. 590 (48), 667
 Austin, W. F. 766 (47), 783
 Avaca, L. A. 974 (257), 1011
 Avaritsiotis, J. N. 971 (235), 1010
 Avarvari, N. 896 (47), 904 (67), 925
 Avdeef, A. 238 (111), 289
 Avecilla, F. 239 (137), 290
 Avigliano, L. 640 (360), 678
 Avila, H. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Avilov, V. A. 520 (253), 548
 Avnir, D. 936 (15), 1005
 Awaga, K. 914 (88), 915 (111), 920 (133, 134), 921 (139), 926–928
 Awasthi, A. K. 197 (100), 216
 Awasthy, B. R. 989 (372), 1014
 Awaya, N. 954 (112), 955 (111), 956 (125), 1007
 Axelrod, H. 650 (412), 679
 Axet, M. R. 555 (48), 571
 Axtell, A. T. 555 (47), 571
 Ayed, O. 187 (11), 213
 Ayers, T. A. 412 (10), 451
 Aygen, S. 325 (97), 350
 Aymonino, P. J. 239 (188), 292, 618 (261), 674
 Aynetchi, S. 529 (244), 548
 Azad, A. M. 987 (348), 1013
 Azam, K. A. 209 (246), 220, 265 (576), 308

- Ba, J. 966 (204), *1010*
- Baba, A. 59 (149–152), 60 (148, 157), 79, 194 (94), 215, 323 (91), 350, 380 (67), 381 (68, 69), 387 (82), 407, 412 (53, 54), 452
- Baba, S. 342 (40), 349
- Babbitt, P. C. 634 (325, 329), 635 (330), 676, 677
- Babcock, J. R. 252 (455), 303
- Babić-Samardžija, K. 15 (35), 75, 120 (67), 121 (63), 127, 688 (23), 731
- Babich, I. V. 986 (345), 987 (344), *1013*
- Babitch, I. V. 985 (328), *1013*
- Babler, J. H. 470 (41), 540
- Babu, S. A. 387 (82), 407
- Babudri, F. 123 (211), 130, 242 (285), 295
- Babulanam, S. M. 984 (323), *1013*
- Babushkina, N. V. 974 (264), *1011*
- Baby, A. R. 709 (181), 734
- Bachrach, S. M. 34 (99), 77
- Baciocchi, E. 478 (61), 541
- Backlund, A. 637 (339), 677
- Backman, L. B. 559 (144), 574, 942 (41), *1005*
- Bäckvall, J.-E. 431 (331), 457, 558 (109), 573
- Badaway, W. A. 972 (243), *1011*
- Badcock, R. 176 (176), *181*
- Baddley, W. H. 281 (668), 310
- Bader, S. D. 951 (99), *1007*
- Badger, P. D. 239 (86), 288, 612 (206), 672
- Badmaev, V. 237 (88), 288
- Baek, S. W. 252 (461), 303
- Baenziger, N. C. 204 (200), 218, 267 (591), 308
- Bag, B. 245 (400), 300
- Bagdasarian, M. 623 (287), 675
- Bagnall, K. W. 200 (163), 217
- Bagnato, J. D. 894 (39), 924
- Bahlawane, N. 964 (188), *1009*
- Bahnsen, B. J. 625 (297), 676
- Bahram, Z. 158 (113), 300
- Bai, F. 174 (174), *181*
- Bai, J. 412 (51), 452
- Bai, J. F. 896 (4), 923
- Bai, J. Y. 696 (91), 732
- Bai, Y. 596 (97), 669
- Baidina, I. A. 245 (402), 301, 323 (87), 350, 515 (243), 547
- Baierweck, P. 473 (59), 541
- Baiguzina, A. R. 556 (79), 572
- Baiker, A. 67 (168), 68 (167), 79, 80, 966 (200), 988 (365), *1009*, *1014*
- Bailes, R. H. 323 (81), 350
- Bailey, A. 245 (413), 302
- Bailey, A. R. 766 (53), 784
- Bailey, B. C. 264 (569), 307
- Bailey, C. J. 605 (151), 670
- Bailey, E. J. 466 (14), 539
- Bailey, N. A. 245 (378), 251 (443), 252 (477), 298, 303, 304, 323 (75), 350
- Bailey, P. J. 245 (400), 300
- Bailey, P. M. 242 (286), 295, 323 (48), 349, 512 (229), 546
- Bailey, S. M. 209 (120), 216
- Baillie, A. J. 611 (202), 672
- Baillie, S. E. 190 (45), 214, 228 (32), 286, 412 (68), 452, 464 (10), 539
- Bain, A. D. 320 (51), 349
- Baird, I. R. 517 (245), 548
- Baird, I. S. 252 (477), 304
- Baj, S. 565 (219), 575
- Bajpai, S. N. 412 (94), 452
- Bakare, P. P. 611 (196), 672
- Baker, E. B. 30 (84), 77
- Baker, E. W. 707 (171), 734
- Baker, G. J. 245 (398), 300
- Baker, J. 89 (32), 92 (50), 126
- Baker, L.-J. 654 (426), 680
- Baker, P. J. 625 (302, 303), 676
- Baker, R. T. 553 (17), 559 (147), 561 (153), 571, 574
- Baker, R. W. 238 (129), 289
- Baker, W. L. 690 (34), 731
- Bakhmutov, V. 252 (473), 304
- Bakowska, A. 597 (102), 669
- Bakshi, K. 722 (267), 736
- Balaban, A. T. 798 (101), 820
- Balaban, M. O. 661 (463), 681
- Balahura, R. J. 506 (205–208), 507 (204, 209), 545, 546
- Balamraju, Y. 10 (26), 32 (88), 75, 77
- Balamurugan, R. 412 (55), 452
- Balana, A. I. 898 (54), 925
- Balanch, H. W. 627 (280), 675
- Balaraman, R. 244 (322), 296
- Balassiano, I. T. 617 (260), 674
- Balasubramanian, C. 975 (272), *1011*
- Baldas, J. 620 (276), 675
- Baldo, M. A. 164 (145), 169 (201), 181, 182
- Baldovini, N. 814 (191), 822
- Baldwin, W. H. 245 (342), 297
- Balegrone, F. 255 (509), 305, 339 (162, 163), 352
- Ballard, D. G. H. 850 (137), 876
- Ballarin, B. 987 (351), *1013*
- Ballhausen, C. J. 120 (186), 130
- Ballinger, P. 421 (242), 456
- Balog, M. 977 (285), 983 (301, 316), *1012*
- Balogh-Hergovich, E. 597 (103), 598 (104, 108), 669
- Balser, H. U. 937 (21), *1005*
- Baltes, M. 985 (331, 332, 336), 989 (375, 376), *1013*, *1014*
- Bambridge, K. 437 (372), 458
- Bammel, B. P. 800 (117), 820
- Banal, R. 974 (268), *1011*

- Bandermann, F. 71 (177), 80, 851 (146), 854
 (163, 166, 167), 872 (221), 877, 878
 Bandichhor, R. 389 (85), 408
 Bandini, E. 49 (129), 78
 Bando, M. 412 (79), 452
 Bandol, G. 201 (176), 218
 Banerjee, P. 853 (154), 877
 Banerjee, R. 614 (227), 673
 Banerjee, S. 1000 (457), 1016
 Bang, E. 240 (216), 292
 Banger, K. K. 115 (161, 162), 122 (206), 129,
 130, 245 (400, 401), 300, 301, 956
 (128–130), 1007, 1008
 Banister, A. J. 996 (423), 1015
 Bänisch, B. 595 (73), 667
 Bao, J. 159 (123), 180
 Bao, Y.-J. 975 (277), 1011
 Baosic, R. M. 705 (149, 150), 725 (293), 733,
 734, 737
 Bar, N. 413 (183), 454
 Barac, M. 92 (53), 126
 Baran, E. F. 959 (147), 1008
 Baran, J. 864 (204, 205), 878
 Baran, P. S. 472 (51–54), 473 (57), 540
 Baráth, G. 645 (387), 679
 Barbacane, R. C. 599 (116), 669
 Barbar, G. 941 (33), 1005
 Barbarella, G. 807 (89), 820
 Barbe, B. 807 (159), 821
 Barbe, J. C. 607 (166), 671
 Barber, M. 203 (191), 218
 Barbero, A. 478 (69), 541, 767 (60), 784
 Barciela-Alonso, M. C. 726 (300, 301), 737
 Bard, A. J. 523 (232), 546
 Bard, J. 660 (63), 667
 Bareket, Y. 467 (26), 540
 Bares, J. E. 412 (124), 426 (204, 275), 453,
 455, 456
 Bares, L. A. 120 (190), 130
 Barger, P. T. 271 (606), 308
 Bargon, J. 808 (162), 821
 Barhacs, L. 598 (108), 599 (112), 669
 Barik, A. 244 (321), 296
 Baringhaus, K.-H. 412 (46), 451
 Barison, S. 948 (72), 1006
 Barker, P. B. 794 (62), 819
 Barker, R. H. 323 (90), 350
 Barkley, R. M. 702 (45, 122), 731, 733, 938
 (27), 968 (213), 1005, 1010
 Barlan, A. U. 557 (103), 573
 Barlex, D. M. 508 (212), 546
 Barluenga, J. 551 (7), 570
 Barnes, C. L. 245 (365), 252 (469), 297, 304
 Barnes, J. C. 245 (400), 300
 Barnett, C. 424 (266), 456
 Barnett, N. W. 690 (37), 731
 Barney, B. M. 645 (384, 385), 679
 Baro, A. 391 (86), 408
 Barondeau, D. P. 589 (45), 666
 Barr, P. A. 797 (93), 820
 Barra, A.-L. 245 (378, 385), 299
 Barraclough, P. 440 (407), 459
 Barrágan, E. 412 (104), 453
 Barreca, D. 948 (72), 998 (445), 1004 (506),
 1006, 1016, 1017
 Barrera, E. 993 (394), 1014
 Barret, M. C. 238 (106), 239 (89, 134),
 288–290, 603 (141), 611 (207), 670, 672
 Barrett, A. G. M. 755 (39), 783
 Barrett, W. 634 (329), 677
 Barrett, W. C. 634 (325), 676
 Barrette, W. C. 413 (182), 454
 Barrière, F. 906 (62), 925
 Barringer, C. 895 (43), 925
 Barrio, D. A. 599 (113), 669
 Barron, A. R. 122 (202), 130, 243 (315), 296,
 938 (25), 1005
 Barrow, G. M. 431 (288), 456
 Barta, A. 658 (438), 680
 Barta, C. A. 237 (88), 288, 600 (130), 603
 (136), 670
 Bartasyte, A. 122 (199), 130, 245 (370), 298,
 983 (314), 1012
 Bartels, H. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Bartik, K. 809 (171), 821
 Bartlam, M. 648 (394), 679
 Bartlett, A. N. 615 (237), 673
 Bartlett, P. D. 416 (218), 455
 Bartmess, J. E. 199 (143), 211 (253), 212
 (287), 217, 220, 424 (217), 425 (271), 426
 (204, 275), 455, 456
 Bartolini, A. 986 (342), 1013
 Barton, D. H. R. 412 (36, 58), 451, 452, 466
 (14), 539
 Barton, J. K. 807 (156), 821
 Barton, T. 775 (26), 783
 Bartoli, J. 51 (132), 78, 372 (42), 406
 Barve, V. 239 (143), 290
 Basak, A. 557 (103), 573
 Basato, M. 245 (400), 252 (479), 301, 304,
 326 (101), 350
 Base, K. 897 (51), 925
 Bashan, A. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Basilion, J. P. 794 (60), 819
 Basinger, M. A. 239 (92), 288
 Baskar, V. 245 (345, 360), 297
 Baskaran, D. 52 (52), 76, 831 (45), 835 (50),
 844 (90, 104), 846 (118), 851 (145), 853
 (149, 150, 157), 857 (41), 874–877
 Baskin, Y. 522 (261), 549
 Basosi, R. 614 (225), 673
 Bassan, A. 650 (411), 679
 Bassindale, A. R. 115 (159), 129
 Bassner, S. L. 209 (247), 220
 Basso, N. R. D. S. 239 (175), 291

- Basson, S. S. 238 (130), 245 (392), 289, 299, 501 (171, 173), 544
- Basta, T. 634 (329), 677
- Bastianini, A. 252 (462), 303
- Bastide, C. 391 (89), 408, 436 (357), 458
- Bastl, Z. 956 (131), 1008
- Basuli, F. 197 (127), 217, 264 (569, 570), 280 (659), 307, 310
- Baszkin, A. 800 (118), 820
- Batail, P. 904 (67), 925
- Bataille, T. 240 (240), 294
- Bateman, R. L. 654 (426), 680
- Bates, R. B. 4 (1), 26 (73), 75, 76, 278 (646), 310
- Batey, R. A. 567 (253), 576
- Batista, A. A. 239 (150), 290
- Batory, L. A. 245 (400), 300
- Battaglini, F. 695 (83, 84), 732
- Battaini, G. 661 (463), 681
- Battell, M. 605 (151), 670
- Battini, J.-L. 641 (361), 678
- Battioni, J. P. 195 (101), 216
- Battistella, M. 245 (369), 298
- Battistini, A. 729 (329), 738
- Battiston, G. A. 252 (462), 303, 949 (78, 79), 970 (232), 1006, 1010
- Battye, P. J. 432 (295), 457
- Batyayev, I. M. 176 (281), 184
- Bau, R. 123 (209), 130, 258 (523), 306
- Baudron, S. A. 904 (67), 925
- Bauer, J. A. K. 317 (23), 348
- Bauer, R. 660 (458), 681
- Bauer, S. 583 (31), 666
- Bauer, S. H. 498 (147), 544
- Bauer, W. 21 (60), 76, 227 (16), 286
- Bauld, N. L. 484 (102), 542
- Baum, T. 956 (123), 1007
- Baum, T. H. 245 (400, 413), 301, 302, 505 (197), 545, 938 (26), 944 (47), 956 (122), 959 (147, 149, 150, 152), 966 (194–197), 983 (309), 1005–1009, 1012
- Baumann, M. 624 (296), 676
- Baumann, P. K. 941 (33), 1005
- Baumann, U. 494 (131), 543, 588 (44), 666
- Baumann, W. 256 (519), 306, 317 (24), 348
- Baumes, R. 607 (166), 671
- Baumgarten, B. 837 (57), 875
- Baur, M. A. 436 (349), 458
- Bautista, D. 236 (5, 80), 286, 288, 315 (2, 3, 5), 336 (10, 150), 342 (168), 347, 352, 510 (217), 546
- Baxter, D. V. 987 (355), 995 (408), 1013, 1015
- Baxter, I. 240 (259), 245 (343, 358), 294, 297
- Bayard, P. 849 (126), 876
- Bayard, Ph. 844 (102), 847 (121, 122), 849 (127, 130), 859 (189), 865 (207), 875, 876, 878
- Bayardon, J. 555 (52), 572
- Bayeul, D. 255 (502), 305
- Baylac, L. 847 (122), 876
- Bayly, S. R. 600 (130), 670
- Bazan, G. 553 (17), 571
- Bazan, G. C. 164 (153), 181, 252 (478), 304
- Bazhulin, P. A. 176 (271), 184
- Bazzi, C. 240 (251), 294
- Beachley, O. T. 321 (60), 349
- Bean, A. C. 804 (140), 821
- Beare, S. 278 (647), 310
- Beare, S. D. 806 (148), 821
- Beatty, A. 190 (44), 214, 228 (25), 286
- Beauchamp, A. L. 254 (497), 305
- Beaury, L. 158 (112), 180
- Beaver, B. D. 527 (236), 547
- Bebbington, D. 616 (247), 674
- Becher, G. 808 (165), 821
- Bechgaard, K. 906 (70), 925
- Bechhofer, D. H. 659 (449), 681
- Becht, M. 245 (343), 252 (483), 297, 304, 522 (260), 549, 997 (439), 1015
- Beck, A. K. 391 (87), 408
- Beck, B. J. 373 (47), 406
- Beck, J. 277 (640), 310
- Beck, W. 206 (223), 219, 234 (72), 239 (168), 243 (319), 245 (398), 270 (604), 287, 291, 296, 300, 308, 508 (215), 527 (271), 546, 549
- Becke, A. D. 17 (17), 21 (21), 75
- Becker, J. M. 590 (49), 667
- Beckhaus, H.-D. 207 (207), 219
- Beckhaus, R. 232 (53), 261 (556), 264 (565–567), 287, 307
- Beddoes, R. S. 189 (42), 214
- Beddow, J. E. 442 (428), 460
- Bednorz, J. G. 1002 (465), 1016
- Bedoya, C. 122 (196), 130, 967 (211), 974 (263), 1010, 1011
- Beenen, M. A. 568 (264), 576
- Beeson, C. C. 625 (303), 676
- Begley, T. P. 646 (393), 679
- Behr, A. 261 (547), 307, 553 (19), 558 (107), 571, 573
- Behrens, U. 245 (400), 274 (617), 301, 309
- Behrsing, T. 245 (343), 297, 522 (259), 549
- Beierbeck, H. 793 (46), 819
- Beisler, J. A. 583 (29), 666
- Bejar, S. 624 (292), 675
- Belcher, R. 723 (275), 737
- Beletskaya, I. 561 (156), 565 (189), 574, 575
- Beletskaya, I. P. 197 (122), 216, 563 (176), 564 (183), 565 (216), 574, 575, 945 (59), 1006
- Belfield, A. J. 445 (444), 460
- Belford, R. L. 91 (46), 101 (99), 109 (82), 126, 127, 245 (400, 403), 301, 514 (235), 547
- Belin, S. 245 (410), 302

- Beljonne, D. 880 (2), 914 (73), 923, 926
 Belkalem, M. 532 (281), 549
 Bell, A. 319 (38), 349, 565 (213, 214), 575
 Bell, R. P. 430 (258), 456
 Bell, W. D. 794 (63), 819
 Bell, Z. R. 169 (197), 182
 Bellamine, A. 621 (279), 675
 Belle, V. 596 (92), 668
 Bellec, N. 532 (280), 549
 Bellemin-Laponnaz, S. 567 (243), 576
 Bellenev, J. 791 (22), 818
 Beller, M. 368 (33), 406, 553 (16), 559 (145), 571, 574
 Belletire, J. L. 474 (58), 540
 Belli, F. 642 (365), 678
 Belli Paolobelli, A. 478 (61), 541
 Bellman, Y. 239 (143), 290
 Bello, A. 694 (70), 732
 Belluco, U. 316 (13), 348
 Belluzo, M. S. 697 (67), 732
 Belo, D. 912 (105), 917 (84, 122), 918 (92, 123), 926, 927
 Belonogova, L. N. 559 (130, 140), 573
 Belot, J. A. 252 (453, 455–457), 303, 1003 (475), 1016
 Belova, L. V. 724 (282), 737
 Belova, N. V. 84 (15), 88 (25), 89 (33), 103 (29), 104 (102, 104, 112, 113), 105 (126), 106 (128), 120 (120), 121 (193, 194), 125–128, 130
 Belt, S. 813 (193), 822
 Belyakov, A. V. 778 (81), 784
 Belykh, L. B. 503 (184), 545, 559 (130, 139), 573
 Ben-Dor, L. 989 (369), 994 (368), 1014
 Benaglia, M. 49 (130), 78
 Benard, M. 253 (493), 305, 337 (155), 352
 Bench, B. A. 317 (29), 348
 Bencini, A. 238 (129), 289
 Bencivenni, L. 208 (238), 219
 Benderly, H. 431 (301), 457
 Bendix, J. 245 (374), 298
 Benedetti, A. 998 (445), 1016
 Benedicho, C. 723 (276), 737
 Benedict, S. H. 616 (246), 674
 Benedito, F. L. 899 (53), 925
 Benedix, R. 921 (140), 928
 Benelli, C. 245 (339, 401), 296, 301
 Benetollo, F. 245 (401), 252 (462), 301, 303
 Beni, A. 238 (129), 289
 Benington, F. 612 (213), 658 (434), 672, 680
 Benish, M. 200 (161), 217
 Benkhaled, M. 947 (66), 1006
 Bennaccer, B. 569 (280), 577
 Bennet, M. A. 499 (163), 544
 Bennett, D. W. 89 (30), 126
 Bennett, G. J. 584 (34), 666
 Bennett, J. P. 653 (422), 680
 Bennett, M. A. 245 (304, 393), 270 (605), 295, 300, 308
 Bennett, M. J. 245 (339), 297
 Benning, M. M. 635 (333), 638 (342), 653 (419), 677, 680
 Benny, J. C. N. 796 (87), 819
 Benny, P. D. 252 (469), 304
 Beno, M. A. 240 (222), 293, 916 (113), 927
 Benson, S. W. 211 (265), 220
 Bentley, R. 602 (14), 611 (197, 198), 666, 672
 Bentrup, K. H. 413 (149), 453
 Benvenuti, F. 245 (396), 300
 Benvenuti, E. V. 557 (93), 572
 Benwell, K. 616 (247), 674
 Beraldo, H. 613 (220), 658 (446), 673, 681
 Berardinia, M. E. 238 (106), 289
 Bercaw, J. E. 201 (167), 202 (189), 218, 271 (595, 606), 275 (624), 308, 309, 328 (113), 351
 Berens, C. 658 (436), 659 (449), 680, 681
 Berg, D. J. 252 (452), 303
 Berg, E. W. 245 (400), 301, 726 (304), 737
 Berg, P. 394 (96), 408
 Bergbreiter, D. E. 19 (13), 75
 Bergeron, J. 660 (456), 681
 Berghmans, T. 595 (81), 668
 Berglund, P. 649 (405), 679
 Bergman, R. 42 (113), 78
 Bergman, R. G. 83 (4, 6, 8–12), 125, 208 (245), 209 (209), 211 (269), 219, 220, 233 (67), 234 (70, 71), 261 (555), 264 (51), 275 (629), 277 (631, 632, 636), 282 (670, 672), 283 (68, 69), 287, 307, 309, 310, 319 (30, 32, 35), 327 (106), 331 (34), 343 (172), 345 (179, 180), 347 (33), 348, 350, 352, 353, 488 (123), 543, 551 (6), 570
 Bergmann, U. 970 (227, 228), 1010
 Bergquist, P. S. 484 (105), 542
 Bergs, R. 315 (2), 347
 Bergstedt, T. 164 (153), 181
 Berke, H. 231 (47), 252 (462), 274 (544), 284 (681), 287, 303, 307, 311
 Berkefeld, A. 251 (446), 303
 Berks, A. H. 416 (221), 455
 Berlan, J. 195 (101), 216
 Berliner, E. 616 (250), 674
 Berman, S. S. 701 (114), 733
 Bermejo-Barrera, A. 726 (300–302), 737
 Bermejo-Barrera, P. 726 (300–302), 737
 Bermon, J. P. 553 (29), 571
 Bermudez, E. 634 (325), 676
 Bermúdez, M. D. 196 (112), 216, 319 (37), 349
 Bernard, L. S. 240 (259), 294
 Bernardi, A. 52 (138), 53 (139), 56 (142), 79
 Bernardi, F. 49 (127), 78
 Bernardi, L. 412 (83), 452

- Bernardinelli, G. 240 (200, 203, 232), 292, 293, 391 (86), 408
- Bernardini, I. 665 (482), 682
- Bernasconi, C. F. 749 (29), 783
- Berndtsson, M. 595 (82), 668
- Berner, O. M. 391 (86), 408
- Bernès, S. 440 (406), 459
- Bernhardt, P. V. 615 (236), 673
- Berno, P. 203 (192), 218, 268 (598), 275 (73), 287, 308
- Bernstein, M. P. 412 (12), 451
- Bernstein, P. R. 15 (15), 75, 227 (19, 20, 24), 286
- Bernstein, S. C. 254 (6), 286
- Bero, M. 830 (35, 36), 874
- Berrau, L. M. 509 (216), 546
- Berreau, L. M. 342 (169, 170), 352, 651 (415), 680
- Berrettini, F. 614 (223), 673
- Berrie, B. H. 506 (201, 203), 545
- Berrisford, J. M. 625 (302, 303), 676
- Berry, A. 628 (308, 309), 676
- Berry, A. D. 244 (333), 296, 971 (241), 1011
- Berry, C. 592 (54), 660 (56), 667
- Berry, J. F. 245 (388), 299
- Berry, M. B. 412 (98), 452
- Berry, M. T. 153 (79), 179
- Bertani, R. 315 (6), 316 (13–16), 347, 348, 724 (281), 737
- Berthon, G. 613 (219, 220), 658 (217, 443, 445, 446), 673, 680, 681
- Berthon-Gelloz, G. 566 (227), 575
- Bertini, I. 595 (82), 646 (392), 668, 679
- Bertolasi, V. 586 (39), 666
- Bertolini, F. 569 (290), 577
- Bertolo, L. 238 (87), 288
- Berton, A. 201 (172), 218
- Bertoncello, R. 970 (232), 1010
- Bertran, J. N. 904 (61), 925
- Bertrand, A. 607 (166), 671
- Bertrand, G. L. 1004 (507), 1017
- Bertrand, J. A. 245 (388), 299
- Bertz, S. H. 231 (41), 287, 412 (92), 452
- Berzal, P. C. 245 (378), 298
- Besmann, T. M. 980 (300), 1012
- Besra, G. S. 660 (55), 667
- Bessergenev, V. G. 978 (287), 1012
- Bethell, D. 415 (213), 455
- Betley, T. 950 (82), 1006
- Bettermann, G. 259 (538), 307, 328 (111), 351
- Bettes, T. C. 812 (176), 821
- Bettinger, H. F. 978 (289), 1012
- Bettoni, G. 432 (339), 458
- Betz, S. F. 646 (386), 679
- Beurskens, P. T. 245 (398), 300
- Beutelman, H. P. 431 (254), 456
- Beutler, J. A. 661 (471), 682
- Beutner, G. L. 415 (199), 455
- Bevan, C. 413 (181), 454
- Beyer, J. 584 (37), 666
- Beyers, E. 939 (32), 1005
- Beyramabadi, S. A. 592 (52), 667
- Bhacca, N. 687 (19), 730
- Bhaduri, S. 245 (309), 295, 334 (140), 351
- Bhakta, R. 978 (289), 1012
- Bhalla, G. 238 (131), 245 (392, 393), 289, 299, 300, 320 (49), 349, 565 (197–199, 201), 575
- Bhandari, A. M. 200 (163), 201 (173), 217, 218
- Bhanger, M. I. 719 (246), 736
- Bhanot, S. 239 (143), 290
- Bhanumorthy, P. 654 (426), 680
- Bhat, N. 1000 (457, 460), 1016
- Bhat, R. 237 (88), 288
- Bhat, T. K. 599 (116), 669
- Bhatia, B. M. L. 191 (58, 59), 215, 618 (262), 674
- Bhattacharjee, C. R. 244 (331), 296
- Bhattacharjee, M. 244 (331), 296
- Bhattacharjee, S. 252 (467), 304
- Bhattacharya, A. 481 (89), 542
- Bhattacharya, R. 252 (483), 305
- Bhattacharyya, R. 252 (467), 304
- Bhattacharyya, R. K. 595 (76), 668
- Bhaumik, M. L. 176 (270), 184
- Bhirud, V. A. 245 (393), 300, 559 (143), 574
- Bhonde, R. 239 (143), 290
- Biagini, P. 499 (161), 544
- Biali, S. E. 490 (128), 543
- Bian, G. 715 (221), 735
- Bian, G.-Q. 243 (295), 295, 532 (276), 549
- Bian, W.-Z. 727 (306), 737
- Bian, X. 559 (134), 573
- Bian, Z. 165 (139), 180
- Bian, Z. Q. 246 (420), 302
- Bianchi, A. 615 (238), 673
- Bianchi, P. 635 (334), 677
- Bianucci, A. M. 48 (125), 78
- Bickelhaupt, A. 234 (76), 288
- Bickelhaupt, F. 21 (58), 76
- Bickerton, J. C. 187 (15), 214
- Bickley, J. F. 245 (338, 372), 296, 298
- Bidell, W. 274 (544), 307
- Bidinger, G. P. 856 (172), 877
- Bidzinska, E. 991 (381), 1014
- Biellmann, J. F. 623 (283), 675
- Bieniarz, C. 210 (256), 220
- Bierbaum, V. M. 189 (35, 37), 214
- Biersack, H. 256 (520), 306
- Biffin, J. R. 613 (221), 673
- Biggs, T. 919 (125), 927
- Bigoli, F. 892 (32, 33), 900 (10), 902 (18, 59), 915 (89), 920 (94), 923–926

- Biju, S. 149 (66), 154 (89), 157 (30), 178, 179, 248 (431), 302
Bildstein, B. 210 (259), 220
Bill, E. 111 (148), 129, 595 (75), 667, 889 (28), 899 (53), 924, 925
Billing, R. 504 (195), 545
Billman, J. H. 191 (61, 62), 215
Billmers, J. M. 468 (32), 540
Billodeaux, D. R. 245 (400), 300
Binder, H. 917 (17), 923
Bingel, C. 851 (144), 876
Binks, J. H. 245 (396), 300
Binnemans, K. 165 (144), 169 (1), 177, 180
Binnenemans, K. 713 (216), 735
Binnermans, K. 144 (51), 178
Binsted, N. 239 (154), 290
Biorac, T. 650 (412), 679
Biran, C. 274 (616), 275 (568), 307, 309
Birk, T. 245 (374), 298
Birkefeld, L. D. 987 (348), 1013
Birkinshaw, J. H. 611 (198, 199), 672
Birladeanu, L. 211 (267), 220
Bishara, S. W. 693 (57), 731
Bishop, R. L. 440 (412), 459
Bismondo, A. 201 (176), 218
Bissinger, P. 197 (126), 217, 267 (593), 308
Bissinger, W. E. 466 (18), 539
Bisson, A. P. 413 (145), 453
Biswas, A. 798 (111), 820
Bizarro, M. 1004 (503), 1017
Bjernerose, J. K. 194 (90), 215, 245 (400), 301
Bjorhall, K. 637 (339), 677
Bjorklund, S. 167 (183), 176 (272), 182, 184
Bjorsvik, O. 240 (233), 293
Black, M. S. 718 (245), 736
Blackaby, A. P. 621 (278), 675
Blackburn, G. M. 625 (302, 303), 676
Blackburn, J. M. 960 (167, 168), 1009
Blacker, A. J. 431 (337), 458
Blackwell, J. 431 (338), 458
Blacque, O. 231 (47), 287
Blais, J.-C. 691 (43), 731
Blake, A. J. 245 (401), 301, 322 (68), 349, 416 (224, 226), 437 (374), 455, 458, 906 (68), 925
Blake, D. F. 165 (175), 181
Blakeley, V. 642 (368), 678
Blakely, K. M. 627 (305), 676
Blakemore, P. R. 557 (88), 572
Blanc, J. 176 (280), 184
Blanch, J. E. 245 (374), 298
Blanchard, J. M. B. 263 (545), 307, 329 (122), 333 (120), 345 (123), 351
Blandino, M. 245 (403), 301
Blank, D. H. A. 245 (369), 298
Blankespoor, R. A. 206 (222), 219
Blanksby, S. 192 (72), 215
Blanus, J. 1004 (512), 1017
Blasco, M. A. 319 (39), 349
Bläser, D. 498 (148), 544
Blasse, G. 153 (86), 179
Blay, G. 392 (90), 393 (93, 94), 408
Blazewski, J.-C. 412 (58), 452
Blecher, P. 252 (483), 305
Bleeke, J. R. 263 (545), 307, 329 (122), 333 (119, 120), 345 (123), 347 (121), 351
Bleuel, E. 275 (619), 309
Block, B. P. 245 (374), 298
Bloemink, M. J. 595 (82), 668
Blom, H. P. 559 (147), 574
Blom, N. S. 628 (307), 676
Bloomfield, J. J. 470 (39), 540
Bloomfields, J. J. 470 (40), 540
Blot, V. 388 (83), 407
Bluhm, M. E. 252 (478), 304
Blum, R. B. 278 (646), 310
Bo, C. 554 (39), 571
Bo, Y.-J. 252 (460), 303
Boag, N. M. 245 (336), 296
Boča, R. 522 (234), 547
Boche, G. 188 (18), 214
Bochmann, M. 520 (107), 542
Bock, H. 115 (159), 129
Bockman, T. M. 483 (97), 542
Bocsi, J. 599 (9, 116), 665, 669
Boddy, A. C. 815 (187), 821
Bodecker, H. O. 808 (164), 821
Bodini, M. E. 596 (92), 610 (191), 668, 672
Boeckman, R. K. 466 (20), 539
Boero, M. 412 (141), 453
Boersma, J. 229 (35), 245 (403), 261 (553), 282 (2), 286, 301, 307
Boes, M. 413 (167), 454
Boese, R. 195 (103), 216, 498 (148), 544
Boeyens, J. C. A. 103 (107), 109 (109), 128
Boffa, L. S. 73 (180), 80
Bofill, J. M. 202 (185), 218, 412 (107), 453
Bofill, M. 617 (258), 674
Bogdanov, V. A. 190 (52), 215
Bogge, H. 240 (214), 292
Boghari, D. M. 594 (65), 667
Bogulawski, G. 627 (280), 675
Bohacek, J. 956 (131), 1008
Bohle, D. S. 346 (28), 348
Böhm, S. 192 (79), 215
Bohme, H. 240 (220), 293
Bohmerle, K. 244 (320), 296
Bohra, R. 82 (1), 125, 137 (15), 177, 242 (279), 252 (478), 295, 304, 705 (157), 734
Bois, C. 245 (412), 302
Boissière, O. 941 (33), 1005
Boiteau, J.-G. 567 (259), 576
Boivin, T. L. B. 34 (92), 77
Bok, L. D. C. 238 (130), 289
Boldog, I. 245 (335), 296

- Boldron, C. 245 (296), 295
 Boldyrev, A. I. 192 (68), 215
 Bolesov, I. G. 196 (111), 216
 Bolig, A. D. 233 (56), 287, 344 (174), 352, 412 (110), 453, 829 (18), 874
 Bollhofer, J. 413 (159), 454
 Bollinger, J. A. 644 (373), 678
 Bollinger, J. M. 203 (191), 218
 Bolm, C. 558 (129), 567 (269), 573, 576
 Bolognesi, M. 640 (360), 678
 Bolton, J. R. 120 (187), 130
 Bombi, G. G. 724 (281), 737
 Bombieri, G. 245 (351, 353), 297
 Bon, M. 798 (104), 820
 Bona, M. K. 661 (471), 682
 Bonacchi, D. 245 (385), 299
 Bonati, F. 252 (476), 304
 Bond, A. M. 245 (343), 297, 522 (259), 527 (236, 272), 547, 549
 Bondareva, V. L. 208 (237), 219
 Bondhus, F. J. 616 (250), 674
 Bonfait, G. 907 (76), 919 (75), 926
 Bongini, A. 5 (2), 49 (127), 75, 78, 807 (89), 820
 Bongiorno, C. 996 (412), 1015
 Bonini, B. F. 412 (83), 452
 Bonjoch, J. 368 (35), 406, 412 (76), 452
 Bonner, T. G. 431 (294), 432 (307), 457
 Bonnet, G. 975 (274), 997 (427), 1011, 1015
 Bonnetot, B. 947 (68), 1006
 Bonney, P. L. 613 (222), 673
 Bonnyman, J. 620 (276), 675
 Bonora, S. 596 (92), 668
 Bonvoisin, J. 96 (62), 127
 Boo, J.-H. 967 (209, 210), 1010
 Book, G. W. 998 (444), 1016
 Boonchoong, P. 239 (165), 244 (323), 291, 296
 Borah, H. N. 412 (52), 452
 Borchard, R. T. 661 (470), 682
 Borda, G. 558 (115, 122), 573
 Bordwell, F. B. 416 (227), 455
 Bordwell, F. G. 412 (123–125, 130), 414 (185, 186), 424 (217, 264), 425 (144, 271, 273), 426 (126, 204, 238, 272, 275, 276), 430 (129, 206, 231, 233, 263), 453–456, 523 (232), 546
 Boreiko, O. 582 (4), 665
 Borer, A. 555 (44), 571
 Borge, J. 96 (61), 127
 Borisov, S. V. 515 (243), 547
 Born, L. 464 (12), 539
 Bornemann, S. 645 (384), 679
 Börner, H. G. 853 (156), 877
 Borowski, T. 650 (411), 679
 Borrás, J. 599 (111), 669
 Bortiatynski, J. 4 (1), 75
 Bortz, M. 123 (209), 130
 Boruah, R. C. 412 (52), 452
 Borzi, A. M. 245 (297), 295, 971 (240), 1003 (474), 1010, 1016
 Bosch, E. 413 (173), 454
 Bosch, J. 39 (107), 77
 Bose, A. K. 440 (419), 459
 Bose, R. N. 506 (201), 545
 Bossaerts, J. 803 (132), 820
 Botelho do Rego, A. M. 978 (287), 1012
 Botev, A. N. 1003 (479), 1016
 Botha, J. M. 501 (171), 544
 Bothe, E. 899 (53), 925
 Botnar, R. 794 (60), 819
 Botoshansky, M. 243 (314), 296
 Bott, S. G. 243 (315), 296
 Böttcher, A. 252 (473), 304
 Botteghi, C. 555 (66), 572
 Bottoms, G. D. 613 (222), 673
 Bouaoud, S.-E. 255 (507, 509), 305, 338 (160), 352
 Bouayad, A. 240 (250), 247 (247), 294
 Boucekkine, A. 113 (155), 123 (212), 129, 130
 Boudec, P. 662 (474), 682
 Bougioukou, D. 653 (421), 680
 Boukheddaden, K. 611 (196), 672
 Bouliskas, T. 595 (82), 668
 Bouilly, L. 566 (222), 575
 Bouma, W. J. 463 (2, 4), 539
 Bourguignon, J. 447 (449), 460
 Bourhill, G. 166 (180), 176 (176), 181
 Bousman, K. S. 115 (162), 122 (206), 129, 130, 245 (400), 301, 956 (129), 1008
 Bousseau, M. 906 (30), 920 (137), 924, 928
 Boutagy, J. 44 (114), 78
 Bouwman, E. 119 (56), 126, 245 (378), 298, 515 (239), 547, 557 (96, 97), 570 (293), 572, 577
 Bouwmeester, H. J. M. 245 (369), 298
 Bovee, W. M. M. J. 794 (53), 819
 Bovey, F. 840 (85), 875
 Bowater, L. 645 (384), 679
 Bowden, K. 414 (187), 454
 Bowen, D. H. 416 (220), 455
 Bowie, J. H. 192 (72), 215
 Bowles, R. J. 850 (137), 876
 Bowlus, C. L. 595 (77), 668
 Bowman, M. E. 590 (48), 667
 Bowyer, J. R. 617 (256), 674
 Box, K. 413 (181), 454
 Boyd, E. 438 (393), 459
 Boyd, G. 619 (269), 675
 Boyd, P. D. W. 513 (233), 546
 Boyd, W. A. 797 (97, 99), 820
 Boyer, D. 965 (193), 1009
 Brabec, L. 412 (135), 453
 Braca, G. 499 (159), 544
 Bradbury, J. R. 250 (441), 303
 Bradley, D. C. 90 (41), 126

- Bradly, D. D. C. 160 (132), 180
 Braga, D. 187 (13), 213, 240 (251, 266), 294
 Bragato, C. 949 (79), 1006
 Brain, P. T. 104 (116), 128
 Bram, G. 244 (329, 330), 296, 412 (13), 413 (156), 451, 454
 Brammer, L. 252 (471), 304
 Branan, B. M. 476 (60), 541
 Branca, J. C. 412 (124, 130), 453
 Brand, A. 234 (76), 235 (77), 288
 Brand, K. 624 (296), 676
 Brändén, C.-I. 638 (346), 677
 Brandermann, F. 857 (179), 877
 Brandsma, L. 774 (71), 778 (80), 780 (78), 781 (91), 784, 785
 Brandstadter, S. M. 476 (63), 541
 Brandt, O. 996 (415), 1015
 Branle, F. 595 (81), 668
 Brasen, D. 992 (34), 1005
 Brasil, M. C. 557 (93), 572
 Brauman, J. I. 412 (42), 413 (172, 174), 451, 454
 Braun, M. 366 (29), 406
 Braunstein, P. 5 (9), 75, 253 (491, 493, 494), 254 (66, 495, 496, 498), 255 (501–509), 260 (548), 261 (550), 275 (73), 287, 305, 307, 336 (153), 337 (155), 338 (160), 339 (161–163), 341 (164), 352
 Bravo, A. 596 (92), 668
 Bravo, P. E. 610 (191), 672
 Bravo-Zhivotovskii, D. 114 (156), 129, 261 (551), 307
 Bravozhivotovskii, D. 25 (69), 76
 Bray, M. R. 71 (176), 80
 Brayton, D. 255 (514), 306
 Brbot-Saranovic, A. 205 (214), 219
 Brecher, C. 176 (257–260, 266, 282, 283), 183, 184
 Brechting, A. A. 804 (138), 820
 Brecker, L. 654 (424), 657 (427, 428), 680
 Brédas, J. K. 880 (2), 923
 Brédas, J. L. 914 (73), 926
 Brehon, M. 252 (448), 303
 Breimair, J. 270 (604), 308
 Breit, B. 554 (42), 563 (179), 571, 574
 Brellou, G. 599 (10), 666
 Brencic, J. V. 240 (217), 292
 Brennan, C. 240 (209, 210), 292
 Brenner, N. V. 99 (79), 127
 Brennessel, W. W. 317 (29), 348
 Brescacin, E. 987 (351), 1013
 Breslow, R. 188 (21), 214
 Breuckmann, R. 195 (103), 216
 Breuer, J. 645 (382), 679
 Brewer, G. 322 (67), 349
 Brewer, J. M. 632 (318, 322, 323), 676
 Brewster, J. H. 412 (131), 453
 Briand, G. G. 237 (88), 288
 Brich, Z. 26 (75), 76
 Brichard, S. M. 243 (313), 296
 Brickhouse, M. D. 106 (2), 125
 Briggs, J. M. 412 (121), 453, 791 (28), 818
 Briggs, J. R. 562 (174), 574
 Bril, A. 153 (81–84), 179
 Bringmann, G. 262 (557), 307, 582 (4), 665
 Brinker, C. J. 936 (13), 1005
 Brinkman, A. W. 996 (423), 1015
 Brintzinger, H. H. 233 (57), 287
 Briois, V. 245 (410), 302
 Brion, M. 613 (220), 658 (446), 673, 681
 Brito, G. E. S. 148 (22), 177
 Brito, H. F. 137 (23), 146 (56), 148 (21, 22), 149 (24, 63, 64), 151 (58, 73), 153 (80), 154 (92), 159 (116), 161 (134), 164 (59, 147), 167 (38), 177–181, 686 (10), 730
 Britovsek, G. J. P. 412 (109), 453
 Brittain, W. J. 855 (164), 857 (174), 877
 Britten, J. F. 320 (51), 349
 Broadus, K. M. 189 (20, 36), 214, 427 (214), 455
 Broadwater, S. T. 964 (190), 1009
 Brocard, J. 204 (203), 218
 Brock, P. J. 959 (147), 1008
 Brocksom, T. J. 474 (58), 540
 Broderick, T. L. 213 (213), 219, 239 (136), 290, 606 (155), 671
 Brodersen, D. E. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Brogan, K. L. 804 (141), 821
 Brombacher, H. 245 (300), 295, 326 (104), 350
 Bronger, R. P. J. 553 (29), 571
 Brongersma, H. H. 989 (375, 376), 1014
 Brook, A. G. 114 (158), 115 (159), 129, 466 (20), 539
 Brookhart, M. 251 (445), 303, 829 (18), 874
 Brooks, J. J. 245 (338), 296
 Brooks, K. 986 (339), 1013
 Brooks, K. C. 938 (27), 955 (109), 1005, 1007
 Brooks, S. C. 113 (153), 129
 Brophy, V. A. 176 (257, 258), 183
 Broska, D. 851 (146), 877
 Brossard, L. 906 (30), 924
 Brouca-Cabarrecq, C. 240 (197, 212, 214, 250), 292, 294
 Brouns, S. 625 (303), 676
 Brouns, S. J. J. 625 (302), 676
 Brown, A. J. 690 (37), 731
 Brown, A. R. 160 (132), 180
 Brown, C. A. 187 (14), 214
 Brown, D. 200 (162, 163), 217, 239 (101), 245 (364), 289, 297
 Brown, D. E. 644 (373), 678
 Brown, D. H. 252 (480), 304
 Brown, D. S. 245 (379), 299
 Brown, E. J. 239 (136), 290, 606 (129), 670

- Brown, H. C. 193 (80), 215, 412 (131), 453
 Brown, K. L. 210 (254, 255), 220
 Brown, M. A. 239 (186), 291
 Brown, M. E. 195 (109), 216
 Brown, S. N. 90 (36), 126, 228 (29), 245
 (367), 248 (424), 286, 297, 302
 Brownbridge, P. 478 (69), 541
 Brownlee, J. 662 (477), 665 (487), 682
 Bruce, D. W. 891 (7), 923
 Bruce, M. I. 255 (501), 261 (550), 305, 307
 Bruck, S. 245 (342), 297
 Brückner, A. 966 (199), 1009
 Brun, R. 592 (54), 596 (86), 660 (56), 667,
 668
 Brunel, L.-C. 245 (407), 301
 Bruni, M. 500 (165), 544
 Brunner, K. 123 (211), 130, 242 (285), 295
 Bruno, G. 893 (36), 924
 Bruno, J. W. 194 (91), 215, 274 (617, 618),
 309
 Bruno, L. A. 688 (24), 731
 Brunschwig, B. 115 (166), 129
 Brustolon, M. 190 (50), 214
 Bryant, B. E. 197 (106), 216, 283 (283), 295,
 611 (204), 672
 Bryant, J. R. 245 (378), 298, 520 (240),
 547
 Bryaskova, R. 828 (10, 12), 873
 Bryndza, H. E. 488 (122), 543
 Bryngelson, P. A. 886 (25), 924
 Brzozowski, A. M. 653 (422), 680
 Bubacco, L. 661 (460), 681
 Bube, R. H. 996 (417), 1015
 Buchta, R. C. 523 (232), 546
 Buchwald, S. L. 283 (679), 311, 368 (33, 34),
 406, 412 (74), 435 (346), 452, 458, 553
 (21), 571
 Buck, C. 172 (221, 222), 183
 Buda, F. 119 (56), 126, 245 (378), 298
 Buda, M. J. 695 (78), 732
 Buděšínský, M. 790 (17), 818
 Budihas, S. R. 634 (329), 661 (471), 677, 682
 Budzelaar, P. H. M. 282 (2), 286
 Buerger, S. 634 (329), 677
 Buffon, R. 558 (123), 573
 Buglyo, P. 239 (143), 290, 600 (128), 670
 Buha, J. 966 (204), 1010
 Buhl, M. 104 (116), 128
 Buhro, W. E. 281 (669), 310
 Bui, C. 791 (22), 818
 Bui, H. 597 (100), 669
 Bukhtiyarov, V. I. 966 (201), 1010
 Bukovec, N. 240 (232), 293
 Bukvetskii, B. V. 167 (190), 182
 Bulgakov, R. G. 167 (181), 182
 Bulkowski, J. E. 795 (78), 819
 Bull, S. D. 412 (29), 451
 Bullen, G. J. 245 (396), 300, 322 (73), 350
 Bullock, E. 244 (326), 296
 Bullock, R. M. 275 (625), 309
 Bulman Page, P. C. 767 (59), 784
 Bulsing, J. M. 791 (15), 818
 Bulut, A. 240 (225, 233, 239), 293
 Bunce, R. A. 384 (78), 407
 Buncel, E. 4 (1), 75
 Bunel, E. 555 (46), 571
 Bunel, E. E. 245 (385), 299
 Bunick, G. J. 623 (288), 675
 Bunn, B. J. 437 (370), 458
 Bunshah, R. F. 934 (8), 1004
 Bunte, J. O. 412 (41), 451, 482 (95), 483 (98),
 542
 Bünzli, J.-C. G. 102 (101), 127, 135 (3), 177,
 142 (2), 157 (102), 169 (1), 172 (226), 173
 (232), 177, 179, 183, 713 (216), 735
 Buono-Core, G. E. 144 (41), 168 (191), 178,
 182, 504 (196), 545
 Burattini, S. 599 (9), 600 (124), 665, 670
 Buravov, L. I. 891 (31), 924
 Burchfield, J. 239 (150), 290
 Burdukov, A. B. 722 (269), 736
 Burford, N. 237 (88), 288
 Burge, M. S. 557 (88), 572
 Burgemeister, T. 813 (195), 822
 Burger, V. 623 (283), 675
 Burgess, J. 239 (143, 154, 161, 171), 290,
 291, 603 (126), 670
 Burghart, A. 231 (44), 287, 412 (38), 451, 490
 (5), 497 (67, 143, 144), 539, 541, 543
 Bürgi, T. 67 (168), 80, 988 (365), 1014
 Burgner, J. 648 (399), 679
 Burgos, E. 627 (304), 676
 Burhans, W. C. 660 (121), 669
 Burk, M. J. 260 (541), 307
 Burke, A. R. 794 (59), 819
 Burke, J. M. 245 (392), 299, 595 (79), 668
 Burke, L. D. 412 (51), 452
 Burke, M. C. 189 (39), 214
 Burkel, E. 978 (287), 1012
 Burkhardt, E. 42 (113), 78
 Burkhardt, E. R. 83 (8, 9), 125, 209 (209),
 219, 277 (631), 309, 319 (30), 348, 551 (6),
 570
 Burkholder, E. M. 240 (217), 292
 Burlakov, V. V. 256 (519), 306
 Burlat, B. 596 (92), 668
 Burlingame, A. L. 644 (373), 678
 Burmeister, J. L. 317 (26), 348
 Burn, P. L. 160 (132), 180
 Burns, J. H. 245 (342, 356), 297
 Burns, S. 589 (47), 625 (298), 667, 676
 Burny, A. 624 (293), 676
 Burova, L. I. 1003 (479), 1016
 Burriel, M. 993 (404), 1014
 Burroughes, J. H. 160 (132), 180
 Burrows, H. D. 968 (218), 1010

- Burrows, P. E. 170 (210), 182
 Burton, D. J. 766 (53), 784
 Burton, J. F. 584 (33), 666
 Burton, N. A. 885 (9), 923
 Burzlaff, N. 493 (140), 543
 Busch, D. H. 252 (474, 478), 304
 Busch, K. L. 691 (46), 731
 Busch-Petersen, J. 437 (371), 458
 Buschbeck, R. 716 (11), 730
 Buschmann, R. 90 (37), 126, 245 (367), 297
 Buse, C. T. 372 (7), 405, 412 (18), 451
 Butcher, R. J. 252 (481), 304
 Butin, K. P. 197 (122), 216
 Butler, I. S. 100 (89), 127
 Butler, L. G. 245 (400), 301
 Butler, W. M. 280 (42), 285 (688), 287, 311
 Butta, N. 996 (416), 1015
 Buysingh, P. 261 (552), 307
 Buyukgungor, O. 240 (233), 293
 Bykov, A. F. 989 (372), 1014
 Bywater, S. 826 (5), 837 (61–63), 838 (69),
 840 (76), 842 (60), 873, 875
 Bzowej, E. I. 476 (60), 541
- Caballero, C. R. 245 (400), 301
 Caballero, E. 412 (43), 451
 Cabañas, A. 960 (167, 168), 1009
 Cabañas, M. V. 1004 (499), 1017
 Caboche, G. 1004 (507), 1017
 Cabot, A. 945 (60), 1006
 Cabral, J. M. P. 919 (75), 926
 Cabral, M. C. 617 (260), 674
 Caccavale, F. 970 (232), 1010
 Caddick, S. 431 (327), 457
 Cadierno, V. 96 (61), 127, 266 (52), 287
 Cador, O. 532 (275), 549
 Caggiano, L. 557 (87, 89, 102), 572, 573
 Cahard, D. 391 (86), 408, 412 (22, 112), 451,
 453
 Cahiez, G. 207 (225), 219, 412 (83), 452, 566
 (228), 576
 Caille, J.-R. 828 (8, 9, 11, 14–16), 829 (17),
 873, 874
 Caille, O. 596 (92), 668
 Cain, B. F. 584 (33), 666
 Cain, C. E. 526 (269), 549
 Caine, D. 356 (2), 360 (12), 405, 414 (3), 450
 Caine, D. M. 412 (98), 452
 Cainelli, G. 49 (127, 129), 78
 Cais, M. 521 (252), 548
 Cakić, S. 92 (53), 126
 Calabrese, J. C. 259 (537), 307, 412 (117), 453
 Calatayud, M. L. 240 (205, 209, 229, 233),
 292, 293
 Caldarelli, J. L. 278 (643), 310
 Calderazzo, F. 204 (205), 218, 245 (368), 298,
 499 (161, 162), 513 (233), 544, 547
- Calefi, P. S. 160 (126), 180
 Calegario, M. L. 974 (257), 1011
 Calhorda, M. J. 202 (181), 218
 Calis, I. 596 (86), 668
 Callari, F. L. 948 (74), 1006
 Calle, J. 609 (184, 185), 672
 Callens, M. 622 (282), 675
 Calligaris, M. 316 (14), 348
 Callipari, G. 893 (38), 924
 Calmès, M. 440 (410), 459
 Calter, M. A. 748 (20), 783
 Calvin, M. 101 (99), 109 (82), 127, 323 (81),
 350, 430 (284), 456, 511 (222), 546, 638
 (348), 677
 Calvo, D. 699 (5), 730
 Calvo, M. A. 335 (141), 351
 Camara, C. A. 617 (260), 674
 Camard, A. 238 (123), 289
 Cambanis, S. 521 (252), 522 (258), 548, 549
 Cambie, R. C. 484 (105), 542
 Cambillau, C. 244 (330), 296, 412 (13), 451
 Camble, K. J. 522 (259), 549
 Cambridge, J. R. A. 806 (150), 821
 Camerman, A. 100 (88), 127
 Camerman, N. 100 (88), 127
 Cameron, K. 817 (205), 822
 Cameron, P. A. 412 (109), 453
 Cameron, T. M. 268 (588), 308
 Cameron, T. S. 527 (274), 549
 Camici, L. 745 (11), 782
 Caminati, W. 83 (3), 125
 Camp, P. J. 914 (88), 926
 Campagna, S. 893 (37), 924
 Campbell, D. L. 200 (148), 217
 Campbell, J. A. 90 (42), 126
 Camper, D. L. 665 (476), 682
 Campo, J. A. 245 (400), 300
 Cámpora, J. 33 (89), 77, 97 (16), 125, 212
 (277), 220, 234 (74, 75), 288, 332 (134),
 333 (36, 135), 348, 351, 412 (86), 452
 Camus, C. 634 (324), 676
 Canada, L. G. 245 (375), 298
 Canadell, E. 240 (202), 292, 893 (36), 909
 (83), 920 (94, 95), 924, 926
 Canales, J. C. 90 (43), 126
 Canaves, J. M. 650 (412), 679
 Candeias, S. X. 431 (327), 457
 Caneschi, A. 240 (233), 245 (378, 385), 293,
 298, 299
 Canisius, J. 487 (117), 543
 Cano, F. H. 319 (39), 349, 501 (170), 544
 Cano, J. 240 (209, 229, 233), 292, 293
 Cano, M. 245 (400), 300
 Canovese, L. 316 (16), 348
 Canseco-Melchor, G. 245 (339), 296
 Canters, G. W. 661 (460), 681
 Cantinho, G. 602 (133), 620 (275), 670, 675
 Cantor, C. R. 658 (435), 680

- Cantrell, C. 662 (480), 682
 Cantuel, M. 102 (101), 127
 Cao, G. 596 (88), 668
 Cao, H. 157 (108), 165 (156, 161), 180, 181
 Cao, R. 567 (255), 576, 713 (212), 735
 Cao, W. 163 (143), 180, 948 (71), 1006
 Cao, Y. 170 (204), 182, 246 (416), 302
 Capasso, F. 596 (88), 668
 Capelli, A. M. 56 (142), 79
 Capità, E. 412 (83), 452
 Cappa, F. 607 (169), 671
 Cappellini, M. D. 615 (238), 673
 Capper, G. 239 (157), 291, 619 (159), 671
 Capponi, M. 427 (132), 453
 Cara, G. 193 (86), 215
 Carano, M. 324 (95), 350, 531 (256), 548
 Caravan, P. 237 (88), 239 (143), 288, 290, 605 (149), 670
 Carbery, D. R. 436 (360), 458
 Carbó, J. J. 554 (39), 571
 Carbó, M. 317 (20), 348
 Carbone, A.-C. 471 (49), 540
 Carcache, D. A. 440 (404), 459
 Carda, M. 55 (141), 79, 412 (47), 451
 Cárdenas, S. 709 (186), 734
 Cardona, L. 393 (94), 408
 Cardwell, K. S. 412 (98), 452
 Cardwell, T. J. 705 (158, 159), 734
 Carella, S. 974 (263), 1011
 Caret, R. L. 796 (85), 819
 Carey, F. A. 412 (20), 451
 Carey, J. M. 708 (177), 734
 Carfagna, C. 277 (637), 309
 Carland, M. 239 (169), 291
 Carlier, P. R. 396 (101), 408, 437 (369), 458
 Carlini, C. 245 (396), 300
 Carlo, G. D. 596 (88), 668
 Carlos, L. D. 148 (61), 154 (60), 164 (65), 178
 Carlson, E. J. 692 (56), 731
 Carlson, K. D. 906 (71), 925
 Carlson, R. M. K. 692 (56), 731
 Carlson, S. C. 622 (285), 675
 Carlsson, J.-O. 995 (409), 1015
 Carmona, D. 319 (39), 335 (141), 349, 351, 352, 501 (170), 544
 Carmona, E. 33 (89), 77, 97 (16), 125, 212 (277), 220, 234 (74), 245 (375), 288, 298, 333 (36, 135), 348, 351
 Carnall, W. T. 141 (42), 157 (57), 178
 Carneiro, T. M. G. 339 (163), 352
 Carnell, A. J. 436 (359), 458
 Carney, M. J. 282 (672), 310
 Caro, J. 1004 (495), 1017
 Carpenter, A. V. 160 (128), 180
 Carpenter, G. B. 5 (10), 75, 227 (13), 228 (14), 286
 Carpentier, J. F. 344 (176, 177), 352, 353
 Carr, M. B. 638 (341), 677
 Carr, P. W. 706 (162), 734
 Carrano, C. J. 120 (185), 130
 Carranza, J. 240 (209, 210, 233), 292, 293
 Carreira, L. A. 632 (323), 676
 Carrell, H. L. 623 (283, 288), 675
 Carrière, F. J. 791 (22), 818
 Carrillo-Hermosilla, F. 96 (58), 126
 Carrillo, M. P. 196 (112), 216
 Carrington, N. A. 556 (85), 572
 Carrión, F. J. 319 (37), 349
 Carris, M. W. 244 (334), 296
 Carroll, P. J. 383 (75), 407
 Carrondo, C. T. 252 (469), 304
 Carrupt, P.-A. 463 (3), 539
 Carta, G. 948 (72), 1006
 Carter, A. P. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Carter, C. 10 (26), 75
 Carter, C. A. G. 561 (153), 574
 Carter, C. G. 662 (478), 682
 Carter, L. 239 (177), 291
 Carter, L. C. 619 (159), 671
 Carter, R. C. 158 (111), 180
 Carter, S. D. 440 (425), 460
 Carter, S. K. 595 (81), 668
 Carter, W. B. 969 (226), 998 (444), 1010, 1016
 Cartledge, G. H. 243 (308), 295
 Carty, A. J. 244 (326), 252 (488), 296, 305, 940 (37), 992 (391), 1005, 1014
 Caruso, F. 90 (43), 126
 Caruso, J. A. 708 (177), 734
 Carvalho, A. J. F. 696 (95), 732
 Carvalho, C. A. A. 159 (116), 180
 Carvalho, S. 613 (218), 658 (444), 673, 681
 Casalta, H. 245 (407), 301
 Casanova, J. 814 (191), 822
 Casari, B. 514 (235), 547
 Casaseca, J. A. 443 (435), 460
 Casaubon, R. L. 609 (183), 671
 Cascio, D. 638 (346, 350), 677, 678
 Casella, L. 661 (463), 681
 Casellato, U. 239 (162), 245 (371), 291, 298, 533 (283), 549
 Casero, R. A. 648 (402), 679
 Casey, C. P. 207 (229), 219
 Casper, D. M. 412 (100), 453
 Cassidy, C. 239 (143), 290
 Cassidy, J. F. 432 (295), 457
 Cassiers, K. 985 (332), 1013
 Cassinese, A. 1003 (474), 1016
 Cassoux, P. 891 (7), 902 (18, 23), 906 (30), 907 (74, 78), 920 (132, 136, 137), 922 (1), 923, 924, 926, 928
 Castan, P. 240 (200, 203, 229, 232), 292, 293
 Castaño, V. M. 993 (400), 1014
 Castella-Ventura, M. 70 (70), 76
 Castellani, C. B. 315 (6), 347
 Castellani, M. L. 599 (10), 666

- Castellano, E. E. 239 (150, 188), 290, 292, 618 (261), 674
 Castellanos, A. 558 (117), 573
 Castelli, F. 245 (297, 403), 295, 301, 971 (240), 1010
 Caster, A. G. 153 (79), 179
 Castillo, J. R. 723 (276), 737
 Castillón, S. 553 (14), 555 (48), 571
 Castiñeiras, A. 531 (179), 545
 Castresana, J. M. 430 (285), 456
 Castro, B. 600 (127), 670
 Castro, I. 240 (205, 208, 209, 229, 233), 292, 293
 Castro, M. 239 (137), 290
 Castro, M. M. C. A. 600 (127), 670
 Castro, S. L. 252 (458), 303
 Casu, A. 478 (61), 541
 Catalina, N. M. 315 (7), 347
 Catana, G. 985 (331), 1013
 Cativiela, C. 440 (405), 459
 Catlura, F. 944 (52), 1006
 Cattaneo, L. 974 (263), 1011
 Cauchy, T. 896 (46), 925
 Caufield, C. E. 660 (63), 667
 Caughlan, C. N. 90 (42), 126
 Caulletti, C. 210 (262), 220
 Caulfield, J. L. 919 (125), 927
 Caulton, K. G. 245 (378), 298, 515 (239), 547, 995 (408), 1015
 Caussat, B. 970 (229), 1010
 Cavallaro, S. 893 (37), 924
 Cavallotti, C. 957 (173), 1009
 Cavani, F. 986 (342), 1013
 Cavelier, F. 440 (424), 460
 Cavell, K. K. 186 (3), 213
 Cayuelas, J. A. 317 (21), 348
 Cazes, B. 813 (195), 822
 Cazetta, T. 431 (321), 457
 Cazlefi, P. S. 160 (127), 180
 Cea, S. C. 254 (66), 255 (501), 261 (550), 287, 305, 307
 Ceccarelli, C. 248 (429), 302, 534 (286), 535 (287), 537 (285), 550
 Ceccherelli, P. 198 (135), 217
 Cecconi, F. 239 (163), 291
 Cecutti, C. 245 (396), 300
 Čelap, M. B. 704 (137–141, 144, 147), 705 (148), 719 (188), 733, 734
 Celasun, B. 729 (330), 738
 Celik, E. 1000 (463), 1016
 Celik, M. A. 569 (288), 577
 Celina, M. 413 (154), 454
 Celotti, M. 613 (214), 658 (447), 672, 681
 Cemazar, M. 240 (232), 293
 Cere, V. 807 (89), 820
 Cerfontain, H. 431 (293), 457
 Cerioni, G. 412 (120), 453
 Cerrada, E. 895 (44), 925
 Cesari, C. 984 (321), 1012
 Céspedes, F. 699 (5), 730
 Cha, S. S. 630 (315), 680
 Chacko, S. B. 243 (315), 296
 Chae, J. 368 (34), 406
 Chahar, J. P. S. 722 (266), 736
 Chai, S. C. 650 (414), 680
 Chakrabarty, A. 616 (246), 674
 Chakrapani, S. 835 (50), 851 (145), 874, 877
 Chakravarty, A. R. 252 (483), 304
 Chakravarty, J. 334 (139), 351
 Chakravorty, A. 334 (139), 351
 Chalaca, M. Z. 245 (410), 302
 Chalilpoyil, P. 506 (202), 545
 Challa, G. 553 (37), 571
 Chaloner, P. A. 252 (482), 304
 Chamberlain, L. R. 272 (615), 309
 Chamberlin, A. R. 34 (92), 77, 395 (99), 408
 Chambers, A. R. 611 (198), 672
 Champness, N. R. 245 (401), 301, 322 (68), 349
 Chan, A. S. C. 245 (400), 300, 567 (255), 576
 Chan, P. C. M. 240 (261), 294
 Chan, S. 649 (352), 678
 Chan, T. C. K. 613 (222), 673
 Chan, T. H. 479 (79), 542
 Chan, W. T. 766 (50), 784
 Chanal, M. C. 661 (464), 681
 Chance, M. R. 623 (290), 675
 Chandramouli, S. V. 412 (10), 451
 Chandran, R. 794 (38), 818
 Chandrasekara Pillai, K. 695 (85), 732
 Chang, C.-Y. 171 (215), 182, 412 (67), 452
 Chang, F. C. 616 (250), 674
 Chang, H.-C. 239 (178), 291, 599 (9, 116), 665, 669
 Chang, J. 431 (326), 440 (403), 457, 459
 Chang, J.-C. 252 (460, 485), 303, 305
 Chang, J. P. 974 (269, 270), 1000 (459), 1011, 1016
 Chang, K. Z. 625 (297), 676
 Chang, L.-C. 608 (177), 671
 Chang, R. P. H. 252 (455), 303, 1003 (478), 1016
 Chang, W. B. 173 (96, 237), 179, 183
 Chang, Y.-D. 240 (214), 292
 Chankvetadze, B. 711 (201), 712 (207, 208), 735
 Chanpaka, S. 707 (169), 734
 Chantooni, M. K. 426 (277), 456
 Chao, J. 123 (213), 130
 Chao, T.-S. 981 (310), 1012
 Chapdelaine, M. J. 443 (398), 459
 Chapman, C. J. 567 (258), 576
 Chapman, E. E. 561 (148), 574
 Chaput, M. 624 (293), 676

- Charalambous, J. 239 (153), 290, 616 (239), 673
- Charette, A. B. 384 (78), 386 (81), 407
- Charistos, D. 327 (107), 350
- Charles, C. 254 (498), 305
- Charles, E. H. 665 (485), 682
- Charles, R. G. 244 (288), 245 (378), 295, 298, 942 (40), 944 (55), 956 (115), 969 (220), 1005–1007, 1010
- Charlesworth, J. M. 709 (184), 734
- Charleux, B. 828 (10), 873
- Charlton, A. 880 (2), 914 (73), 923, 926
- Charpiot, B. 412 (58), 452
- Charushin, V. N. 807 (158), 821
- Chary, K. V. R. 945 (58), 1006
- Chasseau, D. 908 (100), 926
- Chasteen, N. D. 245 (403), 301
- Chatani, N. 189 (33), 214, 762 (8, 46), 782, 783
- Chattaraj, P. K. 415 (208), 455
- Chatterjee, S. 412 (44), 451
- Chattoraj, S. C. 718 (239), 736
- Chaud, X. 962 (178), 1009
- Chaudhuri, M. K. 244 (331), 296, 557 (104), 558 (127), 562 (173), 565 (206), 573–575
- Chaudhuri, N. R. 240 (211, 218, 223, 236), 292, 293
- Chaudhury, M. 255 (515), 306
- Chauvin, A. S. 157 (102), 179
- Chauvin, Y. 255 (502, 504–506), 260 (548), 305, 307, 339 (161), 352
- Chavadej, S. 1000 (464), 1016
- Chbihi, H. I. 986 (343), 1013
- Chechernikova, M. V. 690 (38), 731
- Cheeseman, J. R. 21 (65), 76
- Cheetham, A. K. 240 (219, 227), 293
- Chen, A. 415 (216), 455
- Chen, B. 245 (400), 252 (467), 300, 304
- Chen, B.-C. 468 (33), 469 (35, 37), 540
- Chen, C. 252 (467), 304
- Chen, C.-H. 123 (149), 129, 171 (214, 216), 182, 897 (52), 925
- Chen, C. N. 326 (99), 350
- Chen, C. S. 997 (443), 1015
- Chen, C.-T. 897 (52), 902 (59), 925, 903 (63), 925
- Chen, E. Y.-X. 230 (40), 233 (56), 287, 279 (653), 310, 344 (173, 174), 352, 412 (110), 453
- Chen, F. 945 (60), 1006
- Chen, G. 157 (108), 180, 568 (265), 576, 959 (148), 1008
- Chen, H. 326 (99), 350, 553 (27), 571, 715 (221), 735
- Chen, H.-J. 258 (529), 306
- Chen, H. M. 619 (269), 675
- Chen, H.-W. 981 (310), 1012
- Chen, I. 365 (28), 406
- Chen, I.-C. 245 (387), 252 (485), 299, 305
- Chen, J. 245 (371), 298, 437 (368), 458, 695 (63), 732, 980 (294), 1012
- Chen, J. S. 603 (15), 661 (463), 666, 681
- Chen, J.-T. 252 (485), 305
- Chen, K. 245 (467), 304, 473 (57), 540
- Chen, L. 111 (68), 123 (208), 127, 130, 988 (361), 1013
- Chen, M. 951 (88, 91), 1006, 1007
- Chen, M. D. 603 (146), 670
- Chen, M. L. 596 (97), 669
- Chen, M. S. 965 (192), 1009
- Chen, P.-H. 603 (138), 670
- Chen, Q. 240 (199, 214, 217, 238), 252 (252), 292–294
- Chen, Q.-Z. 694 (66), 732
- Chen, R.-S. 992 (390), 1014
- Chen, S.-M. 695 (81, 87), 732
- Chen, T. 165 (164), 181
- Chen, T. M. 170 (200), 172 (223), 182, 183
- Chen, T.-Y. 245 (400), 300, 960 (153, 154), 1008
- Chen, V. J. 646 (390), 679
- Chen, W. 167 (182), 182
- Chen, X. F. 167 (182, 185, 186, 188), 182
- Chen, X. H. 1004 (513), 1017
- Chen, X.-M. 239 (180), 291, 712 (206), 735
- Chen, X. Y. 158 (115), 180
- Chen, Y. 252 (478), 304
- Chen, Y.-L. 245 (387), 299, 603 (138), 670, 940 (37), 992 (390, 391), 1005, 1014
- Chen, Y. X. 70 (175), 80
- Chen, Y. Z. 937 (22), 1005
- Chen, Z. 157 (109), 180, 918 (124), 927, 975 (271), 990 (377), 1011, 1014
- Chen, Z. X. 266 (579), 308
- Cheng, C. C. 584 (33), 666
- Cheng, C. H. 165 (158), 171 (215), 181, 182
- Cheng, D. 566 (226), 575
- Cheng, H. N. 798 (103), 800 (115), 820
- Cheng, J. 449 (451), 460, 727 (306), 737, 1003 (478), 1016
- Cheng, J.-B. 975 (277), 1011
- Cheng, J.-P. 424 (264), 456
- Cheng, L.-T. 897 (50), 925
- Cheng, Y. 165 (167), 181
- Cheng, Y.-M. 111 (150), 129
- Cheprakov, A. V. 945 (59), 1006
- Cheramie, J. 10 (26), 75
- Cherednichenko, A. I. 690 (38), 731
- Cherkasova, T. G. 501 (170), 544
- Chernega, A. N. 245 (335, 383), 296, 299
- Chernii, V. Y. 502 (181), 545
- Chernysheva, O. L. 186 (1), 213
- Chesick, J. P. 240 (216), 292
- Chéty-Gimondo, R. 725 (291), 737

- Cheung, K.-K. 167 (185, 187), 182, 245 (355), 297
 Chevalier, T. 796 (84), 819
 Chevion, M. 599 (116), 669
 Chi, K.-M. 245 (400, 401), 301, 322 (69), 350, 505 (197), 545, 958 (135–138, 142, 144, 145), 959 (151, 162), 962 (140), 1008, 972 (246), 1011
 Chi, Y. 170 (208), 182, 243 (310, 312), 245 (311, 387), 252 (449, 482, 488), 295, 296, 299, 303–305, 942 (36), 992 (390, 391), 1005, 1014
 Chiadmi, M. 622 (281, 285), 675
 Chiang, M. Y. 245 (371), 281 (669), 298, 310, 333 (119), 347 (121), 351
 Chiang, Y. 424 (248, 249, 259–261), 425 (269), 427 (128, 247), 453, 456, 750 (24), 783
 Chiao, J. W. 624 (294), 676
 Chiarelli, L. R. 635 (334), 677
 Chiba, K. 60 (157), 79, 380 (67), 381 (68), 407, 412 (54), 452
 Chibale, K. 52 (133), 78
 Chickos, J. S. 196 (115), 216
 Chicote, M. 245 (293), 295
 Chicote, M. T. 315 (2), 317 (11, 21), 334 (22, 138), 347, 348, 351
 Chieffi, A. 368 (33), 406, 412 (74), 452
 Chien, C. 123 (210), 130
 Chien, W. 123 (210), 130, 625 (297), 676
 Chiesi-Villa, A. 83 (7, 14), 125, 208 (239), 219, 225 (4), 227 (10), 230 (39), 231 (48, 49), 232 (55), 233 (59, 61), 249 (434–437, 439, 440), 252 (450), 253 (492), 264 (564, 571), 266 (577), 274 (616), 275 (73, 568), 279 (652), 286, 287, 302, 303, 305, 307–310, 315 (9), 328 (112, 115), 331 (128, 131, 132), 337 (154), 346 (105, 133, 183), 347, 350–353, 412 (93), 452
 Chiesivilla, A. 5 (9), 75
 Chikate, R. 239 (187), 292
 Chiles, J. 239 (149), 290, 605 (153), 671
 Chin, C. S. 211 (276), 220
 Chin, H.-L. 662 (478), 682
 Chinenov, P. P. 702 (123), 733
 Chini, M. 48 (122), 78
 Chipanina, N. N. 559 (140, 141), 573
 Chipperfield, J. R. 238 (106), 289, 612 (211), 672
 Chiraleu, F. 798 (101), 820
 Chirgwin, J. 589 (47), 625 (298), 667, 676
 Chirico, R. D. 202 (183), 218
 Chisholm, J. D. 565 (209), 567 (247), 575, 576
 Chisholm, M. H. 245 (375), 258 (524), 259 (533), 280 (664), 281 (667), 298, 306, 310, 987 (355), 995 (408), 1013, 1015
 Chitra, K. 415 (208), 455
 Chittimalla, S. K. 439 (400), 459
 Chiu, H. J. 650 (412), 679
 Chiu, K. W. 213 (288), 221
 Chmielarz, L. 559 (142), 574, 985 (319, 320, 335), 991 (346, 347, 381, 382), 1012–1014
 Cho, J. K. 603 (139), 670
 Cho, M. 1003 (481), 1016
 Cho, Y.-S. 34 (94), 77, 440 (404), 459
 Choe, E. A. 624 (292), 675
 Choi, B. 250 (442), 303
 Choi, B.-J. 245 (367), 298
 Choi, D. J. 976 (279), 1011
 Choi, D. S. 168 (168), 181
 Choi, E. T. 431 (325), 457
 Choi, G. C. 170 (206), 182
 Choi, J. 603 (139), 670
 Choi, J. T. 939 (38), 1005
 Choi, S. C. 974 (266), 1011
 Choi, S. H. 700 (4), 730
 Chojcecki, A. 230 (36), 286
 Choopun, S. 993 (397), 1014
 Chopin, S. 532 (280), 549
 Choppin, G. R. 135 (3), 177, 200 (151, 152), 201 (180), 217, 218
 Chopra, I. 612 (7, 212), 660 (456), 665, 672, 681
 Chopra, R. 660 (63), 667
 Choroba, O. W. 665 (485), 682
 Chou, C. C. 625 (297), 676
 Chou, P.-T. 111 (150), 129, 170 (208), 182, 240 (267), 245 (387), 294, 299
 Chou, T.-Y. 243 (310), 252 (488), 295, 305
 Choudary, B. M. 956 (132), 1008
 Choudhury, S. B. 886 (25), 924
 Choudhury, S. 531 (179), 545
 Choukroun, R. 275 (623), 309
 Choung, W.-K. 412 (103), 453
 Chour, K.-W. 980 (294), 1012
 Chow, A. 9 (24), 75
 Chowdhuri, S. K. 489 (125), 543
 Chowdhury, R. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
 Chowdhury, S. 620 (277), 675
 Chowdhury, S. K. 258 (527), 306, 412 (87), 452
 Choy, K.-L. 934 (7), 1004
 Chrisey, D. B. 934 (9), 1005
 Christensen, B. G. 440 (421), 459
 Christoffers, J. 383 (74), 391 (86), 395 (98), 407, 408, 568 (271), 576
 Christophersen, M. J. N. 227 (22), 286
 Christou, G. 243 (308), 245 (309, 371, 378), 295, 298, 299, 334 (140), 351, 515 (239), 547
 Christou, V. 165 (165), 181
 Chromik, S. 974 (267), 1011
 Chruscinska, E. 600 (125), 670
 Chu, C. W. 1002 (466), 1016

- Chu, E. T. 90 (36), 126, 245 (367), 297
 Chu, M. M. L. 210 (254), 220
 Chu, P. W. 943 (45), 1005
 Chu, S.-Y. 243 (312), 296
 Chu, T. 160 (128), 180
 Chu, Y. 992 (385), 1014
 Chuang, L. Y. 599 (9, 116), 665, 669
 Chudzik, M. P. 252 (455), 303, 1003 (475, 478), 1016
 Chueh, S.-C. 609 (181), 671
 Chulynina, N. A. 719 (247, 248), 736
 Chun, J. 211 (276), 220
 Chung, C.-H. 603 (138), 670
 Chung, J. C. 431 (338), 458
 Chung, K. S. 706 (165), 734
 Chung, P.-W. 252 (449), 303
 Chung, S. K. 470 (41), 540
 Chung, Y. K. 231 (46), 287
 Churchill, M. R. 245 (303, 398, 407, 408), 295, 300, 301, 321 (60), 349
 Churney, K. L. 209 (120), 216
 Churruca, F. 412 (73), 452
 Ci, Y. X. 173 (236, 237), 183
 Ci, Y. Y. 173 (96), 179
 Cibert, J. 996 (419), 1015
 Ciccarese, A. 245 (399), 300
 Cicco, S. R. 557 (95), 572
 Cicogna, F. 324 (95), 350, 531 (256), 548
 Cieslak-Golonka, M. 594 (71), 667
 Cilindro, L. G. 201 (177), 218
 Cindric, M. 205 (214), 219, 255 (515), 306
 Cinghita, D. 694 (77), 732
 Cingolani, A. 157 (105), 179, 246 (417), 248 (431), 302
 Cingolati, A. 464 (7), 539
 Cini, R. 613 (221), 614 (223–226), 673
 Cinquantini, A. 614 (224), 673
 Cinquini, M. 49 (130), 78
 Cipot, J. 284 (684), 311
 Cisper, M. E. 691 (48), 692 (51), 731
 Ciuffarin, E. 413 (172), 454
 Ciurli, S. 249 (437), 252 (450), 303
 Civit, L. 696 (94), 732
 Claes, V. 624 (293), 676
 Claessen, R. U. 115 (161, 162), 122 (206), 129, 130, 245 (400), 301, 956 (128, 129), 1007, 1008
 Clapham, P. B. 974 (259), 1011
 Claramunt, R. M. 335 (141), 352
 Clardy, J. 470 (43), 540
 Clark, B. P. 437 (372), 458
 Clark, D. R. 431 (290), 457
 Clark, G. R. 252 (483), 304
 Clark, J. H. 558 (125), 573
 Clark, J. L. 252 (456, 457), 303
 Clark, J. S. 373 (48), 406
 Clark, R. D. 478 (72), 541
 Clark, R. J. H. 919 (125), 927
 Clark, S. 238 (106), 289, 612 (211), 672, 902 (59), 925
 Clark, S. J. 914 (88), 926
 Clarke, E. T. 239 (154), 290, 616 (239), 673
 Clarke, M. J. 607 (161), 619 (267), 671, 674
 Clarke, M. L. 553 (18), 571
 Claude, J.-P. 243 (308), 295
 Claus, K. H. 692 (53), 731
 Claus, P. 966 (199), 1009
 Claver, C. 553 (13, 14), 555 (48), 570, 571
 Clayden, J. 412 (24), 440 (409), 451, 459
 Clayton, J. P. 441 (426), 460
 Cleary, J. G. 944 (55), 956 (115), 1006, 1007
 Clegg, J. K. 245 (382, 384), 299
 Clegg, W. 12 (31), 75, 191 (60), 192 (78), 215, 228 (30), 230 (36), 245 (376), 252 (460, 478, 485), 286, 298, 303–305, 561 (155), 574
 Cleland, W. W. 629 (314), 632 (321), 638 (345), 676, 677
 Clemens, P. 252 (468), 304
 Clemente, M. E. N. 233 (64), 283 (676), 287, 311
 Clemons, W. M. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Clérac, R. 532 (280), 549, 916 (90), 917 (116), 919 (93), 920 (129), 926–928
 Clery, P. 207 (225), 219
 Clifford, E. P. 189 (36), 214
 Clifton, I. 648 (401), 679
 Clifton, I. J. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
 Clive, D. L. J. 34 (92), 77
 Cloke, F. G. N. 272 (265, 612), 294, 309
 Clowers, J. S. 49 (128), 78
 Cludts, I. 624 (293), 676
 Ćmiel, A. 531 (242), 547
 Coapes, R. B. 245 (392), 299
 Coates, G. W. 251 (444), 303, 829 (18), 874
 Coates, L. 623 (288), 675
 Coates, P. D. 996 (423), 1015
 Coates, R. M. 412 (28), 451
 Cobley, C. J. 554 (40), 571
 Cocchietto, M. 583 (28), 666
 Cocconcelli, P. S. 607 (169), 671
 Cocero, M. J. 980 (292), 1012
 Cocks, A. T. 212 (279), 220
 Codjovi, E. 611 (196), 672
 Coe, B. J. 896 (4), 923
 Cofan, C. 694 (77), 732
 Cohen, A. E. 642 (372), 678
 Cohen-Addad, C. 662 (474), 682
 Cohen, G. M. 854 (168), 868 (165), 877
 Cohen, S. 213 (291, 292), 221
 Cohen, S. L. 955 (120), 1007
 Cohen, S. M. 109 (141), 128, 173 (232), 183, 237 (88), 255 (512–514), 288, 306, 595 (82), 619 (264), 668, 674
 Cohen, T. 473 (56), 540

- Cojazzi, G. 240 (266), 294
 Cole, A. P. 235 (79), 288
 Cole-Hamilton, D. J. 122 (205), 130, 245 (400), 300, 554 (43), 571
 Coleiro, J. 239 (181), 291
 Coleman, A. W. 800 (118), 820
 Coles, S. J. 919 (125), 927
 Colin, A. 917 (116), 927
 Coltery, P. 239 (97), 289
 Collet, A. 809 (171), 821
 Collière, V. 920 (136), 922 (145), 928
 Collins, M. J. 415 (216), 455
 Collins, S. 71 (173), 72 (174), 80, 231 (43), 287, 344 (178), 353
 Collison, C. 445 (442), 460
 Collison, D. 245 (400), 301
 Collman, J. P. 242 (279), 295, 323 (83, 85, 89, 90), 324 (86, 93, 94), 350, 413 (178), 454, 511 (221), 512 (226, 227), 546, 705 (156), 734
 Collum, D. B. 27 (79), 30 (85), 32 (82, 86), 45 (80), 77, 412 (10, 12), 413 (143), 415 (203), 451, 453, 455
 Colombo, L. 21 (61), 76
 Colson, J. C. 975 (274), 997 (427), 1011, 1015
 Colton, R. 527 (272), 549
 Comba, P. 245 (388), 299
 Come, J. H. 416 (222), 455
 Comer, J. 413 (181), 454
 Comesse, S. 440 (411), 459
 Comita, P. B. 966 (194), 1009
 Commandeur, C. 64 (161), 79
 Compton, R. G. 694 (72), 732
 Comyns, A. E. 245 (365), 297
 Conant, J. B. 425 (205), 455
 Concas, G. 915 (89), 926
 Conceicao, G. J. A. 431 (321), 457
 Concellon, C. 742 (6), 782
 Condat, M. 1004 (511), 1017
 Conde, F. 1003 (482), 1004 (499), 1017
 Condorelli, G. G. 122 (196), 130, 505 (194), 545, 967 (211), 974 (263), 987 (350), 995 (410, 411), 1003 (472), 1010, 1011, 1013, 1015, 1016
 Confalone, P. N. 431 (338), 458
 Congiu, F. 915 (89), 921 (96), 926
 Conklin, P. L. 639 (355), 678
 Connac, F. 254 (497), 305
 Connor, J. A. 204 (206), 219
 Conrad, J. A. 665 (488), 682
 Conrad, M. L. 561 (152), 574
 Conradie, J. 527 (274), 531 (270), 549
 Conrow, R. B. 360 (14), 405
 Consiglio, G. 555 (44), 571
 Consorti, C. S. 559 (131), 573
 Conti, P. 599 (10, 116), 666, 669
 Contreras, R. H. 431 (289), 457
 Contzen, M. 634 (329), 677
 Convery, M. A. 642 (368), 678
 Cook, D. C. 869 (201), 878
 Cook, J. A. 599 (116), 669
 Cook, J. M. 371 (39), 406
 Cook, J. S. 412 (98), 452
 Cook, J. W. 611 (202), 672
 Cook, S. L. 122 (205), 130
 Cooke, J. W. B. 412 (98), 452
 Cooke, M. 431 (338), 458
 Cooke, P. A. 437 (374), 458
 Cool, K. M. 616 (246), 674
 Cool, P. 559 (142), 574, 939 (32), 985 (319, 320, 333–335), 991 (346, 347, 381, 382), 1005, 1012–1014
 Cooley, J. W. 620 (254), 674
 Coomber, A. T. 880 (2), 914 (73), 923, 926
 Cooper, C. E. 660 (121, 457), 670, 681
 Cooper, L. 690 (34), 731
 Cope, E. K. 252 (448), 303
 Copia, G. 596 (92), 668
 Corain, B. 245 (400), 301, 326 (101), 350, 724 (281), 737
 Corazza, F. 249 (434, 439), 252 (450, 470), 302–304
 Corbella, M. 240 (223), 293
 Corbi, P. P. 601 (131), 670
 Corbitt, T. S. 245 (413), 302, 322 (69), 350, 958 (142), 1008
 Cordero, S. R. 714 (218), 735
 Cordes, F. 659 (451), 681
 Cordes, W. 89 (32), 126
 Cordova, A. 48 (126), 78
 Corey, E. J. 28 (83), 30 (87), 77, 372 (46), 406, 412 (16), 437 (371), 451, 458, 567 (244), 576
 Corfield, P. W. 251 (443), 303
 Cormier, M. J. 589 (46), 667
 Cornago, P. 335 (141), 351
 Cornelissen, J. P. 920 (132), 928
 Corner, A. S. 642 (368), 678
 Cornet, A. 945 (60), 1006
 Cornforth, F. J. 425 (144), 426 (204), 453, 455
 Cornia, A. 240 (201), 245 (378, 385, 407), 292, 298, 299, 301
 Cornils, B. 551 (3), 570
 Corning, J. F. 245 (375), 298
 Coronado, E. 240 (202), 292, 893 (36), 907 (74), 919 (125–127), 920 (94, 95, 135), 924, 926–928
 Correa, M. J. 599 (113), 669
 Correll, T. 555 (46), 571
 Corrias, T. 555 (66), 572
 Corset, J. 70 (70), 76, 244 (330), 296, 838 (70), 875
 Corsi, D. M. 727 (309), 737
 Cortés, J. 621 (278), 675
 Corvaja, C. 190 (50), 214
 Corwin, A. H. 707 (171, 172), 734

- Coscia, C. J. 360 (14), 405
 Cossar, J. 424 (262), 456
 Cossu, S. 555 (65), 572
 Costa, N. B. 140 (32), 152 (31), 178
 Costa-Neto, C. M. 601 (131), 670
 Costamagna, J. 90 (43), 126
 Costamagna, J. A. 238 (111), 289
 Costantino, F. 238 (129), 289
 Costanzo, L. L. 505 (194), 545
 Costas, M. 650 (381), 679
 Costes, J.-P. 252 (477), 304
 Cotton, F. A. 100 (84), 117 (171), 127, 129, 166 (7, 178), 177, 181, 245 (339, 374, 388, 403), 252 (466), 296–299, 301, 304, 323 (82), 350, 511 (223), 520 (107), 542, 546
 Coudane, J. 861 (195–199), 869 (216, 217), 872 (221), 878
 Couillens, X. 254 (497), 305
 Coulais, Y. 254 (497), 305
 Coulombe, R. 628 (307), 676
 Coulon, C. 919 (93), 926
 Coulston, L. 603 (146), 670
 Coumbarides, G. S. 413 (150, 164, 168), 436 (351, 362), 438 (392, 393), 442 (429), 453, 454, 458–460
 Courcet, T. 907 (78), 926
 Courtois, M. 169 (193), 182
 Couto dos Santos, M. A. 147 (70), 154 (91), 179
 Cove, J. H. 658 (438), 680
 Cowan, D. O. 906 (69), 925
 Cowan, J. A. 658 (217, 443), 673, 680
 Cowden, C. J. 372 (41), 406
 Cowley, A. 254 (496), 305, 341 (164), 352
 Cowley, A. H. 252 (485), 305
 Cowman, A. F. 660 (55), 667
 Cowman, C. D. 255 (515), 306
 Cox, B. G. 431 (297), 457
 Cox, M. 255 (510), 305
 Cox, M. M. 627 (280), 675
 Coxon, J. M. 806 (150), 821
 Coyne, L. M. 165 (175), 181
 Cozzi, F. 49 (130), 78
 Cozzi, P. G. 208 (239), 219, 231 (48), 233 (59), 287, 328 (115), 331 (132), 346 (133), 351
 Crabtree, R. H. 551 (4), 570
 Craciun, R. 245 (393), 300, 988 (360), 1013
 Craig, J. D. 686 (17), 730
 Crain, C. 413 (179), 454
 Cram, D. J. 191 (63), 215, 248 (292), 295, 383 (73), 407, 431 (250), 456
 Cramer, R. E. 266 (582), 275 (629), 308, 309
 Crans, D. C. 203 (197), 218, 243 (313), 245 (371), 296, 298, 790 (19), 818
 Cravador, A. 624 (293), 676
 Crawford, S. 921 (139), 928
 Creemers, C. 989 (375), 1014
 Creeth, J. E. 238 (106), 289
 Cremona, M. 148 (22), 149 (24), 161 (134), 164 (147), 177, 180, 181
 Crespilho, F. N. 696 (95), 732
 Creutz, S. 864 (103, 200), 876, 878
 Crimmin, M. J. 437 (370), 458
 Crimmins, M. T. 412 (95), 452
 Crispini, A. 240 (231), 293
 Crist, D. R. 520 (240), 547
 Critchlow, G. W. 972 (250), 1011
 Crivillers, N. 912 (105), 927
 Crobu, S. 553 (36), 571
 Crochet, P. 254 (499), 305, 339 (156, 157), 352
 Crochiere, S. M. 962 (177), 1009
 Crociani, B. 315 (6), 347
 Croft, M. 997 (438), 1015
 Croft, S. L. 239 (182), 291
 Cromartie, T. H. 662 (478), 682
 Cronin, J. P. 987 (354), 1013
 Cronin, L. 920 (8), 923
 Croke, S. T. 595 (81), 668
 Cros, G. 252 (477), 304
 Crosbie, M. J. 245 (336, 372), 296, 298, 980 (306, 308), 981 (307), 1012
 Crosby, G. A. 143 (45, 46), 144 (48), 175 (47), 178
 Crosby, J. N. 939 (35), 1005
 Cross, J. B. 638 (340), 677
 Crossman, J. S. 378 (58), 407
 Crossman, M. C. 857 (177), 877
 Crosswithe, H. 157 (57), 178
 Crosswithe, H. M. 157 (57), 178
 Crotti, P. 48 (122, 123, 125), 78
 Crouch, R. J. 661 (471), 682
 Croxtall, B. 245 (400), 300
 Crozet, P. 176 (278), 184
 Cruciani, V. 609 (179), 671
 Crudden, C. M. 561 (154), 574
 Crugeiras, J. 419 (228), 428 (229), 455
 Crutchley, F. M. 815 (187), 821
 Cryer, K. 243 (313), 296
 Csányi, L. J. 556 (75), 572
 Csay, T. 598 (108), 669
 Csonka, R. 245 (400), 300
 Csöreg, I. 87 (24), 126, 498 (149), 544
 Cubitt, A. B. 589 (46), 667
 Čučković, L. 721 (261), 736
 Cuenca, A. 70 (170), 80
 Cuesta, L. 263 (559), 283 (676), 307, 311
 Cui, C. B. 582 (5, 6), 665
 Cui, H. 912 (86), 926
 Cui, H. B. 919 (125), 927
 Cui, Q. 632 (317), 676
 Cui, X. 566 (229), 576
 Culkun, D. A. 111 (5), 125, 315 (8), 347, 368 (33), 406, 412 (66, 72), 452, 490 (126), 543
 Cullimore, P. A. 425 (243), 456

- Culpepper, M. B. 644 (374), 678
 Cumming, J. B. 190 (56), 211 (252), 215, 220
 Cummings, J. 619 (269), 675
 Cummings, S. D. 897 (50), 899 (49), 925
 Cummins, C. C. 204 (201), 205 (210), 218,
 219, 233 (62, 63), 259 (540), 287, 307, 331
 (129), 351
 Cun, L.-F. 566 (229), 576
 Cunliffe, W. J. 658 (438), 680
 Cunningham, J. A. 245 (361), 297
 Cuny, G. D. 553 (21), 571
 Curini, R. 208 (236), 219
 Curmi, P. M. G. 638 (346), 677
 Curreli, N. 644 (373), 678
 Curreli, S. 240 (202), 292, 893 (36), 905 (12),
 919 (126), 920 (94, 95), 923, 924, 926, 927
 Curry, M. J. 766 (52), 784
 Curtis, M. D. 256 (521), 278 (641), 280 (42),
 285 (688), 287, 306, 310, 311
 Curtui, M. 108 (134), 128
 Curzon, E. 188 (17), 214
 Cuypers, L. 240 (237), 293
 Cwikel, D. 252 (473), 304
 Cygan, Z. T. 245 (400), 300
 Czaun, M. 239 (170), 291, 598 (108), 669
 Czea, M. Z. 706 (165), 734
 Czisch, P. 271 (607), 308
 Czuba, L. J. 357 (4), 405, 412 (21), 451

 D'Angeli, F. 431 (316), 457
 d'Angelo, J. 356 (3), 405
 D'Anna, F. 432 (291), 457
 D'Antonio, P. 498 (147), 544
 D'Ascenzo, G. 208 (235, 236), 219
 D'Auria, S. 657 (432), 680
 D'Errico, J. J. 285 (688), 311
 D'hooge, B. 781 (88), 785
 Da Cunha, A. S. 617 (260), 674
 Da Cunha Pinto, A. 617 (260), 674
 da Gloria da Costa Carvalho, M. 617 (260),
 674
 da Silva, C. F. B. 161 (134), 180
 da Silva, E. F. 162 (20), 177
 Da Silva, E. L. 596 (90), 668
 da Silva, G. F. Z. 645 (380), 649 (407), 679
 Da Silva Lima, E. L. 617 (260), 674
 da Silva, M. 239 (141), 290
 da Silva, R. P. 694 (76), 732
 Dabbagh, G. 231 (41), 287, 412 (92), 452
 Daftari, A. 717 (236), 736
 Dagonne, S. 567 (243), 576
 Dahan, F. 240 (229), 275 (623), 293, 309
 Dahiya, K. K. 239 (174), 291
 Dahl, L. F. 240 (200, 207), 292
 Dahl, L. M. 412 (17), 413 (146), 451, 453
 Dahlenburg, L. 323 (79), 350
 Dahmen, K.-H. 245 (343), 252 (483), 297,
 304, 522 (260), 549, 997 (439), 1015

 Dai, C. 561 (155), 574
 Dai, J. 243 (295), 295, 532 (276), 549, 1003
 (478), 1016
 Dai, K. 249 (433), 302
 Dai, L. 857 (178), 877
 Dai, L.-X. 365 (27), 406
 Dai, M. 555 (57), 572
 Dai, Y. 650 (404), 651 (403), 660 (121), 669,
 679
 Dakhel, A. A. 111 (147), 129
 Dakubu, S. 172 (228), 183
 Daldal, F. 620 (254), 674
 Daldy, J. A. 241 (270), 294
 Dale, J. A. 804 (134), 820
 Dale, S. H. 118 (44), 126, 245 (371), 298
 Dallmann, K. 245 (387), 299, 520 (251), 548,
 558 (123), 573
 Dalton, K. 243 (315), 296
 Damoense, L. 553 (15), 571
 Dan, M. 240 (227), 293
 Dance, I. G. 899 (57), 925
 Dancey, K. 252 (468), 304
 Dancy, K. P. 252 (468), 304
 Dandona, P. 603 (146), 670
 Danford, M. D. 245 (342, 356), 297
 Dang, F. 157 (110), 180, 715 (220), 735
 Danheiser, R. L. 751 (34), 766 (47), 775 (73),
 783, 784
 Daniel, S. D. 280 (662), 310
 Daniel, T. 479 (74), 541
 Daniele, S. 949 (79), 1006
 Daniels, L. M. 166 (178), 181
 Danilovich, V. S. 1003 (483), 1017
 Danishefsky, S. J. 360 (16), 405, 440 (404),
 459
 Dank, P. O. 724 (286), 737
 Danley, D. 660 (456), 681
 Dapporto, P. 245 (297, 403, 404, 411), 295,
 301, 302, 971 (240), 993 (402, 403), 1010,
 1014
 Darabantu, M. 566 (222), 575
 Daraghme, H. 240 (223), 293
 Darken, J. 255 (510), 305
 Darling, T. R. 832 (46), 874
 Darr, J. A. 245 (343), 297
 Darriet, P. 607 (166), 671
 Darrouzet, E. 620 (254), 674
 Dartiguenave, M. 254 (497), 305
 Das, B. K. 989 (372), 1014
 Das, M. 255 (515), 306
 Das, N. 240 (206), 292
 Dasgupta, A. 939 (31), 1005
 Dashkevich, L. B. 191 (64), 192 (65), 215
 Dastanpour, A. 717 (234), 736
 Dastru, W. 245 (297), 295
 Date, M. 624 (295), 676
 Date, T. 237 (88), 288
 Datt, M. 553 (15), 571

- Dauben, W. G. 616 (250), 674
 Daul, C. 892 (14), 923
 Daura-Oller, E. 554 (39), 571
 Dautel, O. J. 908 (97), 909 (82, 83), 926
 Davey, J. F. 653 (423), 680
 David, W. I. F. 921 (140), 928
 Davidson, F. 603 (142), 670
 Davidson, J. E. 619 (270), 675
 Davidson, W. R. 190 (47), 214
 Davidsson, O. 21 (66), 76
 Davies, A. G. 194 (92), 215, 241 (272), 294
 Davies, C. 589 (47), 625 (298, 303), 667, 676
 Davies, D. L. 239 (157, 177), 291, 619 (159), 671
 Davies, G. 723 (274), 737
 Davies, G. M. 245 (349), 297
 Davies, H. M. L. 444 (438), 460
 Davies, H. O. 245 (336, 338, 372, 373), 296, 298, 980 (308), 981 (307), 1012
 Davies, K. M. 506 (202), 545
 Davies, M. B. 594 (68), 667
 Davies, N. A. 660 (121, 457), 670, 681
 Davies, N. M. 613 (221), 673
 Davies, S. G. 233 (60), 245 (347), 287, 297, 442 (428), 443 (435), 444 (439, 440), 460
 Davies, W. 239 (182), 291
 Davis, A. R. 238 (118), 239 (113), 289
 Davis, E. S. 906 (68), 925
 Davis, F. A. 394 (97), 408, 468 (32, 33), 469 (35–37), 540
 Davis, J. J. 599 (118), 669
 Davis, L. M. 964 (190), 1009
 Davis, R. 208 (243), 219
 Davis, T. P. 832 (46), 874
 Davis, T. S. 238 (111), 289
 Davis, W. M. 231 (45), 287
 Davison, A. 245 (379), 299, 899 (57), 925
 Davoust, D. 815 (200), 822
 Davydov, A. V. 701 (109), 733
 Dawe, L. 894 (39), 924
 Dawson, A. 245 (400), 300, 619 (270), 675
 Dawson, J. R. 384 (78), 407
 Dawson, W. R. 139 (28), 178
 Day, A. R. 42 (110), 78
 Day, C. 200 (154), 217
 Day, C. S. 201 (166), 218, 271 (586), 272 (589), 308
 Day, P. 880 (2), 908 (100), 914 (73), 919 (125), 923, 926, 927
 Day, V. W. 200 (154), 201 (166), 217, 218, 252 (453, 456, 457), 271 (586), 272 (589, 613), 303, 308, 309
 Dayan, F. E. 609 (186), 662 (479–481), 672, 682
 De Almeida, W. B. 613 (220), 658 (446), 673, 681
 De Angelis, S. 279 (652), 310
 de Aquino, E. V. 700 (102), 732
 de Arellano, M. C. R. 70 (170), 80, 317 (21), 348
 De Beer George, S. 899 (53), 925
 de Boer, E. 789 (12), 797 (98), 818, 820
 de Boer, J. W. M. 789 (12), 818
 De Boishebert, V. 607 (19), 666
 De Bruyne, C. K. 622 (282), 675
 de Caro, D. 922 (145–147), 928
 de Castro, B. 558 (126), 573
 De Cola, L. 123 (211), 130, 242 (285), 295
 De Felice, V. 315 (6), 347
 de Filippis, B. 432 (339), 458
 De Giovani, W. F. 597 (101), 669
 de, I. 202 (185), 218, 412 (107), 453
 De Jager-Veens, A. W. 153 (82–84), 179
 De Jesus, K. 118 (177), 129
 De Jiménez, M. C. L. 239 (188), 292, 618 (261), 674
 de Keijser, M. 980 (299), 1012
 de la Pradilla, R. F. 558 (117), 573
 De Leon, G. P. 627 (305), 676
 De Lima, C. G. 610 (190), 672
 de, M. A. A. F. 252 (469), 304
 De Maeyer, M. 622 (285), 675
 De Maria, P. 197 (116), 216, 427 (278), 431 (297), 456, 457
 de Mello Donegá, C. 149 (67), 153 (80, 85–88), 162 (20), 164 (65), 177–179
 de Mesquita, M. E. 140 (34), 154 (90, 91), 178, 179
 de Montauzon, D. 277 (637), 309
 de Oliveira, A. B. 239 (175), 291
 de Oliveira, D. M. 239 (150), 290
 de Oliveira, E. H. 239 (186), 291
 de Oliveira, G. 693 (65), 732
 De Oliveira, L. F. C. 187 (12), 213, 238 (114), 289
 De Pascali, S. A. 245 (399), 300
 de Paula, F. C. S. 613 (218), 658 (444), 673, 681
 De Paulo, S. A. 617 (260), 674
 de Rango, C. 800 (118), 820
 De Ridder, M. 989 (375, 376), 1014
 de Sá, G. F. 140 (32–34), 149 (24, 67), 152 (31), 153 (85), 154 (90, 91), 156 (35), 162 (20), 167 (38), 177–179, 238 (114), 289
 de Savignac, A. 798 (104), 820
 de Silva, A. P. 619 (271), 675
 de Sousa, G. F. 239 (150), 290
 de Sousa, J. A.
 A. 233 (60), 245 (347), 287, 297
 de Souza, N. J. 609 (184), 671
 de Souza, R. F. 555 (58), 559 (131), 572, 573
 de Souza, R. F. V. 597 (101), 669
 de Villardi, G. C. 811 (175), 821
 De Villiers, J. P. R. 109 (109), 128
 De Vos, W. M. 625 (299), 676

- de Vries, J. G. 555 (50), 567 (267), 571, 576
 de Witte, O. 176 (277), 184
 Deacon, A. M. 650 (412), 679
 Deacon, G. B. 245 (343), 297, 522 (259), 549
 Deák, A. 195 (99), 216, 238 (120), 289
 Dean, C. J. 964 (190), 1009
 DeAtley, A. D. 189 (20), 214
 Deba, F. 599 (115), 669
 DeBergh, J. R. 412 (70), 452
 Deblaton, M. 252 (468), 304
 Debuiigne, A. 828 (8, 9, 10–12, 14–16), 829 (17), 873, 874
 DeCastro, B. 239 (143), 290
 Decian, A. 254 (66), 255 (504, 505), 260 (548), 287, 305, 307, 339 (161), 352
 Decken, A. 239 (136), 290, 561 (148–152), 574, 606 (129), 670
 Decora, A. W. 413 (160), 454
 Decurtins, S. 239 (190), 292
 Dedieu, A. 5 (9), 75
 Deelman, B.-J. 245 (414), 302, 268 (599), 308, 555 (60), 572
 Deeming, A. J. 209 (246), 220, 265 (558, 576), 307, 308, 317 (27), 334 (136), 348, 351
 Deerinck, T. 609 (179), 671
 Deeth, R. J. 71 (176), 80, 619 (159, 268), 671, 674
 Defazio, S. 614 (226), 673
 Deflon, V. M. 239 (150), 290
 Defoort, F. 986 (343), 1013
 Deghenghi, R. 360 (14), 405
 Degl'Innocenti, A. 767 (59), 784
 DeGraff, W. 599 (116), 669
 Deguenon, D. 240 (200), 292
 DeGuzman, J. C. 437 (369), 458
 Dehaen, W. 781 (87, 88), 785
 Dehmlow, E. V. 413 (159), 454
 Dehury, S. K. 557 (104), 558 (127), 565 (206), 573, 575
 Dei, A. 238 (129), 289, 917 (116), 927
 Dein, E. A. 952 (101), 1007
 DeKam, R. N. 412 (6), 443 (436), 450, 460
 Dekker, J. 282 (2), 286
 DeKock, R. L. 592 (52), 667
 Del Piero, G. 986 (342), 1013
 del Rio, I. 283 (676), 311
 del Valle, M. 699 (5), 730
 Delaney, H. M. 109 (141), 128
 Delaney, R. M. 794 (38), 818
 Delattre, J. 693 (62), 732
 Delaunay, J. 641 (361), 678, 906 (62), 925
 Delbini, P. 615 (238), 673
 Delgado, S. 245 (400), 300
 Demadis, K. D. 517 (246), 548
 Demartin, F. 892 (14), 893 (34), 923, 924
 DeMartino, M. P. 473 (57), 540
 Dembech, P. 745 (11), 782
 Demerseman, B. 254 (499), 305, 339 (156–158), 352
 Demerseman, P. 815 (185), 821
 Demertzis, M. A. 614 (229), 615 (230, 231), 673
 Demicheli, C. 613 (220), 658 (446), 673, 681
 Demitri, N. 245 (378), 298
 Demleitner, B. 248 (426), 302
 Dempsey, B. 413 (169), 454
 Dendrinou-Samara, C. 321 (59), 349
 Denekamp, C. I. F. 239 (147), 290
 Deng, C. 555 (49, 57), 571, 572
 Deng, G. 412 (106), 453
 Deng, H. 70 (175), 80
 Deng, L. 71 (176), 80, 435 (347), 458
 Deng, R. 159 (121), 165 (146), 180, 181
 Deng, R. P. 160 (124), 165 (163), 180, 181
 Denicola, D. B. 613 (222), 673
 Denisov, A. Y. 431 (289), 457
 Denmark, S. E. 64 (160), 79, 415 (199), 455
 Denny, W. A. 239 (169), 291
 Denomme, D. R. 252 (486), 305
 Denotti, C. 901 (64), 925
 DePalma, V. M. 242 (299), 295
 DePamphilis, M. L. 660 (121), 669
 Deplano, P. 240 (202), 292, 715 (225), 735, 892 (32, 33), 893 (36), 900 (10, 15, 19), 902 (18, 59), 905 (12), 915 (89), 920 (94, 95, 135, 136), 921 (96), 923–926, 928
 DePuy, C. H. 189 (35), 214
 Derenzi, A. 315 (6), 347
 Derkacheva, L. D. 176 (271), 184
 Dervan, P. B. 595 (79), 668
 Des Mazery, R. 389 (84), 408
 Desbene, P. L. 413 (183), 454
 DeShong, P. 277 (635), 309
 DeSisto, J. 949 (77), 1006
 Deska, J. 402 (121), 409
 Deslongchamps, P. 419 (236), 455
 Desmarais, W. 240 (225), 293
 Desmurs, J.-R. 434 (343), 458
 Desoize, B. 239 (97), 289
 Despotopoulou, C. 567 (237), 576
 Desreux, J. F. 792 (37), 818
 Dessau, R. M. 473 (66), 541
 Dessole, G. 412 (83), 452
 Dessy, R. 415 (216), 455
 Dessy, R. E. 120 (190), 130, 521 (252), 548
 Destri, S. 266 (580), 308
 Destriau, G. 160 (130), 180
 Destrù, W. 971 (240), 1010
 Desu, S. B. 980 (300, 304), 1012
 Detrembleur, C. 828 (8, 9, 10, 12), 873
 Deumal, M. 917 (118), 927
 Deun, R. V. 144 (51), 165 (144), 178, 180
 Deupree, J. D. 629 (313), 676
 Deutsch, E. 252 (468), 304
 Deutschbein, O. 145 (54), 178

- Devi, A. 978 (289), 993 (398), *1012*, *1014*
 Devi, L. S. 171 (202), *182*, 325 (96), *350*
 Devillanova, F. A. 892 (14, 32), 893 (34), 901 (64), *923–925*
 DeVore, T. C. 969 (223), *1010*
 Dewanjee, M. K. 620 (277), *675*
 Dewar, D. H. 525 (265), *549*
 Dewar, M. J. S. 17 (43), *76*, 254 (6), 286, 611 (200), *672*
 Dewhurst, F. 512 (230), *546*
 DeWitt, B. J. 466 (18), *539*
 Dexter, C. 557 (102), *573*
 Dey, A. 334 (139), *351*
 Dey, D. K. 252 (489), *305*
 Dey, S. K. 245 (400), *300*, 948 (71), *1006*
 Dezelah, C. L. 1004 (505), *1017*
 Dezube, M. 34 (92), *77*
 Dhara, S. 989 (372), *1014*
 Dharmaprakash, M. S. 984 (324), *1013*
 Dhondi, P. K. 565 (209), *575*
 Di Bello, C. 431 (316), *457*
 Di Bussolo, V. 48 (122, 123), *78*
 Di Croce, P. G. 725 (291), *737*
 Di Gioacchino, M. 599 (116), *669*
 Di Leo, D. 614 (223), *673*
 Di Mauro, A. 122 (196), *130*, 967 (211), 974 (263), *1010*, *1011*
 Diaba, F. 412 (76), *452*
 Diaconescu, P. L. 204 (201), *218*, 233 (62), 259 (540), 287, *307*, 331 (129), *351*
 Dial, W. R. 466 (18), *539*
 Diamandis, E. P. 172 (224), 173 (234), *183*
 Diamantis, A. A. 327 (110), *350*
 Diamante, P. R. 245 (403), *301*
 Dias, A. R. 202 (181), *218*
 Dias, L. C. 149 (63), *178*, 412 (49), *451*
 Dias, P. 812 (186), *821*
 Díaz-Acosta, I. 89 (32), 92 (50), *126*
 Díaz, C. 100 (81), *127*
 Diaz-de-Villegas, M. D. 440 (405), *459*
 Diaz, E. 810 (170), *821*
 DiCarolis, S. A. 997 (441), *1015*
 Dichman, K. S. 514 (235), *547*
 Dichmann, K. S. 245 (371), *298*
 Dicker, I. B. 854 (168), 857 (174), *877*
 Dickman, M. H. 520 (240), *547*
 Dickson, E. F. G. 172 (224), *183*
 Didisheim, P. 620 (277), *675*
 DiDonato, M. 650 (412), *679*
 Diebold, J. 233 (57), *287*
 Diederichsen, U. 398 (106), *408*
 Diéguez, M. 553 (14), 559 (133), *571*, *573*
 Diemer, R. 238 (91), 288, 611 (209), *672*
 Dietl, T. 996 (419), *1015*
 Dietrich, H. 434 (345), *458*
 Diez-Barra, E. 317 (25), *348*
 Diez, D. 443 (435), *460*
 Diezi, S. 68 (167), *79*
 Digits, C. A. 609 (183), *671*
 Dijkstra, B. W. 583 (16), 646 (379, 388, 389, 391), 661 (378), *666*, *679*
 Dijkstra, P. J. 245 (337), *296*
 Dikarev, E. V. 245 (381, 400), *299*, *301*, 323 (78), *350*
 Dikshit, D. K. 412 (94), *452*
 Dilli, S. 701 (106, 110), 702 (115–117, 119), 704 (145), *732*, *733*
 Dillon, C. T. 613 (221), *673*
 Dillon, R. L. 415 (211), *455*
 Dilworth, J. R. 239 (139, 152), *290*
 DiMauro, E. F. 383 (75), *407*
 DiMauro, P. T. 249 (438), *303*
 Dimayuga, V. L. 120 (185), *130*
 DiMichele, L. M. 481 (89), *542*
 Dimitrov, M. 990 (379, 380), *1014*
 Dimov, D. K. 852 (148, 151, 153), *877*
 Dinelli, L. R. 239 (150), *290*
 Ding, J. 159 (123), *180*
 Ding, Y.-F. 694 (66), *732*
 Diniz, R. 187 (12), *213*
 Dinnebier, R. 921 (140), *928*
 Disley, H. 885 (9), *923*
 Distanov, B. G. 176 (271), *184*
 Ditchfield, R. 21 (64), *76*
 Dittes, U. 238 (90, 91, 121), 288, 289, 611 (209), *672*
 Dittmar, A. 993 (401), *1014*
 Diversi, P. 500 (165), *544*
 Dixneuf, P. H. 96 (59), *126*, 254 (499), *305*, 339 (158), *352*
 Dixon, D. A. 245 (393), *300*, 415 (209), *455*
 Dixon, D. J. 394 (95, 96), *408*, 412 (25), *451*
 Djiele, P. 964 (188), *1009*
 Djordjevic, C. 511 (225), *546*
 Djurado, E. 948 (73), 982 (315), *1006*, *1012*
 Djurovich, P. 123 (209), *130*, 169 (201), 170 (210, 211), *182*
 Doany, F. 240 (216), *292*
 Dobado, J. A. 58 (145), *79*
 Dobbin, P. S. 239 (154), *290*, 615 (234), 616 (248), *673*, *674*
 Dobe, S. 212 (283), *220*
 Dobrzynski, P. 830 (36, 38, 39), *874*
 Dochnahl, M. 566 (234), *576*
 Dodd, A. 239 (153), *290*, 616 (239), *673*
 Dodge, R. P. 91 (45), *126*, 514 (235), *547*
 Doedens, R. J. 272 (609), *308*
 Doering, W. v. E. 200 (160), *217*
 Dogan, B. 207 (207), *219*
 Doherty, S. 252 (460, 478, 485), *303–305*, 987 (355), *1013*
 Doherty, S. J. 691 (46), *731*
 Döhler, T. 335 (148), *352*
 Dohring, A. 245 (396), *300*
 Doi, H. 391 (87), *408*
 Doi, Y. 829 (20–24), 830 (25–33), *874*

- Dojka, M. 634 (325), 676
 Dolbecq, A. 240 (217), 242 (242), 293, 294
 Dolbier, W. R. 766 (51, 53), 784
 Dolling, U.-H. 481 (89), 542
 Dolou, S. 894 (40), 924
 Dolphin, D. 815 (202), 822
 Dolzan, M. 635 (334), 677
 Domasevitch, K. V. 245 (335, 383), 296, 299
 Domash, L. 193 (80), 215
 Domingo, L. R. 5 (5), 8 (8), 49 (131), 68 (169),
 171), 70 (170), 75, 78, 80, 437 (383), 459
 Domínguez-Bello, M. G. 599 (119), 669
 Domínguez, E. 412 (73), 452
 Domínguez, R. 200 (128), 217, 280 (83), 288
 Domínguez, S. H. 443 (435), 460
 DominguezBello, M. G. 600 (120), 669
 Dommissé, R. A. 803 (132), 820
 Domrachev, G. A. 208 (234), 219
 Domracheva, L. G. 208 (234), 219
 Domski, G. J. 829 (18), 874
 Dona, N. 193 (89), 215, 259 (447), 303
 Donahue, J. J. 693 (61), 732
 Donald, R. G. 660 (55), 667
 Donati, A. 614 (225), 673
 Donega, C. D. 238 (114), 289
 Donnelly, V. M. 959 (159), 1008
 Doney, J. J. 83 (6, 9), 125, 209 (209), 219,
 277 (631), 309, 319 (30), 327 (106), 348,
 350, 551 (6), 570
 Dong, B. 696 (92), 732
 Dong, C. 412 (106), 453
 Dong, J. 192 (75), 197 (119), 215, 216
 Dong, L. 566 (229), 576, 715 (221), 735
 Dong, S. 440 (412), 459
 Dong, Y. 473 (56), 540
 Dong, Y.-B. 247 (422), 302
 Donghi, M. 54 (137), 79
 Donmez, A. A. 596 (86), 668
 Donnadiéu, B. 240 (203), 266 (52), 287, 292
 Donnay, E. 345 (123), 351
 Donohoe, T. J. 436 (360), 458
 Donovan-Mtunzi, S. 334 (136), 351
 Donovan, R. J. 476 (63), 541
 Dooley, D. M. 642 (369, 370, 372), 644 (373),
 678
 Doppelt, P. 122 (200), 130, 245 (400, 413),
 300–302, 505 (197), 545, 957 (172), 959
 (149), 960 (153–156), 1008, 1009
 Doran, M. A. 30 (84), 77
 Doran, S. L. 241 (269), 294
 Dorbes, S. 907 (74), 926
 Dorf, U. 284 (683), 311, 331 (130), 351
 Dori, Z. 252 (473), 304
 Dorigo, A. 34 (99), 77
 Dorigo, A. E. 15 (15), 75, 227 (19, 20), 286
 Doring, M. 252 (478), 304, 323 (79), 350
 Dormans, G. J. M. 980 (299), 1012
 Dormond, A. 523 (238), 532 (281), 547, 549
 Dorow, R. L. 468 (34), 540
 Dorrestein, P. C. 646 (393), 679
 Dorward, G. J. 245 (396), 300
 dos Santos, C. M. G. 245 (355), 297, 620
 (273, 274), 675
 dos Santos, E. N. 570 (295), 577
 Dos Santos, H. F. 187 (12), 213, 613 (220),
 658 (446), 673, 681
 Dotsen, A. L. 616 (246), 674
 Dotta, P. 97 (13), 125
 Douek, M. 188 (21), 214
 Douglas, B. E. 611 (204), 672
 Douglas, P. 171 (6), 177
 Dove, A. P. 412 (90), 452
 Dove, J. E. 642 (367), 678
 Dovesi, S. 264 (564), 307
 Downey, A. L. 412 (37), 451
 Downs, G. L. 240 (207), 292
 Dowsing, R. D. 119 (182), 130
 Doyle, G. 245 (400), 301, 501 (171), 505
 (197), 544, 545
 Doyle, H. 950 (82), 1006
 Dozent, R. G. 413 (153), 454
 Drago, C. 557 (89, 102), 572, 573
 Drake, S. R. 245 (358), 297
 Dreele, R. B. V. 245 (388), 299
 Drent, E. 570 (293), 577
 Dreux, C. 693 (62), 732
 Drew, M. G. B. 100 (81), 127, 245 (377), 252
 (483), 298, 305, 323 (77), 350
 Drew, S. 627 (280), 675
 Drexhage, K. H. 884 (21), 924
 Driedzic, W. R. 213 (213), 219, 239 (136),
 290, 606 (155), 671
 Driensen, K. 144 (51), 178
 Driess, M. 193 (89), 215, 259 (447), 303
 Driessen, W. L. 245 (378, 400), 298, 300
 Droege, P. A. 245 (365), 297
 Drozdov, A. 139 (27), 157 (105, 106),
 178–180, 245 (294), 247 (277), 295, 464
 (7), 498 (151), 539, 544
 Drozdov, A. A. 105 (123), 128
 Drozdova, O. O. 920 (138), 928
 Drucker, G. E. 424 (217), 426 (204), 455
 Druilhe, R. 994 (368), 1014
 Dryden, N. H. 963 (182, 185), 1009
 Du, Y. 157 (103), 179, 246 (418), 302
 Duan, C. Y. 167 (186), 182
 Duan, J. 123 (210), 130
 Duan, J. P. 165 (158), 181
 Duan, Z. 245 (392), 299
 Duarte, H. A. 613 (218), 658 (444), 673, 681
 Duarte, M. T. 917 (84, 122), 918 (123), 919
 (75), 926, 927
 Dube, T. 198 (136), 217, 279 (654–656),
 310
 Dubler, E. 90 (37), 126, 245 (367), 297
 Duboc, C. 622 (284), 675

- DuBois, J. L. 642 (367), 678
 Dubois, L. H. 955 (119), 1007
 Dubois, P. 837 (65), 841 (91), 842 (80), 844 (100), 846 (115), 849 (125), 864 (205), 865 (208–211), 875, 876, 878
 Dubourdieu, C. 1004 (491), 1017
 Dubourdieu, D. 607 (166), 671
 Ducasse, L. 919 (125), 927
 Ducep, J. B. 661 (464), 681
 Duchateau, R. 279 (651), 310
 Duda, A. 830 (34), 874
 Dudley, C. W. 533 (282), 549
 Dudones, J. D. 569 (287), 577
 Dudukovic, M. P. 555 (56), 572
 Duesler, E. N. 245 (392, 400, 413), 255 (515), 299, 301, 302, 306, 322 (69), 350, 505 (197), 545, 958 (142), 964 (189), 1008, 1009
 Duff, A. P. 642 (372), 678
 Duffield, R. B. 323 (81), 350
 Duffin, K. L. 691 (46), 731
 Duffy, S. J. 561 (152), 574
 Dufour, L.-C. 1004 (507), 1017
 Dufresne, A. 610 (190), 672
 Duguet, N. 391 (88), 408
 Duhamel, L. 436 (364), 458
 Duhamel, P. 412 (22), 436 (364), 451, 458
 Duhme-Klair, A.-K. 239 (136), 290, 606 (129), 670
 Duignan, J. P. 166 (180), 181
 Duke, S. O. 662 (479, 480), 682
 Dulac, O. 970 (230), 1010
 Dulamita, N. 988 (360), 1013
 Dumestre, F. 240 (203), 292
 DuMez, D. D. 527 (273), 549
 Dumke, K. 278 (647), 310
 Dunbar, K. R. 899 (56), 925
 Duncan, M. P. 479 (78), 542
 Dunet, G. 566 (230), 567 (239), 576
 Dunham, S. L. 804 (140), 821
 Dunhill, N. I. 955 (117), 1007
 Dunitz, J. D. 5 (12), 75, 227 (11, 12, 15), 286, 413 (166), 454
 Dunkel, T. 934 (11), 1005
 Dunkelblum, E. 480 (86), 542
 Dunn, J. H. 499 (156), 544
 Dunn, L. B. 470 (41), 540
 Dunsmore, G. 793 (50), 819
 Dunstan, D. E. 690 (37), 731
 Dunwell, J. M. 646 (357), 678
 Dupas, G. 447 (449), 460
 Duplais, C. 566 (228), 576
 Dupont, J. 233 (60), 245 (347), 287, 297, 555 (58), 559 (131), 572, 573
 Duquerroy, S. 634 (324), 676
 Durant, F. 252 (468), 304
 Durfee, L. D. 272 (615), 309
 Durkin, K. A. 39 (104), 77
 Durose, K. 996 (423), 1015
 Durst, T. 4 (1), 75
 Dusausoy, Y. 255 (502, 508), 305, 338 (160), 352
 Dutta, S. 244 (321), 296, 334 (139), 351
 Dutta, S. K. 243 (313), 296
 Duursma, A. 391 (86), 408
 Duval, P. B. 275 (626), 309, 328 (116), 351
 DuVall, S. H. 491 (138), 543
 Düvel, M. 659 (452), 681
 Dvoranek, L. 844 (107, 109), 876
 Dwight, K. 975 (275), 1011
 Dwight, T. 120 (185), 130
 Dyadin, Y. A. 245 (400), 300
 Dybal, J. 19 (42, 44), 76, 838 (72), 839 (73, 75), 842 (80), 844 (100), 845 (79, 81), 849 (125), 875, 876
 Dyehouse, K. 479 (81), 542
 Dyer, P. N. 956 (116), 959 (160), 1007, 1008
 Dyer, U. C. 431 (336), 458
 Dyson, P. J. 619 (158), 671
 Dzhemilev, U. M. 556 (79), 572
 Dziembaj, R. 559 (142), 574, 985 (319, 320, 335), 991 (346, 347, 381, 382), 1012–1014
 Dzugan, S. J. 252 (474), 304
 e Silva, F. R. G. 154 (90, 91), 179
 E, W. v. 201 (168), 218
 Eaborn, C. 21 (56), 76, 258 (517), 306
 Eady, E. A. 658 (438), 680
 Ealick, S. E. 646 (393), 679
 Eames, J. 413 (150, 164, 168), 414 (5), 436 (351, 352, 362), 437 (367), 438 (391–393), 440 (415), 442 (429), 450, 453, 454, 458–460
 Earley, J. E. 506 (201–203), 545
 Earls, D. W. 431 (252), 456
 Easton, R. J. C. 233 (60), 245 (347), 287, 297
 Eaton, D. F. 157 (101), 179
 Eaton, G. R. 239 (150), 290
 Eaton, S. S. 239 (150), 243 (313), 290, 296
 Ebatino, F. H. 471 (48), 540
 Ebeler, S. 595 (77), 668
 Eberhard, E. D. 653 (420), 680
 Ebert, S. 442 (430, 432), 448 (152), 454, 460
 Ecartot, E. C. 565 (214), 575
 Ecke, R. 957 (170), 962 (141), 1008, 1009
 Eckenrath, H. 210 (260), 220
 Eckenrode, V. K. 589 (46), 667
 Eckert, C. A. 245 (374), 298
 Economides, C. 616 (242), 673
 Edagawa, E. 792 (32), 818
 Edleman, N. L. 252 (455), 303
 Edmonds, J. S. 809 (167), 821
 Edouk, E. E. 893 (35), 924
 Edwards, C. A. 617 (256), 674
 Edwards, C. F. 239 (126), 289

- Edwards, C. L. 243 (315), 296
 Edwards, D. 561 (154), 574
 Edwards, G. L. 359 (11), 405
 Edwards, W. D. 15 (36, 37), 75
 Effenberger, F. 431 (318), 457
 Efimov, I. P. 702 (118), 733
 Efimova, I. V. 563 (176), 565 (216), 574, 575
 Efstatiadis, V. 865 (212), 878
 Egger, K. W. 212 (279), 220
 Egger, S. 657 (432), 680
 Eggerding, D. 240 (194), 292
 Egmond, M. R. 646 (388, 389), 679
 Ehrentraut, A. 368 (33), 406
 Ehresmann, J. O. 559 (143), 574
 Ehrhart, P. 978 (289), 1012
 Eichborn, D. M. 886 (25), 924
 Eichler, B. E. 206 (218), 219
 Eick, H. A. 245 (369), 298
 Eidinoff, M. L. 430 (283), 456
 Eiermann, V. 360 (13), 405
 Eigen, M. 415 (162), 454
 Eikenberry, J. N. 805 (143, 146), 821
 Einloft, S. 239 (172, 175), 291
 Einstein, F. W. B. 238 (118), 239 (113), 289
 Eisch, J. J. 559 (132), 573
 Eisen, B. 921 (140), 928
 Eisen, M. S. 243 (314), 296
 Eisenbeis, S. A. 416 (223), 455
 Eisenberg, A. 843 (98), 875
 Eisenberg, D. 638 (346, 350), 677, 678
 Eisenberg, R. 119 (181), 130, 445 (446), 460, 897 (50), 899 (49), 925
 Eisenbraun, E. T. 115 (161), 129, 956 (126, 128), 1007
 Eisenreich, W. 607 (171), 671
 Eisentraut, K. J. 718 (238), 723 (271), 736
 Eiss, R. 245 (388), 299
 Ejchart, A. 803 (123), 820
 Ekerdt, J. G. 944 (49), 1006
 Ekható, I. V. 412 (140), 453
 Ekong, D. E. U. 793 (43), 819
 Ekstrom, A. 245 (365), 297
 El Amrani, F. B. A. 599 (111), 669
 El-Dissouky, A. 203 (195), 218, 252 (490), 305
 El-Fadl, A. A. 815 (201), 822
 El Faragy, A. F. 194 (97), 216
 el-Ferally, F. S. 660 (458), 681
 El Hammoumi, M. E. 443 (435), 460
 El Haouaj, M. 809 (171), 821
 El-Hendawy, A. M. 239 (128), 289
 El-Jammal, A. 239 (170), 291
 El-Nahas, M. S. 713 (210), 735
 El-Qisairi, A. 556 (77), 572
 El-Samman, F. M. 693 (57), 731
 El-Sayed, M. A. 950 (83), 1006
 El-Shehawy, A. A. 49 (130), 78
 El-Wakil, A. M. 713 (210), 735
 El Watik, L. 195 (107), 216
 Elam, J. W. 946 (65), 1006
 Elango, M. 415 (208), 455
 Elbanowski, M. 172 (225), 183
 Elbe, H. L. 808 (164), 821
 Eld, S. 893 (34), 924
 Elder, M. 245 (369), 298
 Elder, R. C. 245 (388), 299
 Eldin, S. 189 (27), 214, 427 (246), 456
 ElDouhaibi, A. S. 567 (245), 576
 Elduque, A. 335 (141), 352
 Eleev, A. F. 702 (118), 733
 Eleveld, M. B. 21 (61), 76
 Elguero, J. 335 (141), 352
 Elias, H. 245 (400), 300
 Eliseeva, S. V. 164 (154), 181
 Elizalde, M. P. 430 (285), 456
 Elks, J. 466 (14), 539
 Ellestad, G. A. 659 (452), 660 (455), 681
 Elliott, J. 238 (106), 289, 612 (211), 672
 Elliott, J. M. 612 (211), 672
 Ellis, A. B. 207 (228), 219, 318 (31), 348
 Ellis, P. J. 642 (372), 678
 Ellisman, M. 609 (179), 671
 Ellison, G. B. 189 (35, 37), 214
 Ellman, J. A. 755 (38), 783
 Ellman, J. E. 568 (264), 576
 Elmas, B. 690 (35), 731
 Elmosallamy, M. A. F. 501 (178), 545
 Elo, H. 583 (30), 666
 Elsegood, M. R. J. 12 (31), 75, 118 (44), 126, 230 (36), 245 (371), 252 (460, 478), 286, 298, 303, 304
 Elsliker, M. A. 650 (412), 679
 Elsom, L. F. 193 (88), 215
 Eltayeb, M. A.-Z. 514 (175), 522 (234), 545, 547
 Elzaawely, A. A. 599 (115), 669
 Emami, S. 603 (143), 670, 686 (16), 730
 Emge, T. J. 479 (81), 542, 916 (113), 927
 Emmons, W. D. 431 (251), 456
 Emsley, J. 431 (290), 457, 498 (145), 544
 Emura, Y. 437 (388), 459
 Enders, D. 380 (66), 391 (86), 407, 408
 Endle, J. P. 944 (49), 1006
 Endo, A. 517 (245), 525 (247), 529 (244), 547, 548
 Endo, F. 654 (425), 680
 Endo, H. 996 (421, 422), 1015
 Endo, J. 71 (176), 80
 Endo, K. 711 (198), 735
 Endo, N. 237 (88), 238 (106), 288, 289
 Endo, T. 725 (295), 737
 Eng, S. J. 15 (38), 75, 96 (66), 127
 Engelbrecht, H. P. 252 (469), 304
 Engelhardt, H. E. 277 (633, 634), 309
 Engelhardt, L. M. 267 (587), 275 (622), 308, 309

- Engen, D. V. 245 (400), 301
 England, J. 657 (431), 680
 Engler, D. A. 466 (15), 539
 Englert, T. 232 (54), 287
 Englert, U. 245 (368), 298, 513 (233), 527 (272), 547, 549
 Enna, S. J. 440 (413), 459
 Ennis, M. D. 372 (42), 373 (48), 406
 Enoki, T. 919 (125), 927
 Enright, G. D. 245 (318, 403), 296, 301
 Enthaler, S. 559 (145), 574
 Eom, S. H. 624 (292), 675
 Eon, C. 701 (111), 733
 Ephritikhine, M. 335 (149), 352
 Ephritikhine, M. 200 (164), 217
 Epstein, A. J. 164 (151), 181
 Epstein, N. A. 213 (213), 219, 239 (136), 290, 606 (129, 155), 670, 671
 Eracleous, E. 616 (242), 673
 Erasmus, C. S. 103 (107), 128
 Ercoli, R. 204 (205), 218
 Erdbrugger, C. F. 317 (21), 348
 Erdmann, M. A. 252 (456), 303
 Erdtman, H. 611 (202), 672
 Ericsson, D. J. 627 (304), 676
 Eriksen, J. 481 (91), 542
 Eriksen, K. A. 245 (400), 301, 505 (197), 545
 Eriksson, L. 87 (24), 126
 Eriksson, T. S. 984 (323), 1013
 Erker, G. 231 (47), 233 (58), 271 (607), 280 (666), 284 (683), 287, 308, 310, 311, 331 (130), 336 (151), 344 (175), 351, 352
 Erkey, C. 555 (61), 572
 Erlund, I. 596 (88), 668
 Ernst, R. D. 258 (523), 306
 Ernst, R. R. 794 (57), 819
 Erre, G. 559 (145), 574
 Errington, R. J. 252 (460, 485), 303, 305
 Ertel, G. 645 (383), 679
 Escale, F. 440 (410), 459
 Escolano, C. 39 (107), 77
 Escolástico, C. 335 (141), 351
 Eshtiagh-Hosseini, H. 592 (52), 667
 Esmaili, A. 520 (254), 548
 Esparza, I. 596 (92), 668
 Esparza, P. 245 (376), 298, 618 (261), 674
 Espenson, J. H. 467 (23), 539
 Espin, J. C. 661 (468), 682
 Espinet, P. 315 (7), 317 (21), 347, 348
 Espinosa-García, J. 212 (283), 220
 Esteban, M. 335 (141), 351, 352
 Esteruelas, M. A. 258 (525), 283 (677), 306, 311, 319 (39), 329 (118), 349, 351, 501 (169), 544
 Estes, W. E. 912 (104), 927
 Esteves-Souza, A. 617 (260), 674
 Estévez-Braun, A. 618 (261), 674
 Estruelas, M. A. 501 (170), 544
 Etcheverry, S. B. 599 (113), 669
 Etienne, C. P. 949 (76), 1006
 Etienne, M. 277 (637), 309
 Etspüler, A. 966 (198), 1009
 Ettlinger, M. G. 616 (250), 674
 Ettner, N. 660 (455), 681
 Eustace, S. J. 588 (41), 666
 Evans, D. 34 (90), 42 (113), 77, 78, 553 (22), 571
 Evans, D. A. 51 (132), 78, 360 (1), 372 (42, 43), 373 (48), 374 (54), 391 (86), 405–408, 468 (34), 540
 Evans, D. F. 239 (147), 290, 811 (175), 821
 Evans, D. H. 523 (232), 546
 Evans, J. S. O. 951 (89), 1006
 Evans, N. R. 171 (202), 182, 325 (96), 350
 Evans, P. A. 367 (31, 32), 399 (111), 406, 409, 412 (33), 451, 551 (8), 570
 Evans, R. C. 171 (6), 177
 Evans, S. A. 796 (86–88), 819
 Evans, W. H. 209 (120), 216
 Evans, W. J. 106 (131), 128, 200 (128, 159), 217, 245 (301, 401), 272 (609–611, 614), 280 (83), 288, 295, 301, 308, 309
 Evdokimova, E. 627 (305), 676
 Everett, G. W. 505 (189), 529 (244), 545, 547
 Evrard, G. 252 (468), 304
 Ewings, P. F. R. 252 (489), 305
 Exner, O. 192 (79), 215
 Eyring, L. 172 (229), 183, 794 (5), 818
 Eyring, L. R. 141 (16), 177
 Ezaki, O. 583 (26), 666
 Ezhikova, M. A. 383 (71), 407, 807 (158), 821
 Ezhov, Yu. S. 104 (27), 126
 Ezoe, A. 565 (207), 575
 Fabbiani, F. P. A. 245 (387), 299, 619 (268, 270), 674, 675
 Faber, K. 431 (334), 457
 Fabian, J. 892 (14), 923
 Fabio, G. 615 (238), 673
 Fabre, J. M. 922 (145), 928
 Fabre, M. 96 (62), 127
 Fabre, P. L. 240 (203), 292
 Fabretti, A. C. 240 (201), 245 (378, 385, 407), 292, 298, 299, 301
 Fabrizi de Biani, F. 245 (385), 299, 531 (270), 549
 Fabrizio, M. 948 (72), 1006
 Fabrizioli, P. 988 (365), 1014
 Facchin, G. 316 (13–16), 348
 Facelli, J. C. 431 (289), 457
 Fachinetti, G. 274 (616), 275 (568), 307, 309
 Fackler, J. P. 98 (76), 120 (188), 127, 130, 238 (111), 244 (280), 289, 295, 531 (242), 547
 Fagan, P. J. 200 (154, 157), 201 (166), 217, 218, 271 (586), 272 (589, 608), 308

- Fahlman, B. D. 122 (202), 130, 252 (486), 305
 Fahrenbruch, A. L. 996 (417), 1015
 Faik, P. 624 (293), 676
 Fairbanks, L. D. 617 (258), 674
 Fairhurst, R. A. 416 (223), 455
 Fairhurst, S. A. 645 (384), 679
 Fajardo, M. 274 (618), 309
 Falcieri, E. 599 (9), 600 (124), 665, 670
 Falck, J. R. 621 (279), 675
 Falcony, C. 969 (224), 1010
 Faller, J. W. 794 (56, 70), 798 (106), 819, 820
 Fallon, G. D. 245 (400), 301
 Falomir, E. 55 (141), 79, 412 (47), 451
 Falques, E. 909 (82), 926
 Falvello, L. R. 316 (17, 18), 317 (20), 348, 530 (278), 549
 Fan, G. T. 582 (5, 6), 665
 Fan, S. D. 696 (91), 732
 Fan, X. 382 (70), 407, 944 (51), 1006
 Fan, Y. 245 (406), 301
 Fancey, K. S. 980 (296), 1012
 Fancy, P. D. 750 (31), 783
 Fang, J. 165 (155, 162), 166 (166), 181
 Fang, X. 92 (52), 126, 558 (120), 573
 Fanizzi, F. P. 245 (399), 300
 Fanwick, P. E. 239 (165), 245 (380), 272 (615), 291, 299, 309, 605 (154), 671
 Far, A. R. 748 (20), 783
 Farag, A. B. 713 (210), 735
 Faraglia, G. 239 (146, 147, 162), 290, 291
 Farahbakhsh, M. 259 (536), 306
 Farber, G. K. 622 (285), 675
 Farias, F. S. 151 (58), 178
 Fariás, S. 713 (217), 735
 Farina, Y. 598 (105), 669
 Farinola, G. M. 123 (211), 130, 242 (285), 295
 Farkas, E. 600 (128), 602 (133), 670
 Farmer, P. J. 255 (514), 306
 Farnham, W. B. 70 (172), 80, 854 (168), 855 (162), 877
 Farnia, M. 962 (158), 1008
 Faronia, M. F. 245 (400), 300
 Farr, J. D. 958 (135–137, 145), 959 (151, 162), 1008
 Farrall, N. 619 (267), 674
 Farrell, N. P. 619 (265), 674
 Farrington, D. L. 962 (177), 1009
 Farrukh, M. A. 506 (199), 545
 Farzad, F. 100 (75), 127
 Fasasi, A. Y. 955 (103), 1007
 Fataftah, Z. A. 386 (8), 405
 Fatemi, M. 244 (333), 296, 971 (241), 1011
 Faucher, M. 147 (69), 179
 Faulkner, D. J. 609 (179), 671
 Faulkner, S. 169 (197), 182, 245 (349), 297
 Faulmann, C. 240 (202), 292, 902 (23), 905 (12), 907 (74), 920 (132, 136), 922 (1, 145, 146), 923, 924, 926, 928
 Faus, J. 240 (208, 209, 223, 229, 233), 292, 293
 Faustino, W. M. 149 (24), 153 (75, 76), 156 (35), 167 (38), 177–179
 Favero, L. 48 (122, 123, 125), 78
 Favreau, D. P. 952 (101), 1007
 Fawaz, G. 616 (250), 674
 Fawcett, J. 211 (274), 220, 239 (157, 171, 177), 241 (270), 245 (400), 271 (271), 291, 294, 300, 603 (126), 619 (159), 670, 671
 Fay, D. P. 498 (146), 544
 Fay, R. C. 110 (144), 129, 244 (325), 245 (369, 388), 296, 298, 299, 520 (253), 548
 Fayt, R. 843 (93, 95), 844 (102), 847 (97, 121), 859 (189), 864 (206), 875, 876, 878
 Fazakerley, G. V. 613 (214), 658 (447), 672, 681
 Fecik, R. A. 373 (47), 406
 Federlin, P. 494 (142), 543
 Fedorov, A. A. 635 (330), 639 (353), 677, 678
 Fedorov, E. V. 635 (330), 639 (353), 677, 678
 Fedoseev, E. V. 701 (109), 733
 Fedotova, N. E. 989 (372), 1014
 Fedurco, M. 728 (319), 738
 Fedushkin, I. L. 228 (31), 286
 Fedyanin, I. 553 (30), 571
 Feh1, C. 594 (66), 667
 Fehr, C. 448 (151), 454
 Feibush, B. 719 (252), 736
 Feigelson, R. S. 997 (441), 1015
 Feigl, F. 729 (327), 738
 Feijen, J. 245 (337), 296
 Feiters, M. C. 558 (119, 124), 573
 Felaco, M. 599 (116), 669
 Feldman, E. 624 (294), 676
 Feldman, K. S. 416 (222), 455
 Felemez, M. 434 (343), 458
 Felinto, M. C. F. C. 148 (21), 159 (116), 167 (38), 177, 178, 180, 686 (10), 730
 Felinto, M. C. F. C. 148 (22), 149 (24), 177
 Fell, R. T. 468 (30, 31), 540
 Fellmann, J. D. 266 (584), 308
 Felner, I. 989 (369), 1014
 Feng, A. 955 (109), 1007
 Feng, B. 590 (49), 667
 Feng, W. C. 284 (680), 311
 Feng, Y. S. 972 (247, 248), 1011
 Feng, Z. Z. 705 (159), 734
 Fengl, R. W. 233 (60), 287
 Fenn, T. D. 623 (283), 675
 Fenton, D. E. 245 (378), 251 (443), 252 (477), 298, 303, 304, 323 (75), 350, 527 (236), 535 (284, 289), 547, 550
 Fenwick, A. 437 (373), 458
 Ferenz, M. 71 (177), 80
 Ferguson, G. 507 (204), 545
 Fergusson, J. E. 525 (265), 549

- Feringa, B. L. 380 (63), 389 (84), 391 (86), 407, 408, 555 (50), 567 (259, 267), 571, 576
- Fermin, M. C. 274 (618), 309
- Fernandes Diniz, J. M. B. 413 (180), 454
- Fernandes, J. C. B. 693 (65), 732
- Fernández-Baeza, J. 96 (58), 126, 317 (11, 25), 348
- Fernández, C. 335 (143), 352
- Fernández, E. J. 108 (132), 128, 172 (220), 182, 245 (409), 302, 335 (144), 352
- Fernández-Hernández, J. M. 236 (5, 80), 286, 288, 315 (3–5), 347
- Fernández, I. 392 (90), 393 (93), 408
- Fernández, J. 558 (117), 573
- Fernández, J. M. 596 (92), 668
- Fernández, M. 431 (322), 457
- Fernandez, M. T. 596 (96), 597 (99), 669
- Fernández, P. B. 620 (274), 675
- Fernández, R. 245 (302, 387), 295, 299, 434 (345), 458, 619 (268, 270), 674, 675
- Fernández, S. 316 (17–19), 348
- Fernandezbaeza, J. 317 (21), 348
- Fernelius, W. C. 197 (106), 216, 245 (374), 283 (283), 295, 298, 611 (204), 672
- Ferrand, D. 996 (419), 1015
- Ferrand, E. F. 415 (201), 455
- Ferrao, M. L. C. C. H. 186 (5, 8), 202 (184), 213, 218
- Ferraris, J. P. 906 (69), 925
- Ferraro, F. 240 (201), 292
- Ferraro, J. R. 135 (10), 177, 892 (32), 906 (71), 908 (99), 924–926
- Ferraudi, G. 504 (192, 195), 505 (189, 191), 545
- Ferraudi, G. J. 115 (164), 129
- Ferreira, A. C. S. 607 (166), 671
- Ferreira, C. L. 600 (130), 670
- Ferreira, R. A. S. 148 (61), 154 (60), 178
- Ferrence, G. M. 104 (114), 128
- Ferrer, E. G. 599 (113), 669
- Ferrer, J. 335 (141), 351
- Ferrer, J. F. 917 (119), 927
- Ferrer, J.-L. 590 (48), 667
- Ferretti, V. 586 (39), 666
- Ferri, D. 68 (167), 79
- Ferro, D. 208 (238), 219
- Fery-Forgues, S. 12 (28), 75
- Fett, G. M. 167 (38), 178
- Fetzner, S. 645 (382), 679
- Feurer, E. 966 (198), 1009
- Fey, G. 658 (437), 680
- Fianchini, M. 246 (415), 302
- Fias, P. 165 (144), 180
- Ficini, J. 775 (75), 784
- Fiddes, A. J. C. 996 (423), 1015
- Fieberg, A. 851 (146), 877
- Fiedler, J. 113 (154), 129, 245 (386), 299, 517 (246), 548
- Fields, K. W. 189 (39), 214, 742 (5), 764 (4), 782
- Fields, M. 616 (250), 674
- Fielenbach, D. 359 (10), 405
- Fierro-Gonzalez, J. C. 557 (94), 572
- Fieser, L. F. 616 (250), 674
- Fieser, M. 616 (250), 674
- Fife, D. J. 429 (281), 456
- Figadere, B. 48 (121), 78
- Figueira, M. J. 912 (105), 917 (122), 918 (92), 926, 927
- Figueiredo, J. L. 558 (126), 573
- Figueras, A. 993 (404), 1004 (495), 1014, 1017
- Figueras, S. 373 (50), 407
- Figuroa, J. S. 205 (210), 219, 233 (63), 287
- Figuerola, A. 100 (81), 127
- Figueroa, J. E. 840 (84), 875
- Filger, D. L. 413 (179), 454
- Filgueiras, C. A. L. 513 (233), 546
- Filip, V. 716 (231), 736
- Filipescu, N. 157 (95), 167 (183), 175 (255), 176 (272), 179, 182–184, 505 (191), 545
- Filira, F. 431 (316), 457
- Filosa, R. 397 (104), 408
- Finazzi-Agró, A. 640 (360), 644 (373), 678
- Fine, S. M. 956 (116), 1007
- Finet, J.-P. 412 (58), 452
- Fink, B. 607 (171), 671
- Fink, F. G. 71 (176), 80
- Finn, J. 468 (32), 540
- Finnegan, M. M. 239 (159, 160), 291
- Finocchiaro, S. T. 245 (404), 301, 974 (263), 996 (412), 1011, 1015
- Fiorani, D. 1003 (473), 1016
- Firestone, R. A. 440 (421), 459
- Firth, S. 919 (125), 927
- Fischbein, E. 989 (369), 1014
- Fischer, A. 253 (494), 305
- Fischer, E. M. 479 (81), 542
- Fischer, H. 480 (84), 542
- Fischer, H. R. 245 (374), 298
- Fischer, J. 254 (66), 255 (504–506, 508, 509), 260 (548), 287, 305, 307, 338 (160), 339 (161), 352
- Fischer, R. A. 934 (4), 1004
- Fish, R. H. 619 (267), 674
- Fisher, A. M. 416 (221), 455
- Fisher, F. J. 189 (30), 202 (188), 214, 218
- Fitl, P. 716 (232), 736
- Fitzpatrick, D. L. 665 (482), 682
- Fjellvåg, H. 514 (235), 547, 988 (364), 989 (373, 374), 1004 (508, 509), 1014, 1017
- Flaschenriem, C. J. 252 (455), 303
- Flashman, E. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
- Flatt, P. R. 605 (151), 670

- Fleck, T. J. 412 (6), 443 (436), 450, 460
 Fleeting, K. A. 980 (306, 308), 981 (307), 1012
 Fleischer, M. 970 (231), 1010
 Fleming, D. 658 (216, 442), 672, 680
 Fleming, I. 48 (126), 78, 226 (7), 286, 356 (2), 372 (41), 405, 406, 414 (3, 4), 443 (396–398, 437), 450, 459, 460, 478 (69), 481 (88), 541, 542, 767 (60), 784
 Fleming, J. 658 (216, 442), 672, 680
 Fletcher, D. 202 (184), 218
 Fletcher, P. C. 176 (270), 184
 Fletcher, S. P. 239 (136), 290, 389 (84), 408, 606 (129), 670
 Fleury, D. 212 (282), 220
 Fleury, M. B. 212 (282), 220
 Flinois, K. 391 (89), 408, 436 (357), 458
 Flint, D. H. 412 (117), 453
 Flint, E. B. 943 (46), 1005
 Flitsch, S. L. 653 (421), 680
 Florêncio, M. H. 596, (96), 597 (99), 669
 Flórez, J. 551 (7), 570
 Floriani, C. 5 (9), 15 (33), 19 (19), 34 (34), 75, 83 (7, 14), 125, 208 (239), 219, 225 (4), 227 (10), 230 (39), 231 (48, 49), 232 (55), 233 (59, 61), 249 (434–437, 439, 440), 252 (450, 470, 483), 253 (492), 263 (561), 264 (564, 571), 266 (577), 274 (616, 617), 275 (73, 568), 279 (652), 286, 287, 302–305, 307–310, 315 (9), 328 (112, 115), 331 (128, 131, 132), 337 (154), 346 (105, 133, 183), 347, 350–353, 412 (93), 452
 Florio, S. 745 (11), 782
 Floris, G. 642 (365), 678
 Florke, U. 234 (76), 235 (77), 288
 Fluck, M. 720 (259), 736
 Flugel, R. 274 (620), 309
 Flynn, G. C. 589 (46), 666
 Fobbe, H. 194 (97), 216
 Foces-Foces, C. 319 (39), 335 (141), 349, 352, 501 (170), 544
 Fochi, M. 412 (83), 452
 Fodor, P. 726 (303), 737
 Fogg, D. E. 570 (295), 577
 Foglia, T. A. 797 (93), 820
 Folbrova, J. 710 (187), 734
 Folks, L. 937 (23), 1005
 Folli, C. 252 (478), 304
 Foltg, K. 245 (309, 375, 378), 258 (524), 272 (615), 274 (617), 295, 298, 299, 306, 309, 334 (140), 351, 515 (239), 547
 Fombarlet, C. M. 695 (78), 732
 Fomitchev, D. V. 921 (11), 923
 Fong, B. S. 284 (685), 311
 Font-Bardia, M. 368 (35), 406
 Fontaine, R. 701 (111), 733
 Fontana, A. 197 (116), 216, 427 (278), 456
 Fontanille, M. 846 (117), 849 (131), 876
 Foote, C. S. 481 (91), 542
 Ford, W. E. 658 (217, 443), 673, 681
 Fordyce, E. A. F. 569 (277), 576
 Fork, D. K. 966 (206), 1010
 Forkel, H. 190 (55), 215
 Formentin, P. 393 (93), 408
 Formica, M. 602 (132), 670
 Formigué, M. 906 (62), 925
 Fornié, J. 245 (397), 300, 319 (39), 321 (52–54), 335 (142, 143, 145, 146), 349, 352
 Forrest, S. R. 164 (145), 169 (201), 170 (210), 181, 182
 Forrestal, K. J. 272 (610), 308
 Forro, E. 431 (319), 457
 Forsberg, J. H. 794 (5, 38), 818
 Forsberger, J. H. 142 (43), 178
 Forsén, S. 498 (145), 544
 Forster, L. S. 169 (193), 182
 Forster, W.-R. 779 (82), 784
 Forsyth, C. M. 245 (343), 297, 522 (259), 549
 Forsyth, M. 245 (343), 297, 522 (259), 549
 Fort, A. 897 (51), 925
 Forte Giacobone, A. F. 695 (84), 732
 Forte, R. 843 (95), 875
 Fortin, R. 635 (334), 677
 Fortis, F. 807 (159), 821
 Fortunak, J. 431 (338), 458
 Fortuño, C. 245 (397), 300, 321 (54), 349
 Foss, S. 989 (374), 1014
 Foster, C. L. 239 (184), 291
 Foster, D. F. 245 (400), 300
 Foster, G. 621 (278), 675
 Foster, M. L. 665 (476), 682
 Fouda, M. F. R. 619 (267), 674
 Foulon, J.-D. 118 (34), 126, 245 (339), 296
 Fourmigué, M. 893 (34), 894 (39, 40), 896 (45, 47, 48), 904 (61), 906 (62), 908 (97), 909 (82, 83), 916 (90, 112), 924–927
 Fourtillan, J. B. 613 (220), 658 (446), 673, 681
 Fowells, W. 840 (85), 875
 Fowles, G. W. A. 245 (377), 298
 Fox, M. A. 494 (141), 543
 Fox, S. B. 902 (23), 924
 Foxman, B. M. 240 (225, 254), 293, 294
 Fraden, J. 962 (179), 1009
 Fraenkel, G. 9 (24), 75
 Fragalà, I. 245 (403, 404), 301, 987 (350), 993 (402, 403), 995 (410, 411), 996 (412), 1013–1015
 Fragalà, I. L. 245 (297, 339, 403, 404, 411), 295, 296, 301, 302, 967 (211), 505 (194), 545, 971 (240), 974 (263), 1003 (472–474), 1004 (501, 502), 1010, 1011, 1016, 1017
 Fragala, M. E. 245 (401), 301
 Fragoso, A. 696 (94), 732

- Frampton, C. S. 239 (93), 288, 604 (147), 615 (231), 670, 673
- Frampton, G. A. C. 431 (336), 458
- Franceschi, F. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
- Franceschini, P. L. 252 (462), 303
- Francis, P. S. 690 (37), 731
- Francisco, L. W. 278 (644), 310
- Francisco, W. A. 645 (384, 385), 679
- Franco, M. L. T. M. B. 413 (154), 454
- Frandsen, E. 194 (90), 215
- Frank, P. 692 (56), 731
- Frankel, R. B. 245 (371), 298
- Frankenbach, G. M. 240 (222), 293
- Frankland, A. D. 336 (10), 347
- Franklin, A. S. 372 (41), 406
- Franklin, M. V. 323 (75), 350
- Frasca, D. R. 607 (161), 619 (267), 671, 674
- Fraser, M. E. 701 (114), 733
- Fraser, R. R. 805 (144), 806 (147), 821
- Fraser, T. 662 (478), 682
- Frassica, A. 1004 (501), 1017
- Fráusto da Silva, J. J. R. 605 (150), 670
- Fraxedas, J. 922 (143, 145–147), 928
- Frazier, K. 60 (155), 79
- Frazier, R. H. 212 (232), 219, 476 (60), 541
- Frede, M. 202 (190), 218, 271 (534), 306
- Freeman, G. G. 611 (202), 672
- Freeman, H. C. 642 (369, 370, 372), 678
- Fregona, D. 239 (146, 147, 162), 290, 291
- Freigang, J. 662 (475), 682
- Freire, C. 558 (125, 126), 573
- Freire, R. O. 140 (39), 154 (60, 62, 89–91), 157 (30), 178, 179, 248 (431), 302
- Freiser, H. 510 (218), 546
- Frenking, G. 463 (2, 4), 539
- Frère, Y. 523 (232), 546
- Fresco, J. 255 (515), 306
- Frey, D. A. 484 (103), 542
- Freyss, D. 834 (47), 874
- Fried, H. E. 414 (185), 416 (227), 430 (129, 231), 453–455
- Friedl, T. 774 (71), 784
- Friedlein, F. K. 565 (212), 575
- Friedrich, E. 479 (75), 541
- Friend, R. H. 160 (132), 171 (202), 180, 182, 325 (96), 350, 880 (2), 914 (73), 923, 926
- Friessen, C. 90 (38), 126, 506 (208), 546
- Friestad, G. K. 568 (272), 576
- Frisch, J. M. 21 (65), 76
- Frisch, M. J. 463 (4), 539
- Fristrup, P. 64 (162), 79
- Fritz, P. M. 270 (604), 308
- Fritze, I. M. 662 (475), 682
- Froen, D. E. 401 (119), 409
- Froese, R. D. J. 45 (117), 78, 554 (40), 571
- Fröhlich, K. 941 (33), 1005
- Fröhlich, R. 231 (47), 233 (58), 287, 240 (263), 294, 263 (560), 307, 336 (151), 344 (175), 352, 482 (94), 542
- Frohnäpfel, D. S. 277 (639), 310
- Froment, F. 70 (70), 76, 838 (70), 875
- Frommer, S. 949 (80), 1006
- Fromont, C. 777 (77), 784
- Fronczek, F. R. 245 (400), 300, 301, 954 (107), 960 (175), 1007, 1009
- Frontier, A. J. 445 (442, 445, 446), 460
- Fronzaglia, A. 258 (523), 306
- Frost, C. G. 567 (258, 266), 576
- Fruchier, A. 793 (46), 819
- Fruhauf, S. 321 (58), 349
- Fry, D. F. 474 (58), 540
- Fry, F. H. 176 (285), 184
- Fry, M. 617 (253), 674
- Fryatt, R. 565 (193), 575
- Fryček, R. 716 (231, 232), 736
- Fryd, M. 828 (13), 832 (46), 873, 874
- Frydas, S. 599 (10, 116), 666, 669
- Fryzuk, M. D. 239 (167), 272 (590), 275 (626), 291, 308, 309, 328 (116), 351, 606 (160), 671
- Fu, H.-Y. 553 (27), 571
- Fu, L. 154 (60), 178
- Fu, L.-S. 245 (348), 297
- Fu, W.-F. 482 (94), 542
- Fu, X. 92 (52), 126, 439 (400), 459, 558 (120), 573
- Fuchs, E. 554 (42), 571
- Fueno, T. 200 (156), 217
- Fuertes, M. A. 595 (82), 668
- Fuji, K. 412 (59, 79), 437 (365, 366, 368), 452, 458
- Fujihara, T. 245 (374), 298
- Fujii, E. 989 (370, 371), 994 (396), 1014
- Fujii, H. 171 (213), 182
- Fujii, K. 50 (135), 78
- Fujii, N. 39 (100), 77
- Fujii, S. 994 (396), 1014
- Fujii, T. 431 (324), 457, 475 (65), 541
- Fujiiwara, K. 118 (174), 129
- Fujimoto, A. 474 (58), 541
- Fujimoto, N. 728 (321), 738
- Fujinaga, K. 703 (126), 733
- Fujinaga, T. 723 (272), 725 (113), 733, 736
- Fujinami, T. 198 (134), 217, 242 (273), 294
- Fujisaki, T. 919 (93), 926
- Fujishima, H. 977 (283), 1011
- Fujita, K. 611 (203), 672
- Fujita, W. 914 (88), 915 (111), 921 (139), 926–928
- Fujita, Y. 804 (135), 820
- Fujiwara, D. 583 (26), 666
- Fujiwara, E. 911 (81), 912 (85, 86), 926
- Fujiwara, H. 907 (78), 912 (85), 922 (146), 926, 928

- Fujiwara, M. 569 (280), 577
 Fujiwara, T. 715 (223, 224), 735, 803 (133), 820
 Fukin, G. K. 228 (31), 286
 Fukuda, Y. 92 (51), 109 (139), 126, 128, 238 (123), 245 (340), 289, 297
 Fukui, T. 637 (339), 677
 Fukumori, H. 237 (85), 288
 Fukuoka, N. 603 (137), 670
 Fukushima, C. 34 (93), 77
 Fukuta, M. 599 (115), 669
 Fukutomi, M. 1002 (467), 1016
 Fukuyama, T. 189 (41), 214
 Fukuzawa, S. 198 (134), 217
 Fukuzawa, S.-I. 199 (146), 217
 Fuller, C. C. 285 (686), 311
 Fuller, D. J. 30 (85), 77, 412 (12), 451
 Fulop, F. 431 (319), 457
 Fülöp, V. 597 (103), 598 (108), 669
 Fumarova, M. Sh. 728 (324), 729 (325, 326), 738
 Fun, H.-K. 167 (186, 188), 182, 248 (248), 294, 598 (105), 669
 Funa, N. 609 (188), 672
 Funabashi, M. 609 (188), 672
 Funahashi, S. 522 (259), 549
 Funakubo, H. 1002 (480), 1016
 Fung, Y. K. 440 (413), 459
 Furlani, C. 91 (47), 126
 Fursova, E. Yu. 99 (79, 80), 127
 Fürstner, A. 361 (19), 406, 557 (86), 566 (225), 572, 575
 Furthmüller, J. 27 (77), 77
 Furuhashi, H. 830 (29), 874
 Furukawa, J. 200 (156), 217
 Furukawa, S. 954 (113), 1007
 Furuno, Y. 92 (51), 126
 Furusawa, M. 596 (91), 668
 Furushima, Y. 529 (244), 548
 Furuya, T. 707 (170), 734
 Fusetti, F. 646 (388), 679
 Fushinobu, S. 625 (301), 676
 Fusi, V. 602 (132), 670
 Futatsugi, K. 436 (361), 458
 Fuyuhiko, A. 245 (374), 298
 Fyrlan, M. 316 (13), 348

 Gabrielska, J. 597 (102), 669
 Gaffke, A. 210 (260), 220
 Gafney, H. D. 504 (190, 193), 505 (194), 545
 Gagnon, M. K. J. 239 (136), 290
 Gahl, W. A. 665 (482), 682
 Gaidamakov, S. 661 (471), 682
 Gal, J.-F. 192 (79), 215
 Galán-Mascarós, J. R. 919 (127), 928
 Galani, A. 615 (230, 231), 673
 Galanin, I. E. 121 (193, 194), 130
 Galano, J.-M. 448 (448), 460
 Galante, J. M. 274 (617), 309
 Galbács, G. 556 (75), 572
 Galbiati, F. 565 (190), 575
 Galiano Roth, A. S. 412 (12), 451
 Galibert, A. M. 240 (203), 292
 Galindo, A. 245 (375), 298
 Galishev, V. A. 780 (85), 785
 Galizzi, A. 635 (334), 677
 Gall, M. 357 (4), 405, 412 (21), 451
 Gallagher, J. D. 472 (54), 540
 Gallagher, T. 742 (6), 782
 Gallardo, O. 498 (149), 544
 Gallego, M. 709 (186), 734
 Galletti, A. M. R. 245 (396), 300
 Gallo, E. 249 (440), 303
 Gallois, B. 1004 (491), 1017
 Gallois, B. M. 980 (300), 1012
 Gallucci, J. 281 (667), 310
 Gallucci, J. C. 252 (474), 304
 Galvao, A. M. 202 (181), 218
 Galvez, J. A. 440 (405), 459
 Gálvez-López, M. D. 336 (10), 347
 Galwey, A. K. 195 (109), 216
 Galy, J. 240 (249), 294
 Galya, L. G. 725 (294), 737
 Gama, S. 600 (128), 602 (133), 670
 Gama, V. 907 (76), 917 (84), 918 (92, 123), 919 (75), 926, 927
 Gamache, R. E. 527 (236), 547
 Gamalevich, G. D. 803 (130), 820
 Gamasa, M. P. 96 (61), 127
 Gambarotta, S. 198 (136, 137), 203 (192), 204 (199), 217, 218, 249 (435), 252 (470), 264 (571), 266 (577), 268 (598), 274 (617), 279 (651, 654–656), 280 (658), 302, 304, 308–310, 328 (112), 351, 749 (28), 783
 Gamboni, R. 466 (17), 539
 Gameiro, P. 600 (127), 670
 Gamez, P. 245 (296, 378, 400), 295, 298, 300
 Gammill, W. 32 (88), 77
 Ganazzoli, F. 340 (166), 352
 Ganboa, I. 748 (20), 783
 Gander-Coquoz, M. 401 (118), 409
 Ganesan, M. 245 (380), 299
 Ganesh, K. N. 595 (76), 668
 Gangal, S. A. 974 (261), 1011
 Ganjali, M. R. 717 (236), 736
 Gano, L. 602 (133), 620 (275), 670, 675
 Gansäuer, A. 359 (10), 405
 Gansow, O. A. 794 (59), 819
 Gantzel, P. K. 284 (685), 311
 Ganzhorn, A. 661 (466), 681
 Ganzhorn, A. J. 661 (464, 465), 681
 Gao, C. 159 (123), 180
 Gao, D. 165 (139), 180, 484 (102), 542
 Gao, G. F. 648 (394), 679

- Gao, J. 111 (68), 123 (208), *127, 130, 165*
(162), *181, 412* (121), *453, 1004* (494),
1017
- Gao, J. L. 623 (286), *675*
- Gao, J.-S. 111 (151), *129*
- Gao, L. 1002 (466), *1016*
- Gao, S. 252 (463), *304, 382* (70), *407*
- Gao, X. 157 (108), *180*
- Gao, X. C. 165 (156, 161), *181*
- Gao, Y. M. 975 (275), *1011*
- Gao, Z. 694 (68), 699 (69), 732, 843 (98), *875*
- Gao, Z. H. 597 (98), *669*
- Gao, Z.-N. 699 (99), *732*
- Garau, A. 892 (14), *923*
- Garbauskas, M. 920 (137), *928*
- García-Carmona, F. 661 (469), *682*
- García, G. 993 (404), 1004 (495), *1014, 1017*
- García-Granda, S. 96 (61), *127, 283* (676),
311, 599 (111), *669*
- García, M. 969 (224), *1010*
- García, M. M. 316 (19), *348*
- García-Mina, J. M. 596 (92), *668*
- García-Raso, A. 476 (60), *541*
- García-Viloca, M. 623 (286), *675*
- García, Y. 916 (114), *927*
- García-Yuste, S. 96 (58), *126*
- Gardinier, J. R. 245 (303, 407), 295, *301, 321*
(60), *349*
- Gardon, D. P. 98 (71), *127*
- Garge, P. 239 (179, 187), *291, 292*
- Garhart, J. 955 (109), *1007*
- Garjonytė, R. 694 (74), *732*
- Garlaschelli, L. 340 (166), *352*
- Garner, C. D. 880 (5), 885 (9), 906 (68), 923,
925
- Garner, L. R. 204 (200), *218, 267* (591), *308*
- Garnier-Suillerot, A. 613 (220), 658 (446),
673, 681
- Garnweitner, G. 966 (204, 205), *1010*
- Garon, S. 170 (211), *182*
- Garreau, H. 861 (196), *878*
- Garrett, G. S. 479 (81), *542*
- Garrett, J. B. 635 (326), *677*
- Garrett, K. E. 284 (680), *311*
- Garribba, E. 119 (49), *126, 239* (143), *290,*
600 (125), *670*
- Garrido, G. 413 (173), *454*
- Garrido, N. M. 443 (435), *460*
- Garrisi, P. 245 (385), *299*
- Gasbarri, C. 427 (278), *456*
- Gaskill, D. K. 244 (333), *296*
- Gasparotto, A. 949 (78), 998 (445), *1006, 1016*
- Gasparotto, L. H. S. 696 (95), *732*
- Gasser, C. 245 (378), 298, 515 (239), *547*
- Gatehouse, B. M. 245 (365), *297*
- Gates, B. C. 245 (393), *300, 557* (94), 559
(143), *572, 574*
- Gates, J. K. 690 (36), *731*
- Gateschi, D. 245 (385), *299*
- Gattass, C. R. 617 (260), *674*
- Gatteschi, D. 240 (201), 245 (378, 385, 407),
292, 298, 299, 301, 917 (116), *927*
- Gatteschia, D. 238 (129), *289*
- Gatti, G. 266 (580), *308*
- Gatto, C. C. 252 (459), *303*
- Gaube, W. 594 (66), *667*
- Gaudin, C. 645 (383), *679*
- Gaudry, R. 360 (14), *405*
- Gaumann, T. 212 (258), *220*
- Gaunt, M. J. 412 (113), *453*
- Gaur, D. P. 82 (1), *125, 137* (15), *177, 242*
(279), 295, 705 (157), *734*
- Gaur, S. 616 (247), *674*
- Gavel, D. P. 251 (443), *303, 912* (104), *927*
- Gaviña, P. 70 (170), *80*
- Gavrilenko, M. A. 719 (247–250, 253), 720
(255), 725 (292), *736, 737*
- Gavrilyuk, O. A. 431 (289), *457*
- Gavryushin, A. 566 (233), *576*
- Gawryszewska, P. 153 (78), *179*
- Gayda, S. E. 251 (443), *303*
- Gaydou, V. 645 (383), *679*
- Gázquez, J. L. 413 (155), *454*
- Gazzard, L. J. 211 (264), *220*
- Ge, M. F. 118 (176), *129*
- Geary, E. A. M. 902 (59), *925*
- Geballe, T. H. 966 (206), *1010*
- Geddes, N. 176 (176), *181*
- Geethea, K. 595 (76), *668*
- Gefel, D. 603 (146), *670*
- Geib, S. J. 239 (86), 271 (592), 288, 308, 612
(206), *672*
- Geich-Gimbel, D. 359 (10), *405*
- Geier, S. J. 561 (148, 149), *574*
- Geiger, W. E. 884 (20), 889 (28), *924*
- Geisbauer, A. 243 (319), 245 (398), 296, *300,*
508 (215), 527 (271), *546, 549*
- Geiser, U. 906 (71), 908 (99), 920 (95, 135),
925, 926, 928
- Geitner, M. 280 (661), *310*
- Gelfond, N. V. 989 (372), *1014*
- Geller, M. 176 (279), *184*
- Gelli, R. 614 (225), *673*
- Gelmini, L. 237 (88), 239 (143), 288, 290, 605
(149), *670*
- Gemmell, N. 759 (44), *783*
- Genet, J.-P. 431 (328), *457*
- Gennari, C. 21 (61), 52 (138), 53 (139), 54
(137), 56 (142), 76, 78, 79, 567 (268), *576*
- Gentile, G. 729 (329), *738*
- Geoffroy, G. L. 209 (247), 220, 284 (680), *311*
- Geogfroy, M. 896 (45, 46), *925*
- Georg, G. I. 49 (128), *78*
- George, C. 498 (147), *544, 917* (119), *927*
- George, M. W. 553 (23), *571*
- Georgopoulos, S. L. 187 (12), *213*

- Gerales, C. 239 (137), 290
 Gerales, C. F. G. C. 600 (127), 670
 Gerard, C. 239 (166), 291
 Gerasimov, P. A. 186 (1), 213
 Gerbase, A. E. 557 (93), 572
 Gerbasi, R. 252 (462), 303, 949 (78, 79), 970 (232), 1006, 1010
 Gerber, L. H. 665 (482), 682
 Gerbino, D. C. 283 (676), 311
 Gerdin, M. 561 (162, 163), 574
 Geremia, S. 245 (378), 249 (438), 263 (561), 298, 303, 307
 Gerena, L. 660 (55), 667
 Gerfin, T. 252 (483), 304, 997 (439), 1015
 Gerlach, D. H. 252 (464), 304
 Gerlach, H. 801 (122), 820
 Gerlt, J. A. 634 (325, 327–329), 635 (326, 330–332), 639 (353), 653 (419, 420), 676–678, 680
 Germain, T. R. S. 239 (136), 290
 German, L. S. 193 (81), 215
 Germaneau, R. F. 368 (33), 406
 Gerothanassis, I. P. 796 (91), 820
 Gerrity, D. P. 622 (285), 675
 Gerstberger, G. 569 (285), 577
 Gervais, D. 275 (623), 309
 Gervasini, A. 947 (68), 1006
 Gescheidt, G. 493 (132), 543
 Gessner, T. 321 (58), 349, 505 (197), 545, 957 (170), 958 (143), 962 (141, 166), 965 (183), 1008, 1009
 Getzoff, E. D. 589 (45), 666
 Geurts, K. 389 (84), 408
 Gevert, O. 254 (500), 274 (620), 305, 309, 339 (159), 352
 Ghasemi, J. 699 (6), 730
 Ghedini, M. 240 (231), 293
 Ghilagaber, S. 436 (362), 458
 Ghilardi, C. A. 239 (163), 291
 Ghisletti, D. 986 (342), 1013
 Ghiviriga, I. 483 (101), 484 (103), 542
 Ghoroku, K. 768 (62), 784
 Ghosh, A. 100 (81), 127, 240 (206), 252 (483), 292, 305, 555 (53), 572
 Ghosh, A. K. 34 (94), 77, 240 (218), 293
 Ghosh, I. 810 (172), 811 (173, 174), 821
 Ghosh, P. 252 (470), 304, 527 (273), 549
 Ghosh, S. K. 955 (109), 1007
 Ghoshal, D. 240 (218), 293
 Ghumaan, S. 113 (154), 129, 245 (386), 299
 Ghysel, M. 1004 (511), 1017
 Gia, H.-B. 848 (123), 876
 Giacomini, D. 49 (127), 78
 Giambastiani, G. 64 (161), 79
 Giampietro, L. 432 (339), 458
 Giandomenico, C. M. 595 (82), 668
 Giannetto, M. 694 (70), 732
 Giannini, L. 264 (564), 307
 Giarikos, D. G. 245 (301, 401), 295, 301
 Gibart, P. 994 (368), 1014
 Gibb, V. G. 793 (45), 819
 Giblin, G. M. P. 416 (224, 225), 437 (378), 455, 459
 Giblin, S. R. 951 (89), 1006
 Gibson, C. P. 231 (41), 287, 412 (92), 452
 Gibson, D. 242 (279), 295
 Gibson, J. F. 119 (182), 130
 Gibson, V. C. 283 (675), 310, 412 (90, 109), 452, 453
 Gielen, M. 21 (60), 76
 Giester, G. 205 (214), 219
 Gikas, E. 708 (13), 730
 Gil, J. 68 (169), 80
 Gil, S. 5 (5, 7), 8 (8), 75, 476 (60), 541
 Gil-Sanz, R. 274 (618), 309
 Gilbault, L. F. 690 (36), 731
 Gilbert, D. M. 660 (121), 669
 Gilbert, I. H. 592 (54), 660 (56), 667
 Gilbert, J. M. 413 (176), 454
 Gilchrist, J. H. 30 (85), 32 (86), 77
 Gilje, J. W. 266 (582), 275 (629), 308, 309
 Gill, C. D. 437 (374), 458
 Gill, M. 584 (38), 608 (27), 666
 Gill, W. N. 954 (114), 1007
 Gillard, R. D. 278 (278), 295
 Gilli, P. 586 (39), 666
 Gilliland, D. D. 122 (205), 130
 Gillmore, A. T. 370 (37, 38), 406, 412 (78), 452
 Gilmartin, M. E. 868 (215), 878
 Giménez-Pedros, M. 555 (59), 572
 Gimenez, S. 861 (197), 878
 Giménez-Saiz, C. 240 (202), 292, 919 (126), 927
 Gimeno, J. 96 (61), 127, 335 (142, 143), 352
 Gimeno, M. C. 335 (144), 352
 Gindulyte, A. 90 (43), 126
 Ginisty, M. 386 (81), 407
 Giorgi, G. 614 (224), 673
 Giorgi, L. 602 (132), 670
 Giorgi, M. 245 (400), 300, 598 (109), 645 (387), 669, 679
 Giormani, V. 431 (316), 457
 Giovannitti, B. 315 (6), 347
 Girard, M. L. 693 (62), 732
 Giraudeau, A. 523 (263), 549
 Giraudel, J.-L. 607 (19), 666
 Girkis, A. Y. 244 (325), 296
 Girichev, G. V. 84 (15), 88 (25), 89 (31, 33), 103 (29), 104 (102, 104, 112, 113), 105 (126), 106 (127, 128), 120 (120), 121 (121, 193, 194), 122 (122), 125–128, 130
 Giricheva, N. I. 89 (33), 103 (29), 104 (102, 112, 113), 105 (126), 106 (127, 128), 120 (120), 121 (121, 193, 194), 122 (122), 126–128, 130

- Giridhar, R. 244 (322), 296
 Girolami, G. S. 245 (399), 300, 945 (61, 63),
 946 (62, 64), 955 (119), 963 (181), 1006,
 1007, 1009
 Gitua, J. N. 559 (132), 573
 Giuffrida, G. 893 (37), 924
 Giuffrida, S. 505 (194), 545, 948 (74), 1006
 Giusti, A. 240 (201), 292
 Gladfelter, W. L. 970 (229), 1010
 Gladysz, J. A. 207 (230), 219, 565 (212), 575
 Glaser, J. 193 (87), 215
 Glaser, T. 887 (13), 923
 Glasfeld, A. 622 (285), 675
 Glasner, M. E. 635 (330), 677
 Glazkov, I. N. 702 (118), 733
 Gleave, D. M. 378 (61), 407, 437 (377), 459
 Gleave, R. 567 (266), 576
 Gleises, A. 105 (124), 128
 Gleizes, A. 118 (34), 126, 240 (233, 249,
 250), 243 (243), 245 (339, 396, 400), 247
 (247), 293, 294, 296, 300, 301
 Glen, R. C. 415 (210), 455
 Glenn, M. T. 122 (203), 130
 Glick, M. D. 240 (200, 207), 248 (429), 251
 (443), 292, 302, 303, 537 (285), 550
 Glidewell, C. 239 (144), 290, 513 (233), 531
 (270), 547, 549
 Glieder, A. 657 (428), 680
 Gliem, R. 937 (17), 1005
 Gligorić, M. 92 (53), 126
 Gliński, M. 230 (36), 287
 Glöckle, M. 517 (246), 548
 Glover, N. 237 (88), 239 (143), 288, 290, 605
 (149), 670
 Glowiak, T. 244 (244), 294
 Gluhmann, M. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Glusker, J. P. 623 (283, 288), 675
 Glynn, M. 620 (272), 675
 Gmelin, L. 240 (195), 292
 Gnanasoundari, V. G. 556 (78), 572
 Gnanou, Y. 846 (117), 849 (131), 876
 Gnecco, J. 558 (122), 573
 Gnecco, J. A. 558 (115), 573
 Goasdoué, N. 815 (185, 200), 821, 822
 Gobbi, A. 64 (163), 79
 Gobetto, R. 245 (297), 295, 971 (240), 1010
 Gobin, C. 661 (460), 681
 Goddard, J. D. 766 (50), 784
 Goddard, J. G. 615 (237), 673
 Goddard, R. 98 (74), 127, 206 (219), 219, 245
 (396), 260 (546), 300, 307
 Goddard, W. A. 238 (131), 245 (393), 289,
 299, 300, 320 (49), 349, 565 (198–200,
 202, 203), 575
 Godenschwager, P. F. 413 (143), 453
 Godwin, A. D. 794 (51), 819
 Godzik, A. 650 (412), 679
 Goedken, V. L. 245 (339), 297
 Goel, A. B. 284 (682), 311
 Goel, S. 284 (682), 311
 Goel, S. C. 281 (669), 310
 Goering, H. L. 805 (143, 146), 821
 Goeta, A. E. 245 (392), 299
 Gohil, S. 245 (306), 295
 Gokhale, N. H. 239 (182), 291
 Gold, B. 660 (121), 669
 Gold, V. 415 (213), 455
 Goldby, S. D. 323 (85, 89), 350, 512 (227),
 546
 Golden, D. M. 211 (265), 220
 Goldman, A. 634 (329), 677
 Goldsby, K. A. 252 (478), 304
 Goldsmith, R. B. 650 (414), 680
 Goldstein, M. 661 (467), 682
 Golhen, S. 532 (275), 549
 Golmaya, D. 996 (417), 1015
 Golubenko, A. N. 1003 (483), 1017
 Gomboogii, M. 570 (292), 577
 Gomes da Costa, R. 202 (181), 218
 Gómez-Esqué, A. 39 (107), 77
 Gómez-García, C. 920 (135), 928
 Gómez-García, C. J. 240 (202), 292, 893 (36),
 919 (126, 127), 920 (94, 95), 924, 926–928
 Gómez Lara, J. 108 (135, 136), 128
 Gómez, M. 271 (600), 308
 Gomez, S. 440 (424), 460
 Gómez-Sal, P. 271 (600), 274 (618), 308, 309
 Gonçalves e Silva, F. R. 151 (58), 153 (80),
 154 (49), 178, 179
 Gonçalves, R. R. 153 (86), 179
 Gong, L.-Z. 566 (229, 235), 576
 Gong, M. L. 164 (138), 173 (97), 179, 180
 Gong, W. J. 700 (4), 730
 Gong, Z. Z. 642 (364), 648 (376), 678
 Gonon, F. G. 695 (78), 732
 Gonzales, J. M. 565 (202), 575
 Gonzales, M. F. 959 (161), 1008
 González, A. 553 (25, 35), 571
 González-Alvarez, M. 599 (111), 669
 González, B. 553 (35), 571
 González-Calbet, J. M. 1003 (482), 1004
 (499), 1017
 González-Cueva, M. 96 (61), 127
 González, F. 55 (141), 79
 González, I. 993 (394), 1014
 González-Iglesias, R. 726 (302), 737
 González, J. 319 (38), 349, 565 (213), 575
 González, M. 254 (499), 305, 339 (158), 352
 Gonzalez, M. S. L. 251 (443), 303
 González-Olvera, R. 436 (353), 458
 Gonzalez-Platas, J. 618 (261), 674
 Good, B. W. 792 (36, 37), 818
 Goode, J. 690 (34), 731
 Goodgame, D. M. 119 (182), 130
 Goodgame, M. 119 (182), 130
 Goodman, D. W. 965 (192), 1009

- Goodman, G. L. 141 (42), 178
 Goodman, J. M. 53 (139), 56 (142), 79
 Gopal, B. 646 (386), 679
 Gopalan, A. I. 695 (88), 696 (90), 732
 Gorbenko, O. Y. 1003 (479), 1016
 Gordon, J. C. 252 (485), 268 (588), 305, 308
 Gore, J. 813 (195), 822
 Gore, M. P. 466 (19), 539
 Gore, W. E. 791 (21), 818
 Goremyka, T. V. 503 (184), 545, 559 (130, 139), 573
 Goretzki, R. 71 (176), 80
 Gorke, E. 431 (338), 458
 Görls, H. 245 (385), 299, 252 (462, 483), 303–305, 335 (148), 352
 Gornshtein, F. 243 (314), 296
 Gorokhovskiy, A. A. 160 (128), 180
 Gorrichon, J.-P. 245 (396), 300
 Gorshkova, I. 661 (471), 682
 Gorun, S. M. 317 (29), 348
 Goryunov, E. 553 (30), 571
 Gose, J. 45 (118), 78
 Goswami, J. 948 (71), 1006
 Goswami, S. 530 (278), 531 (179), 545, 549
 Gothelf, K. V. 759 (44), 783
 Goto, K. S. 987 (348), 1013
 Goto, M. 322 (70), 350
 Goto, T. 434 (344), 458, 551 (9), 564 (186), 570, 575, 974 (268), 1004 (496), 1011, 1017
 Goto, Y. 999 (450), 1016
 Gotoh, T. 196 (117), 216
 Gottifredi, J. C. 985 (338), 1013
 Göttker-Schnetmann, I. 251 (446), 303, 263 (560), 307, 592 (52), 667
 Gottlieb, H. E. 412 (117), 453
 Gottschaldt, M. 252 (483), 304, 305
 Gouinlock, E. V. 800 (112), 820
 Gould, R. F. 176 (280), 184, 718 (238), 736
 Gould, S. J. 416 (219), 455
 Goumont, R. 428 (232), 455
 Goursot, A. 892 (14), 923
 Gourvés, J.-P. 478 (61), 541
 Govindan, C. K. 468 (28), 540
 Govindarajan, S. 634 (325), 676
 Govindaswamy, P. 245 (386), 299, 321 (56), 349
 Gozlan, H. 798 (105), 820
 Gozzi, R. G. 83 (7, 14), 125
 Grabarczyk, D. 565 (219), 575
 Grabenauer, M. 245 (374), 298
 Grabley, F.-F. 781 (92), 785
 Grabner, S. 240 (232), 293
 Grabow, J.-U. 83 (3), 125
 Grabowski, E. J. J. 481 (89), 542
 Grabowski, J. J. 192 (70), 215, 427 (245), 431 (257), 456
 Graddon, D. P. 242 (279), 295, 322 (72), 350
 Gradl, S. N. 445 (443), 460
 Graf, E. 523 (263), 549
 Graf, J. 653 (421), 680
 Graf, S. 867 (214), 878
 Graff, C. 97 (16), 125
 Graham, A. W. 919 (125), 927
 Graham, W. A. G. 206 (217), 219
 Grahn, H. T. 996 (415), 1015
 Graiff, C. 33 (89), 77, 212 (277), 220, 234 (74), 245 (400), 288, 301, 333 (36, 135), 348, 351, 412 (86), 452, 505 (197), 545
 Gramlich, V. 245 (343), 297, 522 (260), 549
 Grandberg, K. I. 196 (111), 207 (231), 216, 219
 Grandel, R. 399 (112), 409
 Grandjean, D. 255 (507, 509), 305, 338 (160), 339 (162, 163), 352
 Grandjean, J. 841 (91), 842 (80), 875
 Grange, E. 569 (289), 577
 Grange, P. 725 (291), 737
 Granqvist, C. G. 984 (323), 1013
 Gras, H. 624 (293), 676
 Grassi, A. 252 (479), 261 (549), 266 (580), 304, 307, 308
 Grate, J. W. 272 (609), 308
 Grätzel, M. 986 (339), 1013
 Graul, S. T. 211 (268), 220
 Grauvogl, G. 267 (593), 308
 Graves, R. E. 796 (83), 819
 Gray, D. 742 (6), 782
 Gray, H. B. 119 (181), 120 (186), 130, 252 (473), 255 (515), 304, 306, 595 (82), 646 (392), 668, 679
 Graziani, M. 281 (668), 310
 Graziani, R. 239 (162), 245 (371), 291, 298
 Grazina, R. 600 (128), 620 (275), 670, 675
 Greaney, T. M. 245 (404), 301
 Greaves, S. J. 239 (135), 290
 Greci, M. A. 245 (301), 295
 Greco, J. F. 412 (69), 452
 Green, D. E. 600 (130), 670
 Green, D. L. C. 4 (1), 75
 Green, I. R. 617 (259), 674
 Green, J. C. 210 (262), 220, 272 (265, 612), 294, 309
 Green, J. L. 252 (469), 304
 Green, M. 258 (528), 277 (630), 278 (642), 306, 309, 310, 553 (15), 571
 Green, M. L. 992 (34), 1005
 Green, M. L. H. 254 (495, 496), 305, 341 (164), 352
 Green, R. 412 (29), 451
 Green, S. P. 258 (530), 306
 Green, T. K. 817 (206), 822
 Greenwood, T. D. 412 (37), 451
 Greeves, N. 412 (24), 451
 Gregg, T. M. 444 (438), 460
 Gregório, J. R. 557 (93), 572

- Grela, K. 361 (19), 406
 Grenda, V. J. 481 (89), 542
 Grepioni, F. 187 (13), 213, 240 (251, 266), 294
 Gresh, N. 640 (358), 678
 Gressier, M. 254 (497), 305
 Grev, R. S. 115 (160), 129
 Greve, J. 240 (218, 223, 229), 293
 Gribble, G. W. 620 (254), 674
 Gridnev, A. A. 832 (46), 874
 Griengl, H. 654 (424), 680
 Griffin, G. L. 954 (107), 960 (146, 175), 1007–1009
 Griffith, G. L. 954 (110), 1007
 Griffith, W. P. 238 (112), 239 (126, 135), 289, 290, 611 (205), 672
 Griffiths, K. 964 (187), 1009
 Grigg, R. 440 (414), 459
 Griotti, E. 901 (64), 925
 Grigoriev, I. A. 722 (269), 736
 Grijpma, D. W. 830 (37), 874
 Grilli, A. 599 (10), 666
 Grimes, C. A. 977 (283), 1011
 Grimes, Russell N. 906 (71), 925
 Grinberg, Ya. Kh. 190 (52), 215
 Grinstaff, W. 897 (51), 925
 Gripenberg, J. 611 (202), 672
 Grittini, C. 650 (412), 679
 Gritzner, G. 522 (234), 523 (238), 547
 Grobet, P. J. 985 (328), 1013
 Grodzicki, M. 111 (148), 129
 Grogan, G. 652 (417), 653 (418, 421, 422), 680
 Groh, B. L. 775 (26), 783
 Gromilov, S. A. 245 (400), 300, 513 (233), 547
 Grompe, M. 654 (426), 680
 Gron, L. U. 207 (228), 219, 318 (31), 348
 Gronert, S. 189 (35), 214, 428 (241), 456
 Gross, A. W. 30 (87), 77, 412 (16), 451
 Gross, L. A. 589 (46), 667
 Gross, M. 523 (232, 238, 263), 546, 547, 549
 Gross, M. E. 959 (159), 992 (34), 1005, 1008
 Grossert, J. S. 750 (31), 783
 Grottemeyer, J. 692 (49, 50), 731
 Grotens, A. M. 797 (98), 820
 Grove, D. M. 258 (528), 306
 Grove, H. 240 (233), 293
 Groy, T. L. 206 (221), 219, 240 (235), 293
 Grubbs, R. H. 266 (585), 275 (624), 308, 309, 328 (113, 114), 351, 412 (91), 452
 Gruber, B. 261 (547), 307
 Gruber, J. B. 158 (113, 114), 180
 Gruber, J. M. 466 (20), 539
 Grudpan, K. 707 (169), 734
 Gruhn, N. E. 987 (355), 1013
 Grun, C. 692 (49, 50), 731
 Gruner, S. M. 412 (10), 451
 Grunert, C. M. 916 (114), 927
 Grunwaldt, J.-D. 966 (200), 1009
 Grütschow, S. 608 (177), 671
 Grushin, V. V. 245 (354), 297
 Grutsch, P. A. 504 (192), 505 (191), 545
 Gruttadauria, M. 432 (291), 457
 Grutzmacher, H.-F. 120 (192), 130 203 (196), 218
 Gruver, J. M. 415 (203), 455
 Grybos, R. 237 (96), 288, 525 (266), 549
 Gryff-Keller, A. 23 (67), 76, 116 (169), 129
 Grzechnik, S. K. 650 (412), 679
 Gschneider, K. A. 141 (16), 169 (1), 172 (229), 177, 183, 713 (216), 735, 794 (5), 818
 Gu, H. 252 (487), 305, 950 (84), 1006
 Gu, H.-C. 991 (384), 1014
 Gu, J. S. 238 (115), 289
 Gu, Q. 582 (5, 6), 665
 Gu, Y.-J. 952 (100), 1007
 Guan, J. 198 (136), 217, 245 (343), 297
 Guan, J. W. 279 (655, 656), 310
 Guan, X. 689 (30), 731
 Guardigli, M. 143 (11), 172 (229), 177, 183
 Guastini, C. 5 (9), 75, 232 (55), 233 (59, 61), 249 (434–437, 439), 252 (450), 253 (492), 264 (571), 266 (577), 274 (616, 617), 275 (73, 568), 287, 302, 303, 305, 307–309, 328 (112), 331 (128), 337 (154), 346 (183), 351–353
 Gubareva, A. I. 186 (1), 213
 Gubin, S. P. 207 (231), 219
 Guengerich, F. P. 621 (279), 675
 Guerchais, V. 113 (155), 123 (212), 129, 130
 Guerin, S. L. 595 (79), 668
 Guerlesquin, F. 596 (92), 668
 Guerrero, C. A. 472 (54), 540
 Guerrero, R. 317 (21), 348
 Guerrero, Y. 553 (25), 571
 Guerri, A. 602 (132), 670
 Guerzoni, M. E. 607 (169), 671
 Guffanti, J. A. A. 659 (449), 681
 Guggolz, E. 256 (520), 306
 Guglielmo, G. 893 (37), 924
 Guh, J.-H. 609 (181), 671
 Guha, B. L. 634 (329), 677
 Guha, D. 555 (56), 572
 Guibe, F. 244 (329), 296, 413 (156), 454
 Guichard, S. 619 (268), 674
 Guigliarelli, B. 596 (92), 668
 Guijarro, A. 747 (18), 782
 Guillard, R. 532 (281), 549
 Guilbert, B. 254 (499), 305, 339 (158), 352
 Guillard, R. D. 141 (40), 178
 Guillaumont, R. 201 (178), 218
 Guille, M. J. 595 (79), 668

- Guillet, J. E. 798 (109), 820
 Guimon, C. 947 (68), 1006
 Guiochon, G. 701 (111), 733
 Guionneau, P. 908 (100), 919 (125), 926, 927
 Gulder, T. A. M. 582 (4), 665
 Gulino, A. 245 (403, 404), 301, 987 (350),
 993 (402, 403), 1013, 1014
 Gumy, F. 102 (101), 127, 157 (102), 179
 Gunaratne, H. Q. N. 440 (414), 459, 619
 (271), 675
 Güngör, F. Ş. 569 (275), 576, 569 (288), 577
 Gunnlaugsson, T. 245 (355), 297, 619 (271),
 620 (272–274), 675
 Gunnoe, T. B. 278 (643), 310
 Gunther, H. 21 (60), 76
 Guo, B. 724 (287), 737
 Guo, C. 169 (169), 170 (170), 181
 Guo, H. 565 (211), 575, 697 (96), 732
 Guo, Q. 989 (367), 1014
 Guo, R. 713 (211), 735
 Guo, T. F. 171 (215), 182
 Guo, Y. 696 (89), 732
 Guo, Z. J. 239 (147), 290
 Guo, Z. Y. 160 (124), 165 (163), 180, 181
 Gupta, A. 992 (389), 1014
 Gupta, H. K. 320 (51), 349
 Gupta, M. P. 239 (179), 291
 Gupta, S. P. 239 (162), 291
 Gupta, V. 957 (173), 1009
 Gupta, V. D. 242 (299), 255 (515), 295, 306
 Gupta, V. K. 716 (233), 736
 Gurira, R. C. 706 (162), 734
 Gurtu, A. K. 699 (100), 732
 Guss, J. M. 642 (369, 370, 372), 678
 Gut, I. 427 (132), 453
 Gutiérrez, A. 699 (5), 730
 Guthrie, J. P. 212 (286), 220, 424 (262), 425
 (243), 430 (268), 456
 Gutiérrez, E. 33 (89), 77, 97 (16), 125, 212
 (277), 220, 234 (74), 288, 333 (36), 348
 Gutiérrez-García, V. M. 34 (97), 77
 Gutierrez-Jugo, J. F. 193 (86), 215
 Gutiérrez-Puebla, E. 333 (135), 351
 Gütlich, P. 916 (114), 927
 Gutmann, V. 109 (139), 128, 522 (234), 523
 (238), 547
 Gutowski, K. E. 415 (209), 455
 Gutowsky, H. S. 798 (103), 820
 Gutschke, S. O. H. 240 (218), 293
 Gutteridge, S. 638 (345), 677
 Guy, R. T. 412 (25), 451
 Guyard-Duhayon, C. 239 (185), 291, 610
 (193), 672
 Guzei, I. 938 (26), 1005
 Guzei, I. A. 202 (187), 218
 Guzman, A. 810 (170), 821
 Gysling, H. J. 899 (49), 925
 Ha, D.-C. 412 (103), 453
 Ha, J. S. 976 (281), 1011
 Ha, K. 239 (181), 291
 Ha, K. H. 617 (255), 674
 Ha, Y. 170 (205), 182
 Ha, Y. K. 168 (168), 181
 Haar, C. M. 252 (471), 304
 Haase, D. 261 (556), 307
 Haase, G. 590 (49), 667
 Haase, T. 964 (188), 965 (183), 1009
 Haasnoot, J. G. 245 (341), 297, 920 (132), 928
 Habaue, S. 192 (76), 215, 724 (288), 725
 (289), 737
 Haberfield, P. 431 (250), 456
 Habiak, V. 566 (228), 576
 Habtemariam, A. 238 (127), 245 (302, 387),
 289, 295, 299, 619 (159, 268, 270), 671,
 674, 675
 Hachey, D. L. 691 (43), 731
 Haddleton, D. 857 (177), 877
 Haddleton, D. M. 832 (46), 850 (137), 874,
 876
 Hadi, G. A. 252 (462), 303
 Hadi, S. M. 237 (88), 288, 599 (110), 669
 Hadjichristidis, N. 857 (180, 181), 865 (212),
 869 (201), 877, 878
 Hadjidakou, S. K. 614 (229), 615 (231), 673
 Hadjikostas, C. 521 (252), 548
 Hadjikostas, C. C. 527 (236), 547
 Haeuselner, A. 497 (67, 68), 541
 Hafensteiner, B. D. 472 (54), 540
 Hafez, A. M. 755 (38), 783
 Haga, A. 624 (295), 676
 Hagadorn, J. R. 117 (97), 127, 225 (3), 229
 (34), 286, 412 (65, 69), 452
 Hagan, D. J. 896 (4), 923
 Hagel, M. 493 (140), 543
 Hagemann, B. 559 (145), 574
 Hagen, W. R. 625 (302), 676
 Haginaka, J. 790 (20), 818
 Hagren, V. 174 (246), 183
 Haiduc, I. 108 (134), 128
 Haile, T. 263 (545), 307, 333 (119, 120), 347
 (121), 351
 Haines, J. R. 652 (416), 680
 Hajek, M. 795 (75), 811 (183), 819, 821
 Hakansson, M. 21 (66), 76, 245 (346), 297
 Haky, J. E. 797 (94), 820
 Halak, S. 634 (329), 677
 Halaska, V. 17 (41), 76, 840 (77), 875
 Halbert, T. R. 209 (250), 220
 Halcrow, M. A. 239 (184), 291
 Hale, J. 650 (412), 679
 Halfon, S. E. 274 (618), 309
 Hall, A. D. 239 (154), 290, 615 (233, 234),
 616 (248), 673, 674
 Hall, D. 252 (483), 304
 Hall, D. G. 568 (273), 576

- Hall, D. R. 628 (308), 676
 Hall, J. R. 319 (46), 349
 Hall, L. A. 206 (220), 219, 240 (225, 226, 241, 253, 254, 257, 259, 262), 245 (245), 255 (255), 256 (256), 258 (258), 260 (260), 293, 294
 Hall, L. C. 527 (236), 547
 Hall, L. D. 791 (15), 793 (45, 50), 794 (52, 65), 818, 819
 Hall, M. 323 (75), 350
 Hall, M. B. 19 (13), 75
 Hall, P. L. 30 (85), 32 (86), 77
 Haller, K. J. 207 (228, 229), 219, 318 (31), 348
 Haller, T. 653 (419), 680
 Halliwell, M. 245 (400), 301
 Halow, I. 209 (120), 216
 Halper, S. R. 109 (141), 128
 Haltiwanger, R. C. 245 (400), 301
 Hama, T. 412 (66), 452, 921 (142), 928
 Hamad, N. 687 (19), 730
 Hamada, T. 368 (33), 406, 412 (74), 452, 691 (40, 41), 731
 Hamada, Y. 431 (324), 434 (344), 457, 458
 Hamano, Y. 590 (50), 667
 Hamashima, Y. 383 (74), 407, 551 (9, 12), 564 (186, 187), 570, 575
 Hambly, T. W. 245 (371), 298, 513 (233), 546, 613 (221), 673
 Hambly, G. F. 479 (79), 542
 Hamer, G. 245 (371), 298, 514 (235), 547
 Hamilton, C. M. 693 (61), 732
 Hamilton, D. D. 800 (117), 820
 Hamlin, J. L. 660 (121), 669
 Hamlin, K. E. 616 (250), 674
 Hammond, G. S. 244 (290), 295, 967 (212), 1010
 Hammons, J. H. 413 (172, 174), 454
 Hamor, T. A. 239 (154), 290
 Hampden-Smith, M. 961 (1), 1004
 Hampden-Smith, M. J. 245 (392, 400, 413), 252 (483), 299, 301, 302, 304, 322 (69), 350, 505 (197), 545, 939 (29), 957 (171), 958 (135–139, 142, 144, 145), 959 (151, 162), 962 (140), 964 (186, 189), 1005, 1008, 1009
 Hampdensmith, M. J. 245 (400), 301
 Hampel, F. 245 (395), 248 (425), 256 (518), 285 (689), 300, 302, 306, 311, 565 (212), 575
 Hampel, K. J. 595 (79), 668
 Hampikian, J. M. 969 (226), 998 (444), 1010, 1016
 Hampton, E. 650 (412), 679
 Hampton, J. L. 250 (441), 303
 Hamrin, C. E. 968 (222), 1010
 Hamu, E. H. 239 (172), 291
 Han, C. 259 (535), 306
 Han, C. Y. 946 (65), 1006
 Han, G. W. 650 (412), 679
 Han, J. 252 (487), 305, 558 (110), 573
 Han, L. 610 (195), 672
 Han, S.-H. 961 (157), 1008
 Han, S. Q. 173 (242), 183
 Han, S.-Y. 193 (84), 215
 Han, X. 569 (276), 576
 Han, X.-X. 699 (99), 732
 Han, Z. 412 (97), 452
 Hanazaki, I. 169 (196), 182
 Hance, R. L. 944 (49), 1006
 Hancock, R. D. 87 (23), 109 (18), 125, 126, 581 (1), 593 (59), 665, 667
 Handman, E. 660 (55), 667
 Handy, R. F. 527 (236), 547
 Handzlik, J. 565 (195), 575, 987 (352), 1013
 Haneda, M. 237 (88), 288, 608 (174), 671
 Hanefeld, U. 245 (398), 300
 Häner, R. 746 (14), 782
 Hanessian, S. 468 (29), 540
 Hanley, R. S. 939 (35), 1005
 Hannemann, S. 966 (200), 1009
 Hansen, J. 391 (87), 408
 Hansen, S. W. 766 (53), 784
 Hansen, T. 625 (300, 303), 676
 Hanson, B. L. 623 (288), 675
 Hanson, G. R. 237 (88), 288
 Hanson, S. W. 793 (44), 819
 Hanson, T. E. 649 (352), 678
 Hansson, S. 399 (109), 408
 Hanusa, T. 200 (128), 217
 Hanusa, T. P. 239 (92), 280 (83), 288
 Hanyu, Y. 792 (32), 818
 Hao, S. 203 (192), 218
 Hao, S. K. 268 (598), 308
 Haque, M. 775 (72), 784
 Haque, M. S. 469 (35), 540, 742 (5), 774 (70), 782, 784
 Hara, M. 159 (117), 180, 480 (85), 542
 Hara, S. 326 (103), 350, 565 (194), 575
 Hara, T. 703 (126–128), 733
 Hara, Y. 559 (136), 573
 Harada, A. 763 (43), 783
 Harada, H. 206 (224), 219
 Harada, K. 322 (66), 349
 Harada, T. 195 (108), 216, 476 (60), 541
 Haradem, P. S. 245 (385), 299, 515 (243), 547
 Haraguchi, H. 609 (187), 672
 Haraguchi, Y. 689 (33), 731
 Harakas, G. 794 (38), 818
 Hardardottir, G. 583 (29), 666
 Hardcastle, K. I. 252 (473), 304
 Hardee, L. E. 793 (48), 819
 Harden, N. C. 885 (22), 924
 Harder, S. 26 (74), 76
 Hardré, R. 625 (297, 303), 676

- Hargreaves, M. K. 431 (314), 457
 Haritha, Y. 558 (127, 128), 573
 Harlow, R. L. 212 (232), 219, 476 (60), 541
 Harma, H. 174 (245–250), 183
 Harman, M. E. 239 (139), 290
 Harmange, J. C. 48 (121), 78
 Harms, J. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Harms, K. 240 (237), 293
 Harp, J. J. 474 (58), 540
 Harpel, M. C. 637 (338), 677
 Harpel, M. R. 648 (397, 400), 679
 Harper, J. M. E. 954 (114), 1007
 Harpp, D. N. 808 (166), 821
 Harrell, J. W. 937 (24), 950 (87, 92–95, 97, 98), 951 (85, 86), 953 (96), 1005–1007
 Harrelson, J. A. 414 (186), 424 (264), 426 (272), 430 (148, 263), 453, 454, 456, 523 (232), 546
 Harried, S. S. 359 (9), 405
 Harriman, G. C. B. 49 (128), 78
 Harrington, L. E. 320 (51), 349
 Harris, C. W. 723 (271), 736
 Harris, N. J. 907 (79), 926
 Harris, R. L. N. 599 (117), 600 (125), 669, 670
 Harris, S. J. 779 (82), 784
 Harrison, A. G. 192 (69), 215
 Harrison, A. T. 30 (85), 77, 412 (12), 451
 Harrison, D. H. T. 662 (477), 665 (487), 682
 Harrison, D. M. 806 (152), 821
 Harrison-Marchand, A. 391 (88, 89), 408, 436 (357), 458
 Harrison, P. G. 59 (147), 79, 252 (489), 305
 Harrowfield, J. M. 245 (411), 302
 Hart, D. 278 (647), 310
 Hart, F. A. 141 (40), 178
 Hart, H. 473 (57), 490 (127), 540, 543, 801 (120), 820
 Hart, I. J. 270 (602), 308
 Hart, S. P. 599 (118), 669
 Hart, W. P. 188 (16), 210 (261), 214, 220
 Hartman, F. A. 92 (54), 126
 Hartman, F. C. 637 (338), 638 (345), 677
 Hartmann, F. X. 172 (221, 222), 183
 Hartmann, G. 708 (178), 734
 Hartmann, H. 517 (246), 548
 Hartree, E. F. 212 (281), 220
 Hartsch, T. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Hartshorn, C. M. 517 (246), 548
 Hartwig, J. F. 83 (10–12), 111 (5), 125, 208 (245), 220, 233 (67), 234 (70), 245 (398), 283 (68, 69), 287, 300, 315 (8), 319 (32, 35, 37), 343 (172), 347 (33), 347–349, 352, 368 (33, 34), 406, 412 (32, 66, 72), 451, 452, 488 (123), 490 (126), 543
 Hartwig, W. 464 (12), 539
 Harty-Majors, S. 212 (284), 220
 Haruta, M. 965 (191), 1009
 Harutyunyan, S. R. 389 (84), 408
 Harvey, E. N. 135 (13), 177
 Harvey, I. 642 (369), 678
 Harvey, J. N. 192 (72), 215
 Harvey, V. 616 (247), 674
 Harvie, S. J. 212 (280), 220
 Harwood, J. L. 592 (54), 660 (55, 56), 667
 Harwood, L. M. 759 (44), 783
 Hasan, M. 809 (169), 821
 Hascicek, Y. S. 1000 (463), 1016
 Hasegawa, M. 238 (106), 289
 Hasegawa, Y. 159 (119), 164 (150), 180, 181
 Haselbach, E. 463 (3), 539
 Haser, R. 624 (292), 675
 Hashem, H. A. 109 (143), 129, 501 (177), 545
 Hashiguchi, H. 661 (461), 681
 Hashim, R. T. 200 (161), 217
 Hashimoto, H. 335 (147), 352
 Hashimoto, K. 703 (132–134), 733
 Hashimoto, S. 383 (76), 407
 Hashimoto, T. 245 (386), 299, 326 (103), 350, 503 (187), 525 (247), 529 (244), 545, 548, 565 (194), 575
 Haslop, J. 188 (17), 214
 Hassan, A. K. 245 (407), 301
 Hassanein, M. 245 (390), 299
 Hassner, A. 466 (20), 479 (80), 539, 542
 Hasson, M. S. 634 (325, 329), 676, 677
 Hasuoka, A. 565 (215), 575
 Haswell, S. J. 412 (39), 431 (317), 451, 457
 Hata, G. 499 (154), 544
 Hata, S. 391 (87), 408
 Hatada, K. 834 (49), 838 (56), 846 (67, 68), 850 (132–134), 862 (185, 186), 865 (188), 869 (187), 874–877
 Hatamachi, T. 567 (242), 576
 Hatanpää, T. 946 (39), 1005
 Hatfield, W. E. 912 (104), 927
 Hathaway, R. J. 616 (250), 674
 Hattori, M. 994 (396), 1014
 Hatzistilianou, M. 599 (10), 666
 Haubrich, A. 448 (152), 454
 Haubrich, S. T. 206 (218), 219, 280 (664), 310
 Haufe, S. 104 (114), 128
 Haugen, J. 650 (412), 679
 Haugland, R. P. 800 (117), 820
 Haupt, H. J. 234 (76), 235 (77), 288
 Hauser, C. R. 526 (269), 549
 Hauser, M. 590 (49), 667
 Hausinger, R. P. 638 (341), 677
 Häussinger, D. 917 (17), 923
 Haut, C. 1004 (511), 1017
 Hautala, J. A. 425 (271), 456
 Hautekeer, J.-P. 843 (93), 844 (102), 847 (97), 864 (206), 875, 878
 Havel, J. 706 (162), 734
 Havelka, A. M. 595 (82), 668
 Haverlack, P. G. 942 (40), 1005
 Havlas, Z. 199 (131), 212 (258), 217, 220

- Havsteen, B. H. 582 (2), 596 (85), 665, 668
Haw, J. F. 245 (393), 300, 559 (143), 574
Hawari, J. A. A. 241 (272), 294
Hawkes, G. E. 792 (30), 794 (54), 818, 819
Hawkes, W. C. 595 (77), 668
Hawkey, P. M. 612 (7, 212), 665, 672
Hawkins, C. J. 245 (371), 298, 513 (233), 546
Haworth, D. T. 89 (30), 126, 255 (515), 306
Hawthorne, M. F. 431 (251), 456
Hay, A. 438 (393), 459
Hay, M. S. 285 (688), 311
Hay, R. W. 212 (280), 220
Hayakawa, R. 611 (202), 672
Hayama, Y. 189 (32), 214
Hayasaka, N. 954 (113), 1007
Hayase, S. 800 (114), 820
Hayashi, K. 60 (148), 79, 245 (340), 297
Hayashi, M. 412 (102), 453, 754 (37), 783, 857 (183), 877
Hayashi, S. 529 (244), 547
Hayashi, T. 445 (441), 460, 566 (224, 227), 567 (249, 250, 254–257), 568 (265, 270, 273), 575, 576
Hayashi, Y. 204 (204), 218, 412 (27), 451, 744 (7), 782
Haycock, P. W. 972 (250), 1011
Hayes, W. 919 (125), 927
Hayward, P. J. 119 (182), 130
Hazari, N. 272 (265, 612), 294, 309
Hazato, T. 583 (21), 666
Hazin, P. N. 274 (617), 309
Hazuki, Y. 954 (113), 1007
Hdrih, J. 207 (207), 219
He, C. 914 (107, 108), 915 (109, 110), 927
He, H.-Y. 206 (216), 219
He, J.-B. 694 (66), 732
He, L. 159 (118), 180
He, M. 723 (273), 736
He, P. 665 (487), 682
He, R. 991 (384), 1014
He, W. 445 (445, 446), 460
He, X. 190 (44), 192 (73), 214, 215, 228 (29), 252 (394), 286, 300, 660 (55), 667
He, X. Y. 228 (25, 28), 286
He, Y. F. 173 (242), 183
He, Z. 245 (352), 297
Heah, P. C. 207 (230), 219
Heald, S. M. 997 (438), 1015
Heard, P. J. 319 (45), 349
Heath, D. 895 (43), 925
Heath, G. A. 499 (163), 544
Heathcock, C. 42 (113), 78
Heathcock, C. H. 52 (133), 78, 83 (4, 6, 8, 9), 125, 209 (209), 219, 234 (71), 277 (631, 636), 287, 309, 319 (30), 327 (106), 331 (34), 348, 350, 357 (6), 372 (7, 41), 405, 406, 412 (15, 18), 451, 478 (72), 541, 551 (6), 570
Heatley, F. 202 (184), 218
Hebd., C. R. 105 (124), 128
Hedman, B. 887 (13), 923
Heeg, M. J. 251 (443), 258 (527), 303, 306, 412 (87), 452, 489 (125), 543
Heeger, A. J. 164 (153), 181
Heeres, H. J. 198 (132), 217, 489 (124), 543
Hegedus, L. S. 270 (603), 308
Hehre, W. J. 4 (3), 8 (23), 75
Heiba, E. I. 473 (66), 541
Heibel, C. 851 (146), 877
Heidbreder, A. 482 (92, 96), 542
Heidelberger, C. 616 (250), 674
Heidenhain, F. 188 (18), 214
Heikinheimo, M. 654 (425), 680
Heikkila, J. 212 (278), 220
Heilmann, E. K. 483 (98), 542
Heilmayer, W. 748 (20), 783
Heim, P. 849 (127), 876
Hein, B. 483 (98), 542
Heindel, C. C. 324 (86), 350, 512 (226), 546
Heineke, D. 346 (28), 348
Heinemann, F. W. 917 (17), 923
Heinemann, O. 245 (374), 298
Heinicke, R. 692 (49, 50), 731
Heinl, U. 240 (263), 242 (242), 294
Heinrich, N. 463 (2, 4), 539
Heinze, K. 109 (140), 128
Heitz, W. 853 (156), 877
Held, G. 412 (17), 413 (146), 451, 453
Helfensteyn, S. 989 (375), 1014
Helgason, A. L. 775 (73), 784
Helgesson, G. 198 (132), 217, 489 (124), 543
Helin, S. 634 (329), 677
Hellen, W. 659 (449), 681
Helm, D. v. d. 239 (154), 290
Helmchen, G. 380 (63), 407, 412 (62), 452, 474 (58), 541
Helton, M. E. 885 (9), 923
Hemberger, P. H. 691 (48), 692 (51), 731
Hemmilä, I. 172 (228, 230, 231), 173 (233), 183
Hemmilä, I. A. 172 (4), 177
Henderson, K. W. 12 (31), 15 (15), 75, 116 (170), 124 (214), 129, 130, 188 (22), 190 (44), 191 (60), 192 (73, 78), 214, 215, 227 (19, 20, 24), 228 (25–30), 230 (36), 286, 287, 464 (10), 539
Henderson, S. 10 (26), 75
Henderson, W. 213 (288), 221, 241 (270), 271 (271), 294
Hendrickson, D. N. 243 (308), 245 (378), 255 (513), 295, 299, 306, 515 (239), 547
Hendrix, B. C. 983 (309), 1012
Henegouwen, A. T. 245 (318), 296
Heng, K. B. 98 (71), 127
Henig, G. 245 (304), 254 (500), 295, 305, 339 (159), 352

- Henin, F. 436 (349), 437 (386), 458, 459
 Henn, L. 264 (563), 307, 346 (181), 353
 Hennigar, T. L. 213 (213), 219, 239 (136),
 290, 606 (155), 671
 Henning, H. 504 (195), 545
 Henriques, R. T. 907 (76), 912 (105), 917 (84,
 122), 918 (123), 919 (75), 926, 927
 Henriques Silva, N. 617 (260), 674
 Henry, P. M. 556 (77), 572
 Henseling, J. 617 (32), 666
 Hentshell, R. P. 525 (265), 549
 Hentzell, H. T. G. 968 (216), 1010
 Henze, G. 553 (19), 571
 Hepperle, M. 49 (128), 78
 Heras, J. V. 245 (400), 300
 Herbello-Hermelo, P. 726 (300), 737
 Herber, U. 245 (392), 299, 503 (185), 545
 Herberich, G. E. 210 (260), 220
 Herbst-Irmer, R. 254 (500), 305, 339 (159),
 352
 Herdtweck, E. 264 (567), 307
 Herlinger, E. 522 (234), 547
 Herman, Z. S. 892 (14), 923
 Hermann, A. M. 1002 (468), 1016
 Hernandez, A. 480 (86), 542
 Hernandez, D. 480 (86), 542
 Hernández, H. 440 (406), 459
 Hernández-Mata, F. S. 336 (10), 347
 Hernández-Molina, R. 245 (376), 298, 618
 (261), 674
 Hernández, Y. A. 258 (525), 306, 329 (118),
 351
 Herold, B. J. 413 (154), 454
 Herranz, M. J. 274 (618), 309
 Herrera, L. 596 (92), 668
 Herrera, N. M. 726 (304), 737
 Herrera, R. P. 412 (83), 452, 747 (18), 782
 Herring, F. G. 237 (88), 288, 605 (149), 670
 Herrington, T. M. 413 (180), 454
 Herrmann, G. 499 (157), 544
 Herrmann, G. S. 277 (634), 309
 Herrmann, W. A. 256 (520), 265 (575), 306,
 308, 551 (3), 570
 Hersh, K. A. 242 (305), 295
 Hershey, B. 10 (26), 75
 Hertler, W. R. 70 (172), 80, 854 (158, 168),
 855 (162), 868 (165), 877
 Hertz, D. 986 (343), 1013
 Herwig, J. 553 (29), 571
 Hesse, W. 244 (334), 245 (400), 296, 301
 Hessen, B. 280 (665), 310
 Heveran, J. E. 693 (61), 732
 Hevia, E. 116 (170), 129, 188 (22), 190 (45),
 214, 228 (26, 32), 261 (554), 263 (559), 283
 (676), 286, 307, 311, 412 (63, 68), 452, 464
 (10), 539
 Hewaidy, I. F. 245 (390), 299
 Hewitson, K. S. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
 Heymann, H. 616 (250), 674
 Heyn, R. H. 268 (597), 308
 Hffman, J. T. 120 (185), 130
 Hiaki, T. 707 (170), 734
 Hialmarson, O. 665 (482), 682
 Hibbert, F. 415 (213), 431 (290), 455, 457
 Hibino, T. 728 (322), 738
 Hickam, W. M. 969 (220), 1010
 Hickmott, P. W. 440 (420), 459
 Hicks, C. 616 (249), 674
 Hidaka, H. 1000 (452), 1016
 Hidber, C. P. 5 (11), 75
 Hider, R. C. 239 (154), 290, 615 (233, 234),
 616 (248), 660 (121, 457), 670, 673, 674,
 681
 Hieda, S. 168 (189), 182
 Hietschold, M. 957 (170), 1009
 Higa, K. T. 275 (629), 309
 Higa, S. 176 (270), 184
 Higashi, S. 566 (223), 575
 Higashimura, T. 827 (7), 873
 Higashiya, S. 115 (162), 122 (206), 129, 130,
 245 (400), 300, 301, 956 (129, 130), 1008
 Higgins, C. E. 245 (342), 297
 Higgs, T. C. 245 (400), 300
 Highet, R. J. 412 (140), 453
 Higuchi, S. 517 (246), 548
 Hiibner, K. 284 (685), 311
 Hikichi, S. 97 (69), 127, 258 (532), 306
 Hilbers, C. W. 789 (12), 797 (98), 818, 820
 Hilbers, M. 240 (215), 292
 Hildebrandt, P. 111 (148), 129
 Hildebrandt, R. L. 115 (115), 128
 Hilder, M. 245 (342), 297
 Hill, A. 413 (181), 454
 Hill, B. T. 192 (71), 215
 Hill, J. G. 745 (9), 782
 Hill, J. H. M. 443 (437), 460
 Hill, J. O. 186 (9), 200 (2), 213
 Hill, M. 557 (87), 572
 Hill, M. S. 258 (517), 306
 Hill, N. 212 (258), 220
 Hill, P. 617 (255), 674
 Hillen, W. 658 (433), 659 (451–453), 660
 (450, 454, 455), 680, 681
 Hiller, I. H. 885 (9), 923
 Hiller, L. K. 527 (236), 547
 Hillhouse, G. L. 266 (578), 283 (673, 674,
 679), 308, 310, 311
 Hillier, I. H. 202 (184), 218
 Hillner, K. 256 (516), 306
 Hills, M. E. 158 (114), 180
 Hilmer, K. 642 (372), 678
 Hilmersson, G. 21 (66), 23 (62), 76
 Hilt, G. 565 (190), 575
 Himbirt, G. 264 (563), 307, 346 (181), 353
 Himes, R. H. 49 (128), 78
 Hinch, M. 557 (102), 573

- Hinchley, S. L. 88 (25), 104 (104), 126, 127
Hinchley, C. C. 788 (3), 797 (97, 99), 818, 820
Hinds, B. J. 252 (451), 303, 968 (214), 1003 (475), 1010, 1016
Hine, J. 203 (193), 218
Hinomoto, T. 329 (124), 351
Hinrichs, W. 659 (451–453), 660 (450, 454, 455), 681
Hinse, P. 242 (242), 294
Hintermair, U. 554 (43), 571
Hinton, J. F. 92 (50), 126
Hinton, M. 612 (7, 212), 665, 672
Hintz, S. 482 (94), 542
Hintze, M. J. 227 (18, 23), 286
Hipler, F. 978 (289), 1012
Hiraga, H. 919 (128), 928
Hirai, A. 189 (32), 214
Hirai, K. 687 (20), 730
Hirai, K. I. 724 (285), 737
Hirai, Y. 346 (182), 353
Hiraiwa, Y. 436 (350), 458
Hirakata, K. 529 (244), 548
Hirakawa, S. 238 (104, 106), 289
Hiraku, Y. 608 (172), 671
Hiramoto, K. 608 (173), 671
Hirano, H. 715 (227), 735
Hirano, M. 260 (543), 307
Hirano, T. 50 (135), 78, 850 (135), 876
Hirao, A. 857 (183), 877
Hirao, K. 166 (180), 181
Hirao, T. 171 (213), 182, 315 (7), 347, 475 (65), 541
Hirashita, T. 565 (205, 208), 575
Hirata, Y. 240 (196), 292
Hirayama, M. 792 (32), 818
Hirayama, T. 379 (62), 407, 996 (420), 1015
Hiroki, Y. 434 (344), 458
Hiromichi, N. 724 (283), 737
Hirota, N. 120 (191), 130
Hirota, R. 322 (66), 349
Hirota, S. 644 (374), 678
Hirotani, S. 862 (185), 869 (187), 877
Hirpo, W. 278 (641), 310
Hirsch, J. 245 (400), 300
Hirschelmann, R. 583 (31), 666
Hisano, T. 648 (394), 679
Hiseada, Y. 476 (60), 541
Hiskes, R. 997 (441), 1015
Hitchcock, P. B. 21 (56), 76, 252 (482), 258 (517), 272 (265, 612), 294, 304, 306, 309, 431 (327), 457, 529 (244), 548
Hitchcock, S. R. 412 (100), 453
Hitchman, M. A. 245 (403), 301
Hitchman, M. L. 122 (205), 130, 933 (6), 1004
Hites, R. 278 (647), 310
Hitomi, T. 119 (178), 129, 194 (93), 215
Hitzbleck, J. 280 (663), 310
Hiu, H. 476 (63), 541
Hiyama, T. 555 (45), 571
Hizal, G. 830 (27), 874
Hlavinka, M. L. 117 (97), 127, 225 (3), 229 (34), 286, 412 (65), 452
Hliwa, M. 96 (62), 127
Hlubucek, J. R. 793 (42), 819
Hneißen, A. S. 194 (91), 215, 274 (618), 309
Ho, F. F. L. 798 (110), 820
Ho, M.-T. 412 (67), 452
Ho, P. 950 (84), 1006
Ho, S. C. H. 275 (624), 309, 328 (114), 351
Hoard, J. L. 245 (369), 298
Hob, D. M. 238 (106), 289
Hobbs-Mallyon, D. 471 (50), 540
Hochberg, A. K. 934 (10), 959 (160), 1005, 1008
Höcker, H. 72 (178), 80, 232 (54), 287, 842 (92), 875
Hocking, M. B. 166 (177), 181
Hockless, D. C. R. 245 (304), 295, 499 (163), 544
Hod, I. M. 710 (189), 734
Hodges, L. M. 444 (438), 460
Hodgson, A. 412 (98), 452
Hodgson, D. 912 (104), 927
Hodgson, D. J. 245 (374, 403), 252 (478), 298, 301, 304
Hodgson, K. O. 650 (412), 679, 692 (56), 731, 887 (13), 923
Hodzic, I. 704 (135), 733
Hodžić, I. M. 719 (188), 734, 721 (261), 736
Hoefler, C. 650 (413), 679
Hofer, H. 656 (429), 680
Hoffman, B. M. 886 (25), 914 (106), 924, 927
Hoffman, D. M. 245 (343), 280 (662), 297, 310
Hoffman, J. C. 243 (308), 295
Hoffmann, B. 261 (547), 307
Hoffmann, C. 993 (395), 1014
Hoffmann-Eifert, S. 978 (288), 1003 (485, 486), 1012, 1017
Hoffmann, G. 487 (115), 543
Hoffmann, M. 393 (91), 408
Hoffmann, R. W. 380 (63), 407, 566 (220), 575
Hoffmann-Röder, A. 487 (114, 116, 117), 543
Hoflack, J. 661 (466), 681
Hofmann, P. 202 (190), 218, 245 (398), 271 (534), 275 (621), 300, 306, 309
Hofmeister, H. 966 (199), 1009
Hofstraat, J. W. 123 (211), 130, 242 (285), 295
Hogarh, G. 187 (15), 214
Hoge, R. 264 (563), 307, 346 (181), 353
Hogen-Esch, T. E. 826 (2), 837 (57), 844 (58), 848 (123), 851 (145), 852 (147, 148, 151, 153), 853 (149), 873, 875–877
Hogeveen, H. 21 (61), 76

- Hohmann, R. 690 (36), 731
 Hoier, H. 623 (283), 675
 Hojatti, M. 424 (259), 456
 Hojo, K. 567 (261), 576
 Hojo, M. 206 (224), 219, 526 (267), 549
 Hökelek, T. 594 (69), 667
 Holden, H. M. 635 (326, 333), 638 (342), 653 (419), 677, 680
 Holder, A. A. 203 (197), 218
 Holder, C. 397 (104), 408
 Holder, R. W. 413 (158), 454
 Holderich, W. F. 997 (434), 1015
 Hollander, F. J. 277 (636), 282 (672), 309, 310, 321 (55), 349
 Hollauer, S. E. 108 (134), 128
 Hollingsworth, N. 972 (250), 1011
 Hollis, L. S. 241 (269), 294, 618 (83), 668
 Holloway, C. E. 90 (41), 126
 Holm, R. H. 117 (171), 129, 252 (464), 304, 323 (82), 350, 511 (223), 529 (244), 546, 547, 887 (13), 921 (11), 923
 Holm, R. T. 244 (333), 296, 971 (241), 1011
 Holme, E. 23 (68), 76, 665 (482), 682
 Holmes, A. B. 160 (132), 171 (202), 180, 182, 325 (96), 350
 Holmes, J. L. 412 (133, 137), 453, 463 (2, 3), 539
 Holmgren, J. S. 275 (627), 309, 328 (117), 351
 Hölsä, J. 158 (112), 180
 Holscher, M. 72 (178), 80
 Holst, C. 263 (560), 307
 Holtzclaw, H. F. 522 (258), 548
 Holubek, J. 790 (17), 818
 Hölzer, B. 566 (220), 575
 Holzhausen, H.-J. 583 (31), 666
 Homer, R. B. 432 (298), 457
 Hon, P. 245 (400), 301
 Hon, P.-K. 91 (46), 126, 245 (403), 301, 514 (235), 520 (253), 547, 548
 Honda, K. 322 (70), 350, 977 (283), 1011
 Honda, S. 710 (190), 734
 Honda, T. 368 (35), 406, 412 (77), 452
 Honek, J. F. 240 (261), 294
 Honeybourne, C. L. 794 (55), 819
 Honeyman, G. W. 261 (554), 307, 412 (63), 452
 Hong, K. 857 (182), 877
 Hong, M. 567 (255), 576, 997 (428), 1015
 Hong, S. 715 (221), 735
 Hong, S. H. 979 (291), 1012
 Hong, S. T. 978 (286), 997 (432), 1012, 1015
 Hong, Y. H. 624 (292), 675
 Hong, Y.-T. 562 (167), 574
 Hong, Z. 164 (149), 165 (133), 180, 181
 Hong, Z. R. 164 (152), 165 (159), 171 (212), 181, 182
 Hongbin, W. 555 (51), 571
 Hongtao, L. 555 (51), 571
 Honma, Y. 583 (22), 666
 Hood, F. P. 840 (85), 875
 Hoops, S. 256 (518), 285 (689), 306, 311
 Hope, E. G. 245 (400), 300
 Hope, H. 275 (623), 309
 Hope, J. 513 (233), 546
 Hopkins, H. P. 800 (117), 820
 Hoppe, I. 741 (2), 748 (3), 782
 Hopson, R. 412 (50), 452
 Hor, P. H. 1002 (466), 1016
 Horan, R. A. J. 394 (95, 96), 408
 Horiguchi, Y. 466 (21), 539
 Horike, M. 245 (398), 300, 319 (41), 349
 Horikoshi, R. 532 (277), 549
 Horinouchi, S. 609 (188), 672
 Horioka, K. 954 (113), 1007
 Horiuchi, T. 988 (361), 1013
 Horley, G. A. 245 (408), 302, 971 (239), 972 (250), 1010, 1011
 Horn, A. 513 (233), 546
 Horn, R. R. 529 (244), 547
 Hornsby, M. 650 (412), 679
 Hornsperger, J. M. 661 (466), 681
 Horrocks, W. D. 788 (2), 790 (9), 792 (1, 26, 27), 818
 Horsburgh, L. 191 (60), 215, 228 (30), 286
 Horta, B. B. 593 (60), 667
 Hortmann, K. 233 (57), 287
 Horton, D. 796 (92), 820
 Horton, J. L. 239 (136), 290, 606 (129), 670
 Hosein, H.-A. 240 (225, 226, 254), 293, 294
 Hosen, M. 239 (155), 290
 Hoshi, T. 238 (106), 289
 Hoshino, H. 708 (176), 734
 Hoshino, K. 437 (380), 459
 Hoshino, M. 514 (235), 547
 Hoshino, N. 92 (51), 126
 Hoshino, Y. 517 (246), 519 (250), 529 (244, 249), 548
 Hoskins, B. F. 239 (181), 291
 Hosmane, R. S. 194 (96), 216
 Hosokubo, M. 105 (105), 128
 Hosomi, A. 64 (160), 79, 206 (224), 219
 Hossain, M. M. 431 (320), 457
 Hosseini Bojd, M. S. 100 (75), 127
 Hosseinimehr, S. J. 603 (143), 670, 686 (16), 730
 Hotokka, M. 431 (304), 457
 Hotta, D. 383 (74), 407
 Hou, H. 245 (406), 301
 Hou, X.-L. 365 (27), 406, 412 (82), 452
 Hou, Z. 199 (139, 140), 217
 Hou, Z. M. 236 (82), 288, 343 (171), 352
 Houben, J. L. 324 (95), 350, 531 (256), 548
 Houk, K. N. 53 (140), 71 (71), 76, 79, 195 (105), 202 (186), 216, 218, 766 (51, 54), 768 (56), 784

- Houlding, V. H. 962 (177), 1009
 Houle, F. A. 956 (122, 123), 1007
 Houlihan, W. J. 372 (40), 406, 412 (23), 451
 Hounslow, A. M. 625 (302), 676
 Housaindokht, M. R. 592 (52), 667
 House, H. O. 357 (4), 405, 412 (21), 451, 847
 (120), 876
 Housley, N. 252 (460, 485), 303, 305
 Hovey, R. J. 249 (434), 302
 Hoveyda, A. H. 42 (113), 78
 Hoveyda, H. R. 605 (152), 671
 Hovnanian, N. 118 (34), 126, 245 (339), 296
 Howard, J. A. K. 240 (218), 245 (335, 383,
 392), 293, 296, 299, 561 (155), 574, 919
 (125), 927
 Howard, L. E. M. 951 (89), 1006
 Howard, W. A. 231 (50), 287
 Howdle, S. M. 245 (401), 301, 322 (68), 349
 Howell, G. P. 389 (84), 408
 Howell, P. L. 239 (170), 291, 634 (328), 677
 Howell, S. B. 595 (81), 668
 Howie, R. A. 245 (396), 300, 513 (233),
 546
 Howson, R. P. 971 (235), 1010
 Hoyos, P. 431 (322), 457
 Hoz, S. 213 (291, 292), 221
 Hradsky, A. 210 (259), 220
 Hristov, I. H. 592 (52), 667
 Hrusak, J. 208 (242), 219
 Hryn, J. N. 946 (65), 1006
 Hrytsak, M. D. 431 (338), 458
 Hsiao, C. D. 625 (297), 676
 Hsieh, S. N. 171 (215), 182
 Hsieh, W.-Y. 239 (148, 151, 165), 290, 291,
 605 (154), 671, 616 (245), 673
 Hsu, D. 396 (101), 408
 Hsu, J. K. 255 (511), 306
 Hsu, P.-F. 243 (310), 252 (482), 295, 304
 Hsu, S. F. 170 (200), 172 (223), 182, 183
 Hsu, S.-H. 252 (460), 303
 Hsu, S. K. 431 (311), 457
 Htay, H. H. 237 (88), 288
 Hu, A.-J. 556 (71, 73), 572
 Hu, A. T. 123 (210), 130
 Hu, B. 708 (179), 723 (273), 734, 736
 Hu, C.-H. 252 (460, 485), 303, 305
 Hu, G. 696 (89), 732
 Hu, H. 246 (419), 302, 708 (179), 734
 Hu, J. 192 (71), 215, 992 (385), 1014
 Hu, N.-H. 252 (460), 303
 Hu, Q.-M. 259 (535), 306
 Hu, R. 92 (52), 126, 558 (120), 573
 Hu, S.-Z. 248 (248), 294
 Hu, T. 252 (460), 303
 Hu, X.-Y. 252 (483), 304, 995 (414), 1015
 Hu, Y. 440 (412), 459, 956 (121), 1007
 Hu, Y.-H. 111 (150), 129
 Hua, G. 557 (101), 573
 Hua, R. 562 (171, 175), 574
 Hua, Z. 440 (404), 459
 Huang, C. 157 (103, 107, 108), 165 (139, 160,
 161), 179–181, 246 (418, 419), 302
 Huang, C. H. 165 (156), 170 (204), 181, 182,
 246 (416, 420), 302
 Huang, J. 96 (60), 127, 555 (46), 571
 Huang, J.-H. 252 (460, 485), 258 (529), 303,
 305, 306
 Huang, J. L. 665 (483), 682
 Huang, L. 244 (332), 296, 565 (192), 575, 947
 (67), 1006
 Huang, M.-C. 708 (180), 734
 Huang, M.-H. 869 (217), 878
 Huang, M.-Y. 558 (121), 573
 Huang, P. F. 696 (91), 732
 Huang, P. L. 166 (7, 178), 177, 181
 Huang, Q. 562 (175), 574
 Huang, R.-Q. 247 (422), 302
 Huang, S.-C. 708 (180), 734
 Huang, S.-F. 252 (488), 305
 Huang, T.-Y. 981 (310), 1012
 Huang, W. 166 (166), 181
 Huang, X. 200 (144), 217
 Huang, X. Y. 283 (678), 311
 Huang, Y.-L. 709 (183), 734
 Huang, Y.-S. 992 (390), 1014
 Huang, Z. 559 (134), 573
 Huang, Z. J. 1002 (466), 1016
 Huanosta, A. 1004 (490), 1017
 Hubbard, B. K. 634 (327), 665 (486), 677,
 682
 Hubbard, K. J. 997 (426), 1015
 Huber, J. F. K. 705 (152), 734
 Huber, M. 646 (389), 679
 Huber, R. 640 (360), 662 (475), 678, 682
 Hubert-Pfalzgraf, L. G. 90 (35), 122 (199),
 126, 130, 245 (370), 298, 983 (313, 314),
 993 (405, 406), 1012, 1015
 Hubertpfalzgraf, L. G. 245 (350), 297
 Hubler, G. K. 934 (9), 1005
 Huckerby, T. N. 533 (282), 549
 Huddleston, R. R. 569 (282), 577
 Hudrlik, P. F. 412 (19), 451, 464 (9), 539
 Hudson, A. T. 617 (251), 674
 Hudson, J. M. 899 (56), 925
 Hudson, M. J. 323 (77), 350
 Hue, H. S. 168 (168), 181
 Huerta, F. F. 431 (331), 457
 Huerta, L. 1004 (490), 1017
 Huffman, J. C. 194 (91), 197 (127), 215, 217,
 245 (371, 375, 378), 258 (524), 259 (533),
 264 (569, 570), 272 (615), 274 (617), 280
 (659, 664), 298, 299, 306, 307, 309, 310,
 515 (239), 547, 995 (408), 1015
 Huffman, E. H. 176 (268, 269), 184
 Hufford, C. D. 660 (458), 681
 Hug, G. L. 168 (192), 182

- Hügel, H. 527 (272), 549
 Hughes, A. K. 209 (248, 249), 220, 951 (89),
 1006
 Hughes, D. L. 356 (2), 405, 412 (130), 453
 Hughes, D. W. 320 (51), 349
 Hughes, N. D. 619 (269), 675
 Huhtinen, P. 174 (246), 183
 Huignard, A. 974 (265), 1011
 Huisgen, R. 419 (234, 235), 455
 Huizing, M. 665 (482), 682
 Hulce, M. 443 (398), 459
 Hull, M. W. 90 (36), 126, 245 (367), 297
 Hulme, R. 59 (147), 79
 Hulmes, J. D. 660 (455), 681
 Hult, K. 649 (405), 679
 Humbel, S. 45 (117), 78
 Humberstone, L. 176 (176), 181
 Hümmelgen, I. A. 161 (135), 180
 Hummert, M. 228 (31), 286
 Humphrey, E. R. 885 (22), 924
 Humphrey, J. M. 395 (99), 408
 Humphrey, S. M. 266 (581), 308
 Humphries, P. S. 437 (373), 458
 Hund, H.-K. 645 (382), 679
 Hung, C.-H. 252 (485), 258 (529), 305, 306
 Hung, K. 724 (287), 737
 Hung, W. C. 599 (9, 116), 665, 669
 Hunt, K. H. 857 (177), 877
 Hunte, C. 617 (178), 620 (254), 671, 674
 Hunter, W. 200 (159), 217
 Hunter, W. E. 272 (614), 309
 Hunter, W. N. 628 (308), 676
 Huo, L.-H. 252 (463), 304
 Huo, T. 556 (71, 73), 572
 Huopalahti, S. 174 (248, 249), 183
 Hurley, T. D. 654 (426), 680
 Hursthouse, M. B. 239 (139), 245 (343, 358,
 396), 290, 297, 300, 614 (226), 673, 919
 (125), 927
 Hurt, C. R. 167 (183), 176 (272), 182, 184
 Husekova, K. 974 (267), 1011
 Hush, N. S. 921 (141), 928
 Huskens, J. 789 (6), 818
 Huskowska, E. 244 (244), 294
 Hussain, H. 617 (259), 674
 Hussain, S. 562 (173), 565 (206), 574, 575
 Hutchings, G. J. 27 (76), 77
 Huttermann, J. 622 (284), 645 (382), 675, 679
 Huttner, G. 598 (106–108), 669
 Hutton, G. 431 (336), 458
 Huxley, A. J. M. 619 (271), 675
 Huyett, J. E. 886 (25), 924
 Hwang, C. M. 937 (22), 1005
 Hwang, C. S. 978 (288), 980 (302), 1003
 (481, 485, 486), 1012, 1016, 1017
 Hwang, C.-S. 973 (254), 1011
 Hwang, D.-R. 565 (191), 575
 Hyatt, J. A. 748 (20), 783
 Hymel, E. 10 (26), 75
 Hynes, M. J. 498 (146), 544
 Iacazio, G. 645 (383), 679
 Iakovou, K. 708 (13), 730
 Iampietro, R. L. 956 (116), 1007
 Iatrou, H. 857 (180, 181), 877
 Ibers, J. A. 914 (106), 927
 Ibrahim, K. 165 (156), 181
 Icbudak, H. 240 (233), 293
 Ichihara, K. 49 (130), 78
 Ichihara, O. 233 (60), 245 (347), 287, 297,
 444 (440), 460
 Ichikawa, A. 921 (142), 928
 Ichikawa, M. 362 (20), 406
 Ichikuni, N. 558 (118), 564 (182), 573, 574
 Ichishima, E. 603 (15), 666
 Ienco, A. 239 (163), 291, 905 (12), 923
 Ievins, A. 190 (48), 214
 Iezzi, R. 986 (342), 1013
 Igau, A. 266 (52), 287
 Iglesias, E. 429 (282), 432 (192), 454, 456
 Ignasiak, H. 565 (219), 575
 Iguchi, M. 391 (87), 408
 Igumenov, I. K. 186 (1), 213, 245 (402), 301,
 323 (87), 350, 515 (243), 547, 972 (253),
 983 (317), 989 (372), 1011, 1012, 1014
 Ihara, E. 236 (84), 288
 Ihara, Y. 238 (123, 132), 289
 Iida, C. 237 (85), 288
 Iida, H. 252 (482), 304
 Iida, M. 800 (114), 820
 Imori, T. 54 (136), 78
 Inuma, M. 596 (91), 668
 Itaka, Y. 252 (482), 304
 Ikai, T. 712 (205, 207), 726 (204), 735
 Ikariya, T. 104 (118), 122 (198), 128, 130,
 499 (152), 544
 Ikebe, M. 189 (40), 214
 Ikeda, I. 315 (7), 347
 Ikeda, M. 397 (102), 408, 850 (135), 876
 Ikeda, S. 499 (152, 153, 155), 544
 Ikeda, S.-I. 569 (286), 577
 Ikeda, Y. 104 (118), 122 (198), 128, 130, 536
 (262), 549
 Ikeda, Z. 379 (62), 407
 Ikono, T. 252 (473), 304, 436 (356), 458, 661
 (463), 681
 Ikeshima, E. 583 (26), 666
 Ikeuchi, H. 529 (244), 548
 Ikorskii, V. N. 99 (80), 127, 722 (269), 736
 Ikram, S. 715 (222), 735
 Ikuta, Y. 39 (102, 103), 77, 972 (245), 1011
 Ilarraza, R. 245 (386), 299
 Ilg, K. 245 (392), 299, 503 (185), 545
 Iliadis, T. 416 (223), 455
 Iliiev, V. 510 (219), 546

- Illich, M. 474 (58), 541
 Illig, R. 511 (224), 546
 Ilsley, W. H. 252 (466), 304
 Im, K. Y. 438 (390), 459
 Imai, H. 522 (234), 523 (232), 546, 547
 Imai, K. 850 (136), 876
 Imai, Y. 971 (238), 1010
 Imamoto, T. 198 (133), 217
 Imanaka, T. 637 (339), 677
 Imanishi, T. 468 (27), 540
 Imbert, D. 157 (102), 179
 Imhoff, J. F. 582 (4), 665
 Imker, H. J. 639 (353), 678
 Imran, A. 213 (293), 221, 246 (421), 302
 Imura, H. 708 (176), 724 (280), 734, 737
 Inaba, M. 553 (26), 571
 Inaba, S. 476 (63), 541
 Inagaki, H. 559 (136), 573
 Inamori, Y. 237 (88), 288
 Inayoshi, T. 238 (106), 289
 Incarvito, C. D. 252 (457), 303
 Indolese, A. 937 (21), 1005
 Ineda, W. 164 (140), 180
 Ingold, C. K. 431 (312), 457
 Ingold, F. 5 (9), 75
 Ingolfsdottir, K. 583 (28, 29), 666
 Ingraham, L. L. 210 (254), 220
 Ingrosso, G. 324 (95), 350, 500 (165), 531 (256), 544, 548
 Inoki, M. 872 (219, 220), 878
 Inokuchi, E. 39 (100), 77
 Inokuchi, M. 906 (72), 926
 Inomaki, Y. 238 (106), 289
 Inoue, H. 119 (180), 129, 165 (164), 181, 245 (378), 298
 Inoue, K. 239 (178), 291, 567 (250), 576
 Inoue, M. 971 (234), 1010
 Inoue, S. 346 (182), 353, 608 (172), 671
 Inoue, T. 412 (31), 451, 638 (350), 678
 Inoue, Y. 798 (108), 820
 Inouye, M. 196 (110), 216
 Interrante, L. V. 920 (137), 928
 Introne, W. J. 665 (482), 682
 Inubushi, Y. 996 (424, 425), 1015
 Inuzuka, T. 108 (108), 128
 Ipaktschi, J. 277 (640), 310
 Iqbal, J. 558 (113), 573
 Ireland, J. R. 245 (403), 301, 1003 (477), 1016
 Ireland, R. E. 386 (8), 405
 Iriuchijima, A. 744 (7), 782
 Irgartinger, H. 245 (400), 300
 Irving, H. 110 (145), 129
 Irving, R. J. 190 (4, 54), 200 (2), 213, 215, 238 (107, 129), 289
 Isaacs, N. 414 (189), 454
 Isaia, F. 892 (14), 893 (34), 901 (64), 923–925
 Isakova, N. A. 105 (126), 106 (127, 128), 120 (120), 121 (121), 122 (122), 128
 Isakova, V. G. 323 (87), 350, 688 (27), 731
 Isecke, R. 779 (82), 784
 Iseki, K. 50 (135), 51 (134), 78, 412 (45), 451
 Isenberger, K. M. 412 (17), 413 (146), 451, 453
 Ishibashi, H. 397 (102), 408
 Ishida, K. 604 (148), 670
 Ishida, N. 237 (88), 288
 Ishida, T. 322 (65), 349
 Ishida, Y. 54 (136), 78, 807 (155), 821
 Ishihara, H. 569 (278), 576, 781 (89, 90), 785
 Ishihara, K. 436 (350), 458
 Ishihara, T. 49 (130), 57 (143), 78, 79, 166 (180), 181, 716 (229, 230), 735
 Ishii, K. 689 (33), 731
 Ishii, M. 322 (66), 349
 Ishii, Y. 467 (24), 540, 557 (105), 573
 Ishikura, M. 565 (217), 575
 Ishiwata, T. 326 (100), 350
 Ishiyama, Y. 807 (160), 821
 Islam, K. 661 (466), 681
 Ismail, A. A. 212 (284), 220
 Ismail, H. M. 1000 (461), 1016
 Iso, S. 707 (173), 734
 Isobe, K. 329 (125), 351
 Isolani, P. C. 122 (117), 128
 Isoshima, T. 159 (117), 180
 Isovitsch, R. A. 245 (400), 300
 Isshiki, K. 725 (113), 733
 Isupov, V. K. 702 (123), 733
 Itami, K. 566 (223), 575
 Ito, H. 64 (160), 79, 206 (224), 219
 Ito, J. 245 (375), 298
 Ito, K. 49 (130), 78
 Ito, M. 749 (23), 783
 Ito, N. K. 147 (70), 179
 Ito, R. 412 (26), 451
 Ito, S. 208 (241), 219, 625 (301), 676, 996 (424, 425), 1015
 Ito, T. 319 (37, 41), 322 (62), 323 (80), 349, 350, 499 (155), 544, 596 (91), 668
 Ito, Y. 195 (108), 196 (110), 207 (233), 216, 219, 476 (60), 541, 561 (160, 161), 562 (165), 574, 768 (56), 784
 Itoh, H. 727 (310, 312, 313), 737, 738
 Itoh, K. 747 (19), 751 (17), 760 (45), 782, 783, 1003 (484), 1017
 Itoh, M. 483 (99), 542
 Itoh, Y. 58 (144, 146), 79, 202 (186), 218, 412 (34), 451, 485 (111), 486 (109), 542, 543, 551 (11), 570
 Itooka, R. 567 (251), 576
 Itou, Y. 771 (66), 784
 Itsuno, S. 49 (130), 78
 Ittel, S. D. 499 (154), 544, 551 (1), 570, 832 (46), 874
 Ivanoff, D. 469 (38), 540
 Ivanov, Y. V. 109 (137), 128

- Ivanova, L. 990 (379, 380), 1014
 Iwachido, T. 727 (313), 738
 Iwama, T. 369 (36), 406
 Iwamoto, K. 189 (33), 214, 748 (20), 762 (8, 46), 782, 783
 Iwamoto, S. 971 (234), 1010
 Iwamuro, M. 164 (150), 181
 Iwanami, T. 562 (165), 574
 Iwasa, Y. 921 (142), 928
 Iwasaki, E. 583 (21), 666
 Iwasaki, G. 54 (136), 78
 Iwasaki, M. 996 (424, 425), 1015
 Iwasaki, T. 34 (93), 77
 Iwase, A. 521 (255), 548
 Iwase, T. 997 (437), 1015
 Iwata, C. 468 (27), 540
 Iwata, K. 565 (207), 575
 Iwuoha, E. 206 (220), 219
 Izakovic, M. 595 (78), 668
 Izukashi, H. 920 (138), 928
 Izumi, C. M. S. 164 (59), 178
 Izumikawa, M. 590 (48), 621 (279), 667, 675
 Izumori, K. 630 (316), 676
 Izutsu, H. 711 (198–200), 735
 Izzo, A. A. 596 (88), 668
- J, M. R. 192 (78), 215
 Jaakohuhta, S. 174 (250, 253), 183
 Jablonski, Z. 693 (58), 731
 Jabri, E. 638 (341), 677
 Jabs, W. 594 (66), 595 (75), 667
 Jackman, L. M. 4 (1), 75, 226 (9), 286, 412 (1), 450
 Jackson, A. D. 104 (116), 128
 Jackson, R. F. W. 557 (87, 89, 102), 572, 573
 Jackson, R. L. 966 (196), 1009
 Jacob, K. 280 (661), 310, 499 (160), 544
 Jacobi, A. 598 (108), 669
 Jacobi, C. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Jacobs, C. 843 (93, 95), 844 (102), 847 (97, 121), 859 (189), 864 (206), 875, 876, 878
 Jacobsen, E. N. 227 (17), 286, 356 (2), 383 (72), 405, 407
 Jacobsen, F. E. 255 (514), 306
 Jacobsen, G. E. 275 (622), 309
 Jacobsen, H. 231 (47), 287
 Jacobson, H. W. 860 (48), 874
 Jacobson, R. A. 285 (686), 311
 Jacques, O. 557 (102), 573
 Jacquier, R. 440 (424), 460
 Jadhav, M. L. 974 (261), 1011
 Jadhav, V. 595 (76), 668
 Jafarpour, L. 96 (60), 127
 Jager, E.-G. 252 (483), 304, 305
 Jaggernauth, H. 240 (226, 254, 259, 262), 293, 294
 Jagner, S. 198 (132), 217, 489 (124), 543
 Jagt, R. B. C. 555 (50), 567 (267), 571, 576
 Jagur-Grodzinski, J. 857 (184), 877
 Jahangiri, S. 375 (55), 407
 Jain, A. 958 (137, 144, 145), 959 (151, 162), 1008
 Jain, A. K. 716 (233), 736
 Jain, P. 727 (307), 737
 Jain, R. 239 (147), 290, 618 (192), 672
 Jakob, A. 321 (58), 349, 957 (170), 964 (188), 965 (183), 1009
 Jakob, H. 245 (388), 299
 Jáky, K. 556 (75), 572
 James, B. R. 239 (156, 167), 291, 517 (245), 548, 606 (156), 661 (157), 671
 James, L. 660 (456), 681
 Jamison, G. M. 277 (638), 310
 Janardanan, D. 113 (154), 129, 245 (386), 299
 Janardhan, P. B. 704 (143), 733
 Janata, J. 835 (51), 874
 Janata, M. 19 (42), 76, 838 (72), 839 (75), 842 (80), 843 (64), 844 (96, 100, 107), 845 (79, 81), 849 (125), 875, 876
 Jang, H.-Y. 245 (388), 299, 569 (281), 577
 Jang, T.-S. 193 (84), 215
 Janicke, M. 274 (544), 307
 Janin, J. 622 (281, 285), 634 (324), 675, 676
 Janjić, T. J. 704 (137–141, 147), 705 (148), 719 (188), 733, 734
 Janke, M. 445 (446), 460
 Jannakoudakis, A. D. 521 (252), 522 (258), 531 (242), 547–549
 Jannakoudakis, P. D. 521 (252), 531 (242), 547, 548
 Jansen, A. G. M. 245 (407), 301
 Jansen, J. F. G. A. 380 (63), 407
 Janssen, L. 203 (198), 218
 Jao, Y. C. 627 (280), 675
 Jaouen, G. 619 (267), 674
 Jaroszewski, L. 650 (412), 679
 Jarowski, P. D. 195 (105), 216
 Jarrold, C. C. 240 (195), 292
 Jarvis, A. C. 508 (212–214), 546
 Jasanada, F. 620 (208), 672
 Jasinski, J. P. 412 (60), 452
 Jastrzebski, H. 261 (553), 307
 Jastrzebski, J. T. B. H. 227 (22), 230 (37), 261 (552, 553), 286, 287, 307
 Jaud, J. 96 (62), 127
 Jaworowski, A. 635 (336), 677
 Jaya, V. S. 956 (132), 1008
 Jayabalakrishnan, C. 517 (248), 548
 Jayasri, D. 694 (75), 732
 Jayavelu, S. 599 (11), 666
 Jeanin, Y. 245 (412), 302
 Jeanmart, S. 465 (13), 539
 Jeannin, O. 906 (62), 916 (90, 112), 925–927
 Jeffery, C. J. 625 (297), 676

- Jeffery, E. A. 32 (32), 75
 Jeffery, E. L. 27 (76), 77
 Jeffery, J. C. 245 (349), 270 (602), 297, 308, 885 (22), 924
 Jeffries, P. M. 955 (119), 1007
 Jelínek, M. 716 (231, 232), 736
 Jelly, R. 610 (189), 672
 Jeng, H.-Y. 603 (138), 670
 Jenkins, A. D. 857 (176), 877
 Jenkins, C. R. 718 (240), 723 (275), 736, 737
 Jenkins, H. A. 998 (447), 1016
 Jenkins, J. 622 (281, 285), 675
 Jenkins, K. 431 (327), 457
 Jennings, K. R. 192 (69), 215, 596 (96), 597 (99), 669
 Jensen, A. E. 566 (232), 576
 Jensen, B. L. 711 (196), 822
 Jensen, F. 194 (90), 215
 Jensen, K. F. 933 (6), 957 (173), 1004, 1009
 Jensen, M. P. 158 (115), 180, 650 (381), 679
 Jensen, R. 555 (46), 571
 Jentsch, S. 590 (49), 667
 Jeon, B. S. 625 (301), 676
 Jeon, H. J. 686 (14), 730
 Jeon, Y. C. 939 (38), 1005
 Jeong, H.-C. 964 (184), 1009
 Jeong, J. 1003 (481), 1016
 Jeong, J. H. 266 (582), 275 (629), 308, 309
 Jeong, J. J. 625 (301), 676
 Jeong, Y. K. 974 (266), 1011
 Jeragh, B. J. A. 203 (195), 218
 Jérôme, D. 906 (70), 916 (115), 925, 927
 Jérôme, R. 19 (40), 20 (53), 76, 686 (9), 730, 826 (1), 828 (8–12, 14–16), 829 (17), 831 (42), 837 (52, 65), 841 (71, 91), 842 (80), 843 (93, 95, 99), 844 (94, 100, 102, 110), 845 (112), 846 (113, 115, 116), 847 (97, 121, 122), 848 (119), 849 (43, 59, 105, 111, 114, 124–127, 129, 130), 859 (189, 190, 192), 860 (194), 864 (103, 200, 202, 203, 205), 865 (207–212), 873–876, 878
 Jerzykiewicz, L. B. 239 (141), 290
 Jess, I. 240 (223), 293
 Jessop, P. G. 245 (374), 298, 555 (64), 572
 Jessop, P. J. 559 (135), 573
 Jesus, K. D. 412 (99), 453
 Jeuck, H. 835 (53), 874
 Jaynes, C. 968 (219), 1010
 Jezierski, A. 510 (219), 546
 Jezowska-Bojczuk, M. 613 (219), 658 (445), 673, 681
 Jezowska-Trzebiatowska, B. 510 (219), 546
 Jheengut, V. 436 (363), 458
 Ji, W. 896 (4), 923
 Ji, Y. 373 (50), 407
 Jia, C. 1003 (486), 1017
 Jia, Q. X. 992 (387), 1014
 Jia, X. 567 (255), 576
 Jia, Z. 646 (395), 648 (398), 679, 937 (24), 950 (87, 93, 97, 98), 951 (85, 86), 1005–1007
 Jian, F. 646 (390), 679
 Jiang, C. Y. 170 (204), 182, 246 (416), 302
 Jiang, F. L. 245 (371), 298
 Jiang, J. 113 (155), 123 (212), 129, 130
 Jiang, J. S. 951 (99), 1007
 Jiang, L. 693 (64), 732
 Jiang, M. 939 (32), 1005
 Jiang, N. 558 (108), 573
 Jiang, P. 157 (108), 180
 Jiang, Y. 106 (106), 128, 382 (70), 407, 1004 (493, 494), 1017
 Jiang, Y.-Y. 558 (121), 573
 Jiang, Y. Z. 997 (448), 1016
 Jiang, Z. 723 (273), 736
 Jiao, H. 553 (16), 571
 Jiménez, P. 196 (115), 216
 Jimenez-Sandoval, S. 969 (224), 1010
 Jiménez, G. 271 (600), 308
 Jin, G.-P. 694 (66), 732
 Jin, G.-X. 247 (422), 252 (478), 302, 304
 Jin, H. 555 (53, 55, 56), 572
 Jin, J. 659 (449), 681
 Jin, L. 164 (148), 165 (139, 160), 180, 181
 Jin, R. G. 159 (118), 180
 Jin, S. 245 (403), 301, 1003 (477), 1016
 Jin, W. 96 (65), 127
 Jin, X. 245 (361), 297
 Jin, Y. 327 (109), 350, 412 (28), 451
 Jin, Z.-K. 956 (124), 1007
 Jing, X. 165 (167), 181
 Jingchang, Z. 555 (51), 571
 Jiu, H. 159 (123), 180
 Jiye, F. 202 (184), 218
 Jo, S. J. 976 (281), 1011
 Jobanputra, P. 239 (139, 152), 290
 Jodrell, D. I. 245 (387), 299, 619 (268–270), 674, 675
 Joe, D. J. 231 (46), 287
 Joensuu, P. M. 569 (277), 576
 Jogun, K. H. 613 (214), 658 (447), 672, 681
 Johann, C. 20 (55), 76
 Johansson, C. C. C. 412 (113), 453
 Johansson, L.-S. 1004 (492, 508), 1017
 Johansson, M. 558 (109), 573
 Johansson, N. 174 (252), 183
 John, P. 648 (363), 678
 John, R. A. 364 (24), 406, 412 (44), 451
 John, V. D. 244 (321), 296
 Johns, D. M. 366 (30), 406
 Johns, L. 813 (193), 822
 Johnson, A. 588 (42), 666
 Johnson, A. P. 660 (456), 681
 Johnson, B. F. G. 507 (210), 546, 792 (31), 818

- Johnson, B. V. 798 (106), 820
 Johnson, C. D. 412 (122), 453
 Johnson, H. 10 (26), 75
 Johnson, H. W. 413 (182), 454
 Johnson, L. F. 793 (42), 819
 Johnson, M. D. 203 (197), 218
 Johnson, M. W. 467 (25), 540
 Johnson, P. M. 690 (36), 731
 Johnson-Winters, K. 662 (477), 682
 Johnston, A. 506 (205), 507 (204), 545
 Johnston, A. J. 507 (209), 546
 Johnston, M. A. 245 (301), 295
 Johnston, M. D. 793 (47), 794 (51), 795 (72), 819
 Johri, K. N. 722 (267), 736
 Jolly, P. W. 245 (374, 396), 298, 300, 499 (158), 544
 Joly, R. 360 (14), 405
 Joly, Y. 558 (119), 573
 Jonas, K. 499 (158), 544
 Jonas, V. 808 (164), 821
 Jones, A. 653 (421), 680
 Jones, A. C. 245 (336, 338, 372, 373, 400, 408), 296, 298, 300, 302, 966 (203), 971 (239), 977 (284), 980 (306, 308), 981 (307), 1001 (3), 1004, 1010–1012
 Jones, C. 258 (530), 306
 Jones, C. J. 565 (201), 575
 Jones, C. R. 956 (122, 123), 966 (195), 1007, 1009
 Jones, E. L. 245 (371), 298
 Jones, E. S. 189 (28), 214
 Jones, J. 427 (128), 453
 Jones, J. N. 252 (485), 305
 Jones, J. R. 431 (252, 253), 456, 797 (96), 820
 Jones, M. A. 639 (354), 678
 Jones, M. D. 211 (274), 220
 Jones, M. E. 189 (37), 214
 Jones, M. M. 239 (92), 245 (371), 288, 298
 Jones, N. G. 254 (496), 305, 341 (164), 352
 Jones, P. G. 196 (112), 216, 236 (80), 288, 315 (2), 317 (21), 319 (37), 322 (74), 335 (144), 336 (10), 347–350, 352
 Jones, R. V. H. 438 (393), 459
 Jones, S. M. 592 (54), 660 (56), 667
 Jong, R. J. 781 (91), 785
 Jongsam, T. 553 (37), 571
 Jonker, C. 780 (78), 784
 Jonker, M. J. 239 (167), 291, 606 (160), 671
 Joó, F. 559 (135), 573
 Joo, J. J. 939 (38), 1005
 Jordan, R. F. 252 (462), 303
 Jordan, S. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
 Jorge, I. F. 239 (175), 291
 Jørgensen, C. K. 150 (72), 179
 Jørgensen, K. A. 759 (44), 783
 Jørgensen, M. 412 (32), 451
 Jørgensen, W. L. 34 (98), 77, 412 (121), 453
 Josell, D. 245 (401), 301
 Joseph-Nathan, P. 810 (170), 821
 Joshi, A. M. 974 (261), 1011
 Joshi, B. S. 252 (478), 304
 Joshi, K. C. 121 (146), 129, 136 (17), 177, 243 (276), 252 (478), 295, 304, 512 (228, 231), 546
 Joshi, R. V. 952 (101), 954 (112), 959 (159), 960 (146), 1007, 1008
 Jospin, P. 693 (62), 732
 Jost, M. 607 (19), 666
 Joung, U. G. 231 (46), 287
 Journaux, Y. 124 (77), 127, 240 (208, 223, 233), 292, 293
 Jovanović, V. M. 688 (23), 731
 Ju, J. 565 (218), 575
 Ju, T. 650 (410, 413, 414), 679, 680
 Juan, J. C. 163 (143), 180
 Juaristi, E. 34 (97), 77, 391 (87), 408, 415 (193), 436 (353–355), 454, 458
 Juban, E. A. 113 (152), 115 (163), 129
 Jubb, J. 198 (137), 217, 279 (651), 310, 749 (28), 783
 Judd, B. R. 145 (36), 152 (74), 178, 179
 Judson, J. 595 (82), 668
 Juelich, E. 708 (178), 734
 Juengling, S. 852 (151), 877
 Julia, M. 745 (10), 782
 Julier, M. 917 (119), 927
 Julve, M. 240 (205, 208–210, 223, 229, 233), 292, 293
 July, M. 624 (292), 675
 Jun, J. 976 (279), 1011
 Jun, J. H. 976 (279), 1011
 Juneau, K. N. 270 (603), 308
 Jung, H. J. 607 (170), 671
 Jung, H. M. 565 (218), 575
 Jung, M. E. 278 (646), 310, 480 (87), 542
 Jung, T. 234 (76), 288
 Jung, Y. 659 (448), 681
 Junge, K. 559 (145), 574
 Junge, M. 26 (74), 76
 Jüngling, S. 850 (142), 852 (152), 876, 877
 Junior, H. C. A. 245 (403), 301
 Junior, J. P. F. 238 (111), 245 (403), 289, 301
 Junior, J. R. S. 245 (342), 297
 Junior, J. W. E. 268 (594), 308
 Junior, N. B. C. 154 (90, 91), 179
 Junior, O. T. B. 245 (303, 407, 408), 295, 301
 Junior, R. S. A. 148 (61), 178
 Junior, S. A. 154 (60, 62, 89–91), 156 (35), 164 (65), 178, 179
 Junior, W. S. R. 245 (339), 297
 Junk, P. C. 245 (342), 297
 Junop, M. S. 627 (305), 676
 Junqueira, A. G. M. 187 (12), 213
 Juranić, N. 704 (144), 733

- Jurczak, J. 803 (123), 820
 Jurisson, S. 252 (468), 304
 Jurisson, S. S. 252 (468, 469), 304
 Jurkauskas, V. 435 (346), 458
 Just, O. 252 (458), 303
 Just, V. J. 645 (384), 679
 Justel, T. 111 (148), 129
 Justyniak, I. 238 (116), 289
 Jutsukawa, K. 479 (73), 541
 Jutzi, P. 245 (367), 298
 Jylhä, O. 942 (41), 1005
 Jylhä, O. J. T. 559 (137), 573, 944 (50), 1006
- Kabanos, T. A. 118 (175), 129, 245 (371),
 298, 502 (180), 513 (233), 545, 546
 Kabir, S. E. 334 (136), 351
 Kaboub, L. 922 (145), 928
 Kabuto, C. 238 (117), 289
 Kabuto, K. 803 (133), 804 (128, 129), 810
 (18), 818, 820
 Kachi, Y. 104 (118), 122 (198), 128, 130
 Kachoosangi, R. T. 694 (72), 732
 Kaciulis, S. 245 (401), 301
 Kadam, L. D. 993 (393), 1014
 Kadam, R. M. 244 (321), 296
 Kadish, K. M. 532 (281), 549
 Kadokawa, J. 603 (137), 670
 Kagan, H. M. 644 (373), 678
 Kagan, M. R. 175 (255), 183
 Kagawa, M. 440 (418), 459, 790 (20), 818
 Kagaya, N. 237 (88), 288
 Kagechika, K. 54 (136), 78
 Kagoshima, S. 915 (111), 927
 Kahn, P. C. 634 (329), 677
 Kahwa, I. A. 245 (245), 294
 Kai, H. 189 (33), 214, 762 (8), 782
 Kai, Y. 245 (398), 263 (562), 264 (572), 300,
 307, 308, 319 (41), 349, 638 (350), 678
 Kaichev, V. V. 983 (317), 1012
 Kaim, W. 113 (154), 129, 245 (386), 252
 (466), 299, 304, 517 (246), 548
 Kainosho, M. 792 (16, 33, 35), 806 (148),
 818, 821
 Kaiser, M. 413 (159), 454, 592 (54), 667
 Kaiwar, S. P. 255 (511), 306
 Kaizaki, S. 102 (100), 127, 169 (194, 196),
 182, 239 (178), 245 (374), 291, 298, 711
 (197), 735
 Kaizer, J. 245 (400), 300, 598 (104, 108, 109),
 599 (112), 645 (387), 669, 679
 Kaizu, Y. 245 (386), 299
 Kajander, T. 634 (329), 677
 Kajii, H. 159 (119), 180
 Kajitani, M. 517 (245), 529 (249), 548
 Kajiwara, T. 919 (128), 928
 Kakaliou, L. 252 (461), 303
 Kakisawa, H. 804 (135), 820
- Kakiuchi, N. 557 (82), 572
 Kakkar, R. 192 (67), 215
 Kalabin, G. A. 431 (289), 457
 Kalaitzis, J. A. 590 (50), 621 (279), 667, 675
 Kalejta, R. F. 660 (121), 669
 Kalinina, I. 618 (261), 674
 Kalinowski, M. K. 531 (242), 547
 Kaljurand, I. 413 (171), 454
 Kalk, K. H. 646 (388, 391), 679
 Kallel, E. A. 766 (51), 784
 Kallio, K. 589 (46), 667
 Kallman, H. P. 153 (81), 179
 Kalman, Z. 989 (369), 1014
 Kaloyeros, A. E. 115 (161), 129, 938 (27),
 955 (109), 956 (126, 128), 1005, 1007
 Kalsner, E. T. 120 (191), 130
 Kalyanaraman, A. R. 245 (388), 299
 Kalyuzhnaya, Y. S. 196 (111), 216
 Kalyuzhnyi, M. M. 385 (79), 407
 Kamachi, T. 566 (221), 575
 Kamaras, P. 322 (67), 349
 Kambara, S. 90 (40), 126
 Kambe, S. 565 (205, 208), 575
 Kamble, K. J. 245 (343), 297
 Kamei, K. 501 (167), 544
 Kamelova, G. V. 208 (234), 219
 Kamenar, B. 205 (214), 219, 255 (515), 306
 Kamer, P. C. J. 553 (29), 554 (41), 571
 Kameta, N. 724 (280), 737
 Kamigaito, M. 712 (205, 207, 208), 726 (204),
 735, 827 (7), 873
 Kamiya, K. 412 (141), 453
 Kamiyoshi, A. 237 (88), 288
 Kammasud, N. 239 (165), 291
 Kamra, A. 618 (263), 674
 Kan-no, T. 567 (242), 576
 Kanaan, M. 207 (225), 219
 Kanai, M. 412 (85), 452
 Kanai, T. 199 (146), 217
 Kanakare, J. 156 (94), 179
 Kanatani, T. 727 (310, 312, 313), 737, 738
 Kanatzidis, M. G. 987 (349), 1013
 Kanaya, T. 583 (26), 666
 Kandler, H. 274 (544), 307
 Kaneda, K. 479 (73), 541
 Kanehisa, N. 263 (562), 264 (572), 307, 308,
 329 (124), 351
 Kaneko, H. 952 (102), 1007
 Kaneko, N. 237 (88), 288
 Kaneko, T. M. 709 (181), 734
 Kanerva, L. T. 431 (319), 457
 Kaneshiro, E. S. 617 (257), 674
 Kaneti, J. 4 (4), 75, 247 (423), 302
 Kanezoshi, H. 828 (13), 873
 Kang, D. K. 976 (281), 1011
 Kang, H.-C. 584 (36), 666

- Kang, S. 193 (84), 215, 937 (24), 950 (87, 93, 94, 97, 98), 951 (85, 86), 953 (96), 1005–1007
- Kang, S. B. 193 (84), 215, 1004 (491), 1017
- Kang, S.-K. 562 (167), 574
- Kang, S. O. 979 (290), 1012
- Kang, S. S. 950 (95), 1007
- Kang, S.-W. 961 (157), 962 (165), 974 (262), 976 (278), 992 (388), 1008, 1009, 1011, 1014
- Kang, T. W. 412 (103), 453
- Kanga, J. S. 695 (88), 732
- Kannan, S. 245 (365), 297
- Kannewurf, C. R. 245 (403), 252 (455), 301, 303, 1003 (475, 477, 478), 1016
- Kano, K. 727 (315), 738
- Kanoh, M. 781 (89), 785
- Kantam, M. L. 557 (104), 558 (127, 128), 562 (172, 173), 573, 574, 956 (132), 1008
- Kapitonov, V. I. 702 (123), 733
- Kapon, M. 243 (314), 252 (473), 296, 304
- Kapoor, P. N. 192 (67), 215, 245 (380), 299
- Kapoor, A. 1004 (512), 1017
- Kappe, T. 654 (424), 680
- Kappen, P. 966 (200), 1009
- Kappl, A. 624 (296), 676
- Kappl, R. 622 (284), 645 (382), 675, 679
- Kar, S. 113 (154), 129, 245 (386), 299
- Karadzhov, Y. 511 (220), 546
- Karageorgiou, S. 521 (252), 527 (236), 547, 548
- Karagouni, E. 599 (10), 666
- Karakhanov, E. A. 553 (24, 28), 571
- Karasev, V. E. 167 (190), 182
- Karaulov, A. 239 (139), 290
- Karayannis, N. M. 707 (171, 172), 734
- Kardanyazd, H. 557 (99), 573
- Kardasheva, Yu. S. 553 (24, 28), 571
- Karekar, R. N. 974 (261), 1011
- Kareth, S. 248 (425), 302
- Karimov, Yu. S. 917 (121), 927
- Kariuki, B. M. 149 (66), 179, 248 (431), 302
- Karkehabadi, S. 638 (344), 677
- Karl, W. 380 (66), 407
- Karle, J. 498 (147), 544
- Karliga, B. 567 (240), 576
- Karlin, K. D. 715 (226), 735, 994 (407), 1015
- Karmakar, S. 252 (467), 304
- Karnes, J. 10 (26), 75
- Karnitori, S. 630 (316), 676
- Karpishin, T. B. 239 (176), 291, 616 (241), 673
- Karplus, M. 632 (317), 676
- Karplus, P. A. 638 (341), 677
- Karr, D. E. 724 (286), 737
- Karraker, D. G. 245 (359), 297
- Karsch, H. H. 258 (526), 267 (593), 306, 308
- Karslioglu, Y. 729 (330), 738
- Karty, J. M. 412 (42), 451
- Karunaratne, V. 239 (143), 290
- Karvembu, R. 517 (248), 548, 556 (81), 572
- Karyakin, N. V. 208 (234), 219
- Kasahara, Y. 529 (249), 548
- Kasai, N. 245 (398), 252 (467), 264 (572), 300, 304, 308, 319 (41), 329 (124), 349, 351
- Kasashima, Y. 872 (219), 878
- Kasatkin, A. 412 (111), 453, 488 (119), 543
- Kasha, M. 143 (45), 178
- Kashimura, Y. 900 (60), 925
- Kashin, A. N. 197 (122), 216
- Kashiwaba, Y. 996 (421, 422), 1015
- Kashiwabara, K. 118 (174), 129
- Kashiwagi, I. 596 (93), 668
- Kashiwara, S. 710 (194), 734
- Kasi, S. 955 (120), 1007
- Kasperczyk, J. 830 (35, 36), 874
- Kass, S. R. 189 (20, 35, 36), 214, 427 (214), 455
- Kasuga, N. C. 238 (104, 106), 289
- Kataoka, H. 1000 (452), 1016
- Kataoka, M. 692 (54), 731
- Kato, A. 239 (173), 291
- Kato, F. 661 (463), 681, 724 (284), 737
- Kato, H. 723 (278), 737
- Kato, J. 194 (95), 216
- Kato, K. 638 (350), 678
- Kato, M. 692 (54), 731, 827 (7), 873
- Kato, R. 900 (58, 60), 906 (72), 907 (80), 908 (101), 913 (87), 925–927
- Kato, S. 169 (196), 182, 189 (36), 214
- Kato, T. 602 (134), 608 (173), 670, 671, 727 (315), 738
- Katoh, A. 239 (94), 288
- Katoh, R. 168 (189), 182
- Katoh, Y. 59 (149), 60 (148), 79, 194 (94), 215, 380 (67), 407, 412 (54), 452
- Katritzky, A. R. 798 (107), 820
- Katsaros, N. 15 (35), 75, 120 (67), 127
- Katsoulakou, E. 321 (59), 349
- Katsoulos, G. A. 240 (233), 293
- Katsura, T. 724 (284), 737
- Katuta, N. 997 (437), 1015
- Katz, A. 954 (114), 1007
- Katz, A. K. 623 (288), 675
- Kaufman, L. S. 646 (396), 679
- Kaufman, M. J. 189 (29), 214
- Kaufmann, E. 17 (45), 45 (118), 48 (48), 71 (71), 76, 78
- Kaufmann, S. 590 (49), 667
- Kaul, A. R. 106 (128), 120 (120), 121 (121), 128, 690 (38), 731, 1003 (479), 1016
- Kaul', A. R. 122 (122), 128
- Kaur, I. 718 (219, 237), 735, 736
- Kaur, J. 239 (174), 291
- Kaur, R. 718 (219, 237), 735, 736
- Kaushik, N. K. 239 (145, 147, 174), 290, 291

- Kavana, M. 665 (484), 682
 Kavita, B. 558 (127, 128), 562 (173), 573, 574
 Kavitha, S. J. 118 (44), 126, 239 (144), 245 (371), 290, 298, 513 (233), 547
 Kavounis, C. A. 327 (107), 350
 Kawabata, T. 395 (100), 396 (101), 408, 412 (79), 437 (365, 366, 368), 452, 458
 Kawabe, K. 604 (145), 670
 Kawada, K. 479 (81), 542
 Kawaguchi, S. 121 (195), 130, 245 (378, 398), 298, 300, 319 (42), 322 (61, 63, 64), 326 (102), 329 (124, 125), 342 (40, 43, 44, 167), 349–352
 Kawahara, N. 397 (103), 408
 Kawahara, T. 972 (251), 1011
 Kawai, T. 159 (119), 180
 Kawajima, I. 488 (121), 543
 Kawakami, S. 395 (100), 396 (101), 408, 437 (365, 366), 458
 Kawakami, T. 59 (152), 79
 Kawakita, Y. 329 (124), 351
 Kawamori, A. 644 (373), 678
 Kawamoto, Y. 529 (244), 548
 Kawamura, T. 557 (82), 572
 Kawamura, Y. 164 (150), 165 (157), 181
 Kawanishi, S. 608 (172), 671
 Kawanisi, M. 119 (178), 129, 194 (93), 215
 Kawaoka, A. M. 252 (455), 303
 Kawasaki, S. 173 (244), 183
 Kawasaki, T. 567 (236), 576
 Kawasaki, Y. 242 (291), 295
 Kawase, M. 237 (88), 288
 Kawase, Y. 39 (39), 75
 Kawata, S. 239 (178), 291, 610 (194), 672
 Kawazu, T. 728 (322), 738
 Kawecky, M. 267 (593), 308
 Kayaki, Y. 104 (118), 122 (198), 128, 130
 Kayyali, R. 660 (121, 457), 669, 681
 Kazak, C. 240 (239), 293
 Kazankova, M. A. 563 (176), 565 (216), 574, 575
 Kazlauskienė, V. 122 (199), 130
 Kazlauskas, R. J. 649 (406), 679
 Kazlauskienė, V. 245 (370), 298, 983 (314), 1012
 Kazmaier, U. 384 (78), 398 (106), 399 (107, 108, 110, 112, 113), 400 (114, 116, 117), 402 (121), 404 (122), 407–409, 412 (62), 452
 Kazuko, M. 724 (283), 737
 Ke, J. 727 (306), 737
 Kean, C. L. 895 (41), 924
 Kebarle, P. 190 (47, 56), 211 (252), 214, 215, 220
 Keck, G. E. 556 (68), 572
 Keefe, J. R. 490 (129), 543
 Keefe, J. R. 424 (259), 427 (215), 455, 456
 Keeling, P. J. 660 (55), 667
 Kégl, T. 212 (34), 214, 553 (30, 34), 571
 Keglevich, G. 553 (34), 571
 Keglevich, G. 553 (30), 571
 Kehr, G. 231 (47), 287, 336 (151), 352
 Keii, T. 829 (20–22), 830 (26, 31), 874
 Keijzers, C. P. 245 (398), 300
 Keilhoff, G. 583 (31), 666
 Keim, W. 260 (546), 261 (547), 307
 Keinan, E. 364 (22), 406
 Keith, T. A. 21 (65), 76
 Kelekanjeri, V. S. K. G. 969 (226), 1010
 Kelland, L. R. 595 (82), 668
 Keller, B. O. 648 (398), 679
 Keller, C. 200 (153), 201 (177), 217, 218
 Keller, H. J. 908 (98), 926
 Keller, M. 497 (144), 543, 554 (42), 571
 Keller, P. B. 570 (294), 577
 Kellmeyer, G. 176 (272), 184
 Kelly, D. G. 255 (503), 305
 Kelly, H. 195 (109), 216
 Kelly, J. D. 239 (152), 290
 Kelly, M. R. 210 (262), 220
 Kelly, S. L. 621 (279), 675
 Kelly, W. L. 427 (267), 456
 Kelm, H. 325 (97), 350
 Kemmitt, R. D. W. 211 (274), 213 (288, 293), 220, 221, 241 (270), 271 (271), 294, 508 (212–214), 546
 Kemp, M. 176 (176), 181
 Kende, A. S. 471 (46–49), 540
 Kendrick, H. D. 239 (182), 291
 Kengen, S. W. M. 625 (299), 676
 Kennedy, A. 191 (60), 215
 Kennedy, A. R. 116 (170), 124 (214), 129, 130, 188 (22), 190 (45), 192 (73), 214, 215, 228 (26–28, 30, 32), 261 (554), 286, 307, 412 (63, 68), 452, 464 (10), 539
 Kennedy, B. J. 613 (221), 673
 Kennedy, D. C. 239 (156, 167), 291, 606 (156), 661 (157), 671
 Kennedy, L. J. 399 (111), 409
 Kenyon, G. L. 634 (325, 328, 329), 676, 677
 Kenyon, J. 431 (313), 457
 Kenyon, R. W. 584 (38), 666
 Kepert, C. J. 908 (100), 926
 Kepert, D. 88 (28), 126
 Kepert, D. L. 102 (103), 127, 245 (343), 297
 Keppler, B. 239 (97), 289
 Keppler, B. K. 90 (38), 126, 238 (90, 91, 121), 245 (388), 288, 289, 299, 611 (209), 672
 Keramidás, A. D. 118 (175), 129, 502 (180), 545
 Kerber, R. C. 639 (356), 678
 Kerkmann, T. 764 (48), 784
 Kern, J. M. 494 (142), 543
 Kern, W. 937 (19), 1005
 Kernmitt, R. D. W. 246 (421), 302

- Kersch, C. 708 (175), 734
 Kersten, H. 658 (437), 680
 Kersters-Hilderson, H. 622 (282), 675
 Kessissoglou, D. P. 321 (59), 349
 Kessl, J. J. 617 (251, 255), 620 (254), 674
 Kessler, V. G. 245 (306, 307, 369, 375), 295, 298
 Kettunen, M. 555 (67), 572
 Ketz, B. E. 235 (78, 79), 288
 Keul, H. 72 (178), 80, 232 (54), 287
 Keum, G. 193 (84), 215
 Keurentjes, J. T. F. 555 (60), 572
 Kevan, C. 120 (191), 130
 Khalil, R. A. 245 (378), 298
 Khan, A. H. 205 (215), 219
 Khan, I. A. 662 (479), 682
 Khan, M. A. 431 (314), 457, 658 (440), 680
 Khan, M. I. 240 (214), 292
 Khanh, P. N. 813 (192), 822
 Kheifets, L. Ya. 728 (324), 738
 Khidekel, M. L. 917 (121), 927
 Khmelinskii, I. V. 978 (287), 1012
 Khodr, H. H. 615 (234), 673
 Khomenko, A. G. 891 (31), 924
 Khramov, A. 706 (162), 734
 Khuhawar, M. Y. 719 (246), 722 (270), 736
 Khuri, S. 646 (357), 678
 Khusnutdinov, R. I. 556 (79), 572
 Kibayashi, C. 252 (482), 304, 362 (20), 406
 Kichai, V. N. 983 (317), 1012
 Kickelbick, G. 245 (369), 298
 Kida, S. 252 (467, 483), 304, 305
 Kidd, M. R. 245 (400), 301
 Kido, J. 164 (140), 171 (5), 176 (286, 287), 177, 180, 184, 245 (357), 297
 Kiefel, M. J. 584 (38), 666
 Kigoshi, H. 375 (56), 407
 Kihara, T. 728 (322), 738
 Kii, N. 479 (73), 541
 Kijima, I. 274 (274), 294, 687 (20), 730
 Kikuchi, T. 437 (379), 440 (417), 459
 Kikugawa, K. 608 (173, 175), 671
 Killoran, S. J. 686 (17), 730
 Kilner, C. A. 239 (184), 291
 Kilner, M. 92 (54), 126
 Kilz, P. 838 (66), 875
 Kim, A. J. 245 (400), 301
 Kim, B.-H. 976 (281), 1011
 Kim, B. M. 438 (390), 459
 Kim, D. 245 (294), 250 (442), 295, 303, 440 (403), 459, 979 (291), 1012
 Kim, D.-H. 954 (114), 1007, 975 (273), 1011
 Kim, E. H. 245 (367), 298
 Kim, E.-T. 980 (303), 1012
 Kim, H. 231 (43), 287, 344 (178), 353, 438 (390), 459, 603 (139), 670, 908 (101), 927, 977 (282), 1011
 Kim, H. J. 431 (325, 326), 457, 630 (315), 676, 967 (208), 980 (302), 1010, 1012
 Kim, H.-K. 964 (184), 1009
 Kim, H. S. 607 (170), 671
 Kim, H. Y. 400 (115), 409
 Kim, J. H. 695 (88), 732
 Kim, J. J. 939 (38), 1005
 Kim, J. S. 168 (168), 181, 857 (171, 175), 877, 968 (222), 1010
 Kim, J. W. 474 (58), 540
 Kim, J. Y. 967 (208), 1010
 Kim, K. 630 (315), 676
 Kim, K. H. 412 (103), 453
 Kim, K. S. 706 (165), 734, 964 (184), 1009
 Kim, M. 644 (373), 678
 Kim, S. 211 (276), 220, 440 (403), 459
 Kim, S. B. 624 (292), 675
 Kim, S. G. 967 (208), 1010
 Kim, S. K. 1003 (481), 1016
 Kim, S. S. 372 (46), 406
 Kim, S.-Y. 536 (262), 549, 603 (139), 670
 Kim, T. H. 231 (46), 287
 Kim, W. 438 (390), 459
 Kim, W.-G. 660 (35), 666
 Kim, W. H. 201 (180), 218, 440 (418), 459
 Kim, W.-Y. 168 (168), 181, 562 (167), 574
 Kim, Y. 193 (84), 215, 431 (325, 326), 457, 967 (209, 210), 1010
 Kim, Y.-J. 9 (24), 75, 106 (129), 128, 245 (289), 295, 412 (12, 30), 415 (193–195), 451, 454, 455
 Kim, Y. K. 168 (168), 181
 Kim, Y. M. 659 (448), 681
 Kim, Y. S. 170 (206), 182
 Kimball, D. B. 118 (177), 129, 412 (99), 453
 Kimizuka, N. 725 (295), 737
 Kimura, B. Y. 508 (212), 546
 Kimura, E. 196 (117), 216
 Kimura, H. 173 (239), 183
 Kimura, K. 569 (284), 577
 Kimura, M. 164 (140), 180, 565 (207), 566 (231), 567 (241), 575, 576
 Kimura, T. 412 (27), 451, 974 (268), 1004 (496), 1011, 1017
 Kin, Z. 159 (119), 180
 Kinder, L. R. 968 (215), 1010
 Kinet, S. 641 (361), 678
 King, B. W. 412 (95), 452
 King, R. B. 258 (523), 306, 521 (252), 548, 938 (25), 1005
 King, W. 245 (355), 297
 King, W.-L. 434 (342), 458
 Kingsbury, C. A. 431 (250), 456
 Kinh, C. D. 813 (192), 822
 Kini, A. M. 240 (222), 293, 906 (71), 920 (135), 925, 928

- Kino, G. S. 996 (418), 1015
 Kinoshita, N. 412 (59, 79), 452
 Kinoshita, S. 503 (186), 545
 Kinsland, C. 646 (393), 679
 Kiplinger, J. P. 212 (287), 220
 Kiprof, P. 264 (565), 307
 Kira, M. 63 (159), 79, 238 (117), 289
 Kiraly, P. 195 (99), 216
 Király, P. 238 (120), 289
 Kirby, A. F. 245 (350), 297
 Kirby, A. J. 419 (237), 456
 Kirchmaier, R. 240 (225, 229, 234), 293
 Kirchner, R. F. 892 (14), 923
 Kirilov, E. M. G. 247 (423), 302
 Kirilov, M. 247 (423), 302
 Kiriluk, I. A. 722 (269), 736
 Kiriyama, T. 319 (37, 41), 322 (62), 349
 Kirk, D. T. 416 (224, 225), 437 (378), 455, 459
 Kirk, M. L. 885 (9), 923
 Kirmizibekmez, H. 596 (86), 668
 Kirmse, W. 766 (54), 784
 Kirwan, S. M. 686 (17), 730
 Kiryushov, V. N. 699 (101), 732
 Kisch, H. 921 (140), 928
 Kise, N. 474 (58), 476 (63), 541
 Kiseliov, S. M. 702 (118), 733
 Kishi, Y. 810 (172), 811 (173, 174), 821
 Kishishita, S. 644 (373), 678
 Kisker, C. 659 (452), 660 (455), 681
 Kiss, E. 239 (143), 290
 Kiss, T. 239 (143), 290
 Kissa, E. 702 (120), 733
 Kisu, Y. 412 (27), 451
 Kita, K. 617 (255), 674
 Kita, T. 771 (68), 772 (67), 784
 Kita, Y. 775 (22), 783
 Kitagaki, S. 775 (22), 783
 Kitagawa, H. 921 (142), 928
 Kitagawa, K. 725 (290), 737
 Kitagawa, S. 239 (178), 248 (430), 291, 302, 610 (194), 672
 Kitamura, K. 583 (24), 666
 Kitamura, M. 165 (164), 181, 522 (234), 523 (232), 546, 547
 Kitamura, T. 164 (150), 181
 Kitamura, Y. 325 (97), 350
 Kitano, K. 637 (339), 677
 Kitaura, K. 39 (100), 77
 Kitaura, R. 239 (178), 291
 Kitayama, T. 834 (49), 846 (67, 68), 850 (132–134), 862 (185, 186), 865 (188), 869 (187), 874–877
 Kitayama, Y. 567 (242), 576
 Kitazawa, T. 245 (366), 297
 Kitazume, T. 34 (94), 77, 85 (19), 125
 Kite, K. 319 (45), 349
 Kito, A. 718 (242–244), 736
 Kitsawatpaiboon, P. 702 (121), 733
 Kivela, M. 174 (246), 183
 Kiyohara, C. 700 (104), 732
 Kiyota, S. 260 (543), 307
 Kiyozumi, Y. 711 (198, 199), 735
 Kizilian, E. 428 (232), 455
 Kizu, K. 383 (77), 407
 Kjekshus, A. 514 (235), 547, 989 (373, 374), 1014
 Klabunde, K. J. 192 (67), 215
 Klabunde, U. 244 (325), 296
 Klair, S. S. 114 (157), 129, 767 (59), 784
 Klärner, F.-G. 482 (96), 542
 Klass, K. 233 (58), 287, 344 (175), 352
 Klein, A. 517 (246), 548
 Klein, D. 607 (171), 671
 Klein, H. F. 234 (76), 235 (77), 288
 Klein, J. 480 (86), 542
 Klein, P. D. 691 (43), 731
 Kleinman, E. F. 48 (126), 78
 Kleinschmidt, R. 71 (176), 80
 Klejds, B. 688 (21), 730
 Klemm, D. 252 (483), 304, 305
 Klenchin, V. A. 635 (332), 677
 Kleschick, W. A. 372 (7), 405, 412 (18), 451
 Klesper, E. 707 (171), 734
 Kletnicks, P. W. 559 (143), 574
 Kletnieks, P. W. 245 (393), 300
 Klewe, B. 514 (235), 547
 Klinman, J. P. 642 (366, 367, 371), 644 (373), 678
 Klippe, L. 1003 (471), 1016
 Klix, R. C. 401 (119), 409
 Klobukowski, M. 101 (98), 122 (207), 127, 130
 Klock, H. E. 650 (412), 679
 Klose, A. 263 (561), 307
 Klose, P. H. 988 (359), 1013
 Klosin, J. 554 (40), 555 (47), 562 (174), 571, 574
 Klueppet, A. W. 203 (193), 218
 Kluge, R. 487 (115), 543
 Kluiber, R. W. 323 (87, 88), 350, 512 (226), 546, 788 (2), 818
 Klusener, P. 774 (71), 784
 Klym, A. 424 (262), 456
 Knapp, D. W. 613 (222), 673
 Knapp, J. A. 962 (140), 1008
 Knapp, M. J. 243 (308), 295
 Knauf, T. 851 (144), 876
 Kneale, G. G. 595 (79), 668
 Knecht, W. 617 (32), 666
 Kneifel, A. N. 245 (337), 296
 Kneisel, F. F. 566 (234), 576
 Knickmeier, M. 274 (544), 307
 Knight, J. G. 37 (101), 77, 252 (478), 304
 Knight, S. 638 (346), 677
 Knobler, C. B. 90 (35), 126

- Knoch, F. 921 (140), 928
 Knochel, P. 566 (230, 232–235), 567 (237–239), 576
 Knödler, A. 517 (246), 548
 Knoess, H. P. 254 (6), 286
 Knopff, O. 412 (61), 452
 Knowles, J. R. 638 (349), 677
 Knowles, P. F. 642 (368), 678
 Knox, L. H. 200 (160), 217
 Knudsen, C. G. 662 (478), 682
 Knudsen, J. 610 (190), 672
 Knuth, M. W. 650 (412), 679
 Kobayashi, A. 900 (58), 906 (72), 907 (78), 908 (101), 911 (81, 102, 103), 912 (85, 86), 919 (125, 126), 920 (133, 134), 922 (1), 923, 925–928
 Kobayashi, H. 245 (386), 299, 501 (174), 533 (282), 535 (284), 545, 549, 550, 556 (74), 572, 596 (90), 668, 900 (58), 906 (72), 907 (78), 908 (101), 911 (81, 103), 912 (85, 86), 919 (125, 126), 920 (133), 922 (1), 923, 925–928
 Kobayashi, I. 986 (340), 1013
 Kobayashi, K. 119 (178), 129, 194 (93), 215, 639 (353), 678
 Kobayashi, M. 238 (106), 289, 642 (364), 648 (376), 678
 Kobayashi, S. 380 (64, 65), 383 (77), 407, 438 (394), 459, 759 (44), 783
 Kobayashi, Y. 50 (135), 51 (134), 78, 412 (45, 89), 451, 452, 470 (42), 476 (60), 540, 541
 Kobes, R. D. 628 (306), 676
 Kobler, C. 431 (318), 457
 Kobrich, G. 808 (164), 821
 Kobriger, L. M. 272 (615), 309
 Kobuko, T. 499 (155), 544
 Kobylivker, A. N. 243 (315), 296
 Koc, S. 729 (330), 738
 Koch, B. 622 (284), 675
 Koch, K. 471 (46, 47), 540
 Koch, W. 463 (2), 539
 Kochetkov, A. N. 563 (176), 574
 Kochetkova, N. S. 208 (240), 219
 Kochi, J. K. 119 (184), 130, 196 (113), 216, 319 (41), 349, 480 (82, 83), 483 (97), 499 (164), 542, 544
 Kocienski, P. 748 (20), 783
 Kocourek, T. 716 (232), 736
 Koda, S. 245 (378), 298
 Kodaira, C. A. 148 (21), 160 (127), 177, 180
 Kodama, H. 522 (259), 549
 Kodama, T. 567 (242), 576
 Kudas, T. 961 (1), 1004
 Kudas, T. T. 245 (400, 413), 252 (483), 301, 302, 304, 322 (69), 350, 505 (197), 545, 939 (29), 957 (171), 958 (135–139, 142, 144, 145), 959 (151, 162), 962 (140), 964 (186, 189), 1005, 1008, 1009
 Kodera, Y. 239 (94, 173), 288, 291
 Kodess, M. I. 383 (71), 385 (79), 407, 807 (158), 821
 Koeberg-Telder, A. 431 (293), 457
 Koech, P. K. 412 (57, 71), 452
 Koeken, A. C. J. 555 (60), 572
 Koelle, U. 321 (55), 349
 Koenig, J. 531 (270), 549
 Koerner, G. S. 805 (143, 146), 821
 Koerner, J. F. 240 (261), 294
 Koesema, E. 650 (412), 679
 Kofenstein, R. 240 (213), 292
 Kofink, C. 566 (233), 576
 Kofink, C. C. 567 (237), 576
 Koga, K. 34 (94), 77, 437 (388), 438 (389, 394, 395), 459, 746 (14), 782
 Koga, N. 26 (72), 71 (176), 76, 80
 Koga, T. 608 (176), 671
 Kogane, T. 322 (66), 349
 Koh, W. 967 (209, 210), 1010
 Kohama, K. 607 (168), 671
 Kohesh, F. C. 412 (138), 453
 Köhler, A. 171 (202), 182, 325 (96), 350
 Köhler, K. 958 (143), 1008
 Kohno, T. 592 (51), 667
 Kohno, Y. 473 (62), 541
 Kohse-Höinghaus, K. 964 (188), 965 (183), 1009
 Koike, T. 196 (117), 216, 922 (146), 928
 Koiwa, T. 529 (244), 548
 Koizumi, T. 437 (381), 459
 Kojima, C. 639 (353), 678
 Kojima, I. 237 (85), 288
 Kojima, K. 566 (231), 567 (241), 576
 Kojima, M. 762 (46), 783
 Kojima, N. 920 (138), 928
 Kojima, Y. 239 (173), 291, 604 (145), 670
 Kokatam, S. 889 (28), 924
 Koketsu, M. 781 (89, 90), 785
 Kokko, L. 174 (252, 253), 183
 Kokue, E-i. 728 (317), 738
 Kolb, M. 479 (76), 541
 Koleshko, V. M. 974 (264), 1011
 Kolev, T. M. 558 (116), 573
 Kollár, L. 553 (30, 34), 571
 Kollenz, G. 748 (20), 783
 Kollipara, M. R. 245 (386), 299, 321 (56), 349
 Kolnagou, A. 615 (236), 616 (242), 673
 Kolobova, N. E. 206 (217), 219
 Kolshorn, H. 49 (49), 76, 850 (139), 853 (149), 876, 877
 Kolthoff, I. M. 426 (277), 456
 Komarov, S. A. 104 (27), 126
 Komatsu, M. 189 (40, 41), 214
 Komine, N. 260 (543), 307
 Komiya, S. 196 (113), 216, 260 (543), 307, 319 (41), 349

- Komiyama, O. 583 (24), 666
 Komoroski, R. A. 794 (58), 819
 Kon'kova, O. V. 713 (213), 735
 Konar, S. 240 (211, 223), 292, 293
 Kondo, H. 326 (100), 350, 499 (154), 544, 569 (286), 577
 Kondo, K. 583 (26), 666
 Kondo, R. 915 (111), 927
 Kondo, S. 592 (51), 667
 Kondo, T. 809 (167), 821, 920 (138), 928
 Kong, X.-F. 206 (216), 219
 König, W. A. 813 (193), 822
 Konigsmann, H. 852 (152), 877
 Konioke, T. 476 (60), 541
 Konno, T. 798 (108), 820
 Konoike, T. 195 (108), 216, 476 (60), 541
 Konowal, A. 803 (123), 820
 Kontoghiorghes, G. J. 615 (236, 237), 616 (242), 673
 Kooijman, H. 245 (296, 341, 378, 400), 295, 297, 298, 300
 Koojman, H. 119 (56), 126
 Koops, R. W. 807 (161), 821
 Koort, E. 413 (173), 454
 Koosha, K. 195 (101), 216
 Kooter, I. M. 583 (16), 646 (389), 661 (378), 666, 679
 Kopka, I. E. 386 (8), 405
 Koppel, I. A. 413 (171), 454
 Korb, M. N. 487 (114), 543
 Kordesck, K. V. 944 (44), 1005
 Koreñ, B. 603 (140), 670
 Koretsune, R. 747 (19), 751 (17), 766 (49), 782–784
 Koripelly, G. 568 (271), 576
 Korn, T. J. 567 (238), 576
 Kornilov, A. 115 (161), 129, 956 (128), 1007
 Kornilov, A. M. 245 (400), 301
 Koroniak, H. 766 (51, 53), 784
 Korp, J. D. 280 (662), 310
 Korpar-Eolig, B. 197 (123), 216
 Korparcolig, B. 255 (515), 306
 Kortan, A. R. 997 (428), 1015
 Kortekass, T. A. 431 (293), 457
 Körtvélyesi, T. 553 (34), 571
 Korventausta, J. 158 (112), 180
 Korvola, J. 412 (135), 453
 Korzhova, E. N. 692 (52), 731
 Korzun, A. E. 383 (71), 407
 Kos, A. J. 4 (4), 75
 Koshino, H. 584 (36), 666
 Kosmider, B. J. 416 (222), 455
 Kosola, A. 1000 (451), 1016
 Kossiakoff, A. A. 646 (386), 679
 Kosslick, H. 993 (401), 1014
 Kosugi, H. 437 (380), 459
 Kotake, T. 412 (27), 451
 Kotchevar, A. T. 527 (273), 549
 Kotobuki, M. 997 (437), 1015
 Kotov, A. I. 891 (31), 902 (23), 924
 Kotov, S. V. 558 (116), 573
 Kotseridis, Y. 607 (166), 671
 Koupparis, M. 710 (187), 734
 Koutsodimou, A. 614 (229), 615 (231), 673
 Koutyrev, M. 986 (342), 1013
 Kovac, C. A. 956 (122, 123), 1007
 Kovacik, I. 499 (163), 544
 Kovacs, J. A. 617 (252), 674
 Kovala-Demertzi, D. 614 (228, 229), 615 (230, 231), 673
 Kovalevsky, A. Y. 245 (408), 301
 Kovi, L. 710 (189), 734
 Kovitz, J. 245 (363), 297
 Kowaldt, F. H. 260 (546), 261 (547), 307
 Kowalski, A. 830 (34), 874
 Kowalski, C. J. 189 (38, 39), 214, 742 (5), 764 (4), 774 (70), 775 (72), 782, 784
 Kowalski, W. J. 720 (254), 721 (263, 264), 736
 Koyabu, M. 564 (185), 574
 Koyama, H. 100 (83), 127, 412 (9), 451, 728 (322), 738
 Koyama, T. 165 (157), 181, 238 (132), 289, 830 (30), 874
 Kozarich, J. W. 634 (329), 677
 Kozima, S. 119 (178), 129, 194 (93), 215
 Kozimor, S. A. 272 (611), 309
 Kožíšek, J. 603 (140), 670
 Kozloski, J. A. 443 (396), 459
 Kozłowski, H. 613 (219), 658 (445), 673, 681
 Kozłowski, M. C. 383 (75), 407
 Kozmin, S. A. 745 (11), 775 (74), 782, 784
 Kraak, J. C. 705 (152), 734
 Kraft, J. 583 (31), 666
 Krämer, K. 398 (106), 408
 Kramer, L. S. 251 (443), 303, 535 (284, 290), 550
 Krasil'shchik, V. Z. 724 (282), 737
 Krasnov, V. P. 807 (158), 821
 Kratochvil, P. 857 (176), 877
 Kraus, G. A. 60 (155), 79
 Kraus, S. 966 (198), 1009
 Krause, A. O. I. 559 (137, 144), 573, 574, 942 (41), 944 (50), 946 (39), 1005, 1006
 Krause, N. 440 (424), 442 (430–432), 448 (152), 454, 460, 487 (114, 116, 117), 543
 Krautscheid, H. 245 (383), 299
 Kravchenko, M. S. 728 (323, 324), 729 (325, 326), 738
 Kravtsov, V. 99 (78), 109 (142), 127, 129
 Kravtsov, V. C. 245 (400), 300
 Kravtsova, A. N. 558 (119), 573
 Krawczyk, Z. 803 (123), 820
 Krawiec, M. 893 (35), 924
 Krebs, A. 400 (114), 409

- Krebs, F. C. 917 (91), 926
 Kreissl, F. R. 265 (574), 308
 Krejzler, J. 104 (111), 128
 Kremenovíc, A. 1004 (512), 1017
 Kremer, R. K. 915 (109, 110), 927
 Kremer, T. 26 (74), 76, 105 (119), 128, 186 (10), 213
 Kresge, A. J. 424 (248, 249, 259–261), 425 (190, 244, 269), 427 (128, 215, 247), 453–456, 490 (129), 543, 750 (24, 25, 32), 783
 Kresse, G. 27 (77), 77
 Kressl, C. 111 (148), 129
 Kreuder, R. 433 (340), 458
 Kreuzsch, A. 650 (412), 679
 Krickemeyer, E. 240 (214), 292
 Krief, A. 465 (13), 539
 Krings, S. 589 (47), 625 (298), 667, 676
 Krische, M. J. 245 (388), 299, 412 (57, 71), 452, 569 (281, 282), 577
 Krishna, S. S. 650 (412), 679
 Krishnamoorthy, T. 595 (76), 668
 Krishnamurthy, G. 660 (63), 667
 Krishnamurthy, N. 589 (47), 625 (298), 667, 676
 Krishnankutty, K. 244 (321), 296
 Krishnaswamy, S. 588 (42), 666
 Kristoff, J. S. 795 (81), 819
 Krisyuk, V. V. 972 (253), 1011
 Krivdin, L. B. 431 (289), 457
 Krivoruchko, A. A. 199 (138), 217
 Kríz, J. 19 (42, 44), 76
 Kríz, J. 838 (72), 839 (73, 75), 842 (80), 844 (100), 845 (79, 81), 849 (125), 875, 876
 Kroger, M. 252 (478), 304
 Krogh, E. T. 424 (248), 456
 Krohn, K. 617 (259), 674
 Krom, J. A. 42 (111), 78
 Kromm, K. 565 (212), 575
 Krompiec, M. 565 (219), 575
 Krompiec, S. 565 (219), 575
 Kroon, J. 12 (30), 75, 230 (38), 287
 Kroposki, L. M. 26 (73), 76, 278 (646), 310
 Kropp, J. L. 139 (28), 178
 Kroutil, W. 436 (359), 458
 Krueger, C. 284 (683), 311, 331 (130), 351
 Kruger, A. A. 245 (398), 300
 Kruger, A. W. 437 (384, 385), 459
 Krüger, C. 245 (374, 396), 298, 300, 260 (546), 307, 271 (607), 308, 280 (666), 310, 499 (158), 544, 692 (53), 731
 Krüger, G. 595 (75), 667
 Kruger, G. J. 238 (130), 289, 520 (253), 548
 Kruger, P. E. 620 (272), 675
 Kruidenier, L. 595 (78), 668
 Krulwich, T. A. 659 (449), 681
 Krumeich, F. 966 (200), 1009
 Krupa, J. C. 158 (112), 180
 Krupicka, E. 240 (233), 293
 Krusin-Elbaum, L. 992 (386), 1014
 Kruszc, M. 991 (347), 1013
 Krylov, V. K. 688 (26), 731
 Ksandr, Z. 795 (75), 819
 Kuarton, L. A. 85 (21), 126
 Kubal, G. 187 (15), 188 (17), 214
 Kubáň, V. 688 (21), 730
 Kubicki, M. 614 (229), 615 (230), 673
 Kubicki, M. M. 317 (25), 348
 Kubilius, V. 993 (405), 1015
 Kubo, A. 431 (323), 457
 Kubo, I. 609 (187), 672
 Kubo, K. 238 (106), 289, 913 (87), 926
 Kubo, Y. 499 (152), 544
 Kubota, H. 431 (323), 457
 Kubota, K. 607 (168), 671, 744 (7), 782
 Kubota, L. T. 693 (65), 732
 Kubota, T. 711 (202), 712 (207), 735
 Kuchar, J. A. 642 (372), 678
 Kudo, S. 521 (255), 548
 Kuerschner, U. 261 (547), 307
 Kugo, Y. 397 (102), 408
 Kuhn, P. 650 (412), 679
 Kuhs, W. F. 239 (189), 240 (234), 292, 293
 Kujime, M. 97 (69), 127
 Kukli, K. 1004 (510), 1017
 Kukoc-Modun, L. 689 (29), 731
 Kukulamude, C. 707 (169), 734
 Kukushkin, V. Y. 563 (177), 574
 Kukushkin, Yu. N. 688 (26), 731
 Kulesha, G. 1004 (491), 1017
 Kuleshov, S. P. 167 (181), 182
 Kulhanek, J. 192 (79), 215
 Kulkarni, D. K. 201 (173), 218
 Kulp, K. S. 600 (122), 670
 Kumada, K. 474 (58), 476 (63), 541
 Kumagai, H. 239 (178), 291, 689 (33), 731
 Kumagai, T. 686 (14), 730, 749 (27), 772 (67), 783, 784, 971 (238), 972 (249), 1010, 1011
 Kumamaru, T. 715 (223, 224), 735
 Kumar, A. 469 (37), 540, 557 (91), 572
 Kumar, M. 618 (263), 674
 Kumar, N. S. S. 154 (89), 179
 Kumar, R. 245 (400), 301, 947 (69), 954 (107), 960 (146, 175), 1006–1009
 Kumar, R. G. A. 97 (13), 125
 Kumar, U. 557 (90), 572
 Kumar, V. 642 (369), 678
 Kumasaki, M. 911 (102), 927
 Kumberger, O. 267 (593), 308
 Kume, H. 173 (244), 183
 Kume, R. 325 (97), 350
 Kumeda, Y. 237 (88), 288
 Kumei, M. 638 (350), 678
 Kummasud, N. 244 (323), 296
 Kumooka, S. 715 (224), 735
 Kuncaka, A. 523 (232), 546

- Kung, F.-L. 609 (181), 671
 Kunicki, A. R. 230 (36), 286
 Kunikawa, S. 556 (76), 572
 Kunkel, D. 843 (64), 844 (96, 101), 875
 Kunkel, T. 840 (83), 875
 Kunkely, H. 169 (199, 203), 182, 245 (400),
 300, 505 (194), 521 (257), 545, 548, 901
 (65, 66), 925
 Kunna, K. 555 (54), 572
 Kuno, A. 566 (221), 575
 Kunz, K. 231 (47), 287
 Kuo, C.-T. 240 (267), 294
 Kuo, J. M. 638 (342), 677
 Kuo, P.-C. 252 (485), 258 (529), 305, 306
 Kuo, S. M. 596 (88), 668
 Kuo, Y.-L. 959 (148), 995 (413), 1008, 1015
 Kuotrowski, P. 559 (142), 574
 Kuppusami, P. 939 (31), 1005
 Kuprianova, G. N. 726 (305), 737
 Kurahashi, M. 322 (70), 350
 Kurata, S. 691 (47), 715 (227, 228), 731, 735
 Kuribayashi, D. 238 (106), 289
 Kuribayashi, T. 437 (379), 440 (417), 459
 Kurihara, T. 724 (285), 737
 Kurmoo, M. 880 (2), 914 (73), 919 (125), 923,
 926, 927
 Kuroboshi, M. 57 (143), 79
 Kuroda, H. 906 (72), 926
 Kuroda, K. 325 (97), 350
 Kuroda, R. 244 (324), 296
 Kuromatsu, Y. 559 (146), 574
 Kuronen, O. 174 (246), 183
 Kurosawa, H. 212 (285), 220, 236 (81), 288,
 315 (7), 347
 Kurosawa, K. 207 (226), 219
 Kurose, S. 238 (132), 289
 Kurowsky, S. R. 413 (163), 454
 Kuroya, H. 245 (378, 398), 298, 300
 Kuroya, K. 100 (83), 127
 Kurz, M. 412 (46), 451
 Kurzeja, R. J. 593 (58), 667
 Kurzeja, R. J. M. 641 (362), 678
 Kusagaya, Y. 238 (106), 289
 Kusaka, H. 559 (136), 573
 Kushch, L. A. 902 (23), 920 (138), 924, 928
 Kuska, H. A. 245 (400), 300
 Kusthardt, U. 265 (575), 308
 Kustrowski, P. 985 (319, 320, 335), 991 (346),
 347, 381, 382), 1012–1014
 Kusumi, T. 804 (135), 820
 Kusumoto, T. 198 (133), 217
 Kusunoki, M. 920 (138), 928
 Kusuyama, Y. 329 (125), 351
 Kutal, C. 504 (192, 195), 505 (189, 191), 545
 Kuvaev, B. E. 191 (64), 215
 Kuwajima, I. 60 (155, 156), 79, 464 (9), 466
 (21), 539
 Kuwamoto, T. 723 (272), 725 (113), 733, 736
 Kuwatani, Y. 41 (109), 77, 78
 Kuz'menkov, L. N. 192 (65), 215
 Kuz'mina, N. P. 89 (33), 103 (29), 104 (112,
 113), 121 (193, 194), 122 (122), 126, 128,
 130, 690 (38), 731
 Kuzemko, M. A. 473 (56), 540
 Kuzmina, N. P. 88 (25), 104 (104), 105 (126),
 106 (127, 128), 120 (120), 121 (121),
 126–128, 164 (154), 181, 726 (305), 737
 Kuznetsova, N. V. 713 (213), 735
 Kvittingen, E. A. 654 (425), 680
 Kwak, Y.-S. 567 (244), 576
 Kwan, C. L. 119 (184), 130, 499 (164), 544
 Kwo, J. 997 (428), 1015
 Kwok, C. K. 980 (300), 1012
 Kwok, H. S. 972 (244), 1011
 Kwon, D. 256 (521), 306
 Kwon, O. S. 1003 (481), 1016
 Kwon, T. 471 (45), 540
 Kwong, R. 123 (209), 130
 Kwong, R. C. 169 (201), 182
 Kyaw, T. 715 (223, 224), 735
 Kyle, D. 617 (253), 674
 Kynast, U. H. 245 (342), 297
 Kyriakides, D. 727 (314), 738

 La Mar, G. N. 792 (1), 794 (56, 59, 70), 818,
 819
 La Scala Teixeira, H. 474 (58), 540
 Laatikainen, R. 252 (475), 304
 Laavanya, P. 317 (23), 348
 Labadie, S. S. 60 (153), 79
 Labeeuw, O. 431 (328), 457
 Labib, A. A. 619 (267), 674
 Labrize, F. 90 (35), 126
 Lachgar, A. 95 (57), 126
 Lachicotte, R. J. 899 (49), 925
 Lachkar, M. 975 (274), 997 (427), 1011, 1015
 Lačnjevac, E. 92 (53), 126
 Ladd, J. A. 794 (66), 819
 Ladenstein, R. 640 (360), 678
 Ladom, L. 750 (32), 783
 Laffey, M. A. 245 (396), 300
 Lafitte, J. J. 595 (81), 668
 Lagalante, A. F. 244 (332), 296
 Laganis, E. D. 854 (168), 877
 Lage, N. 777 (77), 784
 Lagier, C. M. 697 (67), 732
 Laguna, A. 108 (132), 128, 172 (220), 182,
 245 (409), 302, 335 (144), 352
 Laguna, M. 335 (144), 352, 895 (44), 925
 Lagunas, M. C. 245 (400), 300, 317 (21), 348
 Lah, M. S. 327 (108, 109), 350
 Lahiri, G. K. 113 (154), 129, 245 (386), 299,
 320 (50), 349, 504 (188), 525 (247), 545,
 548
 Lahoz, F. 335 (141), 351

- Lahoz, F. J. 283 (677), 311, 335 (141), 351, 352, 501 (169), 544, 898 (54), 925
 Lahti, P. M. 917 (119), 927
 Lahtinen, J. 946 (39), 1005
 Lai, C.-L. 252 (460), 303
 Lai, G. 960 (175), 1009
 Lai, L.-L. 903 (63), 925
 Lai, S. 412 (60), 452
 Lai, W. G. 954 (107, 110), 960 (146), 1007, 1008
 Lai, Y.-H. 940 (37), 992 (391), 1005, 1014
 Laicher, F. 366 (29), 406
 Laine, R. 919 (75), 926
 Laintz, K. E. 707 (173), 734
 Lake, B. H. 662 (478), 682
 Lakin, M. T. 268 (599), 308
 Lakowicz, J. R. 136 (19), 177
 Lal, G. S. 189 (38), 214, 774 (70), 775 (72), 784
 Lal, M. 493 (140), 543
 Lalia-Kantouri, M. 521 (252), 548
 Laliberte, M. A. 797 (95), 820
 Lallemand, J. Y. 809 (168), 821
 Lally, D. A. 584 (38), 666
 Lalonde, D. R. 813 (180, 181), 821
 Lam, E. 237 (88), 288
 Lam, H. W. 569 (277), 576
 Lam, P. C.-H. 437 (369), 458
 Lamansky, S. 123 (209), 130, 170 (210, 211), 182
 Lamata, M. P. 335 (141), 351
 Lamb, D. C. 621 (279), 675
 Lambeir, A.-M. 622 (281, 285), 675
 Lambi, J. N. 968 (218, 219), 1010
 Lamboy, J. L. 607 (162), 671
 Lambs, L. 613 (219, 220), 658 (217, 443, 445, 446), 673, 680, 681
 Lambshead, K. 567 (266), 576
 Lamère, J.-F. 922 (145), 928
 Lamm, K. 335 (148), 352
 Lamminmäki, R. J. 158 (112), 180
 Lampe, J. 372 (7), 405, 412 (18), 451
 Lampert, C. M. 987 (353), 1013
 Lampman, G. M. 213 (290), 221
 Lamprecht, G. J. 501 (172), 527 (274), 531 (270), 544, 549
 Lan, J.-W. 245 (387), 299
 Lanciotti, R. 607 (169), 671
 Landheer, D. 981 (310), 1012
 Landi, J. J. 473 (56), 540
 Landini, D. 64 (163), 79
 Landro, J. A. 634 (329), 677
 Lane, D. 638 (343), 677
 Lane, P. A. 980 (306), 1012
 Lanfredi, A. M. M. 245 (341), 297, 335 (141), 351
 Lang, E. S. 252 (459), 303
 Lang, G. 582 (4), 665
 Lang, H. 321 (58), 349, 505 (197), 545, 716 (11), 730, 957 (169, 170), 958 (143), 962 (141, 166), 964 (188), 965 (183), 1008, 1009
 Lang, R. 239 (168), 291
 Lang, T. 624 (296), 676
 Lang-Unnasch, N. 617 (253), 660 (55), 667, 674
 Langan, P. 623 (288), 675
 Lange, B. B. 617 (255), 674
 Lange, B. C. 226 (9), 286, 412 (1), 450
 Lange, G. 21 (57), 76
 Langels, A. 493 (134–136, 139, 140), 543
 Langer, P. 594 (62), 667
 Langer, T. 474 (58), 541
 Langer, V. 514 (235), 547
 Langley, D. B. 642 (372), 678
 Langner, J. 583 (31), 666
 Langston, J. H. 466 (18), 539
 Langston, M. 431 (336), 458
 Lanjwani, S. N. 722 (270), 736
 Lantero, O. J. 627 (280), 675
 Lanza, G. 1003 (472), 1016
 Lanza, S. 893 (37, 38), 924
 Lapik, Y. R. 646 (396), 679
 Łapkowski, M. 565 (219), 575
 Lappert, M. F. 267 (587), 308
 Laprin, J. P. 975 (274), 1011
 Lapshina, S. B. 89 (31), 126
 Lara-Sánchez, A. 317 (25), 348
 Lardiés, N. 895 (44), 925
 Larina, V. N. 201 (165), 208 (234), 217, 219
 Larkworthy, L. F. 252 (465), 304
 Larpin, J. P. 997 (427), 1015
 Larsen, R. 555 (46), 571
 Larsen, T. M. 635 (333), 677
 Larson, C. E. 944 (47), 959 (147, 150, 152), 966 (196), 1006, 1008, 1009
 Larson, G. L. 480 (86), 542
 Laschi, F. 901 (64), 925
 Lashdaf, M. 946 (39), 1005
 Laskar, I. R. 170 (200), 172 (223), 182, 183
 Lassaletta, J. M. 434 (345), 458
 Lasser, W. 202 (190), 218, 271 (534), 306
 Lasserre, T. 172 (221), 183
 Lassila, K. R. 470 (43), 540
 Lasters, I. 622 (285), 675
 Lastra, E. 96 (61), 127
 Laswai, G. H. 599 (118), 669
 Latesky, S. L. 272 (615), 309
 Latini, D. 478 (61), 541
 Latronico, M. 252 (483), 305, 557 (95), 572
 Lattanzi, A. 391 (86), 408
 Lattes, A. 798 (104), 820
 Lattier, A. 10 (26), 75
 Lattimer, C. J. 805 (146), 821
 Latvia, M. 156 (94), 179

- Laube, T. 5 (12), 75, 227 (11, 15, 16), 286, 413 (166), 454, 746 (14), 782
 Laubender, M. 231 (44), 275 (619), 287, 309, 497 (143), 543
 Lauber, E. 661 (467), 682
 Laughlin, L. T. 635 (333), 677
 Laukhin, V. N. 919 (127), 928
 Laulich, I. 101 (95), 127
 Launay, J.-P. 96 (62), 127
 Laurent, A. 974 (265), 1011
 Laurent, E. 872 (221), 878
 Laurent, J.-P. 240 (229), 252 (477), 293, 304
 Laurie, S. H. 239 (171), 291, 603 (126), 670
 Lauterbach, C. 892 (14), 923
 Lauterwein, J. 796 (91), 820
 Lautie, M.-F. 838 (70), 875
 Lauwereys, M. 622 (285), 675
 Laux, M. 487 (114), 543
 Lavabre, D. 12 (28), 75
 Laval, G. 448 (448), 460
 Lavalee, R. J. 504 (195), 545
 Lavie, A. 622 (285), 675
 Laviro, E. 523 (238), 547
 Lavrentieva, Y. Y. 556 (79), 572
 Lawler, M. J. 551 (8), 570
 Lawson, A. 245 (379), 299
 Lawson, D. F. 188 (24), 214
 Lay, P. A. 613 (221), 673
 Layfield, R. A. 266 (581), 308
 Layman, W. J. 412 (37), 451
 Lazana, R. L. R. 413 (154), 454
 Lazzaro, A. 729 (329), 738
 Le Bozec, H. 96 (59), 113 (155), 123 (212), 126, 129, 130
 Le Bras, J. 556 (69), 572
 Le Grice, S. F. J. 661 (471), 682
 Le Nest, G. 596 (92), 668
 Le, Q. T. H. 39 (39), 75
 Le Stum, M. 1004 (511), 1017
 Le, T. 373 (48), 406
 Leahy, D. K. 367 (31), 406, 412 (33), 451
 Leanaerts, P. 144 (51), 178
 Lebel, H. 384 (78), 407
 Lebioda, L. 632 (318, 322, 323), 635 (335), 676, 677
 Leboff, A. 471 (49), 540
 Lecht, R. 284 (683), 311, 331 (130), 351
 Lecomte, P. 686 (9), 730
 Lecomte, Ph. 826 (1), 873
 Lecren, L. 919 (93), 920 (129), 926, 928
 Lectka, T. 755 (38), 783
 Lederer, T. 660 (454, 455), 681
 Lee, B. 211 (276), 220
 Lee, B. Y. 231 (46), 287
 Lee Buisson, Y.-S. 893 (35), 924
 Lee, C. 21 (18), 75, 623 (287), 675, 959 (148), 995 (413), 1008, 1015
 Lee, C. B. 65 (166), 79
 Lee, C. P. 359 (9), 405
 Lee, C.-R. 240 (224), 293
 Lee, C. S. 165 (159), 181
 Lee, C.-W. 981 (293), 1012
 Lee, C.-Y. 252 (482), 304
 Lee, D. 962 (178), 1009
 Lee, D. G. 607 (170), 671
 Lee, D.-J. 992 (388), 1014
 Lee, D. L. 662 (478), 682
 Lee, D. W. 624 (292), 675, 706 (165), 734
 Lee, D. Y. 624 (292), 675
 Lee, F.-J. 243 (310, 312), 295, 296, 942 (36), 1005
 Lee, G.-H. 240 (228, 236, 267), 243 (310, 312), 245 (311, 387), 252 (449, 460, 482), 293-296, 299, 303, 304, 940 (37), 240 (204), 292, 800 (115), 820, 992 (391), 1005, 1014
 Lee, H.-B. 242 (286), 295, 323 (48), 349, 512 (229), 546
 Lee, H. E. 170 (210), 182
 Lee, H.-H. 995 (413), 1015
 Lee, H.-J. 317 (29), 348, 973 (254), 1011
 Lee, H. M. 252 (460, 485), 258 (529), 303, 305, 306
 Lee, H. S. 168 (168), 181, 624 (292), 675
 Lee, H.-Y. 252 (485), 305
 Lee, I. 562 (167), 574
 Lee, I.-M. 250 (442), 303, 974 (256), 978 (286), 979 (291), 997 (432), 1011, 1012, 1015
 Lee, I.-S. 607 (170), 671
 Lee, J. 440 (403), 459
 Lee, J. C. 974 (256), 978 (286), 997 (432), 1011, 1012, 1015
 Lee, J. E. 629 (312), 676
 Lee, J.-H. 562 (167), 574, 625 (297), 676
 Lee, J.-J. 474 (58), 540
 Lee, J.-S. 979 (290), 981 (293), 1012
 Lee, K.-P. 695 (88), 696 (90), 700 (4), 730, 732
 Lee, L. V. 629 (314), 676
 Lee, M. H. 431 (325), 457, 792 (40), 818
 Lee, M.-T. 252 (485), 305
 Lee, N. 628 (311), 676
 Lee, P. S. 768 (56), 784
 Lee, S. 245 (367, 371), 298, 412 (32), 451, 565 (218), 575
 Lee, S.-B. 967 (210), 1010
 Lee, S. C. 479 (81), 542
 Lee, S.-H. 168 (168), 181, 474 (58), 536 (262), 540, 549
 Lee, S. J. 624 (292), 675
 Lee, S. M. 176 (270), 184, 885 (22), 924
 Lee, S. S. 250 (442), 303, 964 (184), 1009
 Lee, S. T. 165 (159), 181

- Lee, S. W. 974 (266), 1011
 Lee, S.-Y. 264 (51), 287, 569 (280), 577
 Lee, T. H. 599 (9), 665
 Lee, T. I. H. 359 (9), 405
 Lee, W. I. 974 (256), 979 (290, 291), 1011, 1012
 Lee, Y. 707 (168), 734
 Lee, Y. H. 170 (206), 182
 Lee, Y.-S. 240 (214), 292, 412 (103), 453, 603 (139), 670
 Leeaphon, M. 245 (380), 299
 Leedham, T. J. 245 (336, 338, 372, 373), 296, 298, 980 (306, 308), 981 (307), 983 (318), 1012
 Lefevre, F. 807 (154), 821
 Leffler, M. T. 616 (250), 674
 Legendziewicz, J. 139 (29), 153 (78), 178, 179, 244 (244), 294
 Leger, L. J. 561 (152), 574
 Legros, J.-P. 920 (132, 137), 922 (147), 928
 Legzdins, P. 245 (339), 296, 297
 Leh, F. 501 (168), 544
 Lehaire, M.-L. 239 (158), 291
 Lehmann, C. 254 (500), 305, 339 (159), 352
 Lehmann, C. W. 344 (177), 353, 361 (19), 406
 Lehn, J. M. 143 (11), 177
 Lehn, J.-S. M. 245 (343), 280 (662), 297, 310
 Lehtio, L. 634 (329), 677
 Lehto, S. 1004 (504), 1017
 Lei, B. 165 (137), 180
 Lei, H. Y. 173 (97), 179
 Lei, L. 621 (279), 675
 Lei, X.-S. 436 (358), 458
 Lei, Y. X. 412 (115, 119, 120), 453
 Leibfritz, D. 794 (54), 819
 Leigh, J. S. 790 (14), 794 (69), 818, 819
 Leighton, F. 596 (92), 668
 Leipoldt, J. G. 238 (130), 245 (392), 289, 299, 325 (97), 350, 501 (171–173), 544
 Leite, A. 239 (143, 154), 290
 Leithe, A. W. 258 (526), 306
 Leithe, E. 609 (179), 671
 Leitner, A. 566 (225), 575
 Leitner, W. 555 (62), 572
 Leito, I. 413 (171, 173), 454
 Lekule, F. P. 599 (118), 669
 Lelj, F. 892 (14), 923
 Lemaire, S. 64 (161), 79
 Lemaître, F. 595 (81), 668
 Lemal, D. M. 193 (82), 215
 Leman, J. T. 938 (25), 1005
 Lemiere, G. L. 803 (131), 820
 Lemke, F. R. 275 (625), 309
 Lemke, M. 234 (76), 235 (77), 288
 Lemoine, P. 523 (238), 547
 Lempicki, A. 176 (256–261, 266, 282, 283), 183, 184
 Lenarda, M. 281 (668), 310
 Lenehan, C. E. 690 (37), 731
 Leng, M. 834 (47), 874
 Lengen, M. 111 (148), 129
 Lengye, O. 165 (159), 181
 Lennard, C. 610 (189), 672
 Lennartson, A. 245 (346), 297
 Lennartz, H. W. 195 (103), 216
 Lenoir, I. 444 (440), 460
 Lentz, A. 240 (225, 229, 233, 234), 293
 Lenzmann, F. 986 (339), 1013
 Leonard, G. A. 628 (308), 676
 Leonard, J. P. 245 (355), 297, 620 (273, 274), 675
 Leonard, P. M. 653 (422), 680
 Leonesi, D. 464 (7), 539
 Leoni, L. 920 (135), 928
 Leonov, R. M. 201 (165), 217
 Leonova, E. V. 208 (240), 219
 Leonowicz, M. E. 209 (250), 220
 Leopold, D. G. 209 (251), 220
 Leotin, J. 902 (23), 924
 Leow, D. 439 (400), 459
 Lepoivre, J. A. 803 (131, 132), 820
 Lerch, K. 599 (13), 661 (462), 666, 681
 Leroux, C. 984 (321), 1012
 Lerum, R. V. 567 (247), 576
 Leschke, M. 958 (143), 962 (141), 1008
 Leschova, I. F. 196 (111), 216
 Leskelä, M. 943 (43), 980 (297), 1005, 1012
 Lesley, S. A. 650 (412), 679
 LeSuer, R. J. 889 (28), 924
 Lesur, B. 661 (464), 681
 Leszczynski, J. 594 (67), 667
 Leung, K. T. 695 (83), 732
 Leung, L. M. 164 (138), 180
 Leung-Toung, R. 19 (14), 75, 616 (243, 244), 673
 Leussing, D. L. 635 (337), 677
 Levacher, V. 447 (449), 460
 Levene, R. 480 (86), 542
 Levillain, E. 532 (280), 549
 LeVine, S. M. 616 (246), 674
 Levinta, L. 704 (142), 733
 Levis, M. 490 (130), 543
 Levisalles, J. 432 (299), 457
 Levit, G. L. 807 (158), 821
 Levitin, I. 252 (473), 304
 Levy, G. C. 794 (58), 819
 Lewin, A. H. 798 (102), 820
 Lewinski, J. 238 (116), 289, 325 (98), 350
 Lewinsohn, E. 607 (18), 666
 Lewis, C. A. 813 (193), 822
 Lewis, D. W. 805 (142, 145), 821
 Lewis, J. 507 (210), 511 (225), 546, 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678, 792 (31), 818

- Lewis, J. A. 255 (513, 514), 306
 Lewis, K. A. 524 (264), 549
 Lewis, N. A. 506 (206–208), 529 (244), 545–547
 Lewis, S. W. 610 (189), 672
 Lexa, D. 596 (92), 668
 Ley, S. V. 412 (25), 451
 Lezama, L. 240 (233), 293, 599 (113), 669
 Li, A.-D. 975 (277), 1011
 Li, B. 165 (137), 173 (173), 180, 181, 245 (381), 299, 323 (78), 350
 Li, B.-D. 556 (71, 73), 572
 Li, B. G. 165 (156, 161), 181
 Li, C. 171 (209), 182, 553 (27), 571
 Li, C. C. 972 (247), 1011
 Li, D. 412 (50), 452
 Li, F. 157 (103), 179, 246 (418, 419), 302
 Li, F.-S. 252 (454), 303
 Li, F. Y. 170 (204), 182, 246 (416, 420), 302
 Li, G. 206 (221), 219, 240 (235), 245 (406), 293, 301
 Li, H. 144 (41), 159 (121), 164 (148), 165 (146), 178, 180, 181, 605 (149), 649 (352), 670, 678, 713 (211), 724 (283), 735, 737, 956 (126), 1007
 Li, H.-C. 111 (150), 129
 Li, H. L. 237 (88), 288, 597 (98), 669
 Li, J. 240 (264), 294, 638 (340), 677, 865 (212), 869 (201), 878
 Li, K.-C. 603 (138), 670
 Li, L. 696 (92), 732
 Li, L. T. 70 (175), 80
 Li, M. 989 (366), 1014
 Li, M. T. 171 (212), 182
 Li, N. 239 (170), 291
 Li, P. H. 840 (82), 875
 Li, Q. 157 (107), 180
 Li, Q. Q. 595 (82), 668
 Li, R. 642 (371), 678
 Li, R. S. 634 (328), 677
 Li, S. 869 (217), 878
 Li, T. 165 (137), 180
 Li, T.-C. 27 (78), 77, 98 (73), 127
 Li, T. L. 665 (485), 682
 Li, V. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
 Li, W. 164 (149), 165 (133, 137), 180, 181, 990 (377, 378), 1014
 Li, W. L. 171 (212), 164 (152), 181, 182
 Li, X. 157 (103), 159 (118), 179, 180, 235 (77), 246 (418), 288, 302, 520 (254), 548, 553 (38), 567 (255), 571, 576, 608 (173), 671, 963 (185), 1009
 Li, X.-F. 249 (433), 302
 Li, X. H. 608 (175), 671
 Li, X.-J. 553 (27), 571
 Li, X. M. 623 (288), 675
 Li, Y. 53 (140), 72 (174), 79, 80, 157 (110), 180, 715 (220), 735, 972 (247), 1011
 Li, Y. C. 713 (214), 735
 Li, Y.-G. 920 (129), 928
 Li, Y.-M. 440 (404), 459
 Li, Y. Q. 1004 (491), 1017
 Li, Y.-S. 249 (433), 252 (460), 302, 303
 Li, Y. Y. 173 (97), 179
 Li, Z. 159 (121), 165 (146), 180, 181, 990 (377), 1014
 Li, Z. F. 160 (124), 165 (163), 180, 181
 Liable-Sands, L. M. 252 (455), 255 (511), 303, 306
 Lian, B. 344 (176, 177), 352, 353
 Liang, A. J. 559 (143), 574
 Liang, C. 164 (149), 165 (133), 180, 181
 Liang, C. J. 164 (152), 181
 Liang, F. 165 (167), 181
 Liang, G. 445 (443), 446 (447), 460, 997 (438), 1015
 Liang, J. 650 (413), 679
 Liang, Y. 164 (141), 169 (169), 170 (170), 171 (171), 172 (172), 173 (173), 180, 181
 Liang, Y. J. 172 (172), 181
 Liao, C.-S. 245 (352), 297
 Liao, H.-Y. 243 (312), 296
 Liao, J.-H. 972 (246), 1011
 Liao, S.-H. 897 (52), 925
 Liao, S.-Y. 903 (63), 925
 Liao, X. 368 (34), 371 (39), 406
 Liaw, C. W. 937 (22), 1005
 Lib, C. J. 586 (39), 666
 Libiszowski, J. 830 (34), 874
 Liboiron, B. D. 237 (88), 239 (95, 143), 288, 290
 Lickiss, P. D. 104 (116), 128
 Lidster, P. E. 200 (163), 217
 Lie, M. 989 (373, 374), 1014
 Liebeskind, L. S. 233 (60), 287
 Liebfritz, D. 792 (30), 818
 Liebman, J. F. 186 (6, 7), 194 (96, 98), 195 (104), 197 (129), 204 (57), 213 (273), 213, 215–217, 220
 Liedberg, H. 962 (180), 1009
 Liehr, M. 955 (120), 1007
 Lienard, B. M. 593 (58), 667
 Lienard, B. M. R. 641 (362), 678
 Lifshitz, C. 463 (2), 539
 Lih, J. J. 165 (158), 181
 Lii, K.-H. 240 (214), 292
 Lijita, K. 108 (108), 128
 Liljeblad, A. 431 (319), 457
 Lilley, S. E. 412 (75), 452
 Lim, B. S. 887 (13), 921 (11), 923
 Lim, J. T. 974 (256), 978 (286), 997 (432), 1011, 1012, 1015
 Lim, K. F. 610 (189), 672

- Lim, P. N. 115 (162), 122 (206), 129, 130, 245 (400), 300, 301, 956 (129, 130), 1008
 Lim, S. 250 (442), 303
 Lim, Y. H. 896 (4), 923
 Lima, A. W. O. 694 (76), 732
 Lima, D. G. 239 (172), 291
 Lima, J. L. F. C. 689 (32), 731
 Lima, J. M. T. 186 (5), 213
 Lima, P. P. 148 (61), 154 (60, 62), 178, 248 (431), 302
 Limbaecker, B. 261 (547), 307
 Lin, C.-C. 708 (180), 734, 972 (246), 1011
 Lin, C.-H. 709 (183), 734
 Lin, C.-Y. 258 (529), 306
 Lin, D. 857 (178), 877
 Lin, D. D. M. 794 (62), 819
 Lin, D. W. 472 (53), 540
 Lin, G.-Q. 436 (358), 458
 Lin, H. 169 (169), 170 (170), 172 (172), 173 (173), 181
 Lin, I. 42 (110), 78
 Lin, J. 96 (65), 127, 169 (169), 172 (172), 181
 Lin, K.-J. 240 (214), 292, 897 (52), 903 (63), 925
 Lin, M. 10 (26), 75, 192 (70), 215
 Lin, P. Y. 603 (146), 670
 Lin, Q. 164 (141), 169 (169), 172 (172), 180, 181
 Lin, S. 439 (400), 459
 Lin, T.-Y. J. 897 (52), 925
 Lin, W. 245 (399), 300, 567 (237), 576, 945 (61, 63), 946 (62, 64), 963 (181), 1006, 1009
 Lin, W. H. 603 (146), 670
 Lin, W.-K. 252 (478), 304
 Lin, X. 695 (63), 732
 Lin, X.-M. 951 (99), 1007
 Lin, Y. 707 (174), 713 (211), 734, 735
 Lin, Y. N. 172 (172), 181
 Lin, Y. S. 997 (443), 1015
 Linares, G. E. G. 412 (7), 451
 Linares, J. 611 (196), 672
 Linch, W. E. 538 (291), 550
 Lind, G. 708 (178), 734
 Lindblad, M. 559 (144), 574, 942 (41), 944 (50), 946 (39), 1005, 1006
 Lindeman, S. V. 89 (30), 126
 Lindemann, H. M. 245 (367), 298
 Linden, A. 596 (86), 668
 Lindén, A. A. 558 (109), 573
 Linden, L. 662 (475), 682
 Linder, M. 794 (57), 819
 Linder, S. 595 (82), 668
 Lindert, A. 476 (60), 541
 Lindholm, N. 192 (74), 215
 Lindhorst, T. K. 398 (106), 408
 Lindlad, M. 559 (137), 573
 Lindley, P. F. 245 (385), 299
 Lindner, J. 941 (33), 1005
 Lindner, P. E. 193 (82), 215
 Lindner, T. 384 (78), 398 (106), 407, 408
 Lindoy, L. F. 245 (382, 384), 252 (468), 299, 304, 323 (77), 350, 795 (79, 80, 82), 819
 Lindroos, H. 174 (247, 251), 183
 Lindroos, P. 174 (253), 183
 Lindsay, K. L. 12 (29), 75
 Lindstedt, S. 23 (68), 76, 665 (482), 682
 Lineberger, W. C. 189 (36), 209 (251), 214, 220
 Linert, W. 97 (70), 109 (139), 127, 128, 238 (123), 289, 522 (234), 547
 Ling, C. C. 800 (118), 820
 Ling, H.-Q. 975 (277), 1011
 Ling, K. B. 442 (428), 460
 Ling, Y. H. 266 (579), 308
 Lingafelter, E. C. 100 (85), 127, 520 (254), 548
 Lingens, F. 645 (382), 679
 Linster, C. L. 593 (57), 667
 Linstrumelle, G. 188 (19), 214
 Lintanf, A. 948 (73), 1006
 Lintvedt, R. L. 248 (429), 251 (443), 252 (472), 302–304, 504 (190, 193), 505 (194), 522 (258), 527 (236), 534 (286), 535 (284, 287, 289, 290), 537 (285), 538 (291, 292), 545, 547, 548, 550
 Liotta, C. L. 245 (374), 298
 Liotta, D. 39 (104), 77
 Liou, L. R. 415 (203), 455
 Liou, S. J. 603 (146), 670
 Lip, H. C. 323 (77), 350
 Lipkovski, A. 704 (135), 733
 Lipkowitz, K. B. 796 (84), 819
 Lipkowski, J. 245 (400), 300
 Lippai, I. 598 (106, 107), 669
 Lippard, S. J. 245 (339), 297, 595 (82), 619 (266), 668, 674
 Lippert, B. 595 (82), 668
 Lippert, E. L. 245 (403), 301
 Lippmann, E. 234 (72), 287
 Lippolis, V. 892 (14, 32), 893 (34), 901 (64), 923–925
 Lipscomb, J. D. 648 (397, 400), 679
 Lipshuts, B. H. 464 (11), 539
 Lipshutz, B. H. 361 (18), 406, 487 (118), 543
 Lisnard, L. 240 (217), 242 (242), 293, 294
 Lisoivan, V. I. 513 (233), 547
 Lisoni, J. G. 967 (211), 1010
 Little, R. D. 384 (78), 407
 Litvinenko, E. V. 729 (325), 738
 Liu, C. 558 (110), 573
 Liu, C.-S. 243 (310, 312), 245 (311), 252 (449, 488), 295, 296, 303, 305, 940 (37), 942 (36), 992 (391), 1005, 1014
 Liu, C. Y. 245 (388), 299
 Liu, D. Y. 615 (234), 673

- Liu, F. K. 165 (156), *181*
 Liu, F.-Y. 245 (348), *297*
 Liu, G. F. 160 (125), *180*
 Liu, G. K. 137 (23), 158 (115), *177, 180*
 Liu, H. 696 (92), *732*
 Liu, H.-B. 123 (213), *130*
 Liu, J. 713 (212), *735*
 Liu, J.-F. 386 (80), *407*
 Liu, J. K. 628 (310), *676*
 Liu, K.-L. 245 (387), 299, 959 (148), *1008*
 Liu, L. 159 (118), 164 (149), 165 (133), *180, 181*
 Liu, M. 192 (75), 215, 945 (60), 1004 (494), *1006, 1017*
 Liu, P.-C. 259 (535), *306*
 Liu, Q. T. 326 (99), *350*
 Liu, Q. Y. 15 (15), 75, 227 (19), *286*
 Liu, R.-S. 111 (150), 129, 360 (15), *405*
 Liu, R. T. 266 (579), *308*
 Liu, S. 239 (148, 151, 183), 240 (199, 217, 238), 252 (252, 468), 290–294, 304, 555 (63), 572, 616 (245), 673, 939 (32), *1005*
 Liu, S. A. 239 (165), 291, 605 (154), *671*
 Liu, S. C. 237 (88), 238 (125), 288, 289
 Liu, S. H. 167 (185), *182*
 Liu, S. Y. 596 (97), *669*
 Liu, T. 111 (151), *129*
 Liu, W. 157 (110), *180, 715 (220), 735*
 Liu, W. L. 914 (107, 108), *927*
 Liu, W.-S. 596 (95), *669*
 Liu, W. Z. 582 (5, 6), *665*
 Liu, X. 164 (149), 165 (133), *180, 181, 239 (184), 291, 412 (32), 451, 956 (104), 1007*
 Liu, X. Y. 164 (152), *181 245 (392, 393), 299, 320 (49), 349, 565 (197, 201), 575*
 Liu, Y. 157 (104), 164 (148), 174 (174), *179, 181, 197 (119), 216, 252 (394), 300*
 Liu, Y. D. 159 (118), *180*
 Liu, Y. H. 532 (281), *549*
 Liu, Z. 164 (149), 165 (133), *180, 181, 949 (75), 950 (90), 1006, 1007*
 Liu, Z. D. 615 (234), 660 (121, 457), *670, 673, 681*
 Liu, Z.-G. 975 (277), *1011*
 Liu, Z. Q. 596 (97), *669*
 Livingstone, S. E. 255 (510), *305*
 Ljubovsky, R. B. 917 (121), *927*
 Llacer, A. J. 190 (51), *214*
 Llamas-Saiz, A. L. 335 (141), *352*
 Llinares, X. 165 (144), *180*
 Lloret, F. 240 (208–210, 223, 229, 233), 292, *293*
 Lloyd, D. M. G. 511 (223), *546*
 Lloyd, E. T. 413 (179), *454*
 Lo, J. M. H. 101 (98), 122 (207), *127, 130*
 Lo Nigro, R. 996 (412), *1015*
 Lobkovsky, E. 412 (10), *451*
 Lobkovsky, E. B. 245 (378), 251 (444), 258 (524), 299, 303, 306, 515 (239), *547*
 LoBrutto, R. 645 (384), *679*
 Lochmann, L. 17 (41), 76, 831 (44), 835 (51), 840 (77, 78), 842 (80), 843 (64), 844 (96, 100, 106, 108), 845 (79), 849 (125), 858 (89), *874–876*
 Lock, C. J. 431 (336), *458*
 Lock, E. 665 (482), *682*
 Lockhart, T. P. 603 (142), *670*
 Lockyer, T. N. 464 (6), *539*
 Lodmell, J. D. 701 (108), *733*
 Lodyga-Chruscinska, E. 239 (143), *290*
 Loew, G. H. 892 (14), *923*
 Loewus, F. A. 639 (355), *678*
 Löffler, M. 617 (32), *666*
 Loh, W. 558 (123), *573*
 Lohmann, W. 613 (214), 658 (447), *672, 681*
 Löhr, G. 840 (86, 87), *875*
 Loiseau, F. 893 (38), *924*
 Lojero, C. G. 617 (178), 620 (254), *671, 674*
 Lokaj, J. 603 (140), *670*
 Lokhande, C. D. 993 (393), *1014*
 Lombardo, M. 196 (114), *216*
 Long, D. P. 960 (167), *1009*
 Long, F. A. 421 (242), *456*
 Long, N. R. 748 (21), *783*
 Long, T. E. 836 (54), 841 (55), *874*
 Longo, P. 261 (549), 266 (580), *307, 308*
 Longo, R. L. 140 (33), 162 (20), *177, 178*
 Longu, S. 642 (365), *678*
 Lonnerberg, S. 174 (247), *183*
 Loos, J. 555 (54), *572*
 Loosli, H. R. 26 (75), *76*
 Lopes, E. B. 912 (105), 917 (84), 926, *927*
 López, A. M. 258 (525), 306, 329 (118), *351*
 López-de-Lazuriaga, J. M. 108 (132), *128*
 López-de-Luzuriaga, J. M. 172 (220), 182, 245 (409), 302, 335 (144), *352*
 López, F. 389 (84), *408*
 López, G. 252 (482), *304*
 López, J. A. 335 (141), *352*
 López-Mardomingo, C. 274 (618), *309*
 Lopez Nieves, M. I. 468 (28), *540*
 Lopez, T. M. 936 (15), *1005*
 Lorber, C. Y. 556 (83), *572*
 Lorber, M. E. 254 (6), *286*
 Lorca, J. A. 315 (2), *347*
 Lorcy, D. 532 (280), 549, 893 (34), *924*
 Lord, S. J. 213 (213), 219, 239 (136), 290, 606 (155), *671*
 Lorente, P. 277 (637), *309*
 Lorenzini, S. 614 (225), *673*
 Lorenzo, M. 558 (117), *573*
 Lorimer, G. H. 638 (345), *677*
 Lorman, T. H. 705 (158, 159), *734*

- Lossing, F. P. 412 (133, 137), 453, 463 (3), 539
 Lossing, J. P. 463 (2, 3), 539
 Loth, P. d. 239 (187), 292
 Lou, L. 8 (23), 75
 Lou, X.-J. 983 (318), 1012
 Louage, F. 463 (2), 539
 Louati, A. 523 (232), 546
 Loudon, G. M. 425 (270, 274), 456
 Lough, A. J. 240 (225), 293, 616 (243, 244), 673
 Louie, H. W. 323 (77), 350, 795 (80), 819
 Lounis, B. 965 (193), 1009
 Loutellier, A. 187 (11), 213
 Love, G. M. 801 (120), 820
 Lovera, M. 600 (120), 669
 Lövgren, T. 172 (227, 228), 174 (245–252), 183
 Low, J. N. 239 (144), 290, 513 (233), 547
 Low, N. 248 (425, 426), 302
 Löwe, C. 284 (681), 311
 Lowe, G. 796 (90), 820
 Lowrey, A. H. 498 (147), 544
 Lowry, J. P. 686 (17), 730
 Lowry, R. M. 270 (602), 308
 Lozano-Casal, P. 619 (268), 674
 Lozano, J. 319 (39), 349
 Lozano, O. 39 (107), 77
 Lozanov, M. 567 (245), 576
 Lu, C.-X. 556 (71, 73), 572
 Lu, H. 470 (43), 540
 Lu, H. C. 713 (214), 735
 Lu, J.-P. 943 (45), 1005
 Lu, L. 939 (32), 1005
 Lu, P.-H. 609 (181), 671
 Lu, S. L. 615 (234), 673
 Lu, T. 245 (388), 299
 Lu, T.-H. 240 (211), 245 (387), 292, 299
 Lu, W. 165 (162), 181, 243 (295), 295, 532 (276), 549
 Lu, Y.-H. 245 (401), 301, 972 (246), 1011
 Lu, Z. 164 (149), 181, 245 (352), 297, 997 (441), 1015
 Lucarini, S. 602 (132), 670
 Lucas, E. A. 258 (524), 306
 Lucas, M. 966 (199), 1009
 Lucas, S. 980 (292), 1012
 Lucchese, Y. 254 (497), 305
 Luche, O. 490 (130), 543
 Lucherini, A. 500 (165), 544
 Lucio, K. A. 617 (260), 674
 Ludi, A. 240 (225), 293
 Ludwig, R. 21 (58), 76
 Luebbers, T. 569 (277), 576
 Luecke, H. 640 (360), 678
 Luehers, F. 955 (109), 1007
 Luhmer, M. 809 (171), 821
 Lukehart, C. M. 527 (236), 547
 Lukes, P. J. 892 (32), 924
 Lukowski, R. 594 (66), 667
 Lum, R. T. 283 (679), 311
 Lunardi, I. 431 (321), 457
 Lundeberg, T. 962 (180), 1009
 Lundqvist, T. 638 (351), 678
 Lung, K. R. 527 (236), 547
 Lüning, U. 440 (402), 459
 Luo, H. Y. 239 (138), 290
 Luo, X. 252 (394), 300
 Luo, Y. 629 (312), 676
 Luo, Y. M. 157 (109), 180
 Lupattelli, P. 478 (61), 541
 Luptak, R. 974 (267), 1011
 Luque de Castro, M. D. 700 (105), 732
 Luque, F. J. 39 (107), 77
 Lutten, H. A. 245 (339), 296
 Lutz, F. 280 (666), 310
 Lutz, T. G. 239 (159), 291
 Lutz, W. 479 (75), 541
 Lutzen, A. 261 (556), 307
 Luxenburger, A. 440 (412), 459
 Lv, Y. 163 (143), 180
 Lvov, I. B. 109 (137), 128
 Lycka, A. 252 (489), 305
 Lyczko, K. 106 (130), 128, 611 (209), 672
 Lydon, J. D. 252 (469), 304
 Lygo, B. 64 (163), 79
 Lynch, C. T. 718 (239), 736
 Lynch, T. J. 19 (13), 75
 Lynch, T.-Y. 426 (126, 272), 453, 456
 Lynch, V. 245 (388), 299, 476 (60), 541, 569 (281), 577
 Lynch, V. M. 714 (218), 735
 Lynch, W. E. 252 (472), 304
 Lysenko, A. B. 245 (335, 383), 296, 299
 Lyssenko, K. 553 (30), 571
 Lyssenko, K. A. 498 (148), 544
 Ma, C. B. 326 (99), 350
 Ma, D. 111 (68), 123 (208), 127, 130, 165 (155, 162, 167), 166 (166), 181
 Ma, E. 159 (120), 177 (288), 180, 184
 Ma, H. 245 (361), 297
 Ma, J. 167 (185, 188), 182, 918 (124), 927
 Ma, J.-A. 391 (86), 395 (98), 408
 Ma, J.-P. 247 (422), 302
 Ma, L. 240 (217), 292, 412 (50), 452
 Ma, M. H. 238 (115), 289
 Ma, P. 431 (338), 458
 Ma, R. 615 (232), 673
 Ma, S. 565 (211), 575
 Ma, Y. 696 (89), 732
 Maali, A. 965 (193), 1009
 Maaref, F. 256 (518), 306
 Maas, J. J. 274 (618), 309
 Maatta, E. A. 200 (155), 217

- Mabbs, F. E. 245 (400), 301, 919 (125), 927
 Macchi, G. 238 (87), 288
 Macchia, F. 48 (122), 78, 569 (290), 577
 Macdonald, S. J. F. 557 (102), 573
 MacEwan, G. J. 190 (43), 214, 227 (21), 286
 MacGillivray, L. R. 275 (626), 309, 328 (116), 351
 Machado, F. C. 613 (220), 658 (446), 673, 681
 Machado, S. A. S. 974 (257), 1011
 Machida, Y. 790 (20), 818
 Macicek, J. 245 (388), 247 (423), 299, 302
 Maciejewski, L. 204 (203), 218
 Mackay, K. 160 (132), 180
 Mackay, L. G. 245 (287), 295
 Mackenstedt, M. 440 (424), 460
 MacKerracher, D. 104 (116), 128
 Mackie, A. E. 607 (165), 671
 MacLeod, J. K. 463 (2), 539
 MacMillan, J. 416 (220), 455
 Macomber, D. W. 188 (16), 210 (261), 214, 220
 MacRae, D. J. 245 (408), 301
 Madalan, A. M. 99 (78), 109 (142), 124 (77), 127, 129, 245 (400), 300
 Madan, L. L. 646 (386), 679
 Maddaluno, J. 391 (88, 89), 408, 436 (357), 458
 Madec, D. 64 (162), 79
 Mader, M. M. 65 (165), 79
 Madoulet, C. 239 (97), 289
 Maeda, H. 1002 (467), 1016
 Maeda, K. 412 (96), 452, 711 (198, 199), 735
 Maeda, N. 637 (339), 677
 Maeda, Y. 557 (82), 564 (185), 565 (210), 572, 574, 575
 Maercker, A. 26 (73), 76, 278 (645), 310
 Maetzke, T. 5 (11), 75
 Maezaki, N. 569 (278), 576
 Mafune, K. 109 (139), 128
 Magalhães, L. M. 689 (32), 731
 Magazeeva, N. V. 702 (124, 125), 733
 Maggio, A. 615 (235), 673
 Magnier, E. 428 (232), 455
 Magnus, P. 416 (223), 455
 Magon, L. 201 (176), 218, 505 (198), 545
 Magriz, A. 434 (345), 458
 Magrum, R. R. 775 (26), 783
 Magull, J. 240 (264), 294
 Mahaffy, R. 944 (49), 1006
 Mahajan, D. S. 556 (80), 572
 Mahajan, R. K. 717 (235), 718 (219, 237), 735, 736
 Mahalingam, T. 975 (272), 1011
 Mahandru, G. M. 412 (87), 452
 Mahdavi, V. 557 (92), 572
 Mahe, N. 240 (240), 294
 Maheswaran, H. 557 (100), 573
 Mahmood, K. 205 (215), 219
 Mahmoodian, R. 557 (92), 572
 Mahmoudi, M. 204 (203), 218
 Mahmoudkhani, A. H. 514 (235), 547
 Mahon, M. F. 238 (106), 239 (89, 134), 245 (405), 288–290, 301, 603 (141), 611 (207), 670, 672, 972 (250), 1011
 Mahr, N. 262 (557), 307, 501 (169), 544
 Mahroof-Tahir, M. 245 (371), 298
 Mahrwald, R. 372 (41), 374 (53), 406, 407
 Mai, P. M. 857 (170, 179), 877
 Maia, A. 64 (163), 79
 Maia, A. M. 709 (181), 734
 Maid, H. 245 (395), 300
 Maier, S. 400 (117), 404 (122), 409
 Maini, L. 187 (13), 213, 240 (251, 266), 294
 Mair, F. S. 252 (448), 303
 Maise-Francois, A. 567 (243), 576
 Maitlis, P. M. 242 (286), 295, 323 (48), 349, 512 (229), 546
 Majeed, M. 237 (88), 288
 Majerska, K. 830 (34), 874
 Majewski, M. 378 (61), 407, 437 (377), 459
 Maji, T. K. 240 (211, 236), 292, 293
 Majithiya, J. B. 244 (322), 296
 Majoral, J.-P. 266 (52), 287
 Majumdar, P. 530 (278), 549
 Majumdar, S. 396 (101), 408
 Mak, C. S. K. 171 (202), 182, 325 (96), 350
 Makedonas, C. 898 (54, 55), 925
 Makeiff, D. A. 412 (142), 453
 Maki, A. H. 887 (24), 924
 Maki, K. 1003 (476), 1016
 Makino, K. 431 (324), 434 (344), 457, 458
 Makino, T. 608 (174), 671, 806 (153), 821
 Makino, Y. 50 (135), 78
 Makishima, M. 583 (22), 666
 Makita, T. 972 (251), 1011
 Makova, M. K. 917 (121), 927
 Makowska, B. 172 (225), 183
 Maksimenka, K. 582 (4), 665
 Maksimuk, S. 949 (80), 1006
 Mal'tseva, O. A. 719 (248), 736
 Malachowski, M. R. 109 (141), 128
 Malacria, M. 64 (161), 79
 Malandrino, G. 245 (297, 339, 401, 403, 404, 411), 295, 296, 301, 302, 971 (240), 995 (410, 411), 996 (412), 1003 (472–474), 1004 (501, 502), 1010, 1015–1017
 Malatesta, M. C. 340 (166), 352
 Malatesta, V. 188 (24), 206 (222), 214, 219
 Malati, M. A. 728 (320), 738
 Malcolm, C. S. 616 (247), 674
 Male, N. A. H. 165 (165), 181
 Maletz, R. 476 (60), 541
 Malfant, I. 902 (23), 907 (78), 920 (136), 922 (145, 146), 924, 926, 928
 Malhotra, E. 239 (145), 290
 Malhotra, V. 609 (179), 671

- Malik, F. 937 (18), 1005
 Malik, K. M. A. 245 (343, 358), 297
 Malik, M. A. 956 (121), 1007
 Malinakova, H. C. 412 (75), 452
 Malinar, M. J. 704 (138, 141), 733
 Malinauskas, A. 694 (74), 732
 Malisch, W. 412 (38), 451
 Malish, W. 497 (67), 541
 Malkawi, A. 440 (423), 459
 Malkova, A. I. 208 (240), 219
 Malkus, H. L. 188 (24), 214
 Mallat, T. 68 (167), 79
 Mallika, C. 939 (30, 31), 945 (56, 57), 1005, 1006
 Mallon, B. J. 201 (168), 218
 Mallows, D. G. 634 (329), 677
 Malowicki, M. G. 583 (20), 666
 Malta, O. L. 146 (56), 147 (69, 70), 148 (21, 61), 149 (24, 67), 150 (71), 151 (58), 153 (75, 76, 80), 154 (49, 60), 156 (35), 159 (116), 162 (20), 164 (59, 65, 147), 177–181
 Malta, O. M. L. 686 (10), 730
 Maltz, H. 324 (86), 350, 512 (226), 546
 Malyuta, N. G. 186 (1), 213
 Mamatyuk, V. I. 431 (289), 457
 Manabe, T. 921 (142), 928, 971 (238), 972 (249), 1010, 1011
 Mañas, M. M. 136 (18), 177
 Manceron, L. 187 (11), 213
 Mancheño, O. G. 558 (129), 573
 Mancini, A. 893 (34), 924
 Mandal, M. 360 (16), 405
 Mandel, G. 373 (48), 406
 Mandel, N. 373 (48), 406
 Mandel, S. 582 (3), 596 (88), 665, 668
 Mandhre, M. M. 974 (261), 1011
 Mane, A. U. 993 (397–399), 1014
 Manel, N. 641 (361), 678
 Manesh, K. M. 695 (88), 696 (90), 732
 Manessi-Zoupa, E. 321 (59), 349
 Manet, I. 172 (229), 183
 Manfre, F. 623 (283), 675
 Mangia, A. 252 (489), 305
 Mangrich, A. S. 613 (218), 658 (444), 673, 681
 Manhas, M. S. 440 (419), 459
 Maniero, A. L. 245 (407), 301
 Manikandan, P. 557 (90), 572
 Manini, A. 197 (121), 216
 Manivannan, V. 120 (185), 130
 Manjasetty, B. A. 623 (290), 675
 Manke, C. 941 (33), 1005
 Manku, G. S. 200 (150), 217
 Manley, D. 555 (46), 571
 Mann, A. 395 (98), 408
 Mann, K. 240 (229), 293
 Mann, R. K. 27 (76), 77
 Mann, S. 989 (366), 1014
 Mannaerts, J. P. 997 (428), 1015
 Manning, H. W. 34 (92), 77
 Mannschreck, A. 807 (154), 808 (164, 165), 813 (190, 195), 814 (189), 821, 822
 Mano, S. 555 (20), 571
 Manolikakes, G. 566 (233), 576
 Manos, M. 118 (175), 129, 502 (180), 545
 Manoussakis, G. 521 (252), 527 (236), 547, 548
 Manríquez, J. M. 200 (154), 201 (166, 167), 217, 218, 245 (385), 299, 271 (586, 595), 272 (589), 308
 Manson, J. L. 920 (135), 928
 Mansour, M. A. 899 (49), 925
 Mansour, T. S. 660 (63), 667
 Manuel, N. 32 (88), 77
 Manzano, P. 558 (117), 573
 Mao, D.-M. 956 (124), 1007
 Mao, J.-G. 240 (221), 293
 Mao, S. 275 (626), 309, 328 (116), 351
 Mao, Y. 608 (177), 671
 Maquin, F. 212 (258), 220
 Marandi, F. 245 (411), 302
 Marcaccio, M. 885 (22), 924
 Marcarian, X. 849 (128), 876
 March, J. 421 (191), 454, 479 (77), 541
 March, S. 412 (64), 452
 Marchal, J. 846 (117), 849 (131), 876
 Marchetti, F. 90 (43), 126, 139 (27), 157 (105, 106), 164 (136), 178–180, 245 (294, 396), 246 (415, 417), 247 (277), 248 (431), 295, 300, 302, 324 (95), 350, 464 (7), 498 (151), 531 (256), 539, 544, 548
 Marchetti, M. 553 (36), 555 (65, 66), 571, 572
 Marchini, N. 245 (351, 353), 297
 Marchiò, L. 900 (19), 915 (89), 921 (96), 924, 926
 Marchionna, M. 245 (396), 300
 Marciniak, B. 144 (41), 168 (191, 192), 178, 182, 504 (196), 545
 Marciniak, B. 562 (166), 574
 Marco, J. A. 55 (141), 79, 412 (47), 451
 Marcolongo, R. 614 (225), 673
 Marcoux, J.-F. 384 (78), 407
 Marcus, R. A. 921 (141), 928
 Marder, T. B. 231 (43), 245 (392), 287, 299, 344 (178), 353, 559 (147), 561 (155), 574
 Marek, I. 186 (6, 7), 196 (114), 213, 216
 Margl, P. 71 (176), 80, 522 (234), 547
 Margolin, Z. 424 (217), 426 (204), 455
 Mari, M. 316 (14), 348
 María, M. D. S. 335 (141), 351
 Maria, P.-C. 192 (79), 215
 Maria, S. 828 (13), 873
 Mariani, P. 239 (163), 291
 Marinelli, F. 567 (262), 576
 Marion, N. 319 (38), 349, 565 (213, 214), 575
 Mariott, W. R. 230 (40), 287, 344 (173), 352

- Maritim, A. C. 595 (78), 668
 Marken, F. 527 (272), 549
 Marks, N. 160 (132), 180
 Marks, R. E. 431 (253), 456
 Marks, T. J. 200 (154, 155, 157), 201 (166),
 217, 218, 245 (336, 400, 403), 252 (451,
 455), 271 (586), 272 (589, 608, 613), 296,
 300, 301, 303, 308, 309, 795 (81), 819, 968
 (214), 987 (349), 1003 (475, 477, 478),
 1010, 1013, 1016
 Marks, Z. J. 70 (175), 80
 Markwick, A. J. W. 213 (293), 221, 246 (421),
 302
 Markworth, P. R. 252 (455), 303
 Marohn, J. A. 412 (10), 451
 Maroldo, S. G. 430 (148), 453
 Maronay, M. J. 886 (25), 924
 Maroney, M. J. 650 (410, 414), 679, 680
 Maroulis, A. J. 482 (93), 542
 Marques, R. M. C. 186 (5), 213
 Marquet, J. 136 (18), 177
 Márquez, A. 192 (66), 215
 Marrot, J. 240 (217), 242 (242), 293, 294
 Marsh, S. J. 531 (270), 549
 Marshall, A. G. 793 (45, 50), 794 (65), 819
 Marshall, D. R. 511 (223), 546
 Marshall, E. L. 412 (90), 452
 Marshall, M. R. 603 (15), 661 (463), 666, 681
 Marshall, R. L. 323 (89, 90), 324 (93), 350,
 511 (221), 512 (227), 546
 Marshall, W. J. 245 (354), 297
 Martelletti, A. 245 (343), 297, 522 (260), 549
 Martell, A. E. 15 (38), 75, 86 (22), 96 (66),
 101 (99), 109 (82), 117 (173), 126, 127,
 129, 239 (154), 249 (434), 290, 302, 615
 (232), 616 (239), 673
 Martelli, A. 705 (151), 734
 Martelli, G. 49 (129), 78
 Martens, J. 437 (386), 459
 Martín, A. 245 (397), 271 (600), 274 (618),
 300, 308, 309, 321 (54), 349
 Martin, D. F. 242 (305), 295
 Martin, G. J. 807 (154), 821
 Martin, J. D. 245 (378), 299, 515 (239), 547
 Martin, L. 919 (125), 927
 Martin, M. N. 638 (343), 677
 Martin, R. B. 431 (302), 457, 658 (441), 680
 Martin, R. L. 464 (6), 513 (233), 527 (236),
 539, 546, 547
 Martin, T. P. 949 (77), 1006
 Martin, V. 716 (231), 736
 Martina, S. L. X. 555 (50), 571
 Martinelli, M. 555 (46), 571
 Martínez, A. 1003 (482), 1017
 Martínez, F. 319 (39), 321 (53), 335 (142),
 143, 145, 146), 349, 352
 Martinez, J. 440 (410), 459
 Martínez, M. A. 239 (188), 292, 618 (261),
 674
 Martinez, P. 595 (73, 74), 667
 Martínez-Viviente, E. 336 (10), 348
 Martinho Simões, J. A. 194 (98), 202 (181),
 216, 218
 Martini, E. 64 (162), 79
 Martini, O. 49 (130), 78
 Martinovic, A. 689 (29), 731
 Martins, C. 244 (320), 296
 Marton, L. J. 648 (402), 679
 Martone, D. P. 250 (441), 303
 Martus, J. 980 (295), 1004 (497), 1012, 1017
 Martynenko, L. I. 690 (38), 704 (136), 726
 (305), 731, 733, 737
 Martynenko, L. Y. 702 (124, 125), 733
 Maruyama, H. B. 583 (24), 666
 Maruyama, K. 60 (153), 79
 Maruyama, M. 686 (14), 730
 Maruyama, T. 529 (244), 548, 944 (53), 968
 (221), 972 (245), 1006, 1010, 1011
 Maruyama, Y. 920 (133), 928
 Marwaha, S. S. 239 (174), 291
 Marx, R. 194 (97), 216
 Maryanoff, B. E. 44 (114), 78
 Marzin, C. 792 (30), 818
 Marzouk, H. A. 968 (222), 1010
 Marzuki, S. 617 (255), 674
 Masamune, S. 386 (80), 407, 412 (31), 451
 Mascoux, C. 595 (81), 668
 Maschmeyer, T. 245 (398), 300
 Masciocchi, N. 225 (4), 286, 315 (4), 347
 Mascolo, N. 596 (88), 668
 Masdeu-Bultó, A. M. 555 (52, 59), 572
 Mase, T. 559 (138), 573
 Mashburn, T. A. 526 (269), 549
 Mashima, K. 256 (522), 306
 Mashimo, K. 727 (308), 737
 Masi, D. 254 (499), 305, 339 (158), 352
 Maslen, E. N. 245 (404), 301
 Maslowska, J. 701 (112), 706 (163, 164), 733,
 734
 Mason, R. 245 (396), 300, 322 (73), 350
 Mason, S. F. 244 (324), 296
 Massa, L. 90 (43), 126
 Massabni, A. C. 601 (131), 670
 Massé, G. 813 (193), 822
 Masson, M. 628 (311), 676
 Masson, S. 777 (77), 784
 Massue, J. 532 (280), 549
 Masters, A. F. 527 (236), 547
 Masters, A. P. 206 (208), 219, 260 (542), 307
 Mastro, M. G. 599 (12), 660 (459), 666, 681
 Mastropalo, D. 100 (88), 127
 Mastroilli, P. 557 (95), 572
 Mastryukova, T. 553 (30), 571
 Masuda, A. 966 (207), 1010
 Masuda, E. 850 (133), 876

- Masuda, I. 503 (186), 545
 Masuda, T. E. 850 (134), 876
 Masuda, Y. 529 (244), 548, 565 (217), 575
 Masui, H. 323 (84), 350
 Masuoka, F. 996 (421, 422), 1015
 Masuyama, A. 556 (76), 572
 Mata-Granados, J. M. 700 (105), 732
 Mata, Y. 559 (133), 573
 Matachescu, C. 156 (94), 179
 Matas, I. 234 (75), 288, 332 (134), 333 (135), 351, 412 (86), 452
 Maters, M. 198 (132), 217, 489 (124), 543
 Mateus, M. C. 978 (287), 1012
 Mather, M. W. 620 (254), 674
 Mathes, C. 361 (19), 406
 Matheson, R. R. 832 (46), 874
 Mathews, F. S. 642 (371), 678
 Mathiasch, B. 19 (50), 76
 Mathies, A. K. 568 (272), 576
 Mathieu, M. 985 (329), 989 (375, 376), 1013, 1014
 Mathieu, R. 277 (637), 309
 Mathis, G. 173 (235), 183
 Mathre, D. J. 372 (42), 406
 Matienko, L. I. 556 (70, 72), 572
 Matikainen, J. 583 (30), 666
 Matkovič-Calogovic, D. 197 (123), 216
 Matlengiewicz, M. 800 (113), 820
 Matoba, Y. 686 (14), 730
 Matondo, S. O. C. 239 (153), 290, 616 (239), 673
 Matos, J. R. 149 (63), 164 (59), 178
 Matos, M. A. R. 204 (202), 218
 Matos, R. 195 (107), 216
 Matoušová, O. 790 (17), 818
 Matschiner, V. H. 521 (252), 548
 Matson, E. J. 616 (250), 674
 Matsuba, C. A. 616 (241), 673
 Matsubara, N. 723 (272), 725 (113), 733, 736
 Matsubara, S. 379 (62), 407
 Matsubara, T. 45 (117), 78
 Matsuda, E. 583 (24), 666
 Matsuda, H. 59 (149, 150), 79, 194 (94), 215, 412 (53), 452, 779 (82), 784
 Matsuda, K. 431 (287, 292), 456, 457
 Matsuda, S. 395 (100), 408
 Matsuda, T. 561 (160), 574
 Matsudo, T. 608 (176), 671
 Matsugaki, N. 596 (94), 668
 Matsui, M. 39 (39), 75, 157 (107), 180
 Matsukawa, M. 727 (308), 737
 Matsukawa, S. 565 (215), 575
 Matsukura, F. 996 (419), 1015
 Matsumoto, A. 562 (165), 574
 Matsumoto, K. 173 (238, 239, 244), 183, 245 (398), 300, 326 (102), 350, 724 (288), 725 (289, 290), 737, 751 (16, 17), 754 (36, 37), 763 (43), 767 (61), 768 (64, 65), 772 (67), 775 (22), 782–784, 920 (138), 928
 Matsumoto, M. 522 (259), 549, 850 (136), 876
 Matsumoto, N. 252 (467, 483), 285 (687), 304, 311
 Matsumoto, O. 1003 (484), 1017
 Matsumoto, S. 329 (124), 342 (167), 351, 352
 Matsumoto, T. 245 (393), 300, 565 (196, 204), 575
 Matsumura, E. 237 (88), 288
 Matsumura, H. 638 (350), 678
 Matsumura, S. 557 (82), 572
 Matsumura, Y. 476 (63), 541
 Matsunaga, N. 195 (104), 216
 Matsunaka, K. 557 (105), 573
 Matsunami, A. 725 (290), 737
 Matsunami, H. 642 (370), 678
 Matsuo, J. 438 (394), 459
 Matsuo, J.-I. 374 (53), 407
 Matsuo, T. 555 (45), 571
 Matsuo, Y. 256 (522), 306
 Matsuoaka, H. 617 (255), 674
 Matsuoaka, Y. 264 (572), 308
 Matsushita, H. 412 (44), 451
 Matsushita, T. 322 (63), 349
 Matsuura, N. 596 (91), 668
 Matsuura, S. 997 (437), 1015
 Matsuya, T. 173 (244), 183
 Matsuzaki, T. 565 (215), 575
 Matsuzawa, H. 245 (386), 299
 Matt, D. 255 (507–509), 305, 338 (160), 339 (162, 163), 352
 Matt, T. 391 (87), 408
 Mattay, J. 412 (41), 451, 481 (90), 482 (92, 94–96), 483 (98), 542
 Matter, H. 412 (46), 451
 Mattes, R. 240 (215, 263), 242 (242), 292, 294
 Mattevi, A. 635 (334), 677
 Mattheis, C. 253 (494), 305
 Matthews, A. J. 980 (296), 1012
 Matthews, H. B. 806 (149), 821
 Matthews, J. D. 238 (119), 289
 Matthews, J. S. 252 (458), 303
 Matthews, W. S. 424 (217), 426 (204, 275), 455, 456
 Matthies, M. 613 (214), 658 (447), 672, 681
 Matthyssens, G. 622 (285), 675
 Matumoto, S. 710 (192), 734
 Matveeva, T. N. 719 (247, 248), 736
 Matyjaszewski, K. 827 (6), 828 (13), 873
 Maurer, A. 849 (128), 876
 Maurin, J. K. 106 (130), 128
 Maurin, P. 34 (95), 77
 Maurya, M. R. 334 (137), 351, 557 (90, 91), 572
 Maverick, A. W. 245 (400), 250 (441), 300, 301, 303, 954 (107), 960 (146, 175), 1007–1009

- Maverick, E. F. 245 (400), 300
 Maxwell, H. 962 (177), 1009
 May, P. S. 158 (111), 180
 Maya, C. M. 33 (89), 77, 97 (16), 125, 212 (277), 220, 234 (74, 75), 288, 332 (134), 333 (36, 135), 348, 351
 Mayberry, W. R. 600 (120), 669
 Maydonovitch, D. J. 209 (250), 220
 Mayer, J. M. 245 (378), 270 (601), 298, 308, 520 (240), 547
 Mayer, J. R. 200 (160), 217
 Mayer, P. 245 (337), 296
 Mayes, A. M. 853 (154), 877
 Mays, J. 857 (180), 877
 Mays, J. W. 857 (182), 865 (212), 869 (201), 877, 878
 Mazalov, L. N. 99 (79), 127
 Mazaud, M. 906 (70), 925
 Mazdiyashi, K. S. 718 (239), 736
 Mazhar, M. 715 (222), 735, 972 (250), 1011
 Maziarz, E. P. 428 (239), 456
 Mazur, M. 595 (78), 668
 Mazur, P. 634 (329), 677
 Mazurek, M. 864 (204), 878
 Mazzanti, M. 249 (434–437), 302, 303
 Mazzocchi, P. H. 793 (41), 818
 Mazzocchin, G. A. 535 (288), 550
 McAleese, J. 245 (343, 358), 297
 McAlistler, D. R. 201 (167), 218, 271 (595), 308
 McArdle, P. 792 (31), 818
 McArthur, F. 627 (305), 676
 McAvoy, N. 167 (183), 175 (255), 176 (272), 182–184
 McBride, J. M. 199 (141), 217
 McCabe, T. 245 (355), 297, 620 (273), 675
 McCallum, R. J. 426 (204), 455
 McCann, G. M. 588 (41), 666
 McCarthy, H. J. 245 (392), 299, 531 (242), 547
 McCarthy, P. J. 117 (173), 129, 249 (434), 302
 McClard, R. W. 654 (426), 680
 McClay, E. F. 595 (81), 668
 McClelland, R. A. 431 (296), 457
 McClevert, J. A. 141 (40), 178
 McCleverty, J. 247 (277), 295
 McCleverty, J. A. 242 (286), 278 (278), 295, 323 (48), 349, 498 (151), 512 (229), 544, 546, 880 (5), 885 (22), 896 (4), 899 (57), 900 (6), 923–925
 McCollum, G. J. 412 (123), 426 (204, 275), 453, 455, 456
 McConathy, J. E. 814 (197), 822
 McConnell, H. M. 791 (25), 818
 McCord, E. F. 725 (294), 737
 McCormick, J. P. 467 (25), 540
 McCoy, C. P. 619 (271), 675
 McCreary, M. D. 805 (145), 821
 McCreery, R. L. 491 (138), 543
 McCurdy, C. 662 (480), 682
 McCusker, J. K. 113 (152), 115 (163, 167), 129
 McDaniel, M. P. 986 (341), 1013
 McDonald, G. E. 993 (392), 1014
 McDonald, R. 104 (114), 128, 284 (684), 311
 McDonald, W. S. 245 (399), 300
 McDonough, M. A. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
 McEwen, W. K. 415 (207), 425 (175), 454, 455
 McFadden, G. I. 660 (55), 667
 McFadyen, W. D. 239 (169), 291
 McGarrity, J. F. 26 (75), 76
 McGee, L. R. 372 (42), 406
 McGehee, M. D. 164 (153), 181
 McGlinchey, M. J. 320 (51), 349
 McGrath, J. 869 (216), 878
 McGrath, J. E. 836 (54), 841 (55), 848 (123), 874, 876
 McGuirl, M. A. 642 (369), 678
 McInnes, E. J. L. 919 (125), 927
 McInnis, C. E. 245 (400), 300
 McIntire, W. S. 642 (370), 678
 McIntosh, J. M. 401 (119), 409
 McIntosh, M. T. 620 (254), 674
 McIsaac, D. I. 561 (148, 149), 574
 McIver, J. M. 479 (81), 542
 McIver, R. T. 211 (253), 220
 McKee, M. L. 46 (81), 77
 McKee, S. P. 34 (94), 77
 McKeever, L. D. 30 (84), 77
 McKeever, S. W. 165 (175), 181
 McKeever, S. W. S. 165 (175), 181
 McKellar, J. R. 500 (166), 544
 McKenna, J. M. 233 (60), 245 (347), 287, 297
 McKenna, P. 213 (293), 221, 246 (421), 302
 McKenzie, A. 431 (308, 309), 457
 McKenzie, C. J. 245 (400), 301
 McKeown, A. E. 12 (31), 75, 192 (78), 215, 230 (36), 286
 McKereghan, M. R. 661 (467), 682
 McKiernan, J. 166 (177), 181
 McKillop, A. 193 (88), 215
 McKinney, J. D. 806 (149), 821
 McLachlan, F. 245 (400), 300
 McLafferty, F. J. 195 (104), 216
 McMahan, C. P. 686 (17), 730
 McMahan, J. B. 661 (471), 682
 McManus, D. 557 (101), 573
 McMaster, J. 880 (5), 885 (9), 906 (68), 923, 925
 McMillin, D. R. 527 (236), 547
 McMullan, D. 650 (412), 679
 McMullen, A. K. 272 (615), 309
 McMurtrie, J. C. 245 (382, 384), 299
 McNamara, K. 473 (56), 540

- McNamara, R. A. 239 (136), 290
 McNaughton, R. L. 885 (9), 923
 McNeely, R. J. 1003 (475), 1016
 McNeil, A. J. 412 (10), 415 (203), 451, 455
 McNeill, J. H. 237 (88), 239 (95, 142, 143, 149), 244 (320), 255 (514), 288, 290, 296, 306, 605 (149, 151–153), 670, 671
 McNeill, L. A. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
 McNevin, M. J. 412 (69), 452
 McPartlin, M. 239 (153), 290
 McPartlin, M. 238 (119), 252 (468), 289, 304, 616 (239), 673
 McPhail, A. T. 474 (58), 522 (261), 540, 549
 McPherson, M. J. 642 (368), 678
 McQuillan, G. P. 245 (396), 300
 Mcrae, D. M. 466 (20), 539
 McSweeney, C. S. 600 (120), 669
 McWhorter, W. W. 412 (6), 443 (436), 450, 460
 Meade, T. J. 252 (473), 304
 Meador, W. R. 200 (160), 217
 Mealli, C. 239 (163), 254 (499), 291, 305, 339 (158), 352, 905 (12), 923
 Meazza, G. 662 (479, 481), 682
 Mecking, S. 251 (446), 303, 553 (31), 571, 592 (52), 667
 Medarde, M. 412 (43), 451
 Medeiros, G. E. A. 239 (186), 291
 Mederos, A. 245 (376), 298
 Medina, M. E. 245 (400), 300
 Medio-Simón, M. 68 (169, 171), 70 (170), 80, 437 (383), 459
 Medus, D. 105 (124), 118 (34), 126, 128, 245 (339), 296
 Medwid, J. B. 466 (20), 539
 Medzihradzsky, K. F. 644 (373), 678
 Meehan, M. M. 258 (517), 306
 Meek, D. W. 718 (238), 736
 Meenakshi, M. 689 (28), 731
 Meert, A. P. 595 (81), 668
 Meetsma, A. 245 (414), 280 (665), 302, 310
 Meffert, A. 692 (49), 731
 Meganathan, R. 635 (326), 677
 Megoulas, N. 710 (187), 734
 Meguro, Y. 707 (173), 734
 Mehmood, Z. 205 (215), 219
 Mehn, M. P. 650 (381), 679
 Mehrotra, R. C. 82 (1), 125, 137 (15), 177, 242 (279, 284, 299), 255 (515), 295, 306, 705 (157), 734
 Meier, T. 366 (29), 406
 Meijer, J. 778 (80), 784
 Meinardi, F. 238 (87), 288
 Meisters, A. 32 (32), 75
 Meiwald, M. 240 (215), 292
 Meixner, H. 970 (231), 1010
 Mekelburger, H. B. 226 (7), 286, 414 (4), 450
 Melanophy, C. 256 (518), 306
 Melby, L. R. 860 (48), 874
 Melchart, M. 238 (127), 245 (302), 289, 295, 619 (159, 268, 270), 671, 674, 675
 Melchior, M. 239 (95, 143), 288, 290
 Meléndez, E. 245 (386), 299, 607 (162), 671
 Melgar-Fernández, R. 436 (353), 458
 Melson, G. A. 88 (26), 103 (110), 126, 128, 245 (124), 289
 Melter, M. 958 (143), 1008
 Memon, A. A. 719 (246), 736
 Ménager, I. 607 (19), 666
 Mendelsohn, M. 510 (218), 546
 Mendelsohn, M. A. 510 (218), 546
 Méndez, F. 413 (155), 454
 Méndez, P. 558 (117), 573
 Mendler, B. 399 (113), 409
 Mendonça, J. 917 (122), 927
 Mendoza, A. 335 (141), 351
 Mendoza, G. 440 (406), 459
 Mendoza, M. C. 609 (184), 672
 Menezes, J. F. S. 146 (56), 151 (58), 153 (80), 159 (116), 164 (65), 178–180
 Meng, G. 106 (106), 128, 1004 (493, 494), 1017
 Meng, G. Y. 997 (443, 448, 449), 1004 (489), 1015–1017
 Meng, M. 623 (287), 625 (297), 675, 676
 Meng, Q. 427 (247), 456, 918 (124), 927
 Meng, Q.-G. 245 (348), 297, 159 (120), 172 (172), 177 (288), 180, 181, 184
 Meng, Q. J. 914 (107, 108), 915 (109, 110), 927
 Meng, R. L. 1002 (466), 1016
 Meng, X. 245 (406), 252 (478), 301, 304
 Menninger, J. 996 (415), 1015
 Menzer, S. 240 (257), 294
 Menzies, R. C. 319 (47), 349
 Meo, P. L. 432 (291), 457
 Merchant, S. M. 952 (101), 1007
 Mercier, S. 260 (548), 307
 Merckx, E. M. 803 (131), 820
 Mercuri, M. L. 240 (202), 292, 715 (225), 735, 892 (32, 33), 893 (36), 900 (10, 15, 19), 902 (18, 59), 905 (12), 915 (89), 920 (94, 95, 135, 136), 921 (96), 923–926, 928
 Mereiter, K. 238 (123), 289
 Mery, G. 569 (275), 576
 Merino, P. 49 (131), 78
 Meroueh, S. O. 638 (340), 677
 Merritt, A. K. 617 (255), 674
 Merritt, A. T. 412 (29), 451
 Mert, Y. 595 (80), 668
 Mertens, M. 985 (334), 1013
 Mertz, W. 594 (72), 667, 726 (296, 297), 737
 Merwin, R. 284 (685), 311
 Merz, K. 193 (89), 215, 259 (447), 303, 780 (84), 785

- Merz, K. M. 254 (6), 286
 Mesbah, M. E.-H. 658 (217, 443), 673, 680
 Meshnick, S. R. 617 (251, 255), 620 (254), 674
 Messelhäuser, J. 943 (46), 1005
 Messerle, L. 204 (200), 218, 267 (591), 285 (688), 308, 311
 Messerschmidt, A. 640 (360), 678
 Mester, Z. 726 (303), 737
 Mestres, R. 5 (5, 7), 8 (8), 75, 476 (60), 541
 Mesubi, M. A. 245 (405), 301
 Metcalf, D. H. 158 (111), 180
 Metivier, H. 201 (178), 218
 Metselaar, G. A. 558 (119), 573
 Metyš, J. 790 (17), 818
 Metz, A. W. 245 (403), 252 (455), 301, 303
 Metz, M. 486 (113), 543
 Metz, M. V. 70 (175), 80, 252 (455), 303
 Metzger, A. 278 (647), 310
 Metzger, J. W. 660 (455), 681
 Meunier, B. 617 (255), 674
 Mewies, M. 640 (359), 678
 Meyer, F. J. 21 (57), 76
 Meyer, H. 238 (130), 289
 Meyer-Klaucke, W. 646 (379), 679
 Meyer, T. 247 (277), 295
 Meyer, T. J. 498 (151), 517 (246), 544, 548, 880 (5), 885 (22), 896 (4), 923, 924
 Meyer, T. Y. 204 (200), 218, 267 (591), 308
 Meyer, Y. 176 (273, 274, 276–278), 184
 Meyer zu Berstenhorst, B. 336 (151), 352
 Meyerbase, K. 317 (21), 348
 Meyers, A. I. 39 (105), 77
 Meyers, E. A. 520 (253), 548
 Meynen, V. 985 (334), 1013
 Mézière, C. 894 (40), 924
 Mezzi, A. 245 (401), 301
 Mhaisalkar, S. G. 987 (348), 1013
 Mi, L. 245 (406), 301
 Mi, S. 1003 (486), 1017
 Mialane, P. 240 (217), 242 (242), 293, 294
 Miana, G. A. 617 (259), 674
 Miao, G. X. 992 (389), 1014
 Micaroni, L. 161 (135), 180
 Micera, G. 119 (49), 126, 239 (143), 290, 600 (125), 670
 Micetich, R. G. 778 (79), 784
 Michael, C. 531 (242), 547
 Michaely, W. J. 662 (478), 682
 Michalczyk, R. 118 (177), 129, 412 (99), 453
 Michel, P. 245 (378), 299, 515 (239), 547
 Michelin, R. A. 316 (13), 348
 Michellys, P. Y. 34 (95, 96), 77
 Micheloni, M. 602 (132), 670
 Michelot, R. 798 (105), 820
 Michelsen, K. 240 (216), 292
 Michman, M. 977 (285), 983 (301, 316), 1012
 Michorczyk, P. 565 (195), 575
 Michorczyk, P. 987 (352), 1013
 Mickevičiūtė, G. 694 (74), 732
 Middleman, S. 934 (10), 1005
 Middleton, A. R. 252 (469), 304
 Midland, M. M. 807 (161), 821
 Midollini, S. 239 (163), 291
 Mieczynska, E. 553 (32, 33), 571
 Miele, P. 118 (34), 126, 245 (339), 296
 Miersch, J. 583 (31), 666
 Miglioi, J. 894 (39), 924
 Miguel, D. 233 (64), 245 (412), 263 (559), 283 (676), 287, 302, 307, 311
 Miinea, L. A. 245 (343), 297
 Mikalsen, S. O. 609 (179), 671
 Mikami, K. 58 (144, 146), 79, 202 (186), 218, 412 (34, 40), 436 (348), 437 (382), 451, 458, 459, 485 (111), 486 (109), 542, 543
 Mikami, M. 109 (138), 128, 551 (11), 570
 Mikami, N. 972 (251), 1011
 Mikhailov, I. 602 (135), 670
 Miki, K. 252 (467), 304, 329 (124), 351, 637 (339), 648 (394), 677, 679
 Mikołajczyk, M. 565 (195), 575, 987 (352), 1013
 Mikulski, C. M. 658 (216, 442), 672, 680
 Mikuriya, M. 252 (478, 484), 304, 305
 Milani, F. 245 (371), 298
 Milani-Nejad, F. 100 (89, 90), 101 (94), 127
 Miler, M. 431 (300), 457
 Miles, B. 10 (26), 75
 Miles, R. D. 804 (139), 821
 Milke, J. 234 (72), 287
 Miller, A. V. 241 (269), 294
 Miller, B. A. 635 (337), 677
 Miller, C. E. 158 (111), 180
 Miller, D. J. 431 (255), 456, 1003 (475), 1016
 Miller, D. O. 252 (486), 305, 895 (41), 924
 Miller, G. A. 108 (133), 128
 Miller, G. R. 793 (41), 818
 Miller, J. A. 415 (197, 202), 455
 Miller, J. R. 614 (229), 615 (231), 673
 Miller, J. S. 894 (39), 917 (120), 924, 927
 Miller, M. D. 650 (412), 679
 Miller, R. B. 768 (63), 784
 Miller, S. 702 (117), 733
 Miller, S. M. 243 (313), 245 (371), 296, 298
 Miller, S. P. 561 (158, 159), 574
 Miller, T. A. 525 (247), 548
 Miller, T. M. 209 (251), 220
 Miller, T. R. 899 (57), 925
 Millet, P. 240 (214), 292
 Millo, S. 693 (58), 731
 Mills, J. M. 415 (212), 455
 Mills, N. S. 200 (161), 217
 Mills, S. A. 642 (366), 678
 Milojković-Opšenica, D. M. 705 (149, 150), 733, 734, 711 (196), 735, 725 (293), 737

- Milon, J. 922 (145), 928
 Milton, M. D. 252 (481), 304
 Mimura, Y. 565 (215), 575
 Min, K. 595 (77), 668
 Min, N. B. 167 (185), 182
 Min, Y.-S. 245 (294), 295, 250 (442), 303, 979 (291), 1012
 Minami, N. 168 (189), 182
 Minami, T. 204 (204), 218
 Minas da Piedade, M. E. 202 (181), 218
 Minchev, C. 990 (379, 380), 1014
 Mindiola, D. J. 197 (127), 217, 259 (540), 264 (569, 570), 266 (578), 280 (659), 307, 308, 310, 331 (129), 351
 Minematsu, T. 238 (122), 289
 Mineno, M. 566 (223), 575
 Mines, T. E. 884 (20), 924
 Minet, U. 851 (144), 876
 Ming, L.-J. 588 (43), 592 (53), 601 (8), 645 (380), 646 (390), 649 (407, 409), 665–667, 679, 686 (12), 730
 Ming, N.-B. 975 (277), 1011
 Ming, W. 557 (98), 572
 Mingos, D. M. P. 245 (343), 297
 Minhas, R. 203 (192), 218, 268 (598), 308
 Minidis, A. B. E. 431 (331), 457
 Minnaard, A. J. 389 (84), 391 (86), 408, 555 (50), 567 (259, 267), 571, 576
 Minonzio, F. 615 (238), 673
 Minor, S. S. 505 (189), 545
 Minor, W. 632 (323), 676
 Minowa, K. 252 (478, 484), 304, 305
 Minshull, J. 634 (325), 677
 Mioskowski, C. 434 (343), 458
 Mir, J. M. 723 (276), 737
 Mira, L. 597 (99), 669
 Mira, M. L. 596 (96), 669
 Mirochnik, A. G. 167 (190), 182
 Mironov, A. V. 323 (76), 350
 Mironov, O. 565 (201), 575
 Mirzaei, F. 277 (640), 310
 Misharev, A. D. 199 (138), 217
 Mishiguchi, H. 716 (230), 735
 Mishima, M. 41 (109), 77, 78
 Mishimura, T. 557 (82), 572
 Mishin, V. Ya. 702 (123), 733
 Mishra, B. 244 (321), 296
 Mishra, G. S. 605 (150), 670
 Misono, A. 499 (153), 544
 Misono, T. 687 (20), 730
 Misumi, S. 531 (242), 547
 Mit'kin, V. M. 688 (27), 731
 Mitani, T. 921 (142), 928
 Mitchell, J. B. 599 (116), 669
 Mitchell, K. M. 616 (246), 674
 Mitchell, L. 416 (225), 437 (378), 455, 459
 Mitchell, T. R. B. 245 (393), 300
 Mitev, D. 990 (379), 1014
 Mitov, I. 990 (379, 380), 1014
 Mitra, K. N. 531 (179), 545
 Mitra, S. 245 (400), 252 (489), 300, 305
 Mitra, T. 252 (483), 305
 Mitschler, A. 255 (508), 305, 338 (160), 352
 Mitsopoulou, C. A. 898 (54, 55), 925
 Mitsuhashi, K. 412 (26), 451
 Mitsukami, F. 711 (199), 735
 Miura, K. 64 (160), 79, 485 (110), 543
 Miura, M. 368 (33), 406, 567 (260, 263), 576, 870 (218), 872 (220), 878
 Miyagi, M. 567 (242), 576
 Miyagishima, T. 34 (93), 77
 Miyake, A. 499 (154), 544
 Miyake, H. 604 (145), 670
 Miyake, M. 665 (487), 983 (318), 1012, 1017
 Miyake, S. 263 (562), 307
 Miyake, Y. 193 (83), 215, 378 (59, 60), 407, 412 (56), 452, 718 (242–244), 736
 Miyamae, H. 921 (142), 928
 Miyamoto, D. 237 (88), 238 (106), 288, 289
 Miyamoto, T. K. 239 (192), 241 (269), 292, 294
 Miyamoto, Y. 768 (56), 784
 Miyamura, S. 567 (260, 263), 576
 Miyara, O. 431 (256), 456
 Miyasaka, H. 285 (687), 311, 919 (93, 128), 920 (129, 131), 926, 928
 Miyashita, H. 569 (286), 577
 Miyatake, H. 648 (394), 679
 Miyauchi, H. 807 (155), 821
 Miyaura, N. 567 (248, 251, 252), 568 (274), 576, 779 (83), 785
 Miyazaki, A. 919 (125), 927
 Miyazawa, H. 660 (121), 669
 Miyokawa, K. 503 (186), 545
 Mizani, F. 717 (236), 736
 Mizohata, E. 638 (350), 678
 Mizu, Y. 744 (7), 782
 Mizuguchi, K. 536 (262), 549
 Mizukami, F. 711 (198, 200), 735, 988 (356–358), 1013
 Mizukami, M. 397 (103), 408
 Mizumoto, M. 39 (100), 77
 Mizuno, Y. 707 (170), 734
 Mizushima, T. 997 (437), 1015
 Mizuta, S. 971 (238), 972 (249), 1010, 1011
 Mizutani, K. 34 (94), 77, 781 (90), 785
 Mlayah, A. 902 (23), 924
 Mo, H. 650 (410), 679
 Mo, Y. 195 (105), 216
 Moad, G. 832 (46), 874
 Moazed, D. 658 (438), 680
 Mobashery, S. 638 (340), 677
 Moberg, C. 561 (156, 162, 163), 574
 Mobin, S. M. 245 (386), 299, 321 (56), 349
 Mobli, M. 794 (68), 819
 Moch-Knoblauch, C. 468 (30), 540

- Mochida, T. 532 (277), 549
 Mock, W. L. 210 (256), 220
 Mode, V. A. 245 (316), 296
 Modec, B. 240 (217, 232), 292, 293
 Modenbach, C. L. 245 (400), 301
 Moe, D. 189 (31), 214
 Moeller, K. D. 484 (100), 542
 Moeller, T. 200 (148), 217
 Moersch, T. 970 (229), 1010
 Mofaddel, M. 413 (183), 454
 Moggach, S. A. 238 (127), 289
 Mogi, I. 694 (71), 732
 Mohamed, M. A. 195 (109), 216
 Mohammad, A. 722 (266), 736
 Mohammadi, K. 244 (320), 296
 Mohammadpoor-Baltork, I. 557 (87), 572
 Mohan, H. 244 (321), 296
 Mohanu, A. 240 (214), 292
 Mohapatra, B. K. 319 (42), 349
 Mohar, B. 434 (343), 458
 Mohr, C. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678, 966 (199), 1009
 Mohr, P. 466 (17), 539
 Moisa, S. 981 (310), 1012
 Moiseev, I. I. 520 (253), 548
 Molchanov, S. 23 (67), 76, 116 (169), 129
 Mole, T. 32 (32), 75
 Molenda, J. J. 239 (92), 288
 Molina, F. 944 (52), 1006
 Molina, J. M. 58 (145), 79
 Molinaro, C. 384 (78), 407
 Molloy, K. C. 238 (106), 239 (89, 134), 245 (405), 288–290, 301, 603 (141), 611 (207), 670, 672, 972 (250), 1011
 Moloy, K. G. 200 (157), 217, 272 (608, 613), 308, 309
 Mölsä, H. 999 (440), 1004 (509), 1015, 1017
 Molteni, V. 49 (130), 78
 Monat, J. E. 115 (163), 129
 Monck, N. J. T. 394 (95, 96), 408, 616 (247), 674
 Mondal, B. 320 (50), 349, 504 (188), 545
 Monde, K. 85 (20), 126
 Monde, M. 108 (132), 128
 Mondragón, M. A. 108 (134), 128
 Monga, V. 255 (514), 306
 Monge, A. 333 (135), 351
 Monge, M. 172 (220), 182, 245 (409), 302
 Mongellaz, C. 641 (361), 678
 Mongelli, N. 54 (137), 79
 Monguchi, D. 395 (100), 396 (101), 408
 Moniz, G. 555 (46), 571
 Monje, B. 392 (90), 393 (93), 408
 Monte, J. S. 202 (184), 218
 Monteiro, G. 593 (60), 667
 Montejo-Bernardo, J. 599 (111), 669
 Montel-Hagen, A. 641 (361), 678
 Montequi, I. 980 (292), 1012
 Montes, M. 192 (66), 215
 Montgomery, H. 100 (85), 127, 513 (233), 546
 Montgomery, J. 258 (527), 306, 412 (87), 452, 489 (125), 543, 561 (164), 567 (245), 574, 576
 Monti, C. 567 (268), 576
 Monti, H. 448 (448), 460
 Montiel, M. 108 (132), 128, 172 (220), 182, 245 (409), 302
 Montury, M. 607 (19), 666
 Monzani, E. 661 (463), 681
 Moodenbaugh, A. R. 997 (438), 1015
 Moodera, J. S. 968 (215), 1010
 Moodie, R. B. 432 (295, 298), 457
 Moody, E. 118 (177), 129, 412 (99), 453
 Moody, P. C. 640 (359), 678
 Moody, W. E. 795 (79), 819
 Moon, M. 327 (108), 350
 Moore, B. S. 590 (48, 50), 621 (279), 667, 675
 Moore, D. R. 251 (444), 303
 Moore, E. E. 616 (250), 674
 Moore, E. J. 275 (624), 309, 328 (113), 351
 Moore, M. B. 616 (250), 674
 Moore, P. T. 245 (396), 300
 Moore, R. H. 644 (374), 678
 Mooren, N. 245 (395), 300
 Moosavi, S. M. 189 (42), 214
 Morais, V. M. F. 204 (202), 218
 Moralee, A. C. 569 (279), 577
 Morales, D. 233 (64), 263 (559), 283 (676), 287, 307, 311
 Moran, C. E. 243 (315), 296
 Moran, G. R. 662 (477), 665 (472, 484, 487, 488), 682
 Moran, P. H. 12 (31), 75, 192 (78), 215, 230 (36), 286
 Moran, P. J. S. 431 (321), 457
 Morante, J. 945 (60), 1006
 Moraru, B. 245 (369), 298
 Moras, D. 54 (54), 76
 Moratinos, C. 553 (35), 571
 More O'Ferrall, R. A. 588 (41), 666
 Moreau, B. 386 (81), 407
 Moreda-Pineiro, A. 726 (302), 737
 Moreira, J. E. 610 (190), 672
 Moreira, P. R. 202 (185), 218, 412 (107), 453
 Moreira, T. F. 696 (7), 730
 Morey, M. 985 (329), 1013
 Morgan, G. F. 252 (468), 304
 Morgan, G. T. 242 (279), 295
 Morgan, J. B. 561 (157–159), 574
 Morgan, M. J. 624 (293), 676
 Morgan-Warren, R. J. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Morgat, J.-L. 861 (198), 878
 Morgenstern-Badarau, I. 240 (223), 293
 Mori, A. 238 (106), 289
 Mori, G. 694 (70), 732

- Mori, K. 478 (71), 541
 Mori, M. 54 (136), 78, 366 (30), 406, 565
 (207), 567 (241), 569 (283, 284), 575–577
 Mori, R. 238 (106), 289
 Mori, S. 766 (55), 767 (61), 768 (58), 771
 (66), 784
 Mori, T. 412 (101), 453, 988 (361), 1013
 Moriarty, R. E. 258 (523), 306
 Moriarty, R. M. 197 (100), 216, 473 (59), 479
 (78), 541, 542
 Moridani, M. Y. 597 (100), 669
 Morifuji, K. 499 (153), 544
 Moriguchi, T. 245 (355), 297
 Morikawa, M.-a. 725 (295), 737
 Morikawa, T. 470 (42), 476 (60), 540, 541
 Morimitsu, Y. 607 (168), 671
 Morimoto, A. 966 (207), 1010
 Morimoto, M. 236 (84), 288
 Morin, C. A. 804 (138), 820
 Morin, F. J. 984 (322), 1012
 Morin, R. D. 612 (213), 658 (434), 672, 680
 Morin, S. 947 (66), 1006
 Moris, M. L. 115 (115), 128
 Morise, X. 253 (493), 254 (495, 496), 305,
 337 (155), 341 (164), 352
 Morishima, N. 997 (437), 1015
 Morishita, T. 1003 (469, 470), 1016
 Morishita, Y. 567 (236), 576
 Morissette, M. 104 (114), 128
 Morita, H. 592 (51), 667
 Morita, M. 809 (167), 821
 Morita, N. 208 (241), 219
 Morita, Y. 237 (88), 288, 361 (18), 406
 Moritani, Y. 34 (93), 77
 Moritz, H. G. 90 (38), 126
 Moriwaki, A. 779 (82), 784
 Moriya, K. 551 (9), 564 (186), 570, 575, 711
 (198), 735
 Moriyama, H. 536 (262), 549
 Moriyama, K. 395 (100), 408
 Mork, B. V. 206 (218), 219
 Morken, J. P. 561 (157–159), 574
 Morley, K. S. 245 (401), 301, 322 (68), 349
 Moro, K. 608 (176), 671
 Morokuma, K. 26 (72), 45 (117), 47 (119), 71
 (176), 76, 78, 80, 199 (142), 217
 Moros, S. A. 693 (61), 732
 Morosin, B. 513 (233), 546
 Moroz, B. L. 966 (201), 1010
 Morozova, N. B. 323 (87), 350, 688 (27), 731,
 983 (317), 1003 (483), 1012, 1017
 Morrill, T. C. 795 (76), 819
 Morris, C. J. 599 (114), 669
 Morris, J. J. 228 (29), 230 (36), 286, 287
 Morris, K. M. 660 (63), 667
 Morris, R. E. 619 (269), 675
 Morrison, C. A. 158 (114), 180
 Morrison, E. D. 209 (247), 220
 Morrison, F. D. 983 (318), 1012
 Morrison, H. 413 (163), 454
 Morrison, J. D. 34 (90), 77, 360 (1), 405
 Morrissey, M. M. 468 (34), 540
 Morsali, A. 245 (409), 302, 592 (52), 667
 Morstein, M. 252 (462), 303, 981 (312), 982
 (311), 1012
 Mortalo, C. 245 (385), 299
 Mortimer, R. J. 885 (22), 924
 Morton-Blake, D. A. 187 (15), 214
 Moser, A. 937 (23), 950 (81), 1005,
 1006
 Mosher, C. W. 806 (153), 821
 Mosher, H. S. 804 (134), 806 (153), 810
 (151), 820, 821
 Moshier, R. W. 723 (277), 737, 944 (54), 954
 (106), 1006, 1007
 Mosimann, S. C. 629 (312), 676
 Moskalev, N. V. 620 (254), 674
 Mosolova, L. A. 556 (70, 72), 572
 Moss, G. P. 791 (28), 818
 Moss, R. A. 323 (85), 324 (86), 350, 512
 (226, 227), 546
 Mostafa, G. 240 (211, 236), 292, 293
 Mostardini, E. 204 (205), 218
 Motekaitis, R. J. 15 (38), 75, 96 (66), 127
 Motell, E. L. 189 (35), 214
 Motevalli, M. 245 (408), 302, 971 (239), 1010
 Motherwell, W. B. 211 (264), 220, 359 (11),
 405, 412 (58), 452
 Motry, D. H. 252 (461), 303
 Motson, G. R. 245 (349), 297
 Motta, A. 122 (196), 130, 967 (211), 1010
 Motta, D. 172 (221, 222), 183
 Mottier, L. 324 (95), 350, 531 (256), 548
 Motzny, H. 255 (514), 306
 Moubaraki, B. 245 (384, 400), 299, 301
 Moulai, J. 634 (329), 677
 Mourey, T. H. 709 (185), 734
 Mowbray, S. L. 627 (304), 676
 Mowery, R. L. 971 (241), 1011
 Moy, K. 650 (412), 679
 Moyeux, A. 566 (228), 576
 Moynihan, S. 165 (144), 180
 Mozzer, R. 795 (76), 819
 Mozzon, M. 316 (13), 348
 Mrabet, N. T. 622 (281, 285), 675
 Mucciolo, A. 149 (64), 154 (92), 178, 179
 Mueller, G. 206 (223), 219
 Mueller, H. A. 648 (399), 679
 Mueller-Westerhoff, U. T. 884 (21), 885 (3),
 892 (14), 923, 924
 Mues, H. 400 (114), 409
 Muetterties, E. L. 201 (171), 218, 238 (100,
 102, 110), 239 (99, 103, 105), 289
 Muhammad, I. 660 (458), 681
 Muhammet, R. 986 (340), 1013
 Mühlbacher, J. 582 (4), 665

- Muhlbauer, A. 584 (37), 666
 Muhsin, A. 970 (227), 1010
 Mui, B. 123 (209), 130
 Muirhead, H. 589 (47), 625 (298), 667, 676
 Mukai, N. 567 (241), 576
 Mukai, Y. 412 (27), 451
 Mukaida, M. 517 (245), 548
 Mukaiyama, T. 194 (95), 216, 252 (473), 304, 374 (53), 380 (64, 65), 407, 551 (10), 570, 854 (161), 877
 Mukalla, V. M. 156 (94), 179
 Mukerjee, S. L. 828 (13), 873
 Mukherjee, A. 252 (483), 304
 Mukherjee, S. 201 (170), 218
 Mukhopadhyay, A. 252 (478), 304
 Mukhopadhyay, G. 252 (483), 305
 Mukhopadhyay, R. 252 (467), 304
 Mukhopadhyay, T. 391 (87), 408
 Mukkala, V. 172 (228), 183
 Mukkala, V. M. 172 (231), 183
 Muldoon, K. J. 554 (43), 571
 Müllen, K. 473 (59), 541
 Müller, A. 124 (77), 127, 240 (214), 292, 659 (452), 681
 Müller, A. H. E. 19 (47, 50), 20 (55), 49 (49), 51 (51), 52 (52), 76, 831 (45), 835 (51, 53), 837 (57), 839 (74), 840 (88), 843 (64), 844 (90, 96, 101, 106), 846 (118), 849 (128), 850 (138–142), 851 (145), 852 (152), 853 (149, 150, 157), 856 (173), 857 (169, 170, 179), 858 (89), 874–877
 Müller, C. 555 (54), 572
 Müller, F. 481 (90), 542
 Müller, G. 251 (446), 303, 267 (593), 308
 Müller, H. 245 (385), 299
 Müller, J. 897 (51), 925, 978 (289), 1012
 Müller, J.-F. 725 (291), 737
 Müller, J.-P. 993 (401), 1014
 Müller, K. 594 (61), 667
 Müller, K. A. 1002 (465), 1016
 Müller, M. 111 (148), 129, 440 (402), 459, 487 (114), 543
 Müller, R. H. 386 (8), 405
 Müller, W. E. G. 582 (4), 665
 Mulvey, R. E. 116 (170), 129, 188 (22), 190 (44, 45), 214, 228 (25, 26, 32, 33), 261 (554), 286, 307, 412 (63, 68), 452, 464 (10), 539
 Mulzer, J. 380 (63), 407, 764 (48), 784
 Munchhof, M. J. 357 (6), 405, 412 (15), 451
 Mundorff, E. C. 634 (325), 676
 Mundy, B. P. 796 (84), 819
 Munniger, W. 813 (195), 822
 Muñoz, A. 245 (400), 300
 Muñoz, M. C. 392 (90), 408
 Muñoz-Muñiz, O. 34 (97), 77, 436 (354, 355), 458
 Mura, A. 642 (365), 678
 Murahashi, T. 212 (285), 220, 236 (81), 288
 Murai, S. 189 (32, 33), 214, 762 (8, 46), 782, 783
 Murakami, K. 237 (88), 288, 604 (148), 608 (174), 670, 671
 Murakami, M. 196 (110), 216, 412 (48), 451, 768 (56), 784
 Murakami, N. 830 (29), 874
 Murakami, R. 755 (40), 772 (69), 783, 784
 Murakawa, T. 644 (374), 678
 Muraki, R. 726 (204), 735
 Muraki, Y. 583 (24), 666
 Muraoka, R. 603 (137), 670
 Murarka, S. 954 (114), 1007
 Murata, F. 238 (123), 289
 Murata, K. 553 (26), 571
 Murata, M. 242 (273), 294, 565 (217), 575, 608 (172), 671, 830 (28, 29), 874
 Murata, N. 501 (167), 544
 Murata, S. 190 (53), 215
 Muratore, B. A. 956 (116), 959 (160), 1007, 1008
 Murauer, H. 522 (234), 523 (238), 547
 Murav'eva, I. A. 702 (124, 125), 733
 Murchison, G. B. 729 (328), 738
 Murdoch, P. D. 619 (269), 675
 Mure, M. 642 (365, 366), 644 (373, 374), 678
 Murga, J. 55 (141), 79, 412 (47), 451
 Murgia, V. 985 (338), 1013
 Murillo, C. A. 245 (388), 299, 520 (107), 542
 Murphey, M. D. 665 (482), 682
 Murphy, C. J. 531 (279), 549
 Murphy, D. 123 (209), 130, 170 (210, 211), 182
 Murphy, E. F. 485 (112), 543
 Murphy, M. G. 588 (41), 666
 Murray, B. A. 588 (41), 666
 Murray, C. B. 937 (23), 950 (82), 1005, 1006
 Murray, G. J. 569 (277), 576
 Murray, I. A. 625 (302, 303), 676
 Murray, J. P. 186 (9), 213
 Murray, K. K. 209 (251), 220
 Murray, K. S. 245 (384, 400), 299, 301
 Murray, L. M. 437 (375), 458
 Murray, M. G. 243 (317), 296
 Murray, R. W. 527 (236), 547
 Murray, V. 239 (169), 291
 Murugavel, R. 485 (112), 543
 Murugesan, K. 599 (11), 666
 Murzin, D. Y. 431 (304), 457
 Musallam, H. A. 479 (78), 542
 Musarrat, J. 658 (440), 680
 Musco, A. 261 (549), 266 (580), 307, 308
 Mushak, P. 122 (203), 130
 Musiani, M. M. 245 (371), 298
 Musie, G. 520 (254), 548
 Muthuraman, G. 696 (93), 732

- Muto, S. 237 (88), 288
 Muzart, J. 436 (349), 437 (386), 458, 459, 556 (69), 558 (111), 572, 573
 Myasoedov, B. F. 701 (109), 733
 Myers, C. P. 972 (250), 1011
 Mylers, D. C. 359 (9), 405
 Myllymäki, P. 1004 (505, 510), 1017
 Mynott, R. 284 (683), 311, 331 (130), 351
 Myoung, Y. C. 327 (108), 350
 Myslík, V. 716 (232), 736
- Naef, R. 397 (102), 408, 413 (167), 454
 Nag, K. 255 (515), 306
 Nagai, K. 164 (140), 180
 Nagai, M. 583 (24), 666, 691 (47), 715 (227, 228), 731, 735
 Nagakubo, K. 870 (218), 878
 Nagano, T. 557 (86), 566 (224), 572, 575
 Nagao, A. 596 (90), 668
 Nagao, H. 529 (244), 548
 Nagao, N. 252 (478), 304, 525 (247), 548
 Nagao, Y. 687 (20), 730
 Nagaraja, K. S. 939 (30, 31), 945 (56, 57), 1005, 1006
 Nagaraja, V. 599 (110), 669
 Nagata, M. 565 (217), 575
 Nagata, N. 696 (7), 730
 Nagata, T. 252 (473), 304
 Nagayama, M. 596 (91), 668
 Nagorski, R. W. 189 (20), 214
 Nagumo, S. 397 (103), 408
 Nahapetyan, S. S. 891 (31), 924
 Náhlík, J. 716 (231), 736
 Nahring, J. 255 (502, 504, 505), 305, 339 (161), 352
 Nair, R. B. 531 (279), 549
 Naito, T. 907 (78), 926
 Nájera, C. 398 (105), 408, 767 (59), 784
 Naka, J. 972 (251), 1011
 Naka, T. 775 (22), 783
 Nakada, M. 245 (366), 297
 Nakadai, M. 363 (21), 406
 Nakagava, I. 109 (138), 128
 Nakagawa, A. 996 (421, 422), 1015
 Nakahanada, M. 245 (374), 298
 Nakahara, M. 322 (66), 349
 Nakahira, H. 189 (40), 214
 Nakai, T. 437 (387), 459
 Nakai, Y. 611 (202), 672
 Nakajima, K. 238 (106), 289
 Nakajima, M. 383 (76), 407
 Nakamoto, K. 86 (22), 98 (72), 117 (173), 126, 127, 129, 902 (23), 924
 Nakamoto, T. 245 (366), 297
 Nakamura, A. 245 (366), 263 (562), 264 (572), 297, 307, 308, 468 (27), 540, 744 (7), 782, 917 (117), 927
 Nakamura, E. 26 (72), 60 (155, 156), 76, 79, 195 (102), 216, 464 (9), 466 (21), 488 (121), 539, 543
 Nakamura, M. 26 (72), 76
 Nakamura, N. 412 (102), 453
 Nakamura, S. 383 (76), 407
 Nakamura, T. 966 (207), 988 (363), 1010, 1014
 Nakamura, Y. 245 (378), 298, 319 (41, 42), 322 (61, 63), 326 (102), 329 (124, 125), 335 (147), 342 (43, 44), 349–352, 437 (382), 459, 502 (182), 545, 569 (284), 577, 710 (191, 192), 723 (272), 734, 736
 Nakane, M. 718 (242, 243), 736
 Nakanishi, F. 779 (82), 784
 Nakanishi, K. 245 (371), 298, 712 (207, 208), 735
 Nakanishi, T. 245 (389), 299
 Nakano, Y. 323 (91, 92), 326 (100), 350
 Nakao, A. 245 (340), 297, 913 (87), 926
 Nakao, N. 437 (381), 459
 Nakasaki, Y. 952 (102), 1007
 Nakashima, D. 436 (350), 458
 Nakata, K. 919 (93, 128), 926, 928
 Nakata, M. 710 (194), 734
 Nakatani, T. 971 (234), 1010
 Nakatsuka, M. 207 (233), 219
 Nakaumi, E. 397 (102), 408
 Nakaya, K.-I. 596 (91), 668
 Nakaya, T. 165 (164), 181
 Nakayama, T. 728 (321), 738, 809 (167), 821
 Nakazawa, Y. 919 (93), 926
 Nam, H. 565 (218), 575
 Nam, S. G. C. 806 (150), 821
 Nama, D. 564 (188), 575
 Nambiar, M. P. 609 (182), 671
 Nambu, C. 532 (277), 549
 Nanayakkara, N. P. D. 662 (481), 682
 Nano, G. M. 705 (151), 734
 Nanyarkkara, D. 662 (479), 682
 Napier, G. D. R. 153 (77), 179
 Naqvi, I. I. 506 (199), 545
 Narasaka, K. 473 (62), 541, 854 (161), 877
 Narayanan, C. S. 440 (419), 459
 Narayanan, R. 950 (83), 1006
 Narayanan, S. S. 694 (75), 732
 Narbutt, J. 104 (111), 106 (130), 128
 Nardin, G. 316 (14, 15), 348
 Narducci, D. 996 (416), 1015
 Narkunan, K. 360 (15), 405
 Nart, F. C. 161 (135), 180
 Naruchi, K. 870 (218), 872 (219, 220), 878
 Narula, C. K. 255 (515), 306
 Narumi, T. 39 (100), 77
 Naruse, M. 604 (148), 670
 Naruse, Y. 807 (160), 821
 Narymbetov, B. 911 (102), 927
 Nash, J. A. P. 122 (205), 130, 245 (400), 300

- Naso, F. 123 (211), 130, 242 (285), 295
 Naso, L. 599 (113), 669
 Nasr, M. 620 (254), 674
 Nasrallah, I. M. 599 (12, 13), 660 (123, 459), 666, 670, 681
 Nasreen, A. 564 (181), 574
 Nassar, E. J. 160 (126), 180
 Nassar, R. 230 (36), 287
 Nassef, H. M. 695 (82), 696 (94), 732
 Nasser, E. J. 160 (127), 180
 Nastasi, F. 893 (37), 924
 Natali, M. 245 (401), 301
 Natanti, P. 139 (27), 157 (106), 178, 180
 Natarajan, K. 326 (103), 350, 517 (248), 525 (247), 529 (244), 548, 556 (78, 81), 565 (194), 572, 575
 Nath, P. 556 (84), 572
 Nather, C. 240 (218, 223, 229), 293
 Natsume, Y. 996 (420), 1015
 Natta, G. 829 (19), 874
 Naughton, S. 660 (63), 667
 Navarro, C. 344 (177), 353, 849 (128), 876
 Navarro, O. 319 (38), 349, 565 (213, 214), 575
 Navarro, R. 315 (12), 316 (17–19), 317 (20), 319 (39), 321 (52, 53), 335 (145, 146), 348, 349, 352
 Navarro-Ranninger, C. 595 (82), 668
 Nawi, M. A. 523 (232), 546
 Nayler, J. H. C. 441 (426), 460
 Nazal, A. 892 (14), 923
 Nazer, M. M. A. K. 699 (98), 732
 Ndagijimana, M. 607 (169), 671
 Neagu, R. 948 (73), 982 (315), 1006, 1012
 Nebot, J. 202 (185), 218, 373 (49, 50), 407, 412 (105, 107), 453
 Neckers, D. C. 570 (291), 577
 Neculai, M. 124 (77), 127
 Neelima, B. 557 (104), 562 (172, 173), 573, 574
 Neeraj, S. 240 (219), 293
 Neeraja, V. 558 (127, 128), 562 (173), 573, 574
 Neese, F. 119 (183), 130, 889 (28), 902 (29), 924
 Nefkens, S. C. A. 555 (44), 571
 Negishi, E. 412 (44), 451
 Negishi, E.-i. 364 (24), 406
 Nehring, R. B. 176 (262, 263), 183
 Nehring, R. N. 176 (264, 265), 183
 Neidhart, D. J. 634 (328), 677
 Neilson, A. 660 (121), 669
 Neilson, J. D. 153 (77), 179
 Neis, S. 206 (219), 219
 Nekrasov, Y. S. 691 (44), 731
 Nel, A. 997 (441), 1015
 Nel, J. T. 501 (171), 544
 Nelke, J. M. 470 (40), 540
 Nelson, B. N. 153 (79), 179
 Nelson, D. L. 627 (280), 675
 Nelson, J. D. 399 (111), 409
 Nelson, J. V. 372 (43), 374 (54), 406, 407
 Nelson, W. H. 242 (305), 295
 Nelson, W. O. 239 (159, 176), 291, 616 (241), 673
 Nemetz, W. 974 (225), 1010
 Nemoto, T. 412 (8), 451
 Nemukhin, A. V. 323 (76), 350
 Nemykin, V. N. 502 (181), 545
 Neocleous, K. 615 (236), 673
 Nepveu, F. 620 (208), 672
 Nepveux V, F. J. 561 (159), 574
 Neri, C. R. 160 (127), 180
 Nesmeyanov, A. N. 206 (217), 207 (231), 208 (240), 219
 Ness, J. E. 634 (325), 676
 Nethaji, M. 252 (483), 304
 Neto, A. Q. 620 (275), 675
 Netto, L. E. S. 593 (60), 667
 Neu, H. C. 658 (433), 680
 Neuhaus, L. 463 (3), 539
 Neuman, M. A. 88 (26), 103 (110), 126, 128, 245 (124), 289
 Neumann, B. 245 (367), 298, 412 (41), 451, 482 (95), 542
 Neumann, W. P. 194 (97), 216, 256 (516), 274 (274), 294, 306
 Neumayer, D. A. 252 (451), 303, 968 (214), 1010
 Nevins, N. 808 (166), 821
 New, D. B. 245 (396), 300
 New, P. R. 263 (545), 307, 333 (120), 347 (121), 351
 Newcomb, M. 19 (13), 75
 Newman, A. 10 (26), 75
 Newman, J. L. 245 (379), 299
 Newmark, R. A. 245 (398), 300, 322 (71), 350
 Newton, C. 283 (675), 310
 Ng, H. P. 373 (48), 406
 Ng, S. W. 248 (248), 252 (463), 294, 304
 Ngamsinlapasathian, S. 1000 (464), 1016
 Ngo, S. C. 115 (162), 122 (206), 129, 130, 245 (400, 401), 300, 301, 956 (129, 130), 1008
 Nguyen, H. L. 951 (89), 1006
 Nguyen, N. H. 662 (478), 682
 Nguyen, P. Q. 473 (64), 541
 Nguyen, V.-H. 207 (226), 219
 Ni, C. 918 (124), 927
 Ni, J. 245 (336, 403), 252 (455), 296, 301, 303, 1003 (477), 1016
 Ni, Z. 918 (124), 927
 Nichols, A. R. 498 (146), 544
 Nichols, M. A. 189 (30), 202 (188), 214, 218
 Nicula, R. 978 (287), 1012
 Nidetzky, B. 656 (429), 657 (430, 432), 680
 Nie, Y. 990 (377, 378), 1014
 Niebl, R. 908 (98), 926

- Niederberger, M. 966 (204, 205), 1010
 Nielsen, A. T. 372 (40), 406, 412 (23), 451
 Nielsen, K. M. 240 (155), 292
 Nielsen, O. 989 (374), 1014
 Nielsen, R. J. 565 (200, 203), 575
 Nielson, A. J. 58 (145), 79
 Niemeyer, F. 113 (155), 123 (212), 129, 130
 Niemeyer, M. 320 (50), 349, 504 (188), 525 (247), 545, 548
 Nieminen, M. 970 (233), 976 (280), 1004 (500, 504, 508–510), 1010, 1011, 1017
 Nieminen, V. 431 (304), 457
 Nietzki, R. 240 (196), 292
 Nieuwenhuizen, M. S. 792 (34), 818
 Nieuwenhuizen, P. J. 245 (341), 297
 Nieuwenhuyzen, M. 285 (689), 311
 Nigoghossian, E. 650 (412), 679
 Nigrey, P. J. 920 (132), 928
 Nigro, R. L. 245 (339, 411), 296, 302
 Nihoul, G. 984 (321), 1012
 Niibo, Y. 361 (18), 406
 Niida, A. 39 (100), 77
 Niida, J. 708 (176), 734
 Niikura, I. 996 (421, 422), 1015
 Niinaka, Y. 624 (295), 676
 Niinistö, J. 999 (456), 1004 (492, 510), 1016, 1017
 Niinistö, L. 970 (233), 976 (280), 997 (429), 998 (446), 999 (440, 456, 458), 1000 (430, 451), 1004 (492, 500, 504, 505, 508–510), 1010, 1011, 1015–1017
 Niino, H. 971 (238), 1010
 Nijenhuis, A. J. 830 (37), 874
 Nijhuis, W. H. N. 815 (201), 822
 Niketi, S. R. 710 (189), 734
 Niketić, S. R. 721 (261), 736, 704 (135), 733
 Nikitenko, S. 558 (119), 573
 Niklasson, G. A. 984 (323), 1013
 Nikles, D. E. 937 (24), 949 (75), 950 (87, 90, 92–95, 97, 98), 951 (85, 86, 88, 91), 953 (96), 1005–1007
 Nikolaev, V. P. 520 (253), 548
 Nikolic, A. S. 1004 (512), 1017
 Nikolić, G. 92 (53), 126
 Nikolskii, A. B. 502 (183), 545
 Nile, T. A. 527 (236), 547
 Nilsen, G. 590 (50), 667
 Nilsen, O. 988 (364), 1014
 Nilsson, H. 203 (198), 218
 Nilsson, M. 498 (145), 544
 Nimis, P. L. 583 (28), 666
 Nimura, Y. 245 (386), 299, 503 (187), 545
 Nindakova, L. O. 559 (140, 141), 573
 Ninova, P. 602 (135), 670
 Nishi, H. 790 (20), 818
 Nishida, A. 397 (103), 408
 Nishida, I. 60 (156), 79
 Nishida, Y. 252 (483), 305
 Nishide, T. 988 (356–358), 1013
 Nishiguchi, H. 716 (229), 735
 Nishiguchi, T. 693 (59), 731
 Nishii, T. 771 (66), 784
 Nishikata, T. 568 (274), 576
 Nishikawa, A. 596 (91), 668
 Nishikawa, Y. 245 (378), 298
 Nishikura, T. 603 (137), 670
 Nishimoto, K. 322 (63), 349
 Nishimura, M. 476 (63), 541
 Nishimura, S.-I. 85 (20), 126
 Nishimura, T. 564 (185), 565 (210), 574, 575, 988 (363), 1014
 Nishimura, Y. 193 (83), 215, 378 (59), 407, 412 (56), 452
 Nishino, H. 207 (226), 219
 Nishino, T. 611 (202), 672
 Nishio, M. 412 (53), 452
 Nishitani, T. 34 (93), 77, 630 (316), 676
 Nishiura, T. 850 (134), 862 (185, 186), 865 (188), 869 (187), 876, 877
 Nishiya, M. 176 (287), 184
 Nissim, Y. I. 954 (114), 1007
 Niu, D. 975 (271), 1011
 Niu, H. Y. 240 (198), 292
 Niu, J. 240 (193), 292
 Niwayama, S. 766 (51), 784
 Niyama, E. 148 (22), 177
 Njardarson, J. T. 245 (400), 300
 No, E. S. 431 (325), 457
 Nobel, D. 255 (507, 509), 305, 338 (160), 339 (162), 352
 Nobile, C. F. 557 (95), 572
 Nockemann, P. 165 (144), 180
 Noctor, G. 709 (182), 734
 Noda, H. 703 (130), 705 (160), 733, 734
 Noda, M. 686 (14), 730
 Noel, J. P. 590 (48), 667
 Nogami, T. 322 (65), 349
 Nogar, N. S. 691 (48), 731
 Noguchi, H. 567 (261), 576, 592 (51), 667
 Noguchi, T. 323 (91, 92), 326 (100), 350
 Nojima, M. 556 (76), 572
 Nojiri, H. 919 (128), 928
 Nolan, P. 252 (448), 303
 Nolan, S. P. 96 (60), 127, 252 (471), 304, 319 (38), 349, 368 (33), 406, 561 (153), 565 (213, 214), 574, 575
 Noll, B. C. 90 (36), 126, 190 (44), 192 (73), 214, 215, 228 (25, 28, 29), 245 (344, 367), 248 (424), 286, 297, 302
 Noller, H. F. 658 (438), 680
 Nolte, M. 280 (666), 310
 Nolte, R. J. M. 558 (119, 124), 573
 Noltemeyer, M. 124 (77), 127
 Noltes, J. G. 245 (403), 301
 Nomiya, K. 238 (104, 106), 289

- Nomura, A. 999 (433), 1015
 Nomura, K. 559 (146), 574
 Nomura, M. 368 (33), 406, 896 (45, 46), 925
 Nonaka, Y. 531 (242), 547
 Nonhebel, D. C. 243 (317), 244 (290), 295, 296, 967 (212), 1010
 Nonoyama, N. 559 (138), 573
 Norcia, M. 660 (456), 681
 Nordlander, J. E. 797 (94), 820
 Norman, J. A. T. 956 (116), 959 (160, 161), 962 (158), 1007, 1008
 Norman, N. C. 278 (642), 310
 Norrby, P. O. 64 (162), 65 (165), 79
 Norton, J. R. 792 (31), 818
 Norton, P. R. 964 (187), 1009
 Nosse, B. 389 (85), 408
 Notario, R. 196 (115), 216
 Noth, H. 245 (337), 255 (515), 296, 306
 Nöthe, D. 908 (98), 926
 Noto, R. 432 (291), 457
 Nottelet, B. 861 (199), 878
 Nour, E.-M. 514 (175), 501 (178), 522 (234), 545, 547
 Novak, A. 565 (193), 575
 Novak, B. M. 73 (180), 80
 Novak, M. 425 (270, 274), 456
 Novak, P. 205 (214), 219
 Novák-Pékli, M. 658 (217, 443), 673, 680
 Novikova, G. Ya. 190 (52), 215
 Novoa, J. 252 (483), 305
 Novoa, J. J. 917 (118), 927
 Novotny, L. 237 (88), 288, 583 (17), 666
 Nowak, R. 278 (647), 310
 Nowick, J. S. 751 (34), 783, 807 (156), 821
 Nowotny, M. 245 (398), 300
 Nowroozi, A. R. 100 (75), 127
 Noy, M. L. 240 (219), 293
 Noyori, R. 60 (156), 79, 361 (17, 18), 406, 412 (9), 434 (341), 451, 458
 Nozaki, H. 361 (18), 406
 Nozaki, K. 485 (108, 110), 542, 543, 555 (20, 45), 571
 Nuber, B. 111 (148), 129, 238 (91, 121), 245 (388), 265 (575), 288, 289, 299, 308, 611 (209), 672
 Nudelman, A. 412 (117), 453
 Nudelman, N. S. 412 (7), 451
 Nuel, D. 317 (27), 348
 Nugay, N. 849 (114, 129), 860 (194), 876, 878
 Nugay, T. 849 (114, 129), 860 (194), 876, 878
 Nugent, J. H. 660 (121, 457), 670, 681
 Nugent, L. J. 176 (270), 184
 Numata, H. 442 (433), 460
 Nunami, K. 431 (323), 457
 Nunes, A. 239 (154), 290
 Nunes, J. P. M. 912 (105), 918 (92), 926, 927
 Nunes, P. M. 202 (181), 218
 Núñez-Sellés, A. J. 595 (78), 668
 Nunn, I. 921 (140), 928
 Nunomura, N. 607 (167), 671
 Nuttall, R. L. 209 (120), 216
 Nuzzo, R. G. 795 (77), 819, 945 (61, 63), 946 (62), 963 (181), 1006, 1009
 Nyathi, J. Z. 277 (630), 309
 Nyburg, S. C. 245 (371), 298, 514 (235), 547
 Nyce, G. W. 272 (611), 309
 Nyholm, R. S. 511 (225), 546
 O'Brien, K. B. 686 (17), 730
 O'Brien, M. K. 412 (10), 451
 O'Brien, P. 4 (1), 75, 245 (338, 373, 408), 296, 298, 302, 437 (375), 458, 956 (121), 971 (239), 980 (306, 308), 981 (307), 1001 (3), 1004, 1007, 1010, 1012
 O'Brien, P. J. 597 (100), 669
 O'Conner, C. J. 893 (35), 924
 O'Connor, C. J. 240 (214), 292
 O'Connor, E. 165 (144), 180
 O'Connor, J. M. 207 (227, 229), 219, 233 (65), 284 (685), 287, 311
 O'Dowd, M. L. 189 (39), 214
 O'Ferrall, R. A. M. 427 (247), 456
 O'Hare, D. 891 (7), 917 (120), 923, 927
 O'Neill, M. J. 616 (249), 674
 O'Neill, R. D. 686 (17), 730
 O'Reardon, D. J. 208 (243), 219
 O'Regan, M. B. 164 (153), 181
 O'Riordan, A. 165 (144), 180
 O'Shea, M. T. 498 (146), 544
 O'Sullivan, B. 237 (88), 288
 O'Sullivan, C. 695 (82), 732
 O'Sullivan, C. K. 696 (94), 732
 Oakes, J. M. 189 (37), 214
 Obenauf, R. H. 797 (93), 820
 Oberhammer, H. 84 (15), 125
 Oberlin, J. C. 956 (127), 1007
 Obrey, S. J. 553 (17), 571
 Obrien, J. E. 252 (448), 303
 Ocampo, M. 858 (191), 878
 Occone, L. R. 245 (374), 298
 Ocran, J. N. 599 (118), 669
 Odai, H. 583 (26), 666
 Odashima, K. 437 (388), 459, 569 (286), 577
 Odashima, S. 724 (285), 737
 Odic, Y. 60 (154), 79
 Odinets, I. 553 (30, 34), 571
 Odoko, M. 239 (155, 164, 170), 290, 291, 603 (144), 670
 Odriozola, J. A. 192 (66), 215
 Oehler, R. 658 (438), 680
 Oehlmann, M. 625 (300), 676
 Oehr, C. 956 (118), 1007
 Oelckers, B. 245 (385), 299
 Oelichmann, J. 688 (25), 731
 Ofelt, G. S. 145 (37), 178

- Offermann, W. 813 (190), 814 (189), 822
 Ogasawara, K. 442 (433), 460
 Ogasawara, M. 445 (441), 460, 567 (249, 250, 254, 256, 257), 576
 Ogasawara, N. 639 (353), 678
 Ogawa, C. 383 (77), 407
 Ogawa, K. 608 (175), 671
 Ogawa, T. 781 (90), 785
 Ogita, M. 319 (42), 349
 Ogle, C. A. 26 (75), 76
 Oglezneva, I. M. 99 (79), 127
 Ogmundsdottir, H. M. 583 (29), 666
 Ogonowski, J. 565 (195), 575, 987 (352), 1013
 Ogura, T. 342 (40), 349
 Oguro, S. 592 (51), 667
 Oh, D.-K. 623 (289), 675, 630 (315), 676
 Oh-hata, T. 59 (150), 79
 Oh, K. Y. 939 (38), 1005
 Ohashi, A. 708 (176), 734
 Ohashi, K. 708 (176), 734
 Ohashi, Y. 245 (386), 299, 514 (235), 547
 Ohata, M. 607 (168), 671
 Ohba, M. 245 (389), 248 (427, 428, 430), 299, 302
 Ohdomari, I. 952 (101), 954 (112), 960 (146), 1007, 1008
 Ohe, K. I. 189 (32), 214
 Ohe, T. 237 (88), 288
 Ohgaki, M. 728 (321), 738
 Ohgo, Y. 437 (382), 459
 Ohgomori, Y. 322 (70), 350
 Ohigashi, N. 59 (151), 79, 380 (67), 407, 412 (54), 452
 Ohishi, T. 921 (142), 928
 Ohmi, I. 609 (187), 672
 Ohmizu, H. 34 (93), 77
 Ohmori, Y. 159 (119), 180, 562 (165), 574
 Ohmura, H. 412 (40), 451
 Ohmura, T. 567 (252), 576
 Ohnishi, S. 779 (82), 784
 Ohnishi, T. 617 (256), 674
 Ohno, H. 39 (100), 77, 996 (419), 1015
 Ohno, T. 169 (196), 182
 Ohsako, Y. 689 (33), 731
 Ohshima, S. 723 (278), 737
 Ohshima, T. 412 (8), 451
 Ohshiro, Y. 475 (65), 541
 Ohsuka, A. 315 (7), 347
 Ohta, T. 471 (48), 540, 906 (72), 926
 Ohtani, I. 804 (135), 820
 Ohtsuka, H. 691 (40, 41), 731
 Ohtsuka, Y. 252 (473), 304, 436 (356), 458
 Ohtsuki, K. 760 (45), 783
 Ohtu, Y. 710 (192), 734
 Ohyama, T. 658 (217, 443), 673, 680
 Ohyoshi, A. 252 (483), 304
 Oiarbide, M. 748 (20), 783
 Oikawa, S. 583 (26), 666
 Oisaki, K. 412 (85), 452
 Oishi, S. 39 (100), 50 (135), 51 (134), 77, 78, 412 (45), 451
 Ojea, V. 47 (116), 78
 Ojima, E. 907 (78), 926
 Ojima, I. 402 (120), 409, 476 (63), 541, 551 (2), 569 (279, 280), 570, 577
 Oka, T. 645 (382), 679
 Okabe, K. 553 (26), 571
 Okabe-Kado, J. 583 (22), 666
 Okabe, N. 239 (155, 164, 170), 290, 291, 598 (105), 603 (144), 669, 670
 Okabe, T. 237 (88), 288
 Okabe, Y. 387 (82), 407
 Okada, K. 165 (164), 181
 Okada, M. 986 (340), 1013
 Okada, T. 807 (157), 821
 Okajima, T. 644 (373, 374), 678
 Okamoto, S. 566 (221), 575
 Okamoto, T. 264 (572), 308
 Okamoto, Y. 160 (128), 171 (5), 177, 180, 245 (357), 297, 710 (190), 711 (201, 202), 712 (205–208), 715 (223, 224), 724 (288), 725 (289), 726 (204), 734, 735, 737, 846 (67, 68), 875
 Okamura, S. 665 (487), 1017
 Okamura, T. 917 (117), 927
 Okano, H. 954 (113), 1007
 Okano, M. 569 (286), 577
 Okano, Y. 638 (350), 678, 900 (60), 912 (86), 922 (1), 923, 925, 926
 Okawa, H. 245 (389), 248 (427, 428, 430), 252 (467, 483), 285 (687), 299, 302, 304, 311
 Okawara, R. 242 (291), 295
 Okazaki, R. 258 (531), 306
 Okazawa, A. 322 (65), 349
 Okeya, S. 245 (398), 300, 319 (42), 322 (61, 63), 329 (124, 125), 335 (147), 342 (43, 44), 349, 351, 352
 Okinaka, T. 565 (215), 575
 Okogun, J. I. 793 (43), 819
 Okrasa, K. 649 (406), 679
 Oku, A. 412 (101), 453
 Oku, N. 237 (88), 288
 Okuda, J. 200 (130), 217, 280 (663), 310
 Okudera, H. 915 (110), 927
 Okui, F. 703 (127, 128), 733
 Okuno, T. 920 (133), 928
 Okuyama, T. 200 (156), 217, 440 (418), 459
 Okuzumi, Y. 415 (216), 455
 Olarte, J. 609 (184), 672
 Oldham, C. 533 (282), 549
 Oldham, N. J. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
 Oliete, P. 917 (119), 927
 Oliva, S. 644 (373), 678
 Oliván, M. 258 (525), 306, 329 (118), 351
 Oliveira, C. 239 (143), 290

- Oliveira, L. F. C. 240 (195), 292
 Oliveira, O. N. 696 (95), 732
 Olivella, A. 412 (108), 453
 Oliveri-Vigh, S. 693 (61), 732
 Olivier, H. 255 (506), 305
 Olivo, H. F. 412 (104), 453
 Ollis, W. D. 412 (36), 451
 Ollivault-Shiflett, M. 118 (177), 129, 412 (99), 453
 Olmez, H. 240 (233), 293
 Olmos, E. 108 (132), 128
 Olmos, M. E. 172 (220), 182, 245 (409), 302
 Olmstead, H. D. 357 (4), 405, 412 (21), 451
 Olmstead, M. M. 245 (374, 393), 298, 300
 Olmstead, W. N. 412 (130), 430 (233), 453, 455
 Olofsson, M. H. 595 (82), 668
 Omary, M. A. 899 (56), 925
 Omata, K. 803 (133), 810 (18), 818, 820
 Omata, T. 999 (450), 1016
 Omine, T. 567 (236), 576
 Omnes, L. 245 (400), 300
 Omori, H. 565 (205), 575
 Omori, T. 703 (132–134), 733
 Omotowa, B. A. 245 (405), 301
 Omstead, T. R. 959 (161), 1008
 Omura, S. 811 (173), 821
 Oñate, E. 258 (525), 283 (677), 306, 311, 329 (118), 351, 501 (169), 544
 Ondarçuhu, T. 922 (146), 928
 Ongania, K. 210 (259), 220
 Onimaru, A. 718 (219, 237), 735, 736
 Ono, K. 972 (251), 1011
 Ono, Y. A. 160 (129), 180
 Onodera, J. 638 (350), 678
 Onodera, S. 996 (421, 422), 1015
 Onozawa, S.-Y. 562 (171), 574
 Onuki, Y. 319 (42), 349
 Onuma, S. 119 (180), 129, 245 (378), 298, 515 (241), 547
 Ooi, S. 245 (378, 398), 298, 300, 322 (63), 326 (102), 349, 350
 Opferkuch, W. 238 (91), 288
 Opitz, R. J. 795 (76), 819
 Oppenheim, E. W. 599 (12), 660 (459), 666, 681
 Oppenheimer, L. E. 709 (185), 734
 Orchard, S. D. 239 (181), 291
 Ordoukhanian, J. 536 (262), 549
 Orebaugh, E. 200 (151, 152), 217
 Oremek, G. 244 (244), 294
 Orena, M. 5 (2), 75
 Orfanopoulos, M. 806 (153), 821
 Orita, A. 189 (32), 214
 Orlandini, A. 239 (163), 291
 Orlov, N. V. 564 (183), 574
 Orlov, V. M. 199 (138), 217
 Ormo, M. 589 (46), 667
 Oro, L. A. 283 (677), 311, 319 (39), 335 (141), 349, 351, 352, 501 (169, 170), 544
 Orozco, M. 39 (107), 77
 Orozco, M. J. 609 (184), 672
 Orpen, A. G. 245 (397), 278 (642), 300, 310, 321 (54), 349
 Orr, R. K. 748 (20), 783
 Orrit, M. 965 (193), 1009
 Ortaggi, G. 208 (236), 219
 Orth, P. 659 (451–453), 660 (450, 454), 681
 Ortiz, A. 440 (406), 459, 1004 (490, 503), 1017
 Orvig, C. 237 (88), 239 (95, 138, 142, 143, 149, 159, 160, 176), 244 (320), 252 (452, 468), 255 (514), 288, 290, 291, 296, 303, 304, 306, 514 (235), 547, 600 (130), 603 (136), 605 (149, 151–153), 616 (240, 241), 670, 671, 673
 Osaka, T. 711 (198), 735
 Osasona, O. 968 (218), 1010
 Osborn, H. M. I. 759 (44), 783
 Osborn, J. A. 553 (22), 556 (83), 571, 572
 Oshiki, T. 563 (178), 574
 Oshima, K. 42 (113), 78, 412 (96, 97), 452, 485 (108, 110), 542, 543
 Oshima, Y. 919 (128), 928
 Oshino, H. 488 (121), 543
 Oshiyama, A. 412 (141), 453
 Oshorova, V. K. 688 (26), 731
 Osipova, O. P. 206 (217), 219
 Osman, S. F. 442 (427), 460
 Ospina, L. F. 609 (184, 185), 672
 Ostarek, R. 851 (143), 876
 Österholm, H. 559 (137), 573
 Osteryoung, R. A. 529 (244), 548
 Ostrovskaya, V. M. 729 (326), 738
 Osuch, C. E. 188 (23), 214
 Oswald, I. D. H. 166 (180), 181, 619 (268, 270), 674, 675
 Oswald, S. 957 (170), 1009
 Oszmiański, J. 597 (102), 669
 Ota, A. 532 (275), 549
 Otaka, A. 39 (100), 77
 Otake, K. 707 (170), 734
 Otani, Y. 665 (487), 1017
 Otera, J. 361 (18), 406
 Otero, A. 96 (58), 126, 274 (618), 309, 317 (25), 348
 Otoupalova, J. 844 (107, 108), 876
 Otsubo, T. 779 (82), 784
 Otsuka-Yao-Matsuo, S. 999 (450), 1016
 Ott, H. 419 (235), 455
 Ottenwaelder, X. G. 235 (78), 288
 Otto, S. 501 (171), 544
 Ottosson, M. 995 (409), 1015
 Otway, D. J. 105 (125), 128, 244 (282), 245 (358), 295, 297, 980 (306), 981 (307), 1012
 Otwell, W. S. 661 (463), 681

- Ou, G. 555 (49), 571
 Ouahab, L. 245 (400), 300, 532 (275), 549
 Ouchi, A. 956 (131), 1008
 Ouhadi, T. 843 (95), 875
 Ovcharenko, V. I. 99 (79, 80), 127, 722 (269), 736
 Ovchinnikov, Y. 25 (69), 76, 114 (156), 129, 261 (551), 307
 Ovideo, J. 192 (66), 215
 Oviedo, J. 11 (27), 75
 Owens, K. G. 724 (286), 737
 Owens, T. D. 755 (38), 783
 Owsley, D. C. 470 (40), 540
 Oxgaard, J. 238 (131), 245 (393), 289, 299, 300, 320 (49), 349, 565 (198–200, 202, 203), 575
 Oya, S. 755 (40, 41), 772 (69), 783, 784
 Oyama, H. 725 (290), 737
 Oyama, S. T. 988 (362), 1013
 Oyamada, T. 165 (157), 181
 Oyman, Z. O. 557 (98), 572
 Ozaki, S. 758 (42), 783
 Ozaslan, A. 729 (330), 738
 Ozdemir, C. 729 (330), 738
 Özdemirhan, D. 412 (84), 452
 Ozerova, Z. P. 190 (52), 215
 Ozturk, O. 437 (368), 458
 Oztürk, S. 167 (188), 182
- Paal, T. A. 431 (319), 457
 Pace, G. 316 (13), 348
 Pacheco, C. 795 (73), 819
 Pacheco, I. 553 (25), 571
 Pacifico, C. 245 (399), 300
 Packer, L. 596 (87), 668
 Paddick, K. E. 278 (642), 310
 Paddock, R. L. 213 (213), 219, 239 (136), 290, 606 (155), 671
 Paddon-Row, M. N. 53 (140), 79
 Padhye, S. 239 (143, 179, 187), 290–292
 Padhye, S. B. 239 (182), 291
 Padmaja, G. 252 (478), 304
 Padmanabhan, J. 415 (208), 455
 Padmanabhan, V. M. 520 (253), 548
 Padwa, A. 759 (44), 783
 Paesmans, M. 595 (81), 668
 Paffett, M. F. 958 (135–137, 145), 959 (151, 162), 1008
 Paganelli, S. 555 (66), 572
 Page, M. I. 431 (337), 458
 Page, P. C. B. 114 (157), 129
 Paget, V. 71 (176), 80
 Pagliarin, R. 661 (463), 681
 Pagnotta, M. 211 (267), 220
 Pain, G. 54 (137), 78
 Paine, T. K. 657 (431), 680
 Pais da Silva, M. I. 108 (134), 128
- Paital, A. R. 252 (483), 305
 Päiväsaari, J. 998 (446), 999 (458), 1000 (430, 451), 1004 (505), 1015–1017
 Pajic, D. 245 (400), 300
 Paku, S. 624 (295), 676
 Pal, C. K. 252 (467, 470), 304
 Pal, S. 252 (470, 478), 304
 Pala, L. 893 (34), 901 (64), 924, 925
 Palacio, F. 917 (119), 927
 Palladino, M. 996 (416), 1015
 Palm, G. J. 660 (454), 681
 Palma, P. 33 (89), 77, 97 (16), 125, 212 (277), 220, 234 (74, 75), 288, 332 (134), 333 (36, 135), 348, 351, 412 (86), 452
 Palmer, A. M. 616 (247), 674
 Palmer, B. J. 504 (195), 545
 Palmer, D. R. 634 (325), 676
 Palmer, R. A. 245 (350), 297
 Palmeri, N. 893 (37), 924
 Palo, D. R. 555 (61), 572
 Palomares, E. 96 (58), 126
 Palomo, C. 748 (20), 783
 Palsdottir, H. 617 (178), 620 (254), 671, 674
 Paluchowska, B. 106 (130), 128
 Pàmies, O. 553 (14), 559 (133), 571, 573
 Pampaloni, G. 245 (368, 400), 298, 301, 499 (161, 162), 505 (197), 513 (233), 544, 545, 547
 Pan, L. 249 (433), 302
 Pan, M. 997 (443), 1015
 Pan, Q.-J. 111 (151), 129
 Pan, R. 857 (178), 877
 Pan, S.-L. 609 (181), 671
 Pan, Y. 171 (209), 182, 252 (487), 305
 Pan, Y.-G. 480 (87), 542
 Panayotov, I. M. 840 (82), 875
 Panchanatheswaran, K. 118 (44), 126, 245 (371), 298, 317 (23), 348, 513 (233), 547
 Panchanatheswaran, K. A. B. 239 (144), 290
 Pandelisev, K. A. 974 (260), 1011
 Panderi, I. 708 (13), 727 (314), 730, 738
 Pandey, S. K. 278 (648), 310
 Pandey, U. K. 699 (100), 732
 Pandiarajan, K. 796 (87), 819
 Panetta, J. A. 616 (249), 674
 Paneva, D. 990 (379, 380), 1014
 Pang, H. 648 (394), 679
 Pang, K.-j. 727 (306), 737
 Pang, K.-y. 727 (306), 737
 Paniago, E. B. 613 (218), 658 (444), 673, 681
 Pankajavalli, R. 939 (30), 945 (56), 1005, 1006
 Panousis, P. T. 952 (101), 1007
 Pant, C. M. 440 (422), 459
 Pantel, R. 956 (127), 1007
 Panunzi, A. 315 (6), 347
 Panunzio, M. 49 (127, 129), 78
 Panzanelli, A. 600 (125), 670
 Paoli, P. 602 (132), 670

- Paolo, F. 724 (281), 737
 Paolobelli, A. B. 198 (135), 217
 Paolucci, C. 807 (89), 820
 Paolucci, F. 324 (95), 350, 531 (256), 548
 Paolucci, G. 201 (172), 218
 Pap, J. 598 (108, 109), 645 (387), 669, 679, 889 (28), 924
 Pap, J. S. 899 (53), 925
 Papa, L. E. 992 (34), 1005
 Papa, S. 599 (9), 600 (124), 665, 670
 Papadia, P. 245 (399), 300
 Papaioannou, N. 599 (10), 666
 Papatthomas, Z. 708 (13), 730
 Papazahariadou, M. 599 (10), 666
 Papenfuhs, B. 501 (169), 544
 Papke, J. A. 944 (48), 1006
 Papoula, M. T. B. 412 (58), 452
 Paquette, L. A. 440 (412), 459, 472 (55), 540, 476 (60), 541
 Parashar, S. 942 (42), 1005
 Parchment, O. G. 202 (184), 218
 Pardi, L. 245 (407), 301
 Pardo, J. A. 1004 (495), 1017
 Pardoe, L. M. D. 431 (327), 457
 Parham, H. 693 (97), 732
 Parish, J. H. 599 (110), 669
 Park, D.-Y. 973 (254), 1011
 Park, H. C. 975 (273), 1011
 Park, H. I. 588 (43), 666
 Park, J.-H. 245 (408), 302, 971 (239), 1010
 Park, J. K. 438 (390), 459
 Park, K. 607 (170), 671
 Park, K. H. 975 (273), 1011
 Park, M.-Y. 959 (163, 164), 962 (165), 1009
 Park, N. G. 170 (206), 182
 Park, N. K. 976 (281), 1011
 Park, Y. H. 706 (165), 734
 Park, Y. S. 431 (325, 326), 457
 Párkányi, L. 239 (170), 291, 597 (103), 598 (104, 108), 669
 Parker, D. 443 (437), 460
 Parker, P. J. 95 (55), 126
 Parker, V. B. 209 (120), 216
 Parkin, A. 245 (400), 300, 619 (269, 270), 675
 Parkin, G. 231 (50), 287
 Parmeter, J. E. 959 (161), 1008
 Parniak, M. A. 661 (471), 682
 Parola, S. 245 (306), 295
 Parr, R. G. 21 (18), 75
 Parra, D. F. 149 (63, 64), 154 (92), 178, 179
 Parra, M. 5 (7), 75
 Parrot-Lopez, H. 800 (118), 820
 Parry, D. 416 (223), 455
 Parshall, G. W. 551 (1), 570
 Parsons, G. N. 975 (271), 1011
 Parsons, M. R. 642 (368), 678
 Parsons, S. 238 (127), 240 (233), 245 (302, 387, 400), 289, 293, 295, 299, 300, 619 (159, 268–270), 653 (421), 671, 674, 675, 680, 902 (59), 920 (134), 921 (139), 925, 928
 Parsons, S. A. 239 (171), 291, 603 (126), 670
 Partasarathi, R. 415 (208), 455
 Parvez, M. 206 (208), 219, 260 (542), 307
 Parygina, G. K. 99 (79), 127
 Pascard-Billy, C. 244 (330), 296, 412 (13), 451
 Pascardbilly, C. 244 (330), 296
 Pascu, S. I. 171 (202), 182, 254 (496), 305, 325 (96), 341 (164), 350, 352
 Pascual, I. 316 (17), 348
 Pasero, M. 48 (123), 78
 Pashkevich, K. I. 122 (204), 130
 Pasimeni, L. 190 (50), 214
 Pasko, S. 993 (405, 406), 1015
 Pasko, S. V. 122 (199), 130, 245 (370), 298, 983 (313, 314), 1012
 Pasquale, A. 607 (162), 671
 Pasquali, M. 274 (617), 309
 Pasquier, C. R. 922 (146, 147), 928
 Pasquon, I. 829 (19), 874
 Pasto, D. J. 813 (194), 814 (198), 822
 Pastol, J.-L. 960 (155, 156), 1008
 Pastor, C. J. 245 (400), 300
 Pastor, S. D. 562 (168), 574
 Patai, S. 194 (98), 216, 977 (285), 983 (301, 316), 1012
 Patch, R. J. 440 (413), 459
 Patel, M. S. 239 (161), 291
 Patel, V. 625 (297), 676
 Paterok, E. 624 (296), 676
 Paterson, A. 607 (165), 671
 Paterson, I. 53 (139), 56 (142), 79, 372 (41), 374 (51), 406, 407, 481 (88), 542
 Pathak, V. N. 121 (146), 129, 136 (17), 177, 243 (276), 295, 512 (228, 231), 546
 Pathirana, N. D. 239 (153), 290, 616 (239), 673
 Patil, H. R. H. 206 (217), 219
 Patil, K. 439 (399), 459
 Patil, P. S. 993 (393), 1014
 Patin, M. 847 (122), 849 (127), 876
 Patra, S. 320 (50), 349, 504 (188), 525 (247), 545, 548
 Patrício, L. 620 (275), 675
 Patrick, B. O. 239 (142, 143, 156, 167), 244 (320), 255 (514), 290, 291, 296, 306, 606 (156), 661 (157), 671
 Patrick, J. M. 245 (343), 297
 Patrick, J. W. 628 (311), 676
 Patrick, P. H. 795 (71), 819
 Patrick, T. B. 795 (71), 819
 Patrignani, F. 607 (169), 671
 Patruno, A. 599 (10), 666

- Patsalides, E. 701 (106, 110), 706 (161), 732–734
- Pattabhi, V. 588 (42), 666
- Patternden, G. 584 (38), 666
- Patterson, G. S. 529 (244), 547
- Pattichis, K. 615 (236), 673
- Patton, A. T. 207 (230), 219
- Paukkunen, J. 174 (247), 183
- Paul, I. C. 245 (403), 301
- Pauleau, Y. 955 (103), 956 (127), 970 (230), 1007, 1010
- Pauling, P. 245 (396), 300, 322 (73), 350
- Paulsen, C. 245 (407), 301
- Paulsen, J. 650 (412), 679
- Paulus, E. F. 325 (97), 350
- Paulus, H. 245 (400), 300
- Paunovic, M. 936 (12), 1005
- Pavithran, R. 148 (61), 154 (62, 89), 178, 179, 248 (431), 302
- Paw, W. 525 (266), 549
- Pawlikowski, M. A. 244 (288), 295
- Pawlowski, V. 245 (400), 300, 521 (257), 548
- Paya, M. 609 (185), 672
- Payton, F. 586 (40), 666
- Paz, F. A. A. 154 (60), 178
- Peacock, A. F. A. 245 (387), 299, 619 (159), 671
- Peacock, P. D. 152 (53), 178
- Peacock, R. D. 244 (324), 296
- Pearce, G. T. 791 (21), 818
- Pearlman, B. A. 412 (6), 443 (436), 450, 460
- Pearlstein, R. M. 245 (379), 299
- Pearson, M. D. 188 (17), 214
- Pearson, R. G. 415 (211, 212), 455, 488 (122), 543
- Pearson, W. H. 759 (44), 783
- Peat, I. R. 798 (109), 820
- Peat, K. L. 209 (248), 220
- Pebay-Peyroula, E. 662 (474), 682
- Pecharsky, V. K. 169 (1), 177, 713 (216), 735
- Pechmann, T. 245 (392), 299, 503 (185), 545
- Pecoraro, V. L. 239 (165), 291, 605 (154), 671
- Peddle, G. J. D. 114 (158), 129
- Pedersen, C. T. 194 (90), 215
- Pedersen, E. 240 (216), 245 (374), 292, 298
- Pedersen, L. G. 796 (88), 819
- Pedley, J. B. 208 (25), 214
- Pedro, J. R. 392 (90), 393 (93, 94), 408
- Pedros, M. G. 555 (52), 572
- Peferkuch, W. 611 (209), 672
- Pegg, N. A. 584 (38), 666
- Pei, W. 566 (226), 575
- Peierls, R. E. 907 (77), 926
- Peikjo, K.-E. 842 (92), 875
- Peisach, J. 646 (390), 679
- Pelegrina, D. R. 466 (20), 539
- Pelino, M. 208 (235, 238), 219
- Pelinski, L. 204 (203), 218
- Pellegrino, G. 122 (196), 130
- Pelletier, J. 956 (127), 1007
- Pellin, M. J. 946 (65), 1006
- Pellinghelli, M. A. 892 (32, 33), 900 (10), 902 (18, 59), 920 (94), 923–926
- Pellissier, H. 34 (95, 96), 77, 431 (332, 333), 457, 567 (246), 576
- Peloso, R. 245 (400), 301, 505 (197), 545
- Pelttari, E. 583 (30), 666
- Peluso, P. 555 (65), 572
- Pemble, M. E. 985 (325), 1013
- Peña, J. 1003 (482), 1017
- Peñalva, M. A. 648 (399), 679
- Penavic, M. 255 (515), 306
- Penczek, S. 830 (34), 874
- Peng, C.-Y. 159 (120), 177 (288), 180, 184, 245 (348), 297
- Peng, D. 106 (106), 128, 1004 (493), 1017
- Peng, D. K. 997 (443, 448, 449), 1004 (489), 1015–1017
- Peng, H. J. 157 (109), 180
- Peng, J. 164 (149), 165 (133), 180, 181, 696 (92), 699 (99), 732
- Peng, J. B. 164 (152), 181
- Peng, Q. 555 (57), 572
- Peng, S.-M. 243 (310, 312), 245 (311, 387), 252 (449, 460, 482), 295, 296, 299, 303, 304, 940 (37), 992 (391), 1005, 1014
- Peng, Y. 240 (264), 294
- Peng, Z. 159 (121), 165 (146), 180, 181, 565 (211), 575
- Peng, Z. P. 160 (124), 165 (163), 180, 181
- Penigault, E. 892 (14), 923
- Penmasta, R. 197 (100), 216, 473 (59), 541
- Pennesi, G. 249 (439), 303
- Pennings, A. J. 830 (37), 874
- Pennington, W. T. 275 (627), 309, 328 (117), 351
- Penrose, S. D. 567 (266), 576
- Peppe, C. 239 (186), 291
- Peräkylä, M. 252 (475), 304
- Perchard, J. P. 187 (11), 213
- Perdew, J. P. 8 (22), 21 (63), 75, 76
- Perdicaro, L. M. S. 245 (403), 301, 1003 (473), 1016
- Perednis, D. 982 (315), 1012
- Peregudov, G. V. 176 (271), 184
- Pereira, E. 600 (127), 670
- Pereira, L. C. 918 (92, 123), 919 (75), 926, 927
- Pereira-Maia, E. C. 613 (218), 658 (444), 673, 681
- Pereira, R. J. F. 978 (287), 1012
- Perelló, L. 599 (111), 669
- Perera, L. E. 640 (358), 678
- Perevalova, E. G. 196 (111), 207 (231), 216, 219
- Pereyre, M. 60 (154), 79

- Pérez-Benítez, A. 917 (84), 926
 Pérez-Carreño, E. 96 (61), 127
 Pérez-Fernández, B. 726 (301), 737
 Pérez, H. 553 (35), 571
 Pérez, J. 108 (132), 128, 172 (220), 182, 233 (64), 245 (409), 263 (559), 283 (676), 287, 302, 307, 311
 Pérez, J. M. 595 (82), 668
 Perez-Moya, L. A. 275 (621), 309
 Pérez-Sacau, E. 618 (261), 674
 Pérez-Sánchez, I. 551 (7), 570
 Periana, R. A. 238 (131), 245 (392, 393), 289, 299, 300, 320 (49), 349, 565 (196–204), 575
 Periyasamy, G. 885 (9), 923
 Perkins, M. V. 374 (52), 375 (55), 378 (58), 407
 Perlepes, S. P. 321 (59), 349
 Perles, J. 245 (400), 300
 Perlstein, J. H. 906 (69), 925
 Permana, Y. 558 (118), 564 (182), 573, 574
 Pernich, D. L. 665 (476), 682
 Perovic-Ottstadt, S. 582 (4), 665
 Perozzo, R. 596 (86), 668
 Perrier, S. 483 (97), 542
 Perrière, J. 974 (265), 1011
 Perrin, C. L. 106 (129), 128, 245 (289), 295
 Perrin, D. D. 600 (125), 670
 Perry, C. 599 (13), 660 (123), 666, 670
 Perry, D. C. 245 (400), 300
 Perry, M. B. 665 (482), 682
 Persson, I. 106 (130), 128, 245 (375), 298, 611 (209), 672
 Perumareddi, J. R. 172 (226), 183
 Pervukhina, N. V. 722 (269), 736
 Pessoa, C. A. 696 (7), 730
 Pesti, J. A. 431 (338), 458
 Pete Silks, L. A. 118 (177), 129
 Peter, R. 485 (106), 542
 Peters, J. A. 727 (309), 737, 789 (6), 792 (34), 793 (49), 794 (53), 818, 819
 Petersen, G. A. 959 (161), 1008
 Petersen, J. L. 245 (386), 252 (462), 268 (594), 299, 303, 308
 Petersen, P. J. 660 (63), 667
 Peterson, P. E. 711 (196), 791 (23), 818, 822
 Peterssom, G. A. 189 (36), 214
 Pethö, G. 658 (217, 443), 673, 680
 Petit, J.-F. 240 (249), 243 (243), 294
 Petit, M. A. 805 (144), 821
 Petoud, S. 173 (232), 183, 239 (86), 288, 612 (206), 672
 Petraghani, N. 474 (58), 540
 Petrakovskii, G. A. 99 (80), 127
 Petrarca, C. 599 (10), 666
 Petraud, M. 807 (159), 821
 Petrenko, T. 902 (29), 924
 Petrenz, R. 280 (666), 310
 Petricci, S. 64 (163), 79
 Petrik, V. 412 (112), 453
 Petrillo, G. 791 (24), 818
 Petrola, R. 200 (149), 217
 Petrov, G. 245 (388), 247 (423), 299, 302
 Petrov, M. L. 778 (81), 780 (85, 86), 781 (87, 88), 784, 785, 920 (132), 928
 Petrov, V. A. 245 (354), 297
 Petrov, V. M. 106 (127, 128), 120 (120), 121 (121), 122 (122), 128
 Petrova, N. 999 (456), 1016
 Petrova, Ph. 840 (82), 875
 Petrukin, O. M. 704 (146), 733
 Petruzzelli, R. 640 (360), 678
 Petsko, G. A. 622 (285), 623 (283), 625 (297), 634 (328, 329), 675–677
 Pettinari, C. 90 (43), 126, 139 (27), 157 (105, 106), 164 (136), 178–180, 245 (294), 246 (415, 417), 247 (277), 248 (431), 295, 302, 464 (7), 498 (151), 539, 544
 Pettinari, R. 90 (43), 126, 139 (27), 157 (105, 106), 164 (136), 178–180, 245 (294), 246 (415, 417), 248 (431), 295, 302
 Petukhov, V. V. 190 (52), 215
 Petzold, W. 255 (514), 306
 Pevzner, M. 964 (190), 1009
 Peyrovi, M. H. 557 (92), 572
 Pfaltz, A. 356 (2), 383 (72), 405, 407
 Pfeffer, F. M. 620 (272), 675
 Pfeffer, P. E. 442 (427), 460, 797 (93), 820
 Pflitsch, C. 970 (227, 228), 1010
 Pfluger, C. E. 91 (46), 126, 245 (385, 400, 403), 299, 301, 514 (235), 515 (243), 520 (253), 547, 548
 Pflugrath, J. W. 665 (476), 682
 Phan, N. T. S. 252 (480), 304
 Phansavath, P. 431 (328), 457
 Philippe, N. 447 (449), 460
 Phillips, A. D. 206 (218), 219
 Phillips, C. A. 251 (443), 303
 Phillips, J. 431 (294), 432 (307), 457
 Phillips, R. J. 971 (242), 1011
 Phillips, S. E. 642 (368), 678
 Phillips, T. 245 (342), 297
 Phillips, W. V. 847 (120), 876
 Phomphrai, K. 281 (667), 310
 Phornphutkul, C. 665 (482), 682
 Phyu, K. 240 (236), 293
 Pi, R. 774 (71), 784
 Piacente, V. 208 (235), 219
 Piarulli, U. 567 (268), 576
 Piber, M. 566 (232), 576
 Pica, G. 1003 (474), 1016
 Picard, J. P. 807 (159), 821
 Piccolo, O. 555 (66), 572
 Picher, M. T. 5 (5), 8 (8), 75
 Pichon, C. 947 (66), 1006
 Pickup, P. G. 895 (41), 924

- Pico, C. 956 (123), *1007*
 Pidacks, C. 360 (14), *405*
 Piekarski, P. M. 252 (469), *304*
 Pieken, W. A. 634 (329), *677*
 Pierce, R. W. 635 (330), *677*
 Pierini, M. 432 (339), *458*
 Pietschnig, R. 780 (84), *785*
 Piettre, S. R. 661 (464, 466), *681*
 Pietzonka, T. 853 (155), *877*
 Piggot, P. M. T. 256 (256), 258 (258), *294*
 Piggott, J. R. 607 (165), *671*
 Piggott, P. M. T. 240 (241), *294*
 Pignolet, L. H. 245 (398), *300*, 319 (42), *322*
 (71), *349*, *350*
 Piguet, C. 102 (101), *127*, 142 (2), *177*
 Pihlaja, K. 212 (278), *220*
 Pijning, T. 646 (388), *679*
 Pike, R. M. 243 (281), *295*
 Pilato, R. S. 255 (511), *306*, 715 (226), *735*,
 895 (42, 43), *925*
 Pilcher, G. 186 (3), 190 (4), 202 (184), *213*,
218
 Pilia, L. 240 (202), *292*, 715 (225), *735*, 893
 (36), 900 (10, 15, 19), 902 (59), 905 (12),
 915 (89), 920 (94, 95, 136), 921 (96),
 923–926, *928*
 Pillai, M. R. A. 245 (365), *297*
 Pimenta, D. C. 593 (60), *667*
 Pinchas, S. 101 (95, 96), *127*
 Pineschi, M. 48 (122, 123), *78*, 569 (290), *577*
 Pinilla, E. 245 (400), *300*
 Pinillos, M. T. 335 (141), *351*, *352*
 Pink, M. 239 (142), *290*
 Pinkas, J. 995 (408), *1015*
 Pinna, N. 966 (204), *1010*
 Pinnick, H. W. 466 (20), *539*
 Pino, P. 499 (159), *544*
 Pinto, I. 440 (409), *459*
 Pintus, G. 892 (33), 900 (10), 902 (18, 59),
 905 (12), *923–925*
 Pinzino, C. 324 (95), *350*, 500 (165), 531
 (256), *544*, *548*
 Pinzon, R. 609 (184, 185), *672*
 Pioletti, M. 613 (215), 658 (439), *672*, *680*
 Piotrowski, H. 239 (158), *291*
 Piper, T. S. 110 (144), *129*
 Piquemal, J.-P. 640 (358), *678*
 Pirie, W. R. 176 (285), *184*
 Piriou, F. 661 (464), *681*
 Pirkle, W. H. 804 (136, 137), 806 (148), *820*,
821
 Piro, O. E. 239 (188), *292*, 618 (261), *674*
 Pirolli, L. 957 (174), *1009*
 Pirrung, M. C. 372 (7), *405*, 412 (18), *451*
 Pispas, S. 857 (181), 869 (201), *877*, *878*
 Pissot-Soldermann, C. 365 (28), *406*
 Pitkänen, S. T. 654 (425), *680*
 Pitsikalis, M. 857 (180, 181), 869 (201), *877*,
878
 Pitts, W. D. 281 (668), *310*
 Piva, O. 440 (411), *459*
 Pizzini, S. 996 (416), *1015*
 Pizzo, F. 198 (135), *217*
 Plakatouras, J. C. 245 (358), *297*
 Planalp, R. P. 268 (596), *308*
 Plaquevent, J.-C. 436 (364), *458*
 Platas-Iglesias, C. 727 (309), *737*
 Plater, A. 628 (309), *676*
 Platzner, N. 815 (185, 200), *821*, *822*
 Playtis, A. J. 860 (48), *874*
 Ple, N. 566 (222), *575*
 Plenio, H. 485 (112), *543*
 Plesch, G. 969 (224), *1010*
 Pliego, J. R. 430 (265), *456*
 Plitzner, M. 240 (263), *294*
 Ploog, K. H. 996 (415), *1015*
 Plumlee, K. W. 914 (106), *927*
 Plummer, E. A. 123 (211), *130*, 242 (285), *295*
 Plush, S. E. 245 (355), *297*, 620 (273, 274),
675
 Plymale, D. L. 201 (174, 179), *218*
 Plyuto, Y. V. 986 (345), 987 (344), *1013*
 Pochapsky, S. S. 650 (410, 413, 414), *679*, *680*
 Pochapsky, T. C. 650 (410, 413, 414), 651
 (403), *679*, *680*
 Podall, H. E. 499 (156), *544*
 Podolak, I. 609 (184), *671*
 Podoplelov, A. V. 722 (269), *736*
 Podor, B. 968 (218), *1010*
 Podust, L. M. 621 (279), *675*
 Pogorevc, M. 654 (424), *680*
 Pohl, M.-M. 993 (401), *1014*
 Pohlman, M. 384 (78), 399 (108, 113),
407–409
 Poirier, J.-M. 412 (22), *451*
 Pokhodnia, K. 907 (78), *926*
 Pokhodnya, K. I. 902 (23), *924*
 Pokorny, D. 653 (418), 654 (424), *680*
 Pokutsa, A. 556 (69), *572*
 Pola, J. 956 (131), *1008*
 Polacek, N. 658 (438), *680*
 Polborn, K. 239 (168), 243 (319), 245 (398),
 291, 296, *300*, 508 (215), 527 (271), *546*,
549
 Polce, M. J. 858 (191), *878*
 Poletto, J. F. 360 (14), *405*
 Poli, G. 21 (61), 64 (161, 162), 65 (165), *76*,
79
 Poli, R. 828 (13), *873*
 Poliakov, M. 553 (23), *571*
 Polishchuk, E. 244 (320), *296*
 Polívka, Z. 790 (17), *818*
 Polizzi, S. 998 (445), *1016*
 Pollack, R. M. 189 (27), *214*, 427 (246), *456*
 Pollak, A. 172 (224), *183*

- Pollard, K. D. 998 (447), 1016
 Polleux, J. 966 (204), 1010
 Polley, T. A. 998 (444), 1016
 Pollicino, S. 807 (89), 820
 Polse, J. L. 261 (555), 282 (670), 307, 310, 345 (179), 353
 Polyakov, V. R. 245 (396), 300
 Polyakova, N. V. 167 (190), 182
 Pombeiro, A. J. L. 239 (141), 290, 563 (177), 574, 605 (150), 670
 Pombo-Villar, E. 412 (39), 431 (317), 451, 457
 Pomelli, C. S. 48 (125), 78
 Pommier, A. 748 (20), 783
 Pommier, C. 701 (111), 733
 Ponce, F. A. 966 (206), 1010
 Poncelet, O. 245 (350), 297
 Ponikwar, W. 239 (168), 291
 Ponrathnam, S. 479 (74), 541
 Pons, J.-M. 748 (20), 783
 Ponsart, S. 861 (195–198), 869 (216), 878
 Poole, C. F. 721 (262), 736
 Poole, S. K. 721 (262), 736
 Pope, S. J. A. 169 (197), 182
 Popik, V. V. 750 (24), 783
 Pople, J. A. 4 (3), 75, 463 (4), 539
 Popović, Z. 197 (123), 216
 Porai-Koshits, M. A. 520 (253), 548
 Porcher, P. 147 (69), 158 (112), 179, 180
 Porchia, M. 252 (462), 303, 949 (78), 970 (232), 1006, 1010
 Porcu, C. M. 644 (373), 678
 Pörschke, K.-R. 98 (74), 127
 Portanova, R. 201 (176), 218
 Porter, J. B. 239 (154), 290, 615 (234), 660 (121, 457), 670, 673, 681
 Porter, N. A. 474 (58), 540
 Porter, R. H. P. 616 (247), 674
 Porterfield, D. M. 695 (79), 732
 Portetelle, D. 624 (293), 676
 Portscheller, J. L. 412 (75), 452
 Porzio, W. 238 (87), 261 (549), 266 (580), 288, 307, 308
 Posey, I. Y. 427 (267), 456
 Pospisil, P. J. 227 (17), 286
 Possemiers, K. 985 (327), 1013
 Post, M. L. 238 (107, 129), 289
 Postema, M. H. D. 34 (92), 77
 Postler, R. 21 (58), 76
 Postole, G. 947 (68), 1006
 Postovoi, S. A. 193 (81), 215
 Postovskii, I. Y. 122 (204), 130
 Poszmiak, G. 828 (13), 873
 Potekhin, K. A. 780 (85), 785
 Poter, J. B. 616 (248), 674
 Potgieter, J. H. 245 (392), 299
 Potter, D. E. 26 (73), 76, 278 (646), 310
 Pouget, J. P. 907 (76), 926
 Poujaud, N. 317 (25), 348
 Poupard, M.-A. 472 (55), 540
 Pourahmad, J. 597 (100), 669
 Pouresmaeil, B. 109 (139), 128
 Pournaghi-Azar, M. H. 536 (262), 549, 693 (60), 731
 Pourreau, D. B. 284 (680), 311
 Povey, D. C. 238 (107), 239 (152), 252 (465), 289, 290, 304
 Powell, A. K. 239 (182), 240 (218), 291, 293
 Powell, D. M. 359 (11), 405
 Powell, D. R. 520 (254), 548
 Powell, H. R. 239 (153), 290, 616 (239), 673
 Powell, L. 431 (338), 458
 Powell, N. I. 317 (27), 348
 Powell, P. 210 (262), 220
 Power, P. P. 206 (218), 219
 Powers, T. A. 796 (86–88), 819
 Powers, V. M. 634 (328), 677
 Poyner, R. R. 632 (320, 321), 676
 Pozhidaeva, N. V. 719 (247), 736
 Pozsgai, I. 982 (311), 1012
 Prabbu, A. V. 847 (120), 876
 Pradilla-Sorzano, J. 245 (403), 301
 Prakash, I. 197 (100), 216, 473 (59), 541
 Prakash, O. 479 (78), 542
 Prakash, S. 237 (88), 288
 Prasad, J. S. 240 (236), 293
 Prasad, K. S. 696 (93), 732
 Prasad, N. S. K. 522 (261), 549
 Prasanth, K. L. 557 (100), 573
 Prasher, D. C. 589 (46), 667
 Pratt, E. F. 431 (287, 292), 456, 457
 Pratt, F. L. 919 (125), 927
 Pratt, L. M. 10 (26), 25 (25), 32 (88), 40 (108), 75, 77, 412 (11), 451
 Prechtel, F. 486 (113), 487 (114), 543
 Preci, J. 689 (28), 731
 Preer, J. R. 729 (328), 738
 Preetz, W. 245 (387), 299, 520 (251), 548
 Pregosin, P. S. 97 (13), 125, 564 (188), 575
 Premkumar, K. 595 (77), 668
 Premkumar, P. A. 939 (30, 31), 945 (56, 57), 1005, 1006
 Prempre, P. 384 (78), 407
 Prendergast, F. G. 589 (46), 667
 Prescott, A. 648 (401), 679
 Pressley, R. J. 176 (267), 184
 Prestat, G. 64 (161, 162), 65 (165), 79
 Prestayko, A. W. 595 (81), 668
 Preston, J. 555 (46), 571
 Preston, L. D. 527 (236), 547
 Price, D. J. 240 (218), 293
 Price, P. D. 444 (439), 460
 Priego, J. 558 (117), 573
 Prieto, O. 569 (277), 576
 Prigge, S. T. 660 (55), 667
 Princivalle, A. 982 (315), 1012
 Prior, R. L. 596 (88), 668

- Pritchard, R. G. 252 (448), 303
 Pritzkow, H. 264 (573), 308
 Priyadarsini, K. I. 244 (321), 296
 Proft, J. 659 (452), 681
 Prohaska, R. 641 (361), 678
 Prokhorov, A. P. M. 176 (271), 184
 Prokofiev, S. Y. 701 (109), 733
 Prokopchuk, Yu. Z. 702 (123), 733
 Proniewicz, L. M. 237 (96), 288
 Propeck, G. J. 801 (121), 820
 Prosperi, T. 244 (324), 296
 Protiva, M. 790 (17), 818
 Prott, M. 240 (237), 293
 Proulx, G. 275 (629), 309, 345 (180), 353
 Prouse, L. J. S. 213 (288), 221
 Provencher, K. A. 592 (53), 667, 723 (18), 730
 Pryor, W. A. 468 (28), 540
 Prytkov, S. 322 (67), 349
 Przelawski, R. M. 469 (35), 540
 Przybylak, K. 239 (141), 290
 Psycharis, V. 321 (59), 349
 Pucci, D. 240 (231), 293
 Puchala, R. 599 (118), 669
 Puddephatt, R. J. 939 (28), 947 (69), 963 (182, 185), 964 (187), 998 (447), 1005, 1006, 1009, 1016
 Pudjaatmaka, A. H. 413 (174), 454
 Pudney, M. 617 (253), 674
 Puerta, D. T. 255 (513, 514), 306
 Pufky, D. 252 (478), 304
 Pugh, J. K. 8 (20), 75, 415 (193), 454
 Puglisi, O. 245 (401), 301
 Pujol, J. F. 695 (78), 732
 Pulay, P. 89 (32), 92 (50), 126
 Pulcinelli, S. H. 245 (410), 302
 Pulkkinen, J. T. 252 (475), 304
 Pullez, M. 389 (84), 408
 Pulpytel, J. 949 (76), 1006
 Pulver, M. 974 (225), 980 (305), 1010, 1012
 Pumphrey, C. A. 238 (112), 289, 611 (205), 672
 Puniredd, S. R. 957 (134), 1008
 Punniamurthy, T. 556 (84), 558 (113), 572, 573
 Puntoriero, F. 893 (37), 924
 Puranik, V. G. 113 (154), 129, 239 (185), 245 (386), 291, 299, 610 (193), 672
 Purcell, W. 325 (97), 350
 Purdy, A. P. 244 (333), 296
 Purvis, A. 646 (357), 678
 Putkonen, M. 976 (280), 998 (446), 999 (456, 458), 1000 (430, 451), 1004 (492, 500, 510), 1011, 1015–1017
 Putman, L. A. 520 (253), 548
 Puurunen, R. L. 944 (50), 1006
 Pyne, S. G. 412 (80), 452
 Pyo, M. 327 (108), 350
 Pyo, S. W. 168 (168), 181
 Pyryaev, P. A. 966 (201), 1010
 Pyun, Y. R. 624 (292), 675
 Pyykkö, P. 197 (124, 125), 217
 Qamar, S. 628 (309), 676
 Qi, M. H. 160 (125), 180
 Qian, B. 252 (461), 303
 Qian, G. 157 (104), 179
 Qian, Y. 975 (276), 1000 (455), 1011, 1016
 Qin, C. 554 (40), 571
 Qin, C.-J. 951 (99), 1007
 Qin, J. 111 (68), 123 (208), 127, 130
 Qin, Q.-Z. 956 (124), 1007
 Qin, W. 697 (96), 732
 Qin, Y. 559 (134), 573
 Qiu, H. 394 (97), 408
 Qiu, X. 402 (120), 409
 Qu, J. 192 (75), 197 (119), 215, 216
 Qu, S. 192 (75), 197 (119), 215, 216
 Quagliato, D. 660 (63), 667
 Quail, J. W. 436 (363), 458
 Quayle, P. 755 (39), 783
 Que, L. 592 (53), 646 (390), 650 (381), 657 (431), 667, 679, 680
 Queguiner, G. 447 (449), 460
 Quermann, R. 476 (60), 541
 Quesnel, Y. 412 (22), 451
 Queval, G. 709 (182), 734
 Quigley, M. A. 114 (158), 129
 Quijano, K. 650 (412), 679
 Quinn, P. 806 (152), 821
 Quintela, J. M. 47 (116), 78
 Quintero, L. 440 (406), 459
 Quirk, R. P. 856 (172), 857 (171, 175), 858 (191), 877, 878
 Raab, M. 255 (514), 306
 Raabe, G. 321 (55), 349
 Raap, R. 776 (76), 778 (79), 784
 Rabaça, S. 918 (182), 927
 Raber, D. J. 789 (6), 792 (34), 793 (48, 49), 801 (121), 811 (183), 818–821
 Rabiller, C. 807 (154), 821
 Rabinovich, I. B. 201 (165), 217
 Rablen, P. R. 413 (149), 453
 Raboisson, P. 661 (464), 681
 Rachford, A. A. 245 (386), 299
 Rack, J. J. 245 (386), 299
 Rackham, D. M. 815 (187, 199), 821, 822
 Radanović, D. J. 704 (144), 733
 Radeke, H. S. 609 (183), 671
 Rademacher, J. T. 619 (271), 675
 Rader, R. A. 527 (236), 547
 Raders, S. 368 (34), 406
 Radhakrishnan, M. 975 (272), 1011
 Radi, A.-E. 695 (82), 732
 Radic, N. 689 (29), 731

- Radivojsa, P. N. 704 (138, 141), 733
 Radkov, E. 239 (140), 290
 Radnik, J. 966 (199), 1009
 Radom, L. 4 (3), 75, 463 (2, 4), 539
 Radovan, C. 694 (77), 732
 Radspinner, D. A. 690 (36), 731
 Radunz, H. E. 360 (13), 405
 Radviroongit, S. 384 (78), 407
 Raffa, D. 695 (83), 732
 Raffaelli, A. 500 (165), 544
 Rafols, C. 413 (173), 454
 Ragaini, F. 225 (4), 286
 Ragauskas, A. J. 558 (108), 573
 Ragel, C. V. 1004 (499), 1017
 Raghavachari, K. 17 (45), 48 (48), 76, 463 (4), 539
 Raghavan, M. S. S. 595 (76), 668
 Raghunathan, V. S. 939 (30, 31), 945 (56, 57), 1005, 1006
 Ragni, R. 123 (211), 130, 242 (285), 295
 Ragupathy, D. 696 (90), 732
 Rahiala, H. 158 (112), 180
 Rahman, S. 989 (367), 1014
 Rai, R. S. 962 (177), 1009
 Raimondi, L. 52 (138), 79
 Rainka, M. P. 368 (33), 406
 Raisoni, J. R. 716 (233), 736
 Raissi, H. 100 (75, 89, 91, 92), 127
 Raistrick, H. 611 (198, 199), 672
 Raithby, P. R. 245 (396, 400), 300, 301, 567 (266), 576
 Raj, D. B. A. 149 (66), 179, 248 (431), 302
 Raj, R. 943 (45), 1005
 Raj, S. S. S. 167 (186, 188), 182
 Rajabzadeh, R. 699 (6), 730
 RajanBabu, T. V. 855 (162), 877
 Rajasekharan, M. V. 515 (241), 547
 Rajesh, S. 412 (27), 451
 Rajeswari, M. 993 (397), 1014
 Rajković, M. B. 92 (53), 126
 Rajnak, K. 141 (42), 178
 Raju, A. R. 942 (42), 1005
 Raju, S. V. N. 479 (74), 541
 Rakic, S. 1004 (512), 1017
 Rakov, I. M. 12 (31), 75, 192 (78), 215, 230 (36), 286
 Rakus, J. F. 635 (330), 677
 Ramachandran, B. 40 (108), 77
 Ramachandran, P. A. 555 (56), 572
 Ramaiah, K. V. A. 595 (76), 668
 Ramaiah, M. 466 (20), 539
 Ramakrishnan, V. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Ramana, D. V. 203 (196), 218
 Ramaraj, R. 695 (80), 732
 Ramazani, M. R. 693 (60), 731
 Ramesh, R. 972 (252), 1011
 Ramesh, V. 599 (110), 669
 Ramig, K. 473 (56), 540
 Ramírez, A. 415 (203), 455
 Ramírez de Arellano, M. C. 315 (2), 319 (39), 336 (10), 347, 349
 Ramírez, E. B. 1004 (490), 1017
 Ramon, D. J. 747 (18), 783
 Rampersad, N. 320 (51), 349
 Ramprasad, D. 252 (478), 304
 Ramsden, C. A. 479 (81), 542
 Ramsey, B. G. 115 (159), 129
 Ramsteiner, M. 996 (415), 1015
 Rana, R. S. 141 (42), 178
 Rana, V. S. 959 (159), 960 (146), 1008
 Rana, V. V. S. 952 (101), 954 (112), 1007
 Rand, M. J. 947 (70), 1006
 Randaccio, L. 249 (438), 263 (561), 303, 307
 Randall, C. H. 245 (365), 297
 Randall, E. W. 791 (28), 818
 Rane, S. Y. 239 (185), 291, 610 (193), 611 (196), 672
 Rangel, M. 239 (143, 154), 290, 600 (127), 670
 Ranger, C. 534 (286), 550
 Ranger, G. 251 (443), 303, 535 (284, 287, 290), 550
 Rangelova, K. 622 (284), 675
 Ranjan, S. 252 (449), 303, 977 (283), 1011
 Rankin, D. W. H. 88 (25), 104 (104, 116), 126–128
 Ransom, S. C. 634 (329), 677
 Rao, C. N. R. 135 (10), 177, 240 (219, 227), 293, 942 (42), 1005
 Rao, C. P. 595 (76), 668
 Rao, K. V. 211 (211), 212 (212), 219
 Rao, M. M. 956 (132), 1008
 Rao, P. V. R. 945 (58), 1006
 Rao, R. R. 985 (331), 1013
 Rao, S. A. 620 (277), 675
 Rao, V. P. R. 211 (211), 212 (212), 219
 Rao, V. R. 172 (226), 183
 Rao, Y. S. 594 (62), 667
 Rao, Z. 648 (394), 679
 Rapala, R. T. 616 (250), 674
 Rapenne, L. 1004 (511), 1017
 Raper, G. 245 (399), 300
 Rappoport, Z. 186 (6, 7), 196 (114), 213 (273), 213, 216, 220, 412 (114–116, 118–120), 427 (215), 453, 455, 463 (1), 490 (128), 498 (145), 539, 543, 544, 685 (2), 688 (1), 730
 Raptopoulou, C. P. 321 (59), 349
 Rashid, S. 919 (125), 927
 Rashidezadeh, H. 724 (287), 737
 Rashidi, M. 947 (69), 1006
 Rasmussen, B. 660 (63), 667
 Rasmussen, J. K. 478 (70), 541
 Rastogi, A. C. 989 (372), 1014
 Rastogi, D. K. 239 (162), 291

- Raston, C. L. 245 (404), 267 (587), 275 (622), 301, 308, 309
- Ratcliffe, C. I. 245 (318, 403), 296, 301
- Ratermann, A. L. 245 (375), 259 (533), 298, 306
- Rath, N. P. 595 (84), 668
- Rathee, N. S. 618 (263), 674
- Rathgeb, X. 412 (64), 452
- Rathke, M. W. 386 (8), 405, 476 (60), 480 (87), 541, 542, 748 (21), 783
- Rathore, R. 480 (82, 83), 542
- Ratovelomanama, N. 838 (70), 875
- Ratovskii, G. V. 557 (106), 570 (292), 573, 577
- Ratti, J. 794 (68), 819
- Rau, S. 335 (148), 352
- Rauchfuss, T. B. 524 (264), 549
- Rauhala, E. 970 (233), 1004 (500), 1010, 1017
- Rauko, P. 237 (88), 288, 583 (17), 666
- Rausch, M. D. 188 (16), 210 (261), 214, 220
- Rauschel, F. M. 634 (325, 328), 638 (342), 677
- Rautiainen, A. 559 (144), 574, 942 (41), 1005
- Raven, E. L. 640 (359), 678
- Ravi, P. M. 201 (175), 218
- Ravindranath, K. 704 (143), 733
- Ravy, S. 907 (76), 926
- Rawal, V. H. 369 (36), 406
- Rawat, N. S. 201 (170), 218
- Rawji, G. 239 (143), 290
- Ray, C. 431 (338), 458
- Ray, D. 252 (483), 305
- Ray, K. 889 (28), 902 (29), 924
- Ray, M. S. 100 (81), 127, 252 (483), 305
- Rayanakorn, M. 702 (121), 733
- Raybarapu, D. K. 123 (210), 130
- Rayment, I. 632 (319, 320), 634 (325), 635 (326, 332, 333), 676, 677
- Raymond, K. N. 173 (232), 183, 237 (88), 239 (140), 288, 290
- Raynolds, P. W. 748 (20), 783
- Raynor, J. B. 245 (398), 300
- Rayudu, G. V. S. 172 (226), 183
- Raz, A. 624 (295), 676
- Razak, I. A. 248 (248), 294
- Razungles, A. 607 (166), 671
- Re, N. 264 (564), 307
- Read, J. 431 (310), 457
- Ready, J. M. 412 (70), 452
- Real, J. A. 599 (111), 669
- Reale, M. 599 (116), 669
- Reddy, C. V. 557 (104), 562 (172), 573, 574
- Reddy, K. R. 515 (241), 547
- Reddy, L. M. 621 (279), 675
- Reddy, M. L. P. 148 (61), 149 (66), 154 (62, 89), 157 (30), 178, 179, 248 (431), 302
- Reddy, R. E. 742 (5), 782
- Reddy, S. S. 72 (174), 80
- Redmill, A. A. 624 (293), 676
- Redmond, G. 165 (144), 180
- Redón, R. 315 (7), 347
- Redshaw, C. 283 (675), 310
- Reed, A. E. 17 (45), 76
- Reed, C. D. 628 (308), 676
- Reed, E. 595 (82), 668
- Reed, G. H. 632 (319–321), 634 (325), 635 (333), 676, 677
- Reedijk, J. 119 (56), 126, 240 (229), 245 (296, 341, 378, 400), 293, 295, 297, 298, 300, 557 (96, 97), 572, 595 (82), 668, 920 (132), 928
- Reek, J. N. H. 554 (41), 571
- Rees, L. H. 254 (495, 496), 305, 341 (164), 352, 885 (22), 924
- Rees, W. S. 105 (125), 128, 244 (282, 334), 245 (400), 252 (458), 295, 296, 301, 303, 1002 (2), 1004
- Reetz, M. T. 485 (106), 542, 553 (38), 571, 851 (143, 144), 876
- Reeves, P. J. 245 (363), 297
- Refat, M. S. 109 (143), 129, 501 (176–178), 545
- Reffke, M. 71 (176), 80
- Réglier, M. 245 (400), 300, 598 (109), 645 (387), 669, 679
- Rego, D. B. 106 (131), 128
- Regtop, H. L. 613 (221), 673
- Rehder, D. 259 (536), 306
- Reibenspies, J. 239 (154), 290, 616 (239), 673
- Reibenspies, J. J. 615 (232), 673
- Reich, G. J. 810 (151), 821
- Reich, H. J. 357 (5), 393 (92), 405, 408
- Reich, I. L. 357 (5), 405
- Reich, S. 971 (237), 1010
- Reich, S. H. 34 (92), 77
- Reiche, M. 996 (415), 1015
- Reichenbach, T. 768 (63), 784
- Reichert, W. M. 949 (75), 1006
- Reichle, M. 412 (81), 452
- Reid, B. G. 589 (46), 666
- Reid, J. C. 430 (284), 456
- Reid, M. F. 158 (113), 180
- Reid, S. N. 412 (60), 452
- Reider, O. J. 555 (46), 571
- Reihlen, H. 511 (224), 546
- Reilley, C. N. 792 (36, 37), 818
- Reiman, S. 916 (114), 927
- Reimann, K. 277 (640), 310
- Rein, T. 433 (340), 458
- Reiners, M. 437 (386), 459
- Reinhart, A. 109 (140), 128
- Reinhoudt, D. N. 156 (93), 179, 815 (201), 822
- Reis, P. M. 562 (169), 574
- Reis, S. 689 (32), 731
- Reiser, O. 389 (85), 408, 433 (340), 458
- Reising, J. 412 (38), 451, 497 (67), 541
- Reisky, M. 258 (526), 306

- Reisman, A. 954 (108), *1007*
 Reiss, M. 658 (437), *680*
 Reisse, J. 809 (171), *821*
 Reissig, H.-U. 388 (83), *407*
 Reitz, A. B. 44 (114), *78*
 Rembaum, A. 831 (40), *874*
 Remington, S. J. 589 (46), *667*
 Rempff, P. 834 (47), 867 (214), *874, 878*
 Ren, X. M. 914 (107, 108), 915 (109, 110),
 918 (124), *927*
 Renga, J. M. 357 (5), *405*
 Reno, F. 599 (9), 600 (124), *665, 670*
 Renouard, C. 254 (499), *305, 339 (158), 352*
 Renz, M. 486 (113), *543*
 Resch, M. 660 (458), *681*
 Rescigno, A. 644 (373), *678*
 Reshetova, M. D. 691 (44), *731*
 Retsema, J. 660 (456), *681*
 Rettig, S. J. 237 (88), 239 (95, 138, 143, 160),
 167, 176), 252 (452, 468), 275 (626), 288,
 290, 291, 303, 304, 309, 328 (116), 351,
 514 (235), 517 (245), 547, 548, 605 (149),
 606 (160), 616 (240, 241), 670, 671, 673
 Reuben, J. 790 (14), 792 (39), 794 (69), 798
 (111), *818–820*
 Reucroft, P. J. 968 (222), *1010*
 Reul, B. A. 243 (313), *296*
 Reuss, R. H. 466 (20), 479 (80), *539, 542*
 Reuter, H. 245 (410), *302*
 Reutov, O. A. 197 (122), *216*
 Revelskii, I. A. 702 (118), *733*
 Revesz, C. 360 (14), *405*
 Rey, F. 622 (285), *675*
 Reyes, J. 335 (141), *351*
 Reyes, P. 558 (115, 122), *573*
 Reyes, R. 148 (22), 161 (134), 164 (147), *177,*
 180, 181, 650 (412), 679
 Reyes-Rangel, G. 34 (97), *77*
 Reynhardt, E. C. 520 (253), *548*
 Reynolds, D. 413 (181), *454*
 Reynolds, J. G. 245 (371), *298*
 Reynolds, K. A. 660 (55), *667*
 Reynolds, N. T. 439 (401), *459*
 Reynolds, S. K. 959 (147), *1008*
 Reynolds, W. F. 245 (371), 298, 431 (296),
 457, 514 (235), 547, 798 (109), *820*
 Reznichenko, L. 582 (3), 596 (88), *665, 668*
 Rhee, S. 630 (315), *676*
 Rhee, S.-W. 665 (488), 959 (163, 164), 961
 (157), 962 (165), 974 (262), 976 (278), 992
 (388), *1008, 1009, 1011, 1014, 1017*
 Rheingold, A. 209 (247), 220, 607 (162), *671*
 Rheingold, A. L. 207 (229), 219, 233 (65),
 245 (355, 386, 392), 252 (453, 455, 457,
 483), 255 (511), 271 (592), 277 (635), 283
 (673, 674, 679), 284 (680, 685), 287, 297,
 299, 303, 304, 306, *308–311, 317 (26),*
 348, 524 (264), 549, 894 (39), 895 (43),
 924, 925, 938 (26), 964 (189), 1005, 1009
 Rheinwald, G. 321 (58), *349*
 Rhimi, M. 624 (292), *675*
 Rho, H. H. 170 (205), *182*
 Rhoads, S. J. 413 (158, 160), *454*
 Rhode, S. L. 660 (121), *669*
 Rhodes, C. J. 595 (78), *668*
 Rhoten, M. C. 969 (223), *1010*
 Riahi, A. 436 (349), *458*
 Ribas-Arino, J. 252 (483), *305*
 Ribas, J. 240 (218, 223), 245 (296), 252 (483),
 293, 295, *305*
 Ribault, M. 906 (30, 70), *924, 925*
 Ribbons, D. W. 653 (418, 423), 654 (424),
 657 (427, 428), *680*
 Ribeiro, A. A. 189 (30), 202 (188), *214, 218*
 Ribeiro, B. 912 (105), *927*
 Ribeiro da Silva, M. A. 190 (4), *213*
 Ribeiro da Silva, M. A. V. 186 (5, 8), 190
 (54), 196 (115), 202 (181, 184), 204 (202),
 213, 215, 216, *218*
 Ribeiro da Silva, M. D. M. C. 202 (181), *218*
 Ribeiro, S. J. L. 147 (69), 153 (86), *179*
 Ribera, E. 918 (123), *927*
 Ribone, M. E. 697 (67), *732*
 Ricard, L. 245 (413), 255 (508), *302, 305, 338*
 (160), *352*
 Ricci, A. 412 (83), 452, 745 (11), 767 (59),
 782, *784*
 Riccieri, P. 505 (189), *545*
 Riccioni, G. 599 (10), *666*
 Ricciutelli, M. 90 (43), *126*
 Rice, C. E. 245 (374), *298*
 Rice, D. A. 245 (377), *298*
 Rice, D. W. 625 (302, 303), *676*
 Rice-Evans, C. A. 596 (87, 89), *668*
 Rice, G. W. 245 (374), *298*
 Rice, T. E. 619 (271), *675*
 Richard, J. P. 419 (228), 427 (127), 428 (229),
 230, 239, 279, 280), 429 (240), 453, 455,
 456
 Richard, P. 122 (199), *130, 245 (370), 298,*
 983 (314), 1012
 Richards, S. N. 850 (137), *876*
 Richardson, D. E. 529 (244), *548*
 Richardson, F. S. 154 (55), 158 (111), *178,*
 180
 Richardson, M. F. 245 (361), 297, 719 (252),
 736, 794 (63), *819*
 Richardson, R. C. 613 (222), *673*
 Riche, C. 244 (330), 296, 412 (13), *451*
 Richmann, P. N. 275 (629), *309*
 Richter, J. M. 472 (51–53), *540*
 Richter, M. M. 113 (153), *129, 523 (232), 546*
 Rickard, C. E. F. 200 (162), *217, 239 (101),*
 289
 Rickborn, B. 431 (250), *456*

- Rider, J. 868 (215), 878
 Ridland, J. 252 (460), 303
 Riechel, T. L. 523 (232), 546
 Riede, J. 275 (621), 277 (633), 309
 Rieger, D. L. 373 (48), 406
 Rieger, P. H. 889 (28), 924
 Riegler, E. 240 (218, 220, 230), 293
 Riemann, D. 583 (31), 666
 Riera, L. 233 (64), 283 (676), 287, 311
 Riera, V. 233 (64), 245 (412), 263 (559), 283 (676), 287, 302, 307, 311
 Riethmueller, A. 360 (13), 405
 Rietmann, C. 321 (55), 349
 Rife, C. 650 (412), 679
 Rigby, W. 242 (286), 295, 323 (48), 349, 512 (229), 546
 Rihs, G. 562 (168), 574
 Rikkou, M. 118 (175), 129, 502 (180), 545
 Riley, R. 245 (327), 296
 Rillema, P. 240 (210, 233), 292, 293
 Rim, S. K. 979 (291), 1012
 Rimando, A. M. 662 (479), 682
 Rinaldi, A. 644 (373), 678
 Rinaldi, A. C. 644 (373), 678
 Rincon, M. T. 600 (120), 669
 Ringe, D. 622 (285), 623 (283), 625 (297), 634 (325, 329), 675–677
 Ringelberg, S. N. 280 (665), 310
 Rinne, S. 412 (41), 451, 482 (95), 542
 Rio, C. M. A. 204 (202), 218
 Rios, A. 419 (228), 428 (229, 230, 279, 280), 429 (240), 455, 456
 Ripmeester, J. A. 245 (318, 391, 400, 403), 296, 299–301
 Rips, R. 798 (105), 820
 Risby, T. H. 706 (154), 734
 Risch, N. 48 (126), 78
 Ritala, M. 943 (43), 980 (297), 1005, 1012
 Ritchie, C. D. 414 (184), 454
 Riu, D. H. 974 (266), 1011
 Rivals, F. 278 (650), 310
 Rivas, B. L. 558 (122), 573
 Rivasseau, K. 922 (145), 928
 Riveiros, E. 428 (229), 455
 Riviere, E. 335 (149), 352, 907 (74), 926
 Riviere, P. 438 (389), 459
 Riyazuddin, P. 699 (98), 732
 Rizzardo, E. 832 (46), 874
 Rizzato, S. 97 (13), 125, 564 (188), 575
 Rizzi, G. A. 987 (351), 1004 (506), 1013, 1017
 Rizzoli, C. 83 (7, 14), 125, 208 (239), 219, 225 (4), 227 (10), 230 (39), 231 (48, 49), 233 (59), 249 (440), 264 (564), 279 (652), 286, 287, 303, 307, 310, 315 (9), 328 (115), 331 (131, 132), 346 (105, 133), 347, 350, 351, 412 (93), 452
 Robards, K. 701 (106), 702 (115–117, 119), 704 (145), 706 (161), 732–734
 Robb, M. A. 49 (127), 78, 917 (118), 927
 Robert, J. 813 (193), 822
 Roberts, D. A. 959 (160), 1008
 Roberts, D. W. 794 (54), 819
 Roberts, G. A. 653 (421), 680
 Roberts, J. A. S. 245 (400), 300
 Roberts, J. D. 792 (30), 794 (54), 818, 819
 Roberts, K. 775 (13), 782
 Roberts, M. 612 (7), 665
 Roberts, P. M. 442 (428), 460
 Robertson, G. B. 270 (605), 308
 Robertson, H. E. 104 (116), 128
 Robertson, I. 245 (400), 301
 Robertson, J. D. 968 (222), 1010
 Robertson, N. 880 (2), 902 (59), 914 (73, 88), 920 (8, 134), 921 (139), 923, 925, 926, 928
 Robertson, R. E. 791 (25), 818
 Robins, E. G. 245 (392), 299, 561 (155), 574
 Robinson, G. C. 12 (29), 75
 Robinson, P. D. 638 (343), 677
 Robirds, E. S. 245 (408), 301
 Robl, C. 239 (189), 240 (213, 218, 220, 230, 234), 292, 293
 Robson, A. 245 (399), 300
 Robson, R. 239 (181), 291
 Rocaboy, C. 254 (499), 305, 339 (156), 352
 Rocchitta, G. 686 (17), 730
 Rocha, G. B. 140 (34, 39), 154 (62), 178, 248 (431), 302
 Rocha, R. 597 (99), 669
 Rochal, A. D. 12 (28), 75
 Roche, S. 596 (92), 668
 Rochlin, E. 412 (116, 118), 453
 Röck, M. 491 (133), 493 (132), 494 (131), 543
 Roddick, D. M. 202 (189), 207 (229), 218, 219, 233 (65), 268 (597), 287, 308
 Rodemerck, U. 966 (199), 1009
 Rodeschini, V. 416 (226), 455
 Rodgers, A. 238 (109), 289
 Rodgers, M. T. 190 (46), 214
 Rodima, T. 413 (171, 173), 454
 Rodman, D. L. 556 (85), 572
 Rodrigues, J. A. R. 431 (321), 457
 Rodríguez, A. M. 96 (58), 126
 Rodríguez, A. R. 440 (408), 459
 Rodríguez de Córdoba, S. 648 (399), 679
 Rodríguez-Delgado, A. 230 (40), 287, 344 (173), 352
 Rodríguez-Escrich, C. 412 (108), 453
 Rodríguez, F. 412 (25), 451, 944 (52), 1006
 Rodríguez, L. 501 (169), 544
 Rodríguez, R. 474 (58), 540
 Rodríguez-Ubis, J. C. 156 (94), 179
 Rodríguez, V. 252 (482), 304
 Roeder, J. F. 983 (309), 1012

- Roepke, F. W. 270 (603), 308
 Roesky, H. 239 (105), 289
 Roesky, H. W. 124 (77), 127, 240 (264), 294, 485 (112), 543
 Roesky, P. W. 245 (339, 345, 360), 296, 297
 Roffia, S. 324 (95), 350, 531 (256), 548
 Rogachev, A. Y. 323 (76), 350
 Rogers, D. W. 193 (85), 195 (104), 215, 216
 Rogers, R. D. 188 (16), 214, 245 (375), 277 (634), 298, 309
 Roh, J. S. 939 (38), 1005
 Roh, Y. 245 (388), 299, 569 (281), 577
 Rohde, A. M. 263 (545), 307, 333 (120), 351
 Rohlfling, R. 240 (214), 292
 Rohmer, M.-M. 253 (493), 305, 337 (155), 352
 Rohr, C. 234 (76), 288
 Rohwedder, J. J. R. 700 (102), 732
 Roisnel, T. 532 (280), 549, 893 (34), 924
 Rojas-Davila, E. 810 (170), 821
 Rojo, T. 599 (113), 669
 Roll, R. 553 (19), 571
 Rolland, A. 662 (474), 682
 Rolle, R. S. 661 (463), 681
 Rollo, L. 614 (225), 673
 Romagni, J. G. 662 (481), 682
 Roman, E. 245 (385), 299
 Romanenko, G. V. 99 (80), 127
 Romano, L. J. 795 (77), 819
 Romão, C. C. 562 (169), 574
 Romea, P. 202 (185), 218, 373 (49, 50), 407, 412 (105, 107), 453
 Römer, B. 412 (42), 451
 Romero-Ortega, M. 412 (104), 453
 Romesberg, F. E. 32 (82), 45 (80), 77, 412 (12), 451
 Romieu, A. 728 (319), 738
 Rominger, F. 245 (398), 300
 Romo, D. 39 (105), 77
 Rondan, N. G. 766 (54), 784
 Rondeau, J.-M. 661 (464, 465), 681
 Rondeau, R. E. 789 (8), 790 (13), 818
 Rong, J. 240 (264), 294
 Roodt, A. 237 (98), 238 (130), 289, 501 (171), 531 (270), 544, 549
 Room, E.-I. 413 (171), 454
 Roon, R. J. 240 (261), 294
 Roos, A. K. 627 (304), 676
 Roos, D. S. 660 (55), 667
 Ros, A. 434 (345), 458
 Ros, R. 281 (668), 310
 Rosa, I. L. V. 160 (126, 127), 180
 Rosair, G. M. 252 (489), 305
 Rosales, M. 553 (25, 35), 571
 Rösenthaller, G.-V. 553 (30), 571
 Roscher, R. 608 (164), 671
 Rose, I. A. 635 (336), 677
 Rose, J. M. 829 (18), 874
 Rose, P. I. 796 (83), 819
 Rose, R. P. 258 (530), 306
 Rosemark, J. A. 620 (277), 675
 Rosenberg, B. 595 (81), 668
 Rosenberg, R. C. 119 (181), 130, 239 (150), 290
 Rosenfeld, J. C. 800 (112), 820
 Rosenheck, K. 431 (301), 457
 Rosenstein, I. J. 474 (58), 540
 Rosenthal, S. 114 (157), 129, 767 (59), 784
 Rosenthal, U. 256 (519), 306, 317 (24), 348
 Roses, M. 413 (173), 454
 Rosetto, G. 948 (72), 1006
 Rosi, M. 15 (33), 19 (19), 34 (34), 75
 Rosiak, A. 568 (271), 576
 Ross, A. M. 189 (27), 214
 Ross, D. L. 176 (280), 184
 Ross, I. M. 951 (89), 1006
 Ross, J. I. 658 (438), 680
 Rosset, J.-M. 249 (434), 302
 Rossetto, G. 201 (172), 218, 245 (401), 301
 Rossi, A. 640 (360), 678
 Rossi, C. 614 (224, 225), 673
 Rossi, E. 567 (262), 576
 Rossi, M. 90 (43), 126
 Rossi, P. 245 (297, 403, 404, 411), 295, 301, 302, 602 (132), 670, 971 (240), 993 (402, 403), 1010, 1014
 Rossiter, B. E. 745 (9), 782
 Rössle, M. 568 (271), 576
 Rotella, D. P. 416 (222), 455
 Roth, B. 60 (155), 79
 Roth, W. R. 195 (103), 201 (168), 216, 218
 Rothstein, S. M. 794 (63), 819
 Rothwell, I. 209 (246), 220
 Rothwell, I. P. 245 (375), 265 (576), 272 (615), 298, 308, 309
 Rottenberg, H. 617 (253), 674
 Rottländer, M. 566 (232), 576
 Rotzinger, F. P. 83 (7, 14), 125, 208 (239), 219, 231 (48), 233 (59), 287, 331 (132), 346 (133), 351
 Roubeau, O. 245 (296, 378, 400), 295, 298, 300, 917 (116), 920 (129), 927, 928
 Rouhollahi, A. 699 (6), 730
 Roundhill, D. M. 115 (165), 129
 Roush, W. R. 375 (57), 407
 Roussis, V. 609 (180), 671
 Rout, L. 556 (84), 572
 Route, R. K. 997 (441), 1015
 Roux, C. 640 (358), 678
 Roux, M. V. 196 (115), 216
 Roux-Schmitt, M.-C. 838 (70), 875
 Rovira, C. 912 (105), 917 (84, 122), 918 (92, 123), 926, 927
 Rovis, T. 439 (401), 459
 Rowe, R. A. 245 (371), 298
 Rowland, S. 813 (193), 822
 Rowley, N. M. 885 (22), 924

- Roy, S. 614 (227), 673, 947 (69), 1006
 Royo, B. 562 (169), 574
 Royo, P. 271 (600), 308
 Rozeboom, H. J. 646 (388), 679
 Rozen, S. 467 (26), 540
 Ruberu, S. R. 494 (141), 543
 Rubezhov, A. Z. 937 (16), 1005
 Rubim, J. C. 239 (172), 291
 Rubio, C. 315 (2), 347
 Rubio, E. 551 (7), 570
 Rubottom, G. M. 466 (20), 468 (28), 539, 540
 Rubtsov, E. M. 702 (123), 733
 Ruby, A. 117 (173), 129
 Ruchardt, C. 207 (207), 219
 Ruckemann, K. 617 (258), 674
 Rudd, B. A. 621 (278), 675
 Rudi, P. 596 (86), 668
 Rudoff, H. 466 (18), 539
 Rudzka, K. 342 (170), 352, 651 (415), 680
 Ruffer, T. 505 (197), 545, 962 (166), 1009
 Ruggiero, C. E. 642 (370), 678
 Ruggles, A. C. 813 (181), 821
 Ruhl, B. L. 507 (204), 545
 Ruhlandt-Senge, K. 279 (657), 310
 Ruiz, C. 33 (89), 77, 97 (16), 125, 212 (277),
 220, 234 (74), 288, 333 (36), 348
 Ruiz, E. 960 (153), 1008
 Ruiz, J. 252 (482), 304
 Ruiz-Jiménez, J. 700 (105), 732
 Ruiz, M. 47 (116), 78
 Ruiz, N. 555 (59), 572
 Ruiz-Pérez, C. 99 (78), 127, 109 (142), 129
 Ruiz, R. 393 (93), 408
 Rumberger, E. M. 255 (513), 306
 Rumney, T. G. 431 (252), 456
 Run, D. 713 (212), 735
 Runova, E. A. 553 (24, 28), 571
 Rupp, K. A. 251 (443), 303, 535 (289), 550
 Rupp, K. B. P. 204 (199), 218, 280 (658),
 310
 Rusanov, E. B. 245 (335), 296
 Russell, A. J. 442 (428), 460
 Russell, D. R. 211 (274), 213 (288, 293), 220,
 221, 239 (157, 171, 177), 241 (270), 246
 (421), 271 (271), 291, 294, 302, 507 (211),
 508 (213), 546, 603 (126), 619 (159), 670,
 671
 Russell, G. A. 188 (23, 24), 206 (222), 214,
 219
 Russell, H. D. 522 (258), 548
 Russell, J. C. 797 (96), 820
 Russell, W. C. 980 (298), 1012
 Russett, M. D. 811 (182), 821
 Russev, G. 602 (135), 670
 Russkikh, N. Yu. 383 (71), 385 (79), 407
 Russo, T. J. 415 (200, 201), 455
 Russow, J. 497 (67), 541
 Rutherford, J. L. 368 (33), 406
 Rutledge, P. S. 484 (105), 542
 Rutter, W. J. 628 (306), 676
 Rüttinger, H.-H. 501 (252), 548
 Ruzziconi, R. 198 (135), 217, 478 (61), 541
 Ryabchenko, O. B. 85 (21), 126
 Ryabova, L. A. 971 (236), 1010
 Ryan, V. 952 (101), 1007
 Rybczynski, P. J. 277 (635), 309
 Rychlewska, U. 245 (403), 301
 Rye, R. R. 958 (138, 139), 962 (140), 1008
 Rykowska, I. 719 (251), 720 (257), 722 (268),
 736
 Ryokowska, I. 720 (256), 736
 Ryu, I. 189 (32, 40, 41), 214
 Sá, G. F. 153 (75, 76, 87, 88), 179
 Saab, A. P. 164 (153), 181
 Saak, W. 261 (556), 307
 Saalfrank, R. W. 245 (395), 248 (425, 426),
 300, 302
 Saar, J. 521 (252), 527 (236), 547, 548
 Saarenketo, P. 263 (560), 307
 Saatchi, K. 239 (142), 290
 Sabadini, L. 614 (225), 673
 Sabat, M. 614 (224), 673
 Sabbah, R. 195 (107), 216
 Sabbatini, N. 143 (11), 172 (229), 177, 183
 Sabio, M. 944 (52), 1006
 Sabo, T. J. 711 (196), 735
 Sachtler, W. M. H. 997 (434), 1015
 Sada, C. 998 (445), 1016
 Sadler, P. J. 238 (127), 245 (387), 289, 299,
 619 (159, 268–270), 671, 674, 675
 Sadler, P. L. 245 (302), 295
 Sadlowski, J. E. 122 (201), 130, 812 (176),
 821
 Saegusa, T. 195 (108), 207 (233), 216, 219,
 476 (60), 541
 Saenger, W. 659 (451–453), 660 (450, 454),
 681
 Sagara, A. 252 (473), 304
 Sagara, F. 533 (282), 535 (284), 549, 550
 Sagdeev, R. Z. 722 (269), 736
 Sage, I. 176 (176), 181
 Sage, I. C. 166 (180), 181
 Sager, R. S. 245 (400), 301
 Sager, W. F. 157 (95), 179
 Saha-Möller, C. R. 468 (30, 31), 540
 Sahai, R. 512 (226, 227), 546
 Sahana, M. B. 984 (324, 326), 1013
 Sahl, T. 599 (118), 669
 Saigo, K. 807 (155), 821, 854 (161), 877
 Sailland, A. 662 (474), 682
 Säilynoja, E. 158 (112), 180
 Sain, S. 240 (236), 293
 Saini, S. K. 255 (515), 306
 Sainio, J. P. 944 (50), 1006

- Saino, N. 566 (221), 575
 Saint-Jalmes, V. O. 745 (10), 782
 Saito, G. 532 (275), 549, 920 (138), 928
 Saito, K. 642 (364), 648 (376), 678
 Saito, M. 258 (531), 306
 Saito, S. 363 (21), 406, 415 (198), 455
 Saito, T. 499 (153), 544
 Saito, Y. 100 (83), 127, 639 (353), 678
 Saitoh, K. 700 (104), 703 (129–131), 705
 (153, 155, 160), 707 (166, 167), 713 (209),
 732–734
 Saitta, M. 893 (37), 924
 Sajavaara, T. 999 (456, 458), 1004 (492, 500),
 1016, 1017
 Sakagami, Y. 237 (88), 288
 Sakaguchi, K. 711 (198), 735
 Sakaguchi, K.-i. 920 (138), 928
 Sakaguchi, S. 467 (24), 540, 557 (105), 573
 Sakagutchi, K. 711 (199), 735
 Sakai, A. 634 (328), 677
 Sakai, F. 907 (78), 926
 Sakai, K. 611 (203), 672
 Sakai, M. 567 (251), 576
 Sakai, N. 555 (20), 571
 Sakai, S. 198 (134), 217, 242 (273), 294
 Sakai, T. 248 (432), 302, 329 (126), 351
 Sakaki, S. 691 (40, 41), 731
 Sakakura, T. 480 (85), 542
 Sakamaki, Y. 368 (35), 406, 412 (77), 452
 Sakamoto, T. 850 (132), 876
 Sakata, H. 996 (420), 1015
 Sakata, J. 60 (156), 79
 Sakata, K. 245 (355), 297
 Sakharov, D. A. 553 (24, 28), 571
 Sakiyama, M. 190 (53), 215
 Sakkers, P. J. D. 789 (12), 818
 Sakuma, S. 567 (251), 576
 Sakurai, H. 63 (159), 79, 171 (213), 182, 237
 (88), 238 (117), 239 (94, 173), 288, 289,
 291, 604 (145), 670, 689 (33), 731
 Salamone, S. J. 796 (90), 820
 Salata, M. R. 245 (400), 300
 Salata, O. V. 165 (165), 181
 Salavati-Niasari, M. 125 (215), 130, 717 (234,
 236), 736
 Salazar-Banda, G. R. 974 (257), 1011
 Saleesh Kumar, N. S. 248 (431), 302
 Salehi, M. A. 557 (92), 572
 Salema, M. S. 202 (181), 218
 Sales, K. D. 791 (28), 818
 Sales, Z. S. 230 (36), 287
 Salgado, J. 661 (460), 681
 Salido, M. 921 (96), 926
 Salinas, I. 596 (92), 668
 Salinas, M. V. 599 (113), 669
 Sall, D. J. 34 (92), 77
 Salmon, L. 335 (149), 352, 625 (297, 303),
 627 (304), 640 (358), 676, 678
 Salo, M. K. 654 (425), 680
 Saloutin, V. I. 122 (204), 130
 Salta, J. 240 (214), 292
 Saltyte, Z. 993 (404), 1014
 Salunke-Gawali, S. 239 (185), 291, 610 (193),
 611 (196), 672
 Salvino, J. M. 259 (539), 307, 331 (127), 351,
 412 (14), 451
 Salvucci, M. E. 637 (338), 677
 Salyers, A. A. 658 (433), 680
 Samelson, H. 176 (256–260, 266, 282, 283),
 183, 184
 Samia, A. C. S. 951 (99), 1007
 Sammonds, L. 10 (26), 75
 Samoilenkov, S. V. 973 (255), 1011
 Sampson, P. 569 (287), 577
 Sampson, R. A. 374 (52), 407
 Samuel, D. W. 163 (142), 180
 Samuel, J. 629 (312), 676
 Samuels, N. M. 642 (367), 678
 Samuni, Y. 599 (116), 669
 San Filippo, J. 795 (77), 819
 Sancassan, F. 791 (24), 794 (67, 68), 818, 819
 Sánchez-Barba, L. F. 96 (58), 126
 Sánchez-Delgado, R. A. 553 (25, 35), 571
 Sánchez-Nieves, J. 271 (600), 308
 Sanda, J. C. 203 (191), 218
 Sandell, B. 252 (465), 304
 Sandercock, A. M. 665 (485), 682
 Sanders, J. K. M. 245 (287), 295, 789 (7), 791
 (15), 793 (44), 797 (100), 801 (10),
 818–820
 Sanders, R. A. 595 (78), 668
 Sandham, D. A. 211 (264), 220, 359 (11), 405
 Sandhu, J. S. 412 (52), 452
 Sandri, S. J. 5 (2), 75
 Sandrino, B. 696 (7), 730
 Sands, D. E. 245 (342, 361, 362), 297
 Sandstrom, J. 208 (244), 220
 Sandusky, P. 586 (40), 666
 Sangchungnunga, H. 244 (331), 296
 Sangeetha, N. R. 252 (470), 304
 Sangregorio, C. 245 (385), 299, 917 (116), 927
 Sanjust, E. 644 (373), 678
 SanMartin, R. 412 (73), 452
 Sanna, D. 119 (49), 126, 239 (143), 290
 Sanna, G. 553 (36), 571
 Sanna, S. 915 (89), 921 (96), 926
 Sanner, R. D. 201 (167), 218, 271 (595), 308
 Sans-Lenain, S. 105 (124), 118 (34), 126, 128,
 245 (339, 400), 296, 301
 Sansano, J. M. 398 (105), 408
 Santa-Cruz, P. A. 162 (20), 177
 Santagostini, L. 661 (463), 681
 Santamaría, C. 596 (92), 668
 Santarsiero, B. D. 271 (606), 275 (624), 308,
 309, 328 (113), 351, 520 (254), 548
 Santelli, M. 34 (95, 96), 77

- Santhosh, P. 695 (88), 732
 Santilli, C. V. 245 (410), 302
 Santini, C. C. 554 (43), 571
 Santiso, J. 993 (404), 1004 (495), 1014, 1017
 Santos, A. F. L. O. M. 196 (115), 216
 Santos, A. G. 431 (327), 457
 Santos, B. S. 238 (114), 289
 Santos, I. C. 912 (105), 917 (122), 918 (92),
 919 (75), 926, 927
 Santos, M. 597 (99), 669
 Santos, M. A. 239 (93), 288, 600 (128), 602
 (133), 616 (240), 620 (275), 670, 673, 675
 Santos, P. M. 696 (7), 730
 Santos, P. S. 238 (114), 240 (195), 289, 292
 Santos, R. H. A. 149 (24), 167 (38), 177, 178,
 245 (410), 302
 Santucci, A. 986 (342), 1013
 Santz, J. F. 192 (66), 215
 Sanz, J. F. 11 (27), 75
 Sapountzis, I. 567 (237), 576
 Saprykin, A. I. 978 (287), 1012
 Sapse, A. M. 34 (99), 48 (48), 76, 77
 Saraev, V. V. 559 (140, 141), 573
 Sarduy, S. 412 (104), 453
 Sarhan, A. A. 49 (130), 78
 Sarkar, B. 100 (81), 113 (154), 127, 129, 245
 (386), 299, 320 (50), 349, 504 (188), 517
 (246), 525 (247), 545, 548
 Sarkar, M. 614 (227), 673
 Sarpong, P. 239 (154), 290, 615 (234), 616
 (248), 673, 674
 Sarrazin, E. 607 (166), 671
 Sarthou, P. 244 (329), 296, 413 (156), 454
 Saruno, R. 661 (463), 681
 Sarussi, S. J. 470 (41), 540
 Saruyama, T. 502 (182), 545
 Sasa, N. 711 (195), 735
 Sasabe, H. 165 (157), 181
 Sasai, H. 54 (136), 78
 Sasai, S. 999 (450), 1016
 Sasaki, D. 41 (109), 77, 78, 807 (155), 821
 Sasaki, H. 567 (248), 576
 Sasaki, K. 523 (232), 546
 Sasaki, M. 238 (122), 289, 478 (71), 541, 607
 (167), 671
 Sasaki, S. 176 (287), 184
 Sasaki, Y. 900 (58), 908 (101), 925, 927
 Sastri, V. S. 172 (226), 183
 Sastry, R. 599 (13), 660 (123), 666, 670
 Satagopan, S. 649 (352), 678
 Satish, A. V. 412 (125), 453, 523 (232), 546
 Sato, F. 34 (94), 77
 Satô, G. P. 517 (245), 525 (247), 529 (244,
 249), 547, 548
 Sato, H. 64 (160), 79, 85 (20), 92 (51), 100
 (86), 126, 127
 Sato, J. 104 (118), 128
 Sato, K. 63 (159), 79, 559 (138), 573
 Sato, M. 258 (531), 306, 567 (236), 576, 711
 (199), 735, 748 (20), 783
 Sato, R. 723 (278), 737
 Sato, S. 162 (26), 177, 326 (100), 350
 Sato, T. 397 (102), 408
 Sato, Y. 285 (687), 311, 569 (286), 577, 583
 (24), 666, 751 (16, 17), 752 (33, 35), 754
 (36), 755 (40, 41), 766 (49), 772 (69),
 782–784, 997 (437), 1015
 Satoh, M. 1000 (452), 1016
 Satoh, T. 412 (88), 452, 567 (260, 263), 576,
 744 (7), 782
 Satya, A. P. 689 (28), 731
 Sauer, J. D. 494 (142), 543
 Sauldubois, A. 662 (480), 682
 Saulnier, B. 861 (196), 878
 Saunders, J. K. 805 (144), 821
 Saunders, W. H. 431 (254, 255), 456
 Saura-Llamas, I. 317 (11, 21), 348
 Saurallamas, I. 317 (21), 348
 Saussine, L. 260 (548), 307
 Savariault, J.-M. 239 (187), 292
 Saver, B. G. 638 (349), 677
 Savitskaya, Y. S. 971 (236), 1010
 Savoia, D. 755 (38), 783
 Savory, J. 122 (203), 130
 Savy, J. P. 922 (146, 147), 928
 Sawa, H. 900 (60), 925
 Sawada, K. 563 (178), 574
 Sawada, Y. 412 (101), 453
 Sawai, T. 659 (449), 681
 Sawamoto, H. 569 (278), 576
 Sawamoto, M. 827 (7), 873
 Sawhney, S. S. 191 (58, 59), 215, 239 (191),
 292, 618 (192), 672
 Sawyer, D. T. 413 (182), 454, 523 (238), 547
 Saxena, A. N. 955 (109), 1007
 Saxena, K. L. 242 (298), 295
 Sayeed, M. 789 (11), 818
 Sazaki, H. 319 (42), 349
 Sazikova, N. 252 (473), 304
 Sbrana, G. 245 (396), 300, 499 (159), 544
 Scafato, P. 478 (61), 541
 Scanlan, T. H. 252 (478), 304
 Scanlon, W. J. 252 (461), 303
 Scaringe, R. P. 252 (478), 304
 Schaab, M. R. 645 (384, 385), 679
 Schade, M. A. 567 (238), 576
 Schaefer, A. D. 120 (189), 130
 Schaefer, H. F. 115 (160), 129
 Schaefer, J. P. 470 (39), 540
 Schaefer, W. P. 275 (624), 309, 328 (114), 351
 Schäfer, C. 412 (41), 451, 482 (95), 542
 Schäfer, H. J. 473 (64), 476 (60), 479 (76),
 497 (67), 541
 Schafer, S. 780 (84), 785
 Schalley, C. A. 192 (72), 215
 Schaub, R. E. 360 (14), 405

- Schaumann, E. 380 (63), 407, 779 (82), 781 (92), 784, 785
- Schaumann, K. 582 (4), 665
- Schechter, Y. 603 (146), 670
- Scheffler, B. E. 662 (479), 682
- Scheidt, W. R. 322 (67), 349
- Schelcher, C. 661 (464), 681
- Schemalle, H. W. 90 (37), 126
- Schendel, J. S. 690 (36), 731
- Schenk, S. 920 (133), 928
- Schenk, W. A. 493 (140), 543
- Schepp, N. P. 424 (259, 261), 425 (190), 454, 456
- Scherer, G. W. 936 (13), 1005
- Schetter, B. 372 (41), 406
- Scheuermann, J. E. W. 436 (351), 458
- Scheytt, H. 980 (305), 1012
- Schieber, M. 977 (285), 983 (301, 316), 1012
- Schier, A. 267 (593), 308
- Schilling, S. L. 430 (148), 453
- Schiltler, D. 245 (382), 299
- Schimitschek, E. J. 175 (254), 176 (262–265), 183
- Schimpf, S. 966 (199), 1009
- Schindler, J. L. 1003 (475), 1016
- Schindler, P. 240 (225), 293
- Schiødt, N. C. 917 (91), 926
- Schlaad, H. 19 (50), 49 (49), 76, 850 (138–142), 876
- Schlager, S. T. 627 (280), 675
- Schlamp, G. 937 (17), 1005
- Schläpfer, C. W. 902 (23), 924
- Schlegel, H. B. 638 (340), 677
- Schlemper, E. O. 108 (133), 128
- Schlesinger, M. 936 (12), 1005
- Schleyer, D. 254 (499), 305, 339 (156), 352
- Schleyer, P. v. R. 4 (3, 4), 6 (16), 15 (15), 17 (46), 21 (60), 26 (74), 34 (99), 45 (118), 48 (48), 71 (71), 75–78, 105 (119), 128, 186 (10), 195 (105), 213, 216, 227 (19), 286, 774 (71), 784
- Schleyer, S. P. v. R. 17 (45), 76
- Schlichting, I. 634 (329), 677
- Sch lindwein, W. 239 (143, 154), 290
- Schlom, D. G. 997 (426), 1015
- Schlomann, M. 634 (329), 677
- Schlosser, L. 704 (142), 733
- Schlueter, J. A. 906 (71), 908 (99), 920 (95, 135), 925, 926, 928, 951 (99), 1007
- Schlund, R. 271 (607), 284 (683), 308, 311, 331 (130), 351
- Schlunzen, F. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
- Schluter, J. A. 893 (36), 924
- Schmalbrock, U. 854 (167), 877
- Schmalle, H. W. 239 (190), 245 (367), 252 (462), 292, 297, 303
- Schmalz, H.-G. 443 (397), 459
- Schmid, R. 506 (200), 545
- Schmidbauer, H. 197 (126), 217
- Schmidt, D. M. 634 (327), 677
- Schmidt, D. M. Z. 634 (325), 676
- Schmidt, F. 90 (39), 126
- Schmidt, F. K. 503 (184), 545
- Schmidt, G. 245 (400), 301
- Schmidt, H. 259 (536), 306, 321 (58), 349, 965 (183), 1009
- Schmidt, J. 463 (4), 539
- Schmidt, J. A. R. 266 (583), 275 (628), 308, 309
- Schmidt, R. R. 431 (256), 456
- Schmidt, T. 206 (219), 219
- Schmidtman, M. 124 (77), 127
- Schmitt, B. 19 (50), 76, 850 (142), 876
- Schmitt, R. D. 887 (24), 924
- Schmitt, V. 917 (116), 927
- Schmittl, M. 202 (182), 218, 231 (44), 287, 412 (38), 451, 490 (5, 130), 491 (133), 493 (132, 134–136, 139, 140), 494 (131), 497 (67, 68, 120, 143, 144), 539, 541, 543
- Schnablegger, H. 989 (366), 1014
- Schnappinger, D. 658 (433), 659 (451–453), 680, 681
- Schnarr, M. 613 (214), 658 (447), 672, 681
- Schneider, B. 790 (17), 818
- Schneider, G. 360 (13), 405, 638 (351), 678
- Schneider, M. 245 (367), 298
- Schneider, S. 245 (400), 300, 658 (217, 443), 673, 681
- Schneiderbauer, S. 245 (337), 296
- Schneuwly, P. 239 (190), 292
- Schnoes, K. J. 992 (34), 1005
- Schnute, M. E. 211 (268), 220
- Schnyder, A. 937 (21), 1005
- Schöbel, R. 553 (19), 571
- Schobert, R. 256 (518), 285 (689), 306, 311
- Schoenborn, B. P. 623 (288), 675
- Schoenert, S. 172 (221, 222), 183
- Schoenfelner, B. A. 248 (429), 302, 535 (284, 289), 537 (285), 550
- Schöffel, J. 335 (148), 352
- Schofield, C. 648 (401), 679
- Schofield, C. J. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
- Schöllkopf, U. 741 (2), 748 (3), 782
- Scholz, J. 252 (462), 303
- Schomaker, V. 520 (254), 548
- Schönheit, P. 625 (300, 303), 676
- Schoonheydt, R. A. 985 (331, 332), 1013
- Schore, N. E. 275 (623), 309
- Schorwerth, A. 239 (168), 291
- Schramm, M. P. 775 (74), 784
- Schreck, H. J. 200 (153), 217
- Schreuder, H. A. 638 (346), 677
- Schrock, R. R. 266 (584), 308
- Schröder, G. 201 (168), 218, 565 (215), 575
- Schröder, G. M. 365 (25, 26), 406
- Schroeder, D. 192 (72), 208 (242), 215, 219

- Schroeder, R. 658 (436), 680
 Schroeder, R. R. 535 (284), 550
 Schroter, K. H. 646 (388), 679
 Schubert, D. W. 934 (11), 1005
 Schubert, R. 203 (196), 218
 Schubert, U. 245 (369), 298, 562 (170), 574
 Schubert, W. 854 (163, 166), 857 (179), 872 (221), 877, 878
 Schuerch, C. 840 (85), 875
 Schuette, J. 800 (117), 820
 Schuetz, S. A. 252 (453, 456, 457), 303
 Schuknecht, K. 255 (514), 306
 Schultz, A. J. 245 (388), 299, 569 (281), 577, 916 (113), 927
 Schultz, M. J. 558 (112), 573
 Schulz, D. L. 252 (451), 303, 968 (214), 1010
 Schulz, G. E. 623 (291), 675
 Schulz, G. V. 840 (86–88), 875
 Schulz, M. 487 (115), 543
 Schulz, S. 321 (58), 349
 Schulz, S. E. 957 (170), 958 (143), 962 (141, 166), 965 (183), 1008, 1009
 Schulze, K. D. 800 (119), 820
 Schulze, S. 957 (170), 1009
 Schumann, H. 228 (31), 252 (462), 286, 303
 Schumm, R. H. 209 (120), 216
 Schünemann, V. 595 (75), 667
 Schupp, O. 262 (557), 307
 Schurig, V. 720 (259), 721 (258, 260), 736
 Schüßler, M. 487 (115), 543
 Schut, G. J. 625 (299), 676
 Schuth, F. 993 (395), 1014
 Schwab, E. 553 (31), 571
 Schwab, W. 607 (18, 171), 608 (164), 666, 671
 Schwan, U. 172 (221), 183
 Schwartz, B. 642 (367), 678
 Schwartz, D. J. 282 (671), 310
 Schwartz, K. E. 431 (303), 457
 Schwartz, N. V. 114 (158), 129
 Schwartz, R. W. 980 (295), 1004 (497, 498), 1012, 1017
 Schwarz, A. 274 (274), 294
 Schwarz, E. G. K. 175 (254), 183
 Schwarz, H. 192 (72), 208 (242), 215, 219, 463 (2, 4), 539
 Schwarz, K. 594 (72), 667
 Schwarzenbacher, R. 650 (412), 679
 Schwederski, B. 517 (246), 548
 Schweiger, M. J. 206 (223), 219
 Schweitzer, D. 908 (98), 926
 Schweizer, W. B. 5 (12), 75, 227 (12, 15), 286, 413 (167), 454
 Schwerdtfeger, P. 58 (145), 79
 Schwiebert, K. E. 211 (275), 220
 Scibona, G. 505 (198), 545
 Scolastico, C. 21 (61), 76
 Scoles, L. 252 (488), 305
 Scopelliti, R. 239 (158), 291
 Scott, A. J. 561 (155), 574
 Scott, B. L. 268 (588), 308
 Scott, C. 277 (630), 309
 Scott, J. A. 211 (253), 220
 Scott, J. F. 983 (318), 1012
 Scott, J. L. 964 (190), 1009
 Scott, N. M. 319 (38), 349, 565 (213), 575
 Scotti di Uccio, U. 1003 (472), 1016
 Scrivanti, A. 261 (549), 307
 Scrutton, M. C. 638 (343), 677
 Sculier, J. P. 595 (81), 668
 Scurto, A. M. 555 (62), 572
 Searles, S. 431 (286, 288), 456
 Seayad, J. 553 (16), 571
 Sebastian, J. P. 1004 (490), 1017
 Secheresse, F. 240 (217), 242 (242), 293, 294
 Seco, M. J. 96 (64), 127
 Seconi, G. 745 (11), 782
 Seddon, E. A. 529 (244), 548
 Seddon, K. R. 529 (244), 548
 Sedelnikova, S. E. 625 (303), 676
 Šedivý, Z. 790 (17), 818
 Seebach, D. 5 (11, 12), 68 (91), 75, 77, 227 (8, 11, 12, 15, 16), 286, 372 (45), 391 (87), 393 (91), 397 (102), 401 (118), 406, 408, 409, 412 (2), 413 (166, 167), 450, 454, 464 (8), 479 (76), 539, 541, 746 (14), 782, 853 (155), 877
 Seeber, R. 694 (70), 732
 Seeholzer, S. H. 635 (336), 677
 Seemann, J. E. 623 (291), 675
 Seepersaud, M. 555 (67), 572
 Segi, M. 487 (118), 543
 Segre, U. 245 (407), 301
 Segundo, M. A. 689 (32), 731
 Segura, Y. 559 (142), 574, 985 (319, 320, 333–335), 1012, 1013
 Seidel, D. 391 (86), 408
 Seidel, W. 245 (385), 299
 Seifried, V. 238 (91), 288, 611 (209), 672
 Seikaly, H. R. 748 (20), 783
 Seim, H. 1004 (508, 509), 1017
 Seisenbaeva, G. A. 245 (307, 375), 295, 298
 Seita, J. 208 (244), 220
 Seiter, K. 624 (294), 676
 Seitz, G. 240 (229), 293
 Seitz, M. 263 (559), 307
 Seitz, R. 176 (275), 184
 Seitz, V. 248 (425), 302
 Seki, M. 34 (93), 77, 596 (90), 668
 Seki, S. 190 (53), 215
 Sekiguchi, S. 476 (60), 541
 Sekine, A. 514 (235), 547
 Sekine, T. 703 (132–134), 733
 Selbin, J. 91 (48), 126, 242 (279), 295, 687 (19), 730

- Selby, I. S. 808 (163), 821
 Self, C. R. 364 (23), 406
 Seligman, A. M. 616 (250), 674
 Sella, A. 213 (291, 292), 221
 Sellens, R. 850 (137), 876
 Sellers, S. P. 245 (344), 297
 Sellmann, D. 917 (17), 923
 Seltezer, M. D. 158 (114), 180
 Selvaraju, T. 695 (80), 732
 Semaltianos, N. G. 960 (155, 156), 1008
 Semenov, S. 139 (27), 157 (106), 178, 180
 Semyannikov, P. P. 966 (201), 1010
 Senateur, J. P. 960 (153), 1008
 Senda, T. 567 (249), 576
 Senel, S. 690 (35), 731
 Senftleber, F. C. 884 (20), 924
 Senoca, F. 907 (74), 926
 Senocq, F. 245 (396), 300, 922 (145, 147), 928, 970 (229), 1010
 Senthil Kumar, S. 694 (73), 732
 Senthil Kumar, S. M. 695 (85), 732
 Seo, K. W. 964 (184), 1009
 Seon, J. M. 939 (38), 1005
 Serafin, F. A. 157 (95), 175 (255), 179, 183
 Serafin, M. 277 (640), 310
 Serebryakov, E. P. 803 (130), 820
 Sergeant, A. M. 997 (428), 1015
 Serghini-Monim, S. 964 (187), 1009
 Serjeant, E. P. 413 (169, 170), 454
 Serpe, A. 240 (202), 292, 715 (225), 735, 893 (36), 900 (10, 15, 19), 902 (18, 59), 905 (12), 915 (89), 920 (94, 95), 921 (96), 923–926
 Serpone, N. 242 (305), 295
 Serra, O. A. 160 (126, 127), 180
 Serra, P. A. 686 (17), 730
 Serrano, S. H. P. 694 (76), 732
 Serre, L. 662 (474), 682
 Serres, A. 951 (89), 1006
 Serron, S. A. 252 (471), 304
 Serroni, S. 893 (38), 924
 Service, R. F. 922 (144), 928
 Sessions, E. H. 484 (103), 542
 Sessler, J. L. 476 (60), 541
 Sessoli, R. 245 (378, 385), 299, 917 (91), 926
 Settsune, J. 210 (257), 220
 Setyawati, I. A. 237 (88), 239 (143), 288, 290, 605 (149), 670
 Setzer, W. N. 17 (46), 76
 Sevast'yanov, V. G. 104 (27), 126
 Severance, D. L. 34 (98), 77
 Severin, A. 660 (63), 667
 Severin, K. 239 (158, 168), 291
 Severin, T. 239 (168), 291
 Seyden-Penne, J. 838 (70), 875
 Seyferth, D. 231 (45), 287
 Sezer, Ö. 569 (288), 577
 Sgamellotti, A. 15 (33), 19 (19), 34 (34), 75
 Sha, J. 696 (92), 732
 Shaffhauser, A. C. 944 (48), 1006
 Shah, D. 104 (116), 128
 Shah, P. K. J. 512 (230), 546
 Shah, V. 609 (184), 671
 Shahrokhian, S. 695 (86), 732
 Shaikh, S. N. 239 (183), 291
 Shainyan, B. A. 559 (140, 141), 573
 Shakkthivel, P. 695 (87), 732
 Shalini, K. 993 (397, 398), 1000 (453, 457, 460), 1014, 1016
 Sham, E. L. 985 (338), 1013
 Shamir, J. 101 (96), 127
 Shamlan, S. H. 122 (205), 130
 Shamsuzzoha, M. 949 (75), 950 (90), 1006, 1007
 Shane, M. J. 971 (242), 1011
 Shang, M. 322 (67), 349
 Shankland, K. 921 (140), 928
 Shanton, K. J. 245 (377), 298
 Shao, Q.-Y. 975 (277), 1011
 Shao, S. 696 (89), 732
 Shapiro, B. L. 793 (42, 47), 794 (51), 795 (72), 819
 Shapiro, H. 499 (156), 544
 Shapiro, M. J. 794 (51), 819
 Shapley, J. R. 275 (627), 309, 328 (117), 351
 Sharkey, W. H. 860 (48), 874
 Sharma, V. 255 (514), 306
 Sharp, C. D. 32 (88), 77
 Sharp, K. H. 640 (359), 678
 Sharpataya, G. A. 190 (52), 215
 Sharpe, P. 529 (244), 548
 Sharpless, K. B. 466 (16), 539, 745 (9), 782
 Shavaleev, N. M. 169 (197), 182
 Shaw, G. S. 766 (53), 784
 Shawl, E. T. 899 (57), 925
 Shchadneva, N. A. 556 (79), 572
 Shchegolev, I. F. 917 (121), 927
 Shchepin, V. V. 383 (71), 385 (79), 407
 Shcherbakov, M. A. 803 (130), 820
 She, J. 555 (49), 571
 Shea, K. J. 412 (51), 452
 Shechter, H. 412 (131), 415 (216), 453, 455
 Shechter, Y. 605 (151), 670
 Sheel, D. W. 985 (325), 1013
 Sheiman, M. S. 208 (234), 219
 Sheldon, R. A. 558 (114), 573
 Sheldrick, G. M. 317 (21), 348
 Shellhammer, T. H. 583 (20), 666
 Shen, J. 436 (363), 458
 Shen, L. 157 (103), 179, 244 (321), 246 (418), 296, 302
 Shen, W.-B. 252 (483), 304
 Shen, Y. 252 (487), 305, 505 (197), 545, 957 (169, 170), 962 (166), 1009
 Shen, Y.-C. 609 (181), 671
 Shen, Z. 467 (22), 539

- Sheng, Z. Z. 1002 (468), 1016
 Shepard, E. M. 642 (372), 678
 Shepard, K. L. 413 (157), 454
 Shepherd, R. E. 722 (103), 732
 Shepherd, T. M. 153 (77), 179
 Sheppard, A. C. 468 (33), 469 (35), 540
 Sheppard, D. 245 (374), 298
 Sheppard, L. 615 (237), 673
 Sheppard, T. D. 412 (25), 451
 Shergina, S. I. 245 (400), 300
 Sheridan, J. B. 284 (680), 311
 Sheridan, P. S. 505 (189), 545
 Sherman, D. H. 373 (47), 406, 608 (177), 671
 Sherman, J. C. 412 (142), 453
 Sherrington, D. C. 558 (119), 573
 Sherry, L. J. S. 213 (293), 221, 246 (421), 302
 Shestakova, E. P. 501 (170, 171), 502 (183), 544, 545
 Sheu, C. 766 (51), 784
 Sheu, H.-S. 240 (236), 293
 Shi, E. 157 (103), 179, 246 (418), 302
 Shi, J. 171 (216), 182
 Shi, L. 245 (361), 297
 Shi, M. 157 (103), 170 (204), 179, 182, 246 (416, 418–420), 302
 Shi, Q. 567 (255), 576
 Shi, S. 937 (24), 950 (87, 93), 951 (85, 86), 1005–1007
 Shi, T. 980 (300), 1012
 Shi, Y.-C. 252 (483), 304
 Shibahara, F. 555 (45), 571
 Shibasaki, M. 54 (136), 78, 383 (75), 407, 412 (8, 85), 451, 452, 551 (5), 570
 Shibata, I. 59 (149–152), 60 (148), 79, 194 (94), 215, 381 (69), 387 (82), 407, 412 (53), 452
 Shibata, K. 596 (93), 668
 Shibata, M. 237 (88), 288, 920 (138), 928
 Shibata, N. 638 (350), 678
 Shibata, S. 108 (108), 119 (180), 128, 129, 245 (378), 298, 515 (241), 547
 Shibata, Y. 596 (93), 668
 Shiga, T. 245 (389), 248 (427, 428, 430), 299, 302
 Shigei, T. 483 (99), 542
 Shigemoto, H. 792 (35), 818
 Shigeyoshi, Y. 381 (69), 407
 Shigorin, D. N. 176 (271), 184
 Shih, T. L. 51 (132), 78
 Shim, I.-W. 964 (184), 1009
 Shima, T. 245 (375), 298
 Shimada, S. 437 (366), 458, 779 (82), 784
 Shimada, T. 621 (279), 675
 Shimagaki, M. 60 (155), 79
 Shimajiri, Y. 872 (219), 878
 Shimamura, M. 583 (21), 666, 912 (86), 926
 Shimanouchi, T. 109 (138), 128
 Shimazu, S. 558 (118), 564 (182), 573, 574
 Shimizu, H. 383 (77), 407
 Shimizu, K. 245 (386), 299, 326 (103), 350, 503 (187), 517 (245), 525 (247), 529 (244, 249), 545, 547, 548, 565 (194), 575
 Shimizu, K.-I. 567 (242), 576
 Shimizu, M. 60 (155, 156), 79
 Shimizu, T. 966 (207), 1010
 Shimoda, M. 728 (317), 738
 Shimomura, M. 159 (117), 180
 Shimura, Y. 169 (195), 182, 551 (9), 564 (186), 570, 575
 Shin, D. M. 231 (46), 287
 Shin, E. 431 (326), 457
 Shin, H.-c. 728 (317), 738
 Shin, H.-K. 252 (483), 304, 505 (197), 545, 245 (400), 301, 958 (135–137), 1008
 Shinagawa, H. 919 (126), 927
 Shindo, M. 740 (1), 746 (14, 15), 747 (19), 749 (27, 30), 751 (16, 17), 752 (33, 35), 754 (36, 37), 755 (40, 41), 760 (45), 763 (43), 766 (49, 55), 767 (61), 768 (58, 64, 65), 771 (66, 68), 772 (67, 69), 782–784
 Shiner, C. S. 416 (221), 455
 Shingubara, S. 952 (102), 1007
 Shinmyozu, T. 245 (355), 297
 Shinoda, S. 105 (105), 128, 718 (237), 727 (311, 313), 736–738
 Shinodab, S. 718 (219), 735
 Shinohara, S. 237 (88), 288
 Shinokubo, H. 412 (96), 452
 Shinozaki, T. 624 (295), 676, 850 (132, 133), 876
 Shiode, M. 727 (313), 738
 Shiokawa, Y. 122 (197), 130, 536 (262), 549, 999 (433), 1015
 Shionkubo, H. 412 (97), 452
 Shiono, M. 596 (94), 668
 Shionoya, M. 602 (134), 670
 Shiosaki, T. 665 (487), 1017
 Shiraishi, K. 412 (141), 453
 Shiraishi, Y. 326 (103), 350, 565 (194), 575
 Shirakawa, E. 749 (23), 783
 Shiraki, M. 583 (26), 666
 Shirasaki, K. 122 (197), 130, 536 (262), 549
 Shiro, M. 196 (117), 204 (204), 216, 218, 602 (134), 670
 Shirotani, D. 102 (100), 127
 Shisheva, A. 603 (146), 670
 Shishido, K. 747 (19), 751 (16, 17), 752 (33, 35), 754 (36, 37), 755 (40, 41), 760 (45), 763 (43), 766 (49), 767 (61), 768 (64, 65), 771 (66, 68), 772 (67, 69), 782–784
 Shiu, L.-H. 360 (15), 405
 Shivashankar, S. A. 984 (324, 326), 993 (397–399), 1000 (453, 454, 457, 460), 1013, 1014, 1016
 Shiyani, Ya. G. 99 (80), 127
 Shklover, V. 284 (681), 311, 986 (339), 1013

- Shklover, V. E. 891 (31), 924
 Shkol'nikova, L. M. 520 (253), 548
 Shkolnikova, L. M. 100 (87), 127
 Shlykov, S. A. 84 (15), 89 (33), 103 (29), 104 (102, 112, 113), 121 (193, 194), 125–128, 130
 Shmidt, F. K. 557 (106), 559 (130, 139–141), 570 (292), 573, 577
 Shoemaker, N. B. 658 (433), 680
 Shoemaker, R. K. 412 (69), 452
 Shoffner, J. P. 795 (74), 819
 Shok, M. 793 (43), 819
 Shono, J. 245 (386), 299, 503 (187), 529 (244), 545, 548
 Shopov, D. 510 (219), 546
 Shoshan, M. C. 595 (82), 668
 Shoun, H. 625 (301), 676
 Shouri, M. R. 628 (310), 676
 Shrestha, M. 561 (157), 574
 Shribbs, J. M. 662 (478), 682
 Shriver, D. F. 135 (12), 177, 795 (81), 819
 Shteinberg, G. A. 724 (282), 737
 Shuaib, N. M. 252 (490), 305
 Shubin, Y. V. 983 (317), 1003 (483), 1012, 1017
 Shue, F. F. 800 (116), 820
 Shugam, E. A. 100 (87), 127, 520 (253), 548
 Shui, X. Q. 252 (472), 304
 Shukla, D. 483 (97), 542
 Shukla, J. P. 201 (175), 218
 Shukla, M. K. 594 (67), 667
 Shukla, P. 252 (485), 305
 Shukla, R. 239 (143), 290
 Shul'pin, G. B. 510 (217), 546
 Shulpin, G. B. 342 (168), 352
 Shulz, S. E. 505 (197), 545
 Shum, S. P. 562 (168), 574
 Shum, W. W. 894 (39), 924
 Shurov, S. N. 383 (71), 407
 Shustov, G. 208 (237), 219
 Shuter, E. 237 (88), 288, 514 (235), 547, 605 (149), 670
 Si, J. 980 (304), 1012
 Si, R. 997 (431), 1001 (462), 1015, 1016
 Siadati, M. H. 980 (295), 1004 (497), 1012, 1017
 Siani, G. 427 (278), 456
 Sibasaki, M. 529 (244), 548
 Sibbons, K. F. 436 (351), 458
 Sibi, M. P. 439 (399), 459
 Sicking, W. 71 (177), 80
 Siddiquee, T. A. 89 (30), 126
 Sidler, D. R. 277 (635), 309
 Sieber, C. 957 (173), 1009
 Sieber, S. 45 (117), 78
 Siedle, A. R. 245 (398), 278 (278), 295, 300, 319 (42), 322 (71), 349, 350
 Siegbahn, P. E. M. 592 (52), 650 (411), 667, 679
 Siegfried, W. 624 (296), 676
 Sieler, J. 245 (335, 383), 252 (462), 296, 299, 303
 Sievers, R. E. 122 (201), 130, 244 (332), 245 (344, 400), 296, 297, 301, 702 (45, 122), 718 (238, 245), 719 (252), 723 (271, 277), 731, 733, 736, 737, 789 (8), 790 (13), 812 (176), 813 (177–179), 818, 821, 938 (27), 944 (54), 954 (106), 955 (105), 968 (213), 1005–1007, 1010
 Sigalas, M. P. 118 (175), 129, 240 (233), 293, 502 (180), 545
 Sigman, D. S. 595 (79), 668
 Sigman, M. S. 558 (112), 573
 Signorin, R. 829 (19), 874
 Siiman, O. 255 (515), 306
 Siitari, H. 172 (228), 183
 Sikirica, M. 197 (123), 216
 Sikkenga, D. L. 804 (136, 137), 820
 Sikorski, W. H. 393 (92), 408
 Silaichev, P. S. 383 (71), 385 (79), 407
 Silks, L. A. 412 (99), 453
 Silva, A. R. 558 (125, 126), 573
 Silva, C. F. B. 159 (116), 180
 Silva, K. 724 (279), 737
 Silva, S. M. 555 (58), 572
 Silvegren, C. 203 (198), 218
 Silvennoinen, R. J. 559 (137), 573, 944 (50), 1006
 Silver, B. L. 101 (95), 127
 Silver, J. 239 (93), 288, 604 (147), 670
 Silverman, C. 431 (338), 458
 Silvernail, C. M. 252 (457), 303
 Silverstein, R. M. 791 (21), 818
 Silverton, J. V. 245 (369), 298
 Silvi, B. 187 (11), 213
 Sim, J. S. 973 (254), 1011
 Sim, W.-S. 27 (78), 77, 98 (73), 127
 Simándi, L. I. 645 (377), 678
 Simão, D. 893 (36), 924
 Simas, A. M. 140 (32–34, 39), 152 (31), 156 (35), 162 (20), 177, 178
 Simizu, Y. 920 (138), 928
 Simmonds, H. A. 617 (258), 674
 Simmross, U. 473 (59), 541
 Simms, J. A. 865 (213), 878
 Simon, J. 176 (273), 184
 Simon, W. 414 (188), 454
 Simonov, Y. A. 99 (78), 109 (142), 127, 129, 245 (400), 300
 Simons, J. 192 (68), 215
 Simonson, T. 659 (452), 681
 Simpkins, N. S. 416 (147, 224–226), 437 (370, 372, 374, 378), 453, 455, 458, 459
 Simpson, F. J. 645 (382), 679
 Simpson, R. D. 277 (636), 309

- Simpson, R. T. 628 (306), 676
 Simpson, W. J. 583 (25), 666
 Simson, M. 391 (87), 408
 Singh, B. 599 (116), 669
 Singh, G. 660 (63), 667
 Singh, G. S. 556 (80), 572
 Singh, J. 649 (352), 678
 Singh, J. D. 252 (481), 304
 Singh, L. P. 716 (233), 736
 Singh, M. P. 239 (174), 291, 1000 (454, 457, 460), 1016
 Singh, N. 662 (480), 682
 Singh, P. R. 512 (226, 227), 546
 Singh, R. P. 255 (515), 306
 Singh, V. K. 648 (398), 679
 Singhal, A. R. 317 (21), 348
 Singleton, J. 919 (125), 927
 Sinha, C. 245 (387), 299
 Sinha, S. P. 135 (9), 177
 Sinisterra, J. V. 431 (322), 457
 Sinn, E. 238 (106), 289, 612 (211), 672
 Sinou, D. 555 (52), 572
 Sioula, S. 869 (201), 878
 Sipe, J. P. 790 (9), 792 (26), 818
 Siqueira, J. R. 696 (95), 732
 Siquet, C. 689 (32), 731
 Siraki, A. 597 (100), 669
 Siregar, J. E. 617 (255), 674
 Sirkeciouglu, O. 567 (240), 576
 Sironi, A. 225 (4), 286, 315 (4), 347
 Sishta, B. K. P. 529 (244), 547
 Sisk, P. J. 997 (436), 1015
 Sistig, F. P. 261 (547), 307
 Sitbon, M. 641 (361), 678
 Sitran, S. 239 (146, 147, 162), 290, 291
 Sitz, H.-D. 854 (167), 857 (179), 872 (221), 877, 878
 Siu, K. W. M. 701 (114), 733
 Sivaram, S. 52 (52), 76, 835 (50), 844 (90, 104), 846 (118), 851 (145), 874–877
 Sivashankar, K. 240 (227), 293
 Skakle, J. M. S. 513 (233), 546
 Skapski, A. C. 238 (112), 252 (469), 289, 304, 611 (205), 672
 Skatova, A. A. 228 (31), 286
 Skauge, A. R. L. 412 (87), 452
 Skead, B. M. 431 (336), 458
 Skelton, B. W. 245 (343), 246 (415, 417), 248 (431), 255 (501), 261 (550), 297, 302, 305, 307, 522 (259), 549
 Skert, N. 583 (28), 666
 Skinner, H. A. 204 (206), 219
 Skov, K. A. 517 (245), 548, 619 (265), 674
 Skripov, N. I. 559 (139), 573
 Skvortsova, L. I. 699 (101), 732
 Slabzhennikov, S. N. 85 (21), 109 (137), 126, 128
 Slaughter, J. C. 607 (163, 165), 671
 Slavin, A. M. Z. 901 (64), 925
 Slawin, A. M. 893 (34), 924
 Slawin, A. M. Z. 239 (147), 290, 557 (101), 573
 Slayden, S. W. 186 (6, 7), 194 (98), 204 (57), 213 (273), 213, 215, 216, 220
 Sleszynski, N. 412 (139), 453
 Sletten, J. 240 (205, 208–210, 223, 229, 233), 292, 293
 Slizhov, Yu. G. 719 (247–250, 253), 720 (255), 725 (292), 736, 737
 Sliznev, V. V. 89 (31), 126
 Slough, G. A. 83 (4), 125, 211 (270), 220, 234 (71), 277 (635), 287, 309, 331 (34), 348, 551 (6), 570
 Slovkhotov, Y. L. 196 (111), 216
 Smagunova, A. N. 692 (52), 731
 Smart, C. J. 959 (147), 1008
 Smart, N. G. 707 (174), 734
 Smecca, E. 122 (196), 130
 Smeets, S. 781 (88), 785
 Smeets, W. J. J. 261 (553), 307
 Smeigh, A. L. 115 (163), 129
 Šmejkal, T. 563 (179), 574
 Smeltzer, C. 660 (63), 667
 Smets, G. 826 (5), 873
 Smichowski, P. 713 (217), 735
 Smid, J. 797 (98), 820, 848 (123), 876
 Smida, J. 826 (2), 873
 Smidt, S. P. 556 (83), 572
 Smil, D. V. 567 (253), 576
 Smirnoff, N. 581 (1), 593 (59), 639 (354, 355), 665, 667, 678
 Smirnov, A. S. 211 (263), 220
 Smirnov, D. 902 (23), 924
 Smirnov, M. Y. 966 (201), 1010
 Smirnova, T. P. 983 (317), 1003 (483), 1012, 1017
 Smith, A. 239 (159), 291, 798 (107), 820
 Smith, A. D. 233 (60), 245 (347), 287, 297, 442 (428), 443 (435), 444 (439), 460
 Smith, A. J. 245 (363), 297, 644 (373), 678
 Smith, A. R. 583 (25), 666
 Smith, A. W. 245 (385), 299
 Smith, B. J. 750 (32), 783
 Smith, B. T. 412 (35), 451
 Smith, C. A. 471 (46), 540
 Smith, C. M. 191 (61, 62), 215
 Smith, D. E. 521 (252), 548
 Smith, D. L. 933 (5), 1004
 Smith, G. D. 90 (42), 126
 Smith, G. G. 429 (281), 456
 Smith, G. S. 245 (316), 296
 Smith, G. V. 797 (97, 99), 820
 Smith, H. G. 431 (310), 457
 Smith, I. E. 595 (81), 668
 Smith, I. K. 599 (114), 669

- Smith, J. A. S. 117 (172), 129
 Smith, J. C. 800 (117), 820
 Smith, J. D. 21 (56), 76, 258 (517), 306
 Smith, K. 944 (49), 1006
 Smith, M. D. 247 (422), 302
 Smith, M. E. 321 (55), 349
 Smith, M. R. 252 (461), 282 (671), 303, 310
 Smith, P. M. 416 (222), 455, 959 (161), 1008
 Smith, R. 826 (1), 873
 Smith, R. G. 479 (81), 542
 Smith, T. A. D. 794 (68), 819
 Smith, W. B. 21 (65), 76
 Smith, W. H. 201 (179), 218
 Smith, W. H. J. 201 (174), 218
 Smits, J. M. M. 245 (398), 300
 Smolentsev, G. Y. 558 (119), 573
 Smucker, B. W. 899 (56), 925
 Smythies, J. R. 612 (213), 658 (434), 672, 680
 Snapper, M. L. 609 (183), 671
 Snauwaert, J. 622 (285), 675
 Sneen, R. A. 28 (83), 77
 Snider, B. B. 471 (44, 45), 540, 748 (20), 783
 Snieckus, V. 4 (1), 21 (60), 75, 76
 Snow, M. R. 327 (110), 350
 Snowden, T. S. 413 (145), 453
 Snyder, J. P. 808 (166), 821
 Snyder, W. H. 212 (158), 217
 So, S. K. 164 (138), 180
 Soai, K. 47 (120), 78, 567 (236), 576
 Soboleva, I. E. 726 (305), 737
 Sobota, P. 239 (141), 290
 Sock, O. 523 (238), 547
 Soczyńska-Kordala, M. 597 (102), 669
 Sodeoka, M. 383 (74), 407, 551 (5, 9, 12), 564 (186, 187), 570, 575
 Sodhi, G. S. 239 (145, 174), 290, 291
 Soejima, H. 754 (37), 783
 Sofic, E. 596 (88), 668
 Sofield, C. D. 283 (673), 310
 Soga, K. 70 (175), 80, 829 (23, 24), 830 (25, 27, 28, 30, 32, 33), 874
 Sogah, D. Y. 854 (158, 168), 855 (162), 868 (165), 877
 Sogah, G. D. Y. 383 (73), 407
 Sogoshi, N. 920 (138), 928
 Sohn, J. E. 372 (7), 405, 412 (18), 451
 Sohn, M.-J. 660 (35), 666
 Soini, E. 172 (227), 183
 Sokol, V. I. 520 (253), 548
 Sokolnicki, J. 153 (78), 179
 Sokolov, D. N. 701 (109), 702 (124, 125), 733
 Sokolov, I. E. 245 (400), 300
 Sokolov, M. 245 (376), 298, 618 (261), 674
 Sokolov, V. I. 208 (237), 219
 Sokolovskaya, A. I. 176 (271), 184
 Solan, G. A. 283 (675), 310
 Soláns, X. 240 (223, 233), 293, 368 (35), 406
 Solari, E. 231 (49), 249 (434, 440), 252 (483), 263 (561), 264 (564), 279 (652), 287, 302, 303, 305, 307, 310, 331 (131), 351
 Solari, G. 231 (49), 287, 331 (131), 351
 Solda, L. 724 (281), 737
 Soldatov, A. V. 558 (119), 573
 Soldatov, D. V. 245 (318, 391, 400, 403), 296, 299–301
 Solé, D. 368 (35), 406, 412 (76), 452
 Soler, T. 317 (20), 348
 Solich, P. 710 (187), 734
 Soliman, A. A. 97 (70), 127
 Sollai, F. 644 (373), 678
 Söllner, R. 202 (182), 218, 231 (44), 287, 412 (38), 451, 497 (67, 120, 143), 541, 543
 Solomon, E. I. 599 (13), 661 (462), 666, 681, 887 (13), 923
 Solomons, J. T. 625 (303), 676
 Solomons, J. T. G. 589 (47), 625 (298), 667, 676
 Soloshenkov, P. S. 702 (123), 733
 Solov'ev, S. M. 702 (123), 733
 Solov'eva, G. V. 201 (165), 217
 Solsona, J. G. 202 (185), 218, 373 (49), 407, 412 (105, 107), 453
 Solti, Y. 245 (337), 296
 Soltys, J. 974 (267), 1011
 Somerville, A. R. 611 (202), 672
 Sometani, A. 238 (106), 289
 Sommer, M. 980 (305), 1012
 Sommerdijk, N. A. J. M. 936 (14), 1005
 Sommerfeld, T. 245 (400), 300
 Son, E. J. R. 817 (206), 822
 Son, J.-H. 959 (163, 164), 962 (165), 1009
 Sone, K. 109 (139), 128
 Song, D. T. 336 (152), 352
 Song, F. R. 596 (97), 669
 Song, H. 106 (106), 128, 1004 (493), 1017
 Song, H. Z. 997 (448, 449), 1016
 Song, J. 118 (176), 129, 412 (115), 453
 Song, L. 634 (328), 677
 Song, L.-C. 259 (535), 306
 Song, M.-K. 665 (488), 1017
 Song, Y. 914 (107, 108), 915 (109, 110), 927
 Song, Z. 382 (70), 407, 859 (190), 878
 Sonoda, N. 59 (149), 79, 189 (32, 40), 194 (94), 214, 215
 Sonohara, H. 100 (86), 127
 Soo, H. S. 204 (201), 205 (210), 218, 219, 233 (62, 63), 287
 Sood, P. 717 (235), 736
 Soos, Z. G. 914 (106), 927
 Sorace, L. 245 (385), 299, 917 (116), 927
 Soracea, L. 238 (129), 289
 Sorensen, T. S. 206 (208), 219, 260 (542), 307
 Sortino, S. 948 (74), 1006

- Sostero, S. 505 (198), 545
 Soteras, I. 39 (107), 77
 Soto, G. 609 (179), 671
 Souček, R. 790 (17), 818
 Soudi, A. A. 245 (411), 302
 Soukka, T. 174 (245, 247, 248, 251–253), 183
 Soukup, T. 555 (46), 571
 Soula, B. 240 (203), 292
 Soules, R. 240 (229, 232), 293
 Sousa, A. C. 258 (524), 306
 Southgate, R. 441 (426), 460
 Southward, R. E. 964 (190), 1009
 Sovilj, S. P. 15 (35), 75, 120 (67), 121 (63),
 127, 688 (23), 731
 Spacil, Z. 710 (187), 734
 Spaether, W. 233 (58), 287, 344 (175), 352
 Spaniol, T. P. 200 (130), 217, 280 (663), 310
 Spanka, C. 779 (82), 784
 Spankova, M. 974 (267), 1011
 Spannberg, A. 256 (519), 306, 317 (24), 348
 Spartalain, K. 245 (371), 298
 Spasojevic, V. 1004 (512), 1017
 Spassoff, A. 469 (38), 540
 Spavold, Z. 437 (370), 458
 Spector, A. 595 (78), 668
 Speer, B. S. 658 (433), 680
 Speier, G. 239 (170), 245 (400), 291, 300, 597
 (103), 598 (104, 106–109), 599 (112), 645
 (377, 387), 669, 678, 679
 Spek, A. J. 282 (2), 286
 Spek, A. L. 12 (30), 75, 119 (56), 126, 229
 (35), 230 (38), 240 (229), 245 (296, 341,
 378, 400, 403), 261 (552, 553), 268 (599),
 286, 287, 293, 295, 297, 298, 300, 301, 307,
 308
 Spellmeyer, D. C. 766 (51), 784
 Spencer, J. B. 665 (485), 682
 Spencer, J. L. 258 (528), 306
 Spencer, J. P. E. 596 (89), 668
 Spencer, J. T. 994 (407), 1015
 Spencer, L. P. 272 (590), 308
 Spencer, N. D. 982 (311), 1012
 Spendlove, L. B. 944 (54), 954 (106), 955
 (105), 1006, 1007
 Sperry, J. B. 483 (101), 484 (104), 542
 Spey, S. E. 252 (480), 304
 Speziali, N. L. 187 (12), 213
 Spezzacatena, C. 478 (61), 541
 Spies, M. A. 644 (374), 678
 Spijksma, G. I. 245 (369), 298
 Spinella, C. 996 (412), 1015
 Spinelli, D. 197 (116), 216, 432 (291), 457
 Spinelli, H. J. 865 (213), 878
 Spino, M. 616 (243, 244), 673
 Spitsyn, V. I. 702 (124, 125), 733
 Spivey, K. M. 412 (70), 452
 Spraggon, G. 650 (412), 679
 Spray, C. A. 440 (407), 459
 Spreitzer, I. 637 (339), 677
 Spreitzer, R. J. 637 (338), 677
 Springer, C. S. 718 (238), 719 (252), 736
 Sprinz, H. 800 (119), 820
 Sproule, G. I. 981 (310), 1012
 Spruch, G. M. 153 (81), 179
 Spunta, G. 49 (129), 78
 Spur, B. W. 440 (408), 459
 Squires, R. R. 106 (2), 125, 192 (71), 203
 (194), 211 (268), 215, 218, 220
 Srdanov, V. I. 164 (153), 181
 Sreedhar, B. 956 (132), 1008
 Sreedhara, A. 595 (76), 668
 Sreedharan, O. M. 939 (30), 945 (56, 57),
 1005, 1006
 Sreelatha, C. 255 (515), 306
 Sreelatha, C. H. 255 (515), 306
 Sreethawong, T. 1000 (464), 1016
 Srichuanchuenskul, W. 702 (121), 733
 Sridharan, V. 440 (414), 459
 Srijaranai, S. 707 (169), 734
 Sriman Narayanan, S. 694 (73), 732
 Srinivasan, M. P. 957 (134), 1008
 Srivastava, C. 950 (92), 1007
 Srivastava, D. K. 255 (515), 306
 Srivastava, I. K. 617 (253), 674
 Srivastava, T. N. 242 (298), 295
 St Cyr, J. 10 (26), 75
 Stabnikov, P. A. 515 (243), 547
 Stack, J. G. 83 (6), 125, 277 (636), 309, 327
 (106), 350
 Stack, J. M. 551 (6), 570
 Stahl, D. A. 600 (120), 669
 Staley, D. L. 260 (541), 284 (680), 307, 311,
 317 (26), 348
 Stalke, D. 248 (425, 426), 278 (648), 302, 310
 Stam, C. H. 227 (22), 286
 Stamenković, J. 92 (53), 126
 Stammmler, A. 245 (367), 298
 Stammmler, H.-G. 245 (367), 298, 412 (41),
 451, 482 (95), 542
 Stanforth, S. P. 412 (58), 452
 Stang, P. J. 240 (206), 292, 745 (12), 775
 (13), 782
 Stanica, N. 245 (400), 300
 Staniland, S. S. 914 (88), 921 (139), 926,
 928
 Stankovic, S. 467 (23), 539
 Stanley, M. S. 691 (46), 731
 Stanouli, I. I. 798 (101), 820
 Stanssens, P. 622 (285), 675
 Stanton, K. J. 476 (60), 541
 Staples, R. J. 412 (60), 452
 Starikova, Z. 252 (473), 304
 Starkey, J. D. 413 (177), 454
 Starosta, W. 611 (209), 672
 Stary, F. E. 521 (252), 548
 Starzynski, S. 701 (112), 706 (164), 733, 734

- Starzynsky, S. 706 (163), 734
 Stasch, A. 258 (530), 306
 Stauffert, P. 202 (190), 218, 271 (534), 306
 Stavrev, S. 990 (379, 380), 1014
 Stearns, D. M. 594 (70), 667
 Stec, B. 632 (322), 635 (335), 676, 677
 Stec, D. 621 (279), 675
 Steed, J. W. 239 (89), 288, 603 (141), 611 (207), 670, 672
 Steele, B. C. H. 997 (435), 1015
 Steele, J. 600 (130), 670
 Steele, W. V. 202 (183), 218
 Steemers, F. J. 156 (93), 179
 Steenkamp, C. 553 (15), 571
 Steffens, S. 582 (4), 665
 Steffey, B. D. 272 (615), 309
 Steglich, W. 584 (37), 666
 Steifel, E. I. 888 (26), 924
 Steigelmann, O. 197 (126), 217, 275 (621), 309
 Steiger, S. 19 (50), 76
 Stein, K. 400 (115), 409
 Steinbacher, S. 662 (475), 682
 Steiner, A. 245 (338, 372), 278 (649, 650), 296, 298, 310
 Steiner, E. C. 413 (176, 177), 454
 Steiner, G. 658 (438), 680
 Steiner, H. 937 (21), 1005
 Steiner, R. A. 583 (16), 646 (379, 388, 389, 391), 661 (378), 666, 679
 Steiner, W. 653 (418), 654 (424), 656 (429), 657 (427, 428), 680
 Steinert, P. 501 (169), 544
 Stejskal, J. 857 (176), 877
 Stella, S. 266 (577), 308
 Stemmer, S. 975 (271), 1011
 Stemmler, R. T. 567 (269), 576
 Stenson, R. A. 438 (393), 459
 Stepanian, M. 791 (23), 818
 Stepanyan, Yu. G. 385 (79), 407
 Stephen, W. I. 723 (275), 737
 Stephens, R. D. 188 (24), 214
 Stephenson, J. 239 (169), 291
 Stephenson, N. A. 252 (474), 304
 Štěpnička, P. 553 (33), 571
 Stern, C. L. 70 (175), 80, 245 (336, 403), 252 (451, 455), 296, 301, 303, 968 (214), 1010
 Stern, E. W. 241 (269), 294, 618 (83), 668
 Sterzel, H.-J. 505 (197), 545, 962 (166), 957 (170), 1009
 Stevels, W. M. 268 (599), 308
 Stevens, D. R. 766 (52), 784
 Stevens, E. D. 96 (60), 127
 Stevens, H. C. 466 (18), 539
 Stevens, J. L. 413 (157), 454
 Stevens, R. C. 650 (412), 679
 Stevens, S. B. 158 (114), 180
 Stevenson, G. R. 200 (161), 217
 Stevenson, K. L. 505 (189), 545, 691 (39), 731
 Stevenson, R. D. 944 (48), 1006
 Stewart, C. A. 259 (537), 307
 Stewart, C. S. 599 (119), 669
 Stewart, J. J. P. 6 (6), 75
 Stewart, R. 432 (305, 306), 457
 Stewart, S. M. 243 (315), 296
 Steyl, G. 237 (98), 238 (108, 130, 133), 289, 290, 321 (57), 349, 612 (210), 672
 Steyn, G. J. J. 501 (173), 544
 Stezowski, J. J. 245 (369), 298, 613 (214), 658 (447), 672, 681
 Stiefel, E. I. 119 (181), 130, 646 (392), 679, 715 (226), 735, 885 (9), 895 (42), 899 (49), 922 (1), 923, 925
 Stille, J. K. 60 (153), 79
 Stille, J. R. 266 (585), 308, 412 (91), 452
 Sting, A. R. 393 (91), 408
 Stinton, G. W. 951 (89), 1006
 Stirling, M. J. 431 (337), 458
 Stobart, S. R. 238 (109), 289
 Stoch, J. 565 (195), 575, 987 (352), 1013
 Stock, C. 359 (10), 405
 Stoeckli-Evans, H. 245 (296), 295
 Stoffer, J. O. 413 (179), 454
 Stöhr, R. 582 (4), 665
 Stojanik, T. 245 (400), 300
 Stojcevic, G. 231 (43), 287, 344 (178), 353
 Stojić, D. 121 (63), 127
 Stollberg, D. W. 998 (444), 1016
 Stolz, A. 634 (329), 677
 Stolz, D. 399 (110), 408
 Stolzenberg, A. M. 797 (95), 820
 Stone, F. G. A. 12 (29), 75, 258 (528), 270 (602), 277 (630), 306, 308, 309
 Stone, K. C. 277 (638), 310
 Stoodley, R. J. 440 (422, 425), 459, 460
 Stork, G. 412 (19), 451, 464 (9), 539
 Storpirtis, S. 164 (59), 178
 Storr, T. 244 (320), 296, 600 (130), 670
 Storz, T. 555 (46), 571
 Stotz, D. S. 415 (201), 455
 Stove, E. R. 441 (426), 460
 Stover, P. J. 599 (12, 13), 660 (123, 459), 666, 670, 681
 Stradiotto, M. 284 (684), 311, 320 (51), 349
 Straganz, G. 657 (427), 680
 Straganz, G. D. 656 (429), 657 (428, 430, 432), 680
 Strain, F. 466 (18), 539
 Strait, D. R. 413 (179), 454
 Strandberg, C. 980 (298), 1012
 Strandvik, B. 665 (482), 682
 Strasser, A. 172 (218, 219), 182
 Stratakis, M. 42 (111), 78
 Stratford, P. W. 797 (96), 820
 Stratil, P. 688 (21), 730
 Stratton, B. 412 (122), 453

- Straub, B. F. 245 (398), 300
 Straus, D. A. 275 (624), 309, 328 (113, 114), 351
 Strauss, I. 232 (53), 264 (565, 566), 287, 307
 Strauss, U. T. 431 (334), 457
 Streib, W. E. 245 (375), 258 (524), 280 (664), 298, 306, 310
 Streitwieser, A. 6 (16), 8 (20), 9 (24), 25 (25), 34 (99), 42 (111), 43 (112), 75, 77, 78, 189 (26, 29), 214, 412 (11, 30), 413 (172, 174), 415 (193–196), 428 (241), 451, 454–456
 Strelts, V. V. 197 (122), 216
 Streltsov, A. I. 109 (137), 128
 Strenalyuk, T. N. 121 (193, 194), 130
 Strick, C. A. 660 (456), 681
 Striepen, B. 660 (55), 667
 Strohmman, C. 255 (506), 305
 Strologo, S. 264 (571), 308, 328 (112), 351
 Stroot, J. 261 (556), 307
 Stround, E. D. 429 (281), 456
 Struchkov, Y. 25 (69), 76, 114 (156), 129, 252 (473), 261 (551), 304, 307
 Struchkov, Y. T. 196 (111), 206 (217), 216, 219, 780 (85), 785
 Struchkov, Yu. T. 891 (31), 924
 Struchkova, M. I. 803 (130), 820
 Strukan, N. 205 (214), 219
 Stryker, J. M. 211 (271, 275), 220
 Strynadka, N. C. J. 629 (312), 676
 Strzalka, M. 609 (184), 671
 Strzalko, T. 70 (70), 76, 838 (70), 875
 Stuart, A. M. 245 (400), 300
 Stuckey, K. 529 (244), 548
 Stucky, G. D. 985 (329), 1013
 Studebaker, D. B. 252 (451), 303
 Studer, M. 937 (21), 1005
 Stuhldreier, T. 232 (54), 287
 Stunzi, H. 600 (125), 670
 Sturgeon, R. E. 726 (303), 737
 Sturmer, R. 431 (330), 457
 Styring, P. 252 (480), 304, 612 (211), 672
 Su, B.-M. 688 (24), 731
 Su, C.-Y. 517 (246), 548
 Su, M.-D. 243 (312), 296
 Su, Q. 474 (58), 540, 697 (96), 713 (215), 732, 735
 Su, W. 368 (34), 406
 Su, W. G. 660 (456), 681
 Su, W. X. 64 (160), 79
 Suárez, P. A. Z. 239 (175), 291, 559 (131), 573
 Subba Rao, S. C. 431 (253), 456
 Subhan, M. A. 711 (197), 735
 Subramaniam, B. 555 (53, 55, 56), 572
 Subramanian, M. S. 201 (175), 218, 507 (210), 546
 Subramanian, R. 836 (54), 874
 Subramanian, V. 415 (208), 455
 Subrt, J. 956 (131), 1008
 Sudalai, A. 479 (74), 541
 Suddaby, K. H. 72 (174), 80
 Suddaby, K. S. 857 (177), 877
 Sudmeier, J. L. 431 (303), 457
 Sue, J. M. 638 (349), 677
 Suenaga, E. 709 (181), 734
 Suenaga, K. 375 (56), 407
 Suero, M. G. 551 (7), 570
 Suffredini, H. B. 974 (257), 1011
 Sugawara, E. 607 (168), 671
 Sugawara, K. 258 (532), 306
 Suggate, M. 437 (367), 458
 Suggate, M. J. 413 (164, 168), 436 (351, 362), 438 (393), 454, 458, 459
 Sugi, K. D. 813 (194), 814 (198), 822
 Sugimoto, T. 467 (24), 540, 922 (146), 928
 Sugimura, T. 440 (418), 459
 Suginome, M. 196 (110), 216, 412 (48), 451, 561 (160, 161), 562 (165), 567 (261), 574, 576
 Sugio, S. 592 (51), 667
 Sugioka, T. 583 (24), 666
 Sugiura, K. 919 (93), 926
 Sugiura, M. 237 (88), 288, 437 (387), 459
 Sugiura, S. 921 (142), 928
 Sugiura, Y. 198 (133), 217
 Sugiyama, J. I. 168 (189), 182
 Sugiyama, M. 686 (14), 730
 Suh, I.-H. 245 (367), 298
 Suh, S. 245 (343), 297
 Suhr, H. 943 (46), 956 (118), 966 (198), 971 (237), 1005, 1007, 1009, 1010
 Sui, Y. 92 (52), 126, 558 (120), 573
 Sukhai, R. S. 781 (91), 785
 Sullivan, A. C. 21 (56), 76
 Sullivan, D. F. 480 (87), 542
 Sullivan, G. R. 793 (42), 794 (64), 810 (151), 819, 821
 Sum, P. E. 659 (452), 681
 Sumanont, Y. 239 (165), 244 (323), 291, 296
 Summers, D. A. 239 (143), 290
 Summerscales, O. T. 272 (265, 612), 294, 309
 Sun, C. 437 (376), 458
 Sun, D. 893 (35), 924
 Sun, F. 206 (208), 219, 260 (542), 307
 Sun, H. 234 (76), 235 (77), 256 (519), 288, 306
 Sun, I.-W. 123 (149), 129, 171 (214), 182
 Sun, J. 206 (216), 219
 Sun, L.-D. 997 (431), 1001 (462), 1015, 1016
 Sun, L.-N. 159 (120), 177 (288), 180, 184, 245 (348), 297
 Sun, M. 165 (160), 181
 Sun, M. S. 654 (425), 680
 Sun, P. 171 (209), 182
 Sun, P. P. 165 (158), 181

- Sun, R. G. 164 (151), 181
 Sun, S. 937 (23), 950 (82), 1005, 1006
 Sun, X.-F. 445 (445), 460
 Sun, Y. 237 (88), 239 (143), 288, 290, 605 (149), 670
 Sun, Y. J. 625 (297), 676
 Sun, Y.-M. 944 (49), 1006
 Sun, Y. S. 665 (483), 682
 Sun, Z. 118 (176), 129
 Suna, E. 437 (384, 385), 459
 Sundaram, K. B. 997 (436), 1015
 Sundaram, P. V. 588 (42), 666
 Sundaramoorthy, M. 621 (279), 675
 Sundberg, M. R. 58 (145), 79
 Sundberg, R. J. 412 (20), 451
 Sunder, R. 609 (184), 671
 Sundermeyer, J. 262 (557), 264 (573), 307, 308
 Sundgren, J. E. 968 (216), 1010
 Sundstøl, F. 599 (118), 669
 Sung, W. S. 607 (170), 671
 Sunkel, K. 234 (72), 287
 Sunoj, R. B. 113 (154), 129, 245 (386), 299
 Suranna, G. P. 557 (95), 572
 Surber, B. W. 745 (12), 782
 Surig, T. 120 (192), 130
 Surman, J. 559 (142), 574, 985 (320), 991 (381), 1012, 1014
 Suslov, D. S. 570 (292), 577
 Suslova, E. 245 (307), 295
 Sustmann, R. 71 (177), 80
 Susuki, T. 519 (250), 548
 Suswam, E. 617 (253), 674
 Sutcliffe, J. 660 (456), 681
 Suter, H. A. 729 (327), 738
 Sutherland, I. O. 412 (36), 451
 Sutin, N. 115 (166), 129, 498 (146), 544, 921 (141), 928
 Sutter, J. 917 (17), 923
 Sutton, K. 239 (143), 290
 Suvorova, O. N. 208 (234), 219
 Suwa, A. 564 (184), 574
 Suwa, T. 59 (152), 79
 Suzuki, A. 567 (248), 576, 779 (83), 785, 1003 (476), 1016
 Suzuki, H. 245 (375), 298
 Suzuki, K. 315 (6), 347
 Suzuki, M. 361 (18), 406, 412 (9), 451, 997 (442), 1015
 Suzuki, N. 198 (133), 217, 700 (104), 703 (129–131), 705 (153, 155, 160), 707 (166, 167), 713 (209), 732–735
 Suzuki, S. 829 (23, 24), 830 (32), 874
 Suzuki, T. 102 (100), 118 (174), 127, 129, 237 (88), 238 (106), 288, 289, 383 (74), 407, 551 (9), 564 (186), 570, 575, 711 (197), 735
 Suzuki, W. 922 (1), 923
 Suzuki, Y. 237 (88), 238 (106), 288, 289, 728 (322), 738
 Suzzi-Valli, G. 49 (127), 78
 Svátek, E. 790 (17), 818
 Svenson, K. 660 (63), 667
 Svensson, M. 45 (117), 78
 Swan, M. K. 589 (47), 625 (298, 303), 667, 676
 Swarnabala, S. 515 (241), 547
 Swarts, J. C. 527 (274), 531 (270), 549
 Sweeney, Z. K. 261 (555), 307
 Sweeting, L. M. 165 (175), 166 (8, 179, 180), 177, 181, 245 (355), 297, 790 (19), 818
 Sweis, R. F. 775 (74), 784
 Swenson, D. C. 252 (462), 303
 Swile, G. A. 319 (46), 349
 Swindall, W. J. 723 (274), 737
 Switzer, J. A. 971 (242), 1011
 Sy, D. 662 (474), 682
 Syafruddin, D. 617 (255), 674
 Syed, R. 555 (46), 571
 Syed, R. S. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
 Sygusch, J. 628 (307), 676
 Szajna, E. 342 (169), 352, 509 (216), 546, 651 (415), 680
 Szajna-Fuller, E. 342 (170), 352, 651 (415), 680
 Szalda, D. J. 275 (625), 309
 Szalecki, W. 800 (117), 820
 Szaniszló, P. J. 590 (49), 667
 Szczecinski, P. 23 (67), 76, 116 (169), 129
 Szczegot, K. 239 (141), 290
 Szilagyi, R. K. 887 (13), 923
 Szymczak, R. 99 (80), 127
 Swarc, M. 826 (4, 5), 827 (3), 831 (40), 873, 874
 Szymczak, W. 658 (217, 443), 673, 681
 Taber, T. R. 372 (43), 406
 Tabet, E. A. 412 (95), 452
 Tabita, F. R. 638 (343), 649 (352), 677, 678
 Tachibana, K. 988 (363), 1014
 Tacon, J. 245 (364), 297
 Tada, H. 996 (425), 1015
 Tada, K. 728 (321), 738
 Tadaki, M. 768 (62), 784
 Tadano, J. 173 (244), 183
 Taddei, M. 745 (11), 782
 Tadokoro, M. 412 (88), 452
 Tagawa, Y. 237 (88), 288
 Tagaya, H. 603 (137), 670
 Taggi, A. E. 755 (38), 783
 Taghdisi, S. M. 603 (143), 670, 686 (16), 730
 Tago, T. 944 (53), 1006
 Taguchi, H. 768 (62), 784

- Taguchi, T. 51 (134), 78, 470 (42), 476 (60), 540, 541
- Taha, A. 97 (70), 127
- Taherpour, A. A. 557 (99), 573
- Tai, C.-C. 559 (135), 573
- Tai, R. 988 (363), 1014
- Tainer, J. A. 589 (45), 666
- Taira, Z. 248 (432), 302, 329 (126), 351
- Tajima, H. 906 (72), 926
- Tajmir-Riahi, H. A. 594 (65), 667
- Takacs, J. M. 372 (42), 406
- Takada, G. 630 (316), 676
- Takada, J. 237 (88), 239 (94), 288
- Takada, M. 829 (20), 874
- Takada, N. 168 (189), 182
- Takagi, H. D. 118 (174), 129, 522 (259), 549
- Takagi, K. 326 (102), 350
- Takagi, T. 716 (229, 230), 735
- Takahara, I. 553 (26), 571
- Takahashi, A. 781 (90), 785
- Takahashi, H. 192 (77), 215, 661 (461), 681
- Takahashi, K. 252 (483), 305, 559 (136), 563 (178), 573, 574, 723 (278), 737, 912 (86), 926
- Takahashi, M. 431 (323), 457, 660 (450, 454), 681, 710 (193, 194), 734, 971 (234), 1010
- Takahashi, T. 437 (381), 459
- Takai, K. 563 (178), 574
- Takai, M. 583 (29), 666
- Takaishi, S. 919 (128), 928
- Takalo, H. 156 (94), 174 (246), 179, 183
- Takami, R. 996 (425), 1015
- Takano, H. 551 (9), 564 (186), 570, 575
- Takano, S. 442 (433), 460
- Takano, T. 188 (24), 214
- Takano, Y. 917 (117), 927
- Takashima, K. 728 (321), 738
- Takata, S. 100 (86), 127
- Takats, J. 104 (114), 128
- Takaya, H. 749 (23), 783
- Takaya, Y. 567 (254, 256), 576
- Takayama, R. 994 (396), 1014
- Takebayashi, Y. 707 (170), 734
- Takeda, H. 779 (82), 784
- Takeda, K. 596 (94), 668
- Takeda, M. 245 (366), 297, 972 (249), 1011
- Takeda, T. 768 (62), 784
- Takehana, K. 624 (295), 676
- Takehara, T. 724 (285), 737
- Takeishi, H. 688 (22), 730
- Takekuma, H. 238 (122), 289
- Takekuma, S. 238 (122), 289
- Takemoto, M. 238 (106), 289
- Takemoto, T. 319 (42), 349
- Takemoto, Y. 468 (27), 540
- Takeo, S. 238 (106), 289
- Takeuchi, E. 727 (311), 737
- Takeuchi, M. 252 (483), 305, 383 (77), 407, 603 (15), 666
- Takeuchi, S. 437 (382), 459
- Takeuchi, T. 252 (473), 304
- Takeuchi, Y. 529 (244), 548
- Takeyama, Y. 485 (110), 543
- Takezawa, A. 567 (252), 576
- Takhistov, V. V. 199 (138), 217
- Takiguchi, Y. 412 (27), 451
- Takimiya, K. 779 (82), 784
- Takimoto, M. 569 (283, 284), 577
- Takita, R. 694 (68), 732
- Takita, Y. 716 (229, 230), 735
- Takiyama, N. 198 (133), 217
- Takizawa, P. A. 609 (179), 671
- Takuma, H. 638 (350), 678
- Talbot, D. C. 595 (81), 668
- Taliaferro, M. L. 894 (39), 924
- Talinli, N. 567 (240), 576
- Tam, N. C. 239 (136), 290, 606 (129), 670
- Tam, T. F. 616 (243, 244), 673
- Tam, W. 488 (122), 543
- Tamaki, K. 64 (160), 79, 159 (117), 180
- Tamaki, Y. 692 (55), 731
- Tamarat, P. 965 (193), 1009
- Tamaru, Y. 565 (207), 566 (231), 567 (241), 575, 576
- Tamasi, G. 614 (226), 673
- Tamba, M. 596 (92), 668
- Tamburin, H. J. 793 (41), 818
- Tamburini, S. 238 (87), 288, 535 (288), 550
- Tameshige, N. 727 (311), 737
- Tamiaki, H. 105 (105), 128, 727 (311), 737
- Tamm, C. 466 (17), 539
- Tamres, M. 431 (286, 288), 456
- Tamuki, J. 260 (543), 307
- Tamura, M. 380 (65), 407
- Tan, C.-H. 439 (400), 459
- Tan, C. P. 714 (218), 735
- Tan, G. K. 167 (182), 182
- Tan, J. 565 (192), 575, 947 (67), 1006
- Tan, K. J. 239 (169), 291
- Tan, W. L. 896 (4), 923
- Tanada, T. N. 622 (285), 675
- Tanaka, H. 239 (178), 291, 610 (194), 672, 911 (102, 103), 919 (126), 922 (1), 923, 927
- Tanaka, I. 144 (25), 177, 710 (193), 734
- Tanaka, K. 166 (180), 181, 412 (59), 452, 602 (134), 670, 846 (67, 68), 875
- Tanaka, M. 480 (85), 501 (167), 542, 544, 562 (171), 574
- Tanaka, N. 521 (255), 548, 712 (207, 208), 735, 1003 (469, 470), 1016
- Tanaka, S. 412 (88), 452
- Tanaka, T. 242 (291), 295, 569 (278), 576, 596 (91), 603 (15), 666, 668
- Tanaka, Y. 642 (364), 648 (376), 678, 1002 (467), 1016

- Tananaeva, O. I. 704 (136), 733
 Tanase, S. 557 (96), 572
 Tang, C. W. 160 (131), 180
 Tang, J. 529 (244), 548
 Tang, J. Y. 995 (414), 1015
 Tang, L. 435 (347), 458
 Tang, L.-M. 252 (460), 303
 Tang, N. 596 (92, 95), 668, 669
 Tang, R. R. 157 (109), 180
 Tang, T. P. 755 (38), 783
 Tang, Y. S. 424 (260), 456
 Tani, K. 171 (213), 182, 256 (522), 306
 Taniguchi, H. 176 (286, 287), 184
 Taniguchi, M. 485 (110), 543, 569 (286), 577, 710 (193, 194), 711 (195), 734, 735
 Taniguchi, N. 567 (250), 576
 Taniguchi, T. 85 (20), 126
 Tanikawa, K. 718 (42, 241), 731, 736
 Tanimoto, S. T. 974 (257), 1011
 Tanizawa, K. 642 (370), 644 (373, 374), 678
 Tanneberg, H. 521 (252), 548
 Tanner, B. K. 951 (89), 1006
 Tanner, M. E. 629 (312), 676
 Tanski, J. 90 (43), 126
 Tanyeli, C. 412 (84), 452
 Tao, Y. 171 (209), 182
 Tapajna, M. 941 (33), 1005
 Tapia, R. 596 (92), 668
 Tapia, T. 724 (279), 737
 Tapparo, A. 724 (281), 737
 Tapuhi, Y. 809 (168), 821
 Tardif, S. L. 808 (166), 821
 Tárkányi, G. 195 (99), 216, 238 (120), 289
 Tartaglia, J. M. 962 (177), 1009
 Tartar, A. 624 (293), 676
 Tarzia, G. 599 (9), 600 (124), 665, 670
 Tasaki, Y. 1000 (452), 1016
 Tasdemir, D. 596 (86), 668
 Tasker, P. A. 245 (400), 252 (468), 300, 304
 Taskinen, A. 431 (304), 457
 Taskinen, E. 192 (74), 197 (129), 199 (145), 211 (266), 215, 217, 220
 Tatamidani, H. 439 (399), 459
 Tatsuta, T. 983 (318), 1012
 Taube, D. J. 245 (393), 300, 565 (196, 204), 575
 Taube, H. 245 (393), 300
 Taves, J. E. 245 (378), 298, 520 (240), 547
 Tawata, S. 599 (115), 669
 Taylor, D. 370 (37, 38), 406, 412 (78), 452
 Taylor, E. A. 635 (326), 677
 Taylor, E. C. 193 (88), 215
 Taylor, J. C. 245 (365), 297
 Taylor, K. 634 (329), 677
 Taylor, M. R. 375 (55), 407
 Taylor, N. 641 (361), 678
 Taylor, N. J. 213 (213), 219, 231 (43), 239 (136), 240 (261), 287, 290, 294, 344 (178), 353, 606 (129, 155), 670, 671
 Taylor, P. D. 239 (154), 290, 615 (234), 616 (248), 673, 674
 Taylor, P. L. 627 (305), 676
 Taylor, R. C. 792 (1), 818
 Taylor, R. J. K. 437 (375), 458
 Taylor-Ringia, E. A. 635 (332, 326), 677
 Taylor, S. H. 27 (76), 77
 Taylor, S. K. 48 (124), 78
 Taylor, S. R. 412 (80), 452
 Taylor, T. C. 245 (400), 301, 637 (338, 339), 638 (344, 346, 347), 677
 Tayyari, F. 100 (91, 92), 127
 Tayyari, S. F. 100 (89–92), 101 (93, 94), 127
 Tazoe, M. 966 (207), 1010
 Tchabanenko, K. 37 (101), 77
 Tchoreloff, P. 800 (118), 820
 Teat, S. J. 124 (214), 130, 228 (27), 245 (400), 286, 301, 612 (211), 672
 Techakriengkrai, I. 607 (165), 671
 Teclaw, R. 613 (222), 673
 Tedeschi, L. 391 (86), 408
 Tedesco, P. H. 201 (169), 218
 Tedrow, J. 555 (46), 571
 Teghil, R. 208 (238), 219
 Teichert, M. 248 (425, 426), 302
 Teitei, T. 600 (125), 670
 Tejada, J. 317 (25), 348
 Tejel, C. 335 (141), 351, 352
 Tejero, T. 49 (131), 78
 Tekeste, T. 242 (275), 295
 Tel'noi, V. I. 201 (165), 217
 Teleb, S. M. 501 (176, 178), 545
 Telehowski, P. 239 (150), 290
 Telk, C. L. 176 (270), 184
 Téllez, C. A. 108 (134), 128
 Tellez, M. R. 662 (479), 682
 Téllez, S. C. 108 (135, 136), 128
 Tellitu, I. 412 (73), 452
 Telschow, J. E. 466 (15), 539
 Telsler, J. 595 (78), 668
 Temple, D. 954 (108), 1007
 Templeton, D. H. 91 (45), 126, 245 (359), 297, 514 (235), 547
 Templeton, D. M. 239 (170), 291
 Templeton, J. F. 466 (14), 539
 Templeton, J. L. 277 (638, 639), 278 (643, 644), 310, 814 (197), 822
 Temprado, M. 196 (115), 216
 Ten, A. 584 (38), 666
 Teng, X. 949 (80), 989 (367), 1006, 1014
 Tengejii, A. 602 (134), 670
 Tenhu, H. 174 (246), 183
 Tenn, W. J. 245 (392, 393), 299, 565 (200, 201, 203), 575

- Teoh, S.-G. 598 (105), 669
 Teotonio, E. E. E. 686 (10), 730
 Teotonio, E. E. S. 148 (21, 22), 149 (24), 151 (68), 155 (52), 159 (116), 164 (59, 147), 167 (38), 177–181
 Tepes, P. 205 (214), 219
 Teplyakov, A. V. 957 (174), 1009
 Tepper, A. W. J. W. 661 (460), 681
 ter Horst, B. 389 (84), 408
 Terai, Y. 919 (126), 927
 Teranishi, S. 479 (73), 541
 Terao, J. 596 (90), 668
 Terao, Y. 474 (58), 476 (63), 541
 Terashima, T. 919 (126), 927
 Terenina, M. V. 553 (24, 28), 571
 Terent'eva, N. A. 780 (85), 785
 Terlouw, J. K. 463 (3), 539
 Terrier, F. 428 (232), 455
 Terry, I. 951 (89), 1006
 Terzi, F. 694 (70), 732
 Terziev, V. 510 (219), 546
 Terzis, A. 240 (233), 293
 Tesauero, D. 315 (6), 347
 Tešić, Ž. Lj. 704 (137, 139, 140, 147), 705 (148–150), 711 (196), 725 (293), 733, 735, 737
 Testa, A. M. 1003 (473), 1016
 Tetreault, S. 628 (307), 676
 Teuben, J. H. 198 (132), 217, 245 (414), 268 (599), 279 (651), 280 (665), 302, 308, 310, 489 (124), 543
 Teuber, M. 583 (25), 666
 Teyssie, P. 19 (40), 20 (53), 76, 831 (42), 837 (52), 841 (71), 843 (93, 95, 99), 844 (94, 102, 110), 845 (112), 846 (113, 115, 116), 847 (97, 121, 122), 848 (119), 849 (59, 105, 111, 114, 124, 126, 127, 129, 130), 859 (189, 192), 864 (103, 200, 204–206), 865 (207, 208, 212), 874–876, 878
 Thadani, A. N. 567 (253), 576
 Thakur, C. S. 1000 (457, 460), 1016
 Thal, C. 471 (49), 540
 Thanedar, S. 280 (42), 287
 Thangamuthu, R. 695 (85), 732
 Thangarasa, R. 401 (119), 409
 Thatcher, P. 188 (17), 214
 Thavorniyutikarn, P. 702 (121), 733
 Thebtaranonth, Y. 384 (78), 407
 Theobald, A. E. 660 (457), 681
 Theodore, J. J. 796 (84), 819
 Theodoridou, E. 521 (252), 522 (258), 548, 549
 Thepot, J. Y. 320 (51), 349
 Théry, J. 974 (265), 1011
 Thewalt, U. 202 (190), 218, 265 (574), 271 (534), 277 (633), 306, 308, 309
 Theysohn, W. 26 (73), 76
 Theyssen, N. 335 (148), 352
 Thiagarajan, S. 695 (81), 732
 Thiel, W. 17 (43), 76, 104 (116), 128
 Thiele, K.-H. 252 (462), 303, 280 (661), 310, 499 (160), 544
 Thoden, J. B. 635 (326), 677
 Thomas, J. M. 937 (20), 1005
 Thomas, M. G. 665 (486), 682
 Thomas, R. 44 (114), 78, 978 (289), 1012
 Thomas, W. J. 937 (20), 1005
 Thomazeau, C. 947 (66), 1006
 Thompson, A. 815 (202), 822
 Thompson, C. M. 4 (1), 75
 Thompson, D. S. 964 (190), 1009
 Thompson, D. W. 964 (190), 1009
 Thompson, G. B. 950 (90), 1007
 Thompson, J. E. 240 (222), 293
 Thompson, J. F. 599 (114), 669
 Thompson, J.R. 245 (336), 296
 Thompson, K. H. 237 (88), 239 (95, 142, 143, 149), 244 (320), 255 (514), 288, 290, 296, 306, 603 (136), 605 (151–153), 670, 671
 Thompson, L. C. 141 (16), 147 (70), 149 (64), 156 (35), 177–179
 Thompson, L. K. 240 (254), 258 (258), 260 (260), 294
 Thompson, M. E. 123 (209), 130, 169 (201), 170 (210, 211), 182
 Thompson, R. C. 239 (143), 290
 Thompson, R. M. 239 (152), 290
 Thompson, S. C. 122 (205), 130, 245 (400), 300
 Thompson, S. M. 562 (170), 574
 Thompson, T. B. 635 (326), 677
 Thompson, W. J. 34 (94), 77
 Thomson, G. J. 628 (309), 676
 Thomson, J. E. 442 (428), 460
 Thomson, J. K. 796 (92), 820
 Thöne, C. 245 (386), 299, 321 (56), 349
 Thorburn Burns, D. 723 (274), 737
 Thorimbert, S. 64 (161), 79
 Thorman, J. L. 202 (187), 218
 Thorn, D. L. 211 (272), 220
 Thorn, R. J. 906 (71), 925
 Thornback, J. R. 245 (379), 252 (468), 299, 304
 Thornton, D. A. 87 (23), 109 (18), 116 (17), 125, 126
 Thornton, P. 245 (396), 300
 Thornton-Pett, M. 239 (184), 291
 Threlfall, D. R. 661 (473), 682
 Thuery, P. 335 (149), 352
 Thuillier, A. 777 (77), 784
 Thurmond, J. R. 962 (158), 1008
 Thwaites, J. D. 117 (172), 129
 Tian, A. 696 (92), 732
 Tian, X. 98 (74), 127
 Tian, Y. 440 (404), 459

- Tichy, M. 201 (168), 218
 Tidwell, T. T. 19 (14), 75, 748 (20), 783
 Tiefensee, K. 957 (170), 1009
 Tierney, M. T. 897 (51), 925
 Tiitta, M. 946 (39), 997 (429), 1005, 1015
 Tillack, A. 553 (16), 571
 Tilley, T. D. 268 (597), 271 (592), 308
 Tillotson, M. R. 280 (660), 310
 Tillyer, R. D. 374 (51), 407
 Timerbaev, A. R. 704 (146), 733
 Timm, D. E. 648 (399), 654 (426), 679, 680
 Timokhin, I. 245 (294), 295
 Tinnemans, P. 245 (403), 301
 Tiripicchio, A. 33 (89), 77, 97 (16), 125, 212 (277), 220, 234 (74), 245 (400), 254 (498), 255 (502–504), 288, 301, 305, 333 (36, 135), 335 (141), 336 (150), 339 (161), 346 (28), 348, 351, 352, 412 (86), 452, 505 (197), 545
 Tiripicchio-Camellini, M. 336 (150), 346 (28), 348, 352
 Tirunagar, J. 515 (241), 547
 Tishchenko, M. A. 190 (49), 214
 Titova, N. P. 718 (203), 735
 Titus, D. D. 255 (515), 306
 Titus, G. P. 648 (399), 679
 Tiwari, S. 722 (266), 736
 Tjaden, E. B. 211 (271, 275), 220, 252 (462), 303
 Tjan, S. B. 792 (29), 818
 Tkach, V. S. 570 (292), 577
 Tobe, H. 583 (21–24), 666
 Tobin, J. B. 425 (244), 456
 Tobita, S. 144 (25), 177
 Tocci (née Hussey), G. M. 620 (272), 675
 Tocher, D. A. 245 (392), 299, 531 (242), 547
 Tocher, J. H. 531 (242), 547
 Toda, F. 498 (150), 544
 Tohda, M. 244 (323), 296
 Tohkubo, K. 710 (192), 734
 Tohyama, K. 239 (178), 291
 Tokioka, K. 476 (63), 541
 Tokitoh, N. 258 (531), 306
 Tokuda, M. 483 (99), 542
 Tokuhiko, N. 830 (32, 33), 874
 Tokumoto, M. 919 (126), 927
 Tokunaga, K. 595 (76), 668
 Tokunaga, N. 568 (265), 576
 Tokuno, E. 476 (60), 541
 Tokuyasu, T. 556 (76), 572
 Toleikis, P. 244 (320), 296
 Tolis, E. 118 (175), 129, 502 (180), 545
 Tollinche, C. A. 706 (154), 734
 Tomás, M. 321 (52), 335 (146), 349, 352, 530 (278), 549
 Tomasi, S. 73 (179), 80
 Tomasik, W. 467 (25), 540
 Tomassetti, M. 208 (235, 236), 219
 Tomassini, A. 391 (86), 408
 Tomaszewski, J. 197 (127), 217, 264 (569), 280 (659), 307, 310
 Tomboulian, P. 278 (647), 310
 Tomé, F. 412 (43), 451
 Tomi, F. 814 (191), 822
 Tominaga, K. 986 (340), 1013
 Tomioka, K. 34 (94), 77, 391 (87, 88), 408, 746 (14), 782
 Tomisawa, H. 176 (286), 184
 Tomita, H. 907 (78), 926
 Tomiyama, C. S. 159 (116), 180
 Tomiyasu, H. 536 (262), 549
 Tomlonovic, B. 251 (443), 303
 Tomlonovic, B. K. 251 (443), 303
 Tomoda, H. 811 (173), 821
 Tomoda, K. 238 (122), 289
 Tomoda, S. 39 (102, 103), 77
 Tomokhin, I. 157 (105), 179
 Tomozawa, A. 994 (396), 1014
 Tompson, G. B. 950 (92), 1007
 Tondello, E. 948 (72), 987 (351), 998 (445), 1004 (506), 1006, 1013, 1016, 1017
 Tondo, D. W. 430 (265), 456
 Tong, J. 864 (203), 878
 Tong, J. D. 864 (202), 878
 Tong, J. Y. 238 (115), 289
 Tong, M.-L. 239 (180), 291
 Tongxiang, L. 957 (133), 1008
 Tontini, A. 599 (9), 600 (124), 665, 670
 Toogood, P. L. 400 (115), 409
 Toombes, G. E. S. 412 (10), 415 (203), 451, 455
 Toomey, L. M. 321 (60), 349
 Toppet, S. 781 (87, 88), 785
 Topping, C. 857 (177), 877
 Topuzova, M. G. 558 (116), 573
 Tori, K. 792 (33, 35), 818
 Torii, H. 989 (370, 371), 994 (396), 1014
 Torii, M. 911 (102), 927
 Törndahl, T. 995 (409), 1015
 Tornell, B. 203 (198), 218
 Torng, C. J. 1002 (466), 1016
 Toronto, D. V. 255 (506), 305
 Torreggiani, A. 596 (92), 668
 Torres, E. M. F. 985 (338), 1013
 Torres, L. 393 (94), 408
 Torres, M. R. 245 (400), 300
 Tortajada, A. 5 (7), 75, 476 (60), 541
 Toryashinova, D.-S. D. 559 (140), 573
 Toscano, P. J. 115 (161, 162), 122 (206), 129, 130, 245 (400, 401), 249 (438), 300, 301, 303, 956 (128–130), 1007, 1008
 Toth, I. J. 193 (87), 215
 Touati, N. 245 (370), 298
 Toukoniitty, E. 431 (304), 457
 Toullec, J. 498 (145), 544

- Toupet, L. 34 (95), 77, 113 (155), 123 (212),
129, 130, 344 (176), 352
- Tovar, K. 659 (452), 681
- Towns, R. L. R. 795 (72), 819
- Townsend, J. M. 466 (16), 539
- Toyama, N. 602 (134), 670
- Toyota, S. 498 (150), 544
- Tracey, A. S. 237 (88), 288, 605 (149), 670
- Trahanovsky, W. S. 323 (85), 350, 512 (227),
546
- Trakatelli, M. 599 (10), 666
- Trakatellis, A. 599 (116), 669
- Tramontana, J. C. 966 (206), 1010
- Trampert, A. 996 (415), 1015
- Tran, B. L. 255 (512, 513), 306
- Tranchimand, S. 645 (383), 679
- Tranquada, J. M. 997 (438), 1015
- Trauner, D. 445 (443), 446 (447), 460
- Trautwein, A. X. 111 (148), 129, 595 (75),
667
- Traverso, O. 281 (668), 310, 505 (198), 545
- Travnikov, S. S. 701 (109), 733
- Traxler, M. D. 60 (158), 79, 372 (44), 406
- Trekoval, J. 840 (78), 858 (89), 875
- Tresoldi, G. 893 (38), 924
- Trevino, H. 997 (434), 1015
- Treweeke, N. R. 431 (327), 457
- Trias, J. A. 176 (262–265), 183
- Tricca, M. L. 432 (339), 458
- Trifirò, F. 986 (342), 1013
- Trifunović, S. R. 711 (196), 735
- Trincherò, A. 596 (92), 668
- Tripicchio, A. 335 (141), 351
- Tripp, C. P. 949 (77), 1006
- Tritsch, D. 623 (283), 675
- Trnka, T. M. 231 (50), 287
- Trogu, E. F. 892 (32, 33), 893 (36), 900 (10,
19), 902 (18, 59), 905 (12), 923–925
- Troisi, L. 745 (11), 782
- Trojanov, S. I. 105 (123), 128
- Trombe, J.-C. 240 (197, 212, 214, 249, 250),
243 (243), 247 (247), 292, 294
- Trombini, C. 196 (114), 216
- Tron, T. 645 (383), 679
- Trost, B. M. 48 (126), 65 (166), 78, 79, 226
(7), 286, 356 (2), 364 (22, 23), 365 (25, 26,
28), 372 (41), 405, 406, 412 (81), 414 (3,
4), 443 (396–398), 450, 452, 459, 854
(158), 877
- Troyanov, S. 245 (294), 295
- Troyanov, S. I. 139 (27), 157 (105, 106),
178–180, 280 (665), 310, 464 (7), 539
- Trubin, S. V. 966 (201), 1010
- Trubina, S. V. 99 (79), 127
- Trucks, G. W. 21 (65), 76
- Trudeau, S. 561 (157), 574
- Truhlar, D. G. 623 (286), 675
- Trumpower, B. L. 617 (178, 251, 255, 256),
620 (254), 671, 674
- Truong, A. P. 556 (68), 572
- Trusova, T. V. 186 (1), 213
- Truter, M. R. 187 (15), 214, 245 (399, 400,
403), 300, 301, 908 (100), 926
- Trzeciak, A. M. 553 (32, 33), 571
- Tsai, C.-F. 258 (529), 306
- Tsai, C.-Y. 980 (304), 1012
- Tsai, H.-L. 240 (228), 245 (378), 293, 299,
515 (239), 547
- Tsai, S. J. 707 (168), 734
- Tsang, K. W. T. 950 (84), 1006
- Tsartolia, E. 857 (176), 877
- Tsaryuk, V. 139 (29), 157 (105), 178, 179
- Tsay, Y.-H. 499 (158), 544
- Tschang, P.-S. W. 522 (261), 549
- Tse, J. 239 (149), 244 (320), 290, 296, 605
(153), 671
- Tse, M.-W. 194 (92), 215
- Tselikas, G. 865 (212), 878
- Tseng, S.-M. 240 (236), 293
- Tseng, W.-C. 252 (482), 304
- Tsiamis, C. 245 (403), 301, 327 (107), 350,
521 (252), 522 (258), 527 (236), 531 (242),
547–549
- Tsien, R. Y. 589 (46), 667
- Tsikalova, M. 252 (473), 304
- Tsintsarski, B. 990 (379), 1014
- Tsipis, C. A. 240 (233), 293
- Tsirivas, E. 708 (13), 730
- Tsitsilianis, C. 867 (214), 878
- Tsoncheva, T. 990 (379, 380), 1014
- Tsubaki, K. 396 (101), 408, 412 (79), 452
- Tsuboi, T. 170 (207), 182
- Tsubota, M. 865 (188), 877
- Tsubouchi, A. 768 (62), 784
- Tsubouchi, R. 237 (88), 288, 604 (148), 670
- Tsuboyama-
Kasaoka, N. 583 (26), 666
- Tsushima, T. 199 (146), 217
- Tsuchiya, C. 760 (45), 783
- Tsuchiya, H. 596 (91), 668
- Tsuchiya, T. 971 (238), 972 (249), 1010,
1011
- Tsuchiya, Y. 383 (74), 407, 551 (9), 564
(186), 570, 575
- Tsuda, M. 467 (24), 540
- Tsuge, A. 245 (355), 297
- Tsuji, H. 565 (205, 208), 575
- Tsuji, K. 703 (126), 733
- Tsuji, O. 983 (318), 1012
- Tsuji, T. 479 (81), 542, 707 (170), 734
- Tsujibo, H. 237 (88), 288
- Tsukagoshi, K. 238 (104), 289
- Tsukahara, S. 707 (166, 167), 713 (209), 734,
735
- Tsukahara, T. 104 (118), 122 (198), 128, 130

- Tsukahara, Y. 173 (244), 183
 Tsukerblat, B. S. 245 (388), 299
 Tsukube, H. 105 (105), 128, 688 (22), 718
 (219, 237), 727 (310–313), 730, 735–738
 Tsumura, F. 689 (33), 731
 Tsuno, Y. 41 (109), 77, 78
 Tsunoda, K. 173 (244), 183
 Tsuritani, T. 412 (97), 452
 Tsuruta, H. 582 (4), 665
 Tsuruta, T. 198 (134), 217, 850 (135), 876
 Tsushida, T. 596 (90), 668
 Tsushima, T. 479 (81), 542
 Tsutsumi, T. 252 (483), 304
 Tsuzuki, R. 194 (95), 216
 Tsuzuki, Y. 775 (22), 783
 Tsvetanov, Ch. B. 840 (88), 875
 Tsvetanov, D. T. 840 (82), 875
 Tsyba, I. 123 (209), 130
 Tu, R. 1004 (496), 1017
 Tu, Y. Q. 382 (70), 407
 Tu, Z. A. 726 (305), 737
 Tuchagues, J.-P. 239 (179, 187), 292, 240
 (200), 291, 292
 Tuck, D. G. 238 (115), 239 (186), 244 (326),
 289, 291, 296
 Tucker, J. N. 811 (175), 821
 Tucker, P. A. 507 (211), 508 (213), 546
 Tufro, M. F. 431 (289), 457
 Tugcu, H. 729 (330), 738
 Tuininga, J. E. 625 (299), 676
 Tulchinsky, V. 938 (27), 1005
 Tulip, T. H. 211 (272), 220
 Tumas, W. 260 (541), 268 (588), 307, 308,
 561 (153), 574
 Tuncel, A. 690 (35), 731
 Tung, Y.-L. 252 (482), 304
 Tunge, J. 555 (53), 572
 Tunney, J. M. 880 (5), 906 (68), 923, 925
 Tuomola, M. 174 (250), 183
 Tupper, D. E. 815 (187), 821
 Turcatti, G. 728 (319), 738
 Turck, A. 566 (222), 575
 Tureček, F. 199 (131), 217, 212 (258), 220,
 412 (135), 453
 Turgambaeva, A. E. 972 (253), 1011
 Turkowski, B. 553 (19), 571
 Turnball, K. W. 416 (219), 455
 Turnbow, L. 894 (39), 924
 Turnbull, A. P. 625 (303), 676
 Turnbull, J. 648 (401), 679
 Turnbull, R. 440 (409), 459
 Turner, D. J. 920 (130), 928
 Turner, M. A. 239 (170), 291
 Turner, N. H. 971 (241), 1011
 Turner, N. J. 653 (421), 680
 Turner, R. B. 200 (160), 201 (168), 217, 218
 Turner, S. S. 245 (400), 301, 919 (125), 927
 Turnipseed, S. B. 244 (332), 296, 702 (45,
 122), 731, 733, 938 (27), 968 (213), 1005,
 1010
 Turpín, J. 317 (11), 348
 Turpin, R. 254 (497), 305
 Turukhin, A. V. 160 (128), 180
 Tushaus, L. A. 213 (289), 221
 Tüzüin, N. Ş. 569 (288), 577
 Tverdova, N. V. 89 (33), 103 (29), 104 (102,
 112, 113), 126–128
 Twose, D. L. 850 (137), 876
 Tykarska, E. 632 (322), 676
 Tyrra, W. 245 (408), 301
 Tyukalova, O. V. 557 (106), 573
 Tzavellas, L. C. 245 (403), 301
 Tzeng, C.-C. 603 (138), 670
 Tziveleka, L. A. 609 (180), 671
 Uang, B.-J. 565 (191), 575
 Ucar, I. 240 (225, 233, 239), 293
 Uchida, S. 718 (219), 735
 Uchida, Y. 499 (153), 544
 Uchiyama, K. 245 (355), 297
 Uchiyama, T. 326 (102), 350
 Uckun, F. M. 527 (273), 549
 Udachin, K. A. 252 (488), 305
 Udagawa, T. 659 (449), 681
 Uden, P. C. 718 (240), 723 (275), 736, 737
 Udworthy, D. W. 590 (48), 667
 Uebel, J. J. 795 (73), 796 (85), 819
 Ueda, E. 604 (145), 670
 Ueda, M. 999 (450), 1016
 Ueda, N. 474 (58), 476 (63), 541
 Ueda, S. 566 (231), 576
 Ueda, T. 474 (58), 541
 Ueeda, R. 242 (291), 295
 Uehara, K. 501 (167), 544
 Uehara, Y. 583 (29), 666
 Uehira, S. 412 (97), 452
 Uehlin, L. 412 (48), 451
 Ueki, S. 829 (21, 22), 830 (29, 31), 874
 Ueki, Y. 830 (25), 874
 Uekusa, H. 514 (235), 547
 Uemara, T. 173 (244), 183
 Uematsu, T. 558 (118), 564 (182), 573, 574
 Uemura, M. 204 (204), 218
 Uemura, S. 557 (82), 564 (185), 565 (210),
 572, 574, 575
 Uemura, T. 610 (194), 672
 Uenishi, J. 727 (310, 312, 313), 737, 738
 Ueno, K. 249 (434), 302, 501 (174), 533
 (282), 535 (284), 545, 549, 550
 Ueno, T. 526 (267), 549
 Ueta, T. 565 (217), 575
 Ueura, K. 567 (263), 576
 Ueyama, N. 917 (117), 927
 Uga, H. 437 (380), 459

- Ugгла, R. 58 (145), 79
 Ugozzoli, F. 245 (341), 254 (498), 255 (502–504), 297, 305, 335 (141), 339 (161), 351, 352
 Ugrinova, V. 248 (424), 302
 Uguagliati, P. 316 (16), 348
 Uher, M. 603 (140), 670
 Uhl, W. 240 (237), 293
 Uhlemann, E. 255 (514), 306
 Uhlemann, V. E. 255 (514), 306
 Uhlig, E. 323 (79), 350
 Uhrhammer, R. 207 (227, 229), 219, 233 (65), 287
 Uhrig, D. 857 (182), 877
 Ui, T. 692 (54), 731
 Uiji, N. 711 (198), 735
 Uji, S. 919 (126), 927
 Ujii, S. 238 (106), 289
 Ukhin, L. Yu. 891 (31), 924
 Ukita, T. 34 (93), 77
 Ulrich, C. 808 (162), 821
 Umanets, V. A. 559 (139, 140), 573
 Umanetz, V. A. 559 (141), 573
 Umabayashi, N. 383 (74), 407
 Umeda, H. 519 (250), 548
 Umeda, K. 122 (117), 128
 Umetani, S. 39 (39), 75, 157 (107), 180
 Umezawa, T. 728 (318), 738
 Umezono, Y. 914 (88), 921 (139), 926, 928
 Umitani, S. 157 (108), 165 (156, 161), 173 (173), 180, 181
 Umpierre, A. P. 559 (131), 573
 Ünaleroglu, C. 594 (69), 667, 595 (80), 668
 Underhill, A. E. 880 (2), 907 (79), 914 (73), 920 (130, 133, 134), 923, 926, 928
 Underwood, G. R. 188 (24), 214
 Uner, H. B. 729 (330), 738
 Ung, A. T. 412 (80), 452
 Ungvari, N. 212 (34), 214
 Ungvary, F. 212 (34), 214
 Unno, H. 744 (7), 782
 Unno, S. 727 (311), 737
 Uno, K. 238 (106), 289
 Unverhau, K. 280 (661), 310
 Upadhya, T. T. 479 (74), 541
 Uppal, D. K. 252 (468), 304
 Urbanczyk-Lipkowska, Z. 498 (150), 544
 Urch, J. E. 592 (54), 660 (56), 667
 Urdaneta, J. 553 (35), 571
 Uri, N. 584 (34), 666
 Uribe, D. 595 (73, 74), 667
 Urones, J. G. 443 (435), 460
 Urpí, F. 202 (185), 218, 373 (49, 50), 407, 412 (105, 107, 108), 453
 Urriolabeitia, E. P. 315 (12), 316 (17–19), 317 (20), 319 (39), 321 (52, 53), 335 (145, 146), 348, 349, 352
 Urrutigoity, M. 245 (396), 300
 Urruty, L. 607 (19), 666
 Urschey, M. 558 (107), 573
 Ursini, O. 412 (42), 451
 Urwylet, B. 412 (134), 453
 Uschold, R. E. 414 (184), 454
 Usón, R. 334 (138), 335 (142, 143), 351, 352
 Ustinov, A. Yu. 109 (137), 128
 Ute, K. 834 (49), 846 (67, 68), 862 (185), 874, 875, 877
 Utimoto, K. 42 (113), 78, 485 (108, 110), 542, 543
 Utko, J. 239 (141), 290
 Utsonumia, K. 701 (107), 732
 Utsunomiya, M. 563 (178), 574
 Uytterhoeven, M. G. 245 (378), 299
 Uzio, D. 947 (66), 1006
 Uzun, A. 245 (393), 300
 Vacca, A. 239 (163), 291
 Vachalkova, A. 237 (88), 288, 583 (17), 666
 Vafin, R. R. 167 (181), 182
 Vagias, C. 609 (180), 671
 Vahlas, C. 970 (229), 1010
 Vahrenkamp, H. 242 (275), 245 (300), 295, 326 (104), 346 (28), 348, 350
 Vaid, R. K. 479 (78), 542
 Vaidya, A. B. 617 (253), 620 (254), 674
 Vainionpaa, R. 174 (248, 249), 183
 Vaisserman, J. 245 (400), 300
 Vaissermann, J. 90 (35), 126, 245 (370), 298, 960 (153, 154), 993 (406), 1008, 1015
 Vajragupta, O. 239 (165), 244 (323), 291, 296
 Vakhrin, M. I. 383 (71), 407
 Valade, L. 891 (7), 906 (30), 920 (137), 922 (145–147), 923, 924, 928
 Valanne, A. 174 (248, 249, 251), 183
 Valcárcel, M. 709 (186), 734
 Valchár, M. 790 (17), 818
 Valderrama, M. 724 (279), 737
 Valentine, J. S. 595 (82), 646 (392), 668, 679
 Valentini, G. 635 (334), 677
 Valentino, M. 1003 (472), 1016
 Valero, E. 661 (469), 682
 Valeur, B. 136 (14), 177
 Valko, M. 595 (78), 668
 Valkova-Valchanova, M. 620 (254), 674
 Vallarino, L. M. 173 (243), 183
 Vallat, A. 523 (238), 547
 Valle, G. 252 (479), 304
 Vallee, B. L. 628 (306), 676
 Valleix, A. 434 (343), 458
 Vallet-Regí, M. 1003 (482), 1004 (499), 1017
 Vallicelli, M. 607 (169), 671
 Vallribera, A. 136 (18), 177
 Vallverdú, L. 368 (35), 406
 Valvano, M. A. 627 (305), 676

- van Albada, G. A. 245 (341), 297
 van Bekkum, H. 727 (309), 737, 794 (53), 819
 Van Belle, D. 622 (285), 675
 Van Beylen, M. 826 (2, 5), 873
 van Broeke, L. J. P. 555 (60), 572
 van Campenhoudt, O. 916 (114), 927
 van de Mieroop, W. F. 230 (37), 287
 Van De Ven, P. C. 989 (375, 376), 1014
 van den Bedem, H. 650 (412), 679
 van den Bergen, A. M. 245 (400), 301
 Van den Broeck, P. 252 (468), 304
 van der Drift, R. C. 570 (293), 577
 van der Geer, E. P. L. 619 (268), 674
 van der Helm, D. 239 (154), 290, 615 (234),
 616 (248), 673, 674
 van der Kerk, G. J. M. 282 (2), 286
 van der Leek, Y. 71 (176), 80
 van der Linde, R. 557 (98), 572
 Van der Oost, J. 625 (299, 302, 303), 676
 Van Der Puy, M. 426 (238, 275), 430 (231),
 455, 456
 van der Steen, F. H. 12 (30), 75, 229 (35), 230
 (38), 286, 287
 Van der Voort, P. 939 (32), 985 (327–332,
 336, 337), 986 (345), 987 (344), 989 (375,
 376), 1005, 1013, 1014
 Van der Walt, T. J. 501 (171), 544
 Van Doorslaer, S. 985 (333), 1013
 Van Doren, J. M. 189 (35), 214
 Van Dyke, C. H. 795 (78), 819
 van Dyke, M. W. 595 (79), 668
 van Eikema Hommes, N. 256 (518), 306
 van Eldik, R. 325 (97), 350, 482 (94), 542,
 595 (73), 667
 Van Engen, D. 505 (197), 545
 van Gorkum, R. 119 (56), 126, 245 (378),
 298, 557 (97), 572
 Van Hemert, R. L. 955 (105), 1007
 van Houten, K. A. 715 (226), 735, 895 (42,
 43), 925
 van Hummel, G. J. 815 (201), 822
 van Koningsveld, H. 245 (398), 300
 van Koten, G. 12 (30), 75, 227 (22), 229 (35),
 230 (37, 38), 261 (552, 553), 286, 287, 307
 van Leeuwen, P. W. N. M. 553 (13, 29, 37),
 554 (39, 41), 570, 571
 van Mier, G. P. M. 12 (30), 75, 230 (38), 287
 Van Nguyen, N. 40 (108), 77
 van Noort, P. I. 646 (388, 389), 679
 van Ooijen, J. A. C. 240 (229), 293
 Van Opetal, O. 622 (282), 675
 Van Schaffingen, E. 593 (57), 667
 van Slagere, J. 113 (154), 129
 van Slageren, J. 245 (386), 299
 van Staveren, D. R. 245 (341), 297
 Van Stryland, E. W. 896 (4), 923
 Van, T. T. 974 (269, 270), 1000 (459), 1011,
 1016
 Van Tilbeurgh, H. 622 (281, 285), 675
 Van Tilborg, J. 210 (262), 220
 van Veldhovoy, P. J. 980 (299), 1012
 van Vliet, M. C. A. 555 (60), 572
 van Vliet, M. R. P. 261 (552), 307
 Van Welzenis, R. G. 989 (375, 376), 1014
 Van Zeldovsky, A. 892 (14), 923
 van Zyl, G. J. 501 (172, 173), 544
 Vanasse, B. J. 412 (10), 451
 Vancea, L. 838 (69), 840 (76), 875
 Vandenberg, E. J. 830 (31), 874
 VandenBorn, H. W. 523 (232), 546
 Vander Tol, E. B. 156 (93), 179
 Vander Velde, D. G. 49 (128), 78
 Vandervoort-Maarschalk, F. W. 166 (177), 181
 VanDuyne, G. 470 (43), 540
 Vangdal, B. 240 (210), 292
 Vanhoeck, L. 803 (132), 820
 Vanier, N. R. 426 (204, 238, 275), 455, 456
 Vanotti, E. 54 (137), 79
 Vansant, E. F. 559 (142), 574, 939 (32), 985
 (319, 320, 327–332, 334–337), 986 (345),
 987 (344), 989 (375, 376), 991 (346, 347,
 381, 382), 1005, 1012–1014
 VanSlyke, S. A. 160 (131), 180
 Vanzo, J. A. 327 (110), 350
 Varala, R. 564 (180, 181), 574
 Vargas, A. 67 (168), 68 (167), 79, 80
 Vargas, J. M. 991 (383), 1014
 Vargas, M. D. 617 (260), 674
 Varghese, O. K. 977 (283), 1011
 Varlamova, L. M. 704 (136), 733
 Varón, R. 661 (469), 682
 Varret, F. 239 (185), 291, 610 (193), 611
 (196), 672
 Varshavsky, Yu. S. 501 (170, 171), 502 (183),
 544, 545
 Varshney, S. 849 (126), 876
 Varshney, S. K. 843 (93, 95, 98), 844 (102),
 847 (97, 121), 859 (189, 190), 864 (206),
 865 (207, 212), 875, 876, 878
 Varvaresou, A. 708 (13), 730
 Vasconcelos, D. A. 978 (287), 1012
 Vasil'eva, N. V. 718 (203), 735
 Vasilkov, A. U. 691 (44), 731
 Vassar, V. C. 569 (279), 577
 Vaughan, G. A. 283 (673, 674, 679), 310, 311
 Vaughan, W. R. 254 (6), 286, 616 (250), 674
 Vavra, I. 974 (267), 1011
 Vazquez, M. A. 466 (20), 539
 Vecchio, G. 505 (194), 545
 Veciana, J. 912 (105), 917 (84, 122), 918 (92,
 123), 926, 927
 Vedejs, E. 357 (5), 405, 437 (384, 385), 459,
 466 (15), 539
 Vederas, J. C. 466 (19), 539
 Vedova, L. D. 642 (365), 678
 Veghini, D. 274 (544), 307

- Vei, I. C. 254 (495, 496), 305, 341 (164), 352
 Veit, B. 609 (179), 671
 Vela, M. J. 240 (225), 293
 Vela, N. P. 708 (177), 734
 Velasco, J. 621 (278), 675
 Velasco, M. V. R. 709 (181), 734
 Velasquez, J. 650 (412), 679
 Velikanov, D. A. 99 (80), 127
 Velikova, T. M. 692 (52), 731
 Velusamy, S. 558 (113), 573
 Venkatasubramanian, U. 317 (23), 348
 Venkatraman, L. 373 (47), 406
 Venning, H. 705 (152), 734
 Vennos, A. 796 (85), 819
 Venter, J. A. 501 (171), 544
 Ventimiglia, G. 505 (194), 545, 948 (74), 1006
 Venugopal, V. 245 (365), 297
 Vepsäläinen, J. J. 252 (475), 304
 Verani, G. 892 (14), 923
 Verberckmoes, A. A. 985 (328), 1013
 Verboom, W. 815 (201), 822
 Verboon, W. 156 (93), 179
 Verdaguer, M. 240 (233), 293
 Verdecchia, M. 567 (262), 576
 Verdon, C. 947 (66), 1006
 Verducci, J. 440 (424), 460
 Verevkin, S. P. 207 (207), 219
 Vergoossen, H. 245 (398), 300
 Verhees, C. H. 625 (299), 676
 Verhoeven, J. W. 156 (93), 179
 Verhoff, F. H. 627 (280), 675
 Verhovnik, G. P. J. 245 (374), 298
 Verkade, J. G. 368 (34), 406
 Vermynen, P. 595 (81), 668
 Vernardou, D. 985 (325), 1013
 Veronese, A. C. 252 (479), 304
 Verpeaux, J. N. 745 (10), 782
 Verron, M. 176 (276), 184
 Verspaget, H. W. 595 (78), 668
 Vert, M. 861 (195–199), 869 (216, 217), 872 (221), 878
 Vertlib, V. 245 (294), 295
 Vestergren, M. 245 (346), 297
 Vetoshkina, L. V. 891 (31), 924
 Vettori, U. 252 (479), 304
 Veya, P. 5 (9), 75, 83 (7, 14), 125, 208 (239), 219, 225 (4), 227 (10), 230 (39), 231 (48), 232 (55), 233 (59), 253 (492), 286, 287, 305, 315 (9), 328 (115), 331 (128, 132), 337 (154), 346 (105, 133, 183), 347, 350–353, 412 (93), 452
 Viallet, V. 1004 (511), 1017
 Viana, B. 974 (265), 1011
 Vicente, J. 193 (86), 196 (112), 215, 216, 236 (5, 80), 245 (293), 249 (1), 286, 288, 295, 315 (2–5), 317 (11, 21), 319 (37, 39), 329 (1), 334 (22, 138), 336 (10, 150), 342 (168), 347–349, 351, 352, 510 (217), 546
 Viciu, M. S. 368 (33), 406
 Vick, J. E. 635 (330, 331), 677
 Vick, T. A. 797 (96), 820
 Vickery, B. L. 245 (400), 301
 Vidal-Gancedo, J. 912 (105), 927
 Vidali, M. 245 (371), 298, 533 (283), 549
 Vidovic, D. 240 (264), 294
 Vieffhaus, D. 970 (228), 1010
 Viehe, H. G. 775 (75), 784
 Viertler, H. 149 (24), 177
 Vígato, P. A. 238 (87), 245 (371), 288, 298, 533 (283), 535 (288), 549, 550
 Vigneault, F. 595 (79), 668
 Viguri, F. 335 (141), 351
 Vijgenboom, E. 661 (460), 681
 Vikić-Topić, D. 197 (123), 216
 Vila, C. 392 (90), 408
 Vilarasa, J. 412 (108), 453
 Vilarroig, L. 478 (61), 541
 Villa, A. C. 274 (617), 309
 Villa, M. B. 52 (138), 79
 Villagran, D. 245 (388), 299
 Villamena, F. A. 520 (240), 547
 Villemin, D. 413 (183), 454
 Villiers, C. 200 (164), 217
 Vincent, J. B. 726 (299), 737
 Vincent, M. A. 885 (9), 923
 Vindigni, A. 920 (129), 928
 Vining, M. S. 818 (207), 822
 Vinyard, D. J. 113 (153), 129
 Viola, R. 581 (1), 593 (59), 665, 667
 Visentin, G. 245 (400), 301
 Vishnumurthy, K. 412 (142), 453
 Vishwakarma, L. C. 468 (32), 540
 Vishwanatha, J. K. 660 (121), 669
 Vishwanathan, V. 945 (58), 1006
 Viso, A. 558 (117), 573
 Visser, F. R. 792 (29), 818
 Viswanathamurthi, P. 517 (248), 548
 Vitagliano, A. 399 (109), 408
 Vitale, M. 64 (161), 65 (165), 79
 Vittal, J. J. 167 (182), 182, 963 (182, 185), 1009
 Viveros, T. 993 (394), 1014
 Vladimír, M. 716 (231), 736
 Vlasov, V. M. 413 (171), 454
 Vlček, A. 115 (168), 129
 Vlček, P. 19 (42), 76, 831 (44), 838 (72), 839 (75), 842 (80), 844 (100, 107–109), 845 (79, 81), 849 (125), 874–876
 Vodacek, A. 255 (511), 306
 Vodicka, L. 795 (75), 819
 Voehler, M. 621 (279), 675
 Voelter, W. 555 (67), 572
 Voets, M. 781 (88), 785
 Vogel, E. 90 (38), 126, 238 (90), 288, 374 (54), 407

- Vogels, C. M. 213 (213), 219, 239 (136), 290, 561 (148–152), 574, 606 (129, 155), 670, 671
- Vogelson, C. T. 243 (315), 296
- Vogler, A. 169 (199, 203), 172 (218, 219), 182, 245 (400), 300, 505 (194), 521 (257), 545, 548, 901 (65, 66), 925
- Vogt, D. 555 (54), 572
- Vogt, J. 104 (102), 127
- Vogt, N. 104 (102), 127
- Vohra, N. 618 (262), 674
- Vohs, J. K. 252 (486), 305
- Vol'pin, I. M. 193 (81), 215
- Volkov, S. V. 502 (181), 545
- Vollmer, S. H. 200 (154), 217, 272 (589), 308
- Volpe, A. 245 (351), 297
- Volpe, M. 245 (353, 368), 297, 298, 513 (233), 547
- Von Dreele, R. B. 245 (369), 298, 520 (253), 548
- von E., W. 211 (267), 220
- Von Hoene, J. 969 (220), 1010
- von Zezschwitz, P. 433 (340), 458
- Vonaparti, A. 708 (13), 730
- Vondenhof, M. 481 (90), 542
- Vongerichten, H. 90 (38), 126
- Voronin, A. S. 702 (123), 733
- Vorotynov, A. M. 99 (80), 127
- Vossen, J. L. 937 (19), 1005
- Vougiouka, M. 595 (82), 668
- Voulgaropoulos, B. 327 (107), 350
- Voutsas, G. 245 (403), 301
- Voutsas, G. P. 327 (107), 350
- Vovna, V. I. 109 (137), 128, 690 (38), 731
- Voyevodskaya, T. I. 196 (111), 216
- Vrábel, V. 603 (140), 670
- Vrbová, M. 716 (232), 736
- Vrdoljak, V. 205 (214), 219
- Vreshch, V. D. 245 (335, 383), 296, 299
- Vreven, T. 47 (119), 78, 199 (142), 217, 638 (340), 677
- Vrňata, M. 716 (232), 736
- Vu, M. V. 629 (314), 676
- Vucinic-Vasic, M. 1004 (512), 1017
- Vučković, G. 704 (138–141, 144), 733
- Vučković, G. N. 704 (137, 147), 733
- Vuillemin, B. 831 (42), 849 (127), 874, 876
- Vuillemin, C. 849 (128), 876
- Vulliet, P. R. 600 (122), 670
- Vulpetti, A. 54 (137), 79
- Waack, R. 30 (84), 77
- Wächtler, T. 957 (170), 965 (183), 1009
- Wada, K. 559 (136), 573
- Wada, M. 105 (105), 128, 162 (26), 177
- Wada, N. 242 (273), 294
- Wada, T. 728 (322), 738
- Wada, Y. 164 (150), 181
- Wade, K. 209 (248, 249), 220
- Wadsworth, K. J. 567 (258), 576
- Waerenborgh, J. C. 919 (75), 926
- Waespe-Sarcevic, N. 466 (17), 539
- Wager, R. S. 996 (418), 1015
- Wagman, D. D. 209 (120), 216
- Wagner, A. 434 (343), 458
- Wagner, B. 270 (604), 308
- Wagner, P. J. 412 (136), 453
- Wagner, T. 232 (53), 264 (565–567), 287, 307
- Wagner, W. F. 245 (342, 361, 362), 297
- Wahid, P. F. 997 (436), 1015
- Wahl, G. 974 (225), 980 (305), 1003 (471), 1010, 1012, 1016
- Wai, C. M. 707 (174), 734
- Waimier, B. 971 (237), 1010
- Wainai, T. 727 (308), 737
- Wait, E. 245 (365), 297
- Wakagi, T. 625 (301), 676
- Wakatsuki, Y. 199 (139, 140), 217, 236 (82), 288, 343 (171), 352
- Wakeshima, I. 274 (274), 294, 687 (20), 730
- Wakisaka, K. 171 (213), 182
- Wakita, H. 503 (186), 545
- Walatka, V. 906 (69), 925
- Walczak, R. M. 483 (101), 542
- Waldron, J. T. 212 (158), 217
- Waldrop, M. 521 (252), 548
- Walfort, B. 278 (648), 310, 321 (58), 349, 958 (143), 1008
- Walker, A. 755 (39), 783
- Walker, J. I. 624 (293), 676
- Walker, J. R. 627 (305), 676
- Walker, M. A. 52 (133), 78
- Wallace, K. J. 714 (218), 735
- Walland, V. 245 (387), 299
- Waller, R. F. 660 (55), 667
- Wallis, M. G. 658 (436), 680
- Walsh, C. T. 665 (486), 682
- Walsh, P. A. 424 (249), 456
- Walsh, P. J. 282 (672), 310
- Walsh, S. M. 588 (41), 666
- Walsh, T. A. 665 (476), 682
- Walter, D. 478 (69), 541, 767 (60), 784
- Walter, J. A. 707 (171), 734
- Walter, O. 252 (478), 304
- Walter, R. I. 484 (102), 542
- Waltereit, P. 996 (415), 1015
- Waltermire, R. E. 431 (338), 458
- Walters, I. A. S. 444 (440), 460
- Walthall, D. A. 412 (42), 451
- Waltham, E. 239 (154), 290
- Walther, D. 335 (148), 352
- Walther, J. P. 625 (302), 676
- Walton, D. R. M. 779 (82), 784, 857 (176), 877
- Walton, H. F. 201 (169), 218

- Walton, P. H. 239 (136), 290, 606 (129), 670
- Walton, R. A. 245 (380), 299
- Walz, L. 620 (208), 672
- Wamiru, A. 661 (471), 682
- Wan, H. 695 (63), 732
- Wan, H.-W. 196 (118), 216
- Wan, J. K. S. 501 (168), 544
- Wang, A. 245 (403), 252 (455), 301, 303, 382 (70), 407, 1003 (478), 1016
- Wang, C. 635 (334), 677, 992 (385), 1014
- Wang, C.-C. 240 (204), 292, 240 (224, 228, 236, 267), 293, 294
- Wang, C.-G. 948 (71), 1006
- Wang, D. I. C. 627 (280), 675
- Wang, D. Z. 189 (26), 214, 412 (30), 415 (196), 451, 455
- Wang, D. Z.-R. 415 (194), 454
- Wang, E. 693 (64), 732
- Wang, E. Y. 974 (260), 1011
- Wang, F. 165 (167), 181, 570 (291), 577
- Wang, F. Y. 619 (268), 674
- Wang, G. 175 (240), 183
- Wang, G. D. 595 (82), 668
- Wang, G. L. 995 (414), 1015
- Wang, H. 559 (134), 573
- Wang, H. B. 997 (449), 1004 (489), 1016, 1017
- Wang, H. H. 892 (33), 902 (23), 906 (71), 908 (99), 920 (135), 924–926, 928, 946 (65), 1006
- Wang, H. J. 696 (91), 732
- Wang, H.-T. 123 (213), 130
- Wang, H.-Y. 252 (478), 304
- Wang, J. 412 (106), 453, 558 (110), 573, 583 (23), 666, 693 (64), 732, 865 (207, 212), 878
- Wang, J.-S. 19 (40), 20 (53), 76, 827 (6), 837 (52), 841 (71), 843 (99), 844 (94, 110), 847 (122), 848 (119), 849 (59, 105, 111, 124, 126, 127, 130), 864 (204, 205), 873–876, 878
- Wang, J.-T. 206 (216), 219
- Wang, J.-y. 596 (92), 668
- Wang, K. 165 (139, 160), 180, 181, 888 (26), 924
- Wang, L. 165 (167), 166 (166), 181, 245 (336, 403), 296, 301, 693 (64), 696 (91), 715 (221), 732, 735, 950 (84), 1003 (477), 1006, 1016
- Wang, L.-C. 245 (388), 299, 569 (281), 577
- Wang, L.-f. 596 (92), 668
- Wang, L.-S. 888 (27), 924
- Wang, M. 157 (104), 164 (148), 179, 181, 467 (22), 539, 975 (277), 1011
- Wang, P. 247 (422), 302, 440 (416), 448 (450), 459, 460
- Wang, Q. 956 (104), 1007
- Wang, R. 567 (255), 576
- Wang, R. Y. 336 (152), 352
- Wang, S. 169 (169), 170 (170), 171 (217), 181, 182, 245 (361), 297, 950 (95), 975 (276), 1000 (455), 1007, 1011, 1016
- Wang, S.-B. 172 (172), 181, 245 (348), 297
- Wang, S. M. 336 (152), 352
- Wang, S. X. 644 (373), 678
- Wang, T. 231 (45), 287
- Wang, T.-J. 558 (121), 573
- Wang, W. 436 (358), 458, 975 (276), 1000 (455), 1011, 1016
- Wang, X. 245 (388), 299, 569 (281), 577, 590 (49), 667
- Wang, X.-B. 888 (27), 924
- Wang, X. P. 245 (388), 299
- Wang, Y. 21 (63), 76, 165 (164), 181, 240 (224), 293, 616 (243, 244), 634 (329), 673, 677, 693 (64), 732, 975 (277), 990 (377), 1004 (494), 1011, 1014, 1017
- Wang, Y. Q. 1002 (466), 1016
- Wang, Y. Z. 164 (151), 181
- Wang, Z. 157 (104), 163 (142), 179, 180, 413 (178), 454, 565 (192), 575, 947 (67), 990 (378), 1006, 1014
- Wang, Z.-M. 245 (352), 297
- Wannere, C. S. 195 (105), 216
- Ward, D. E. 436 (363), 458
- Ward, D. G. 71 (173), 72 (174), 80
- Ward, M. 616 (249), 674
- Ward, M. D. 169 (197, 198), 182, 245 (349), 297, 525 (247), 548, 885 (22), 924
- Ward, R. S. 431 (329), 457
- Ward, S. E. 416 (226), 455
- Ward, T. C. 836 (54), 874
- Ward, T. L. 980 (295), 1004 (497, 498), 1012, 1017
- Ward, W. W. 589 (46), 667
- Wardell, J. L. 513 (233), 546
- Warin, R. 19 (40), 20 (53), 76, 841 (71), 843 (99), 844 (110), 848 (119), 849 (105), 875, 876
- Warkentin, J. 424 (266), 456
- Warner, C. H. 114 (158), 129
- Warner, W. N. 852 (151), 877
- Warren, J. E. 567 (266), 576
- Warren, S. 52 (133), 78, 412 (24), 451
- Warren, T. H. 945 (61), 963 (181), 1006, 1009
- Wartski, L. 70 (70), 76
- Warzelhan, V. 852 (151), 877
- Wasag, T. 693 (58), 731
- Waser, R. 978 (288), 1003 (485, 486), 1012, 1017
- Wasiak, W. 719 (251), 720 (256, 257), 722 (268), 736
- Wasike, J.-C. 553 (17), 571

- Wasserman, H. H. 464 (11), 539
 Wasson, S. J. S. 245 (362), 297
 Watakabe, K. 604 (148), 670
 Watanabe, A. 971 (238), 1010
 Watanabe, H. 239 (165), 244 (323), 291, 296,
 624 (295), 676, 807 (160), 821
 Watanabe, J. 210 (257), 220, 238 (104),
 289
 Watanabe, K. 49 (130), 78, 694 (71), 732
 Watanabe, M. 47 (120), 78, 476 (63), 529
 (244), 541, 547, 565 (215), 575
 Watanabe, S. 565 (217), 575
 Watanabe, T. 440 (417), 459, 794 (61), 819,
 907 (78), 926, 971 (234), 978 (288), 1003
 (485, 486), 1010, 1012, 1017
 Watanabe, Y. 322 (70), 350, 830 (25), 874
 Watanesk, S. 702 (121), 733
 Waterman, M. R. 621 (279), 675
 Waters, J. M. 58 (145), 79
 Waters, M. 231 (50), 287
 Waters, N. C. 660 (55), 667
 Waters, T. 888 (27), 924
 Waters, T. N. 252 (483), 304
 Waterson, C. 857 (177), 877
 Waterson, D. 443 (437), 460
 Watkin, D. 254 (496), 305, 341 (164),
 352
 Watkin, D. J. 239 (154), 290
 Watkins, J. B. 595 (78), 668
 Watkins, J. J. 960 (167, 168), 1009
 Watkins, S. E. 171 (202), 182, 325 (96),
 350
 Watkinson, M. 436 (351), 458
 Watson, L. A. 264 (569), 307
 Watson, P. L. 277 (632), 309
 Watson, W. H. 245 (400), 301, 893 (35),
 924
 Watt, C. I. 628 (308), 676
 Watt, C. I. F. 189 (42), 214
 Watt, R. 270 (605), 308
 Watts, J. F. 968 (219), 1010
 Watts, P. 412 (39), 431 (317), 451, 457
 Watzke, A. 402 (121), 409
 Way, H. 505 (191), 545
 Wayda, A. L. 200 (159), 217, 272 (614), 309
 Wayland, B. B. 828 (13), 873
 Waymouth, R. M. 235 (78, 79), 288
 Weaving, R. 431 (327), 457
 Webb, P. B. 245 (401), 301, 322 (68), 349
 Weber, A. 908 (98), 926
 Weber, E. 87 (24), 126, 498 (149), 544
 Weber, H.-J. 657 (427), 680
 Weber, J. 892 (14), 923
 Weber, K. 262 (557), 264 (573), 307, 308
 Weber, U. 941 (33), 1005
 Weberndörfer, B. 245 (304, 392), 275 (619),
 295, 299, 309, 503 (185), 545
 Webster, O. W. 854 (158, 160), 855 (159,
 162), 868 (165), 869 (193), 877, 878
 Weckhuysen, B. M. 985 (331, 332), 1013
 Wedekind, J. E. 632 (319, 320), 634 (325),
 676
 Weder, J. E. 613 (221), 673
 Weeks, M. J. 238 (111), 289
 Weerasooriya, N. 413 (150, 164, 168), 436
 (352), 438 (391, 392), 442 (429), 453, 454,
 458–460
 Weghorn, S. J. 476 (60), 541
 Wegner, R. 252 (483), 304, 305
 Wehry, E. L. 690 (36), 731
 Wei, C.-i. 603 (15), 661 (463), 666, 681
 Wei, X. 649 (409), 679
 Weickhardt, C. 692 (49, 50), 731
 Weil, J. A. 120 (187), 130
 Weiliang, C. 555 (51), 571
 Weimann, R. 252 (462), 303
 Wein, M. 607 (18), 666
 Weinberg, M. 176 (270), 184
 Weinreb, O. 582 (3), 596 (88), 665, 668
 Weinstein, S. E. 804 (139), 818 (207), 821,
 822
 Weinstock, I. 233 (61), 287
 Weiß, T. D. 412 (62), 452
 Weise, K. H. 176 (261), 183
 Weismiller, M. C. 469 (36), 540
 Weiss, A. 240 (218, 220, 230), 280 (666), 293,
 310
 Weiss, H. 19 (47, 50), 73 (179), 76, 80, 839
 (74), 850 (142), 875, 876
 Weiss, M. J. 360 (14), 405
 Weiss, R. 54 (54), 76
 Weissman, S. I. 144 (44), 178
 Weitz, H. M. 480 (84), 542
 Weix, D. J. 568 (264), 576
 Welch, A. J. 277 (630), 309
 Welch, J. T. 115 (161, 162), 122 (206), 129,
 130, 245 (400, 401), 300, 301, 956
 (128–130), 1007, 1008
 Welford, R. 648 (401), 679
 Welker, M. E. 233 (60), 287
 Weller, D. 937 (23), 950 (81), 1005, 1006
 Wellington, K. D. 484 (105), 542
 Wells, C. C. 245 (400), 301
 Wells, M. B. 814 (197), 822
 Welp, U. 240 (222), 293, 946 (65), 1006
 Welter, R. 253 (493), 305, 337 (155), 352
 Welti, D. H. 794 (57), 819
 Wemple, M. W. 245 (378), 299
 Wen, K.-C. 708 (180), 734
 Wen, T. C. 171 (215), 182
 Wend, D. 583 (31), 666
 Weng, C. F. 599 (116), 669
 Weng, L. H. 266 (579), 308
 Weng, Y. 713 (211), 735
 Wenli, G. 957 (133), 1008

- Wensink, P. C. 650 (404), 679
 Wenthold, P. G. 189 (36), 192 (71), 214, 215
 Wentorf, R. H. 954 (114), 1007
 Wentrup, C. 748 (20), 783
 Wentzel, B. B. 558 (119, 124), 573
 Wenzel, P. J. 749 (29), 783
 Wenzel, T. J. 245 (400), 301, 592 (53), 667, 723 (18), 730, 804 (138–141), 806 (4), 810 (124), 811 (182), 812 (176, 184, 188), 813 (177–181), 817 (203–205), 818 (207), 818, 820–822
 Werbelow, L. G. 794 (65), 819
 Werndrup, P. 245 (375), 298
 Werner, B. C. 243 (315), 296
 Werner, H. 231 (44), 245 (304, 392), 254 (500), 262 (557), 274 (620), 275 (619), 287, 295, 299, 305, 307, 309, 339 (159), 352, 497 (143), 501 (169), 503 (185), 543–545
 Werner, S. 280 (666), 310
 Wernick, D. L. 805 (145), 821
 Wernsdorfer, W. 245 (385), 299, 920 (129), 928
 Wertz, J. E. 120 (187), 130
 Wesdemiotis, C. 858 (191), 878
 Wesenberg, G. E. 635 (333), 677
 Wessels, J. M. 658 (217, 443), 673, 681
 Wessjohann, L. A. 398 (106), 408
 West, A. P. 252 (469), 304
 West, B. O. 245 (400), 301, 500 (166), 544
 West, R. 240 (193, 194, 198), 244 (328), 245 (327), 292, 296
 West, R. H. 955 (117), 1007
 Westcott, S. A. 213 (213), 219, 239 (136), 245 (392), 290, 299, 559 (147), 561 (148–152), 574, 606 (129, 155), 670, 671, 723 (8), 730
 Westermann, B. 398 (106), 408
 Westerhausen, M. 245 (337), 296
 Westermann, B. 48 (126), 78
 Westin, G. 245 (375), 298
 Wetterhahn, K. E. 594 (70), 667
 Weygand, C. 190 (55), 215
 Weyhermüller, T. 111 (148), 129, 245 (341), 297, 899 (28, 53), 902 (29), 924, 925
 Weyrich, P. A. 997 (434), 1015
 Whalen, D. L. 189 (27), 214, 427 (246), 456
 Whaley, S. 944 (49), 1006
 Whan, R. E. 143 (46), 175 (47), 178
 Whangbo, M.-H. 240 (222), 293, 902 (23), 924, 906 (71), 916 (113), 925, 927, 920 (135), 928
 Wharton, C. W. 628 (309), 676
 Wharton, E. J. 899 (57), 925
 Wheeler, G. L. 581 (1), 593 (59), 639 (354), 665, 667, 678
 Wheeler, J. 239 (143), 290
 Wheland, G. W. 425 (205), 455
 Whetstine, J. R. 817 (206), 822
 Whildin, L. L. 245 (344), 297
 Whimp, P. O. 270 (605), 308
 Whistance, G. R. 661 (473), 682
 Whitby, R. J. 412 (111), 453, 488 (119), 543
 White, A. 650 (412), 679
 White, A. H. 245 (343, 404), 246 (415, 417), 248 (431), 255 (501), 261 (550), 267 (587), 275 (622), 297, 301, 302, 305, 307–309, 522 (259), 549
 White, A. J. P. 239 (126), 240 (226, 241, 253, 257, 259, 262), 245 (245, 338, 373), 255 (255), 256 (256), 258 (258), 260 (260), 283 (675), 289, 293, 294, 296, 298, 310, 412 (90, 109), 452, 453
 White, J. M. 239 (169), 291, 944 (49), 1006
 White, J. P. 658 (435), 680
 White, M. G. 985 (330), 1013
 White, P. S. 251 (445), 277 (638, 639), 278 (643, 644), 303, 310, 506 (208), 546, 814 (197), 822
 White, R. L. 750 (31), 783
 Whited, M. A. 920 (95), 926
 Whitehead, C. R. 483 (101), 484 (103), 542
 Whiteker, G. T. 554 (40), 562 (174), 571, 574
 Whitesides, G. M. 790 (19), 805 (142, 145), 818, 821
 Whiting, D. A. 471 (50), 540
 Whittaker, B. 176 (284), 184, 200 (163), 217, 245 (364), 297
 Whittaker, C. 317 (27), 348
 Whittingham, J. L. 653 (422), 680
 Whitwood, A. C. 239 (136), 290, 558 (125), 573, 606 (129), 670
 Wiberg, K. B. 203 (194), 213 (290), 218, 221
 Wichers, H. J. 661 (468), 682
 Wickleder, M. S. 245 (408), 301
 Widdows, S. T. 431 (308), 457
 Widenhoefer, R. A. 569 (276), 576
 Widmer, W. R. 613 (222), 673
 Wiederhold, M. 274 (617), 309
 Wiegand, B. C. 946 (62), 1006
 Wieghardt, K. 111 (148), 129, 889 (28), 899 (53), 902 (29), 924, 925
 Wierda, F. 245 (414), 302
 Wiese, J. 582 (4), 665
 Wignarajah, K. 728 (316), 738
 Wijers, H. 780 (78), 784
 Wijers, H. E. 780 (78), 784
 Wijnand Schuyf, P. J. 794 (53), 819
 Wilce, M. C. J. 642 (369, 370), 678
 Wilcock, D. J. 252 (448), 303
 Wilcox, C. F. 470 (43), 540
 Wilcox, C. S. 226 (7), 286, 414 (4), 450
 Wilde, C. P. 974 (258), 1011
 Wiles, C. 412 (39), 431 (317), 451, 457
 Wiles, D. M. 837 (61–63), 842 (60), 875
 Wiley, D. W. 200 (160), 217
 Wilke, G. 255 (514), 306, 499 (157), 544

- Wilken, J. 437 (386), 459
 Wilkerson, C. W. 692 (51), 731
 Wilkins, C. J. 525 (265), 549
 Wilkins, P. C. 203 (197), 218
 Wilkinson, B. 621 (278), 675
 Wilkinson, G. 12 (29), 75, 141 (40), 178, 252
 (469, 476), 278 (268), 295, 304, 520 (107),
 542, 553 (22), 571, 885 (3), 923
 Willard, A. K. 386 (8), 405
 Willem, R. 21 (60), 76
 Willer, R. 473 (57), 540
 Willet, N. 828 (12), 873
 William, A. D. 412 (89), 452
 Williams, A. 240 (254), 294
 Williams, A. R. 240 (253), 255 (255), 260
 (260), 294
 Williams, C. K. 171 (202), 182, 325 (96), 350
 Williams, D. H. 665 (485), 682, 789 (7), 793
 (44), 797 (100), 801 (10), 818–820
 Williams, D. J. 239 (126, 147), 240 (226, 241,
 253, 257, 259, 262), 245 (245, 338, 373),
 255 (255), 256 (256), 258 (258), 260 (260),
 283 (675), 289, 290, 293, 294, 296, 298,
 310, 412 (90, 109), 452, 453, 980 (306,
 308), 981 (307), 1012
 Williams, D. R. 466 (16), 539
 Williams-Dottin, A. R. 206 (220), 219
 Williams, E. J. 245 (400), 301
 Williams, G. 428 (239), 456, 616 (243), 673
 Williams, J. A. G. 113 (155), 123 (212), 129,
 130
 Williams, J. M. 240 (222), 293, 892 (32, 33),
 906 (71), 908 (99), 916 (113), 924–927
 Williams, J. O. 955 (117), 1007
 Williams, N. K. 642 (367), 678
 Williams, P. A. 245 (372), 298
 Williams, P. A. M. 599 (113), 669
 Williams, P. P. 525 (265), 549
 Williams, R. J. 596 (89), 668
 Williams, R. J. P. 110 (145), 129
 Williams, R. M. 366 (30), 406
 Williams, S. E. 634 (329), 677
 Williard, P. G. 5 (10), 15 (15), 75, 190 (43),
 214, 227 (13, 18–21, 23, 24), 228 (14), 259
 (539), 286, 307, 331 (127), 351, 412 (12,
 14, 50), 437 (376), 451, 452, 458
 Willis, A. C. 499 (163), 544
 Willis, M. C. 370 (37, 38), 406, 412 (78),
 452
 Willock, D. J. 27 (76), 77
 Wilmot, C. M. 642 (368), 678
 Wilmouth, R. 648 (401), 679
 Wilson, A. G. 616 (250), 674
 Wilson, A. S. 240 (246), 294
 Wilson, A. T. 638 (348), 677
 Wilson, C. 245 (401), 301, 322 (68), 349, 416
 (224), 455, 906 (68), 925
 Wilson, C. L. 431 (311, 312), 457
 Wilson, E. 616 (250), 674
 Wilson, H. 688 (25), 731
 Wilson, I. A. 650 (412), 679
 Wilson, K. 558 (125), 573
 Wilson, K. W. 323 (81), 350, 511 (222), 546
 Wilson, N. K. 806 (149), 821
 Wilson, S. R. 227 (17), 245 (399), 275 (627),
 286, 300, 309, 328 (117), 351, 524 (264),
 549, 946 (64), 1006
 Wimberly, B. T. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672,
 680
 Windmüller, B. 254 (500), 305, 339 (159), 352
 Windsor, M. W. 139 (28), 178
 Wing, R. M. 795 (73), 819
 Winkel-Shirley, B. 644 (375), 678
 Winkler, M. E. 599 (13), 661 (462), 666,
 681
 Winscom, C. J. 171 (6), 177
 Winter, C. H. 1004 (505), 1017
 Winter, S. 87 (24), 126
 Winter, S. B. D. 64 (160), 79
 Wirth, S. 567 (238), 576
 Wirth, T. 395 (99), 408
 Wirz, J. 412 (134), 424 (259), 425 (269), 427
 (132), 453, 456
 Wise, J. J. 100 (84), 127
 Wishnick, M. 638 (343), 677
 Witiak, D. T. 440 (413), 459
 Witkamp, G. J. 708 (175), 734
 Witt, E. 258 (526), 306
 Witte, J. F. 654 (426), 680
 Wittenbecher, L. 505 (197), 545, 957 (169,
 170), 962 (166), 1009
 Wittig, G. 21 (57, 58), 59 (59), 76
 Wittig, R. 511 (224), 546
 Wnek, G. E. 868 (215), 878
 Wo, Y. Y. P. 210 (255), 220
 Wodak, S. J. 622 (281, 285), 675
 Wodrich, M. D. 195 (105), 216
 Wohlfart, A. 993 (398), 1014
 Wohnrath, K. 696 (7), 730
 Woisetschlager, O. E. 243 (319), 245 (398),
 296, 300, 508 (215), 527 (271), 546, 549
 Wojcicki, A. 92 (54), 95 (55), 126
 Wolczanski, P. T. 271 (595), 308
 Wold, A. 975 (275), 1011
 Wolf, A. 993 (395), 1014
 Wolf, G. 650 (412), 679
 Wolfe, J. F. 412 (37), 451
 Wolfe, R. A. 800 (112), 820
 Wolff, N. E. 176 (267), 184
 Wolfgruber, M. 265 (574), 308
 Wolkowski, J. P. 245 (398), 300, 319 (37),
 349, 412 (32), 451
 Wolkowski, Z. W. 792 (35), 818
 Won, T. 977 (282), 1011
 Wondrack, L. 660 (456), 681
 Wong, C. Y. 239 (147), 290

- Wong, E. 595 (82), 668
 Wong, K.-T. 64 (160), 79
 Wong, L. L. 648 (394), 679
 Wong, P. K. 565 (192), 575, 947 (67), 1006
 Wong, S. 634 (329), 677
 Wong, S. S. 954 (113), 1007
 Wong, T. Y. 628 (310), 676
 Wong, W.-T. 252 (483), 305, 952 (100), 1007
 Wongkrajang, Y. 239 (165), 291
 Woo, H.-K. 888 (27), 924
 Woo, K. 979 (290), 1012
 Woo, L. K. 202 (187), 218
 Wood, J. L. 101 (93), 127
 Wood, J. S. 245 (403), 301
 Wood, M. R. 361 (18), 406
 Wood, P. T. 240 (218), 293
 Wood, T. D. 428 (239), 456
 Wood, W. A. 629 (313), 676
 Woodbury, E. C. 523 (232), 546
 Woodbury, R. P. 480 (87), 542, 748 (21), 783
 Woodford, B. 10 (26), 75
 Woods, G. F. 416 (218), 455
 Woods, J. 996 (423), 1015
 Woods, M. 431 (336), 458
 Woodward, K. N. 440 (420), 459
 Woodward, P. 277 (630), 309
 Woodward, S. 559 (133), 565 (193), 573, 575
 Woodworth, B. E. 277 (639), 310
 Wooley, J. 650 (412), 679
 Woolins, J. D. 557 (101), 573
 Woollins, J. D. 239 (147), 290, 893 (34), 901 (64), 924, 925
 Woolridge, E. M. 634 (329), 677
 Wootton, J. L. 902 (23), 924
 Worsfold, D. J. 826 (5), 873
 Wothers, P. 412 (24), 451
 Woudstra, M. 596 (92), 668
 Wouters, D. 967 (211), 1010
 Wrackmeyer, B. 21 (60), 76
 Wray, J. W. 649 (408), 679
 Wren, H. 431 (309), 457
 Wright, C. M. 238 (102), 239 (99, 103, 105), 289
 Wright, D. L. 483 (101), 484 (103, 104), 542
 Wright, D. S. 278 (649), 310
 Wright, G. D. 627 (305), 676
 Wright, J. D. 936 (14), 1005
 Wright, P. 238 (106), 239 (89, 134), 288–290, 603 (141), 611 (207), 670, 672
 Wright, P. J. 245 (336, 372), 296, 298, 980 (306, 308), 981 (307), 1012
 Wright, W. B. 520 (253), 548
 Wroblewski, D. A. 524 (264), 549
 Wu, A. 239 (156, 167), 291, 606 (156), 661 (157), 671
 Wu, B. 806 (153), 821
 Wu, C.-H. S. 244 (290), 295
 Wu, C. S. 665 (483), 682, 967 (212), 1010
 Wu, D. 975 (277), 1011
 Wu, F. B. 173 (241, 242), 183
 Wu, G. 252 (478), 304, 1004 (513), 1017
 Wu, H. 707 (174), 734
 Wu, H. C. 609 (182), 671
 Wu, H.-L. 709 (183), 734
 Wu, J. 167 (182, 186), 182, 211 (269), 220
 Wu, M.-i 616 (250), 674
 Wu, M.-J. 416 (222), 455
 Wu, M. K. 1002 (466), 1016
 Wu, M.-L. 196 (118), 216
 Wu, P. 975 (275), 1011
 Wu, P. H. 915 (110), 927
 Wu, Q. 252 (394), 300
 Wu, S. 723 (273), 736, 956 (104), 1007
 Wu, S. L. 157 (98, 99, 100), 173 (97), 179
 Wu, W.-C. 902 (59), 925
 Wu, X. 164 (148), 181, 981 (310), 1012
 Wu, X. F. 159 (118), 180
 Wu, X. W. 950 (95), 1007
 Wu, Y. D. 71 (71), 76
 Wu, Y. L. 157 (98, 99), 179
 Wu, Z. 200 (144, 147), 217
 Wu, Z. Z. 283 (678), 311
 Wulff, C. 433 (340), 458
 Wunnemann, S. 437 (375), 458
 Wuorinen, J. L. 955 (111), 1007
 Wurche, F. 482 (96), 542
 Wurst, K. 210 (259), 220
 Wynberg, N. A. 561 (152), 574
 Wyrwas, R. B. 240 (195), 292
 Xanthopoulos, C. E. 240 (233), 293
 Xanthopoulou, M. 615 (231), 673
 Xavier, E. S. 613 (220), 658 (446), 673, 681
 Xia, B. 123 (213), 130
 Xia, B.-H. 111 (151), 129
 Xia, C. 106 (106), 128, 980 (295), 1004 (493, 497, 498), 1012, 1017
 Xia, C. R. 997 (448), 1004 (489), 1016, 1017
 Xia, T. 715 (221), 735
 Xiang, D. F. 634 (328), 677
 Xiang, N. J. 164 (138), 180
 Xiao, G. 239 (154), 290, 615 (234), 616 (248), 673, 674, 992 (389), 1014
 Xiao, J. 555 (63), 572
 Xiao, L. X. 157 (109), 180
 Xiao, S.-J. 123 (213), 130
 Xiao, X. 559 (134), 573
 Xiao, Z.-D. 123 (213), 130
 Xie, H. 694 (68), 708 (179), 732, 734
 Xie, J. 918 (124), 927
 Xie, J.-H. 434 (342), 458
 Xie, J. L. 914 (107), 915 (109), 927
 Xie, L. 412 (17), 413 (146), 431 (254), 451, 453, 456

- Xie, M. 164 (149), 181
 Xie, Y. 954 (110), 1007
 Xin, H. 165 (160), 181, 246 (420), 302
 Xin, H. W. 997 (443), 1015
 Xing, J. P. 596 (97), 669
 Xing, L. 415 (210), 455
 Xing, Y. 200 (147), 217
 Xing, Y. H. 118 (176), 129
 Xiong, R.-G. 167 (184, 187), 182, 245 (355), 297
 Xiong, Y. 724 (286), 737
 Xu, B. 950 (84), 1006
 Xu, C. 634 (328), 677, 938 (26), 964 (186, 189), 983 (309), 1004 (498), 1005, 1009, 1012, 1017
 Xu, D. 252 (467), 304
 Xu, F. 196 (118), 216
 Xu, G. 245 (352), 297
 Xu, J. 412 (81), 452
 Xu, J. D. 239 (140), 290
 Xu, L. 567 (255), 576
 Xu, M.-H. 436 (358), 458
 Xu, M. L. 171 (212), 182
 Xu, Q. 650 (412), 679
 Xu, R. 980 (294), 1012
 Xu, S. 689 (31), 731
 Xu, W. 624 (294), 676
 Xu, X. 566 (226), 575
 Xu, Y. 92 (52), 126, 558 (120), 573
 Xu, Y. H. 167 (188), 182
 Xu, Y.-J. 566 (229), 576
 Xu, Y. L. 159 (118), 180
 Xu, Y.-M. 206 (216), 219
 Xu, Y. Y. 173 (233), 183
 Xu, Z. 163 (143), 180, 200 (144, 147), 217, 283 (678), 311
 Xuan, T. D. 599 (115), 669
 Xuan, Y. 165 (155), 181
 Xue, M. 978 (286), 1012
 Xue, Z. 245 (378), 299, 515 (239), 547
 Xue, Z.-L. 556 (85), 572

 Yabua, H. 159 (117), 180
 Yadav, K. D. 642 (368), 678
 Yadav, M. R. 244 (322), 296
 Yadav, V. K. 412 (55), 452
 Yaghi, O. M. 206 (221), 219, 240 (235), 293
 Yagi, K. 237 (88), 288
 Yagi, M. 999 (433), 1015
 Yagishita, S. 239 (178), 291, 610 (194), 672
 Yagubskii, E. B. 902 (23), 920 (138), 924, 928
 Yagubsky, E. B. 891 (31), 917 (121), 924, 927
 Yaji, K. 771 (68), 784
 Yajima, H. 583 (26), 666
 Yakabe, T. 919 (126), 927
 Yakimansky, A. V. 19 (47), 51 (51), 76, 839 (74), 875
 Yakovkina, L. V. 983 (317), 1003 (483), 1012, 1017
 Yamada, K. 239 (178), 240 (196), 291, 292, 375 (56), 407, 610 (194), 672
 Yamada, M. 324 (94), 350, 512 (227), 546, 630 (316), 676
 Yamada, S. 442 (433), 460
 Yamada, T. 252 (473), 304, 436 (356), 458
 Yamagishi, A. 85 (20), 92 (51), 126, 710 (191–194), 711 (195), 734, 735
 Yamaguchi, A. 659 (449), 681
 Yamaguchi, H. 642 (370), 644 (373), 678, 872 (220), 878, 988 (356), 1013
 Yamaguchi, I. 971 (238), 972 (249), 1010, 1011
 Yamaguchi, K. 57 (143), 79, 523 (238), 547, 567 (252), 576, 917 (117), 927
 Yamaguchi, M. 193 (83), 215, 378 (59, 60), 383 (72), 407, 412 (56), 452, 564 (184), 574, 710 (192), 734, 850 (134), 876
 Yamaguchi, S. 803 (125–127), 804 (128, 129), 820
 Yamaguchi, T. 323 (80), 350, 595 (76), 668
 Yamaguchi, Y. 383 (76), 407
 Yamakawa, K. 744 (7), 782
 Yamamoto, A. 90 (40), 126, 319 (37, 41), 322 (62), 349, 412 (48), 451, 499 (152, 153, 155), 502 (182), 544, 545
 Yamamoto, C. 711 (201, 202), 712 (205–208), 726 (204), 735
 Yamamoto, E. 598 (105), 669
 Yamamoto, H. 192 (76), 215, 263 (562), 307, 315 (6), 347, 356 (2), 363 (21), 383 (72), 405–407, 415 (198), 436 (350, 361), 437 (379), 440 (417), 455, 458, 459, 467 (24), 540, 557 (103), 573
 Yamamoto, H. M. 913 (87), 926
 Yamamoto, K. 239 (155, 164, 170), 290, 291, 583 (21, 23), 603 (144), 666, 670, 775 (22), 783, 912 (86), 926
 Yamamoto, M. 850 (132, 133), 870 (218), 876, 878
 Yamamoto, S. 238 (106), 289, 383 (76), 407, 583 (21, 23), 666
 Yamamoto, T. 499 (155), 502 (182), 544, 545
 Yamamoto, Y. 60 (153), 79, 169 (195), 182, 467 (24), 540, 565 (215), 567 (252), 568 (274), 575, 576, 583 (21), 666
 Yamamuka, M. 972 (251), 1011
 Yamamura, G. 189 (41), 214
 Yamamura, T. 122 (197), 130, 536 (262), 549
 Yamana, H. 536 (262), 549
 Yamanaka, H. 49 (130), 78
 Yamanaka, I. 556 (74), 572
 Yamanaka, M. 58 (146), 79, 412 (34), 451, 486 (109), 542
 Yamanaka, Y. 966 (207), 1010
 Yamane, M. 237 (88), 288

- Yamaoka, K. 687 (20), 730
Yamaoka, M. 437 (382), 459
Yamasaki, H. 565 (217), 575
Yamasaki, K. 568 (270), 576
Yamashita, H. 563 (178), 574
Yamashita, K. 412 (102), 453, 522 (234), 547
Yamashita, M. 263 (562), 307, 919 (93, 128), 920 (131), 921 (142), 926, 928
Yamashita, N. 608 (172), 671
Yamashita, T. 195 (102), 216
Yamashita, Y. 437 (388), 459
Yamatata, H. 41 (109), 77, 78, 412 (114), 453
Yamato, S.-Y. 189 (40, 41), 214
Yamauchi, H. 237 (88), 288
Yamauchi, M. 326 (103), 350, 565 (194), 575
Yamauchi, T. 169 (194), 182
Yamaura, J.-I. 900 (60), 925
Yamazaki, F. 323 (80), 350
Yamazaki, M. 642 (364), 648 (376), 678
Yamazaki, N. 596 (91), 668
Yamazaki, S. 248 (432), 302, 329 (126), 351, 526 (267, 268), 549
Yamazaki, T. 34 (94), 77, 85 (19), 125
Yamin, B. M. 598 (105), 669
Yamochi, H. 920 (138), 928
Yan, C.-G. 252 (483), 304
Yan, C.-H. 245 (352), 297, 997 (431), 1001 (462), 1015, 1016
Yan, H. 245 (403), 301, 1003 (477), 1016
Yan, X. 944 (51), 1006
Yan, Y.-L. 619 (264), 674
Yan, Y.-Y. 558 (121), 573
Yan, Z. 200 (147), 217
Yanagi, T. 567 (248), 576, 779 (83), 785
Yanagida, H. 996 (420), 1015
Yanagira, S. 164 (150), 181
Yanagisawa, A. 192 (76, 77), 215, 361 (18), 406, 412 (26), 436 (361), 440 (417), 451, 458, 459
Yáñez Heras, J. 695 (84), 732
Yang, B. 990 (377, 378), 1014
Yang, B.-P. 240 (221), 293
Yang, C. 111 (68), 123 (208), 127, 130, 159 (118), 180, 665 (476), 682
Yang, C.-H. 123 (149), 129, 171 (214), 182, 240 (204), 292, 240 (228, 236), 293
Yang, D. B. 505 (189), 545
Yang, D. Y. 665 (483), 682
Yang, E. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
Yang, G. 359 (9), 405
Yang, H. 949 (80), 989 (367), 1006, 1014
Yang, H.-M. 252 (483), 304
Yang, J. 559 (134), 573, 634 (329), 677
Yang, K. Y. 159 (120), 177 (288), 180, 184
Yang, K. Z. 159 (122), 180
Yang, L. 96 (65), 127, 726 (303), 737
Yang, N. 596 (95), 669
Yang, P.-X. 27 (78), 77, 98 (73), 127
Yang, R.-D. 252 (454), 303
Yang, S. 896 (4), 923
Yang, T.-K. 412 (67), 452
Yang, V. C. 603 (146), 670
Yang, W. 21 (18), 75, 693 (64), 732, 992 (385), 1014
Yang, X. 504 (192), 545, 696 (15), 730
Yang, X. D. 173 (96, 236, 237), 179, 183
Yang, Y. 157 (104), 179, 245 (336, 403), 296, 301, 555 (57), 572, 660 (63), 667, 868 (215), 878, 1003 (477), 1016
Yang, Y. S. 157 (98, 99, 100), 173 (97), 179
Yang, Z.-Y. 252 (454), 303
Yanggisawa, A. 437 (379), 459
Yano, H. 954 (113), 1007
Yanovsky, A. 252 (473), 304
Yao, G. 157 (107), 180
Yao, L. 412 (35), 451
Yao, R. 972 (248), 1011
Yao, T.-M. 884 (16), 923
Yao, X. 586 (39), 666
Yao, Y. 252 (394), 300, 915 (109), 927
Yap, G. 255 (511), 306, 964 (189), 1009
Yap, G. P. A. 198 (136), 204 (199), 217, 218, 245 (386), 279 (654–656), 280 (658), 299, 310
Yasaka, W. J. 709 (181), 734
Yashima, E. 710 (190), 734
Yashin, Yu. S. 702 (118), 733
Yasuda, H. 73 (180), 80, 236 (84), 263 (562), 264 (572), 288, 307, 308
Yasuda, M. 59 (149–151), 60 (148, 157), 79, 194 (94), 215, 237 (88), 288, 380 (67), 381 (68, 69), 387 (82), 407, 412 (54), 452
Yasuda, N. 559 (138), 573
Yasue, K. 192 (76), 215
Yasuhara, F. 803 (125–127), 804 (128, 129), 820
Yasui, H. 237 (88), 288
Yasukata, T. 438 (395), 459
Yasunori, M. 598 (105), 669
Yasuoka, N. 245 (398), 300, 319 (41), 349
Yasutake, M. 245 (355), 297
Yatagai, H. 60 (153), 79
Yates, K. 432 (305, 306), 457
Yaworiwsky, I. S. 504 (190), 545
Yaylayan, V. A. 212 (284), 220
Ye, Q. 689 (31), 731
Ye, W.-P. 249 (433), 302
Ye, Z. 245 (361), 297
Yellowlees, L. J. 902 (59), 925
Yen, M. H. 599 (9, 116), 665, 669
Yen, T. F. 800 (116), 820
Yen, Y.-W. 959 (148), 995 (413), 1008, 1015
Yeo, B.-S. 27 (78), 77, 98 (73), 127
Yeon, S. 794 (60), 819

- Yesilel, O. Z. 240 (233), 293
 Yeung, L. K. 531 (279), 549
 Yew, W. S. 634 (328), 635 (330), 677
 Yi, T. 157 (103), 170 (204), 179, 182, 246
 (416, 418, 419), 302
 Yin, B. 113 (155), 123 (212), 129, 130
 Yin, J. 431 (338), 458
 Yin, R. 689 (30), 731
 Yin, T. 697 (96), 732
 Yin, Y. 424 (249), 456, 490 (129), 543
 Ying, L. 157 (107), 180
 Yip, B.-C. 598 (105), 669
 Yoda, S. 707 (170), 734
 Yokel, R. A. 237 (88), 288
 Yokota, A. 638 (350), 639 (353), 678
 Yokota, K. 263 (562), 307
 Yokota, W. 747 (19), 783
 Yokotsuka, T. 607 (167), 671
 Yokoyama, A. 583 (22), 666
 Yokoyama, H. 238 (106), 289
 Yokoyama, K. 60 (156), 79
 Yokoyama, M. 198 (133), 217
 Yoldas, B. E. 968 (217), 1010
 Yonath, A. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Yonemitsu, O. 727 (310, 312, 313), 737, 738
 Yoo, I.-D. 584 (36), 666
 Yoon, I. 250 (442), 303
 Yoon, J. Y. 975 (273), 1011
 Yoon, S. 977 (282), 1011
 Yoon, S.-G. 980 (303), 1012
 Yoon, S. H. 964 (184), 1009
 Yordanov, N. D. 510 (219), 511 (220), 546
 Yorulmaz, C. 729 (330), 738
 Yoshida, A. 436 (348), 437 (382), 458, 459
 Yoshida, D. 921 (142), 928
 Yoshida, H. 245 (393), 300, 565 (196, 204),
 575, 630 (316), 676
 Yoshida, I. 501 (174), 545
 Yoshida, J. 92 (51), 126, 239 (94, 173), 288,
 291
 Yoshida, J.-I. 566 (223), 575
 Yoshida, K. 445 (441), 460, 568 (273), 576,
 694 (68), 732, 920 (138), 928
 Yoshida, M. 608 (173), 671
 Yoshida, M. I. 187 (12), 213
 Yoshida, S. 322 (70), 350
 Yoshida, T. 807 (160), 821
 Yoshida, Y. 532 (275), 549
 Yoshida, Z. 688 (22), 707 (173), 730, 734
 Yoshido, K. 567 (257), 576
 Yoshihara, K. 703 (132–134), 733
 Yoshihara, M. 725 (295), 737
 Yoshiiwa, T. 749 (30), 783
 Yoshika, Y. 917 (117), 927
 Yoshikai, N. 195 (102), 216
 Yoshikawa, N. 383 (75), 407
 Yoshikawa, S. 1000 (464), 1016
 Yoshikawa, T. 751 (17), 754 (37), 766 (49),
 771 (66), 782–784
 Yoshikawa, Y. 237 (88), 239 (173), 288, 291,
 604 (145), 670
 Yoshimatsu, H. 342 (44), 349
 Yoshimura, C. 693 (59), 731
 Yoshimura, E. 609 (188), 672
 Yoshimura, M. 644 (373), 678
 Yoshimura, T. 199 (139, 140), 217, 236 (82),
 288, 343 (171), 352
 Yoshimura, Y. 553 (26), 571, 754 (37), 783,
 792 (35), 818
 Yoshinaga, S. 207 (226), 219
 Yoshinaga, T. 608 (172), 671
 Yoshino, M. 237 (88), 288, 604 (148), 608
 (174), 670, 671, 723 (278), 737
 Yoshizawa, A. 238 (104, 106), 289
 Yoshizawa, K. 498 (150), 544
 Yoshizawa, S. 1000 (452), 1016
 You, F. 884 (16), 923
 You, H. 111 (68), 123 (208), 127, 130, 165
 (155, 162), 166 (166), 181
 You, S.-L. 365 (27), 406
 You, T. 806 (153), 821
 You, X. 200 (144, 147), 217
 You, X.-Z. 167 (182, 184–188), 182, 245
 (355), 297, 283 (678), 311, 884 (16), 896
 (4), 923
 Youdim, M. B. H. 582 (3), 596 (88), 665,
 668
 Young, D. P. 431 (313), 457
 Young, D. W. 440 (407), 459
 Young, G. T. 431 (315), 457
 Young, K. J. H. 245 (393), 299, 565 (200,
 201), 575
 Young, R. C. 245 (363, 369), 297, 298
 Young, S. J. 275 (623), 309
 Young, V. G. 202 (187), 218
 Young, W. L. 323 (89), 324 (93), 350, 511
 (221), 512 (227), 546
 Yousif, Y. Z. 529 (244), 548
 Yu, A. 157 (107), 180
 Yu, A. C. 159 (122), 180
 Yu, C.-M. 562 (167), 574
 Yu, G. 164 (148), 181
 Yu, H. 766 (50), 784
 Yu, H.-L. 245 (311), 295
 Yu, I. 164 (149), 181
 Yu, J. 159 (121), 165 (133, 146), 180, 181,
 371 (39), 406, 864 (205), 878
 Yu, J.-B. 159 (120), 160 (124), 165 (163), 177
 (288), 180, 181, 184, 245 (348), 297
 Yu, J.-K. 245 (387), 299
 Yu, J. M. 865 (208–211), 878
 Yu, K.-B. 252 (454), 303
 Yu, K.-S. 967 (209, 210), 1010
 Yu, L.-T. 412 (67), 452
 Yu, R.-C. 252 (485), 258 (529), 305, 306

- Yu, S. 565 (211), 575
 Yu, S.-H. 584 (36), 666
 Yu, S. M. 251 (446), 303
 Yu, X.-L. 239 (180), 291
 Yu, Y. 169 (169), 170 (170), 181, 245 (361), 297
 Yu, Y. H. 699 (69), 732
 Yu, Z. 167 (185), 182
 Yuan, J. 173 (238, 239), 175 (240), 183
 Yuan, M.-L. 553 (27), 571
 Yuan, W.-C. 566 (229), 576
 Yuan, Y. 391 (89), 408, 436 (357), 458, 555 (49, 57), 571, 572
 Yuan, Z. 963 (182, 185), 964 (187), 1009
 Yuasa, Y. 252 (482), 304
 Yucel, J. K. 609 (179), 671
 Yue, S. 165 (137), 180
 Yue, Z. 957 (133), 1008
 Yuen, V. 244 (320), 296
 Yuen, V. G. 237 (88), 239 (95, 142, 143, 149), 244 (320), 255 (514), 288, 290, 296, 306, 605 (149, 152, 153), 670, 671
 Yufit, D. S. 240 (218), 293, 561 (155), 574
 Yuge, H. 239 (192), 241 (269), 292, 294
 Yukawa, Y. 529 (244), 548
 Yuki, F. B. 323 (92), 350
 Yuki, H. 710 (190), 734
 Yun, B.-S. 584 (36), 666
 Yun, J. 368 (34), 406
 Yun, S.-S. 245 (367), 298
 Yunan, W. 865 (212), 878
 Yurchenko, O. I. 718 (203), 735
 Yurtsever, M. 569 (288), 577
 Yus, M. 565 (189), 575, 747 (18), 767 (59), 782–784
 Yusuf, R. 722 (266), 736
 Yuuki, A. 972 (251), 1011

 Z, P. A. 239 (172), 291
 Zabel, M. 245 (400), 300, 521 (257), 548
 Zabicky, J. 240 (193), 249 (1), 286, 292, 329 (1), 347, 498 (145), 544, 592 (53), 667, 685 (2), 686 (9, 10, 12), 688 (1, 23), 715 (225), 716 (11), 723 (8, 18), 730, 731, 735
 Zablocka, M. 266 (52), 287
 Zachara, J. 230 (36), 238 (116), 286, 289, 325 (98), 350
 Zadro, K. 245 (400), 300
 Zafarani-Moattar, M. T. 204 (206), 219
 Zagala, A. P. 852 (147), 853 (149), 877
 Zagalak, B. 801 (122), 820
 Zahn, T. 265 (575), 308
 Zaia, J. 817 (203, 204), 822
 Zaitseva, I. G. 89 (33), 103 (29), 104 (112, 113), 121 (193, 194), 126, 128, 130, 690 (38), 731
 Zaitzeva, I. G. 88 (25), 104 (104), 126, 127
 Zakharov, L. N. 894 (39), 924
 Zakharova, M. Y. 206 (217), 219
 Zakurin, N. V. 691 (44), 731
 Zalatnai, A. 599 (9, 116), 665, 669
 Zaleski, C. M. 239 (165), 291, 605 (154), 671
 Zalkin, A. 91 (45), 126, 245 (359), 297, 514 (235), 547
 Zama, H. 1003 (469, 470), 1016
 Zambelli, A. 829 (19), 874
 Zambenedetti, P. 724 (281), 737
 Zanardi, C. 694 (70), 732
 Zanazzi, P. F. 499 (161, 162), 544
 Zanella, A. 635 (334), 677
 Zanella, P. 201 (172), 218, 245 (401), 301, 505 (198), 545, 948 (72), 1006
 Zanello, P. 527 (137), 531 (270), 535 (288), 543, 549, 550, 901 (64), 925
 Zangrando, E. 240 (211, 218, 223), 249 (438), 292, 293, 303, 316 (13), 348
 Zanina, A. S. 245 (400), 300
 Zannoni, L. A. 211 (270), 220
 Zanotti, G. 245 (400), 301, 326 (101), 350
 Zanutto, L. 245 (401), 301, 316 (13, 15, 16), 348
 Zapatero, M. J. 430 (285), 456
 Zapf, A. 368 (33), 406
 Zapf, M. 796 (85), 819
 Zappi, E. V. 197 (121), 216
 Zappia, G. 602 (132), 670
 Zarantonello, P. 49 (127), 78
 Zare-Mehrjardi, H. R. 695 (86), 732
 Zargar, B. 693 (97), 732
 Zarivach, R. 613 (215), 658 (439), 672, 680
 Zatta, P. 724 (281), 737
 Zaugg, H. E. 120 (189), 130, 616 (250), 674
 Zavareh, H. S. 431 (336), 458
 Zavitsas, A. A. 195 (104), 216
 Zaworotko, M. J. 213 (213), 219, 239 (136), 275 (626), 290, 309, 328 (116), 351, 606 (155), 671
 Zborowski, K. 237 (96), 288
 Zeecheng, K. Y. 584 (33), 666
 Zeegers-Huyskens, Th. 101 (93), 127
 Zehetmair, J. K. 535 (289), 538 (291, 292), 550
 Zehnder, M. 252 (470), 304
 Zeidan, T. A. 767 (57), 784
 Zeier, B. 283 (677), 311
 Zeifman, Yu. V. 193 (81), 215
 Zeikus, J. G. 623 (287), 675
 Zemskov, S. V. 688 (27), 731
 Zen, J.-M. 696 (93), 732
 Zencir, Y. 594 (69), 667
 Zeng, H. 810 (172), 821
 Zeng, L. 413 (178), 454
 Zeng, Q. 648 (394), 679
 Zeng, X.-R. 167 (187), 182, 245 (355), 297

- Zeng, Y. 171 (171), 181
 Zeng, Y.-B. 596 (95), 669
 Zercher, C. K. 412 (60), 452
 Zerner, M. C. 15 (36, 37), 75, 613 (220), 658 (446), 673, 681, 892 (14), 923
 Zgiby, S. M. 628 (309), 676
 Zhang, B. Y. 243 (313), 296
 Zhang, C. 164 (153), 173 (241, 242), 181, 183, 694 (68), 732
 Zhang, C. M. 266 (579), 308
 Zhang, C. X. 619 (266), 674
 Zhang, D. 157 (103), 179, 246 (418, 419), 302
 Zhang, D.-Q. 243 (295), 295, 532 (276), 549
 Zhang, E. 632 (323), 676
 Zhang, F. 163 (143), 180
 Zhang, H. 20 (53), 76, 159 (121), 164 (141), 165 (146), 169 (169), 170 (170), 171 (171), 180, 181, 245 (381), 299, 323 (78), 350, 696 (15), 713 (212), 730, 735, 837 (52), 848 (119), 874, 876
 Zhang, H.-J. 159 (120), 160 (124), 164 (151), 165 (163), 172 (172), 177 (288), 180, 181, 184, 245 (348), 297
 Zhang, H. T. 1004 (513), 1017
 Zhang, H.-X. 111 (151), 129
 Zhang, H.-Y. 244 (321), 296
 Zhang, J. 163 (143), 180, 239 (86), 252 (394, 478), 288, 300, 304, 553 (23), 571, 612 (206), 672, 695 (63), 732, 857 (178), 877, 997 (449), 1016
 Zhang, J. X. 859 (190), 878
 Zhang, J. Z. 992 (385), 1014
 Zhang, K. 627 (305), 676
 Zhang, K. Y. 638 (350), 678
 Zhang, L. 165 (137), 180, 251 (445), 252 (394), 300, 303, 431 (257, 338), 456, 458, 745 (11), 782, 991 (384), 1014
 Zhang, L. C. 238 (117), 289
 Zhang, L. D. 972 (247, 248), 1011
 Zhang, L. Q. 159 (118), 180
 Zhang, M. 974 (258), 983 (318), 995 (414), 1011, 1012, 1015
 Zhang, P. 800 (118), 820
 Zhang, Q. 159 (123), 180, 557 (101), 573, 944 (51), 1006
 Zhang, R. 196 (118), 216
 Zhang, R. J. 159 (122), 180
 Zhang, S. 695 (63), 732
 Zhang, W. 159 (118), 180, 713 (211), 735
 Zhang, W. W. 914 (107, 108), 927
 Zhang, X. 430 (263), 456, 768 (56), 784
 Zhang, X. F. 326 (99), 350, 1003 (475), 1016
 Zhang, X. J. 159 (118), 180
 Zhang, X.-M. 426 (276), 430 (231), 455, 456
 Zhang, Y. 165 (160), 181, 243 (295), 295, 394 (97), 408, 412 (50, 82), 452, 467 (22), 532 (276), 539, 549, 597 (98), 669, 766 (47), 783
 Zhang, Y. C. 995 (414), 1015
 Zhang, Y. J. 700 (4), 730
 Zhang, Y. M. 628 (310), 676
 Zhang, Y. P. 700 (4), 730
 Zhang, Y.-W. 997 (431), 1001 (462), 1015, 1016
 Zhang, Z. 616 (240), 673
 Zhao, B. 621 (279), 675
 Zhao, C.-G. 468 (31), 540
 Zhao, D. 164 (149, 152), 165 (133), 180, 181, 412 (85), 452
 Zhao, D. X. 164 (152), 181
 Zhao, G. 554 (43), 571, 713 (215), 735
 Zhao, H. 252 (463), 304, 396 (101), 408, 437 (369), 458
 Zhao, J. 611 (201, 203), 672
 Zhao, J. S. 973 (254), 1011
 Zhao, Q. 170 (204), 182, 246 (416), 302, 794 (38), 818
 Zhao, W. N. 610 (195), 672
 Zhao, X. 157 (107), 180, 247 (422), 302
 Zhao, X. S. 159 (122), 180
 Zhao, Y. L. 597 (98), 669
 Zhao, Y. Q. 696 (91), 732
 Zharkova, G. I. 245 (402), 301, 966 (201), 1010
 Zharov, I. 25 (69), 76, 114 (156), 129, 261 (551), 307
 Zheltvai, I. I. 190 (49), 214
 Zhelyazkova, B. G. 510 (219), 546
 Zheng, B.-H. 412 (82), 452
 Zheng, C.-J. 660 (35), 666
 Zheng, G.-L. 245 (348), 297
 Zheng, J. P. 972 (244), 1011
 Zheng, L.-M. 239 (190), 292
 Zheng, Q. B. 164 (151), 181
 Zheng, W.-H. 412 (82), 452
 Zheng, X. 169 (169), 181
 Zheng, Y. 159 (121), 164 (141), 165 (146), 169 (169), 170 (170), 172 (172), 173 (173), 180, 181
 Zheng, Y. X. 172 (172), 181
 Zherikova, K. V. 983 (317), 1012
 Zhi, B. 401 (119), 409
 Zhikhareva, P. A. 167 (190), 182
 Zhong, M. 413 (178), 454
 Zhong, X. F. 843 (98), 875
 Zhong, Z. 245 (337), 296
 Zhong, Z. J. 252 (467), 304
 Zhou, B. 412 (136), 453, 912 (86), 926
 Zhou, D. 157 (107), 180
 Zhou, H. 95 (57), 126, 371 (39), 406
 Zhou, H.-P. 997 (431), 1001 (462), 1015, 1016
 Zhou, J. 596 (92), 668
 Zhou, L. 159 (121), 160 (124), 165 (146, 163), 180, 181

- Zhou, Q. 165 (167), 171 (212), 181, 182
Zhou, Q.-L. 434 (342), 458
Zhou, S. M. 972 (247), 1011
Zhou, X. 92 (52), 111 (151), 126, 129, 200
(144, 147), 217, 558 (120), 573
Zhou, X. G. 266 (579), 283 (678), 308, 311
Zhou, Y. 170 (170), 181, 239 (143), 290, 610
(195), 672
Zhou, Y. H. 172 (172), 181
Zhou, Y.-P. 196 (118), 216
Zhou, Z. 245 (400), 300
Zhou, Z.-T. 434 (342), 458
Zhu, D. 164 (148), 174 (174), 181, 990 (378),
1014
Zhu, F. 607 (161), 619 (267), 671, 674
Zhu, H. 279 (653), 310
Zhu, L.-G. 245 (409), 302
Zhu, Q.-Y. 243 (295), 295, 532 (276), 549
Zhu, W. M. 582 (5, 6), 665
Zhu, X. 166 (166), 181
Zhu, X. H. 167 (182, 186, 188), 182
Zhu, X.-Z. 365 (27), 406
Zhu, Y. 245 (406), 252 (487), 301, 305, 427
(247), 456
Zhu, Z. 868 (215), 878
Zhung, R. 987 (354), 1013
Ziatdinov, V. 565 (201), 575
Ziegler, M. 239 (140), 290
Ziegler, M. L. 256 (520), 265 (575), 306, 308
Ziegler, T. 71 (176), 73 (179), 80, 592 (52),
667
Zietz, J. R. 12 (29), 75
Zil'berman, P. Ts. 728 (323), 738
Ziller, J. W. 106 (131), 128, 245 (301, 401),
252 (486), 272 (610, 611), 295, 301, 305,
308, 309
Zimmerly, E. M. 589 (47), 625 (298), 667, 676
Zimmerman, H. E. 60 (158), 79, 372 (44),
406, 440 (416), 443 (434), 448 (165, 450),
449 (451), 454, 459, 460
Zimmerman, R. L. 191 (63), 215
Zimmermann, C. 264 (567), 307
Zimmermann, P. 661 (464), 681
Zinato, E. 505 (189), 545
Zinchenko, S. V. 431 (289), 457
Zink, J. I. 166 (177), 181, 902 (23), 924
Zinovev, A. 946 (65), 1006
Ziołkowski, J. J. 553 (32, 33), 571
Zippel, F. 233 (58), 287, 344 (175), 352
Zirko, B. I. 702 (118), 733
Zmitrovich, N. I. 780 (86), 785
Zoja, R. 729 (329), 738
Zolin, V. 139 (27, 29), 157 (105, 106),
178–180
Zondlo, J. 593 (58), 641 (362), 667, 678
Zonnedda, G. 892 (33), 924
Zook, H. D. 415 (197, 200–202), 427 (267),
455, 456
Zora, J. A. 529 (244), 548
Zoretic, P. A. 467 (22), 539
Zorich, R. S. 962 (158), 1008
Zou, W. 118 (176), 129
Zou, Y. 857 (178), 877
Zschunke, A. 813 (192), 822
Zsolnai, L. 598 (106–108), 669
Zubak, V. M. 642 (369), 678
Zubieta, J. 238 (125), 240 (199, 214, 217,
238), 252 (252), 289, 292–294
Zucolotto, V. 696 (95), 732
Zuidema, E. 554 (39), 571
Zukerman-Schpector, J. 122 (117), 128
Zuluaga, J. 595 (73), 667
Zulys, A. 245 (339), 296
Zuman, P. 412 (139), 453
Zummack, W. 192 (72), 215
Zumpe, F. L. 399 (107), 404 (122), 408,
409
Zümreoglu-Karan, B. 241 (268), 294, 594 (64,
69), 595 (80), 667, 668
Zundel, T. 831 (42), 845 (112), 846 (113, 115,
116), 864 (204, 205), 874, 876, 878
Zune, C. 831 (42), 837 (65), 841 (91), 842
(80), 844 (100), 846 (113, 115), 849 (43,
125), 874–876
Zuo, J.-L. 884 (16), 896 (4), 923
Zuzlov, A. N. 167 (181), 182
Zvarykina, A. V. 917 (121), 927
Zysler, R. D. 991 (383), 1014

Subject Index

Entries are in letter-by-letter alphabetical order ignoring spaces and punctuation marks. Page numbers in *italic* refer to Figures and Tables not included in the relevant page ranges.

- α -irradiation, radiolytic decomposition, 702
- AA *see* Ascorbic acid
- AA-CVD *see* Aerosol-assisted CVD technique
- AAS (atomic absorption spectroscopy), 713, 718, 723, 724
- ab initio* methods
 - alkylation reactions, 34–36
 - aluminum enolates, 12
 - copper and titanium enolates, 14–15
 - lithium enolates, 4–6, 7–9
 - equilibrium isotope effect, 41, 43, 44
 - HWE reaction, 44–45
 - IR spectroscopy, 25–26
 - NMR spectroscopy, 17–19
 - UV spectroscopy, 25
- Absolute configuration
 - enantiomers, 704, 711, 720, 721
 - Ln-induced NMR shifts, 801, 803, 806, 810–811
- ACC *see* 1-Aminocyclopropane-1-carboxylate
- Accuracy, analytical methods, 685
- Acenaphthene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- Acetaldehyde, enol acidity, 421–422, 424
- Acetic acid, acidity, 422
- Acetoacetate, acetylpyruvate hydrolase reaction, 654, 655, 656
- Acetone, enol acidity, 422, 423, 424
- Acetophenone
 - acidity, 425
 - basicity, 431, 432
 - enolization, 413, 414
- Acetylacetonates
 - acetylpyruvate hydrolase reaction, 654
 - analytical reagents, 723–725
 - CO₂ sensors, 716
 - gas chromatography, 703, 719
 - liquid chromatography, 705, 706, 707, 710–711
 - NMR shift reagents, 725
 - organic monolayer assembly, 123–124
 - supercritical fluid chromatography, 707–708
- Acetylacetonato ligands
 - β -diketonato complex synthesis, 244, 687
 - metal enolato complexes
 - molecular structure, 106–108, 111
 - reactions, 322–323, 325–326, 334, 335, 336
 - supramolecular solid-state architecture, 124
 - noncoordinated acac counterion, 329–330
- Acetylacetonato radicals, redox reactions, 510, 511
- Acetylacetone
 - H₂ determination, 714
 - keto–enol tautomerization, 83–84, 106
 - vibrational spectra, 84
- Acetylacetone dioxygenase, oxidative cleavage, 657, 658
- Acetyl-[9]-annulenide, thermochemical data, 188
- 2-Acetyl cyclohexanone, acidity, 414
- 1-Acetylferrocene, thermochemical data, 207–208
- Acetylpyruvate, conversion to pyruvate, 653, 654
- Acetylpyruvate hydrolase, hydrolytic cleavage, 653, 654
- Acetylpyruvic acid, oxidative cleavage, 655
- 1-Acetyltropyliidenenide, stability, 188
- Achiral NMR shift reagents, 789
 - applications, 795–801

- Achiral NMR shift reagents (*continued*)
 binuclear Ln–Ag reagents, 812–813, 817–818
 derivatizing agents, 801, 803–804
 solvating agents, 804
- Acid–base properties, enols and enolates, 411–460
- Acid Fuchsin, forensic dye, 729
- Acidity of carbonyl compounds and enols, 413–431
 conformation, 417–419
 metal ion pairing, 418, 419, 420
 O–H bond strength, 421
 solvent effects, 415–417
- Acireductone, formation and decomposition, 648–650
- Acireductone dioxygenase
 metalloenolates, 648–652
 oxidative cleavage, 657
- Acrylate anionic polymerization, 16–21, 70, 831–857
 apolar solvents, 837–838
 macromolecular engineering, 857–873
 polar solvents, 833–837
- Actinide enolates, thermochemistry, 200–201
- Actinide enolato complexes
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 240
 β -diketonato complex
 electrochemistry, 523, 532
 synthesis, 245
- Actinide oxides, deposition, 999–1000
- Actinium isopropyltropolonate, formation constant, 200
- Activation energies
 gas-phase, 40–41
see also Enthalpies of activation
- Acyl complexes, deprotonation, 275
- 2-Acylcyclohexane-1,3-diones, NMR spectra, 115–116
- Acylcyclopentadienides, cobalt enolates, 210
- Acyl halides, metal enolato complex synthesis, 266–267
- 4-Acyl-5-pyrazolones, β -diketonato metal complexes, 245–247, 248
- Acylsilanes
 torquoselective olefination, 767–769
 UV–VIS spectra, 114–115
- 2-Adamantanols, deuteration, 797
- Addition reactions
 1,4-addition, 439, 567
 to carbonyl groups
 ester enolates, 386–390
 ketone enolates, 372–379
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 559–564
 1,4-addition, 567
 conjugate addition, 567–568
 cycloaddition, 569–570
 theoretical aspects, 41–70
 boron enolates, 50–56
 lithium enolates, 41–50
 palladium enolates, 64–65, 66
 platinum enolates, 65–68
 tin enolates, 59–64
 titanium enolates, 56–59
see also Conjugate addition; Cycloaddition reactions; Michael addition; Oxidative addition
- Adduct formation, trialkylaluminum–carbonyl reactions, 12
- S-Adenosyl-3-methionine, decarboxylation, 648, 649
- S-Adenosyl-3-methylthiopropylamine, polyamine syntheses, 648, 649
- Adhumulone, bioactivity, 583, 584
- Aerogels, sol–gel process, 937, 956, 988–989
- Aerosol-assisted CVD technique (AA–CVD)
 metal deposition, 934, 956, 964
 SnO₂ deposition, 972
- AES (atomic emission spectroscopy), 713
- AFM (atomic force microscopy), 944^{107,109}
- Ag, binuclear Ln–Ag reagents, 813
- Aggregates
 lithium enolates, 4, 6–7
 dielectric solvation energies, 10
 mixed dimer and trimer aggregates, 9
 NMR data, 17
- AI (L-arabinose isomerase), 623, 624
- Alanine, acidity, 429
- Alcohols
 catalytic hydroformylation production, 552–556
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 801, 803, 806, 810–811
- ALD *see* Atomic layer deposition
- Aldehyde reductase, quinone inhibition, 609
- Aldehydes
 catalytic hydroformylation production, 552–556
 [2 + 2] cycloaddition of lithium ynoles, 751–752
 metal enolato complex synthesis, 226–263
 tin enolate reactions, 60, 61, 62
- Aldimines
 [2 + 2] cycloaddition of lithium ynoles, 754–755, 757–758
 torquoselective olefination, 772–774
- Aldolases
 $(\alpha/\beta)_8$ structure, 628
 glycolysis enol intermediates, 587, 624, 627–631
- Aldol reactions
 biosynthesis, 586–587
 boron enolates, 50–56
 Evans aldol reaction, 50

- lithium enolates
 gas-phase activation energies, 40
 halide-containing aggregates, 6
 magnesium enolates, 124, 125, 372
 metal enolato complexes, 323–324,
 330–333, 344
 ONIOM method, 45–47
 stereoselective substrate-controlled,
 372–378
 induced diastereoselectivity, 373–378
 simple diastereoselectivity, 372
 titanium enolates, 58–59
- Aldehyde, ketose–aldose isomerisases, 621–627
- Aldose reductase, quinone inhibition, 609
- ALE (atomic layer epitaxy), 941–942, 946,
976
- Aliphatic sulfides, Ln-induced NMR shifts,
795
- Alizarin Red S, fluorescent complex, 690
- Alkali metal enolates
 luminescence, 171–172
 NMR spectra, 115–116
 reactivity, 105
- Alkali metal ion pairing, 419, 420
- Alkali metal–ligand bonds, vibrational spectra,
85–86, 105–106
- Alkali metal ynoates
 preparation, 741–749
 see also Metal ynoates
- Alkaline earth metal enolates
 gas chromatography, 702
 luminescence, 171–172
 molecular structure, 105–106
- Alkaline phosphatase
 inhibition, 661
 nucleophilicity, 588
- Alkali propolonates, α -diketonato complex
 synthesis, 238
- Alkaptonuria, tyrosine catabolism imbalance,
662
- Alkenes, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift
 reagents, 812
- Alkoxides, from metal enolato complexes, 343
- Alkoxo complexes, metal enolato complexes,
281–282
- β -Alkoxyalcohol, Ln NMR shift reagents, 791
- Alkylation
 allylic, 363–368, 397–400
 amino acid enolates, 393–400
 diastereoselectivity, 34–39, 360–361
 lithium dienolates, 4, 37
 Meyers-type enolate alkylation, 39
 organocopper-mediation
 reduction–alkylation, 36–38
 organozincate conjugate
 addition–alkylation, 361–362
 theoretical aspects, 34–39
 trialkylaluminum–carbonyl reactions, 12, 13
 α -Alkylation, 360–362, 363
 Alkyl fluorides, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 795
 Alkyl halides, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift
 reagents, 813, 817
 Alkyl sulfides, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift
 reagents, 817
 Alkynes
 binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 811,
 814
 terminal oxidation, 745
 Alkynethiolates, metal ynoate analogues,
 778–779
 Allelochemicals, sorgoleone, 609
 Allenes, 1,3-disubstituted, 813, 814
 Allenyl enolates, oxidation, 487
 Alloys
 deposition, 937
 Cu alloys, 938, 942, 962
 nanoparticle formation, 939, 949–952, 953,
 966
 superconducting, 1001
 Allylation, β -diketonato metal complex
 catalysis, 565
 Allylic alkylation
 amino acid enolates, 397–400
 transition-metal catalyzed, 363–368,
 397–398
 Allylic esters, α -amido substituted, 400–401
 Allyl rhodium complexes, alkylation
 intermediate, 399
 Alpha acids, bioactivity, 583
 Alkylation reactions, theoretical aspects,
 34–41
 Alumina, deposition, 968–970, 971
 Aluminum enolates
 structure, 12–14
 thermochemistry, 192–193
 Aluminum enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complexes, 325–326,
 968–970
 analytical aspects, 706, 719, 724, 725
 CO₂ insertion, 346
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 230, 231,
 239
 squarato oxocarbon complexes, 240–241
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complexes
 gas chromatography, 701, 702, 718
 synthesis, 245
 enediolato complexes, 258–259
 hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 970
 Lewis acid reactions, 344
 tetrahydrofuran ring cleavage, 279
 1-thenoyl-3,3,3-trifluoroacetonato complex,
 705
 1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-pentanedionate complex,
 701, 702, 970

- Aluminum oxide, deposition, 968–970, 971
Alzheimer's disease, Fenton chemistry, 595
AM1 calculations *see* Semiempirical AM1 calculations
Americium enolato complexes, β -diketonato complexes, 245
Amide oximes, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 798
Amides, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 798
Amidoenolato complexes, 272, 274
Amifostine, radioprotective activity, 686, 687
Amination, hydroaminomethylation, 562–563
Amine oxidases (AOs)
 amine metabolism, 608, 609
 metalloenolates, 642–644
Amines, redox reactions, 501–504
Amino acid enolates
 allylic alkylation, 397–400
 asymmetric syntheses, 393–397
 chelated, 398, 400–401
 Claisen rearrangement, 400–401
Amino acid ester hydrochlorides, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 817–818
Amino acid esters, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 803
 α -Amino acid methyl esters, Sm NMR shifts, 790, 810
Amino acids
 1-(1-naphthyl)ethyl urea derivative, 804
 nonproteinogenic, 393
 γ,δ -unsaturated, 398, 400–401
 β -Amino acids, from isoxazolidinones, 759–760
1-Aminocyclopropane-1-carboxylate (ACC) oxidase, 642
 plant hormone synthesis, 648
3-Amino-1,2-dicarba-*closo*-dodecaboranes, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 807
Aminoenolato complexes, 346
Amino groups, chain end-capping, 859
 α -Amino ketones, torquoselective olefination, 769–771
Aminopeptidase, metal ion replacement, 649
Ammonium salts
 anionic polymerization of
 methacrylates/acrylates, 851–852
 binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 815
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 795–796
Amperometric detection, 693, 697, 699–700, 708
Amphiphilic cyclodextrins, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 800, 801
Analytical chemistry, 683–738
 methods, 687–713
 reagents and aids, 713–730
 α -Angelicalactone, rearrangement, 207
Aniline Blue WS, forensic dye, 729
Anionic polymerization of
 methacrylates/acrylates, 16–21, 831–857
 apolar solvents, 837–838
 organolithium initiation, 837–838
 organomagnesium initiation, 838
 ate complexes, 850
 group transfer polymerization, 854–857
 chain end-capping, 858, 860
 chain modification, 862
 graft copolymers, 869
 star-shaped copolymers, 865, 868
 ligated, 826, 842–849
 reactivity ratios, 847
 macromolecular engineering, 857–873
 metal-free initiators, 851–854
 polar solvents, 833–837
 counter-ion, 835
 initiator, 833–835
 stereochemistry, 836–837
 temperature, 835, 836
 propagating species, 838–842
 dimeric model, 839–840, 841, 843, 845, 849
 oligomeric model, 840–842
 unimeric model, 838–839, 840, 844, 847–850, 853
Anions
 β -diketonato, 498
 enone/enolate radical anions, 193
 tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
ANN (artificial neural network), 686, 699
Annulenes, helical chirality, 809
Anodic electrochemistry, in synthesis, 483–484
Anodic stripping voltammetry (ASV), 693
Antenna effect, photoluminescence, 143, 144
Anthelmintic compounds, quinones, 609
Anthocyanidins, biosynthesis, 642, 644
Anthocyanidin synthase
 coloring agent biosynthesis, 642
 crystal structure, 647, 648
Anthocyanins, bioactivity, 596
Anthracene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 812–813
Antiallergenic compounds, flavonoids, 596
Anti-aromatic enolates, 415, 416
Antibacterial compounds, 582, 583
Antibiotic compounds
 tetracyclines, 612–613, 658–660
 usnic acid, 583
 vancomycin, 665
Anticancer compounds
 cisplatin, 595
 dihydroorotate dehydrogenase, 584
 flavonoids, 582, 596
 maltol complexes, 606
 metalloenolates, 618–619
 mimosine, 583
 oxicams, 614
 quinones, 609

- titanocene, 607
 - see also* Antitumor compounds
 - Antiferromagnetism
 - bis(dithiolene) complexes, 889, 894
 - conducting/magnetic hybrid materials, 919, 921
 - Cu(II)–lawsone complexes, 611
 - d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 907, 912, 914–917, 918
 - bi(1,2-dithiolene) compounds, 909–910
 - Antifertile compounds, quinones, 609
 - Antifungal compounds, 583, 596, 617
 - Antihepatotoxic compounds, flavonoids, 596
 - Anti-inflammatory compounds
 - flavonoids, 582, 596
 - mimosine, 583
 - non-steroid drugs, 613–615
 - oxicams, 613–615
 - tropolones, 611
 - Antimalarial drugs
 - fatty acid synthase, 593
 - hydroxynaphthoquinones, 616–618
 - lapachol, 617
 - Antimicrobial compounds, 596, 607, 611, 617
 - Antiosteoporotic compounds, 596
 - Antioxidants
 - analytical methods, 688, 689, 708–709, 723
 - ascorbic acid, 593, 595, 708, 728
 - butylated hydroxytoluene, 616
 - cosmetic applications, 686
 - dihydroorotate dehydrogenase, 584
 - flavonoids, 582, 597
 - furanones, 608
 - tropolones, 611
 - Antiparasitic compounds, 609
 - Antiproliferatory compounds, 606, 614
 - Antiprotozoan compounds, 582
 - Antitherogenic compounds, 596
 - Antitumor compounds
 - maltol complexes, 606
 - metalloenolates, 618–619
 - quinones, 608
 - tropolones, 611
 - usnic acid, 583
 - see also* Anticancer compounds
 - Antiviral compounds, 582, 609, 611
 - AOs *see* Amine oxidases
 - Apolar solvents, anionic polymerization of
 - methacrylates/acrylates, 837–838
 - Aptivus® (tipranavir), enzyme inhibition, 584, 660, 661
 - L-Arabinose
 - ketose–aldose isomerization, 623
 - pentose phosphate pathway, 628
 - L-Arabinose isomerase (AI), sugar metabolism, 623, 624
 - L-Arabulose, ketose–aldose isomerization, 623
 - Arbutin, liquid chromatography, 708
 - Arm-first method, star-shaped copolymers, 865, 867
 - Aromatic compounds, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 811, 812–813
 - Aromaticity
 - 2-chromafuran, 205
 - copper enolates, 195
 - delocalization, 4, 187
 - ferrocenes, 208
 - 2-manganesafuran, 206
 - tin enedioates, 194
 - Aromatization
 - dearomatization, 199
 - enol formation, 412
 - Arsinoenolato complexes, 252, 254, 265
 - Artificial neural network (ANN)
 - electrochemical analysis, 686, 699
 - Arylamines, oxidative dimerization, 501–502
 - α -Arylation, Pd-catalyzed, 368–371
 - Arylperfluoroalkylcarbinols, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 804
 - Ascorbate oxidase, 640, 641
 - Ascorbate peroxidase, 640, 641
 - Ascorbates, HPLC, 708–710
 - Ascorbic acid (AA) (vitamin C), 581, 582, 592, 593–596, 607
 - analytical methods, 688, 698–699, 727
 - cuprimetric titration, 698
 - electrochemical determination, 686
 - electroanalysis, 693, 694, 695, 696
 - electrophoresis, 700
 - liquid chromatography, 708–709
 - reagents, 727–728
 - spectrophotometry, 689–690
 - thin layer chromatography, 705
 - UV detection, 685, 689–690
 - biosynthesis, 639–642
 - Fenton reaction, 594–595
 - metal complexes, 593–596
- L-Ascorbato complexes, α -diketonato complexes, 241
 - L-Ascorbic acid
 - electroanalysis, 693
 - kinetic spectrophotometry, 689
 - Ascorbyl glucoside, liquid chromatography, 708, 709
 - Ascorbyl palmitate, thin layer chromatography, 705
 - Association constants
 - metal ion pairing, 420
 - NMR data fitting, 793
 - ASV (anodic stripping voltammetry), 693
 - Asymmetric reactions
 - addition, 391–393
 - α -alkylation with chiral Lewis acid, 363
 - amino acid enolates, 393–397
 - lithium ynolates, 760–761
 - Michael addition, 391–392

- Ate complexes, anionic polymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 850
- Atmospheric pressure pyrolysis, alumina deposition, 968, 969
- Atomic absorption spectroscopy (AAS), 713, 718, 723, 724
- Atomic emission spectroscopy (AES), inductively coupled plasma, 713
- Atomic force microscopy (AFM), Ir deposition, 944
- Atomic layer deposition (ALD)
metal oxides
actinides, 999–1000
Ce, 998
Cu, 995
Fe, 989
La, 975
lanthanides, 999–1000
Mn, 988
Y, 974
metals, 933, 934, 935
Cu, 953, 962
Ir, 944
Pd, 946
Rh, 942
- Atomic layer epitaxy (ALE), 941–942, 946, 976
- Atomic vapor deposition (AVD), Ru, 940, 941
- Atovaquone, bioactivity, 616–617
- Atromentin, enzyme inhibition, 584, 660
- Auger analysis, Ru deposition, 940
- Autooxidation, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 557
- AVD (atomic vapor deposition), 940, 941
- Axial chiral groups, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 803, 809
- Azetidine-2,4-diones, lithium ynoate [2 + 2] cycloaddition, 758–759
- Aziridation, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 558–559
- Aziridines, [3 + 2] cycloaddition of metal ynoates, 762
- Azobenzene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 815
- Backbone modifications, peptide enolates, 401–405
- Baicalin, bioactivity, 597
- Barium, deposition, 967–968
- Barium enolates, rare, 192
- Barium enolato complexes
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis
squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complexes
analytical aspects, 687, 690
synthesis, 244, 245
2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 967–968
- Barium oxide, superconductors, 994, 1002, 1003
- Barium plumbate, deposition, 968
- Bases
acid–base properties, 411–460
Bronsted bases, 412–413
Lewis bases, 413, 588, 957, 960
lithium amide, 396
 π -bases, 592
Schiff bases, 557, 588, 706
- Basicity, carbonyl compounds, 431, 432
- Bayer–Villiger rearrangement, 5'-methyl-thioadenosine, 650
- BBD (Box–Behnken design), 700
- Benzaldehyde, basicity, 432
- Benzenoid bis(dithiolene) complexes, 889–891, 893
- Benzil (diphenylethanedione), dioxygenase activity, 651
- Benzocyclobutanone
acidity, 415, 427
silylation, 416
- Benzocyclopentanone, acidity, 415
- Benzodiazepinones, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 804
- Benzofurans
binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 815
from 2,2-dimesityl enols, 491–492, 493
- Benzonitrile, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 815
- Benzophenone, basicity, 432
- Benzosuberones, enol acidity, 422, 423, 427
- Benzothiophene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 815, 817
- (*E*)-1-Benzylidene-2,3,4(*R* or *S*)-5(*S* or *R*)-tetrabenzylcyclopenta-2-ene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813, 814
- Beryllium enolates, thermochemistry, 190–191
- Beryllium enolato complexes
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complexes
chromatography, 703, 718
synthesis, 245
- BHT (butylated hydroxytoluene), 616
- Biamperometric detection, 699–700
- Bienols, β - δ -tricarbonyl compounds, 533
- Bilawson, bioactivity, 610
- Bimolecular nucleophilic substitution, lithium enolates, 40, 41
- BINAP (2,2'-bis(diphenylphosphino)-1,1'-binaphthyl), 444–445
- Binuclear lanthanide–silver complexes
NMR shift reagents, 789, 808, 811–818

- achiral analogues, 812–813, 817–818
- chiral analogues, 813–815
- Binuclear ruthenium(III) tris(β -diketonate),
 - electrochemistry, 517–518, 519
- Bioassays
 - fluoroimmunoassay, 173–174, 715
 - time-resolved luminescence, 172–174, 175
- Biochemicals, enol-containing, 592–612
- Biological systems, 579–682
- Biomimetic studies, zinc enolates, 196
- Biosensors
 - amperometric, 697
 - gas sensors, 715–716
 - hydroxylases, 642
 - metalloenolates, 619–620
- Biphenyls, 2,2',6,6'-tetrasubstituted, 809, 810
- 1,1-Bis(diphenyldiphosphino)ethane,
 - mixed-ligand Pt complex, 895
- 2,2'-Bis(diphenylphosphino)-1,1'-binaphthyl (BINAP), diastereoselective protonation, 444–445
- Bis(dithiolene) complexes
 - benzenoid, 889–891, 893
 - heterocycle fused on C_2S_2 moiety, 891–893
 - ligands bearing additional functionality, 893–895
 - nonbenzenoid, 885–889, 890–891, 893
 - square-planar d^8 metal dithiolenes, 885–895
- Bisenolates, Grignard reactions, 192
- Bismuth, deposition, 938
- Bismuth enolato complexes
 - β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245, 323
 - 6,6,7,7,8,8,8-heptafluoro-2,2-dimethyl-3,5-octanedionate, 938
 - redox reaction synthesis, 259
 - 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 974
 - tropolonato complex synthesis, 238, 239
- Bismuth oxide
 - BSCCO superconductor, 994, 1002, 1003
 - deposition, 974
- Bisorbicillinoid, bioactivity, 582
- Bisphenol A-neopentyl glycolterephthalate copolyesters, coupling constants, 799, 800
- Bis-silylation, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 562
- Bitumen asphaltene, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 800
- Block copolymers, 827
 - coupling of preformed polymers, 862, 864
 - crown ether ligands, 847
 - dienes, 865, 866
 - epoxides, 865
 - macromolecular engineering, 857, 862–865, 866
 - poly(methyl methacrylate), 849
 - poly(*tert*-butyl acrylate), 843, 844
 - poly(lauryl methacrylate), 834
 - polypropylene, 830
 - polystyrene, 834
 - sequential polymerization, 864–865
 - silanolate ligands, 846
 - styrene derivatives, 834, 864–865
 - vinyl acetate–polystyrene, 828
- Boat-like transition structures, aldol reactions, 52–54, 56
- Boiler feed water, sodium isoascorbate determination, 689
- Bond energies, molybdenum enolates, 205
- Bonds
 - C–C
 - formation, 356–385, 565–570
 - oxidative cleavage, 342–343
 - redox reactions, 508–510, 511
 - C–N cleavage, 268, 270
 - C–O
 - cleavage, 262, 344–345
 - electrostatic repulsion, 417–418
 - C=S, 414
 - metal–ligand bonds
 - EPR spectra, 119–120
 - mass spectra, 121
 - UV–VIS spectra, 109–112, 120
 - vibrational spectra, 84–87, 88, 101, 102
 - O–H strength, 421
 - see also* Hydrogen bonding
- Bornene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- Boron enolates
 - addition reactions, 50–56
 - aldol reactions, 372, 373–378, 386, 387
- Bound shifts, NMR data fitting, 793
- Boviquinones, bioactivity, 584, 585, 608, 609
- Box–Behnken design (BBD), electrophoresis, 700
- Bridgehead enolates, reactivity, 416
- Bridging ligands, β -diketonato metal complex synthesis, 245
- Brilliant Green, forensic dye, 729
- Broadening of NMR spectra
 - lanthanide enolate shift reagents, 790–791
 - reduction, 790–791
 - uncertainty and exchange broadening, 790, 804
- Bromomagnesium enolates, 191
- 1-Bromopentane, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- Brønsted bases, enolate formation, 412–413
- Bupivacaine, *in situ* racemization, 431
- 1,3-Butadiene, Cu complex, 960
- 1,3-Butadien-1-ol, stability, 210
- Butan-2-one, acidity, 424
- n*-Butyl acrylate (nBuA), anionic polymerization, 844, 846, 851, 852
- t*-Butyl acrylate (tBuA)
 - anionic polymerization

- t*-Butyl acrylate (tBuA) (*continued*)
 initiator effects, 834–835
 ligands, 843, 844, 846, 849
 propagating species, 841
 reactivity ratio, 847
 star-shaped copolymers, 867
- Butylated hydroxytoluene (BHT), antioxidant, 616
- 4-*t*-Butylcyclohexene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- 2,3-Butylene oxides, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 806
- s*-Butylisothiuronium chloride/bromide, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 817
- n*-Butyl methacrylate (nBuMA), anionic polymerization, 846, 850, 855
- t*-Butyl methacrylate (tBuMA)
 anionic polymerization
 ate complexes, 850
 chain end-capping, 859
 chain modification, 862
 influences, 835, 836
 ligands, 842–843, 844, 846
 organolithium initiation, 837–838
 propagating species, 839, 841
 block copolymers, 865
- Cadavers, lead rhodizonate spot test, 729–730
- Cadmium diketonates, vibrational spectra, 101–102
- Cadmium enolates, thermochemistry, 197
- Cadmium enolato complexes
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
 oxocarbon complexes, 240–241
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
- Caesium enolato complexes, β -diketonato complexes, 244
- Calcination
 Cr₂O₃ deposition, 986
 Fe oxide deposition, 989–990
 metal deposition, 939, 945, 966
- Calcium ascorbate
 complexometric titration, 713
 FT–NIR spectroscopy, 688
 potentiometry, 693
- Calcium dienolates, Gibbs free energy, 192
- Calcium enolates
 structure, 11–12
 thermochemistry, 192
- Calcium enolato complexes
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 228–230, 239
 croconato oxocarbon complex, 240
 hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239–240
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 244, 245
 polyketonato complexes, 247–249
- Calcium oxide, superconductors, 994, 1002, 1003
- Calvin cycle, Rubisco, 635
- Camphanate esters, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 801, 803
- Camphene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 812, 813
- D-Camphor, isomer separation, 711
- Capacity factors, liquid chromatography, 707, 712
- Capillary zone electrophoresis (CZE), 700
- Caprolactone, ring-opening polymerization, 830–831, 848, 861–862, 863
- Carbamates, basicity, 431
- Carbanions, resonance hybrid, 2
- Carbocycles, lithium ynolate-initiated cascade reactions, 752–754, 755–756
- Carbon, working electrodes, 694–695
- Carbon-bonding
 α -mercurated ketones, 197
 thallium enolates, 193
- Carbon–carbon bonds
 β -diketonato metal complexes
 oxidative cleavage, 342–343
 redox reactions, 508–510, 511
 formation
 addition of ketone enolates to carbonyl groups, 372–379
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 565–570
 Michael addition of metal enolates, 380–385
 α -substitution of ketone enolates, 356–371
- Carbon dioxide
 insertion into aluminum enolato complex, 346
 sensors, 715–716
 supercritical fluid chromatography, 707–708
- Carbon fibre, working electrode, 695
- Carbonic anhydrase, metal ion replacement, 649
- Carbon monoxide, metal enolato complexes, 267–278, 275–276
- Carbon–nitrogen bond cleavage, 268, 270
- Carbon–oxygen bonds
 electrostatic repulsion, 417–418
 metal enolato complex cleavage, 262, 344–345
- Carbon paste electrode (CPE), electroanalysis, 696, 699
- Carbon suboxide, Grignard reactions, 191–192
- Carbon–sulfur double bond compounds, acidity, 414

- Carbonyl compounds
 acidity, 413–421, 424–430
 basicity, 431, 432
 enolate–carbonyl equilibration, 415
 metal enolato complex synthesis, 267–278
 phosphorus ylide complex stabilization, 315–318
 torquoselective olefination by lithium ynolates, 764–774
 trialkylaluminum reactions, 12–14, 31
 ultratrace analysis, 713
- Carbonyl β -diketonato metal complexes, synthesis, 243
- Carbonyl groups
 addition
 of ester enolates, 386–390
 of ketone enolates, 372–379
 C–C formation by addition of ketone enolates, 372–379
 mass spectra, 120–121
 NMR spectra, 116
 UV–VIS spectra, 114–115
 vibrational spectra, 84, 87–88
 acetylacetone, 106
 copper diketonates, 100
 manganese diketonates, 95
 molybdenum diketonates, 92
 nickel diketonates, 98
 uranyl kikonates, 104
- 9-Carboxyfluorene, enol acidity, 423
- Carboxylation, Rubisco, 635, 637–639
- Carboxylic acids
 chain end-capping, 858
 lanthanide chelate decomposition, 795
 unsaturated, 4–5
- Cardiovascular disease, flavonoids, 582
- Δ -3-Carene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 812, 813
- Carnitine, NMR spectral broadening, 790, 791
- Cascade reactions, lithium ynolates, 752–754, 755–756
- Catalysis
 allylic alkylations, 363–368, 399–400
 intramolecular, 366–367
 α -arylations, 368–371
 β -diketonato metal complexes, 551–577
 electrocatalysis, 694, 695, 696, 699
 hydrogenation, 65–67
 isomerization, 359–360
- Catalyst deposition, 937
 Au, 965, 966
 CeO₂, 997
 Co, 942
 Cu, 956
 Fe, 939
 Fe oxides, 989
 Ir, 944
 Mn oxides, 989
 MoO₃, 987
 Ni, 945
 Pd, 945, 947
 Pt, 947, 951–952
 VO, 985
- Catalytic triad, serine protease, 588, 589
- Catechol dioxygenase, Baeyer–Villiger rearrangement, 650
- Catechol-*O*-methyltransferase, inhibition, 661
- Catechol oxidase, mimosine inhibition, 599
- Cations
 quasi-enolate vs. enoxyl cation dichotomy, 195, 197
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 see also Enolate cations; Organic salts
- CD (circular dichroism), 691, 711, 727
- Central composite face-centered design (CCFD), electrophoresis, 700
- Ceramics
 deposition, 936–937, 939
 high-temperature superconductors, 962
- Cereals, analysis, 688
- Cerium enolates, thermochemistry, 198
- Cerium enolato complexes
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
 hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239–240
 squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
 tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
 β -diketonato complexes
 oxide deposition, 997–999
 synthesis, 245
 dipivaloylmethane, 687
 hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 998
 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 998
- Cerium oxide, deposition, 996, 997–999
- Cesium enolates, thermochemistry, 186, 187–188, 189
- Cetylpyridinium bromide, micelle, 699
- CGC (complexation gas chromatography), 714, 719–722
- Chain end-capping
 electrophilic activation, 857–859
 initiation by functional compound, 859–860
- Chain modification
 metalation of ester-containing polymers, 860–862, 863
 pendant functional groups, 860–862, 863
 polymerization of functional monomers, 862
- Chair-like transition structures
 aldol reactions, 46, 47, 52–54, 56
 metal enolate formation, 357–359
 regioselective protonation, 442
- Charge distribution, lithium enolates, 5, 7
- Charge transfer, LMCT states, 153
- Chelate rings
 alkaline earth metal enolates, 105

- Chelate rings (*continued*)
copper diketonates, 101
IR spectra, 87
lanthanide diketonates, 102
manganese diketonates, 96
nickel diketonates, 97
scandium diketonates, 88, 89
uranyl diketonates, 116
vanadium diketonates, 90–92
- Chelating proton donors, diastereoselective, 442
- Chelation
allylic esters, 400–401
amino acid enolates, 398, 400–401
mass spectrometry, 691–692
mimosine, 600
olefination of α -oxy and α -amino ketones, 771
peptide enolates, 402–405
retention time, 701
UV photoelectron spectroscopy, 690
- Chemical-exchange spin-decoupling, 794
- Chemical solution deposition (CSD), HfO₂, 983
- Chemical vapor condensation (CVC), TiO₂ nanoparticles, 979–980
- Chemical vapor deposition (CVD), 933–934
Ag, 962–964
Al₂O₃, 968–970
Au, 966
Bi, 938
Co, 942
Cu, 954–956, 957–961
Ir, 943–944
Ni, 944
Pd, 945–946
Pt, 947–948
Rh, 942–943
Ru, 940
superconductors, 691
see also Metalorganic chemical vapor deposition
- Chemical vapor infiltration, Au nanoparticles, 966
- Chemiluminescent tracers, 715
- Chemometrics, analytical methods, 685, 699, 700
- Chemoselectivity, platinum enolate reactions, 65–68
- Chiral alcohols, Rohrschneider–McReynolds classification, 721
- Chiral amides, asymmetric Michael reactions, 391–392
- Chiral derivatizing agents, achiral NMR shift reagent coupling, 801, 803–804
- Chiral discrimination
column chromatography, 710, 712
NMR spectral broadening, 790, 801, 813–815
- Chiral enolates, Michael additions, 443–444
- Chiral ketones, Rohrschneider–McReynolds classification, 721
- Chiral Lewis acids, asymmetric α -alkylation, 363
- Chiral lithium amide, enantioselective Michael addition, 391–392
- Chiral NMR shift reagents, 805–811
binuclear Ln–Ag reagents, 813–815
- Chiral recognition, NMR spectral broadening, 790–791
- Chiral selectors, enantioseparation, 710, 712, 721
- Chiral solvating agents (CSAs), achiral NMR shift reagent coupling, 804
- Chiral stationary phase (CSP), chromatography, 703, 710, 711, 712, 721
- Chiral substrates, asymmetric conjugate addition of ester enolates, 392–393
- Chloranil, photoactivation, 482–483
- Chloride ions, ion selective electrode, 717
- Chlorine–lithium exchange, dilithioenolate formation, 189
- 1-Chlorocyclohexane, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- α -Chloro- α -sulfinyl ketones, alkali metal ynolate preparation, 744
- Chlorthalidone, liquid chromatography, 707
- 2-Chromafuran, thermochemistry, 205
- 4–Chromanone, enol acidity, 422, 423
- Chromia, deposition, 986, 987
- Chromium, deposition, 939
- Chromium enolates, thermochemistry, 204–205
- Chromium enolato complexes
acetylacetonato complex
analytical reagent, 723–724, 725
gas chromatography, 719
liquid chromatography, 703, 705, 706, 708, 710–711
metal/metal oxide deposition, 939, 986, 987
photoracemization, 691
x-ray spectroscopy, 692
aminoenolato complex, 346
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
 β -diketonato complexes
column chromatography, 703, 710–711
electrophoresis, 700
gas chromatography, 701, 702, 718, 723
NMR shift reagents, 794
synthesis, 244, 245, 324
thin layer chromatography, 705
UV–VIS spectra, 92

- vibrational spectra, 92
- dipivaloylmethanate, 708
- hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 701
- from ketenes, 265
- ketenido complexes, 328
- metalaforans, 341
- from oxo complexes, 282–283
- phosphinoenolato complexes, 337
- redox reaction synthesis, 259
- trifluoroacetylacetonato complex, 701, 702, 718
- Chromium oxides, deposition, 986, 987
- Chromone, enthalpy of formation, 195
- Circular dichroism (CD), 691, 711, 727
- Circularly polarized luminescence (CPL), 711
- Cisplatin, anticancer activity, 595
- Citric acid cycle, pyruvate, 635
- Claisen rearrangement
 - biosynthesis, 586
 - chelated enolates of allylic esters, 400–401
 - ester enolates, 386
 - retro-Claisen reaction, 653
- Cleavage
 - C–C bond cleavage, 509–510
 - cobalt enolate formation, 209
 - β -diketones, 652–658
 - hydrolytic cleavage, 652–655
 - oxidative cleavage, 655–658
 - metal enolato complex synthesis, 261–263
 - ether cleavage, 278–281
 - see also* Oxidative cleavage
- Clinical analysis, electrophoresis, 700
- ^{13}C NMR shifts
 - isotropic shielding constants, 21, 22–24
 - lanthanide enolate shift reagents, 790–791
 - achiral, 798, 800
 - chiral, 807, 810, 813, 814
 - paramagnetic relaxation reagents, 794
 - lithium enolate aggregates, 17–18, 19–20
- ^{13}C NMR spectroscopy
 - cobalt enolates, 117–118
 - vanadium enolates, 118
 - yttrium enolates, 118
 - zinc enolates, 117
- CoA *see* Coenzyme A
- Cobalt, deposition, 942
- Cobalt(III) complexes, dinitro-bis(arginine), 710
- Cobalt diketonates, vibrational spectra, 96–97
- Cobalt enolates
 - EPR spectra, 120
 - mass spectra, 121
 - NMR spectra, 117–118
 - structure, 15–16, 17
 - thermochemistry, 209–211
 - UV–VIS spectra, 86, 109–111
- Cobalt enolato complexes
 - acetylacetato complex
 - analytical aspects, 692, 704, 706, 710–711, 719, 724
 - metal/metal oxide deposition, 942, 993–994
 - radical polymerization, 827–829
 - carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide complexes, 317–318
 - CO insertion, 276
 - β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 - α -diketonato complex synthesis, 235, 239
 - hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239
 - oxocarbon complexes, 240
 - tropolonato complexes, 238
 - β -diketonato complexes
 - column chromatography, 703
 - electrophoresis, 700
 - gas chromatography, 701
 - NMR shift reagents, 788, 792, 795
 - synthesis, 244, 245, 322, 323, 324, 325–326
 - from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones, 247, 248
 - thin layer chromatography, 705
 - trifluoroacetic acid reaction, 500
 - hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 701, 722, 993
 - from ketenes, 265–266
 - from ketimines, 250, 251, 252
 - phosphinoenolato complexes, 255
 - 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 993–994
- Cobaltocene, ionization energy, 210
- Cobalt oxides, deposition, 992–994
- Coefficient of spontaneous emission, photoluminescence, 145–146
- Coenzyme A (CoA)
 - biological group-transfer processes, 590–592
 - enoyl-CoA hydratase, 653
- Coercivity
 - Co_3O_4 , 993
 - Fe_2O_3 , 989
 - Pt alloy nanoparticles, 951, 952, 953
- Cohumulone, bioactivity, 583, 584
- Colchicine, bioactivity, 611
- Cold-wall CVD reactors, metal deposition, 934, 940, 964
- Column chromatography, 703–704
 - isomer separation, 710
- Comb-shaped copolymers, macromolecular engineering, 857, 859, 869–872
- Combustion CVD
 - alumina, 969
 - CeO_2 , 998
 - see also* Enthalpies of combustion
- Complexation gas chromatography (CGC), 714, 719–722
- Complexation liquid chromatography, 722

- Complexation shifts
 binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 811
 lanthanide NMR shift reagents, 791
- Complexes
 d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 879–928
 bis(dithiolene) complexes, 885–895
 mixed-ligand complexes, 881, 885, 895–906
 noninnocent ligands, 881–882
 push–pull character of ligands, 883, 885
 square-planar d^8 metal dithiolenes, 881–906
 peptide metal complexes, 402, 403
 see also Metal complexes; Metal enolato complexes
- Complexometric titration, calcium ascorbate, 713
- Conductors
 membranes, 695, 697
 poly(3,4-ethylenedioxythiophene), 694
 see also Molecular conductors
- Configuration, absolute
 enantiomers, 704, 711, 720, 721
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 801, 803, 806, 810–811
- Conformation
 aldol reactions, 46, 47, 52–56
 enolates, 417–419
 Houk conformation, 443–444
- Conjugate addition
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 567–568
 ester enolates
 chiral amides, 391–392
 chiral substrates, 392–393
 Michael addition, 383, 391–392
 organozincate conjugate
 addition–alkylation, 361–362
- Conjugated compounds, palladium enolates, 212
- Contact effects
 lanthanide NMR shift reagents, 788, 791, 792, 811
 wrong-way shifts, 792, 793
- Continuum solvation model
 lithium enolates, 5, 20
 palladium enolates, 64–65
- Coordination chemistry, metal enolato complexes, 313–353
- α -Copaene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- Copolymers
 vinyl propionate, 807
 see also Block copolymers; Star-shaped copolymers
- Copper
 deposition, 122, 952–962
 Cu(I) precursors, 957–962
 Cu(II) precursors, 953–957
 ion selective electrode, 716
 redox reactions, 689
- Copper diketonates, vibrational spectra, 98–101
- Copper enolates
 EPR spectra, 119
 Rh-catalyzed allylic alkylation, 367–368
 structure, 14–15
 thermochemistry, 195
 UV–VIS spectra, 109
 vibrational spectra, 100, 106
- Copper enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complexes
 analytical aspects, 687, 714
 metal/metal oxide deposition, 942, 954, 955–957, 995
 molecular structure, 124
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
 hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239–240
 oxocarbon complexes, 240
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complexes, 245, 322–323
 anodic stripping voltammetry, 693
 Cu deposition, 122, 953–956, 957, 958–960
 Cu–In alloy deposition, 938
 gas chromatography, 718
 supercritical fluid chromatography, 707
 synthesis from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones, 247, 248
- κ^1 -*O*-diketonato ligands, 322
- hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex
 analytical aspects, 701, 722
 metal/metal oxide deposition, 938, 954–956, 957–962, 995
 molecular structure, 122
- ketoiminato complexes, 250, 251, 252, 326, 953, 954, 956, 962
- protonation, 336
- tetracyanoethylene reaction, 284–285
- 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 995
- thioenolato complexes, 255–256
- 1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-pentanedionate complex, 690, 701, 702, 954
- Copper oxides
 deposition, 994–995, 996
 superconductors, 994, 1002, 1003
- Coprecipitation, Ni deposition, 945
- Core-first method, star-shaped copolymers, 868
- Cosmetics, analysis, 686, 687, 708, 709
- Coulometric titration, 693
- Coumarin, enthalpy of formation, 195
- Counterions
 anionic polymerization in polar solvents, 835

- d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 914–918
- Coupling
achiral NMR shift reagents, 801, 803–804
C–C bond coupling, 508–509
Hiyama coupling, 768, 769
oxidative, 469–478
polymers, 862, 864
reductive, 258–259
Suzuki coupling, 323–324
three-component, 361
see also Cross-coupling
- Coupling constants, NMR shift reagents, 794–795, 799, 800
- COX-2 (cyclooxygenase-2), 613
- CPE (carbon paste electrode), 696, 699
- CPL (circularly polarized luminescence), 711
- Croconates
analytical reagents, 728–729
oxocarbon ligands, 187, 240
- Cross-conjugated compounds, palladium enolates, 212
- Cross-coupling
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 565–567
metal enolate nucleophiles, 368–371
- Crotonaldehyde, stability, 210
- Crotonase, hydrolytic cleavage, 653
- Crown ethers
anionic polymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 847
secondary-ion mass spectrometry, 691
- Cryptands, anionic polymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 848
- Cryptophane A, ^{129}Xe NMR, 809–810
- CSAs (chiral solvating agents), 804
- CSD (chemical solution deposition), 983
- CSP (chiral stationary phase), 703, 710, 711, 712, 721
- Cubic tetramers, lithium enolates, 7
- Cupin, crystal structure, 640, 646
- Cuprimetric determination, ascorbic acid, 698
- Curcumin
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 244
tautomerism, 586
- CVC (chemical vapor condensation), 979–980
- CVD *see* Chemical vapor deposition
- Cyanide ions, spectrophotometry, 688–689, 715
- Cyanine dyes, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 795
- Cyclic mixed dimers, lithium enolates, 31–32
- Cyclic sulfate diesters, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 796
- Cyclic sulfides, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 795
- Cyclic sulfite diesters, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 796
- Cyclization
Nazarov cyclization, 445–446
oxidative, 470–473
- Cycloaddition reactions
[2 + 2] cycloaddition of lithium ynolates
aldehydes and ketones, 751–752
aldimines to β -lactams, 754–755, 757–758
isocyanates to azetidine-2,4-diones, 758–759
multisubstituted carbocycles and heterocycles, 754
[3 + 2] cycloaddition of metal ynolates
nitrones to isoxazolidinones, 759–761
oxiranes and aziridines, 761–762
[4 + 2] cycloaddition of metal ynolates
six-membered heterocycles, 762–763
vinylketenes to phenols, 763–764
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 569–570
metal enolato complexes, 332–333, 345–346
see also Addition reactions
- Cyclobutadienetriolates, manganese enolates, 206
- Cyclobutanone, acidity, 415, 427
- Cyclodecanone, acidity, 427
- Cyclodextrin inclusion parameters, acetylferrocenes, 208
- Cyclodextrins, amphiphilic, 800, 801
- Cycloheptanols, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 803
- Cycloheptanone, acidity, 427
- Cyclohexa-2,4-dienone, phenol, 412
- 1,2-Cyclohexanediol, Ln NMR shift reagents, 791
- Cyclohexanols, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 803
- Cyclohexanone, acidity, 427
- Cyclohexylcarbamates, enantioseparation, 711
- Cycloisomerases, sugar metabolism, 634
- Cyclooctadiene, Cu complex, 960
- Cyclooxygenase-2 (COX-2), inhibitors, 613
- Cyclopentadiene complexes, orientation, 798
- η^5 -Cyclopentadienidodithiolene, neutral radical Ni complexes, 896
- Cyclopentadienyl isomers, group 1 elements, 187–188
- Cyclopentanols, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 803
- Cyclopentanone, acidity, 427
- Cyclopropanation, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 569–570
- p*-Cymene, pyranone complexes, 606
- Cytochrome P450, flaviolin oxidation, 621
- CZE (capillary zone electrophoresis), 700
- d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 879–928
bi(1,2-dithiolene) compounds, 909–910
molecular conductors and magnets, 906–921, 922
photoconductors, 921–922

- d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes (*continued*)
square-planar d^8 metal dithiolenes, 881–906
structural/physical properties, 909–910
- DAS645 and DAS869, herbicides, 645, 662, 663, 664
- DCC–DMAP (dicyclohexyldimethylcarbodiimide–4-dimethylaminopyridine), 431–432
- Deamination, amine oxidases, 642–644
- Dearomatization, benzophenone, 199
- Decarboxylation
dihydroxyfumaric acid, 212
 β -lactones, 751, 752–754, 755–756
- Decomposition
cerium enolates, 997
metal enolato complexes, 347
pyrolytic, 702
radiolytic, 702
silver enolates, 196, 964
strontium enolates, 967
tin enolates, 972
zinc enolates, 996
- Deferiprone, Fe overload, 615–616, 617
- Dehydroascorbate, ascorbic acid biosynthesis, 640–641
- Dehydroascorbic acid
electrochemical analysis, 694, 697
liquid chromatography, 709
- Dehydrogenative stannylation, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 562
- DELFLA (dissociation-enhanced rare-earth fluoroimmunoassay), 173–174
- Delocalized π system
group 1 enolates, 187
lithium dienolates, 4
- Deltate oxocarbon ligands, 240, 272
- Density functional calculation *see* DFT calculations
- Deoxygenation, sodium isoascorbate, 689
- Deposition
metal oxides, 966–1004
metals, 937–966
techniques, 933–937
- Deprotonation
deprotonation–reprotonation, 433
diketoamine oxidation, 259
 β -diketones, 686–687
enantioselective, 437
Gibbs free energy, 207
metal enolate generation, 2, 30–32
aluminum enolates, 13
metal enolato complexes, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330
acyl complexes, 275
synthesis
from diketones, 236–247
from monoketones, 226–236
see also Protonation
- Deracemization, photoderacemization, 691
- Derivatizing agents, chiral, 801, 803–804
- Desferrioxamine, heart failure prevention, 615
- Desilyliodination, torquoselective olefination, 768
- Deuteriated compounds
binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 812
Ln-induced NMR shifts, 796–798, 801, 806, 810
- DFT calculations
acireductone autooxidation, 650
2-acylcyclohexane-1,3-diones, 115–116
alkali metal enolates, 115–117
Cu(I) β -diketonates, 957
GGA–DFT calculations, 27
GIAO–DFT calculations, 21, 22–24
lithium enolates
IR spectroscopy, 27
NMR spectroscopy, 20–21, 23–24
structure, 8, 10–11
platinum enolates, 65
tautomeric enolates, 32–33
thallium enolates, 108
vibrational spectroscopy
copper diketonates, 101
nickel diketonates, 97
- 2,4-Diacetylated 3-platinacyclobutanone, formation, 213
- 1,1'-Diacetylferrocene, thermochemical data, 207–208
- Diamines, tertiary, 846–847
- Diamond, working electrode, 694
- Dianions
alkali metal ynolate preparation, 742–744, 746, 748–749
lithium enolates, 189
- Diastereoselectivity
addition of ester enolates to carbonyl groups, 386–390
aldol reactions, 55–56
substrate-controlled
induced diastereoselectivity, 373–378
simple diastereoselectivity, 372, 386
alkylation reactions, 34–40, 360–361
Pd-catalyzed allylic substitutions, 366
protonation, 440–450
proton transfer, 440–450
external, 449
internal, 448–450
reduction, 434
- Diazo compounds, metal enolato complex synthesis, 285
- Dibenzyl peroxydicarbonate, α -hydroxy carbonyls synthesis, 466
- Diboration, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 561
- 2,6-Di-*t*-butylphenol, diastereoselective protonation, 444, 445

- D,D*-Dicampholylmethanate
 chiral NMR shift reagents, 805, 806
 Eu complex, 790, 805, 806, 809
- Dicarbonyl compounds, tautomerism, 84
- β -Dicarbonyl compounds, in syntheses, 497–498
- 1,3-Dicarbonyl compounds, ion pair association constants, 420
- 9,10-Dicyanoanthracene, photoinduced electron transfer, 481
- 1,4-Dicyanonaphthalene, photoinduced electron transfer, 482
- Dicyclohexyldimethylcarbodiimide–4-dimethylaminopyridine (DCC–DMAP), Ibuprofen racemization, 431–432
- Dieckmann condensation, lithium ynolate-initiated cascade reactions, 752–754
- Dieldrin, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 805
- Dielectric solvation energies, lithium enolates, 10
- Diels–Alder reactions, lanthanide tris(β -diketonates), 807
- Dienes, copolymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 865, 866
- Dienols, β - δ -tricarbonyl compounds, 533
- Diethyl malonate, acidity, 417, 419, 420, 422
- Differential scanning calorimetry (DSC), In deposition, 938
- Differential thermal analysis (DTA)
 lanthanide dipivaloylmethanates, 687, 702
 Ni deposition, 944
 Sm oxide deposition, 1000
- Diffusion barriers, Rh deposition, 942
- DIFLUORPHOS (2,2,2',2'-tetrafluoro(4,4'-bi(1,3-benzodioxole)-5,5'-diyl)bis(diphenylphosphine)), 439, 440
- Dihydromaesanin, HPPD inhibition, 664
- Dihydroorotate dehydrogenase
 atovaquone inhibition, 617, 618
 polyporic acid inhibition, 583–584
- Dihydroquercetin, anthocyanidin synthase structure, 647, 648
- Dihydroxyacetone phosphate, glycolysis, 627
- 2,3-Dihydroxyacrylic acid, dihydroxyfumaric acid decarboxylation, 212
- Dihydroxybenzenes, β -diketone oxidative cleavage, 655
- trans*-4,5-Dihydroxy-4,5-dihydroaldrin,
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 805
- Dihydroxyfumaric acid, Ni-catalyzed decarboxylation, 212
- α - α' -Dihydroxy ketones, preparation, 466–467
- Dihydroxymaleic acid, enthalpy of formation, 212
- 1,3-Dihydroxynaphthalene, quinone derivative, 609
- Dihydroxypyridine, mimosine metabolism, 599–602
- Diimine–dithiolene complexes, mixed-ligand, 896–899
- β -Diketiminato complex synthesis, 249–251
- Diketoamines, deprotonated, 259
- α -Diketonato metal complexes synthesis, 237–242
 L-ascorbato complexes, 241
 enediolato complexes, 241–242, 258
 hydroxypyronone/hydroxypyridinone, 237, 238–239
 hydroxyquinone complexes, 239–240
 oxocarbon ligands, 240–241
 tropolonato complexes, 237–239
- β -Diketonato metal complexes
 analytical chemistry, 686–687, 714
 column chromatography, 703–704
 complexation gas chromatography, 720
 complexation liquid chromatography, 722
 electroanalysis, 692–693
 gas chromatography, 701–703, 718–719
 liquid chromatography, 705–707, 710–713
 mass spectrometry, 691–692
 reagents, 723–727
 resonance-enhanced multiphoton ionization, 692
 zone chromatography, 704
- anions, 238, 239, 498
- catalysis, 551–577
 addition of main group compounds, 559–564
 C–C bond formation, 565–570
 cross-coupling, 565–567
 hydroformylation, 552–556
 hydrogenation, 559
 isomerization, 570
 oxidation, 556–559
- chemistry, 135–136
- condensation reactions, 327
- electrochemistry
 functionalized β -diketonates, 527–532
 polyketonates, 535–539
 simple β -diketonates, 512–523
- electroluminescence, 160–165, 170–171
- electronic properties, 137–138, 142–144
- electrophilic substitution, 323–325, 512, 705
- homo, hetero-di and polynuclear complexes, 322–323
- luminescence, 134–135, 136–137, 141–168, 169
 bioassays, 172–174, 172
 laser materials, 174–176
 molecular structure, 82–84
 EPR spectra, 120, 499–500
 mass spectra, 121
 NMR spectra, 116–118, 122

- β -Diketonato metal complexes (*continued*)
UV-VIS spectra, 111-115
vibrational spectra, 84-108
NMR shift reagents, 788-818
noncoordinated ligands, 342
nucleophilic substitution, 325-327
oxidative cleavage of C-C bond, 342-343
photoluminescence, 142-160, 168-170
rearrangements and equilibria, 319-321, 343
redox reactions, 497-512
 involving the diketonate, 507-512
 involving the metal, 498-507
structure, 138-140, 141
synthesis, 242-247
 from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones, 245-247, 248
 bridging ligands, 245
 carbonyl complexes, 243
 families, 243-244
 specific groups, 244-245
 substituted at position 4, 243
thermochemical data, 186
triboluminescence, 165-168
 κ^1 -*O*-diketonato ligands, 321-323
Diketones
 metal enolato complex synthesis, 236-247
 α -diketonato complexes, 237-242
 β -diketonato complexes, 242-247
 enediolato complexes, 258-259
 molecular structure, 82-84
 Pt-catalyzed hydrogenation, 65-67
 sila- β -diketonates, 115
 β -Diketones
 deprotonation, 686-687
 electrochemistry, 512, 513
 enzyme cleavage, 652-658
 hydrolytic, 652-655
 oxidative, 655-658
 fluorinated, 706
 formation, 587
 gas chromatography, 701, 702, 723
 tautomerism, 585-586
1,3-Diketones, intramolecular oxidative cyclization, 471
Dilithioenolates, stability, 189
Dilithium enolates, cobalt enolate formation, 209
Dilithium ynolate, preparation, 748-749
Dimedone, thermochemical data, 228-229
Dimeric model, anionic polymerization, 839-840, 841, 843, 845, 849
Dimerization, oxidative, 501-502
Dimers
 aldolases, 628
 enantioselective protonation, 68-69
 ester enolates, 17
 lithium enolate aggregates, 9, 17, 30-32
 thorium *E*-enedionediolates, 200, 201
2,2-Dimesityl enols, electrochemistry, 491-492, 493
Dimetalafulrans, rhenium enolato complex, 233
Dimethylaminoethyl methacrylate (DMAEMA), anionic polymerization, 843, 862
[3-(Dimethylamino)propyl]trimethyl ammonium iodide, binuclear Ln-Ag NMR shift reagent, 817
4-Dimethylaminopyridine, dicyclohexyl-dimethylcarbodiimide-4-dimethylaminopyridine, 431-432
3,3'-Dimethylbianthrone, chirality, 809
3,3'-Dimethylbisphenol A-phenolphthalein copolyterephthalate, compositional tetrads, 799, 800
3,3-Dimethyl-1-butene, Cu complex, 961
Dimethyloxirane, α -hydroxyketone formation, 486
Dimethylpenta-2,3-dienoates, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 807, 808
3,5-Dimethylphenylcarbamate, optical resolution, 711
Dimethyl sulfoxide (DMSO), enol stability, 415
3,5-Dinitrobenzoyl-L-leucine, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 804
3,5-Dinitrobenzoyl 1-phenylethylamine derivative, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 804
Dinitro-bis(arginine)cobalt(III) complex, enantioseparation, 710, 721
Dinuclear complexes, squarate oxocarbon metal enolato complexes, 240
Dioleoylphosphatidylcholine, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 800, 802
Diols, fluorescent sensor, 690
1,3-Dioxo-2-platinacyclooctadienone, formation, 213
Dioxygen oxidation, α -hydroxylation, 466
Dip coating, metal deposition, 935, 937, 956
4-(4-Dipentylamino-(*E*)- β -styryl)-1-(2,2,2-trifluoroethyl)pyridinium perchlorate, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 800
Diphenylacetaldehyde, enol acidity, 423
Diphenylethanedione (benzil), dioxygenase activity, 651
1,1-Diphenylethene (DPE)
 block copolymers, 865
 polystyrene-poly(methyl methacrylate), 834
 chain end-capping, 859, 860
 star-shaped copolymers, 867
1,1-Diphenylhexyllithium (DPHLi)
 anionic polymerization
 initiator, 843
 ligated polymerization, 844, 846, 847, 849
 polystyrene-poly(methyl methacrylate) copolymerization, 834, 835

- sequential polymerization, 864
- Diphenyl methyl lithium (DPMLi), anionic polymerization, 843
- Diphenylpicrylhydrazyl radical
 - antioxidant capacity, 688
 - UV detection, 689
- Diphytanoyl phosphatidylcholine, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 800, 802
- Divaloylmethanates
 - analytical reagents, 687, 708, 726
 - lanthanide complexes, NMR shift reagents, 789, 797, 798, 800, 801, 811
 - Ln complexes, 687, 702, 718
- Dipolar shifts
 - NMR spectroscopy, 788, 789, 791–792, 811
 - dipolar shift equation, 792–793
- Dipole moments, scandium diketonates, 88
- 1,3-Dipoles, [3 + 2] cycloaddition, 759–761
- Diprotanated imino ligand, Cu complex, 322
- Direct Coulomb interaction,
 - intraconfigurational transition intensities, 150, 152
- Diruthenium diketonates, vibrational spectra, 96
- Diselenoles, metal ynoate analogues, 780, 781
- Disodium croconate, analytical reagent, 728–729
- Dispersion *see* Molecular designed dispersion
- Disproportionation, Tl compounds, 193
- Dissociation-enhanced rare-earth fluorimmunoassay (DELFLIA), 173–174
- Distribution coefficients
 - column chromatography, 703
 - electrophoresis, 700
 - zone chromatography, 704
- 1,3-Disubstituted allenes, binuclear Ln–Ag
 - NMR shift reagents, 813, 814
- β -Dithioketones, gas chromatography, 701
- Dithiolenes
 - bis(dithiolene) complexes, 885–895
 - d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 879–928
 - mixed-ligand complexes, 895–906
 - different dithiolene ligands, 899–904, 905
 - different substituents at same C_2S_2 moiety, 904–906
 - diimine–dithiolene, 896–899
 - one dithiolene and other ligands, 895–899
 - phosphorescence, 715
- Dithiothreitol, liquid chromatography, 709
- DKR (dynamic kinetic resolution), 431, 433–436
- DMAEMA (dimethylaminoethyl methacrylate), 843, 862
- DMSO (dimethyl sulfoxide), 415
- DNA
 - antitumor agent binding, 619
 - enol stabilization, 589
 - footprinting reagent, 599
 - mimosine inhibition, 600
 - oxidative cleavage, 595, 599, 602, 608
- Dodec-7-yn-1-ol, tritiation, 797
- Donor–acceptor complexes
 - redox reactions, 510–511
 - silyl enolate reactions, 480
- Dopamine
 - amperometric detection, 693
 - electrochemical determination, 686, 694, 696
 - voltametric detection, 699
- Dopamine β -hydroxylase, mimosine inhibition, 661
- Dopamine β -monooxygenase, inhibition, 661
- DPE *see* (1,1-Diphenylethene)
- DPHLi *see* 1,1-Diphenylhexyllithium
- DPMLi (diphenyl methyl lithium), 843
- Drugs *see* Pharmaceuticals
- DSC (differential scanning calorimetry), 938
- DTA *see* Differential thermal analysis
- D-TE (D-tagatose 3-epimerase), 623, 629
- Dynamic coupling mechanism,
 - intraconfigurational transition intensities, 150, 151
- Dynamic equilibria
 - copper enolates, 195
 - tin enolates, 194
- Dynamic kinetic resolution (DKR), *in situ* racemization, 431, 433–436
- Dynamic processes, NMR shift reagents, 798
- Dysprosium enolates, thermochemistry, 199
- Dysprosium enolato complexes
 - β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 - β -diketonato complexes
 - photoluminescence, 159–160
 - synthesis, 245
 - tropolonato complex synthesis, 238, 239
- Dysprosium oxide, deposition, 1000
- ECD (electron capture detection), 702, 713, 718, 723, 726, 728
- EDS (energy disperse spectroscopy), 938, 961
- EDTA *see* Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid
- EDX (energy disperse x-ray spectroscopy), 951, 961
- EIE (equilibrium isotope effect), 41, 44
- EIMS (electron-impact mass spectra), 118
- EL *see* Electroluminescence
- Electrical properties, d^8 bi(1,2-dithiolene) compounds, 909–910
- Electroanalysis, 692–700
- Electrocatalysis, working electrodes, 694, 695, 696, 699
- Electrochemical analysis methods, 692–700
 - artificial neural network, 686, 699
 - electroanalysis, 692–700

- Electrochemical analysis methods (*continued*)
 electrophoresis, 700
 working electrodes, 686, 693, 694–697, 699
- Electrochemical couples, manganese enolates, 206
- Electrochemical deposition, 933, 935–936
 silyl enolates, 483–484
- Electrochemistry, 461–550
 β -diketonates
 β -diketones, 512, 513
 functionalized β -diketonates, 527–532
 polyketonates, 535–539
 simple β -diketonates, 512–523
 transition metal β -diketonates, 512–523
 ECE mechanism, 491–492
 enols and enolato derivatives, 490–497
 group 4 enolates, 493–496, 497
 silyl enolates, 483–484, 497
 square-planar d^8 metal dithiolenes, 882–885
- 6π Electrocyclic ring closure, [4 + 2]
 cycloaddition of lithium ynolates, 763–764
- Electrode potentials
 β -diketones, 512, 513
 transition metal β -diketonates, 512–523, 530–532, 535–539
- Electrodes
 electroanalysis, 686, 693, 694–697, 699
 metal deposition, 937, 948, 949
 Pb oxide deposition, 973
- Electroless plating, metal deposition, 936, 945, 947, 953
- Electroluminescence (EL)
 OLED configuration, 160–165
 rare-earth β -diketonates, 160–165
 transition metal enolates, 170–171
- Electron capture detection (ECD), 702, 713, 718, 723, 726, 728
- Electron donor–acceptor complexes
 redox reactions, 510–511
 silyl enolate reactions, 480
- Electronic properties
 Ln–substrate complexes, 801
 square-planar d^8 metal dithiolenes, 882–885
- Electron-impact mass spectra (EIMS), yttrium enolates, 118
- Electron impact measurements, ionization energies, 210–211
- Electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR)
 amine oxidases, 642
 β -diketonates, 499–500
 Fe(II)–ascorbate complexes, 595
 furanones, 608
 hydroxyflavone complexes, 597, 599
 4-hydroxyphenylpyruvate dioxygenase, 665
 lawsone complexes, 611
 maltol complexes, 605
 mimosine complexes, 600
 molecular structure, 119–120
 oxicam complexes, 614
 quercetin complexes, 597, 599, 646, 648
 quercetin 2,5-dioxygenase, 646
- Electron spectroscopy for chemical analysis (ESCA), Ru deposition, 940
- Electron transfer
 ECE mechanism, 491–492
 intramolecular, 506
 photoinduced, 481–483
- Electroosmotic flow (EOF), 700
- Electrophilic activation, chain end-capping, 857–859
- Electrophilic substitution, β -diketonates, 323–325, 512, 705
- Electrophoresis
 analytical aspects, 700
 deposition, 936
 secondary-ion mass spectrometry, 691
- Electroplating, metal deposition, 936, 953
- Electropolymerization, deposition, 936
- Electrospray ionization–mass spectrometry (ESI–MS), 691, 715
- Electrostatic repulsion, enolate conformation, 417–418
- Electrostatic spray deposition (ESD)
 Pt electrodes, 948
 zirconia, 982
- Electrostatic spray pyrolysis (ESP), MgO deposition, 967
- Electrothermal atomic absorption method (ETAAS), 713, 726
- Elemental analysis
 rare earths, 722–723
 trace metals, 691, 713
 x-ray spectroscopy, 692
- ELSD (evaporative light scattering detection), 709
- EMA (ethyl methacrylate), 846, 850, 865
- Emden–Meyerhof pathway, glycolysis, 624–625
- Embelin, bioactivity, 609
- Emission quantum yields, photoluminescence, 145–146, 153–154, 155–156
- Enantiomeric discrimination
 column chromatography, 703–704, 710–711
 complexation gas chromatography, 720–721
 gas chromatography, 719
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 801, 804, 806, 807, 810–811
- Enantioselectivity
 α -alkylation with chiral Lewis acid, 363
 complexation gas chromatography, 720–721
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 555
 Michael reactions, 383–384, 391–392
 Pd-catalyzed allylic substitutions, 366
 platinum enolate reactions, 65–68

- protonation reactions, 68–70
 - proton transfer, 436–440, 441
 - external, 438–439
 - Endoperoxides, acireductone oxidation, 650
 - Enediolates, thermochemical data, 186, 194
 - Enediolato complexes
 - from carbonyl compounds, 271–272, 273
 - α -diketonato metal complexes, 241–242, 258
 - 1,2-Enedithiolates, phosphorescence, 715
 - Energy disperse spectroscopy (EDS), metal deposition, 938, 961
 - Energy disperse x-ray spectroscopy (EDX), 951, 961
 - Energy levels, luminescence, 136–138, 141–144
 - Energy transfer, photoluminescence, 142–144, 145, 150, 152–153, 155–156
 - Enol-acyl-carrier protein reductase, inhibition, 584
 - Enolases
 - $(\alpha/\beta)_8$ structure, 632, 633, 634
 - metal ions, 632–635
 - Enolate anions, electrochemistry, 491–492
 - Enolate cations
 - Fe(II), 208
 - quasi-enolate vs. enoxyl cation dichotomy, 195, 197
 - Enolate ions
 - intermediates in synthesis, 82–83, 124, 125
 - mass spectra, 120–121
 - stabilization energy, 105
 - Enolates
 - anti-aromatic, 415, 416
 - bridgehead, 416
 - charge effects, 421
 - chiral, 443–444
 - conformation, 417–419
 - enolate–carbonyl equilibration, 415
 - formation, 412–413
 - masked enolates, 478–484
 - metal complexes, 592
 - prostereogenic, 437, 439, 440
 - stabilization, 415–417, 420–421
 - see also* Metal enolates
 - Enolato complexes *see* Metal enolato complexes
 - Enol-containing natural products, 581–585
 - Enol ethers, metal enolate formation, 359
 - Enolization
 - theoretical aspects, 30–34
 - halide-containing aggregates, 6
 - trialkylaluminum–carbonyl reactions, 12–14
 - Enols
 - acidity, 421–431
 - benzofuran conversion, 491–492, 493
 - biological systems, 581–592
 - chemical reactions, 585–587
 - natural products, 581–585
 - stabilization of functional group, 587–592
 - chemical reactions, 585–587
 - electrochemistry, 490–492, 493, 494
 - enolate formation, 412–413
 - enzyme inhibition, 660–665
 - formation, 412–413
 - molecular structure, 82–84
 - O–H bond strength, 421
 - proton transfer, 412–413
 - β - δ -tricarbonyl compounds, 533
 - see also* Keto–enol equilibrium
- Enone/enolate radical anions, In-derived, 193
 - Enones, metal enolato complex synthesis, 256–258
 - Enoxyl cations, quasi-enolate vs. enoxyl cation dichotomy, 195, 197
 - Enoyl-CoA hydratase, hydrolytic cleavage, 653
 - Enthalpies of activation, metalation reactions, 29
 - Enthalpies of combustion, 186
 - silver enolates, 196
 - Enthalpies of formation, 186
 - acetylferrocenes, 208
 - calcium enolates, 192
 - dysprosium enolates, 199
 - palladium enolates, 212
 - rhodium enolates, 211
 - samarium enolates, 198–199
 - silver enolates, 195–196
 - thorium enolates, 200
 - tin enediolates, 194–195
 - uranium enolates, 201
 - vanadium enolates, 203
 - yttrium enolates, 198
 - zinc enolates, 196–197
 - Enthalpies of hydrogenation
 - thorium enolates, 200
 - uranium enolates, 201
 - Enthalpies of hydrolysis, chromium enolates, 204
 - Enthalpies of interconversion, uranium enolates, 201
 - Enthalpies of thermal decomposition, silver enolates, 196
 - Environmental risks, analytical methods, 685
 - Enzymes
 - enol inhibition, 660–665
 - metalloenolates, 620–665
 - EOF (electroosmotic flow), 700
 - Epimerases
 - $(\alpha/\beta)_8$ structure, 629
 - glycolysis enol intermediates, 628–631, 634
 - Epimerization, diastereoselective protonation, 440–443

- Epoxides
 copolymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 865
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 558
 ring cleavage, metal enolato complex synthesis, 281
- Epoxy, graphite-epoxy composite electrodes, 699
- 3,4-Epoxythiolane 1,1-dioxide, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 796
- EPR *see* Electron paramagnetic resonance
- Equilibration
 group 1 enolates, 188-189
 tin enolates, 194
- Equilibrium constants
 actinide enolates, 201
 rhenium enolates, 207
- Equilibrium isotope effect (EIE), lithium enolates, 41, 44
- Erbium enolato complexes
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 β -diketonato complexes
 gas chromatography, 718
 synthesis, 245
 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 1000
 tropolonato complex synthesis, 238, 239
- Erbium oxide, deposition, 999, 1000
- ESCA (electron spectroscopy for chemical analysis), 940
- ESD *see* Electrostatic spray deposition
- ESI-MS (electrospray ionization-mass spectrometry), 691, 715
- ESP (electrostatic spray pyrolysis), 967
- Ester dianions, lithium ynoate preparation, 742-744, 746
- Ester enolates
 anionic polymerization models, 16
 Claisen rearrangement, 386
 conjugate additions, 391-393
 diastereoselective addition to carbonyl groups, 386-390
 synthons, 385-405
- Esters
 α -keto dianions, 742-744
 metal enolato complex synthesis, 226-263
 polymer metalation, 860-862, 863
 torquoselective olefination, 760-762
- ETAAS (electrothermal atomic absorption method), 713, 726
- Ethanal
 acidity, 424
 see also Acetaldehyde
- Ethers
 cleavage, 278-281
 complexation gas chromatography, 720
 complexation liquid chromatography, 722
 gas chromatography, 719
- Ethoxysorgoleone, HPPD inhibition, 664
- Ethyl acetate, acidity, 415, 416
- Ethyl acetoacetate
 acidity, 430
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 687
- Ethylated metals, trace analysis, 713
- Ethyl cyanoacetate, acidity, 416-417
- Ethylene
 biosynthesis, 649
 plant hormone production, 642, 648
 propylene copolymerization, 830
- Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid (EDTA)
 complexometric titration, 713
 electroanalysis, 693
- Ethylene oxide, polymerization, 827
- Ethylfluorogermane, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 795
- Ethyl Green, forensic dye, 729, 730
- Ethyl maltol, kojic acid precursor, 583
- Ethyl methacrylate (EMA), anionic polymerization, 846, 850, 865
- Ethyl nitroacetate, acidity, 416-417
- N*-Ethylquinolinium iodide, binuclear Ln-Ag NMR shift reagent, 817
- Ethyl salicylate, diastereoselective protonation, 442
- Europium enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 1000
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis
 squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
 tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
 β -diketonato complexes
 complexation gas chromatography, 720
 mass spectrometry, 691
 NMR shift reagents, 727, 790-792, 795-798, 800-801, 803-810, 817
 photoluminescence, 145-154, 715
 experimental, 146-147, 148-149
 theoretical, 147, 150-153
 synthesis, 245, 323
 protonation, 336
 1-thenoyl-3,3,3-trifluoroacetato complex, 707
- Europium oxide, deposition, 1000
- Evans aldol reaction, boron enolates, 50
- Evaporative light scattering detection (ELSD), 709
- EXAFS (extended x-ray absorption fine structure), 595, 646
- Exchange broadening, lanthanide NMR shift reagents, 790, 804
- Exchange interaction, intraconfigurational transition intensities, 150, 152
- Exchange reactions
 Cl-Li, 189
 lead enolates, 195
 Li-halogen, 189, 746

- Excited states, ligand luminescence, 136–138, 141–144
- Extended x-ray absorption fine structure (EXAFS), 595, 646
- External protonation
diastereoselective, 449
enantioselective, 438–439
- E/Z* equilibration
acyclic semidiones, 188
tin enolates, 194
- FAAS (flame atomic absorption spectroscopy), 713, 726
- Facial*–*meridional* isomers, chromatography, 704, 711
- Fatty acid synthase, *Plasmodium falciparum* inhibition, 592–593
- Fenton reaction, ascorbic acid, 594–595
- Ferrocene, ionization energy, 210
- Ferrocenyl diketonates, redox reactions, 526–527
- Ferroelectric oxides, deposition, 1002, 1003
- Ferromagnetism
conducting/magnetic hybrid materials, 919–920
Cu(II)–lawsone complexes, 611
 d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 907, 914, 918
bi(1,2-dithiolene) compounds, 909–910
- FFD (full factorial design), 700
- FIA (flow injection analysis), 689
- FID (flame ionization detection), 701, 702, 708, 718, 724, 725
- Fine chemicals, catalytic hydroformylation production, 552, 555
- Fitness for purpose, analytical methods, 685
- Flame atomic absorption spectroscopy (FAAS), 713, 726
- Flame ionization detection (FID), 701, 702, 708, 718, 724, 725
- Flame spectrometric detection (FSD), 701
- Flame spray pyrolysis, Au–Ag nanoparticles, 966
- Flash photolysis, alkali metal ynolate preparation, 748
- Flavonesone, HPPD inhibition, 662, 664
- Flaviolin, bioactivity, 590, 591, 608, 609, 621
- Flavonoids, bioactivity, 581–582, 596–599
- FLD (fluorescence detection), 691, 715, 728
- Flisoprenin-A, stereostructure, 811
- Flow injection analysis (FIA), 689
- Fluorescence
ascorbic acid determination, 690
metal enolates, 135, 172–174, 175
microscope fluorescence spectrometer, 715
Tb determination, 714–715
thin layer chromatography, 705
see also X-ray fluorescence spectroscopy
- Fluorescence detection (FLD), 691, 715, 728
- Fluorination, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 564
- Fluoroimmunoassay, 173–174, 715
- ^{19}F NMR shifts, lanthanide enolate shift reagents, 800, 803
- Folin–Ciocalteu method, biological samples, 688
- Food additives
electroanalysis, 700
micelle-enhanced UV spectrophotometry, 689
- Food preservatives, sodium D-isoascorbate, 689
- Forced electric dipole mechanism, intraconfigurational transition intensities, 150, 151
- Forensic science
lead rhodizonate spot test, 729–730
luminescence, 715
- Formation *see* Enthalpies of formation
- 9-Formylfluorene, enol acidity, 423
- 1-Formyl-1',2',3',4',5'-pentamethylcobaltocene, auto-redox reaction, 210
- Fourier transform–infrared (FT–IR)
Cr₂O₃ deposition, 986
Pt deposition, 949
SrO deposition, 967
- Fourier transform–near infrared (FT–NIR), calcium ascorbate, 688
- Francium enolates, unknown, 186
- Free radicals
flavonoid activity, 596
see also Radicals
- D-Fructose, epimerization, 629
- Fructose-1,6-biphosphate aldolase, enol intermediate stabilization, 627
- Fructose-1,6-diphosphate, glycolysis, 627
- Fructose-6-phosphate, glycolysis, 11, 624, 625, 627
- Fruits, analysis, 688
- FSD (flame spectrometric detection), 701
- FT–IR *see* Fourier transform–infrared
- FT–NIR (Fourier transform–near infrared), 688
- Fucose isomerase, sugar metabolism, 623, 624
- Full factorial design (FFD), electrophoresis, 700
- Fulvalene, thorium enolates, 200, 201
- Fulvenoids, group 1 elements, 187–188
- Fumarate, tyrosine catabolism, 654–655, 656, 662
- Fumarylacetoacetase, biosyntheses, 662
- Fumarylacetoacetate, biosyntheses, 662
- Fumarylacetoacetate hydrolase, hydrolytic cleavage, 654–655, 656

- Fumarylpyruvate, acetylpyruvate hydrolase reaction, 654
- Functional groups
- bis(dithiolene) complexes, 893–895
 - chain end-capping, 857–860
 - β -diketonates
 - electrochemistry, 527–532
 - redox reactions, 524–527
 - enols in biological processes, 587–592
 - pendant, 860–862, 863
- Furaneol, bioactivity, 583, 607
- Furanones, bioactivity, 607–608
- Furans
- lithium ynolate-initiated cascade reactions, 754, 756
 - ring cleavage, 280–281
- γ -rays
- radiolytic decomposition, 702
 - radioprotective compounds, 686
- Gadolinium enolato complexes
- β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 - α -diketonato complex synthesis
 - hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239–240
 - squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
 - tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
 - β -diketonato complexes
 - electronic properties, 137–138
 - synthesis, 245
- Galactonolactone, ascorbic acid biosynthesis, 639
- Galactonolactone oxidase, 639
- D-Galactose, ketose–aldose isomerization, 623
- Gallium enolates
- formation, 378–379
 - thermochemistry, 193
- Gallium enolato complexes
- acetylacetonato complex, 725, 970–971
 - β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 - α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
 - squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
 - tropolonato complexes, 238
 - β -diketonato complex synthesis, 244, 245
 - κ^1 -*O*-diketonato ligands, 321
 - enediolato complexes, 258–259
 - hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 970
 - thioenolato complexes, 255–256
- Gallium oxide, deposition, 970–971
- Gas chromatography (GC), 701–703, 705, 706, 718–719, 728
- comparison with other methods, 691, 704
 - complexation chromatography, 714, 719–722
 - β -diketonate reagents, 723, 724, 725, 727
 - trifluoroacetylacetonate reagents, 701, 702, 718, 726
 - volatile chelates, 713
- Gas-phase activation energies, theoretical aspects, 40–41
- Gas-phase transfer of precursor, 933–934
- Gas sensors, 715–716
- Gauge-invariant atomic orbital *see* GIAO–DFT calculations
- GC *see* Gas chromatography
- GCE (glassy carbon electrode), 694, 695–696, 699
- GEC (graphite–epoxy composite), 699
- Generalized gradient approximation *see* GGA–DFT calculations
- Genes
- TetA, 658–660
 - TetR, 613
- Gentisate 1,2-dioxygenase, flavonoid biosynthesis, 648
- Gentisic acid, maleylpyruvic acid formation, 648
- Geometric isomers, liquid chromatographic separation, 710–713
- Germanium enolato complex synthesis, 239
- tropolonato complexes, 238
- GFP (green fluorescent protein), 589–590
- GGA–DFT calculations, IR spectroscopy, 27
- GIAO–DFT calculations, isotropic shielding constants, 21, 22–24
- Gibbs free energies
- calcium dienolates, 192
 - nickel enolates, 212
 - platinum enolates, 213
 - rhenium enolates, 207
- Glassy carbon electrode (GCE), electroanalysis, 694, 695–696, 699
- Gluconeogenesis, enolases, 632
- Glucose oxidase (GOD_{red}), colorimetry, 725
- Glucose-6-phosphate, glycolysis, 589, 624, 625
- Glucose tolerance factor (GTF), 725–726
- Glutathione, liquid chromatography, 708–709
- Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate, glycolysis, 627
- Glycidyl methacrylate (GMA), anionic polymerization, 843, 865
- Glycine, acidity, 428
- Glycolysis
- enolases, 632–635
 - enol intermediates, 587, 589, 627–631
 - ketose–aldose isomerization, 621–627
 - pyruvate kinase, 635, 636
 - triosephosphate isomerase enolates, 631–632
- GMA (glycidyl methacrylate), 843, 865
- GOD_{red} (glucose oxidase), 725
- Gold
- deposition, 965–966
 - working electrode, 694
- Gold enolates, thermochemistry, 196
- Gold enolato complexes

- acetylacetonato complex, 966
- carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide complexes, 317
- β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
- hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 966
- 2-oxoalkyl isomerization, 320
- protonation, 334, 335
- 1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-pentanedionate complex, 966
- Gout treatment, colchicine, 611
- Gradiflorone, HPPD inhibition, 662, 664
- Graft copolymers
 - macromolecular engineering, 857, 869–872
 - grafting from, 869, 870–872
 - grafting onto, 869–870, 872
 - grafting through, 869
- Graphite, working electrode, 694
- Graphite–epoxy composite (GEC), electrodes, 699
- Green chemistry, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 556
- Green fluorescent protein (GFP) enol stabilization, 589–590
- Grevillins, bioactivity, 584, 585
- Grignard reagents
 - β -diketonato metal complex cross-coupling, 566
 - magnesium enolates, 191–192
- Group 1 elements
 - enolato complexes, luminescence, 171–172
 - metal enolato complexes, synthesis, 226–228, 244, 252
 - thermochemistry, 186–190
- Group 2 elements
 - enolato complexes, luminescence, 171–172
 - metal enolato complexes, synthesis, 228–230, 244, 245, 252
 - oxide deposition, 966–968
 - thermochemistry, 190–192
- Group 3 elements
 - deposition, 938
 - enolato complex synthesis, 230, 245, 252
 - oxide deposition, 974–977
 - thermochemistry, 197–200
- Group 4 elements
 - enolate electrochemistry, 493–496, 497
 - enolato complex synthesis, 230–233, 245, 252
 - oxide deposition, 977–983
 - thermochemistry, 201–203
- Group 5 elements
 - deposition, 938
 - β -diketonate electrochemistry, 512, 513, 514
 - enolato complex synthesis, 233, 245, 252
 - oxide deposition, 974, 984–986
 - thermochemistry, 203–204
- Group 6 elements
 - deposition, 939
 - β -diketonate electrochemistry, 514–515, 527
 - enolato complex synthesis, 233, 245, 252
 - oxide deposition, 986–988
 - thermochemistry, 204–206
- Group 7 elements
 - β -diketonate electrochemistry, 515, 527–528
 - enolato complex synthesis, 233, 245, 252
 - oxide deposition, 988–989
 - thermochemistry, 206–207
- Group 8 elements
 - deposition, 939–942
 - β -diketonate electrochemistry, 515–520, 529–530
 - enolato complex synthesis, 233–234, 245, 252
 - oxide deposition, 989–992
 - thermochemistry, 207–209
- Group 9 elements
 - deposition, 942–944
 - β -diketonate electrochemistry, 520–521, 530–531
 - enolato complex synthesis, 234, 245, 252
 - oxide deposition, 992–994
 - thermochemistry, 209–211
- Group 10 elements
 - deposition, 944–952
 - β -diketonate electrochemistry, 521, 531–532
 - enolato complex synthesis, 234–236, 245, 252
 - oxide deposition, 994
 - thermochemistry, 211–213
- Group 11 elements
 - deposition, 122, 952–966
 - β -diketonate electrochemistry, 521–522, 532
 - oxide deposition, 994–995, 996
 - thermochemistry, 195–196
- Group 12 elements
 - enolato complexes
 - luminescence, 171–172
 - synthesis, 228–230, 244, 245, 252
 - oxide deposition, 996
 - thermochemistry, 196–197
- Group 13 elements
 - β -diketonates, 701
 - oxide deposition, 968–971
 - thermochemistry, 192–193
- Group 14 elements
 - oxide deposition, 972–974
 - thermochemistry, 193–195
- Group transfer polymerization (GTP)
 - anionic polymerization of
 - methacrylates/acrylates, 854–857
 - chain end-capping, 858, 860
 - chain modification, 862

- Group transfer polymerization (GTP)
 (*continued*)
 graft copolymers, 869
 star-shaped copolymers, 865, 868
- GTF (glucose tolerance factor), 725–726
- GTP *see* Group transfer polymerization
- Guaiaacol peroxidase, ascorbic acid
 determination, 689
- Guanidinium salts, anionic polymerization of
 methacrylates/acrylates, 851, 852, 853
- L-Gulonono-1,4-lactone, ascorbic acid
 biosynthesis, 639
- Gunshot formulations, sodium rhodizonate,
 729
- Hafnium enolates, thermochemistry, 202–203
- Hafnium enolato complexes
 amidoenolato complexes, 273
 carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide
 complexes, 317
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 233, 239
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complexes
 HfO₂ deposition, 983
 synthesis, 245
 enediolato complexes, 271, 273
 Lewis acid reactions, 344
- Hafnium oxide, deposition, 983
- Halides, tin enolate reactions, 60–64
- Halogenated compounds, binuclear Ln–Ag
 NMR shift reagents, 811
- Halogens, silyl enolate oxidation, 479–480
- N*-Halosuccinimides, silyl enolate oxidation,
 479–480
- Hammett constants, gold enolates, 196
- Hawkinsinuria, tyrosine catabolism
 imbalance, 662
- HDMF (4-hydroxy-2,5-dimethyl-3(2H)-
 furanone), 583, 607
- Heat capacities, acetylferrocenes, 208
- Heck reaction, β -diketonato metal complex
 catalysis, 565
- Height equivalent of a theoretical plate
 (HETP), 703
- HEMF (4-hydroxy-2-ethyl-5-methyl-3(2H)-
 furanone), 583, 607
- Hemochromatosis, deferiprone treatment, 615
- 3-(Heptafluorobutyl)-D-camphorate
 Ln complexes, 790, 791
 chiral NMR shift reagents, 805, 806–809,
 813, 815
- 6,6,7,7,8,8,8-Heptafluoro-2,2-dimethyl-3,5-
 octanedionate
 Ag complex, 811, 962–964
 binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 811,
 813, 815, 817
- Ln complexes, 789, 792, 795–798, 800,
 803, 804
- Heptose, sugar metabolism pathway, 627
- Herbicides, HPPD inhibitors, 661–662,
 663–664, 665
- Hess' Law, cobalt enolate formation, 209
- Heteroatoms
 bis(dithiolene) complexes, 891–893
 metal ynoates, 775–782
- Heterocycles
 bis(dithiolene) complexes, 891–893
 lithium ynoate-initiated reactions, 754, 757,
 758–759
 metal ynoate [4 + 2] cycloaddition,
 762–763
- Hetero-di- β -diketonato complexes, 322–323
- Heterodimers, lithium enolates–lithium
 halides, 6
- Heterogeneous catalysts, deposition, 944, 945,
 947, 989
- HETP (height equivalent of a theoretical
 plate), 703
- Hexa-2,4-diene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift
 reagent, 812
- Hexafluoro-2-butyne, trimerization, 508
- Hexaketonates, electrochemistry, 536–539
- Hexokinase, glycolysis, 624
- Hexaphenylethane riddle, samarium enolates,
 199
- 1-Hexene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift
 reagent, 812
- Hexopyranosides, deuteration, 796
- Highly-ordered pyrolytic graphite (HOPG)
 electrode, 694
- High performance liquid chromatography
 (HPLC)
 ascorbate determination, 708–710
 normal phase, 705–706, 707
 reverse phase, 703, 705, 706–709, 727
- High-precision isotope ratio measurement, 691
- High-temperature superconducting ceramics,
 Ag deposition, 962
- HIV protease, inhibition, 660, 661
- Hiyama coupling, torquoselective olefination,
 768, 769
- HMF (4-hydroxy-5-methyl-3(2H)-furanone),
 607, 608
- HMMF (4-hydroxy-5-methyl-2-methylene-
 3(2H)-furanone), 607
- HMS (hydroxymandelate synthase), 661, 665
- ¹H NMR spectroscopy
 acetylpyruvate, 654
 alkali metal enolates, 115–117, 687
 cobalt enolates, 118
 copper enolates, 687, 724
 iridium diketonates, 97
 lanthanide enolate shift reagents, 727, 798
 manganese enolates, 95, 96, 116

- methylglyoxal, 656
Pt–ascorbic acid complexes, 595, 596
vanadium enolates, 118, 688
yttrium enolates, 118, 687
²H NMR shifts, lanthanide enolate shift reagents, 796–798, 812
³H NMR shifts, lanthanide enolate shift reagents, 796, 797
Holmium enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 691
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 tropolonato complex synthesis, 238, 239
Homo- β -diketonato complexes, 322–323
Homodimers, lithium enolates, 6
HOMO energies
 copper diketonates, 99
 iridium enolates, 112–113, 123
 ruthenium diketonates, 113
 thallium enolates, 108
 titanium diketonates, 90
Homofuraneol, bioactivity, 607, 608
Homogentisate, bioactivity, 661–662
Homogentisate 1,2-dioxygenase, biosyntheses, 648, 662
Homologation
 lithium ynolate preparation, 742–744
 thioesters, 772, 773
Homologous series, tantalum enolates, 204
HOPG (highly-ordered pyrolytic graphite)
 electrode, 694
Horner–Wadsworth–Emmons (HWE)
 reaction, 44–45, 433
Horseradish peroxidase, ascorbic acid determination, 690
Hot-wall CVD reactors
 Co oxide deposition, 993
 metal deposition, 934, 938, 942, 944, 947
Houk conformation, diastereoselective protonation, 443–444
HPLC *see* High performance liquid chromatography
HPPD (4-hydroxyphenylpyruvate dioxygenase), 609, 661–665
Humulone, bioactivity, 583, 584
HWE (Horner–Wadsworth–Emmons)
 reaction, 44–45, 433
Hybrid materials, conducting/magnetic hybrid materials, 918–921
Hydration, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 563
Hydride generation, trace metal analysis, 713
Hydride transfer, lithium enolates, 42, 43, 44
Hydroaminomethylation, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 562–563
Hydroarylation, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 565
Hydroboration, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 559–561
Hydroflavonols, biosynthesis, 642
Hydroformylation
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 552–556
 hydroaminomethylation, 562–563
 Rh-catalyzed, 394
Hydrogen, sensors, 716
Hydrogenation
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 559
 parahydrogen-induced polarization, 807–808
 Pt-catalyzed, 65–67
 see also Enthalpies of hydrogenation
Hydrogen atoms, prochiral pairs, 805
Hydrogen bonding, d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 908, 917
Hydrogen sulfide, determination in air, 714
Hydrolysis *see* Enthalpies of hydrolysis
Hydrolytic cleavage, β -diketones, 652–655
 α -Hydroperoxide intermediate,
 α -hydroxylation, 464–465
Hydrophobicity, neutral enolates, 420
Hydrophosphination, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 563
Hydroquinone
 electroanalysis, 699
 liquid chromatography, 708
Hydrovinylation, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 565
Hydroxo complexes, metal enolato complex synthesis, 282–283
Hydroxyacetaldehyde, dihydroxyfumaric acid decarboxylation, 212
Hydroxyacetophenone, oxidative cleavage, 655
Hydroxybenzoquinone, bioactivity, 582
 α -Hydroxy carbonyl compounds, synthesis, 464–469
Hydroxycarboxylic acid methyl esters,
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 803
Hydroxycarboxylic acids, optical resolution, 711
4-Hydroxy-2,5-dimethyl-3(2H)-furanone (HDMF), bioactivity, 583, 607
4-Hydroxy-2-ethyl-5-methyl-3(2H)-furanone (HEMF), bioactivity, 583, 607
Hydroxyflavone, Cu complexes, 597–598, 599
 α -Hydroxylation, lithium enolates, 464–465
Hydroxyl groups, chain end-capping, 857–858, 860
Hydroxyltropolone, enzyme inhibition, 661
Hydroxylysine, collagen synthesis, 641
Hydroxymandelate, biosynthesis, 661, 662, 665
Hydroxymandelate synthase (HMS), 661, 665
4-Hydroxy-5-methyl-3(2H)-furanone (HMF), bioactivity, 607, 608

- 4-Hydroxy-5-methyl-2-methylene-3(2H)-furanone (HMMF), bioactivity, 607
- Hydroxynaphthoquinones, bioactivity, 608, 609–610, 616–618
- Hydroxyphenylglycine, biosynthesis, 665
- 4-Hydroxyphenylpyruvate, biosyntheses, 661–662, 665
- 4-Hydroxyphenylpyruvate dioxygenase (HPPD), inhibition, 609, 661–665
- Hydroxyproline, collagen synthesis, 641
- Hydroxypyridinones, α -diketonato complexes, 237, 238–239
- Hydroxypyrones, α -diketonato complexes, 237, 238–239
- Hydroxyquinones
bioactivity, 608, 609
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 237, 239–240
- Hydroxytoluene, butylated, 616
- Hyperconjugation, enol formation, 412
- Hypervalency
organoiodine, 745
torquoselective olefination, 768, 769
- Hypoxia-inducible transcription factor, prolyl hydroxylase, 641–642
- IBMA (isobornyl methacrylate), 865
- Ibuprofen, *in situ* racemization, 431–432
- IC (ion chromatography), 709
- ICP–AES (inductively coupled plasma–atomic emission spectroscopy), 713, 723, 725
- ICP–MS (inductively coupled plasma–mass spectrometry), 708, 713, 723, 726
- IEC (ion exchange chromatography), 703
- Ilimaquinone, bioactivity, 609
- Imaging agents
magnetic resonance imaging, 794
metalloenolates, 619–620
- Iminoxy radicals, redox reactions, 510–511
- Immersion plating, 936
- Immunoassay techniques, 172–176, 715
- Implicit solvation model, lithium dienolates, 5
- Impregnation, metal deposition, 939, 941, 945, 946–947
- Indanones
basicity, 432
enol acidity, 422, 427
- Indium, deposition, 938
- Indium enolates
diastereoselective addition reactions, 387–388
thermochemistry, 193
- Indium enolato complexes
acetylacetonato complex, 716, 971
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 β -diketonato complexes
In deposition, 938
synthesis, 244, 245
hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 938
2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 971
thioenolato complexes, 255–256
tropolonato complex synthesis, 238, 239
- Indium oxide
deposition, 971
Sn-doped, 971, 1002, 1003
- Indole, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 815
- Inductively coupled plasma–atomic emission spectroscopy (ICP–AES), 713, 723, 725
- Inductively coupled plasma–mass spectrometry (ICP–MS), 708, 713, 723, 726
- INEPT (insensitive nuclei enhanced by polarization transfer), 807
- Infrared spectroscopy *see* IR spectroscopy
- Initiators, anionic polymerization in polar solvents, 833–835
- Injection analysis
multisyringe spectroscopic flow, 689
sequential, 699
- Inner-sphere mechanism, redox reactions, 506–507
- Inorganic salts, ligated anionic polymerization, 842–844, 847, 859
- Inositol monophosphatase, inhibition, 661
- Insecticides, tropolones, 611
- Insensitive nuclei enhanced by polarization transfer (INEPT), ^{29}Si NMR, 807
- Insertion reactions
metal enolato complexes, 328, 330, 346
synthesis, 261–263, 267–271
- in situ* racemization, proton transfer, 431–436
- Insulin
Cr(III) trifluoroacetylacetonate complex, 725–726
mimetic V–maltol complexes, 605
- Integrated circuits, Ru deposition, 939
- Interconversion, uranium enolates, 201
- Intermolecular interactions
bis(dithiolene) complexes, 891
 d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes
counterion role, 914–918
fluorine segregation effects, 908, 911
H-bonding effects, 908, 917
single-component molecule systems, 907–908, 911–914, 922
square-planar d^8 metal dithiolenes, 885
substituent effects, 917–918
oxidative coupling, 473–478
- Internal protonation, diastereoselective, 448–450
- Intraconfigurational transition intensities
photoluminescence, 135, 145–154

- energy transfer rates, 150, 152–153, 155–156
- experimental, 146–147, 148–149
- theoretical, 147, 150–153
- Intramolecular electron transfer, redox reactions, 506
- Intramolecular enolates, zinc enolates, 196
- Intramolecular oxidative cyclization, 470–473
- Intramolecular palladium-catalyzed allylic alkylations, 366–367
- Intrinsic bound shifts, NMR data fitting, 793
- 1-Iodohexane, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- Iodometric determination, 713
- Ion chromatography (IC), 709
- Ion exchange chromatography (IEC), 703
- Ionic liquids, β -diketonato metal complex oxidation, 558
- Ionization energies, cobaltocene, 210
- Ionophores
 - lanthanide enolates, 717–718
 - lasalocid, 688
- Ion pairing
 - association constants, 420
 - enolate acidity, 418, 419, 420
- Ion-pair reversed phase high performance liquid chromatography (IP-RP-HPLC), 703, 707
- Ion scattering, Fe oxide deposition, 989
- Ion-selective electrodes (ISE), 697, 714, 716–718
- IP-RP-HPLC (ion-pair reversed phase high performance liquid chromatography), 703, 707
- 3-Iridacyclobutanes, iridium enolates, 211
- Iridium, deposition, 943–944
- Iridium diketonates
 - phosphorescence, 123
 - UV–VIS spectra, 111–113, 688
 - vibrational spectra, 97
- Iridium enolates, thermochemistry, 211
- Iridium enolato complexes
 - acetylacetonato complex, 325, 706, 943–944
 - aldol reaction, 332
 - cycloaddition, 345–346
 - α -diketonato complex synthesis, 234, 239
 - tropolonato complexes, 238
 - β -diketonato complexes
 - electroluminescence, 170–171
 - synthesis, 245
 - from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones, 246
 - metalafrican, 263
 - oxidative addition, 329, 330, 347
 - 2-oxoalkyl isomerization, 320
 - protonation, 333, 334
 - redox reaction synthesis, 259
 - 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 943, 944
- Iron
 - deposition, 939
 - overload treatment, 615–616, 617
- Iron complexes
 - cyclopentadiene complex orientation, 798
 - mimosine, 600
- Iron enolates
 - molecular structure, 111
 - thermochemistry, 207–208
- Iron enolato complexes
 - acetylacetonato complex
 - analytical aspects, 692, 703, 706, 715, 725
 - metal/metal oxide deposition, 939, 989–991, 992
 - β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 - α -diketonato complex synthesis, 233–234, 239
 - hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239
 - oxocarbon complexes, 240
 - tropolonato complexes, 238
 - β -diketonato complexes
 - column chromatography, 703
 - synthesis, 245, 323, 326
 - hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 701
 - phosphinoenolato complexes, 254
 - polyketonato complexes, 248
 - redox reactions, 259, 689
 - 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 989
 - thioenolato complexes, 255–256
- Iron overload, 615–616, 617
- Iron oxides, deposition, 989–991, 992
- IR spectroscopy, 688
 - acetylacetonato reagents, 724
 - graft copolymers, 872
 - lanthanide dipivaloylmethanate, 687
 - α -lithio carboxylic esters, 838, 840
 - molecular structure, 84–108, 120
 - Sm oxide deposition, 1000
 - theoretical aspects, 25–27
 - volatile Ba complexes, 690
 - see also* Fourier transform–infrared
- ISE (ion-selective electrodes), 697, 714, 716–718
- Iso-alpha acids, bioactivity, 583
- Isoascorbic acid
 - analytical reagents, 727–728
 - electroanalysis, 694
 - UV detection, 685
- Isobornyl methacrylate (IBMA), block copolymers, 865
- Isobutyraldehyde, enol acidity, 421–422
- Isocyanates
 - cycloaddition of metal ynolates, 758–759, 763
 - metal enolato complex synthesis, 266
- π -Isoelectronic structures, thermochemistry, 190–191

- cis*-Isohumulone, bioactivity, 583, 584
Isoleptospermeone, HPPD inhibition, 662, 664
Isolobal compounds, tin enolates, 193–194
Isomerization
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 570
 enolato to 2-oxoalkyl, 315, 316, 319–321, 343
 ketenido complexes, 328
 ketose–aldose isomerases, 621–627
 metalotropic, 194
 Rh-catalyzed, 359–360
Isomers
 2,3-butylene oxides, 806
 facial–*meridional*, 704, 711
 liquid chromatographic separation, 704, 710–713
 tetrameric, 7
Isopenicillin N synthase, pH dependence, 646
Isoselenocyanates, metal ynoate analogues, 780, 781
Isothiouronium salts, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 815, 817
Isotope effects
 lithium enolates, 41–42, 43, 44
 NMR shift reagents, 797
Isotope ratio measurement, 691
Isotopic incorporation, base-mediated enolization, 431
Isotropic shielding constants, ^{13}C NMR, 21, 22–24
Isoxazolidinones
 β -amino acid formation, 759–760
 lithium ynoate [3 + 2] cycloaddition, 759–761
Isoxazollylithium, lithium ynoate preparation, 741–742
Isoxicam, COX inhibitor, 613, 614
ITO *see* Tin-doped indium oxide

Jahn–Teller distortion, Cu–hydroxyflavone complexes, 597–598

Kaempferol
 bioactivity, 582
 biosynthesis, 644
 crystal structure, 646, 647
K-edge x-ray absorption spectroscopy, 692
Ketenes
 cleavage, 209
 formation from metal ynoates, 740–741, 744, 745, 758–759, 763, 775
 metalation, 746, 748
 metal enolato complex synthesis, 263–266, 274–275
Ketene silylacetals, NMR spectroscopy, 836
Ketenides, group 1 elements, 189
Ketenido complexes, 263, 274–276, 328–329
Ketenolates, group 1 elements, 187
Ketiminato complexes
 β -diketonato reactions, 326–327
 synthesis, 249–252
Ketimines, metal enolato complex synthesis, 249–252
2-Ketiminooenolates, thermochemical data, 186
 β -Ketoaldehydes, formation, 587
 α -Keto dianions
 alkali metal ynoate preparation, 742–744
 lithium enolates, 189
 β -Ketoenamines, gas chromatography, 701
Keto–enol equilibrium, 82–84, 412
 acetylacetone, 83–84, 106
 biological systems, 581, 592
 electrochemistry, 490
 lanthanide diketonates, 103
 magnesium enolates, 11–12
 π metal–ligand interaction, 109
 2,4-pentanedione, 498
 silyl enolates, 479
Ketoenols
 Rb salt, 190
 tautomerism, 587
 β -Ketoesters, formation, 587
Ketohydrazonato complexes, 249–252, 327
Ketoiminoenolato complexes, 328
Ketone enolates
 C–C bond formation
 addition to carbonyl groups, 372–379
 aldol reactions, 372–378
 α -substitution, 356–371
 α -alkylations, 360–363
 cross-coupling reactions, 368–371
 metal enolate formation, 356–360
 transition-metal catalyzed allylic alkylations, 363–368

Ketones
 catalytic oxidation production, 556–557
 [2 + 2] cycloaddition of lithium ynoates, 751–752
 deprotonation, 2, 30–32
 α -mercurated ketones, 197
 metal enolato complex synthesis, 226–263
 diketonates, 236–247
 enones, 256–258
 monoketonates, 226–236
 polyketones, 247–249
 torquoselective olefination, 764–767, 769–771
 α,β -unsaturated, 442–443
Ketopyrans, molybdenum enolates, 205
Ketose–aldose isomerases, glycolysis, 621–627

Kinetic control
 carbonyl basicity, 431
 diastereoselective protonation, 442

- metal enolate formation, 356–357, 359–360, 364, 378–379
- Kinetic isotope effect (KIE)
 - enolase glycolysis, 632
 - lithium enolates, 41–42, 44
- Kinetic resolution, *in situ* racemization, 431, 433–436
- Kinetic studies, redox reactions, 506–507
- Kojic acid
 - bioactivity, 583, 602–607
 - copper enolates, 195
 - α -diketonato complex synthesis, 237
 - electroanalysis, 696
 - enzyme inhibition, 661
 - liquid chromatography, 708, 709
 - molybdenum enolates, 205
 - skin bleaching formulations, 686, 687
- β -Lactams, [2 + 2] cycloaddition of lithium ynoate, 754–755, 757–758
- γ -Lactams, [3 + 3] cycloaddition of metal ynoates, 762
- Lactides, ring-opening polymerization, 826, 830–831, 861
- Lactones
 - Ln-induced NMR shifts, 804
 - Meldrum's acid conformation, 419
 - rhenium enolates, 207
- β -Lactones
 - [2 + 2] cycloaddition of lithium ynoate, 751, 752–754, 755–756
 - decarboxylation, 751, 752–754, 755–756
 - lithium ynoate preparation, 741
- γ -Lactones, [3 + 3] cycloaddition of metal ynoates, 761
- LA–CVD (laser-assisted CVD process), 934, 943, 956
- Lanthanide diketonates
 - electrochemistry, 522–523
 - La ion extraction, 122
 - vibrational spectra, 89, 102–104
- Lanthanide enolates
 - ionophores, 717–718
 - NMR shift reagents, 686, 723, 727, 787–822
 - achiral
 - applications, 795–801
 - binuclear Ln–Ag reagents, 812–813, 817–818
 - chiral derivatizing agents, 801, 803–804
 - chiral solvating agents, 804
 - ligands, 789
 - binuclear Ln–Ag reagents, 789, 808, 811–818
 - chiral, 805–811
 - coupling constants, 794–795
 - dipolar shifts, 788, 789, 791–793, 811
 - enantiomer resolution, 719
 - metal effects, 789–790
 - shift mechanism, 791–792
 - spectral broadening, 790–791
 - structural fitting of data, 792–794
 - temperature effects, 790
 - redox reactions, 489
 - thermochemistry, 198–200
- Lanthanide enolato complexes
 - acetylacetonato complexes, 1000
 - croconato oxocarbon complexes, 240
 - β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 - β -diketonato complexes
 - Ln–substrate complexes, 793
 - NMR shifts, 788–818
 - oxide deposition, 999, 1000
 - supercritical fluid chromatography, 707
 - synthesis, 245
 - dipivaloylmethanate
 - analytical reagents, 687, 702, 726
 - NMR shift reagents, 789, 797, 798, 800, 801, 811
 - enediolato complexes, 272
 - from ketenes, 265–266
 - luminescence, 610
 - from oxo complexes, 283
- Lanthanide oxides, deposition, 996–1001
- Lanthanide tris(β -diketonates)
 - absolute configuration, 810
 - Diels–Alder reactions, 807
 - NMR shift reagents, 788–789, 795, 805
- Lanthanum enolato complexes
 - acetylacetonato complex, 704, 707, 975
 - β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 - α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
 - hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239–240
 - squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
 - tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
 - β -diketonato complexes
 - NMR shift reagents, 719, 789, 803
 - synthesis, 245, 323
 - 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 975–976
- Lanthanum oxide, deposition, 975–977
- Lapachol, bioactivity, 617–618
- Lasalocid, ionophore, 688
- Laser-assisted CVD process (LA–CVD), 934, 943, 956
- Laser materials, rare-earth β -diketonates, 174–176
- Laser photolysis, Cu complexes, 690
- Latent fingerprints, forensic science, 715
- Lauryl methacrylate (LMA) polymerization, 834
- Lawson, bioactivity, 609–611
- LDA *see* Lithium diisopropylamide

- LDL (low density lipoprotein), 608
- Lead enolates
 molecular structure, 106–107
 thermochemistry, 195
- Lead enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complexes, 106, 706, 974
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
 squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complexes
 Pb oxide deposition, 972–973
 synthesis, 245
 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate,
 972–973
 thioenolato complexes, 255–256
- Lead oxides, deposition, 972–974
- Lead rhodizonate spot test, 729–730
- Least squares (LS) analysis, 699
- LEIS (low-energy ion scattering), 989
- Leptospermone, HPPD inhibition, 662, 664
- Leucine, acidity, 429
- Leucoanthocyanidines, oxidation, 644
- Leucomelone, enzyme inhibition, 584, 660
- Levobupivacaine, *in situ* racemization, 431
- Lewis acids
 chiral, 363
 keto–enol conversion, 587, 588
 metal enolato complex reactions, 343
 titanium enolate aldol reactions, 58
- Lewis bases
 Cu(I) β -diketonates, 957, 960
 enol formation, 413, 588
 π -face selectivity, 51–52
- Libertellenones, bioactivity, 582
- Lifetime, photoluminescence, 144, 145
- Ligands
 acetylacetonato
 molecular structure, 106–108, 111
 reactions, 322–323, 325–326, 329–330,
 334, 335, 336
 supramolecular solid-state architecture,
 124
 achiral, 789
 bis(dithiolene) complexes, 893–895
 block copolymers, 846, 847
 bridging, 245
 β -diketonato, 507
 κ^1 -*O*-diketonato, 321–323
 diprotonated imino, 322
 luminescence, 136–138, 141–144
 metal–ligand bonds
 EPR spectra, 119–120
 mass spectra, 121
 UV–VIS spectra, 109–112, 120
 vibrational spectra, 84–87, 88, 101, 102
 noncoordinated, 342
 noninnocent, 881–882
 oxocarbon, 240–241, 272, 273
 push–pull character, 883, 885
see also Mixed-ligand complexes
- Ligand-to-metal charge transfer (LMCT)
 states, intraconfigurational transition
 intensities, 153
- Ligated anionic polymerization
 methacrylates and acrylates, 826, 842–849
 crown ethers, 847
 cryptands, 848
 inorganic salts, 842–844, 847, 859
 lithium 2-(dimethylamino)ethoxide, 849
 lithium 2-(2-methoxyethoxy)ethoxide,
 842, 849
 organic salts, 844–846
 pyridine, 848
 tertiary diamines, 846–847
- Light Green SF Yellowish, forensic dye, 729,
 730
- Limonene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift
 reagent, 812, 813
- LiOEEM (lithium 2-(2-methoxyethoxy)
 ethoxide), 842, 849, 860
- Lipophilic systems, Ln-induced NMR shifts,
 800
- Lipopolysaccharide, synthesis, 627
- Lipoxigenase, inhibition, 609, 660
- Liquid chromatography, 703–713, 714
 column chromatography, 703–704, 710
 complexation liquid chromatography, 722
 high-performance, 705–707, 708–710
 isomer separation, 710–713
 thin layer chromatography, 704–705
 zone chromatography, 704
- Lithiation, lithium ynolate preparation,
 747–749
- α -Lithio carboxylic esters, unimeric models,
 838–839
- Lithium acetylides, oxygenation, 745
- Lithium amide
 bases, 396
 chiral, 391–392
 electroanalysis, 694
 enantiomerically pure, 437
- Lithium *t*-butoxide
 poly(methyl methacrylate) dimeric model,
 839
 anionic polymerization of methacrylates/
 acrylates, 844–845
- Lithium *t*-butylperoxide, oxygenation of
 lithium acetylides, 745
- Lithium chloride, anionic polymerization of
 methacrylates/acrylates, 842–844, 847,
 859, 862, 865, 866
- Lithium dienolates, structure, 4–5
- Lithium diisopropylamide (LDA)
 anionic polymerization
 chain end-capping, 859
 chain modification, 860–862

- graft copolymers, 869–872
- polymer network, 872–873
- Lithium 2-(dimethylamino)ethoxide, anionic polymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 849
- Lithium enolates
 - addition reactions, 41–50
 - cobalt enolate formation, 209
 - gas-phase activation energies, 40–41
 - α -hydroxylation, 464–465
 - IR spectroscopy, 25–27
 - NMR spectroscopy, 16–24
 - redox reactions, 485–487
 - reductive conversion of ynolates, 774
 - ruthenium diketonate formation, 96
 - structure, 4–11
 - thermochemistry, 186–188, 189, 190
 - UV–VIS spectroscopy, 25, 114
- Lithium enolato complexes
 - aldol reactions, 331
 - carbonyl complexes, 270
 - β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 - α -diketonato complex synthesis, 226–228, 231, 232–233, 236
 - tropolonato complexes, 239
 - β -diketonato complex synthesis, 244
 - from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones, 248
 - insertion reactions, 261
 - 2-oxoalkyl versus enolato coordination, 315, 319
 - phosphinoenolato complexes, 232, 253
 - tetrahydrofuran ring cleavage, 278–279
- Lithium ester enolates
 - asymmetric Michael reaction, 391
 - lithium ynolate preparation, 746–747
 - nucleophilic addition of nitrones, 49–50
- Lithium halides, heterodimers, 6
- Lithium–halogen exchange, lithium ynolate preparation, 746
- Lithium 2-(2-methoxyethoxy)ethoxide (LiOEM), anionic polymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 842, 849, 860
- Lithium perchlorate, anionic polymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 844
- Lithium trimethylsilylylnolate, from trimethylsilyldiazomethane, 744
- Lithium ynolates
 - asymmetric reactions, 760–761
 - cascade reactions, 752–754, 755–756
 - [2 + 2] cycloaddition
 - aldehydes and ketones, 751–752
 - aldimines to β -lactams, 754–755, 757–758
 - isocyanates to azetidine-2,4-diones, 754–755, 757–758
 - multisubstituted carbocycles and heterocycles, 754
 - [3 + 2] cycloaddition, 759–761
 - [4 + 2] cycloaddition, 763–764
 - preparation
 - from isoxazolyl lithium, 741–742
 - metalation, 746–748
 - oxygenation of terminal alkynes, 745
 - rearrangement, 742–744
 - reductive conversion to enolates, 774
 - torquoselective olefination of carbonyls, 764–774
 - acylsilanes, 767–769
 - aldimines, 772–774
 - esters, 760–762
 - ketones, 764–767
 - α -oxy and α -amino ketones, 769–771
 - thioester homologation, 772, 773
 - see also* Metal ynolates
- Living polymerization, 826–827, 830
- LMA (lauryl methacrylate), 834
- LMCT (ligand-to-metal charge transfer) states, 153
- Lobster enolase, metal complexes, 633, 634
- Lornoxicam, COX inhibitor, 613, 614
- Low density lipoprotein (LDL), furanone inhibition, 608
- Low-energy ion scattering (LEIS), Fe oxide deposition, 989
- Low-temperature NMR spectroscopy, 798
- LS (least squares) analysis, 699
- Luminescence
 - applications, 172–177
 - energy levels, 136–138, 141–144
 - Ln(III)–lawsone complexes, 610
 - luminescent sensitizers, 169
 - metal enolates, 131–184
 - rare-earth enolates, 134–135, 141–168
 - bioassays, 172–174, 175
 - laser materials, 174–176
 - transition metal enolates, 123, 168–170
- Luminol, chemiluminescence, 715
- LUMO energies
 - iridium enolates, 97, 112–113, 123
 - ruthenium diketonates, 113
 - thallium enolates, 108
- Lutetium enolates, thermochemistry, 200
- Lutetium enolato complexes
 - CO insertion, 267, 268, 269
 - α -diketonato complex synthesis, 236
 - hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239–240
 - tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
 - β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
- Lysyl hydroxylase, collagen synthesis, 641
- Macromolecular engineering, 857–873
 - block copolymers, 857, 862–865, 866
 - chain end-capping by functional group, 857–860

- Macromolecular engineering (*continued*)
 chain modification by pendant groups,
 860–862, 863
 comb-shaped copolymers, 857, 859,
 869–872
 graft copolymers, 857, 869–872
 polymer networks, 872–873
 star-shaped copolymers, 857, 865–868
- Macromonomers
 graft copolymers, 869
 living polymerization, 827
 unsaturated end-groups, 859
- Maesinin
 bioactivity, 609
 enzyme inhibition, 660, 664
- Maesanol, HPPD inhibition, 664
- Magnesium ascorbyl phosphate, analysis, 686,
 687, 708, 727
- Magnesium enolates
 aldol reactions, 124, 125, 372
 diastereoselective addition reactions,
 388–390
 NMR spectra, 116–117
 structure, 11–12
 thermochemistry, 191–192
- Magnesium enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 703, 967
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis,
 228–229
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245,
 322–323, 323
 epoxide ring cleavage, 281
 from isocyanates, 266
 from ketenes, 264
 redox reaction synthesis, 259
 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate,
 967
- Magnesium oxide, deposition, 966–967
- Magnetic force microscopy (MFM), Fe_3O_4 ,
 990
- Magnetic properties
 d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 907, 911,
 912, 914–918
 bi(1,2-dithiolene) compounds, 909–910
- Magnetic resonance imaging, image contrast
 agents, 794
- Magnetic susceptibility, Ln complexes, 687,
 727
- Magnets
 d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 906–918
 conducting/magnetic hybrid materials,
 918–921
- Main group metal enolates, luminescence,
 171–172
- MALDI (matrix-assisted laser desorption),
 725–726
- Maleylacetoacetate, biosyntheses, 662
- Maleylpyruvate, acetylpyruvate hydrolase
 reaction, 654
- Maleylpyruvic acid, gentisic acid conversion,
 648
- Maltol
 bioactivity, 583, 602–606
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 237
- 2-Manganesafuran, thermochemistry, 206
- Manganese diketonates, vibrational spectra,
 92, 95–96
- Manganese enolates
 encapsulation, 125
 EPR spectra, 119
 thermochemistry, 206–207
- Manganese enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 724–725, 988
 carbonyl complexes, 270–271
 CO insertion, 270, 276
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
 oxocarbon complexes, 240–241
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 243, 245,
 323, 325–326
 from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones, 247, 248
 from ketimines, 249, 251, 252
 protonation, 334
 redox reaction synthesis, 259
 supercritical fluid chromatography, 707
 tetracyanoethylene reaction, 285
 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate,
 988
- Manganese oxides, deposition, 988–989
- Mannich reactions, amino acid enolates, 393,
 394–395, 396
- Mannose-6-phosphate, glycolysis, 626, 627
- MAPLE (matrix-assisted pulsed laser
 deposition), 716
- Masked enolates, silyl enolates, 478–484
- Mass spectrometry, 691–692
 deposition
 Ag, 964
 MoO_3 , 987
 electron-impact MS, 118
 inductively coupled plasma MS, 708
 membrane introduction ion trap, 692
 molecular structure, 120–121
 scandium diketonates, 88
 yttrium enolates, 118
- Matrix-assisted laser desorption (MALDI),
 725–726
- Matrix-assisted pulsed laser deposition
 (MAPLE), 716
- MCM-41, Fe deposition, 939
- MED (microwave emission detector), 718
- MEKC (micellar electrokinetic
 chromatography), 700

- Melanin
 cosmetics, 686
 electroanalysis, 694
- Meldrum's acid, conformation, 419
- Meloxicam, COX inhibitor, 613, 614
- Membrane introduction ion trap MS (MIMS), 692
- Membranes
 conducting, 695, 697
 ion selective electrodes, 716–717
- trans*-2-Menthene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- Mercaptane, liquid chromatography, 709
- α -Mercurated ketones, C-bonded, 197
- Mercury compounds, 2-oxoalkyl mercury, 315, 320
- Mercury diketonates, vibrational spectra, 102
- Mercury enolates
 quasi-enolate vs. enoxyl cation dichotomy, 195, 197
 thermochemistry, 197
- Mercury enolato complexes
 carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide complexes, 317
 α -diketonato complexes, 239
 hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239–240
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 2-oxoalkyl isomerization, 320
- Meridional* isomers, *facial*–*meridional*, 704, 711
- meso*-compounds, enantioselective deprotonation, 437
- Mesoporous materials
 MCM-41, 939
 near-infrared luminescence, 176–177
- Mesotrione, herbicide, 662, 663
- Metal(III) acetylacetonates, organic monolayer assembly, 123–124
- 1-Metala-2,6-dioxyacyclohexane rings, β -diketonato complexes, 243
- 2-Metala-1,3-dioxolenes, structure, 202–203
- Metalafurans
 chromium enolato complex, 341
 from CO and carbonyl complexes, 276–278
 coordination chemistry, 340–342
 iridium enolato complex, 263
 molybdenum enolato complex, 278
 niobium enolato complex, 278
 osmium enolato complex conversion, 258, 283, 329
 from phosphinoenolato complexes, 337
 platinum enolato complexes, 284, 340
 redox reactions, 258, 260
 rhenium enolato complexes, 233, 263, 277, 284
 ruthenium enolato complex, 263
 tungsten enolato complexes, 277, 284, 341–342
- Metal alloys *see* Alloys
- Metal ascorbates, bioactivity, 594–596
- Metalation
 ester-containing polymers, 860–862, 863
 ester enolates, 385–386
 ketenes, 746, 748
 lithium ynolate preparation, 746–748
 theoretical aspects, 27–30
 ynolate dianions, 748–749
- Metal complexes
 applications, 122–125
 bioactivity, 592–620
 EPR spectra, 120, 499–500
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 795
 mass spectra, 121
 UV–VIS spectra, 109
- Metal diimine–dithiolene complexes, mixed-ligand, 896–899
- Metal(II) diketonates, metal–oxygen frequencies, 86–87
- Metal(III) diketonates, metal–oxygen frequencies, 85–86
- Metal–dithiolene complexes, 879–928
- Metal enolates
 analytical aspects, 683–738
 determination, 687–713
 as reagents and aids, 713–730
 biological aspects, 579–682
 antitumor agents, 618–619
 biochemicals, 592–612
 biosensors, 619–620
 metal complexes of enolates, 592–620
 pharmaceuticals, 592–593, 612–618
 catalysis, 551–577
 C–C bond formation, 380–385
 chemical reactions, 585–587
 deposition of metals/metal oxides, 929–1017
 electrochemistry, 461–550
 generation by deprotonation, 2, 13, 30–32
 luminescence, 131–184
 macromolecular engineering, 857–873
 Michael addition, 380–385
 enantioselective, 383–384
 of ketone enolates, 380–383
 ring closure with ketone enolates, 384–385
 molecular structure, 81–130
 polymerization, 823–878
 reactivity, 27–73, 74
 redox chemistry, 461–550
 spectroscopy, 16–27
 structure, 2, 3–16
 synthesis
 addition of ketone enolates to carbonyls, 378–379

- Metal enolates (*continued*)
from enol ethers, 359
Rh-catalyzed isomerization, 359–360
stereo- and regioselectivity, 356–359
synthons in organic chemistry, 355–409
theoretical aspects, 1–80
thermochemical considerations, 185–221
see also Enolates; Metalloenolates
- Metal enolato complexes, 313–353
aldol reactions, 323–324, 330–333
alkoxide formation, 343
amidoenolato complexes, 272, 273
aminoenolato complexes, 346
arsinoenolato complexes, 252, 254, 265
cleavage of C–O bond, 262, 344–345
condensation reactions, 327
cycloaddition reactions, 332–333, 345–346
decomposition, 347
definition, 224–225, 314
deprotonation, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330
electrophilic substitution, 323–325, 705
enediolato complexes, 241–242, 258, 271–272, 273
ketenido complexes, 263, 274–276, 328–329
keto-hydrazone complexes, 327
Lewis acid reactions, 343
nucleophilic substitution, 325–327
oxidative addition, 315, 317, 329, 330, 347
2-oxoalkyl coordination, 224–225, 314, 315–330
 carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide complexes, 315–318
 CO₂ insertion, 346
 isomerization, 315, 316, 319–321, 343
 metalafulrans, 277
 nucleophilic substitution, 326–327
 Pd(II) and Pt(II) complexes, 315–317
 rearrangements and equilibria, 318–319
 synthesis, 236, 249
phosphinoenolato complexes, 232, 234, 265, 267–268, 336–340
polyketonato complexes, 247–249
protonation reactions, 324–325, 333–336
reactions to form other enolato complexes, 321–330
synthesis, 223–311
 from acyl halides, 266–267
 from carbon monoxide and carbonyl complexes, 267–276
 cleavage of ethers, 278–281
 from isocyanates, 266
 from ketenes, 263–266
 from ketones, aldehydes and esters, 226–263
 group 1, 226–228, 244, 252
 groups 2 and 12, 228–230, 244, 245, 252
 group 3, 230, 245, 252
 group 4, 230–233, 245, 252
 groups 5, 6 and 7, 233, 245, 252
 group 8, 233–234, 245, 252
 group 9, 234, 245, 252
 group 10, 234–236, 245, 252
 rare-earth elements, 236, 245, 252
 from oxo, hydroxo or alkoxo complexes, 281–283
 oxygenation reactions, 283–284
 thioenolato complexes, 255–256
see also β -Diketonato metal complexes
- Metal-free initiators, anionic polymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 851–854
- Metal ions
enolases, 632–635
as Lewis acids, 587
pairing, 418, 419, 420
- 3-Metallacyclobutanones, platinum enolates, 213
- Metal–ligand bonds
EPR spectra, 119–120
mass spectra, 121
UV–VIS spectra, 109–112, 120
vibrational spectra, 84–87, 88, 101, 102
- Metalloenolates
antitumor compounds, 618–619
biosensors and imaging agents, 619–620
enzymes, 620–665
see also Metal enolates
- α -Metalloketones, thermochemical data, 186
- Metalloproteases, Lewis acidity, 588
- Metallotriad, nucleophilicity, 588, 589
- Metal–metal exchange reactions, lead enolates, 195
- Metalorganic chemical vapor deposition (MOCVD)
Au, 966
Bi₂O₃, 974
CeO₂, 997
Co oxides, 993–994
Cu, 122
CuO nanotubes, 995
group 2 oxides, 966–967, 968
group 13 oxides, 969–970, 971
lanthanide oxides, 999–1000
MoO₂, 987
Pd, 945
Pt, 947–948
RuO₂, 974
superconductors, 702, 1003
transition metal oxides, 975, 981, 984–985
ZnO, 996
see also Chemical vapor deposition
- Metalotropic isomerization, tin enolates, 194
- Metal oxides

- deposition by means of metal enolates, 933, 966–1001
 - mixed metal oxides, 971, 994, 1001–1004
- Metal–oxygen frequencies, vibrational spectra, 84, 85–87
- Metals
 - deposition by means of metal enolates, 929–1017
 - deposition techniques, 933–937
 - main group elements, 938
 - transition metal elements, 938–966
 - see also* Metal ions
- Metal ynolates, 739–785
 - preparation
 - alkali metal ynolates, 741–749
 - silyl ynolates, 775
 - properties, 749–750
 - reactions, 750–774
 - asymmetric, 760–761
 - reactive heteroatom analogues, 775–782
 - see also* Lithium ynolates
- Metastasis, lapachol inhibition, 617
- Methacrylates
 - anionic polymerization, 16–21, 70, 73, 831–857
 - apolar solvents, 837–838
 - macromolecular engineering, 857–873
 - polar solvents, 833–837
- Methionine salvage pathway
 - 5'-methyl-thioadenosine removal, 648, 649
 - phosphoacireductone, 639
- Methoxybenzene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 815
- α -Methoxy- α -trifluoromethylphenylacetic acid, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 803
- Methylanthracenes, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 813
- Methylbenzenes, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 812
- 3-Methylcyclohexene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- γ -Methylene- γ -butyrolactone, rearrangement, 207
- 3-Methylene-1-nickela-isobenzofuran, equilibrium, 212
- Methyleneruthenaioxetane complex, stability, 208
- 5-Methyl-2-furanol, in rearrangements, 207
- Methylglyoxal, β -diketone oxidative cleavage, 655–656
- 2-Methyl-1-hexene-2-yne, Cu complex, 957, 959, 960, 962
- Methyl 2-lithioisobutyrate (MiBLi)
 - anionic polymerization
 - ligands, 843, 844–845, 848, 849
 - propagating species, 838–839, 841
- Methyl methacrylate (MMA)
 - anionic polymerization
 - ate complexes, 850
 - chain end-capping, 859–860
 - counter-ion effects, 835
 - group transfer polymerization, 854–857
 - chain end-capping, 858, 860
 - chain modification, 862
 - graft copolymers, 869
 - star-shaped copolymers, 865, 868
 - ligands, 842–849, 859
 - metal-free initiators, 851–854
 - organolithium initiation, 837
 - organomagnesium initiation, 838
 - propagating species, 839–842
 - reactivity ratio, 847
 - stereochemical aspects, 836–837
 - temperature effects, 835, 836
 - block copolymers
 - polypropylene, 830
 - polystyrene, 834
 - sequential polymerization, 864–865
- 4-Methyl-6-(2-methylprop-1-enyl)cyclohexa-1,3-dienecarboxylate, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 803
- 1-Methylnaphthalene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- N*-Methylnicotinium iodide, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 817
- 1-Methylnonafulvene-1-oxide, thermochemical data, 188
- Methyl nonanoate, deuteration, 797
- 3-Methylpent-1-ene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813, 814
- 4-Methyl-1-pentene, Cu complex, 961
- 1-Methylphenanthrene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- Methylphenylarsinous acid, chirality, 808–809
- S*-Methyltetrahydrothiophenium iodide, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 817
- 2-Methyl-tetralone, deracemization, 437–438
- 5'-Methyl-thioadenosine
 - Baeyer–Villiger rearrangement, 650
 - biosynthesis, 648, 649
- Methylthiopropanoate, acireductone oxidative cleavage, 649, 650
- 5'-Methylthioribulose-1-phosphate, acireductone biosynthesis, 648–649
- Methyltransferase, mitomycin catalysis, 608
- Meyers-type enolate alkylations, 39
- MFM (magnetic force microscopy), 990
- MFS (microscope fluorescence spectrometer), 715
- MiBLi *see* Methyl 2-lithioisobutyrate
- Micellar electrokinetic chromatography (MEKC), 700
- Micelle-enhanced UV spectrophotometry, 689
- Micelles, electrochemical methods, 699
- Michael addition
 - asymmetric, 391–392

- Michael addition (*continued*)
C–C formation, 380–385
 enantioselective, 383–384
 of ketone enolates, 380–383
 ring closure with ketone enolates,
 384–385
chiral enolates, 443–444
enantioselective, 383–384, 391–392
ester enolates, 391–392
lithium ynolate-initiated cascade reactions,
 754, 755
metal ynolate [4 + 2] cycloaddition,
 762–763
- Michael-initiated ring closure (MIRC)
 reaction, 384–385
- Microdialysis, liquid chromatography, 709
- Microporous polypropylene, membrane
 introduction ion trap MS, 692
- Microribonucleic acid (MiRNA), 694, 699
- Microscope fluorescence spectrometer (MFS),
 715
- Microscope laser Raman spectrometer
 (MLRS), 715
- Microwave emission detector (MED), 718
- Microwave-excited plasma, gas
 chromatography, 723
- Migration reactions, metal enolato complex
 synthesis, 261–263, 267–271
- Mimosine
 bioactivity, 583, 599–602, 615
 enzyme inhibition, 660
- MIMS (membrane introduction ion trap MS),
 692
- MIRC (Michael-initiated ring closure)
 reaction, 384–385
- MiRNA (microribonucleic acid), 694, 699
- Mitomycins, bioactivity, 609
- Mixed aggregates, lithium enolates, 9, 30–32
- Mixed dimer enolates, enantioselective
 protonation, 68–69
- Mixed-ligand complexes
 different dithiolene ligands, 899–904, 905
 different substituents at same C₂S₂ moiety,
 904–906
 one dithiolene and other ligands, 895–899
 neutral radical Ni
 η^5 -cyclopentadienidodithiolene
 complexes, 896
 Pt complexes with one chelating
 1,1-bis(diphenyldiphosphino)ethane
 ligand, 895
 square-planar d^8 metal diimine–dithiolene
 complexes, 896–899
 square-planar d^8 metal dithiolenes, 881,
 885, 895–906
- Mixed metal oxides, deposition, 971, 994,
 1001–1004
- MLRS (microscope laser Raman
 spectrometer), 715
- MMA *see* Methyl methacrylate
- MNDO calculations *see* Semiempirical
 MNDO calculations
- Mobile crystalline material (MCM-41), 939
- MOCVD *see* Metalorganic chemical vapor
 deposition
- Molecular conductors
 d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 906–921
 conducting/magnetic hybrid materials,
 918–921
 counterion role, 914–918
 single-component molecule systems,
 907–908, 911–914, 922
- Molecular designed dispersion
 Cr₂O₃ deposition, 986
 Fe oxide deposition, 989, 991
 VO catalysts, 985
- Molecular structure, 81–130
 EPR spectra, 119–120
 mass spectra, 120–121
 NMR spectra, 115–119
 supramolecular structure, 98–99, 124
 UV–VIS spectra, 108–115
 vibrational spectra, 84–108
 copper diketonates, 98–101
 lead enolates, 106–107
 manganese diketonates, 92, 95–96
 molybdenum diketonates, 92, 94
 scandium diketonates, 88–89
 titanium diketonates, 90, 91, 93–14
 see also Structure
- Molybdena, deposition, 986–987
- Molybdenum diketonates, vibrational spectra,
 92, 94
- Molybdenum enolates, thermochemistry,
 205–206
- Molybdenum enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 987
 C–O bond cleavage, 262
 diazo compound reaction, 285
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 233, 239
 hydroxyquinone enolato complexes,
 239–240
 oxocarbon complexes, 240
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 from ketenes, 265
 metalafulrans, 278
 2-oxoalkyl to enolato rearrangement, 318
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 254, 337, 340
 protonation, 340
 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 987
 thioenolato complexes, 255–256
- Molybdenum oxides, deposition, 986–987
- Mompain, bioactivity, 609

- Monoketones, metal enolato complex
synthesis, 226–236
- Monomer–tetramer equilibration constants,
group I enolates, 188–189
- Monooxygenase, flaviolin formation, 590, 591
- Monosegmented flow analysis (MSFA),
699–700
- Monothio- β -diketones, gas chromatography,
701
- Mössbauer spectroscopy
Fe(II)–ascorbate complexes, 595
lawsone derivatives, 610
- MSFA (monosegmented flow analysis),
699–700
- Multiatriatin, ^{13}C NMR shift reagents, 791
- Multisubstituted compounds,
carbocycles/heterocycles, 752–754,
755–756
- Multisyringe spectroscopic flow injection
analysis, 689
- Myrcene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift
reagent, 813, 814
- Myricetin
bioactivity, 582
biosynthesis, 644
- Naked eye optodes, 714
- Nanoparticles
Au, 966
CeO₂, 998–999
Cu, 956–957
Fe₃O₄, 991, 992
Ln oxides, 1000–1001
Pt, 947, 948
Pt alloys, 949–952, 953
TiO₂, 979–980
transition metals, 938–939
ZnO, 996
ZrO₂, 998–999
- Nanotubes
Cu-coated carbon nanotubes, 957
CuO, 995, 996
- Naphthalene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift
reagent, 812–813
- N*-(1-(1-Naphthyl)ethyl)trifluoroacetamide,
Ln-induced NMR shifts, 804
- 1-(1-Naphthyl)ethyl urea amino acid
derivative, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 804
- Natural bond orbital (NBO) analysis,
torquoselective olefination, 768
- Natural population analysis, lithium enolates, 7
- Natural products
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 556
enol-containing, 581–585
- Nazarov reaction
tautomerization, 445–446
- torquoselective olefination of esters, 771,
772
- NBO (natural bond orbital) analysis, 768
- nBuA (*n*-butyl acrylate), 844, 846, 851, 852
- nBuMA (*n*-butyl methacrylate), 846, 850, 855
- Near-infrared (NIR) luminescence, 169,
176–177
- Neodymium enolato complexes
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis
suarato oxocarbon complex, 240
tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 1000
- Neodymium oxide, deposition, 999, 1000
- Neomarinone, bioactivity, 590, 591
- Neptunium enolato complexes
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
tropolonato complex synthesis, 238
- Neurodegenerative diseases, flavonoids, 582
- Neuroprotective compounds
deferiprone, 616
flavonoids, 596
- Neutral enolates, solvation, 419–420
- Neutral radicals, mixed-ligand Ni
 η^5 -cyclopentadienidodithiolene
complexes, 896
- Niaciamide, liquid chromatography, 709
- Nickel, deposition, 944–945
- Nickel acetylacetonethylene diimidate, Ni
deposition, 944
- Nickel acetylacetonone imidate, Ni deposition,
944
- 3-Nickela-1-indanone, equilibrium, 212
- Nickel-catalyzed decarboxylation,
dihydroxyfumaric acid, 212
- Nickel complexes
cyclopentadiene complex orientation, 798
neutral radical Ni
 η^5 -cyclopentadienidodithiolene
complexes, 896
- Nickel diketonates, vibrational spectra, 97–98
- Nickel enolates
molecular structure, 98
thermochemistry, 211–212
- Nickel enolato complexes
acetylacetonato complex
analytical aspects, 706, 716, 719
metal/metal oxide deposition, 944–945,
994
aldol reactions, 332–333
cycloaddition, 332–333
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 234–235,
239
hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239
oxocarbon complexes, 240
tropolonato complexes, 238

- Nickel enolato complexes (*continued*)
 β -diketonato complexes
 liquid chromatography, 705
 NMR shift reagents, 788, 792
 oxidative cleavage of C–C bond, 342
 synthesis, 245, 322, 323, 326
 hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 722, 944
 from ketenes, 265–266, 274, 275
 from ketimines, 249, 250, 251, 252
 2-oxoalkyl isomerization, 319
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 234, 252–253, 255, 260–261, 338, 339–340
 polyketonato complexes, 248
 protonation, 335
 redox reaction synthesis, 258, 259–260
 1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-pentanedionate complex, 944
Nickel oxide, deposition, 994
Nicotinic acid, liquid chromatography, 709
Niobium enolates, thermochemistry, 203–204
Niobium enolato complexes
 carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide complexes, 317
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 metalafulurans, 278
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 254
 tetrahydrofuran ring cleavage, 280
 tropolonato complex synthesis, 238
Niobium oxide, deposition, 986
NIR (near-infrared) luminescence, 169, 176–177
 α -Nitration agents, silyl enolates, 480
Nitroalkyl compounds, intramolecular oxidative cyclization, 471–472
(2-(2-Nitro-4-fluoromethylbenzoyl)-1,3-cyclohexanedione) (NTBC), herbicide, 662–663, 665
Nitrogen dioxide, complexes, 703–704, 705, 710–711
Nitrogen oxides, sensors, 716
Nitrogen trioxide, complexes, 714
 α -Nitro ketones, silyl enolate reactions, 480
Nitrones
 [3 + 2] cycloaddition of lithium ynolates, 759–761
 lithium ester enolate nucleophilic addition, 49–50
N-(4-Nitrophenylsulfonyl)-L-phenylalanine ester, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 806
NMR spectroscopy
 anionic polymerization
 ate complexes, 850
 ligands, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849
 phosphonium salts, 853
 propagating species, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843
 antitumor compounds, 619
 graft copolymers, 872
 ketene silylacetal, 836
 lanthanide enolate shift reagents, 686, 723, 727, 787–822
 achiral, 789, 795–804, 812–813, 817–818
 binuclear Ln–silver shift reagents, 789, 808, 811–818
 chiral, 805–811
 coupling constants, 794–795
 dipolar shifts, 788, 789, 791–793, 811
 enantiomer resolution, 719
 metal effects, 789–790
 shift mechanism, 791–792
 spectral broadening, 790–791
 structural fitting of data, 792–794
 temperature effects, 790
 magnesium enolate-assisted polymerization, 838
 methyl 2-lithioisobutyrate, 838
 mimosine complexes, 600
 molecular structure, 115–119, 122
 2-acylcyclohexane-1,3-diones, 115–116
 alkali metal enolates, 115–117
 cobalt enolates, 117–118
 lanthanide diketonates, 102
 magnesium enolates, 116–117
 palladium diketonates, 98
 titanium diketonates, 90
 titanium enolates, 118–119
 uranyl diketonates, 104, 116
 vanadium enolates, 118
 yttrium enolates, 118
 zinc enolates, 117
 nuclear Overhauser effect, 118, 794
 poly(methyl methacrylate) dimeric model, 839
 pyranone complexes, 606–607
 shift reagents, 686, 723, 725, 787–822
 sugar metabolism, 625
 theoretical aspects, 16–24
 ¹⁵N NMR shifts, paramagnetic relaxation reagents, 794
 NOE (nuclear Overhauser effect), 118, 794
 Nonafluoropentanoic acid, liquid chromatography, 710
 Non-Anh conformation, aldol reaction transition structures, 46, 47
 Nonbenzenoid bis(dithiolene) complexes, 885–889, 890–891, 893
 Noncoordinated β -diketonato ligands, 342
 Nonfunctionalized olefins, polymerization, 826, 829–830
 Noninnocent ligands, square-planar d^8 metal dithiolenes, 881–882
 Nonproteinogenic amino acids, amino acid enolates, 393

- Non-steroid anti-inflammatory drugs (NSAID), 613–615
- Norfuraneol, bioactivity, 607, 608
- Normal phase high-performance liquid chromatography, 705–706, 707
- NSAID (non-steroid anti-inflammatory drugs), 613–615
- NTBC ((2-(2-nitro-4-fluoromethylbenzoyl)-1,3-cyclohexanedione)), 662–663, 665
- Nuclear magnetic resonance *see* NMR spectroscopy
- Nuclear Overhauser effect (NOE), NMR spectroscopy, 118, 794
- Nucleophiles
- enols in biological processes, 588, 589
 - ketone enolates
 - cross-coupling reactions, 368–371
 - transition-metal catalyzed allylic alkylations, 363–368
- Nucleophilic addition, lithium enolates, 48–50
- Nucleophilic substitution
- lithium enolates, 40, 41
 - metal enolato complexes, 325–327
- Occupational risks, analytical methods, 685
- 2-Octene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 812
- OLED (organic light emitting diodes), 160–165
- Olefination, torquoselective, 764–774
- Olefins
- binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 811, 813
 - nonfunctionalized polymerization, 826, 829–830
 - polymerization catalyst, 688
 - tetrasubstituted, 765, 767
- Oligomeric model, anionic polymerization, 840–842
- Oligonucleotide, dihydroxypyridine condensation, 602
- ONIOM method, aldol reactions, 45–47
- ¹⁷O NMR shifts, lanthanide enolate shift reagents, 796, 807
- Open mixed dimers, lithium enolates, 31–32
- Optical isomers, separation, 710–713
- Optodes, 714
- Orcinol, acetylpyruvate hydrolase, 653, 654
- Organic chemistry, synthons, 355–409
- Organic light emitting diodes (OLED), electroluminescence, 160–165
- Organic salts
- binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 815–818
 - ligated anionic polymerization, 844–846
 - Ln-induced NMR shifts, 795–796
- Organocopper-mediation reduction–alkylation, 36–38
- Organiodine, hypervalent, 745
- Organolithium derivatives, polymerization, 837–838
- Organomagnesium derivatives, methyl methacrylate polymerization, 838
- Organoruthenium compounds, antitumor activity, 619
- Organotin(IV) compounds
- enolates, 59–60, 119
 - oxicam complexes, 614–615
- Organozinc compounds
- conjugate addition–alkylation, 361–362
 - β -diketonato metal complex cross-coupling, 566–567
- Orientation, cyclopentadiene complexes, 798
- Orthogonal signal correction (OSC), electroanalysis, 699
- Osmium, deposition, 942
- Osmium enolates, thermochemistry, 209
- Osmium enolato complexes
- acetylacetonato complex, 942
 - carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide complexes, 317
 - C–O bond cleavage, 262
 - β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 - α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
 - β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 - from ketenes, 265, 274
 - metalafrican conversion, 258, 283, 329
 - from oxo complexes, 283
 - phosphinoenolato complexes, 338, 339
 - protonation, 334
 - redox reaction synthesis, 258
- Outer-sphere mechanism, redox reactions, 506–507
- Oxalacetate, acetylpyruvate hydrolase reaction, 654
- Oxalate decarboxylase, two-domain structure, 646
- Oxaziridines, α -hydroxy carbonyls synthesis, 468–469
- Oxetene, conrotatory electrocyclic reaction, 766
- Oxicams, anti-inflammatory drugs, 613–615
- Oxidation
- deprotonated diketoamines, 259
 - β -diketonates, 498–501
 - catalysis, 556–559
 - dioxygen oxidation, 466
 - polyketonates, 534–535
 - silyl enolates, 478–481
- Oxidation state, manganese β -diketonato complex synthesis, 243
- Oxidative addition
- β -diketonates, 498–501

- Oxidative addition (*continued*)
 enolato complex formation, 315, 317, 329, 340, 347
 from carbonyl compounds, 259–261
- Oxidative cleavage
 β -diketonato metal complex C–C bonds, 342–343
 β -diketones, 655–658
- DNA
 Cu(II)–quercetin complex, 599
 Fe(II)–ascorbate complexes, 595
 Fe(II)–mimosine complex, 602
 furanones, 608
see also Cleavage
- Oxidative coupling, 469–478
 intermolecular, 473–478
 intramolecular, 470–473
- Oxidative cyclization, intramolecular, 470–473
- Oxidative dimerization, arylamines, 501–502
- Oxides, trace metal analysis, 713
- 5-Oxidovinylphenanthridinium species,
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 808
- Oximes, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 798
- Oxiranes, [3 + 2] cycloaddition of metal ynoles, 761
- 2-Oxoalkyl coordination
 metal enolato complexes, 224–225, 314, 315–330
 carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide complexes, 315–318
 CO₂ insertion, 346
 isomerization, 315, 316, 319–321, 343
 metalafurans, 277
 nucleophilic substitution, 326–327
 Pd(II) and Pt(II) complexes, 315–317
 rearrangements and equilibria, 318–319
 synthesis, 236, 249
- 2-Oxoalkyl mercury, Pd(II) and Pt(II) enolato complexes, 315
- Oxocarbon ligands
 dianionic, 272, 273
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 240–241
- Oxocarbon rings, manganese enolates, 206
- Oxocarbons, thermochemical data, 186
- Oxo complexes, metal enolato complexes, 282–283
- Oxoporphyrins, deuteration, 797
- Oxovanadium(IV) complexes
 chemiluminescence, 715
 ion selective electrode, 717
 liquid chromatography, 706
 vibrational spectroscopy, 688
 x-ray spectroscopy, 688, 692
- Oxygen, sensors, 716
- Oxygenation
 deoxygenation, 689
 lithium ynoles preparation, 745
 metal enolato complex synthesis, 283–284
 Rubisco, 635, 638–639
- Oxygen–hydrogen bond strength, enol acidity, 421
- Oxygen sensors, hydroxylases, 642
- α -Oxy ketones, torquoselective olefination, 769–771
- Ozone, sensors, 716
- Ozonolysis, silyl enolates, 478–479
- π -Bases, metal enolate complexes, 592
- π -Face selectivity, boron enolates, 50, 51–52
- π Metal–ligand interaction, UV–VIS spectra, 109–112
- PA–CVD *see* Plasma-assisted CVD
- Palladium, deposition, 945–947
- Palladium catalysis
 allylic alkylations, 365–367, 368
 amino acid enolates, 397–398
 intramolecular, 366–367
 α -arylations, 368–371
- Palladium diketonates, vibrational spectra, 97–98
- Palladium enolates
 addition reactions, 64–65, 66
 redox reactions, 490
 thermochemistry, 212
- Palladium enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 706, 707, 724, 945
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complexes, 235–236, 239
 squarate oxocarbon complex, 240
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complexes
 electrophoresis, 700
 noncoordinated ligands, 342
 oxidative cleavage of C–C bond, 342
 synthesis, 245
 κ^1 -*O*-diketonato ligands, 322
 enolato vs 2-oxoalkyl coordination, 315–317
 isomerization, 320
 hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 945–946
 from ketimines, 250, 252
 2-oxoalkyl complexes, 225
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 253, 255, 338, 339–340
 protonation, 335
 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 945, 946
- Paracetamol, electrochemical determination, 686, 694, 699
- Parahydrogen-induced polarization (PHIP),
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 807–808
- Paramagnetic relaxation reagents, NMR spectroscopy, 794

- Paramagnetism
 bis(dithiolene) complexes, 886, 889, 890, 891, 894
 conducting/magnetic hybrid materials, 919, 920
 d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 907, 911, 914, 917–918
 bi(1,2-dithiolene) compounds, 909–910
 square-planar d^8 metal dithiolenes, 883
 mixed-ligand complexes, 906
- Parkinson's disease, Fenton chemistry, 595
- Partial least squares (PLS) regression, electroanalysis, 696, 699
- Partition coefficients
 electrophoresis, 700
 gas chromatography, 701
 liquid chromatography, 705, 706–707, 712
 thin layer chromatography, 704
- PAS (photoacoustic spectroscopy), 713
- PBD (poly(butadiene)), 865
- PCL *see* Poly(ϵ -caprolactone)
- PCR (principal component regression), 699
- PE–CVD *see* Plasma-enhanced CVD
- PEDOT (poly(3,4-ethylenedioxythiophene)), 694
- PEMA (poly(ethyl methacrylate)), 850, 865
- Pendant functional groups, chain modification, 860–862, 863
- Pentamethyl ferrocene, ionization energy, 210
- 2,4-Pentanedione
 complex NMR shift reagents, 788, 792, 794, 795
 enol acidity, 421–422, 430
 ion pair association constants, 420
 keto–enol equilibrium, 498
- Pentose phosphate pathway, arabinose, 628
- PEO (poly(ethylene oxide)), 865, 869, 870
- Peptide enolates, backbone modifications, 401–405
- Peptide metal complexes, 402, 403
- 3-(Perfluoroacyl)-(1-*R*)-camphorate, complexation gas chromatography, 720
- Periodate, iodometric determination, 713
- Peroxyacids, α -hydroxy carbonyls synthesis, 466
- PGI (phosphoglucose isomerase), 623–625, 626
- PGMA (poly(glicidyl methacrylate)), 844, 865
- Phaeohyphomycosis, polyketide intermediates, 590
- Pharmaceuticals
 analytical aspects, 686
 electroanalysis, 693, 694, 699
 liquid chromatography, 710, 727
 UV–VIS spectroscopy, 690
 ascorbic acid, 708
 catalytic hydroformylation production, 552, 555–556
 complexation liquid chromatography, 722
 cuprimetric titration, 699
 enol-containing, 592–593, 612–618
- Phenacylcobalamin, enolate formation, 210
- Phenanthrene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 812–813
- Phenols
 enol form of cyclohexa-2,4-dienone, 412
 lanthanide chelate decomposition, 795
 lithium ynolate [4 + 2] cycloaddition, 763–764
- Phenylacetaldehyde, enol acidity, 422, 423
- Phenylalanine, acidity, 429
- 2-Phenyl-2-butanol, chiral NMR shift reagents, 805
- 2-Phenyl-1-ethanol, prochiral H atoms, 806
- 1-Phenylethan-1-one
 acidity, 425
 basicity, 432
 see also Acetophenone
- 1-Phenylethylamine, 3,5-dinitrobenzoyl derivative, 804
- Phenylglycine, acidity, 429
- 1-Phenyl-2-propen-1-ol, hydrogenation, 808
- Phenylsulfate ligands, manganese enolates, 206
- Phenylthiol (PhSH), enantioselective protonation, 439, 440
- PHIP (parahydrogen-induced polarization), 807–808
- Phosphination, hydrophosphination, 563
- Phosphines
 binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 811
 redox reactions, 501–504
- Phosphinoenolato complexes, 252–255, 260–261, 265, 267–268, 336–340
- Phosphoacireductone, methionine salvage pathway, 639
- Phosphoglucose isomerase (PGI), sugar metabolism, 623–625, 626
- Phosphohexose isomerase, glycolysis, 587
- Phosphomannose isomerase (PMI)
 ascorbic acid biosynthesis, 639–640
 cupin-fold structure, 640
 sugar metabolism, 623
- Phosphomolybdate/phosphotungstate–molybdenum/tungsten blue redox systems, 689
- Phosphonium salts
 anionic polymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 851, 852–854
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 796
- Phosphopyruvate, EPR spectroscopy, 632
- Phosphorescence
 dithiolenes, 715
 metal enolates, 123, 135
- Phosphorus ylide complexes, carbonyl stabilized, 315–318

- Phosphorylcholine, tritiation, 797
Phosphotriesterase, carboxylation, 638
Photoacoustic spectroscopy (PAS), 713
Photoactivation, chloranil, 482–483
Photochemical reduction, β -diketonates, 504–506
Photoconductors
 bis(dithiolene) complexes, 893
 d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 921–922
Photoderacemization, 691
Photoelectron spectroscopy
 ionization energy determination, 210
 volatile Ba complexes, 690
Photoinduced electron transfer, silyl enolates, 481–483
Photoluminescence (PL), 690
 rare-earth β -diketonates, 142–160, 169, 715
 emission quantum yields, 145–146, 153–154, 155–156
 intraconfigurational transition intensities, 135, 145–154
 intramolecular energy transfer, 142–144, 145, 150, 152–153, 155–156
 transition metal enolates, 168–170
Photoluminescent tracers, 714–715
Photolysis
 enol formation, 412
 flash photolysis, 748
 In_2O_3 deposition, 972
 laser photolysis, 970
 Pt deposition, 947
Photooxidation, silyl enolates, 479
PhSH (phenylthiol), 439, 440
PIBMA (poly(isobornyl methacrylate)), 865
Pinenes, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 812, 813
Pirin, crystal structure, 646
Piroxicam, COX inhibitor, 613, 614
Pivaloyltrifluoroacetone, rare earth analysis, 723
PL *see* Photoluminescence
Plant hormone, ethylene production, 642, 648
Plasma-assisted CVD (PA–CVD)
 Cu, 953, 956
 Pt, 949
 Y_2O_3 , 975
Plasma-enhanced CVD (PE–CVD), 934
 Au, 966
 CeO_2 , 998
 CoO, 993
 Cu, 953
 Fe_3O_4 , 989
 In_2O_3 , 971
 NiO, 994
Plasmodium falciparum, thiolactomyacin inhibition, 592–593
Plastoquinones, in plants, 661
Plating, metal deposition, 936, 945, 947, 953
Platinum
 deposition, 947–952, 953
 working electrode, 694
Platinum-catalyzed hydrogenation, platinum enolate formation, 65–67
Platinum complexes
 luminescence, 123
 mixed-ligand with
 1,1-bis(diphenyldiphosphino)ethane, 895
Platinum enolates
 addition reactions, 65–68
 thermochemistry, 213
 UV–VIS spectra, 113–114
Platinum enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 692, 707, 947–952
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complexes, 239
 hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239–240
 oxocarbon complexes, 240
 β -diketonato complexes, 323, 329, 330
 electrophoresis, 700
 liquid chromatography, 706
 noncoordinated ligands, 342
 synthesis, 245
 from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones, 246
 κ^1 -*O*-diketonato ligands, 322
 enolato vs 2-oxoalkyl coordination, 315–317
 isomerization, 319–320
 epoxide ring cleavage, 281
 from ketenes, 266
 ketiminato complexes, 250, 252, 326
 metala furans, 284, 340
 oxygenation synthesis, 284
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 253, 338, 339
 polyketonato complexes, 248–249
 protonation, 335
 redox reaction synthesis, 258, 261
PLD (pulsed layer deposition), 716
PLP (pyridoxal phosphate), 587–588
PLS (partial least squares) regression, 696, 699
Plutonium enolato complexes
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 tropolonato complex synthesis, 238
PM3 calculations *see* Semiempirical PM3 calculations
PMI *see* Phosphomannose isomerase
Pneumonia, atovaquone treatment, 616
 ^{31}P NMR shifts
 binuclear Ln–Ag reagents, 813
 lanthanide enolate reagents, 800
Polar aprotic solvents, enol stability, 415
Polar solvents, anionic polymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 833–837
Polyamines, biosyntheses, 648–649
Poly(butadiene) (PBD), block copolymers, 865

- Poly(*tert*-butyl acrylate) (PtBuA)
 anionic polymerization
 chain end-capping, 858–859
 ligands, 843, 844, 847
 block copolymers, 843, 844, 864
 star-shaped copolymers, 865, 867
- Poly(*tert*-butyl methacrylate) (PtBuMA)
 block copolymers, 844, 864–865
 dimeric model, 840
 graft copolymers, 869–870
 tacticity, 843
- Poly(ϵ -caprolactone) (PCL)
 graft copolymers, 869
 pendant substituents, 861–862, 863
 polymerization mechanism, 830–831, 848
- Polycyclic aromatic compounds, binuclear
 Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 812–813
- Poly(2,6-dimethyl-1,4-phenylene oxide),
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 798
- Polydimethylsiloxane
 chiral stationary phases, 721
 membrane introduction ion trap MS, 692
- Poly(ϵ -caprolactone) (PCL), polymer
 networks, 872–873
- Poly(3,4-ethylenedioxythiophene) (PEDOT),
 694
- Poly(ethylene oxide) (PEO), block copolymer,
 865, 869, 870
- Poly(ethyl methacrylate) (PEMA), block
 copolymer, 850, 865
- Polyfunctional substrates, Ln-induced NMR
 shifts, 800–801
- Poly(glicidyl methacrylate) (PGMA), block
 copolymer, 844, 865
- Polyglycoldimethylethers, secondary deuterium
 isotope effect, 797
- Poly(isobornyl methacrylate) (PIBMA), block
 copolymer, 865
- Polyketide intermediates, biosynthesis,
 590–592
- Polyketide synthases, intermediates, 591, 592
- Polyketonates
 electrochemistry, 535–539
 redox reactions, 533–535
- Polyketonato complexes, synthesis, 247–249
- Poly(lauryl methacrylate), poly(methyl
 methacrylate) block copolymer, 834
- Polymer analysis, Ln-induced NMR shifts,
 798–800
- Polymerization, 823–878
 nonfunctionalized olefins, 826, 829–830
 olefins, 688
 sequential, 864–865
 theoretical aspects, 70–73, 74
 NMR spectroscopy, 16–20
 see also Anionic polymerization; Group
 transfer polymerization
- Polymer networks, macromolecular
 engineering, 872–873
- Poly(methyl methacrylate)
 anionic polymerization
 ate complexes, 850
 chain end-capping, 857–858, 860
 dimeric model, 839–840, 841
 group transfer polymerization, 854–857
 chain end-capping, 858, 860
 chain modification, 862
 graft copolymers, 869
 star-shaped copolymers, 865, 868
 ligands, 844–849
 metal-free initiators, 851–854
 oligomeric model, 840–841
 unimeric model, 844–845, 848, 849, 850,
 853
 block copolymers
 coupling of preformed polymers, 862
 poly(*tert*-butyl acrylate), 843, 844
 poly(lauryl methacrylate), 834
 polypropylene, 830
 polystyrene, 834
 sequential polymerization, 864–865
 comb-shaped copolymers, 869
 graft copolymers, 869–872
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 798
 star-shaped copolymers, 865, 868
 tacticity
 apolar solvents, 838
 ate complexes, 850
 group transfer polymerization, 855, 857
 ligated polymerization, 843, 844, 845,
 847, 848, 849
 polar solvents, 836–837
- Polynuclear β -diketonato complexes, 322–323
- Polyphenol oxidase, inhibition, 583, 661
- Polyporic acid (PPA), bioactivity, 583–584
- Polypropylene
 membrane introduction ion trap MS, 692
 polymerization, 826, 829–830
 tacticity, 829–830
- Poly(propyleneglycol) (PPG), Ln-induced
 NMR shifts, 798
- Polystyrene (PS)
 block copolymers, 864–865
 poly(*tert*-butyl acrylate), 864
 poly(methyl methacrylate), 834
 vinyl acetate, 828
 graft copolymers, 869, 870
 star-shaped copolymers, 865, 867
- Poly(β -substituted- β -propiolactone), ^{13}C
 NMR, 800
- Poly(vinyl chloride) (PVC), ion selective
 electrode membrane, 697, 716–717
- Porphyriates, circular dichroism, 727
- Potassium enolates, thermochemistry,
 186–188, 189–190

- Potassium enolato complexes
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 226–228,
 231–232, 233, 234
 tropolonato complexes, 239
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 244
 2-oxoalkyl versus enolato equilibrium, 315,
 319
- Potassium hydroxide α -diketonato complexes,
 239
- Potassium ynolate, from α -chloro- α -sulfinyl
 ketones, 744
- Potentiometry
 calcium ascorbate, 693
 cuprimetric titration, 698
 working electrode, 697
- PPA (polyporic acid), 583–584
- PPG (poly(propyleneglycol)), 798
- Praseodymium enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 707
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis
 squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
 tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
 β -diketonato complexes
 complexation gas chromatography, 720
 NMR shift reagents, 727, 792, 800, 803,
 804, 807, 809, 810, 813
 synthesis, 245
- Precision
 analytical methods, 685
 column chromatography, 703
- Price–Butler method, biological samples, 688
- Primary alcohols, Ln-induced NMR shifts,
 801, 803, 806, 810
- Principal component regression (PCR), 699
- Prochiral pairs, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 805
- Proline, acidity, 428
- Proline methyl ester hydrochloride, acidity,
 428
- Prolyl hydroxylase, 581, 641
- Promethium β -diketonato complex synthesis,
 245
- Propanation, cyclopropanation, 569–570
- Propanone, acidity, 415, 416, 424
- Propylene, polymerization, 826, 829–830
- Prostatic specific antigen (PSA), bioassay, 174,
 175
- Prostereogenic enolates
 1,4-additions, 439, 440
 enantioselective protonation, 437, 439, 440
- Protactinium enolato complexes
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 tropolonato complex synthesis, 200, 238,
 239
- Proteins
 TetA, 658–660
 TetR, 613
- Protoactinium tropolanato complexes, 200
- Protonation
 diastereoselective, 440–450
 external, 449
 internal, 448–450
 enantioselective, 436–440, 441
 external, 438–439
 metal enolato complexes, 324–325,
 333–336, 340
 regioselective, 442
 theoretical aspects
 enantioselective, 68–70
 lithium dienolates, 4
 see also Deprotonation
- Proton transfer
 diastereoselective, 440–450
 external, 449
 internal, 448–450
 enantioselective, 436–440, 441
 external, 438–439
 enol formation, 412–413
 in situ racemization, 431–436
 lithium enolates, 40
- PS see Polystyrene
- PSA (prostatic specific antigen), 174, 175
- Pseudocontact effects, NMR shifts, 788
- PSGC (pyrolytic sulfurization gas
 chromatography), 702–703
- D-Psicose, epimerization, 629
- D-Psicose 3-epimerase, sugar metabolism, 629
- PtBuA see Poly(*tert*-butyl acrylate)
- PtBuMA see Poly(*tert*-butyl methacrylate)
- ¹⁹⁵Pt NMR spectroscopy, Pt–ascorbic acid
 complexes, 595, 596
- Ptrecine, spermidine formation, 648, 649
- Puberulic acid, bioactivity, 611
- Puberulonic acid
 bioactivity, 611
 enzyme inhibition, 661
- Pulsed laser deposition (PLD), 716
- Pulvinic acid, 594
- Purity, enantiomeric discrimination, 801
- Push–pull character, ligands, 883, 885
- PVC (poly(vinyl chloride)), 697, 716–717
- 2*H*-Pyran, formation, 210
- Pyranones, bioactivity, 602–607
- Pyrene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent,
 812–813
- Pyridine
 anionic polymerization of
 methacrylates/acrylates, 848
 Co(II) acetyl acetate-mediated
 polymerization, 828
- Pyridinones, α -diketonato complex synthesis,
 237, 239
- Pyridoxal phosphate (PLP), α -keto acid
 formation, 587–588
- Pyridoxine, liquid chromatography, 708
- Pyrogallol, enzyme inhibition, 661

- Pyrolysis
 metal deposition, 942, 947, 951, 966
 metal oxide deposition, 966–967, 968–969, 971, 975, 996
- Pyrolytic decomposition, U compounds, 702
- Pyrolytic graphite electrode, working electrode, 694
- Pyrolytic sulfurization gas chromatography (PSGC), 702–703
- Pyrones
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 237, 239
 thermochemical data, 195
- Pyrololes
 binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 815
 lithium ynoylate-initiated cascade reactions, 754, 757
- Pyruvate
 biosynthesis, 653, 654, 656
 enol intermediate, 635, 636
- Pyruvate kinase, metal–enolate interaction, 635, 636
- QD *see* Quercetin 2,5-dioxygenase
- Quality control, analytical methods, 686, 707, 709
- Quasi-enolate vs. enoxyl cation dichotomy, 195, 197
- Quaternary ammonium ions, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 795–796
- Quercetin
 bioactivity, 582, 596, 597, 599
 biosynthesis, 644
 crystal structure, 646, 647
- Quercetin 2,5-dioxygenase (QD)
 crystal structures, 646, 647
 kojic acid inhibition, 583
 metalloenolates, 598–599, 644–648
 oxidative cleavage, 657
- Quinolinium, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 795
- Quinones, bioactivity, 608–611
- Quinonoid, pyridoxal phosphate reaction, 588
- Racemases, sugar metabolism, 634
- Racemization
 column chromatography, 704
 photoderacemization, 691
 proton transfer, 431–436
- Radical anions, enone/enolate, 193
- Radical polymerization, 827–829
 methacrylates, 827, 869
- Radicals
 acetylacetonato, 510, 511
 diphenylpicrylhydrazyl, 688, 689
 flavonoid activity, 596
 iminoxy, 510–511
 Ni η^5 -cyclopentadienidodithiolene complexes, 896
- Radiolytic decomposition, lanthanide dipivaloylmethanates, 702
- Radioprotective compounds, radiotherapy, 686
- Radium enolates, unknown, 192
- Raman spectroscopy, 688
 copper diketonates, 100–101
 microscope laser Raman spectrometer, 715
 tin enolates, 108
 uranyl diketonates, 104–105
- Rapanone, bioactivity, 609
- Rare earth enolato complexes
 β -diketonates
 electroluminescence, 160–165
 luminescence, 134–135, 141–168
 bioassays, 172–174, 175
 laser materials, 174–176
 near-infrared region, 169, 176–177
 photoluminescence, 142–160, 169
 structures, 138–140, 141
 triboluminescence, 165–168
 synthesis, 236
 croconato oxocarbon complexes, 240
 tropolonato complexes, 238
- Rare earth oxides, deposition, 996–1001
- Reaction calorimetry, enthalpies of formation, 192, 196–197, 203
- Reactive oxygen species (ROS)
 flavonoids, 596, 599
 furanones, 608
 maltol, 604
- Reactivity
 anionic polymerization of
 methacrylates/acrylates, 847
 solvation control, 415
 theoretical aspects, 27–73, 74
- Rearrangements
 alkali metal ynoylate preparation from α -chloro- α -sulfinyl ketones, 744
 α -keto dianions from esters, 742–744
 trimethylsilyldiazomethane, 744
 Bayer–Villiger rearrangement, 650
 Claisen rearrangements, 386, 400–401
 2-oxoalkyl to enolato, 318–319
- Redox reactions, 461–550
 β -diketonates
 amine or phosphine reactions, 501–504
 functionalized β -diketonates, 524–527
 inner-sphere mechanism, 506–507
 involving the diketonate, 507–512
 involving the metal, 498–507
 kinetic studies, 506–507
 outer-sphere mechanism, 506–507
 polyketonates, 533–535
 simple β -diketonates, 498–512
 α -hydroxy carbonyls synthesis, 464–469
 lanthanide enolates, 489
 metal enolato complex synthesis, 256–261
 enediolato complexes, 258–259

- Redox reactions (*continued*)
 enone reduction, 256–258
 oxidation of deprotonated diketoamines, 259
 oxidative addition reactions, 259–261
 oxidative coupling, 469–478
 phosphomolybdate/phosphotungstate–molybdenum/tungsten blue, 689
 spectrophotometry, 689
 transition metal enolates, 484–490
- Reducing saccharides, analysis effects, 688
- Reduction
 diastereoselective, 434
 β -diketonates, 498–501
 photochemical reductions, 504–506
 enones, 256–258
 organocopper-mediation
 reduction–alkylation, 36–38
 trialkylaluminum–carbonyl reactions, 12
- Reductive amination, hydroaminomethylation, 562–563
- Reductive coupling, enediolato complex formation, 258–259
- Reductive lithiation, lithium ynolate preparation, 747
- Reformatsky reagent, 2-oxoalkyl complex, 225
- Regioselectivity
 α -alkylation with chiral Lewis acid, 363
 metal enolate formation, 356–359
 protonation, 442
 transition-metal catalyzed allylic alkylations, 363–364, 399, 400
- Relative energies
 boron enolate conformers, 53–54
 lithium enolates, 6, 7, 8
- Relaxation times, NMR data fitting, 794
- REMPI (resonance-enhanced multiphoton ionization), 691–692
- Repressor TetA/TetR, tetracyclines, 613, 658–660
- Reprotonation, deprotonation–reprotonation, 433
- Resistivity
 alumina, 969
 metal films, 940–941, 944
 RuO₂, 992
 ZnO, 996
- Resonance, enol formation, 412, 420
- Resonance-enhanced multiphoton ionization (REMPI), 691–692
- Retention time
 complexation gas chromatography, 720
 complexation liquid chromatography, 722
 gas chromatography, 701, 702, 704
 liquid chromatography, 706, 712–713
 supercritical fluid chromatography, 707
 thin layer chromatography, 704–705
- Retro-Claisen reactions, hydrolytic enzymatic cleavage, 653
- Reverse phase high performance, liquid chromatography (RP-HPLC), 703, 705, 706–709, 727
- 2-Rhenafuran-3-ol, equilibrium constant, 207
- Rhenium enolates, thermochemistry, 207
- Rhenium enolato complexes
 C–O bond cleavage, 345
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 233, 239
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 ketiminato complexes, 252, 327
 metala furans, 233, 263, 277, 284
 2-oxoalkyl to enolato rearrangement, 318
 from oxo complexes, 283
 oxygenation synthesis, 284
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 254
- Rhodamine B, sodium isoascorbate determination, 689
- Rhodium, deposition, 942–943
- Rhodium catalysis
 allylic alkylations, 367–368, 399–400
 hydroformylation, 394
 isomerization, 359–360
- Rhodium enolates, thermochemistry, 211
- Rhodium enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 705, 706, 707, 710, 942–943
 aldol reactions, 331
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 234, 239
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complexes
 gas chromatography, 718
 synthesis, 244, 245, 324
 from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones, 246
 κ^1 -O-diketonato ligands, 322
 hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 942, 943
 from ketenes, 265, 274
 2-oxoalkyl versus enolato equilibrium, 319, 320
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 338, 339
 protonation, 334
 tetrahydrofuran reaction, 284
 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 942, 943
- Rhodizonates
 analytical reagents, 729–730
 oxocarbon ligands, 187, 240
- Ribonuclease H, inhibition, 661
- Ribonucleic acid *see* RNA
- Ribonucleotide reductase, mimosine inhibition, 600, 660
- Ribose-5-phosphate, ketose–aldose isomerization, 627

- Ribose-5-phosphate isomerase, sugar metabolism, 627
- Ribosomes, tetracyclines, 612
- Ribulose-1,5-bisphosphate, carboxylation, 638
- Ribulose-1,5-diphosphate
carboxylase/oxygenase (Rubisco), 635, 637–639
- Ribulose-5-phosphate
epimerization, 628
ketose–aldose isomerization, 627
- L-Ribulose-5-phosphate 4-epimerase, sugar metabolism, 628
- Ring cleavage, metal enolato complex synthesis, 278–281
- Ring closure
 6π electrocyclic ring closure, 763–764
Michael addition with ketone enolates, 384–385
- Ring-opening polymerization, 827
lactides, 826, 830–831, 861
thiol end-groups, 858
- RNA
extraction, 728
microribonucleic acid, 694, 699
tetracycline resistance, 658
- Rohrschneider–McReynolds classification, 720, 721
- ROS *see* Reactive oxygen species
- Rotational barriers
lithium enolates, 8–9
Ln-induced NMR shifts, 798
- RP-HPLC (reverse phase high performance liquid chromatography), 703, 705, 706–709, 727
- RSH *see* Thiols
- Rubidium enolates, thermochemistry, 186–187, 188, 190
- Rubidium enolato complex synthesis, 244
- Rubisco (ribulose-1,5-diphosphate carboxylase/oxygenase), metalloenolates, 635, 637–639
- Ruthenacyclobutanone, stability, 208
- Ruthenium, deposition, 939–942, 949–950
- Ruthenium diketonates
electrochemistry, 517–518, 519
UV–VIS spectra, 113
vibrational spectra, 96
- Ruthenium enolates, thermochemistry, 208
- Ruthenium enolato complexes
acetylacetonato complex
analytical aspects, 707, 710–711
metal/metal oxide deposition, 939, 949, 951, 992
alkoxide formation, 343
carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide complexes, 317
CO insertion, 275, 276
cycloaddition, 345
cyclohexane reaction, 346
decomposition, 347
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 234, 239
squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
 β -diketonato complexes
liquid chromatography, 710–711
synthesis, 244, 245
thin layer chromatography, 705
hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 939–940
ketenido complexes, 328–329
ketiminato complexes, 326, 327
metalfurans, 263
2-oxoalkyl isomerization, 319, 320, 321
phosphinoenolato complexes, 254–255, 337, 340
photoderacemization, 691
protonation, 334
redox reaction synthesis, 261
2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 940, 941–942, 992
thermal reductive elimination, 488
1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-pentanedionate complex, 939–940
- Ruthenium oxides, deposition, 991–992
- Rutin, bioactivity, 596
- Saccharides
ITO electrode preparation, 696
lipopolysaccharide, 627
optical resolution, 711
reducing, 688
- Samarium enolates
diastereoselective addition reactions, 388, 389
thermochemistry, 198–199
- Samarium enolato complexes
acetylacetonato complex, 1000
alkoxide formation, 343
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 236
tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
 β -diketonato complexes
NMR shift reagents, 790, 810
photoluminescence, 157–159
synthesis, 245
insertion reaction, 263
tetrahydrofuran ring cleavage, 279
- Samarium oxide, deposition, 1000
- epi*- β -Santalene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- Scandium diketonates, vibrational spectra, 88–89
- Scandium enolates, thermochemistry, 197
- Scandium enolato complexes
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245

- Scandium enolato complexes (*continued*)
tropolonato complex synthesis, 238, 239
- Scandium ketone enolate, Michael addition, 383, 384
- Scanning electron microscopy (SEM)
metal deposition
 Ag, 963
 Cu, 961
 In, 938
 Pt, 947–948
 Rh, 942–943
 Ru, 940
metal oxide deposition
 Al₂O₃, 969, 970
 Co₃O₄, 993
 CuO nanotubes, 996
 Fe₃O₄ nanoparticles, 969, 970
 TiO₂, 969, 970
 zirconia, 982
- Schiff bases
 β -diketonato metal complexes, 557, 706
 pyridoxal phosphate catalysis, 588
- Screen-printed carbon electrodes (SPCE), electroanalysis, 696
- Scurvy, ascorbic acid deficiency, 641
- Secondary alcohols, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 803, 810
- Secondary deuterium isotope effect, NMR shift reagents, 797
- Secondary-ion mass spectrometry (SIMS), 691, 970
- Seed material, Rh deposition, 942
- Selectivity
 β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 553, 555
 see also Chemoselectivity;
 Diastereoselectivity;
 Enantioselectivity; Stereoselectivity
- Selenadiozoles, metal ynoate analogues, 780
- Selenoalkynolates, metal ynoate analogues, 780–782
- Selenoketenes, metal ynoate analogues, 781
- SEM *see* Scanning electron microscopy
- Semidiones, thermochemical data, 186, 188
- Semiempirical AM1 calculations, boron enolate aldol reactions, 50–52
- Semiempirical MNDO calculations
 metalation reactions, 27–28
 NMR data, 17
- Semiempirical PM3 calculations
 alkylation, 34–36
 cobalt enolates, 15–16, 17
 lithium enolates, 4–5, 17, 21, 21–22, 30–32
 protonation, 68–70
- Semitriones, manganese enolates, 206
- Sensors *see* Biosensors
- Sequential injection analysis (SIA), 699
- Sequential polymerization, block copolymers, 864–865
- Serine protease, nucleophilicity, 588, 589
- Serralyisin, metallotriad, 588, 589
- SFC (supercritical fluid chromatography), 703, 707–708, 714, 720
- SIA (sequential injection analysis), 699
- Significance testing, NMR data fitting, 794
- Silaboration, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 561
- Sila β -diketones, UV–VIS spectra, 115
- Silalactone, torquoselective olefination, 768, 769
- Silanolates, anionic polymerization of methacrylates/acrylates, 845–846
- Silver
 binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 789, 808, 811–818
 deposition, 962–965, 966
 mechanism, 964
- Silver ascorbate, electroanalysis, 699
- Silver enolates
 intermolecular oxidative coupling, 473
 thermochemistry, 195–196
- Silver enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 707, 724, 964, 965
 α -diketonato complex synthesis
 croconato oxocarbon complex, 240
 hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complexes, 245, 322–323, 323
 Ag deposition, 962–965
 binuclear NMR shift reagents, 811
 synthesis from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones, 246
 κ^1 -*O*-diketonato ligands, 322
 6,6,7,7,8,8,8-heptafluoro-2,2-dimethyl-3,5-octanedionate, 811, 962–964
 hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 945–946, 962–965
 2-oxoalkyl isomerization, 320
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 253
 1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-pentanedionate complex, 811, 962, 963, 964
- Silver oxide, α -diketonato complex synthesis, 241–242
- Silylation, bis-silylation, 562
- Silyl bis-enolates, intermolecular oxidative coupling, 473–477
- Silyl enolates
 chemical oxidation, 478–481
 electrochemical syntheses, 483–484
 electrochemistry, 497
 photoinduced electron transfer, 481–483
- Silyl enol ether, Michael addition, 382, 383
- Silylketenes
 [4 + 2] cycloaddition of lithium ynoates, 763–764
 metalation, 748

- Silyl ynolates
preparation, 775
see also Metal ynolates
- Simple diastereoselectivity
addition of ester enolates to carbonyl groups, 386
substrate-controlled aldol reactions, 372
- Simple β -diketonates
electrochemistry, 512–523
redox reactions, 498–512
- Simple overlap model, intraconfigurational transition intensities, 147, 150
- SIMS (secondary-ion mass spectrometry), 691, 970
- Single-component molecule systems
bis(dithiolene) complexes, 891
molecular conductors, 907–908, 911–914, 922
square-planar d^8 metal dithiolenes, 885
- Single point energy calculations, lithium enolates, 5–6
- Singlet states
ligand luminescence, 136–137
silyl enolate oxidation, 479
- ^{29}Si NMR shifts
lanthanide enolate shift reagents, 807
paramagnetic relaxation reagents, 794
- Skin bleaching formulations, 686, 709
- SMOs (superconducting metal oxides), 1001–1002, 1003
- Sodium ascorbate
electroanalysis, 693
liquid chromatography, 708, 727–728
thin layer chromatography, 705
- Sodium croconate, analytical reagent, 728–729
- Sodium dodecylbenzenesulfonate, micelle, 699
- Sodium dodecylsulfate
electrophoresis, 700
RNA extraction, 728
- Sodium enolates, thermochemistry, 186–188
- Sodium enolato complexes
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 226–229, 231
squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
tropolonato complexes, 239
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 244
from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones, 246
 κ^1 -*O*-diketonato ligands, 322
insertion reactions, 261, 262
- Sodium hexamethyldisilazane (NaHMDS), metal enolato complexes, 235
- Sodium hydroxide α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
- Sodium isoascorbate
micelle-enhanced UV spectrophotometry, 689
- RNA extraction, 728
- UV–VIS determination, 689, 725
- Sodium metabisulfite, liquid chromatography, 708–709
- Sodium methoxide, α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
- Sodium rhodizonate, analytical reagent, 729
- Soil contamination, lead rhodizonate spot test, 729
- Sol–gel technique
metal deposition, 933, 936–937, 956
metal oxide deposition, 966, 974, 985, 986, 988, 988–989, 1000
- Solid-phase extraction, electrophoresis, 700
- Solvation
chiral solvating agents, 804
dielectric solvation energies, 10
enolate stability and reactivity, 415–417
lithium enolates, 4, 5, 6–7, 9–10, 20
neutral enolates, 419–420
palladium enolates, 64–65
- Solvents
apolar, 837–838
enol formation, 413
polar, 415, 833–837
- Solvothermal method, mixed Ga–Al oxide deposition, 971
- Sorbicillactone A, bioactivity, 582
- D-Sorbose, epimerization, 629
- Sorgoleone
bioactivity, 609
HPPD inhibition, 664
- Sorption, gas chromatography, 701, 702, 719
- Sotolon, bioactivity, 607, 608
- SPCE (screen-printed carbon electrodes), 696
- Speciation
electrothermal atomic absorption spectroscopy, 726
liquid chromatography, 706, 707
trace metal analysis, 713
- Spectral analysis methods, 688–692
theoretical aspects, 16–27
- Spectrophotometric methods, 688–689, 715
- Spermidine, biosyntheses, 648, 649
- Spermine, biosyntheses, 648, 649
- Spin coating, 933, 934–935, 936
- Spin-decoupling, chemical-exchange spin-decoupling, 794
- Spray pyrolysis
metal deposition, 942, 966
metal oxide deposition, 966–967, 969, 975, 996, 999, 1000
- Spreading of precursor viscous solutions, 934–935
- Squarate oxocarbon ligands
complex syntheses, 240, 272, 273
group I enolates, 187
manganese enolates, 206

- Square-planar d^8 metal dithiolenes, 881–906
 bis(dithiolene) complexes, 885–895
 diimine–dithiolene complexes, 896–899
 electronic/electrochemical properties, 882–885
 mixed-ligand complexes, 881, 885, 895–906
 noninnocent ligands, 881–882
 push–pull character of ligands, 883, 885
- Stability
 carbonyl compounds and enols, 424–430
 enolates, 415–417, 420–421
 enols in biological systems, 587–592
 glycolysis, 627–631
- Stannylation, dehydrogenative, 562
- Stannyl enolates *see* Tin enolates
- Star-shaped copolymers, 827, 857, 865–868
 arm-first method, 865, 867
 core-first method, 868
- Stereochemistry
 anionic polymerization in polar solvents, 836–837
 secondary and tertiary alcohols, 810
- Stereoelectronic effect, torquoselective
 olefination by lithium ynolates, 766–767
- Stereoselectivity
 aldol reactions
 π -face selectivity, 50, 51–52
 substrate-controlled, 372–378
 boat-like transition structures, 52–54, 56
 chair-like transition structures
 aldol reactions, 46, 47, 52–54, 56
 metal enolate formation, 357–359
 protonation, 442
 induced, 373
 metal enolate formation, 356–359
 platinum enolate reactions, 65–68
 proton transfer, 431–450
 Rh-catalyzed allylic alkylation, 399, 400
 see also Torquoselective olefination by lithium ynolates
- Steric interactions
 alkylation, 34–40
 enolization, 32
 IR spectroscopy, 27
 Ln–substrate complexes, 801
 metalation, 29–30
 titanium enolates, 59
- Stille reaction, β -diketonato metal complex
 catalysis, 565–566
- Stipitatic acid, bioactivity, 611
- Stipitatic acid, bioactivity, 611
- Stoichiometry, Ln–substrate complexes, 793
- Strontium, deposition, 967
- Strontium enolates, rare, 192
- Strontium enolato complexes
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 244, 245
 tetrahydrofuran ring cleavage, 279, 280
 2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 967
 tropolonato complex synthesis, 238
- Strontium oxide, BSCCO superconductor, 994, 1002, 1003
- Strontium titanate, deposition, 967
- Structure
 (α/β)₈ enzyme structure, 628, 629, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636
 cupin-fold domains, 640
 d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 879–928
 d^8 bi(1,2-dithiolene) compounds, 909–910
 diimine–dithiolene complexes, 898–899
 lithium ynolate complex, 749
 metal enolates, 2
 propagating species in anionic polymerization, 838–842
 rare-earth β -diketonates, 138–140, 141
 theoretical aspects, 3–16
 aluminum enolates, 12–14
 calcium and magnesium enolates, 11–12
 cobalt enolates, 15–16
 copper and titanium enolates, 14–15
 lithium enolates, 4–11
 see also Molecular structure
- Styrene, hydrogenation, 808
- Sublimation
 dipivaloylmethanates, 702, 726
 metal enolates, 723
 volatile Ba complexes, 690
- Substitution
 α -amido substituted allylic esters, 400–401
 α -substitution of ketone enolates, 356–371
 bimolecular nucleophilic substitution, 40, 41
 d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes
 different substituents at same C₂S₂ moiety, 904–906
 magnetic properties, 917–918
 β -diketonato complexes, 243, 323–327
 1,3-disubstituted allenes, 813, 814
 electrophilic, 323–325, 512, 705
 lithium ynolate-initiated cascade reactions, 752–754, 755–756
 multisubstituted carbocycles/heterocycles, 752–754, 755–756
 Pd-catalyzed allylic substitutions, 366
 pendant substituents, 861–862, 863
 poly(ϵ -caprolactone), 861–862, 863
 poly(β -substituted- β -propiolactone), 800
 substituent groups, 3
 2,2',6,6'-tetrasubstituted biphenyls, 809, 810
 tetrasubstituted olefins, 765, 767
 see also Nucleophilic substitution
- Substrates
 α -alkylation of ketone enolates, 360–362
 chiral, 392–393
 diastereoselective protonation, 441
 Ln–substrate complex NMR shifts
 polyfunctional substrates, 800–801

- stoichiometry, 793
- stereoselective aldol reactions, 372–378
- Succinimide, enantioselective protonation, 438
- O*-Succinylbenzoate synthase, sugar metabolism, 634
- Sugars
 - liquid chromatography, 708
 - metabolism, 621–635
- Suillusin, polyporic acid precursor, 584, 585
- Sulcotrione, herbicide, 662, 663
- Sulfides, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 795
- Sulfones, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 796
- Sulfonium salts
 - binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 815
 - Ln-induced NMR shifts, 796
- Sulfoxide groups, chain end-capping, 860
- Sulfoxides, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 804
- Sulfur atoms, bis(dithiolene) complexes, 891–893
- Sulfurization gas chromatography, 702–703
- Sulfur oxide compounds, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 796
- Superconducting metal oxides (SMOs), 1001–1002, 1003
- Superconductors
 - d^8 metal–dithiolene complexes, 906–907
 - gas chromatography, 702
 - high-temperature, 962, 994, 1001–1002
 - mass spectrometry, 691
- Supercritical fluid chromatography (SFC), 703, 707–708, 714, 720
- Superoxides, scavenging, 597
- Supramolecular structure, copper diketonates, 98–99, 124
- Surface enolates, magnesium enolates, 192
- Suzuki coupling reactions, metal enolato complexes, 323–324
- Suzuki–Kiyaura reaction, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 565
- Synthesis
 - alkali metal ynolates, 741–749
 - electrochemical, 483–484
 - metal enolates
 - addition of ketone enolates to carbonyl groups, 378–379
 - from enol ethers, 359
 - Rh-catalyzed isomerization, 359–360
 - stereo- and regioselectivity, 356–359
 - metal enolato complexes, 223–311
 - from acyl halides, 266–267
 - from carbon monoxide and carbonyl complexes, 267–276
 - cleavage of ethers, 278–281
 - from isocyanates, 266
 - from ketenes, 263–266
 - from ketones, aldehydes and esters, 226–263
 - from oxo, hydroxo or alkoxo complexes, 281–283
 - oxygenation reactions, 283–284
 - silyl ynolates, 775
 - Synthetic antibody action, chromatography, 714, 722
- Synthons, 355–409
 - amino acid enolates, 393–401
 - allylic alkylation, 397–400
 - asymmetric syntheses, 393–397
 - Claisen rearrangements, 400–401
- C–C formation
 - addition of ketone enolates to carbonyls, 372–379
 - Michael addition of metal enolates, 380–385
 - α -substitution of ketone enolates, 356–371
- ester enolates, 385–405
 - amino acid enolates, 393–401
 - conjugate additions, 391–393
 - diastereoselective addition to carbonyls, 386–390
 - peptide enolates
 - peptide enolates, 401–405
- TA (tetronic acid), 594
- Tacticity
 - poly(methyl methacrylate)
 - apolar solvents, 838
 - ate complexes, 850
 - group transfer polymerization, 855, 857
 - ligated polymerization, 843, 844, 845, 847, 848, 849
 - polar solvents, 836–837
 - polypropylene, 829–830
- D-Tagatose
 - epimerization, 629
 - ketose–aldose isomerization, 623
- D-Tagatose 3-epimerase (D-TE), sugar metabolism, 629
- Tandem reactions
 - lithium ynolate-initiated cascade reactions, 752–754, 755–756
 - organozincate conjugate
 - addition–alkylation, 361–362
- Tantalum enolates, thermochemistry, 204
- Tantalum enolato complexes
 - from acyl halides, 266–267
 - bond cleavage
 - C–N, 268, 270
 - C–O, 345
 - CO insertion, 267, 275, 276
 - α -diketonato complex synthesis, 233
 - β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 - enediolato complexes, 272
 - redox reaction synthesis, 256, 257

- Tantalum enolato complexes (*continued*)
2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 986
tropolonato complex synthesis, 238
- Tantalum oxide, deposition, 986
- Tautomerization
curcumin, 586
enols, 412, 413, 585–586
in situ racemization, 434
 β -ketoenols, 587
Lewis acids, 587, 588
Nazarov cyclization, 445–446
theoretical aspects, 32–34
 β - δ -tricarbonyl compounds, 533
see also Keto–enol equilibrium
- tBuA *see* *t*-Butyl acrylate
- tBuMA *see* *t*-Butyl methacrylate
- TCD (thermal conductivity detection), 701, 718
- TCOs (transparent conductive oxides), 1002, 1003
- Technetium enolato complexes
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
- Temperature effects
anionic polymerization in polar solvents, 835, 836
lanthanide NMR shift reagents, 790, 798, 804
- TEM (transmission electron microscopy), 951
- Tenoxicam, COX inhibitor, 613, 614
- Terbium, fluorescence, 714–715
- Terbium enolato complexes
acetylacetonato complex, 715, 1000
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis
squatato oxocarbon complex, 240
tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
 β -diketonato complexes
fluorescence, 715
photoluminescence, 154, 156–157, 715
synthesis, 244, 245
from 4-acyl-5-pyrazolones, 246
protonation, 336
- Terbium oxide, deposition, 1000
- Terminal alkynes, lithium ynolate preparation, 745
- Terpenoids, polyketide hybrids, 590, 591
p-Terphenyl, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 812
- Tertiary alcohols, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 810
- Tertiary diamines, ligated anionic polymerization, 846–847
- TetA, tetracycline resistance, 658–660
- tet*-operator, tetracycline resistance, 659–660
- TetR, tetracycline resistance, 613, 658–660
- Tetracyclines
antibiotics, 612–613
bacterial resistance, 613, 658–660
bioactivity, 583
2,2,2',2'-Tetrafluoro(4,4'-bi(1,3-benzodioxole)-5,5'-diyl)bis(diphenylphosphine) (DIFLUORPHOS), enantioselective protonation, 439, 440
Tetrahydrofuran ring cleavage, metal enolato complex synthesis, 278–280
Tetrahydropyranulation, β -diketonato metal complex catalysis, 564
Tetrahydrothiophene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 817
Tetrahydroxychalcone, flavonoid biosynthesis, 644
Tetraketonates, electrochemistry, 536, 537
Tetraketones
electrochemistry, 536, 537
redox reactions, 533–534
Tetralones
basicity, 432
enol acidity, 422, 423, 427
Tetramers
ester enolates, 17, 19
lithium enolate isomers, 7
monomer–tetramer equilibration constants, 188–189
N,N,N',N'-Tetramethyl-1,2-ethylenediamine (TMEDA), ionic polymerization of methyl methacrylate, 846, 857–858
3,4,5,6-Tetramethylphenanthrene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 814, 815
2,2',6,6'-Tetrasubstituted biphenyls, axial chirality, 809, 810
Tetrasubstituted olefins, torquoselective olefination synthesis, 765, 767
Tetronic acid (TA), 594
TGA *see* Thermogravimetric analysis
Thallium diketonates, molecular structure, 107–108
Thallium enolates, thermochemistry, 193, 195
Thallium enolato complexes
acetylacetonato complex, 971
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 971
ketiminato complexes, 326
tropolonato complex synthesis, 238
Thallium oxide
deposition, 971
TBCCO superconductor, 994, 1002, 1003
1-Thenoyl-3,3,3-trifluoroacetonato complexes, chromatography, 705, 707, 722, 727
Theoretical aspects, 1–80
reactivity, 27–73, 74
spectroscopy, 16–27
structure, 3–16
Thermal conductivity detection (TCD), 701, 718
Thermal decomposition, silver enolates, 196

- Thermochemistry, 185–221
Thermodynamic control
 carbonyl basicity, 431
 metal enolate formation, 356–357, 361
Thermogravimetric analysis (TGA)
 deposition
 metal oxides, 969, 970, 972
 metals, 938, 944
 β -diketonates, 702, 718
 lanthanide dipivaloylmethanate, 687
2-Thiabicyclo[4.3.0]nonane 2,2-dioxide,
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 796, 807
1-Thiadicalin 1,1-dioxides, Ln-induced NMR
 shifts, 796
6a-Thiathiophthene, isolobal compounds, 194
Thiazole, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift
 reagent, 815
Thin layer chromatography (TLC), 691,
 704–705, 714, 722, 725
Thioalkynolates, metal ynolate analogues,
 778–779
Thioamides, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 798
 β -Thiodiketonates, thermochemical data, 186
Thioenolate intermediates, biosynthesis, 592
Thioenolato complexes, 255–256
Thioesters, homologation, 772, 773
Thioethers
 complexation gas chromatography, 720
 complexation liquid chromatography, 722
 gas chromatography, 719
Thiofurones, enzyme inhibition, 592, 593,
 660
Thiolactomycin, *Plasmodium falciparum*
 inhibition, 592–593
Thiols
 chain end-capping, 858
 kinetic spectrophotometry, 689
Thorium enolates, thermochemistry, 200, 201
Thorium enolato complexes
 CO insertion, 268
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 enediolato complexes, 271, 272
 protonation, 336
 tropolonato complex synthesis, 238, 239
Three-component coupling, α -alkylation of
 ketone enolates, 361
Threshold energies, ruthenium enolates, 208
Through-bond shifts *see* Contact effects
Thuajaplicin, bioactivity, 611
Thulium enolato complexes
 β -diketonato complexes
 photoluminescence, 160
 synthesis, 245
 tropolonato complex synthesis, 238, 239
TIM *see* Triosephosphate isomerase
Time-resolved luminescence bioassay,
 172–174, 175
Tin chloride, peptide enolate chelation,
 404–405
Tin dioxide, deposition, 972
Tin-doped indium oxide (ITO)
 deposition, 971, 1002, 1003
 working electrode, 696
Tin enolates
 addition reactions, 59–64
 aldehydes, 60, 61, 62
 halides, 60–64
 molecular structure, 108
 NMR spectra, 119
 thermochemistry, 193–195
 transition-metal catalyzed allylic alkylation,
 363–364
Tin enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 972
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239,
 241–242
 squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 972
 ketoiminoenolato complex, 328
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 254
 rearrangement, 346
 redox reaction synthesis, 256, 257, 259
 thioenolato complexes, 255–256
 1,1,1-trifluoro-2,4-pentanedionate complex,
 971
Tiranavir (Aptivus®), enzyme inhibition,
 584, 660, 661
Titania, deposition, 977–980
Titanium bis(enolates) oxidation, 488
Titanium diketonates, vibrational spectra, 90,
 91, 93–14
Titanium enolates
 addition reactions, 56–59
 aldol reactions, 373–375, 376, 378
 electrochemistry, 493–495, 496
 intermolecular oxidative coupling, 473
 NMR spectra, 118–119
 redox reactions, 485–487, 488
 structure, 14–15
 thermochemistry, 201–202
 trifluoromethylation, 200, 485–486
Titanium enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 692
 aldol reactions, 331, 344
 amidoenolato complexes, 273
 carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide
 complexes, 317
 C–O bond cleavage, 344–345
 cyclohexanone reaction, 346
 diazo compound reaction, 285
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252

- Titanium enolato complexes (*continued*)
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 230–231, 233, 239
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complexes
 synthesis, 245
 TiO₂ deposition, 977–980
 enediolato complexes, 259
 insertion reactions, 261–262
 from ketenes, 264, 275
 ketenido complexes, 328
 ketiminato complexes, 249, 250, 252, 327
 Lewis acid reactions, 344
 from oxo complexes, 282
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 253
 polyketonato complexes, 248
 redox reaction synthesis, 256, 257, 259
 tetrahydrofuran ring cleavage, 279–280
 thioenolato complexes, 255–256
- Titanium oxide, deposition, 977–980
- Titanocene, anticancer activity, 607
- Titration
 biamperometric, 699–700
 complexometric, 713
 coulometric, 693
 cuprimetric, 698
- TL (triboluminescence), 165–168
- TLC (thin layer chromatography), 691, 704–705, 714, 722, 725
- TMEDA (*N,N,N',N'*-tetramethyl-1,2-ethylenediamine), 846, 857–858
- Tocopherols, in plants, 661
- Toluene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 812
- Topaquinone (TPQ)
 amine oxidase production, 642–644
 bioactivity, 608, 609
- Torqueselective olefination by lithium ynolates
 carbonyl compounds, 764–774
 acylsilanes, 767–769
 aldimines, 772–774
 esters, 760–762
 ketones, 764–767
 α -oxy and α -amino ketones, 769–771
 thioester homologation, 772, 773
 stereoelectronic effect, 766–767
- Torsional barriers, acetylferrocenes, 208
- Toxoplasmosis, atovaquone treatment, 617
- TPQ *see* Topaquinone
- Trace metals
 mass spectrometry, 691
 ultratrace analysis, 713
- Transcription factor, hypoxia-inducible, 641–642
- Transferrin, two-domain structure, 646
- Transition d-metal β -diketonates
 electrochemistry, 512–523
 electroluminescence, 170–171
 photoluminescence, 168–170
 UV–VIS spectra, 115
- Transition metal enolates
 redox reactions, 484–490
 in synthesis, 84
- Transition metals
 catalytic allylic alkylations, 363–368, 397–398
 deposition by means of metal enolates, 938–966
 nanoparticles, 938–939, 947, 948–952, 953, 966
 oxides, 974–996
- Transition structures
 aldol reactions, 46, 47, 52–54
 metal enolate formation, 357–359
 non-Anh conformation, 46, 47
- Transmetalation
 metal enolato complex synthesis
 from diketones, 236–247
 from monoketones, 226–236
- Transmission electron microscopy (TEM), Pt alloy nanoparticles, 951
- Transparent conductive oxides (TCOs), 1002, 1003
- Transphobia, 2-oxoalkyl versus enolato coordination, 315, 316, 336
- Trialkylaluminum
 carbonyl-type reactions, 12–14
 enolato complex synthesis, 230, 231
- Trialkylsilylketenes, metllation, 748
- Triboluminescence (TL), rare-earth β -diketonates, 165–168
- Tributylstannyl enolates
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 241–242
 NMR spectra, 119
 β - δ -Tricarbonyl compounds, tautomeric equilibrium, 533
- Trifluoroacetylacetonates
 analytical reagents, 701, 702, 718, 725–726
 synthesis, 322–323
- 3-(Trifluoroacetyl)-D-camphorate
 Ln complexes, 790, 791
 chiral NMR shift reagents, 805, 806–809, 810, 813
- Trifluoromethylation, titanium enolates, 200, 485–486
- Trihydroxychalcone, flavonoid biosynthesis, 644
- Triketonates, electrochemistry, 535
- Triketones, NTBC herbicide, 662, 663, 665
 1,3,5-Triketones, tautomeric equilibrium, 533
- Trimerization, hexafluoro-2-butyne, 508
- Trimers
 ester enolates, 17
 lithium enolate aggregates, 9, 17
- Trimethylsilyldiazomethane, lithium trimethylsilyl ynolate preparation, 744

- Triones, herbicides, 662, 663–664
Triorganostannyl enolates, NMR spectra, 119
Triosephosphate isomerase (TIM)
 (α/β)₈ structure, 631, 635, 636
 sugar metabolism, 623, 631–632
Triphenylphosphine, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR
 shift reagent, 813
Triphenylphosphite, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR
 shift reagent, 813
Triphenylphosphite ozonide, α -hydroxy
 carbonyls synthesis, 468
Triplet states, ligand luminescence, 137–138
1,6,6a- λ 4-Trithiapentalene, isolobal
 compounds, 194
Tritiated compounds, Ln-induced NMR shifts,
 796, 797
Trolox[®], antioxidant, 616, 688
Tropolonates, thermochemical data, 186
Tropolonato complexes
 anionic, 238, 239
 cationic, 238
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 237–239
Tropolones
 bioactivity, 611–612
 enzyme inhibition, 661
Tungsten enolates, thermochemistry, 205–206
Tungsten enolato complexes
 C–O bond cleavage, 262
 CO insertion, 270, 276
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 furan ring cleavage, 281
 from ketenes, 265
 metalafurans, 263, 277, 284, 341–342
 2-oxoalkyl isomerization, 318, 319
 oxygenation synthesis, 284
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 254
 redox reaction synthesis, 256, 257–258
Tungsten oxides, deposition, 987–988
Tyrosinase, inhibition, 583, 599, 661
Tyrosine aminotransferase, deficiency, 662
Tyrosine catabolism, fumarate, 654–655, 656,
 662, 665
Tyrosinemia, 654, 662, 665

Ubiquinone, bioactivity, 608–609
Ultrasonic spray pyrolysis (USP), Ln/Ac oxide
 deposition, 975, 999, 1000
Ultratrace analysis, Bi, 713
Ultraviolet spectroscopy *see* UV spectroscopy
Umpolung, silyl enolates, 479
Uncertainty broadening, lanthanide NMR shift
 reagents, 790
Unimeric model, anionic polymerization,
 838–839, 840, 844, 847–850, 853
 γ,δ -Unsaturated amino acids, from amino acid
 ester enolates, 398, 400–401

Unsaturated carboxylic acids, lithium salts,
 4–5
Unsaturated groups, chain end-capping, 859
 α,β -Unsaturated ketones, diastereoselective
 protonation, 442–443
UPS (UV photoelectron spectroscopy), 690
Uranium atom, coordination number, 104
Uranium enolates, thermochemistry, 200–201
Uranium enolato complexes
 CO insertion, 268, 276
 deltato complex, 272, 273
 suarato complex, 272, 273
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
 oxocarbon complexes, 240
 tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 enediolato complexes, 271, 272, 273
 from isocyanates, 266
 from ketimines, 251, 252
 polyketonato complexes, 248
 protonation, 336
Uranium oxide, trifluoroacetylacetonato
 complex, 701
Uranyl diketonates
 NMR spectra, 116
 U separation, 122
 vibrational spectra, 104–105, 116
Urease, carboxylation, 638
Uric acid
 amperometric detection, 693
 electrochemical determination, 686, 694,
 696
 electrophoresis, 700
 voltametric detection, 695, 699
Uronic acid
 bioactivity, 583, 584
 HPPD inhibition, 662, 664
USP (ultrasonic spray pyrolysis), 975, 999,
 1000
UV detection
 chemometrics, 685
 electrophoresis, 700
 liquid chromatography, 706, 707, 708, 727
 luminescence, 715
 UV–VIS spectroscopy, 689
UV photoelectron spectroscopy (UPS), volatile
 Ba complexes, 690
UV spectroscopy
 anionic polymerization
 ligands, 848
 phosphonium salts, 853
 optodes, 714
 resonance-enhanced multiphoton ionization,
 691
 thin layer chromatography, 705
UV–VIS spectroscopy, 108–115, 688–691
chromium diketonates, 92, 724

- UV–VIS spectroscopy (*continued*)
 cobalt enolates, 109–111, 688
 copper enolates, 109
 iridium diketonates, 111–113, 688
 lanthanide dipivaloylmethanate, 687
 micelle-enhanced, 689
 ruthenium diketonates, 113
 theoretical aspects, 25
- Vacuum pyrolysis, Pt deposition, 947, 951
- Validation
 analytical methods, 685
 voltammetry, 699, 700
- Valine, acidity, 429
- Vanadium, redox reactions, 689
- Vanadium diketonates, vibrational spectra, 90–92, 93–14
- Vanadium enolates
 EPR spectra, 119–120
 NMR spectra, 118
 thermochemistry, 203, 204
- Vanadium enolato complexes
 acetylacetonato complex, 688, 692, 984–985
 CO insertion, 268, 269
 β -diketiminato complexes, 252
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 239
 squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complex synthesis, 245
 enediolato complexes, 259
 from ketenes, 274
 from ketimines, 249, 251, 252
 ketohydrazone complexes, 327
 protonation, 334, 335
 thioenolato complexes, 255–256
- Vanadium oxides
 complexes, 688, 692, 706, 715, 717
 deposition, 984–985
- Vancomycin, antibiotic, 665
- Van't Hoff plots, reverse phase HPLC, 706
- Vibrational spectra, 84–108
 cadmium diketonates, 101–102
 carbonyl frequencies, 87–88
 chromium diketonates, 92
 cobalt diketonates, 96–97
 copper diketonates, 98–101
 iridium diketonates, 97
 lanthanide diketonates, 102–104
 manganese diketonates, 92, 95–96
 mercury diketonates, 102
 metal–oxygen frequencies, 84, 85–87
 metal(II) diketonates, 86–87
 metal(III) diketonates, 85–86
 molybdenum diketonates, 92, 94
 nickel diketonates, 97–98
 palladium diketonates, 97–98
 ruthenium diketonates, 96
 scandium diketonates, 88–89
 titanium diketonates, 90, 91, 93–14
 uranyl diketonates, 104–105
 vanadium diketonates, 90–92, 93–14
 yttrium diketonates, 89–90
 zinc diketonates, 101–102
- Vinyl acetate
 graft copolymers, 871–872
 Ln-induced NMR shifts, 807
 radical polymerization, 827–828
- 4-Vinylcyclohexene, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagent, 813
- Vinylene carbonates, tin enedioates, 194
- Vinylketenes, [4 + 2] cycloaddition of lithium ynolates, 763–764
- 4-Vinylphenylboronic acid, fluorescent sensor, 690
- Vinyl propionate copolymers, Ln-induced NMR shifts, 807
- Vinylsilanes, torquoselective olefination of acylsilanes, 767–768
- Viscid solution spreading, 934–935
- Visible spectroscopy *see* UV–VIS spectroscopy
- Vitamin C tablets
 coulometric titration, 693, 727
 electroanalysis, 695
see also Ascorbic acid
- ⁵¹V NMR spectroscopy
 maltol complex, 604–605
 mimosine complexes, 600
- Volatile chelates
 acetylacetonates, 723
 mass spectroscopy, 691
 trace metal analysis, 713
 UV photoelectron spectroscopy, 690
- Volmer–Weber model, Ir deposition, 944
- Voltammetry
 anodic stripping, 693
 glassy carbon electrode, 695
 voltametric electric tongue, 686, 699
- Wacker process, enol intermediate, 585, 592
- Weiss constants, lanthanide dipivaloylmethanate, 687
- Working electrodes, electrochemical analysis, 686, 693, 694–697, 699
- Wrong-way shifts, lanthanide NMR shift reagents, 792, 793
- XANES (x-ray absorption near edge spectra), 595
- Xanthone, enthalpy of formation, 195
- XAS *see* X-ray absorption spectroscopy
- ¹²⁹Xe NMR shifts, cryptophane A, 809–810
- Xenon difluorides, silyl enolate oxidation, 479–480

- Xerogels, sol–gel process, 937
XPS (x-ray photoelectron spectroscopy), 967, 975
X-ray absorption near edge spectra (XANES), Fe(II)–ascorbate complexes, 595
X-ray absorption spectroscopy (XAS), 692
Fe(II)–ascorbate complexes, 595
K-edge XAS, 692
X-ray crystal structure
α-lithio carboxylic esters, 838
lithium ynoate complex, 749
X-ray diffraction (XRD)
metal deposition, 942–943, 944, 949, 951
metal oxide deposition, 971, 993
X-ray fluorescence spectroscopy (XRF), 692
X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS), metal oxide deposition, 967, 975
XRD *see* X-ray diffraction
XRF (x-ray fluorescence spectroscopy), 692
Xylenes, binuclear Ln–Ag NMR shift reagents, 812
Xylose isomerase, sugar metabolism, 622, 623
D-Xylose-5-phosphate, epimerization, 628
- Yeast enolase, metal complexes, 632, 633
Ylides, phosphorus ylide complexes, 315–318
Ynamides, metal ynoate analogues, 775–778
Ynamines, metal ynoate analogues, 775–778
Ynediolates, group 1 elements, 187
Ynoates, thermochemical data, 186
Yno ethers, formation from metal ynoates, 745, 775
YSZ (yttria-stabilized zirconia), 980
Ytterbium enolates, thermochemistry, 199–200
Ytterbium enolato complexes
β-diketiminato complexes, 252
α-diketonato complex synthesis, 236
hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239–240
squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
β-diketonato complexes
configuration, 711
NMR shift reagents, 791, 800, 805, 806, 813
synthesis, 245
Yttrium diketonates, vibrational spectra, 89–90
Yttrium enolates
NMR spectra, 118
thermochemistry, 197–198
Yttrium enolato complexes
CO insertion, 268, 269
α-diketonato complex synthesis, 236
hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239–240
squarato oxocarbon complex, 240
tropolonato complexes, 238, 239
β-diketonato complexes
analytical aspects, 687
synthesis, 245
furan ring cleavage, 281
hexafluoroacetylacetonato complex, 938, 954–956, 975
tetrahydrofuran ring cleavage, 280
2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-3,5-heptanedionate, 974–975
Yttrium oxide
deposition, 974–975
YBCO superconductor, 994, 1002, 1003
zirconia stabilization, 980
- Zimmerman–Traxler model, dimple diastereoselectivity, 372
Zinc bis(ascorbate) tetrahydrate, enthalpy of formation, 197
Zinc diketonates, vibrational spectra, 101–102
Zinc enolates
conjugate addition–alkylation, 361–362
formation, 379
NMR spectra, 117
thermochemistry, 196–197
Zinc enolato complexes
acetylacetonato complex, 706, 996
from alkoxo complexes, 281–282
β-diketiminato complexes, 252
α-diketonato complex synthesis, 228–230, 239, 242
hydroxyquinone enolato complexes, 239
oxocarbon complexes, 240
tropolonato complexes, 238
β-diketonato complex synthesis, 245, 323
κ¹-O-diketonato ligands, 321
insertion reactions, 261, 262
ketiminato complexes, 250–251, 252, 326, 327
2-oxoalkyl isomerization, 225, 320
protonation, 335, 336
thioenolato complexes, 255–256
Zinc oxide, deposition, 996
ZINDO/1 calculations, cobalt enolates, 15–16
Zirconia, deposition, 980–983
Zirconium enolates
electrochemistry, 495–496, 497
redox reactions, 487–488
thermochemistry, 202–203
Zirconium enolato complexes
aldol reactions, 331–332, 344
aminoenolato complex, 346
carbonyl-stabilized phosphorus ylide complexes, 317
C–O bond cleavage, 345
CO insertion, 267, 268, 269, 276
β-diketiminato complexes, 252

- Zirconium enolato complexes (*continued*)
 α -diketonato complex synthesis, 231–233
 tropolonato complexes, 238
 β -diketonato complexes
 synthesis, 245
 Zr oxide deposition, 980–983
 enediolato complexes, 259, 271
 furan ring cleavage, 281
 from isocyanates, 266
 from ketenes, 265
 ketenido complexes, 275, 328, 329
 Lewis acid reactions, 344
 from oxo complexes, 282
 oxygenation synthesis, 283
 phosphinoenolato complexes, 232, 253, 268,
 337
 protonation, 336
 tetrahydrofuran ring cleavage, 279–280
 ylide reaction, 284
Zirconium oxide, deposition, 980–983
Zone chromatography, 704
Zone melting, 704

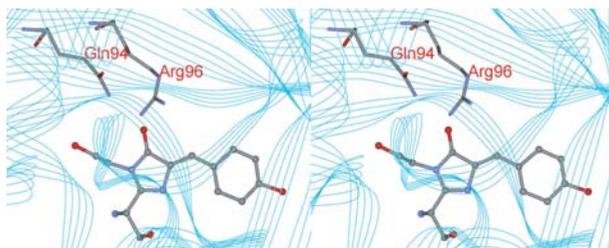


PLATE I; Section II.D, FIGURE 2

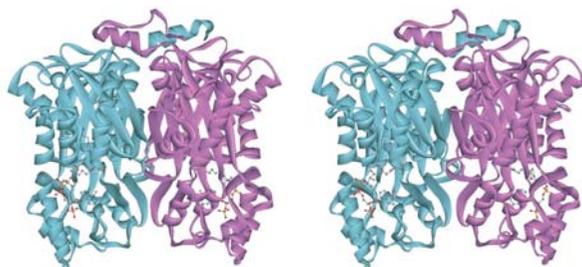


PLATE II; Section II.D, FIGURE 3A

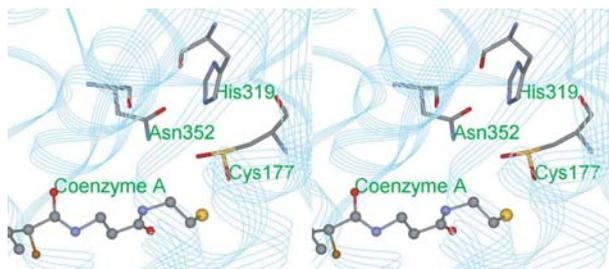


PLATE III; Section II.D, FIGURE 3B

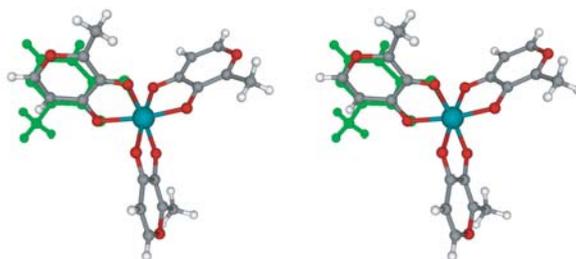


PLATE IV; Section III.B.1.d, structure 64

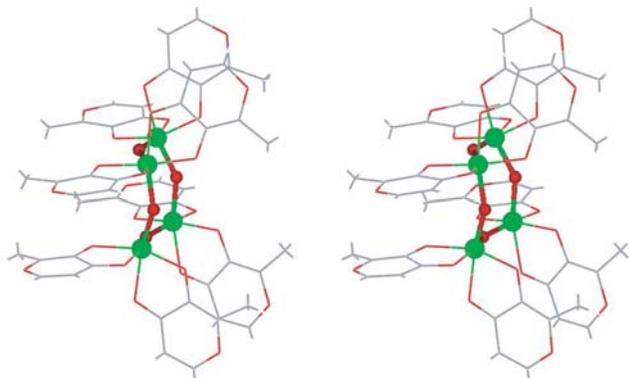


PLATE V; Section III.B.1.d, structure **66'**

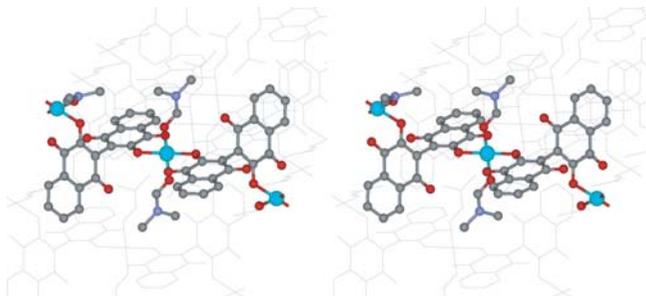


PLATE VI; Section III.B.1.f, structure **76**

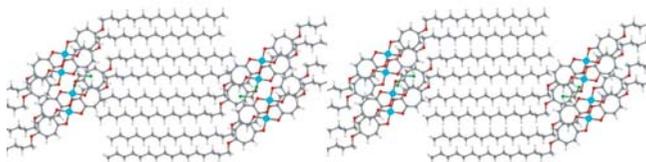


PLATE VII; Section III.B.1.g, structure **82**

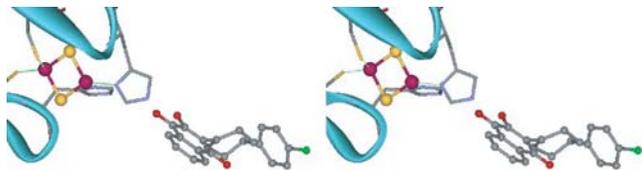


PLATE VIII; Section III.B.2.d, FIGURE 5A

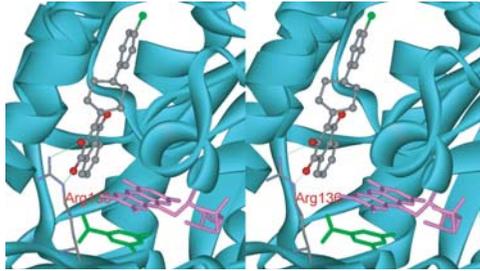


PLATE IX; Section III.B.2.d, FIGURE 5B

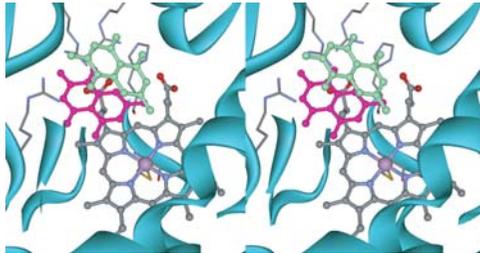


PLATE X; Section IV, FIGURE 6

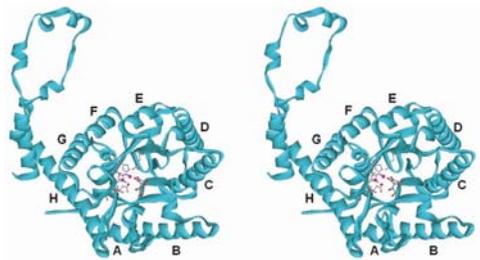


PLATE XI; Section IV.A.1, FIGURE 7A

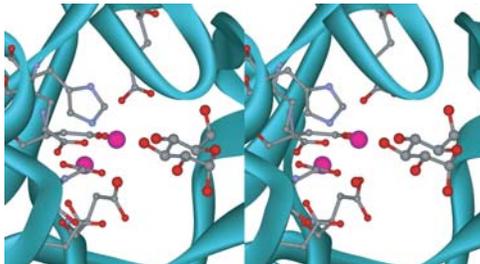


PLATE XII; Section IV.A.1, FIGURE 7B

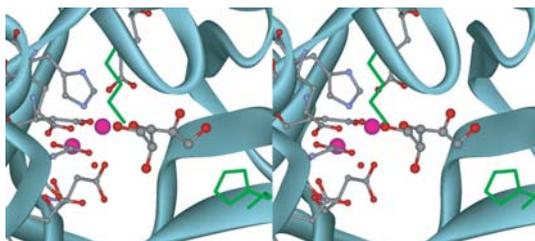


PLATE XIII; Section IV.A.1, FIGURE 7C

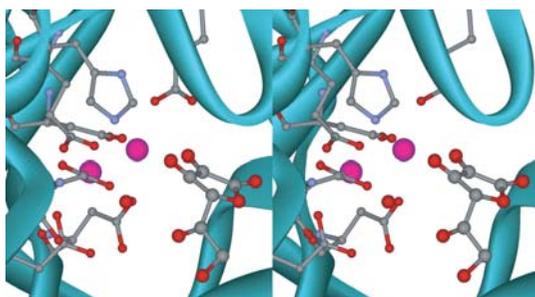


PLATE XIV; Section IV.A.1, FIGURE 7D

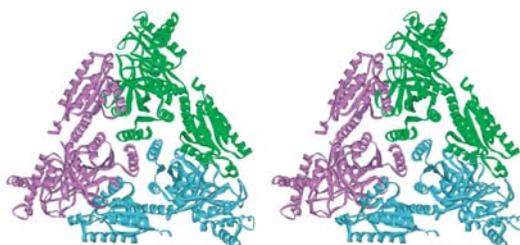


PLATE XV; Section IV.A.1, FIGURE 8A

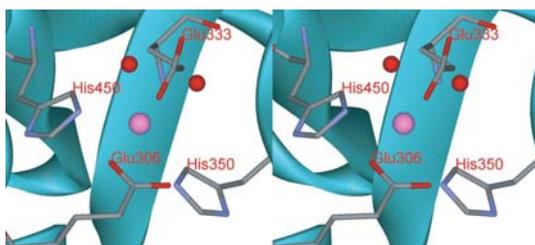


PLATE XVI; Section IV.A.1, FIGURE 8B

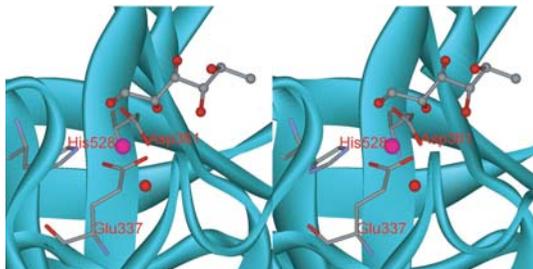


PLATE XVII; Section IV.A.1, FIGURE 8C

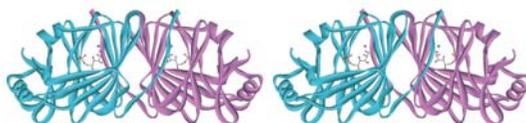


PLATE XVIII; Section IV.A.1, FIGURE 9A

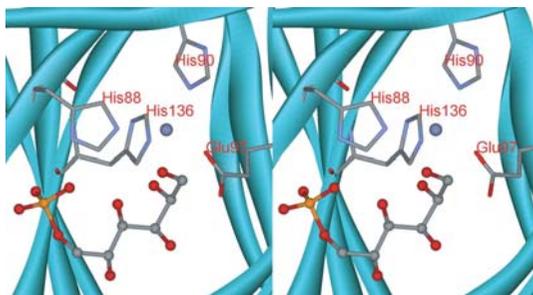


PLATE XIX; Section IV.A.1, FIGURE 9B

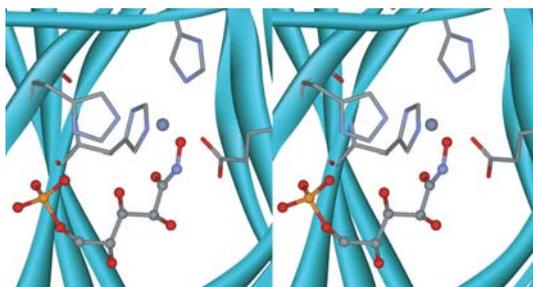


PLATE XX; Section IV.A.1, FIGURE 9C

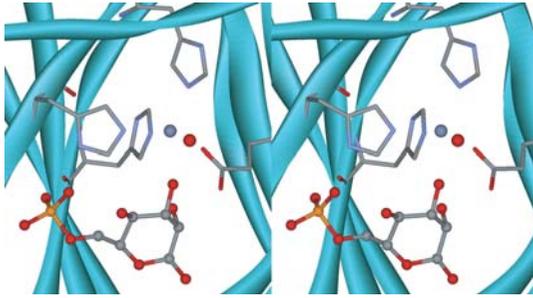


PLATE XXI; Section IV.A.1, FIGURE 9D

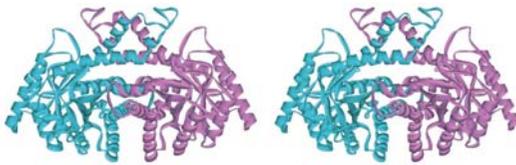


PLATE XXII; Section IV.A.2, FIGURE 10A

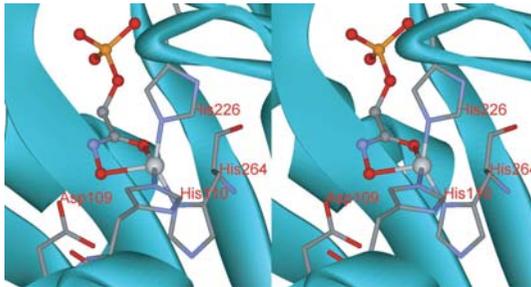


PLATE XXIII; Section IV.A.2, FIGURE 10B

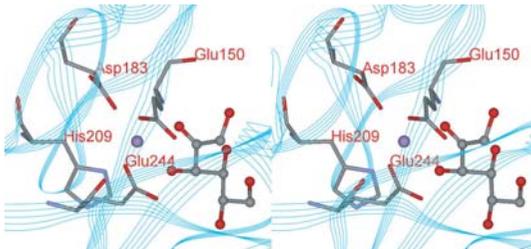


PLATE XXIV; Section IV.A.2, FIGURE 11

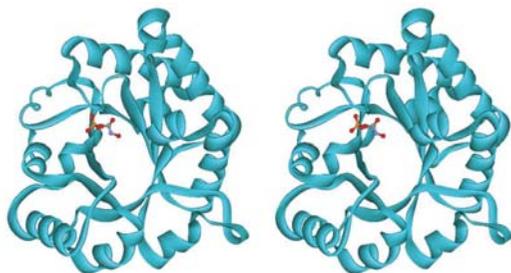


PLATE XXV; Section IV.A.3, FIGURE 12

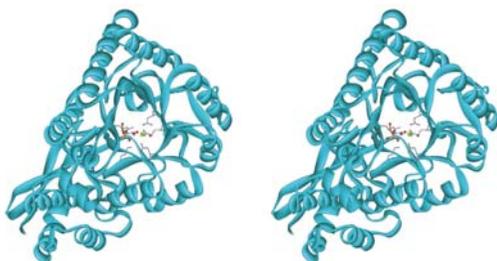


PLATE XXVI; Section IV.A.4, FIGURE 13A

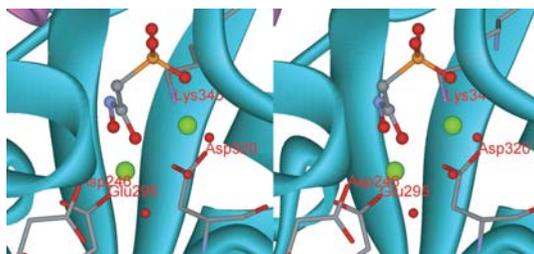


PLATE XXVII; Section IV.A.4, FIGURE 13B

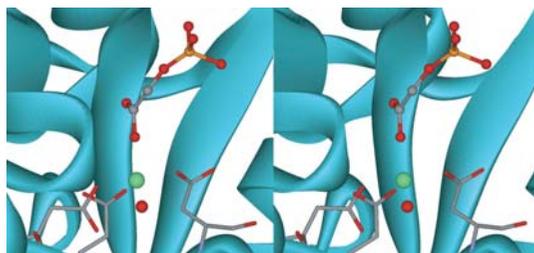


PLATE XXVIII; Section IV.A.4, FIGURE 13C

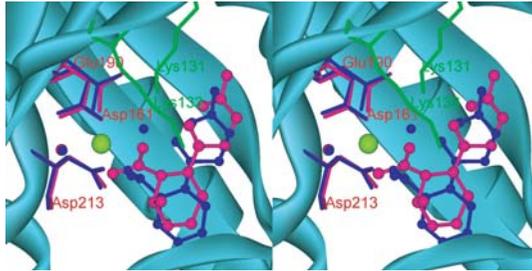


PLATE XXXIII; Section IV.A.4, FIGURE 14B

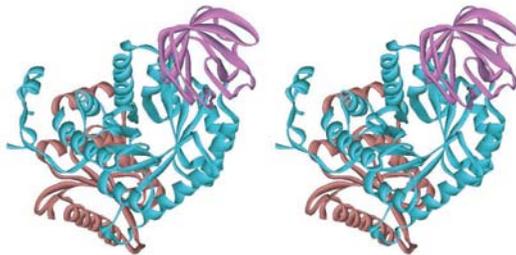


PLATE XXXIV; Section IV.A.5, FIGURE 15A

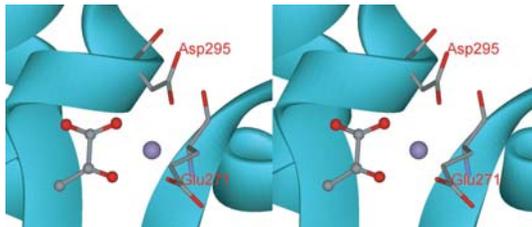


PLATE XXXV; Section IV.A.4, FIGURE 15B

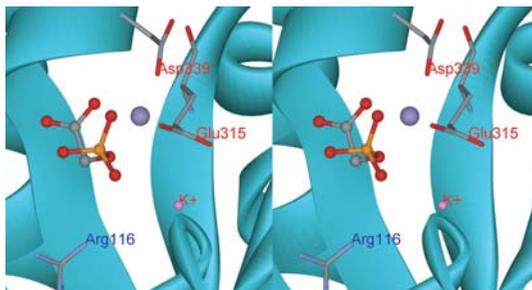


PLATE XXXVI; Section IV.A.4, FIGURE 15C

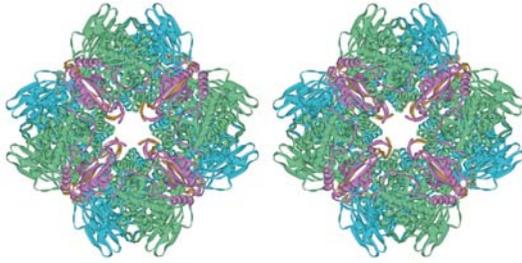


PLATE XXXVII; Section IV.B, FIGURE 16A

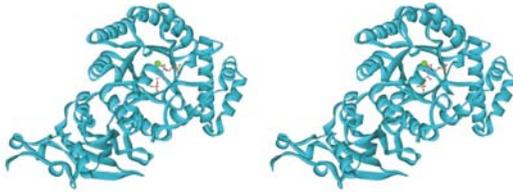


PLATE XXXVIII; Section IV.B, FIGURE 16B

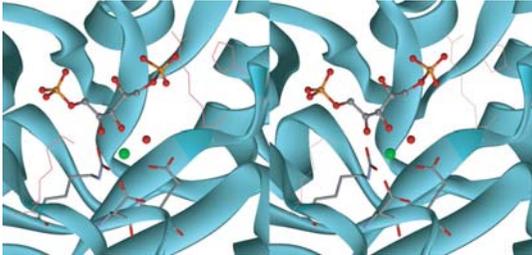


PLATE XXXIX; Section IV.B, FIGURE 16C

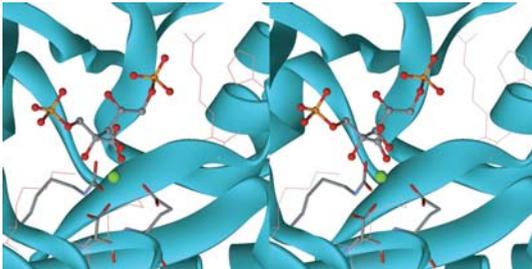


PLATE XL; Section IV.B, FIGURE 16D

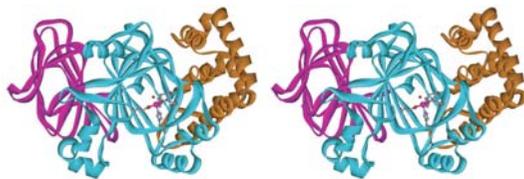


PLATE XLI; Section IV.C, FIGURE 18A

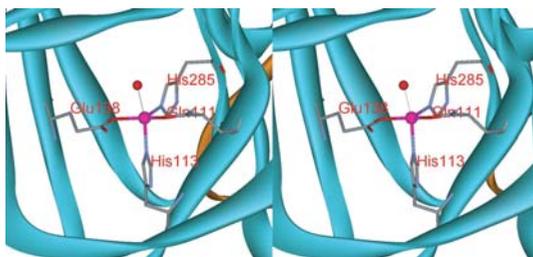


PLATE XLII; Section IV.C, FIGURE 18B

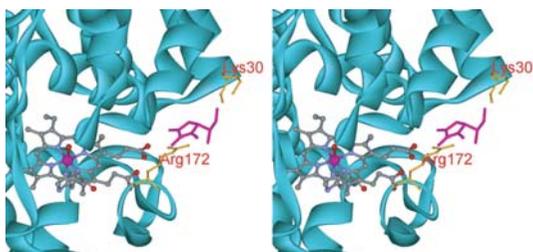


PLATE XLIII; Section IV.C, FIGURE 19

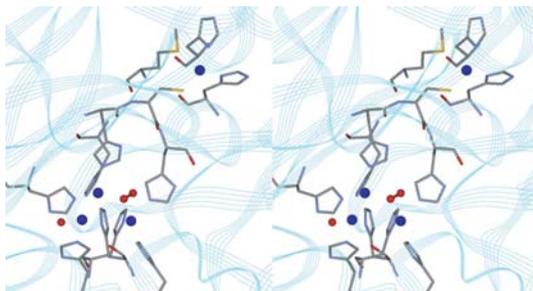


PLATE XLIV; Section IV.C, FIGURE 20

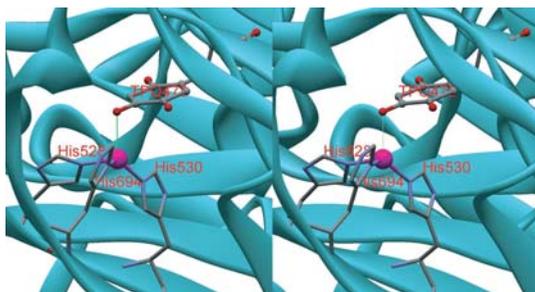


PLATE XLV; Section IV.D, FIGURE 21

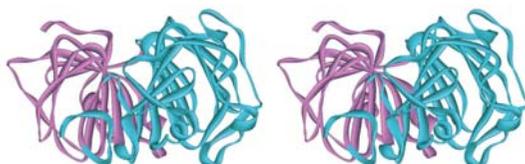


PLATE XLVI; Section IV.E, FIGURE 24A

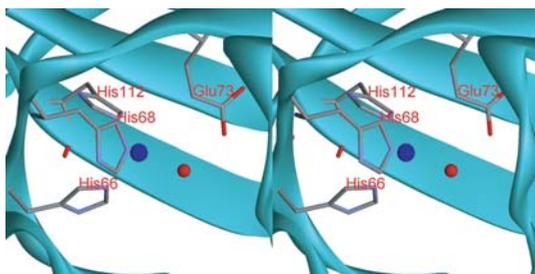


PLATE XLVII; Section IV.E, FIGURE 24B

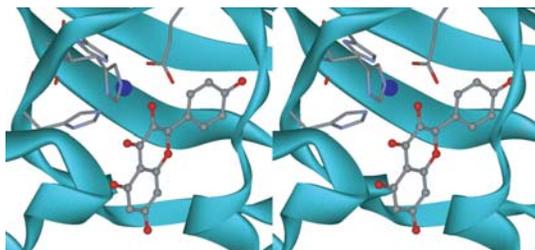


PLATE XLVIII; Section IV.E, FIGURE 24C

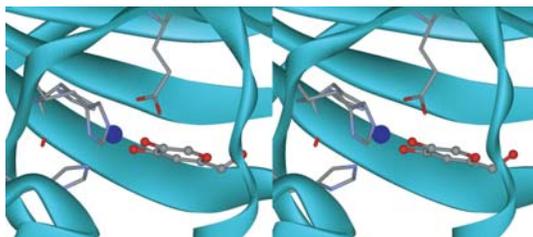


PLATE XLIX; Section IV.E, FIGURE 24D

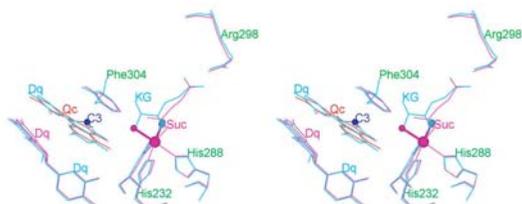


PLATE L; Section IV.E, FIGURE 24E

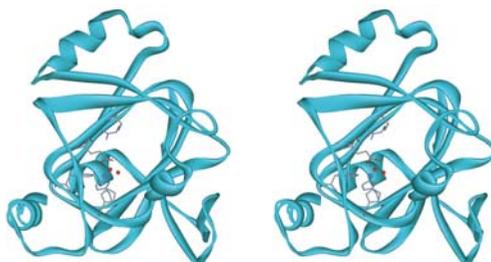


PLATE LI; Section IV.F, FIGURE 27A

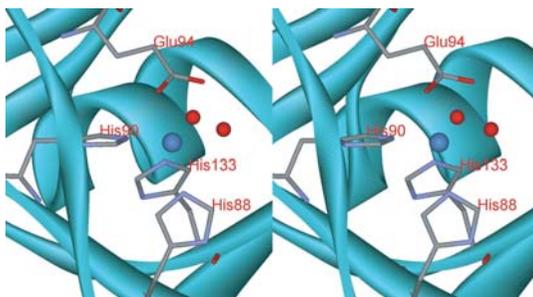


PLATE LII; Section IV.F, FIGURE 27B

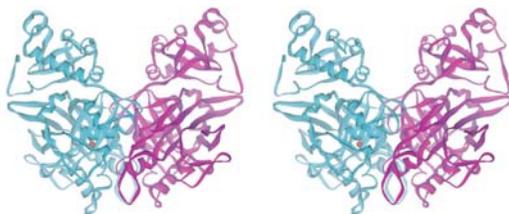


PLATE LIII; Section IV.G.1, FIGURE 29A

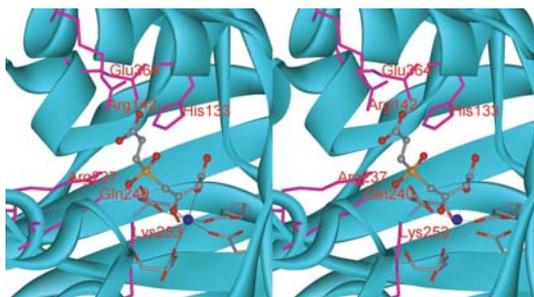


PLATE LIV; Section IV.G.1, FIGURE 29B

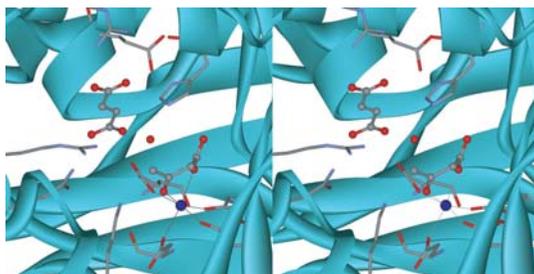


PLATE LV; Section IV.G.1, FIGURE 29C

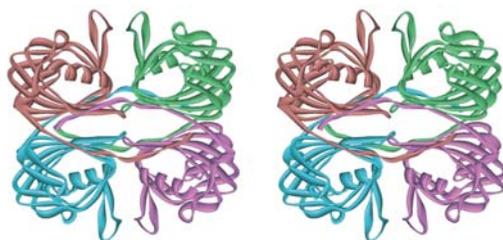


PLATE LVI; Section IV.G.2, FIGURE 30A

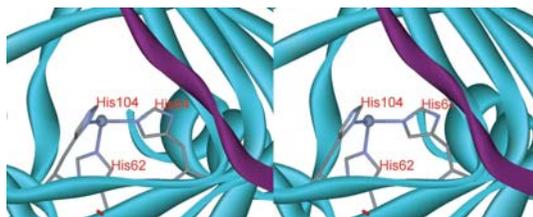


PLATE LVII; Section IV.G.2, FIGURE 30B

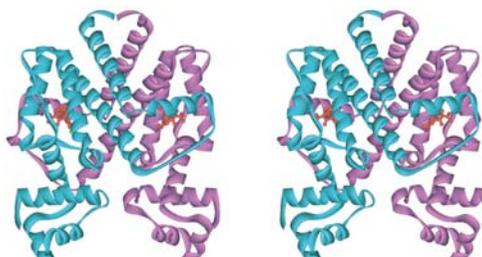


PLATE LVIII; Section IV.H, FIGURE 31A

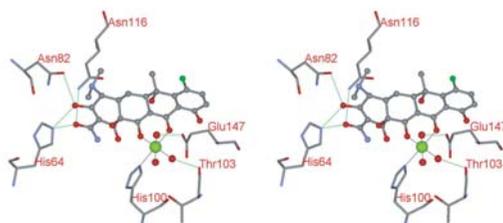


PLATE LIX; Section IV.H, FIGURE 31B

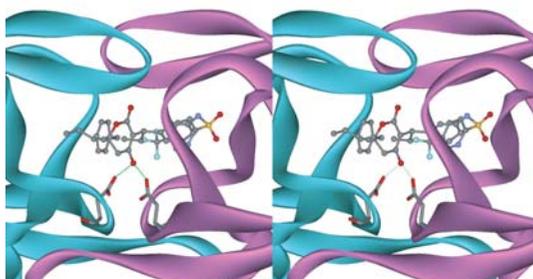


PLATE LX; Section IV.I, FIGURE 32

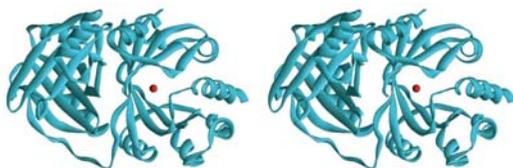


PLATE LXI; Section IV.I, FIGURE 33A

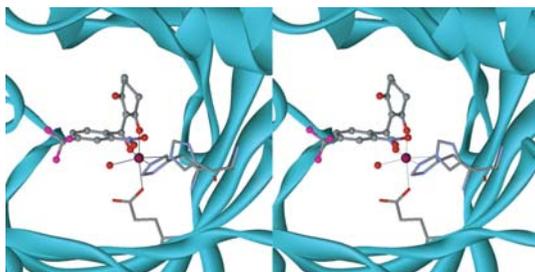


PLATE LXII; Section IV.I, FIGURE 33B

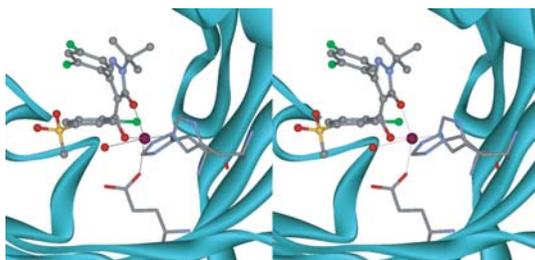


PLATE LXIII; Section IV.I, FIGURE 33C

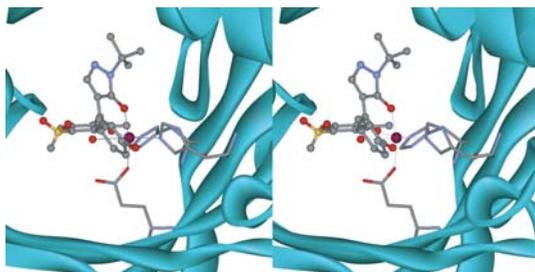


PLATE LXIV; Section IV.I, FIGURE 33D